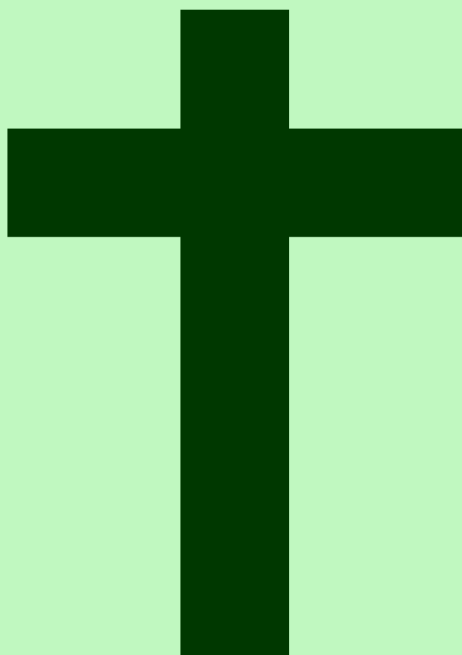


MARO KINDENI KAWA ŊGUA



The New Testament and Psalms in the Sio Language of Papua
New Guinea

MARO KINDENI KAWA NGUA
The New Testament and Psalms in the Sio Language of Papua New Guinea
Nupela Testamen long tokples Sio long Niugini

Copyright © 1995 Wycliffe Bible Translators

Language: Sio

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2013-02-09

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 25 Aug 2023 from source files dated 22 Nov 2019
b3b81168-89df-5bc3-8b0c-cf72ef93d3de

Contents

Wângiņa Paneâņa kâ	1
Matai	115
Malaka	177
Luka	213
Yoane	278
Pâri Tamâta	325
Rom	383
1 Korin	414
2 Korin	443
Galesia	462
Efesus	473
Pilipai	483
Kolosi	491
1 Tesalonaika	498
2 Tesalonaika	504
1 Timoti	508
2 Timoti	517
Titi	523
Pilemon	527
Hibru	529
Yamesi	553
1 Petero	561
2 Petero	570
1 Yoane	576
2 Yoane	583
3 Yoane	585
Jut	587
Zo Muli	590
Ngua Kanaņo	621

2

WÂŊGIŊA PANEÂŊA KÂ

Kinzi Isrel ngu timbunzi Daviti, nga tamâta pinde simo muŋgani lâ, ande sisia wângiŋa kie-kie nana sikai nona pa Maro Kindeni ku sipanea i. Zo pinde siwawa i, anga zo pinde kawanzi ndange papa, anga zo pinde situla nenzi kalo-tawana pwataki, anga zo pinde sipatula nenzi kiesaka papa, anga zo pinde ilonzi makisa nana malia kie-kie sikai ninde, anga zo pinde situla ngua tu Kirisi ma muli imâ ipânŋa (Wângiŋa 2, 8, 16, 22-24, 40-41, 45, 68-69, 72, 89, 102, 118). Maro Kindeni ilo tu kinda ma kalonda ngere nana i kawa ngua rârâni ku toka muli. Itu kinda ma tamarerea i simbo nâ, ku kalonda ngere nana vetâŋa arara muŋga iveta pa kinda. Ambo taveta mine, ande nenda ndekâŋa ma ipânŋa nŋalae.

1

Kinzi tamâta rua nenzi vetâŋa

¹ Ambo tamâta tonŋe tini pwâka nana ipaloŋo pa kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi ngua, ambo i tini pwâka nana ipono muli pa kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi nenzi ngua, ambo i tini pwâka nana isanona kunzi tamâta ninde uru siporo ngua pavaligiŋa pa Yova Kindeni, ande tamâta ninde ikura tu indeka.

² Tamâta ninde ilo ara ndo nana Yova Kindeni ne ngua tukunja kâ, aku i nde kari wa mbo wa uru kalo ngere sondo nana ngua tukunja ninde kâ. ³ Tamâta ninde itogo kâi tonŋe imandi lââ pwali. I uru ipula kanaŋo ikura zo zo, aku ne lau uru ngâla-ngâla tia ndo. Vetâŋa rârâni iveta nde uru ipânŋa ara nâ.

⁴ Anŋa kinzi tamâta sakamao nde simo mine tia. Kinzi simandi kaika tia ndo. Kinzi sitogo gawura lawea itapala kala ilâ. ⁵ Mine nde Yova Kindeni ma ipare nia sondo panzi tamâta sakamao. Kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi ma sikura tu simo kunzi Yova Kindeni ne tamâta, ande tia. ⁶ Nana tu Yova Kindeni uru ikea nananzi i ne tamâta. Taitu kinzi tamâta sakamao ma naonzi tia lâ.

Maro Kindeni ipatea Koipu Nŋalae

¹ Mana mana nana kinzi tinikoa ngu, a? Nana sâ kâ nga kinzi sipa ngua nana siveta paraŋa kâ, a? Nana sâ kâ nga siveta ngua pâŋa kaa kaa mine, a?

² Kinzi ngu ninde nenzi koipu nŋalanala siluku nana paraŋa kâ. Kinzi nenzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna sipasau tu siroto nzâla nana singoloa paraŋa kuku Yova Kindeni tava Koipu Nŋalae ninde i muŋga ipatea. ³ Kinzi situ ngua mine tu, “Yova Kindeni kuku ne koipu nŋalae rua nde sipa wâlo kaika lâ kinda tininda lâ, andeta kala nŋine kinda ma tapu wâlo mbutukunâŋa ninde ututu.”

⁴ Andeta Maro Nŋalae, ina uru isanona koipu nŋalae ne sanonâŋa nia lâ samba lawea, ande injeleanzi wa iveta “a” panzi wa. ⁵ Nŋinŋa i wisi nâna nŋalae panzi kala itu ngua kaika panzi. Aku Maro Nŋalae ne wisi-nâna ninde iveta rurunja nŋalae ninde panzi. ⁶ Aku Maro Nŋalae iporo mine tu, “Muŋgani naŋa apatea tamâta ninde tu ma imo Koipu Nŋalae, aku naŋa warakâŋgu ao i imo Saion tuu kulu, nanŋgu tuu sapâŋa ninde.”

⁷ Aku Koipu Nŋalae ninde nde iporo tu, “Nŋine naŋa ma atula Yova Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki. Muŋga Yova Kindeni ipai naŋa mine tu, ‘Noko nde naŋa natunŋu. Kala nŋine naŋa amo noko tama.’ ” ⁸ Aku Yova Kindeni kala ipai naŋa mine tu, “‘Ambo noko ma kuno pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma tamâta rârâni nenzi tâno alano, aku noko ma pwai poe pa nia ndoni. ⁹ Noko ma pwai poe kaika ndo panzi tamâta rârâni, aku ma kupunzi pwap-wataki, itogo tamâta ipu kulo pwap-wataki kala punu-punu nâ ikeno.’ ” Yova Kindeni iporo ngua mine pa naŋa koipu nŋalae.

¹⁰ Mine nde miki koipu nŋalanala rârâni kaloŋo nanŋgu ngua nŋine sondo, aku kapakatona warakami nemi vetâŋa sondo ndo. ¹¹ Miki ma kamege nana Yova Kindeni kâ, aku kapanea i ŋa tava ilomi rurunja. ¹² Miki ma kapare tukumi ndue lâ i kie tini laiti. Tia ma i wisi nâna walele nâ pami, aku ma izavarumi ku naomi tia

lâ. Anŋa tamâta ea kinzi uru silâ pa Yova Kindeni tu ma ikea ŋananzi, ande i ne nzâmbe ara ikeno panzi.

Lâ mboyo tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ipu tini kaika papa i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine, lâ zo ŋinde ikâwa ŋana i natu Apsalom kâ.

3

¹ Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta sipânŋa kambwanenŋi rârâ ŋinde! Kinzi simandi ŋana siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa. ² Kinzi siporo ŋgua ŋana naŋa kâ mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ma ivila i tia.” ³ Taitu nenzi ŋgua ŋinde nde mao tia. Yova Kindeni, noko kutogo nanenŋu maramuŋa mine. Noko ma kumuŋa pana ŋana apole paraŋa kâ. Noko nâ uru kupu tini kaika pa ilonŋu kalonŋu, ŋana naŋa akura tu amandi kaika kâ. ⁴ Naŋa uru asarâwa pa Yova Kindeni tu ivila naŋa. Aku i imo tamwata ne tuu sapâŋa kulu ku ipalonŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa.

⁵ Yova Kindeni uru ikea ŋanana ikura mbo mbo. Mine nde lâ zo ŋana naŋa akeno kenonŋa nia, ande naŋa uru akeno utu lâ lee mbwale pwataki, ŋinenŋa amandi sânda kilo. ⁶ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta kambwanenŋi tamâta-tamâta sinŋe naŋa mbwaliu lâ, taitu naŋa ŋandai aruru ŋananzi ŋga.

⁷ Yova Kindeni, kumandi ŋga! Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, kumâ kuvilana! Noko uru kupunzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta rârâni pâta lâ, kala nenzi kaika ŋana sipole naŋa kâ ande ikeno panzi tia. ⁸ Yova Kindeni, noko simbo nâ uru kuvilanzi ne tamâta ŋana sipole paraŋa kâ. Noko uru kuveta kie ara nâ panzi tamâta ŋinde sipono muli pano.

4

Lâ mbo tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ipu tini kaika papa i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ O Maro Kindeni, noko uru pwea ŋanana. Mine nde kupalonŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa! Muŋga noko pwai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. Kala ŋine naŋa ano pano tu

kuo ne wisi-wisi imâ pana ku kutambira taŋa pa nanenŋu noŋa.

² Anŋa miki tamâta ŋai, miki ma kayaula naŋa ŋânŋu ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? Miki ma ilomi koŋa pa ŋgua kaa kaa wa kaponi muli pa mâsi lanŋa wa ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? ³ Miki kalomi ŋgere sonde ŋga; Yova Kindeni nde ipateanzi tamâta pinde pa i tamwata, kinzi ŋinde uru sipono muli pa i. Mine nde lâ zo ndia naŋa ano papa i, ande i uru ipalonŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. ⁴ Ambo miki wisimi nâna, ande kapakatona sonde ŋga. Tia ma kaveta kiesaka. Lâ zo ndia miki kakeno nemi kenonŋa nia, ande ara ŋana miki ma kalomi ŋgere sonde, aku kawami buu nâ. ⁵ Ara ŋana miki ma kao patarawâŋa sonde nâ ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, aku kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ mao papa i nâ.

⁶ Tamâta rârâ uru ilonzi pa mbaliŋa nâ, kala sikai noŋa mine tu, “Ea ikura tu ivilama kamo ara kilo, a? O, Yova Kindeni, kalo sukâŋa ŋanama!” ⁷ Lâ zo ŋana kâpwa ipânŋa maria lâ tâno ilo, ande kinzi tamâta ŋinde uru sindeka. Taitu muŋgani noko kuo ndekâŋa ŋalae tina lâ naŋa ilonŋu, aku ndekâŋa ŋine ipole nenzi ndekâŋa kaa ŋinde ndo lâ. ⁸ Yova Kindeni, noko simbo nâ uru pwa-tona naŋa kala amo ara nâ. Naŋa aruru ŋana sâ tonŋe tia. Mine nde lâ zo ŋana naŋa alâ akeno nanenŋu kenonŋa nia, ande naŋa uru akeno walele ku akeno utu lâ.

5

Tamâta ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikatona i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, kupalonŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. Naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo; mine nde kutambira taŋa pa nanenŋu tiŋa.

² Nanenŋu Koipu ŋalae, nanenŋu Maro Kindeni noko, naŋa ano pano tu kuvilana, aku kupalonŋo pa nanenŋu sarawâŋa.

³ Yova Kindeni, naŋa uru amâ pano ikura mboyo mboyo, aku noko kupalonŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. Nanenŋu noŋa uru imâ pano itogo nanenŋu patarawâŋa

mwasina. Naŋa akai noŋa pano lâ, ñineŋga ao tiningu pa noko tu kuvilana.

⁴ Maro Kindeni, noko ñandai kundeka ñana vetâŋa potomule ŋga. Mine nde kinzi tamâta sakamao sikura tu simo noko tini laiti, ande tia. ⁵ Tamâta ea kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, kinzi ñinde sikura tu simandi noko nao, ande tia. Noko tini pwâka ndo ñananzi kiesaka tamwatanzi. ⁶ Noko kuzavarunzi kinzi laŋeŋa tamwatanzi, aku noko pwai kazâŋa ñalae tina panzi tamâta ea uru sikai laŋeŋa wa sipunzi tamâta pâta simâte wa.

⁷ Taitu noko tini mwasa ndo pa naŋa ikura zo rârâni. Mine kala naŋa akura tu amâ pano lâ noko ne luma sapâŋa, aku apare tukunŋu pano awângi awawano. ⁸ Yova Kindeni, kinzi kazâŋa tamâta situ siyaula naŋa. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kugagati ilonŋu kalonŋu, ñana naŋa ma aveta ikura noko ne pateâŋa mine. Kutula noko ne nzâla sondo ñinde pa naŋa, ñana naŋa ma apono muli sondo pano. ⁹ Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta nenzi ŋgua rârâni nde sondo tia ndo. Kinzi ilonzi ndo tu ma sizavarunzi tamâta. Kinzi kawanzi nde itogo mateŋa tamâta nenzi kuru mwasina, kawa maa nâ ikeno, ñana tu kinzi uru siporo ŋgua mona-mona palaŋeŋa rârâ ñana siyaulanzi tamâta kâ. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuonzi tamâta ñinde lâ ŋgua nia, ñineŋga kupare nia panzi. Naŋa ilonŋu tu nenzi ilo-kalo potomule ñinde ma iyaula warakanzi. Kinzi uru taŋanzi kaika pa noko, aku siveta kiesaka rârâ ñinde. Mine nde naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kusokinzi silâ simo malawae ndo ñanano.

¹¹ Anŋa tamâta ea uru simâ pa noko tu ma pwea ñananzi, ande kinzi ñinde rârâni ma sindeka. Kinzi ma wisinzi ara, aku ma siwângi wângiŋa ndekâŋa kâ. Naŋa ano pano tu pwatonanzi sondo, kinzi ñinde ilonzi ndo keno pano. Noko uru kuveta kie ara ndo panzi; mine kala kinzi sindeka ñalae. ¹² Yova Kindeni, noko uru kuveta kie ara ndo panzi tamâta ea sipono muli pa noko ne ŋgua. Noko ne wisi-wisi ñinde nde itogo tamâta ñinde nenzi maramuŋa mine.

6

Tamâta ilo malia kala ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko ma wisi nâna ku kumbita naŋa ndimo! Mao nâ, noko wisi nâna, taitu naŋa ano pano tu kupare nia pa naŋa ndimo. ² Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu kaika nde ikâwa ilâ lâ. Mine nde kalo sukâŋa ñanana! Naŋa tiningu ndoni pââsâ lâ, aku ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta tiningu ara kilo. ³ Naŋa ilonŋu nde malia ndo. Andeta Yova Kindeni, noko ma kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa ku kuvilana lâ zo ndia, a? ⁴ Yova Kindeni, kulele nao pana ku kuvilana ŋga! Noko ilo ndo keno pa naŋa ikura zo rârâni. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kutingi mateŋa piti pana. ⁵ Tiambo kinzi mateŋa tamâta sikura tu kalonzi ngere ñana noko kâ, tiya? Tia ndo. Lâ mateŋa nianzi, tamâta tonŋe ikura tu ipanea noko ña, ande tia. Mine kala ano pano tu kuvilana.

⁶ Naŋa amo ata nâ lee walonŋu ndoni marumbu lâ. Naŋa matâŋgu sulu indu indue isusulua nanenŋu kenoŋa nia ikura mbo mbo. Mine nde naŋa kulonŋu kulânda nde lââ sakoa lâ. ⁷ Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta nde siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa. Mine kala naŋa amo atata nâ. Naŋa matâŋgu poa lâ, kala akura tu amora nia sondo, ande tia.

⁸ Ayo, miki tamâta sakamao, miki kakâwa kalâ! Yova Kindeni ilonŋo nanenŋu tiŋa marumbu lâ. ⁹ Naŋa asarâwa pa Yova Kindeni tu ma kalo sukâŋa ñanana, aku i ilo ara ñana nanenŋu noŋa ñinde. ¹⁰ Yova Kindeni ma ipolenzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta rârâni, aku kinzi ma siruru ku ma mainzi ñalae. I ma iŋaranzi walele nâ, kala kinzi ma sikâwa pwapwataki silâ.

7

Tamâta ilo malia kala ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni

Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine, lâ zo ñinde i ilo malia ñana tamâta tonŋe ne vetâŋa, i ña tu Kus.

¹ Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu Maro Kindeni noko, naŋa amâ pa noko ku ano pano tu pwea ŋanana. Kuvilana, aku pwai naŋa piti lâ kinzi tamâta uru sitaŋgula naŋa ŋinde mbaunzi ilo. ² Tia ma kinzi sikai naŋa alâ pa nia bilimu, ŋinenŋa ma sizavaru naŋa ndo lâ, itogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” uru iveta panzi tamâta mine.

³⁻⁴ Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu Maro Kindeni noko, ambo nanenŋu soki tâ ikeno pana, ambo naŋa muŋga aveta kenŋu sakamao pa tamâta tonŋe tâku, akai laŋeŋa pa niŋgu-nambwe tonŋe tâku, aveta vetâŋa soki kaa nâ pa nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta tonŋe tâ; ⁵ ambo mine, ande ara ŋana kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma sitaŋgula naŋa lee sikaina kaika lâ. Ara ŋana kinzi ma kenzi nâ sipale naŋa sizavaruna ndo lâ, aku ara ŋana ma sipile karaenŋu ikeno kaa nâ lâ tâno kulu. Andeta naŋa ŋandai aveta vetâŋa mine ŋga.

⁶ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kumandi sânda ku pwai nâna panzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta. Kumandi ku pwai kazâŋa panzi tamâta ŋinde uru wisinzi nâna ŋalae tina pa naŋa. Maro Kindeni, noko kuporo kaika lâ tu tamâta ma siveta vetâŋa sondo ndo panzi tininzi pinde. Mine kala naŋa ano pano tu kupagagati tamwata ku kuvilana! ⁷ Noko uru kusaŋona koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia lâ samba lawea. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kugonanzi tamâta râranî simâ taitu ku kuonzi simandi noko nao. ⁸ Yova Kindeni, noko uru kumandi lâ ŋgua nia ku kulea sondo pa tamâta râranî nenzi vetâŋa. Noko kusama tu naŋa aveta vetâŋa soki tonŋe tia. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kutula ŋinde pwataki panzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta lâ ŋgua nia. ⁹ Maro Kindeni, noko ne vetâŋa râranî nde sondo ndo. Noko kusama tamâta râranî nenzi ilo-kalo wa ilonzi wa marumbu lâ. Mine kala naŋa ano pano tu kutoto kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi vetâŋa potomule ŋinde, aku kuveta kie ara panzi tamâta ea uru sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara.

¹⁰ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu Maro Kindeni i nde nanenŋu maramuŋa. I

uru ivilanzi tamâta ea sipalonŋo pa i kawa ŋgua. ¹¹ Maro Kindeni ne pareŋa-nia nde sondo ndo. Ikura zo râranî i uru wisi nâna panzi kiesaka tamwatanzi. ¹² Ambo kinzi tamâta sakamao mine ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi tia, ande Maro Kindeni ma iwawa ne pila kazâŋa kâ. I itike ne temba kala iluku lâ ŋana paraŋa kâ. ¹³ I inziu ne silâwa ku mata ruru ndo, ŋinenŋa ikai ne temba kâki ku irae temba ŋana ipanenzi tamâta sakamao kâ.

¹⁴ Opopo, kinzi tamâta sakamao uru kalonzi ŋgere ŋana vetâŋa kiesaka kiekie nâ. Kinzi simo sitogo vetâŋa potomule râranî tamanzi, aku kawanzi laŋeŋa nâ ikura zo zo. ¹⁵ Kinzi sisale tâno wewe ŋalae ŋana sikainzi tamâta kâ. Taitu kinzi warakanzi patanzi sindue silâ wewe ŋinde ilo. ¹⁶ Mine kala nenzi vetâŋa potomule nde iyaula kinzi warakanzi lâ. Kinzi mbaunzi nâ iveta nâna pa warakanzi.

¹⁷ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa râranî nde sondo ndo. Mine nde naŋa kawânŋu ndanŋe papa i. Naŋa ma awânŋi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Yova Kindeni âta Tamwata.

8

Maro Kindeni kilala ipânŋa nia yo ikura nia ndoni mine tu i ŋa nde ŋalae ndo Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, maka nema Maro ŋalae noko, kinzi tamâta râranî lâ tâno ndoni simora noko ne walo ŋalae ipânŋa nia yo panzi. Kinzi simo sipanea noko ŋa, aku nenzi paneâŋa ŋinde ikâki ilâ lee ipânŋa samba lawea. ² Aku kinzi lâlu kiri-kiri kala uru sipanea noko ŋa mine nâ, aku nenzi paneâŋa ŋinde nde itogo ŋgumbi kaika ŋana ipono noko ne kazâŋa tamâta nzalanzi.

³ Yova Kindeni, naŋa matânŋu kâki alea pa nia maa, niani ndaina noko nia ndoyo kupulia ipânŋa lâ. Naŋa amora nzimona tavanzi pitu râranî ŋinde noko muŋga kuonzi simo nianzi nianzi. ⁴ Naŋa amora kekekele ŋinde lâ, ŋinenŋa akasaŋano lâ warakânŋu ilonŋu mine tu, “Maka tamâta nde sâ kala noko uru ilo ŋanama. Maka nde kekekele kaa nâ; mine nde mana mana ŋga noko uru pwatonama,

a?" ⁵ Andeta noko muŋgani kuo maka kamo kelekele râŋâni kulunzi, kala maka kamo noko simbo nâ kalo. Noko kuveta maka kakai koipu, aku kusuka maka ŋama kâki lâ. ⁶ Noko kupatea maka ŋana kakai poe pa kelekele râŋâni noko muŋga kupulianzi sipâŋga ŋinde. Noko kuonzi kelekele râŋâni simo maka tamâta kaloma marumbu lâ. ⁷ Mao nâ, noko pwainzi lama wa, bulmakao wa, simbi râŋâni simo dugu ilo wa, ⁸ sii râŋâni wa, iŋa râŋâni wa, aku kuonzi kelekele râŋâni ŋinde simo maka kaloma.

⁹ Yova Kindeni, maka nema Maro Ŋalae noko, kinzi tamâta râŋâni lâ tâno ndoni simora noko ne walo ŋalae ipâŋga nia yo panzi.

9

*Tamâta kawa ndaŋge pa Maro Kindeni
ŋana i ne vetâŋa râŋâni kâ
Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu aporo ndaŋge ŋalae pa noko. Naŋa ma aporo atula ŋgua panzi tamâta ŋana vetâŋa ŋalaŋala râŋâni noko muŋga kuveta ŋinde. ² Naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana noko ne vetâŋa ŋinde kâ, kala awâŋgi wângiŋa tava ndekâŋa ŋalae. Yova Kindeni âta Tamwata, naŋa ma awâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa noko, ³ ŋana tu noko kumandi lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta naonzi, kala sikâwa silâ. Kinzi patanzi sindue aku sipamateteu. ⁴ Lâ zo ŋana noko kulea pa nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta nenzi vetâŋa lâ ŋgua nia, ande noko kuveta vetâŋa ŋinde sondo ndo. Mine nde noko kutula pwataki lâ kinzi naonzi tu nanenŋu soki tonŋe tia. ⁵ Noko kupa ŋgua lâ ŋana kupare nia panzi tinikoa ŋgu. Noko kuzavarunzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde kala naonzi tia lâ, aku tamâta tonŋe ma kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana kinzi kâ, ande ma tia. ⁶ Noko kuzavarunzi kazâŋa tamâta kala naonzi tia ndo lâ. Mine nde kinzi ma sikura tu sikai kazâŋa pa maka kilo, ande tia. Yova Kindeni, noko kuzavaru nenzi lawea ŋalaŋala marumbu lâ, aku tamâta râŋâni nde kalonzi kapa ŋananzi lâ.

⁷ Anŋa Yova Kindeni nde imo koipu ŋalae ikura zo zo. I iluku lâ ŋana ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ. ⁸ I uru ikai poe sondo ndo panzi tamâta ŋgu ndoni. Aku i ne mâsi ŋana ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ nde ipakura kuku nenzi vetâŋa. ⁹ Tamâta pinde nenzi walo nde ŋalae koŋa tia, kala nenzi kazâŋa tamâta uru siveta kenzi sakamao panzi. Taitu Yova Kindeni uru ikea ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde. Lâ zo ndia malia ipâŋga panzi, ande kinzi uru silâ simuna i tini laiti, kala simo ara nâ. ¹⁰ Yova Kindeni, ambo tamâta tonŋe itu imâ pano, ande naŋa asama tu noko ma kupu muli pa tamâta ŋinde tia ndo. Mine kala tamâta ea sisama noko kilala sondo, ande kinzi ŋinde râŋâni ma kalonzi tawana noko mao nâ.

¹¹ Miki kalonŋo ŋga; Yova Kindeni imo koipu ŋalae lâ Saion lawea! Miki ma kawâŋgi kapanea i kasuka ŋa kâki, aku katapâri panzi tamâta ŋgu ndoni ŋana vetâŋa ŋalaŋala i muŋga iveta ŋinde. ¹² Yova Kindeni ilo ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde uru sikai nâna koa tia nâ, aku ipono taja ŋana nenzi tiŋa kâ, ande tia. I uru ipare nia pa tamâta ea iveta soki panzi.

¹³ O Yova Kindeni, kalo sukâŋa ŋanana! Kumora ŋga; nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta siveta kenzi sakamao ndo pa naŋa. Naŋa ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ mateŋa ne nimbu ilo. ¹⁴ Ambo noko ma kuvila naŋa mine, ande naŋa ma akura tu amandi Jerusalem lawea ne ŋgumbi nzâla kawa, ku ma apaneano atapâri panzi tamâta ŋana vetâŋa râŋâni noko muŋga kuveta pa naŋa ŋinde. Naŋa ma amo andeka nâ, ŋana tu noko pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ¹⁵ Muŋga kinzi tinikoa tamâta sisale tâno wewe ŋalae ŋana sitatau maka kâ. Andeta kinzi warakanzi patanzi sindue silâ wewe ŋinde ilo. Kinzi sio nimbu ŋana sikale maka kaika kâ, andeta nimbu ŋinde nde ikai kinzi warakanzi. ¹⁶ Kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde siveta kelekele ŋana iyaula maka, andeta kelekele ŋinde ipalele ku izavaru kinzi warakanzi. Mine nde Yova Kindeni kilala ipâŋga nia yo tu i uru ipare nia sondo panzi tamâta.

¹⁷ Tamâta ea sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni, ande kinzi tamâta sakamao

ŋinde rârâni nde soka nzâla ŋinde ilâ pa mateŋa nianzi nâ. ¹⁸ Andeta Maro Kindeni ma kalo kapa ŋana isuka kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi, ande ma tia. Kinzi tamâta ŋinde uru sio tininzi pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi, aku nenzi mâsi ŋinde ma ilâ kaa nâ, ande tia.

¹⁹ Yova Kindeni, kumâ ŋga! Noko ma kusâu panzi tamâta tu tanjanzi kaika pano ndimo. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuonzi tinikoa tamâta simandi noko nao lâ ŋgua nia, ŋinenŋa ma kupa ŋgua ŋana pareŋania kâ panzi. ²⁰ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta rurunja ŋalae panzi. Kutula pwataki panzi tu kinzi nde tamâta nâ, kala simo noko kalo.

10

Tamâta ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

¹ Yova Kindeni, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kumo malawae ndo ŋana naŋa kâ, a? Naŋa amo sakamao ndo; ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kupavea ŋanana, a?

² Kinzi tamâta sakamao uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ku siveta kenzi sakamao panzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi ma patanzi sindue wewe ilo, wewe ndainani kinzi warakanzi munŋa sisale ŋana sikainzi tamâta kâ.

³ Kinzi tamâta sakamao uru kawanzi pakâe siporo ŋana ilo-kalo potomule ŋinde ikeno ilonzi kalonzi. Kinzi ilonzi yosi ŋana mbaliŋa kie-kie. Kinzi uru siporo ŋgua sakamao pa Yova Kindeni wa sipu mulinzi papa wa. ⁴ Kinzi tamâta sakamao situ kinzi warakanzi nâ nde tamâta ŋalaŋala. Kinzi tininzi pwâka ndo ŋana Maro Kindeni kâ. Kinzi situ i nde maro kaa nâ. ⁵ Mbaliŋa kie-kie ikeno panzi, kala simo sindeka nâ. Kinzi sizizâla ndo ŋana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ŋana ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ. Kinzi uru siveta “a” pa nenzi kazâŋa tamâta.

⁶ Kinzi siporo lâ ilonzi mine tu, “Naŋa amandi kaika nâ; sâ tonŋe ikura tu ipono nzalânŋu, ande tia. Malia tonŋe ma ikura tu isânda naŋa kulunŋu, ande tia ndo.” ⁷ Ikura zo rârâni kinzi uru siporo ŋgua sakamao wa ŋgua laŋeŋa wa ŋgua ŋana itu rurunja panzi tamâta pinde wa.

Kinzi ilonzi ndo ŋana siporo wisi-nâna ne ŋgua sakamao panzi tamâta pinde. ⁸ Kinzi tamâta sakamao uru simuna simo lawea ilo, ku sio ŋananzi tamâta ara ŋana sipunzi pâta simâte kâ. Kinzi simuna ku sititike sio ŋananzi tamâta pinde ŋana sizavarunzi kâ, kinzi ŋinde nenzi walo ŋalae koŋa tia. ⁹ Kinzi simo simuna nâ, itogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” uru imuna lâ ne ngânza ilo mine. Kinzi sio ŋananzi sugorai tamwatanzi lee sikainzi kaika lâ nenzi nimbu. Ninenŋa silaenzi silâ. ¹⁰ Kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi kaika nde ŋalae tina. Mine kala kinzi sitawanzi sugorai tamwatanzi ndue ndo lâ ku sipolenzi lâ. ¹¹ Kinzi uru siporo lâ ilonzi mine tu, “Maro Kindeni kalo kapa ŋana nanenŋu vetâŋa kâ. Ipono tamwata nao lâ, kala ikura tu imora sâ tonŋe tia.”

¹² Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta sakamao uru siveta vetâŋa mine. Mine nde Yova Kindeni, kumandi ŋga! Maro Kindeni, kuzavarunzi tamâta ŋinde ndo lâ. Kalo ŋgere ŋananzi tamâta ara ŋinde uru simo sikai nâna. ¹³ Kinzi tamâta sakamao sipu mulinzi pa noko lâ, aku uru siporo lâ warakanzi ilonzi tu, “Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia pa naŋa ŋana nanenŋu vetâŋa soki kâ, ande ma tia.” Kinzi nenzi ilo-kalo ŋinde nde ara tia ndo. ¹⁴ Mao nâ, noko uru kumora kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi vetâŋa. Noko kusama lâ ŋana nâna wa malia ŋinde kinzi tamâta ara uru sikai, aku ikura zo zo noko ilo ara nâ ŋana kuvilanzi. Ikura zo rârâni noko uru kuvilanzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa kinzi tamâta nenzi kaika tia wa, kinzi ŋinde sipauwo warakanzi lâ noko mbau ilo. ¹⁵ Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kutawa kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi nenzi kaika ndue ndo lâ, aku kupare nia panzi ŋana nenzi vetâŋa soki rârâni lee, ikura lâ zo ndia kinzi ma sipile nenzi vetâŋa soki ŋinde.

¹⁶ Yova Kindeni imo koipu ŋalae, ma imo mine ku imo nâ. I ma isokinzi tinikoa tamâta lâ i ne tâno, aku ma naonzi tia ndo lâ. ¹⁷ Yova Kindeni, noko ma kupaloŋo panzi tamâta uru sikai nâna ŋinde nenzi noŋa, aku ma kupu tini kaika pa ilonzi kalonzi. ¹⁸ Noko ma kupaloŋo pa kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi nenzi tiŋa, aku ma kupaloŋo pa kinzi tamâta uru sikai malia

ŋinde nenzi tiŋa tona. Noko ma kuveta kie sondu nâ panzi. Mine kala kinzi tâno tamâta ma sikura tu siveta rurunja panzi kilo, ande ma tia.

11

Tamâta ne kalo-tawana ikeno sondu pa Maro Kindeni

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu Yova Kindeni ma ikatona naŋa. Mine nde noko tamâta ŋai, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kupai naŋa mine tu, “Pwâwa kulâ pa tuu, itogo sii iruru ku ikâwa ilâ walele nâ mine. ² Pwâwa kulâ, ŋana tu kinzi tamâta sakamao simuna simo nia kondoma. Kinzi sitike nenzi temba lâ, ku sisaŋa silâwa sirae silea pa kinzi tamâta ara tu ma sipanenzi kâ. ³ Kinzi tamâta sakamao sizavaru vetâŋa ara râranî. Mine nde tamâta ara ma ikura tu iveta sâ tonje tia.” Ayo, noko tamâta ŋai, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kuporo ŋgua kapa-kapa mine pa naŋa, a?

⁴ Naŋa tu Yova Kindeni imo tamwata ne luma sapâŋa ilo. I imo ikai koipu lâ samba ilo, aku i mata uru ilea panzi tamâta râranî. Isama ŋana vetâŋa râranî siveta ŋinde. ⁵ Yova Kindeni uru ilea pa tamâta râranî nenzi vetâŋa, kinzi saka wa ara wa. I tini pwâka ndo ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde sivaligi i tamwata ne ŋgua tukuŋa. ⁶ I ma isupwa yâa tava mira ndimoro imbe indue lâ kinzi tamâta sakamao kulunzi, itogo karâzi mine. Aku i ma isupwa lawea kaika ilâ panzi ŋana iveta kelekele râranî ŋgâla-ŋgâla lâ. Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ipatea tu vetâŋa mine ma ipânŋa panzi tamâta sakamao.

⁷ Yova Kindeni tamwata uru iveta vetâŋa sondu nâ, aku i tini mwasa pa vetâŋa arara râranî. Kinzi tamâta ara ma simo kuku i.

12

Tamâta ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, kuvila maka ŋga! Tamâta ara tonje imo ŋai, ande tia. Munja tamâta pinde sipono muli pa

noko, andeta kala ŋine kinzi ŋinde nde naonzi tia lâ. ² Tamâta râranî uru sikai laŋeŋa panzi tininzi pinde. Kinzi uru siporo ŋgua kaŋa mona-mona panzi ŋana silanenzi kâ.

³ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kupono kinzi tamâta uru siporo ŋgua mona-mona kaa kaa ŋinde kawanzi, kinzi ŋinde simo nâ sipasuka warakanzi tininzi. ⁴ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde uru siporo mine tu, “Kelekele ndia maka iloma papa, ande maka kawama nâ kaporo ŋgua, aku kakai kelekele ŋinde râranî. Maka warakama nema ŋgua uru isukama; mine kala maka ma kapaloŋo pa tamâta tonje tia.”

⁵ Andeta Yova Kindeni iporo mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta sakamao uru siveta malia panzi sugorai tamwatanzi, aŋga kinzi tamâta ara uru sikai malia wa nâna wa, kala simo sita nâ. Mine kala ŋine nâ naŋa ma alâ panzi. Kinzi uru sino pa naŋa tu ma navilanzi, kala naŋa ma akea ŋananzi.” ⁶ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni uru iveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa râranî. I ne ŋgua râranî nde ara ndo, itogo mira “silva” kinzi simomo lâ yâa ilo, kala zuzuli ndo.

⁷⁻⁸ Yova Kindeni, kinzi tamâta sakamao simo sikura nia ndoni, aku tamâta râranî sindeka nâ ŋana vetâŋa potomule kâ. Mine nde maka kano pano tu pwatonama sondu. Pwea ŋanama ikura zo râranî, ŋana kinzi tamâta sakamao ma sikura tu sizavaru maka tia.

13

Tamâta ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko ma kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana naŋa lâ zo ndia, a? Tiambo noko ma kalo kapa ŋana naŋa kâ ikura zo râranî, a? Noko ma kupavea ŋanana ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? ² Naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo, aku ikura kari wa mbo wa naŋa kalonŋu sukâŋa nâ. Naŋa ma amo mine ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ma sipole naŋa ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a?

³ Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kupaloŋo pana ku

kusâu pa nanenŋu noŋa. Noko ne walo kaika kulua naŋa kilo. Tia ma naŋa alâ pa mateŋa nianzi. ⁴ Naŋa tiningu pwâka tu nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ma siporo ŋgua ŋana naŋa kâ mine tu, “Maka kapole i marumbu lâ”. Ambo kinzi ma simora naŋa patana andue, ande ma sindeka nâ, aku naŋa tiningu pwâka tu vetâŋa mine ma ipâŋga pana.

⁵ Andeta naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu noko ne tini-mwasa uru imâ pana ikura zo rârâni. Naŋa ma andeka nâ, ŋana tu noko ma pwai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ⁶ Mao nâ, naŋa ma awâŋgi apanea Yova Kindeni ŋa, ŋana tu i uru iveta kie ara ndo pa naŋa.

14

*Kinzi tamâta nenzi vetâŋa sakamao
Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Kinzi tamâta kapa-kapa uru siporo lâ warakanzi ilonzi mine tu, “Maro Kindeni nde maro kaa nâ”. Kinzi tamâta ŋinde nde tamâta sakamao ndo. Kinzi uru siveta vetâŋa potomule nâ. Tamâta tonŋe uru iveta vetâŋa ara nâ, ande tia. ² Yova Kindeni imo samba ilo, aku i mata ndue ilea pa kinzi tamâta. I itu isama mine: tiambo tamâta pinde simo tava ilo-kalo ara, tiya? Tiambo tamâta pinde ilonzi tu ma simo kuku i, tiya? ³ Andeta tia. Kinzi rârâni sipile nzâla ara marumbu lâ. Kinzi rârâni nenzi vetâŋa nde kie taituni, kinzi nde tamâta sakamao ndo. Tamâta tonŋe uru iveta vetâŋa ara nâ, ande tia ndo kanaŋo.

⁴ Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua ikeno mine tu, “Tiambo kinzi tamâta ŋinde nenzi ilo-kalo tia tâ. Kinzi rârâni uru siveta vetâŋa sakamao. Kinzi sizavarunzi nanenŋu tamâta, itogo sika kâpwa mine, aku uru sikai noŋa pa naŋa tia ndo.”

⁵ Andeta kinzi tamâta ŋinde ma siruru pâta kanaŋo, ŋana tu Maro Kindeni uru imo kunzi tamâta ea sipono muli pa i ne ŋgua. ⁶ Kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi ilonzi pateu tu ma siveta vetâŋa ara pinde, andeta kinzi tamâta sakamao uru sipono nzalanzi. Taitu Yova Kindeni uru ikea ŋananzi sugorai tamâta ŋinde.

⁷ Naŋa ilonŋu tu Yova Kindeni ma isupwa kindu Isrel ŋgu nenda Yautâŋa Tamâta iyoka pa Saion Tuu indue imâ. Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni tamwata ma iyoka pa Saion imâ, ku ma ivilanzi Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu tu simo ara kilo. Aku lâ zo ŋinde kinzi ma sindeka ŋalae tina.

15

*Maro Kindeni ilo tu kindu ma taveta
vetâŋa sondo*

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, tamâta mana ikura tu iyoka ilâ noko ne luma sapâŋa ilo. Tamâta mana ikura tu imo Saion Tuu kulu, noko tamwata ne tuu sapâŋa ŋinde.

² Maro Kindeni iporo ŋgua taulo imâ mine tu, “Ambo tamâta tonŋe ipaveta kuku Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa rârâni, ambo iveta vetâŋa ara ikura zo zo, ambo iporo ŋgua mao nâ, ande tamâta ŋinde ma ikura tu ilâ luma sapâŋa ilo.

³ Ambo tamâta tonŋe tini pwâka tu isowe ŋgua lanŋa ilâ i tini pinde tininzi, ambo i tini pwâka tu iveta soki panzi ninambwe wukale, ambo i tini pwâka tu itu tamâta lagananzi, ande tamâta ŋinde ma ikura tu ilâ luma sapâŋa ilo. ⁴ Ambo tamâta tonŋe uru tini piti ndo ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde Yova Kindeni ipu muli panzi lâ, aku i uru isuka kinzi tamâta uru sipono muli pa Yova Kindeni ŋinde ŋanzi kâki, ande tamâta ŋinde ma ikura tu ilâ luma sapâŋa ilo. Lâ zo ndia tamâta mine ipa ŋgua ŋana iveta vetâŋa tonŋe, ande i uru iveta vetâŋani ndaina. ⁵ I uru isâu panzi i tini pinde tu sikai mbumbu saŋe i, aku lâ zo ndia kinzi situ ŋana, ande i ikai mbumbu kambwane ndainani nâ saŋenzi. Ambo tamâta pinde situ sipu i tini, kala siko lâ mbumbu ŋana imandi ŋgua nia ku iporo ŋgua lanŋa ŋananzi tamâta pinde munŋa siveta vetâŋa soki tia, ande i ma iveta mine tia ndo.

Tamâta ea sipaveta kuku vetâŋa arara ŋinde, ande kinzi ŋinde ma sikura tu simandi kaika ikura zo rârâni.”

16

Tamâta kalo tawana kala ino pa Maro Kindeni

Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu pwatonana. Naŋa amâ pa noko tu ma pwea ñanana. ² Naŋa aporo pa Yova Kindeni tu, “Nanengu Maro Ñalae, kelekele arara ndia ikeno pa naŋa, ande ñinde rârâni iyoka noko nâ mbau ilo imâ pana.” ³ Maro Kindeni ne tamâta kinzi nde tamâta ara ndo, aku naŋa andeka nâ tu amo kunzi. ⁴ Aŋga tamâta pinde uru sipalilu silâ ñana siwângi panzi maro laŋeŋa kâ. Kinzi ñinde uru sisânda malia rârâ kulu. Naŋa ma alâ taitu kunzi tamâta ñinde ñana aveta patarawâŋa kâ, ande ma tia. Aku naŋa ma awângi apatu kinzi nenzi maro ñanzi, ande tia ndo.

⁵ Noko simbo nâ kumo nanengu Maro Kindeni, aku noko uru kuveta kie ara ndo pa naŋa. Noko uru kutula nzâla pana, aku nanengu via nde ikeno noko mbau ilo. ⁶ Noko kuwae kelekele ara ndo pa naŋa. Mao nâ, kelekele ñinde nde ara pâta lâ.

⁷ Naŋa apanea Yova Kindeni ña, ñana tu i uru ikai poe sonde pana. Ikura mbo mbo i io ilo-kalo ara nâ lâ ilongu kalongu ñana ipananana. ⁸ Ikura zo rârâni naŋa apasama tu Yova Kindeni imo tiningu laiti. I imo naŋa tiningu pa wia kâ ñana ivilana. Mine nde sâ tonge ikura tu iveta rururŋa pa naŋa, ande tia. ⁹ Mine kala naŋa ilongu ndeka ndo, aku kawângu ndange papa i. I uru ikatona naŋa sonde ndo, kala amo ara nâ. ¹⁰ Ñana tu Yova Kindeni, noko ma kusâu pa mateŋa tu ikai naŋa kaika kâ, ande ma tia. Naŋa uru apono muli sonde pa noko, aku noko ma kupile karaengu isâmbu lâ kuru ilo, ande tia. ¹¹ Noko tamwata ma kutula nzâla pa naŋa ñana akai via mao kâ. Noko kumo kuna, kala ndekâŋa nde ipipi ndo lâ ilongu. Mao nâ, noko kuveta naŋa ilongu ndeka ikura zo rârâni.

17

Tamâta ara ne noŋa

Daviti ikai noŋa ñine

¹ Yova Kindeni, kupaloŋo pa nanengu sarawâŋa. Naŋa amandi noko nao atogo tamâta sonde ndo. Naŋa kawângu laŋeŋa tia ndo. Mine nde naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kupaloŋo pa nanengu noŋa.

² Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kulea sonde pa nanengu vetâŋa, aku kutula pwataki lâ ŋgua nia tu nanengu soki tonge ikeno pana tia. ³ Ilo-kalo ndia ikeno naŋa ilongu kalongu, ande ñinde noko kusama lâ. Ambo noko ma kumâ pa naŋa lâ mbo ñana pwai samâŋa pana, ande noko ma kumora tu ilo-kalo potomule ikeno pa naŋa, ande tia. ⁴ Tamâta pinde uru siporo ŋgua sakamao, andeta naŋa ñandai aveta mine ŋga. Naŋa apono muli sonde pa noko kawa ŋgua, aku apu mulingu pa kinzi nzanzare tamwatanzi nenzi vetâŋa.

⁵ Ikura zo zo naŋa uru ayoka noko ne nzâla, aku naŋa kengu nde kaika nâ.

⁶ Maro Kindeni, noko uru kupaloŋo pa nanengu noŋa. Mine kala ñine naŋa ano pano. Kutambira taŋa sonde pa naŋa kawângu ŋgua, aku kuveta pana ikura nanengu noŋa ñine. ⁷ Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kutula ne tini-mwasa ñalae ñinde kilala pwataki. Noko uru kuvilanzi ne tamâta, kinzi ñinde simâ pano tu simuna ñananzi nenzi kazâŋa tamâta.

⁸ Naŋa ano pano tu pwatonana, itogo tamâta ikatona i tamwata mata mine. Kuvea naŋa sonde, itogo tatareko tina igogonzi natu simo mbani kalo mine.

⁹ Kuvea naŋa ñananzi tamâta sakamao, kinzi ñinde situ sizavaru naŋa ndo lâ. Kinzi sikai kazâŋa ñalae pa naŋa, kala simâ sinŋe naŋa mbwaliu lâ.

¹⁰ Kinzi kalonzi sukâŋa ñananzi tamâta pinde tia ndo. Kinzi uru kawanzi pakâe sipasuka warakanzi nâ tininzi. ¹¹ Kinzi sitangula naŋa lee, kala ñine simâ sinŋe naŋa mbwaliu lâ, aku sio ñana sipu naŋa pâta kâ.

¹² Kinzi sitogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” putole ipu kala imuna io ñana simbi tu ma ipu ika kâ. ¹³ Yova Kindeni, kumâ kupara kunzi nanengu kazâŋa tamâta, aku kupunzi ndue! Pwai ne pila kazâŋa kâ, aku kumâ pwai naŋa piti lâ kinzi tamâta sakamao mbaunzi ilo!

¹⁴ Yova Kindeni, kusurŋa mbau ndue ku

pwaina piti lâ kinzi mbaunzi ilo. Kinzi simo sitogo mbaliŋa warakanzi lâ tâno ñine kulu. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma pwatu nenzi vetâŋa sakamao kulu panzi, ikura noko muŋga kupatea tu ma kuveta mine, aku kuveta nâna mine nâ panzi tamâta ñinde natunzi-timbunzi tona. ¹⁵ Anŋa naŋa aveta vetâŋa soki tia, aku muli ŋga naŋa ma amandi noko nao. Lâ zo ŋana naŋa ma amandi sânda kâ, ande naŋa ma amo kuno, aku ñinde ma iveta ilonŋu ndeka ñalae.

18

Maro Kindeni uru ivila kinda ŋana tapole kazâŋa kâ

Yova Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine, lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni ikai i piti lâ Saulo mbau ilo wa kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo wa.

¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu ndo ikeno pa noko! Noko uru walo kaika kulana. ² Yova Kindeni uru ikea ŋana naŋa kâ. I imo itogo mira ñalae naŋa uru amuna tini mwasina, aku imo nanenŋu Yautâŋa Tamwata. Naŋa amo i tini laiti, kala kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sikura tu sizavaru naŋa, ande tia. Maro Kindeni ikea ŋanana, aku imo itogo nanenŋu maramuŋa mine. Mao nâ, i ne kaika ikatona naŋa lâ kazâŋa ilo. ³ Nanenŋu paneâŋa ilâ pa Yova Kindeni! Naŋa asarâwa papa i tu ivilana, kala ikaina piti lâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo. ⁴ Muŋga mateŋa nao sonde imâ pana, aku zavaruŋa ipole naŋa itogo tâi ilaŋa ipole tamâta mine. ⁵ Lâ zo ñinde mateŋa ne wâlo ilita naŋa kaika lâ, aku mateŋa imâ ipânŋa tiningu laiti. ⁶ Mine nde naŋa kalonŋu loko ñalae tina, kala asarâwa pa Yova Kindeni. Naŋa ano pa nanenŋu Maro Kindeni tu ma isukana. I imo ne luma sapâŋa ilo, aku ilonŋo nanenŋu sarawâŋa. I ipalonŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa.

⁷ Ninenŋa Maro Kindeni ivila naŋa mine; i wisi nâna kala iveta tâno ririŋo ñalae ku iveta tuu duvi iyoka yâti taulo. ⁸ Ninenŋa mâsi ñalanala kie-kie ipânŋa tâno kulu. Mundo tava yââ ñalae wa mira ndimoro nde ipânŋa tuu ñalanala

ilonzi ku iyâti imâ. ⁹ I tamwata ipu nia maa pwataki ku indue imâ, aku take-take mâmânŋa ikeno i kie kalo. ¹⁰ I isaŋona kelekele via kâ tonge kumbu, aku ñinde ikai i ilou walele nâ imâ. Lawea ikai i pââ pââ imâ, itogo sii uru ilou walele mwasina. ¹¹ I ipatura tini lâ kondoma ñalae, aku ipavea lâ take-take ñalae tonge ilo, io mâmânŋa ku ipânŋa togo karâzi mine. ¹² Loloa salaga-salaga imuŋga papa imâ, anŋa mira “ais” tava yââ mela-mela nde ipu take-take mâmânŋa ñinde pwataki ku imbe ndue. ¹³ Ninenŋa Yova Kindeni isarâwa kaika lâ samba tini, itogo mbamba ipu mwasina. Yova Kindeni âta Tamwata kawa ne sarawâŋa ipânŋa lâ. ¹⁴ I irae ne temba ku silâwa nâ ipanenzi ne kazâŋa tamâta, kala sikâwa silâ. Mao nâ, i loloa nâ ipanenzi, aku sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. ¹⁵ Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ñinde noko wisi nâna ñalae tina kala kumbitanzi ne kazâŋa tamâta. Noko kumbana koroani ku kuveta tâno ikeno tâi kalo ñinde ipânŋa mâsa-mâsa lâ, aku tâno ne duvi ipânŋa nia yo.

¹⁶ Lâ zo ñinde naŋa atogo tamâta imb-watuke lâ tâi geza-geza ilo, andeta Maro Kindeni, inani uru imo samba ilo, ande isuŋa mbau ndue isaŋa naŋa kaika ku itapana akâki amâ. ¹⁷ Mao nâ, itapa naŋa piti lâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta kaika ñinde mbaunzi ilo, kinzi ñinde uru wisinzi nâna pa naŋa. Kinzi nenzi kaika ipole nanenŋu kaika ndo lâ, andeta Maro Kindeni ivilana. ¹⁸ Zo sakamao nde isânda naŋa kulunŋu lâ, aku lâ zoni ndaina kinzi simâ tu sipara kuna. Andeta naŋa amarerea Yova Kindeni, kala amo ara nâ. ¹⁹ I ikatona naŋa lâ. Mine nde naŋa anŋenge ŋana kazâŋa ñinde kâ. I ilo ara ndo pa naŋa, aku ŋana duvi ñinde kâ i ivilana.

²⁰ Naŋa uru apaveta kuku vetâŋa râranî Yova Kindeni ilo papa ñinde. Mine kala i uru iveta kie ara nâ pana. Naŋa aveta vetâŋa soki tonge tia, aku ŋana duvi ñinde kâ Yova Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa naŋa itogo nanenŋu vetâŋa ara ne kulu mine. ²¹ Naŋa apono muli sonde pa Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa. Naŋa ŋandai aveta vetâŋa soki ŋana apu

mulingu pa nanengu Maro Kindeni nga.
²² Naŋa ilongu pa i ne ngua tukuŋa rârâni, aku naŋa ŋandai alaŋa apole i ne tukuŋa ŋinde nga. ²³ I isama tu naŋa aveta vetâŋa soki tonge tia, aku naŋa apu mulingu pa kiesaka ne vetâŋa marumbu lâ. ²⁴ Naŋa ilongu ikeno mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao. Mine nde iveta kie ara pa naŋa, itogo nanengu vetâŋa ara ne kulu mine. ²⁵ Yova Kindeni, tamâta ea sipono muli mao pa noko, ande noko uru kuveta kie ara nâ panzi, ikura muŋga kupa ngua tu ma kuveta mine. Tamâta ea sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara, ande noko uru kuveta vetâŋa sondo ndo panzi. ²⁶ Tamâta ea simo ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ noko nao, ande noko uru kuo ne wisi-wisi ilâ ŋalae tina panzi. Anŋa tamâta ea sipaveta kuku laŋeŋa ne mâsi kie-kie, ande noko uru pwatu nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde kulu taulo panzi. ²⁷ Noko uru kuvilanzi tamâta ea sipatawa warakanzi tininzi. Anŋa tamâta ea sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, ande noko kutawanzi ndue ndo. ²⁸ Yova Kindeni, noko tamwata nde nanengu sinâla. Nanengu Maro Kindeni uru isinala kondoma ŋine itura naŋa, kala kondoma ŋinde ikâwa ilâ. ²⁹ Noko uru walo kaika kulua naŋa. Mine nde naŋa akura tu apolenzi nanengu kazâŋa tamâta. Nanengu Maro Kindeni uru ivilana. Mine nde naŋa akura tu alaŋa apole nenzi lawea ne ngumbi ŋalae.

³⁰ Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa rârâni nde ara ku sondo ndo. Ambo i ma ipa ngua ŋana iveta vetâŋa tonge, ande i ne ngua ŋinde nde mao kanaŋo. I imo itogo mara-muŋa mine panzi tamâta rârâni simâ pa i tu ma ikea ŋananzi. ³¹ Yova Kindeni simbo nâ nde maro mao. Kinda nenda Maro Kindeni i simbo nâ imo itogo mira ŋalae kinda tamuna tini. ³² Inani uru kaika ilua naŋa, aku lâ zo ndia naŋa atu ayoka nzâla, ande i uru ikatona naŋa sondo ndo. ³³ I iveta naŋa keŋgu kaika, itogo wiki kie mine. Lâ zo ndia naŋa ayoka nia tuu, ande isuka naŋa kala patana tia. ³⁴ I uru ipanana naŋa ŋana paraŋa ne mâsi kâ. Mine kala naŋa akura tu arae temba kaika ndo. ³⁵ Yova Kindeni, noko uru pwea ŋanana ku pwaina piti

lâ kazâŋa ilo. Noko ne walo kaika ivila naŋa sondo lâ. Noko ne wisi-wisi iveta naŋa ŋângu ipâŋga ŋalae. ³⁶ Noko uru pwatona naŋa nzalângu. Mine nde kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ŋandai sikai naŋa kaika nga. Aku naŋa ŋandai patana lâ nia zuli-zuli nga.

³⁷ Naŋa apalilu atangulanzi nanengu kazâŋa tamâta lee akainzi kaika lâ. Naŋa apwarea tia lee ikura lâ zo naŋa ayaula kinzi ndo lâ. ³⁸ Naŋa apunzi ndue ndo, kala sikura tu simandi kilo tia. Kinzi simâte lâ naŋa naongu. ³⁹ Noko tamwata walo kaika kulana ŋana apara kunzi nanengu kazâŋa tamâta. Noko tamwata kusuka naŋa, kala apolenzi lâ paraŋa ilo. ⁴⁰ Noko kuvetanzi nanengu kazâŋa tamâta sikâwa sipalilu silâ. Naŋa azavarunzi tamâta uru wisinzi nâna pa naŋa ŋinde kala sipamateteu. ⁴¹ Kinzi sisarâwa pa tamâta tonge tu ma imâ isukanzi, taitu tamâta tonge isukanzi nde tia. Kinzi sino pa Yova Kindeni, andeta ipaloŋo pa nenzi noŋa tia. ⁴² Naŋa azavarunzi ndo lâ, kala sipâŋga sitogo tâno gawura lawea itapala kala nao tia lâ mine. Naŋa apunzi kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde ndue lâ ku keŋgu nâ apalenzi, itogo tamâta kie nâ ipale nziŋa ikeno nzâla tini mine.

⁴³ Yova Kindeni, kinzi taŋa-kaika tamwatanzi nde sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa lâ, andeta noko kusuka naŋa kala sipole naŋa tia. Noko kuo naŋa akai koipu panzi tinikoa ngu. Muŋga naŋa azizâla ŋananzi ngu pinde, andeta kala ŋine kinzi tamâtani ndaina nde simo kalongu. ⁴⁴ Kinzi tamâta lâ lawea malawae nde siloŋo naŋa parinângu kala sipono muli pa nanengu ngua. Kinzi simâ pa naŋa ku tininzi ruru sipare tukunzi ndue lâ keŋgu tini laiti. ⁴⁵ Kinzi ŋinde rârâni nenzi walo nde ikâwa ŋananzi. Kinzi siruru pâta ku sipile nenzi tenŋo kaika simâ pa naŋa ku siporo tu, “Noko ne kaika kala kupole maka.”

⁴⁶ Yova Kindeni imo via nâ! I itogo mira ŋalae naŋa uru amuna tini mwasina, aku nanengu paneâŋa ilâ pa i nâ. Maro Kindeni nde nanengu Yautâŋa Tamwata, aku naŋa ma apanea i asuka ŋa kâki.

⁴⁷ I simbo nâ ivila naŋa kala apolenzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta. I simbo nâ ionzi tinikoa ŋgu simo kalonŋu. ⁴⁸ I simbo nâ uru ivila naŋa. Mine nde nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta sikura tu sipole naŋa nde tia. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni, noko simbo nâ kuvila naŋa lâ paraŋa ilo kala apunzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ndue. Noko pwea ŋanana, kala kinzi nzanzare tamwatanzi sikura tu sipu naŋa pâta amâte, ande tia. ⁴⁹ Mine nde naŋa ma kawânŋu ndanŋe pano lâ kinzi tinikoa ŋgu naonzi. Naŋa ma awânŋi apaneano asuka noko ŋa kâki. ⁵⁰ Yova Kindeni ipatea naŋa Daviti tu akai koipu, aku i uru ivila naŋa kala apole paraŋa. I tini mwasa ndo papa ne pateâŋa tamâta naŋa, aku i ma tini mwasa mine nâ panzi nanenŋu vâsa ŋinde ma sipânŋa muli-muli sikai niânŋu.

19

Kelekele rârâni Maro Kindeni ivetanzi sipânŋa lâ, ande kelekele ŋinde itula i kilala pwataki

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Nia maa uru itula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki pa kinda tu i nde ara ku ara ndo. Kelekele rârâni simo âta ŋinde situla i ne vetâŋa ara kilala pwataki pa kinda. ² Kari kari itula Maro Kindeni kilala ŋinde pwataki, anŋa mbo mbo kala itula i kilala ndainani nâ pwataki kilo. ³ Mbo ŋa kari kawanzi tia. Mine nde kinzi ŋandai siporo ŋgua itogo kinda tamâta nenda ŋgua mine. Kinda takura tu talonŋo kaŋanzi, ande tia. ⁴ Taitu nenzi sarawâŋa ilâ isala nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu, aku tamâta lâ lawea ndoni silonŋo nenzi ŋgua ŋinde.

Maro Kindeni ipa luma tonŋe lâ nia maa ŋana kari ma imo ilo, ⁵ aku ikura mboyoy mboyoy kari uru ipile ne luma ŋinde ku iyâti imâ pa nia yo tava ndekâŋa. Mao nâ, kari ilo ara nâ ku iyâti imâ ŋana iveta ne wurâta ikura zo zo. ⁶ Kari uru ipânŋa pa samba warika pa mbwera kâ, aku iparuse ilâ lee ilâ pa ŋganŋe pinde. Aku kelekele tonŋe ikura tu

imuna ŋana kari mata ne nâna kâ, ande tia.

⁷ Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde sondo ndo, aku tukuŋa ŋinde uru walo wasaseki ilua kinda. Ara ŋana kinda ma kalonda tawana Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua. I kawa ŋgua ŋinde uru ipanananzi tamâta, kinzi ŋinde nenzi ilo-kalo ŋalae koŋa tia. Mine kala nenzi ilo-kalo ipânŋa ŋalae ndo. ⁸ Yova Kindeni ne tukuŋa nde ara ndo, aku tamâta ea sipono muli papa, ande kinzi ŋinde uru ilonzi ndeka nâ. Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde sondo ndo, aku itula ilo-kalo ara ndo pa kinda. ⁹ Ara ŋana kinzi tamâta ma sipanea Yova Kindeni sisuka i ŋa kâki ikura zo zo. Yova Kindeni ne pateâŋa rârâni nde sondo ndo, aku i ne vetâŋa rârâni nde mao kanaŋo. ¹⁰ Kinzi tamâta uru ilonzi pa mira ara “gol”. Taitu Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde kelekele ara ndo, ipole mira “gol”. Aku Yova Kindeni ne tukuŋa i kaŋa mona-mona ndo, ipole sipa sinji ara ne mona-mona. ¹¹ Noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋinde ipanana noko ne wurâta tamâta naŋa sondo ndo. Naŋa apono muli pa noko ne tukuŋa, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ noko uru kuveta kie ara ndo pa naŋa.

¹² Andeta naŋa kalonŋu loko ŋana ŋine kâ; tamâta tonŋe ikura tu isama i tamwata ne vetâŋa soki rârâni kilala, ande tia. Yova Kindeni, zo pinde naŋa aveta vetâŋa soki pinde, andeta azizâla ŋana. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kuzavaru vetâŋa soki ŋinde ne muso piti lâ ilonŋu. ¹³ Andeta zo pinde naŋa tanânŋu kaika, kala aveta vetâŋa pinde naŋa nanayoni asama kilala tu ŋinde nde vetâŋa soki. Naŋa ano pano tu kupono ne wurâta tamâta naŋa nzalânŋu, ŋana naŋa ma akura tu aveta vetâŋa soki ŋinde tia. Naŋa tiningu pwâka tu vetâŋa soki mine ma ikai poe pa naŋa. Ambo noko ma kusuka naŋa ŋana apu mulingu pa vetâŋa soki kâ, ande naŋa ma amo ilonŋu mbâra-mbâra lâ noko nao, aku kiesaka ne vetâŋa sakamao ma ikeno pa naŋa tia.

¹⁴ Yova Kindeni, noko kutogo mira ŋalae naŋa uru amuna tini mwasina, aku noko kumo nanenŋu Yautâŋa Tamwata.

Mine nde naŋa ilonŋu tu nanenŋu ŋgua ndoni wa ilo-kalo ndoni ma imo itogo kelekele ara ndo lâ noko nao.

20

Kinzi situ Maro Kindeni ma isuka koipu ŋalae ŋana ipole paraŋa

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Koipu ŋalae, lâ zo ndia malia ipânŋa pano ku iveta noko kalo loko, ande maka kano pa Yova Kindeni tu ma ivilano. Maka kano tu kinda timbunda Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni ma ikea ŋanano. ² Maka kano tu i ma io ne pavilâŋa iyoka ne luma sapâŋa ikeno Saion tuu kulu ŋinde imâ pano. ³ Maka kano tu i ma kalo ŋgere ŋana noko ne patarawâŋa rârâni, aku ma ilo ara ŋana noko ne patarawâŋa ŋinde simomo lâ yââ.

⁴ Kelekele ndia noko ilo papa, ande maka kano pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma kelekele ŋinde rârâni ilano. Aku wurâta wa vetâŋa ndia noko ilo tu kuveta, ande maka kano tu i ma isukano ŋana kuveta kâ. ⁵ Mine kala lâ zo ŋana noko ma kupole paraŋa kâ, ande maka ma kandeka, aku ma kapanea nenda Maro Kindeni kasuka i ŋa kâki. Maka kano pa Yova Kindeni tu ma ipaloŋo pa noko ne noŋa rârâni.

⁶ Kala ŋine naŋa asama tu Yova Kindeni uru isuka ne koipu ŋalae, koipu ŋinde i tamwata ipatea lâ. I imo ne lawea sapâŋa lâ samba ilo, aku uru ipaloŋo pa koipu ŋalae ne noŋa. I io i tamwata ne walo kaika imâ ŋana isuka koipu ŋalae kâ. Mine nde koipu ŋalae ikura tu ipole paraŋa rârâni. ⁷ Tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana tu nenzi kareta kaika ma ivilanzi lâ paraŋa ilo, anŋa pinde nde kalonzi tawana tu nenzi “hosi” ma sivilanzi. Taitu maka nde kaloma tawana tu nema Maro Yova Kindeni ne walo kaika ŋinde nâ ma ivilama lâ paraŋa ilo. ⁸ Tamâta ea kalonzi tawana tu nenzi kareta wa “hosi” ma ivilanzi, ande kinzi ŋinde ma patanzi. Anŋa maka nde ma gagatima kamandi kaika.

⁹ Yova Kindeni, maka kano pano tu kuvila koipu ŋalae tu ma ipole paraŋa

kâ. Maka nema sarawâŋa imâ pano. Kupaloŋo pa maka ŋga!

21

Maro Kindeni ivila koipu ŋalae, kala koipu ŋalae ipanea i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, koipu ŋalae indeka nâ, ŋana tu noko walo kaika kulua i lâ. Noko kuvila i ŋana ipole paraŋa kâ. Mine nde i ilo ndeka nâ. ² Kelekele ŋinde i ilo papa, ande ŋinde noko kulua lâ. Noko kupaloŋo pa i ne noŋa. ³ Noko kumâ papa i ku kelekele arara kulua lâ. Noko kuo loki-loki “gol” lâ i kulu ŋana itula pwataki tu i imo koipu ŋalae. ⁴ Munŋa i ino pano tu ma via luandondo kulua, aku noko kusâu papa kala kusenŋe mbwera rârâ lâ zo ŋine i imo via. ⁵ Noko kuvila i, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ i ŋa ipânŋa ŋalae ndo. Noko walo kaika kulua i, kala imo koipu ŋalae ara ndo. ⁶ Ikura zo rârâni noko uru kuveta kie ara ndo papa i. Noko kumo kuku i, aku ŋinde iveta i ilo ndeka ŋalae. ⁷ Yova Kindeni Walo Tamwata, koipu ŋalae ne kalo-tawana ikeno pa noko. Aku Yova Kindeni, noko ilo ndo ikeno papa i ikura zo zo. Mine kala koipu ŋalae ma imandi kaika mine ku imo nâ.

⁸ Noko mbau nâ ma pwainzi ne kazâŋa tamâta rârâni kaika lâ. Kinzi tamâta ŋinde ilonzi sakamao pano, andeta noko ma kusaŋa kinzi rârâni kaika lâ. ⁹ Muli ŋga, lâ zo ŋinde noko ma kumâ kupânŋa, ande noko ma kuzavarunzi ne kazâŋa tamâta ndo lâ, itogo yââ ŋalae kana kelekele ku nao tia lâ mine. Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni, noko ma wisi nâna ŋalae tina, aku ma kupunzi ndue ndo. Aku yââ ma kananzi ndo lâ. ¹⁰ Noko ma kupunzi ne kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde natunzi rârâni simâte, aku nenzi vâsa muli-muli rârâni kala ma naonzi tia mine nâ. ¹¹ Ambo kinzi situ simâ taitu ku sipa ŋgua ŋana siveta soki pano, ande kinzi ma sikura tu siveta sâ tonŋe tia. ¹² Noko ma kurae temba ku silâwa nâ kupanenzi, kala ma sipalilu sikâwa pwapwataki silâ.

¹³ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni imo tava ne walo kaika. Maka ma kawânŋi kapanea

noko ŋa ŋana noko ne vetâŋa kaika ŋinde.

22

Tamâta ita ŋana ne malia kâ, ŋinenŋa kawa ndaŋge pa Maro Kindeni Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Nanenŋu Maro, nanenŋu Maro, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kupile naŋa, a? Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko tini pwâka tu kuvilana, a? Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kuloŋo nanenŋu tiŋa tia, a? ² Maro Kindeni, naŋa asarâwa pano lâ kari, taitu noko kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa tia. Naŋa asarâwa pano lâ mbo, andeta nanenŋu nâna keno mo ŋai yo. ³ Andeta Maro Kindeni, noko nde Sapâŋa Tamwata. Noko uru kusaŋona koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia, aku maka Isrel ŋgu kapaneano. ⁴ Muŋga maka timbuma kalonzi tawanano. Kinzi nenzi kalo-tawana uru ikeno pano, kala noko pwainzi piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ⁵ Kinzi sikai noŋa sisarâwa pano, kala noko pwea ŋananzi. Kinzi kalonzi tawana tu noko ma kuvilanzi, aku nenzi kalo-tawana ŋinde ilâ kaa nâ, ande tia.

⁶ Aŋga naŋa nde atogo tâno ne mwâta-mwâta kaa nâ. Naŋa ŋandai tamâta mao ŋga. Kinzi tamâta râranî ilonzi sakamao pa naŋa ku sipu mulinzi pana. ⁷ Tamâta râra simora naŋa, aku kinzi ŋinde râranî siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa naŋa wa siveta “a” pana wa sirurua kulunzi pana wa. ⁸ Kinzi siporo tu, “Noko kalo tawana Yova Kindeni. Mine nde mana mana ŋga ivila noko tia, a? Ambo Yova Kindeni tini mwasa pa noko, ande ŋana sâ kâ ŋga i ŋandai ikaino piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, a?”

⁹ Andeta Maro Kindeni, nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde nana ipaguguana apâŋga lâ, ande nokoni pwea ŋanana kala apâŋga amo ara nâ. Aku lâ zo muŋgâŋa ŋinde naŋa amo suu tini yo, ande noko tamwata pwatonana, kala amo ara mine nâ. ¹⁰ Nanayoni, lâ zo ŋinde nana ipaguguana, aku amo lee apâŋga lâ zo ŋine, ande nanenŋu kalo-tawana ikeno pa noko simbo nâ. Ikura zo râranî naŋa amo viânggu lâ tâno kulu, ande noko kumo nanenŋu Maro Kindeni ku kumo

nâ. ¹¹ Kala ŋine malia isânda naŋa kulunŋu lâ, aku tamâta tonŋe imo ŋana ivila naŋa kâ, ande tia. Mine nde noko ma kupile naŋa ndimo.

¹² Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta râra sinŋe naŋa lâ, sitogonzi bulmakao tamâne mine. Kinzi nenzi kaika nde ŋalae ndo, itogo bulmakao tamâne ŋgoi nenzi kaika mine.

¹³ Kinzi simandi ŋana sizavaru naŋa kâ, itogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” isuŋa kawa kaika ku inzaŋa kawa ŋana ika simbi kâ. ¹⁴ Nanenŋu walo ndoni nde marumbu ndo lâ, itogo lâa imaliŋi lâ tâno kulu kala nao tia lâ. Naŋa tukâŋgu ne sinŋeŋa ndoni nde pââsâa lâ. Naŋa ilonŋu nde mbariri lâ, itogo lona ŋinde yâa kana kala ipâŋga itogo lâa mine.

¹⁵ Naŋa ŋandolâŋgu mâsa-mâsa ndo lâ, aku memelâŋgu nde ipasipa lâ kawâŋgu. Noko tamwata nde kupile naŋa kulâ lâ, kala laiti ŋana ma amâte kâ. ¹⁶ Kinzi tamâta sakamao simo sinŋe naŋa, itogo mbwâmbwa sinŋe ŋgoa ŋgoi mine. Kinzi niŋonzi nâ sisowe naŋa mbalaunŋu wa kenŋu wa. ¹⁷ Naŋa tukâŋgu ndoni ipâŋga nia yo lâ. Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde matanzi silea pa naŋa, aku sindeka ŋana akai nâna mine. ¹⁸ Kinzi sipagui paguiŋa tonŋe ŋana sipatea tu tamâta ea ma ikai nanenŋu pasawaŋa. Mine kala siwae nanenŋu pasawaŋa, aku sikai nenzi nenzi.

¹⁹ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, noko ma tini piti mine ŋana naŋa kâ ndimo! Nanenŋu Pavilâŋa Tamwata noko. Kumâ walele nâ kuvilana! ²⁰ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta situ ma pila nâ sisowe naŋa amâte. Pwai naŋa piti ŋga! Kinzi sikaika sitogonzi mbwâmbwa mine. Pwatona nanenŋu via ara ŋine! ²¹ Kinzi situ sizavaru naŋa, itogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” ika ŋgoa mine. Kinzi simo sitogonzi bulmakao ŋgoi situ kulunzi tando nâ ma sisowe naŋa, aku naŋa akura tu apavila warakâŋgu, ande tia. Pwai naŋa piti lâ kinzi mbaunzi ilo!

²² Ninenŋa naŋa ma atula ŋgua pwataki panzi niŋgu-nambwe ŋana mâsi ŋalaŋala noko muŋga kuveta ŋinde. Lâ zo ŋana kinzi sipasau tu siwâŋgi pano, ande naŋa ma alâ amo kunzi apaneano

mine nâ. ²³ Naŋa ma aporo panzi mine tu, “Miki tamâta ñine uru kaponu muli pa Yova Kindeni, miki ma kapanea i nâ! Miki Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu, miki ma kasuka i ŋa kâki! Miki Isrel ŋgu, miki ma kamege ŋana i kâ! ²⁴ Nana tu i ñandai tini pwâka ŋana kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi nenzi malia wa nâna wa, ande tia. I ñandai uru ipu muli panzi ŋga. I uru ipaloŋo pa nenzi noŋa.”

²⁵ Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ŋana noko ne tamâta ma sipasau ŋana siwâŋgi pano, ande naŋa ma apanea noko simbo nâ ŋa ŋana vetâŋa rârâni noko muŋga kuveta ñinde. Naŋa ma ao patarawâŋa imâ pano lâ kinzi tamâta uru sipono muli pano ñinde naonzi, ikura muŋga apa ŋgua tu ma aveta mine. ²⁶ Yova Kindeni ma ivilanzi sugorai tamwatanzi, kala kinzi ma sika lee kapwanzi pupuro ndo. Aku tamâta ea kinzi uru silâ pa Yova Kindeni, ande kinzi ñinde ma sipanea i ŋa. Naŋa ilonŋu tu Yova Kindeni ma ivetanzi simo ara nâ ikura zo zo. ²⁷ Kinzi tamâta ŋgu rârâni lâ tâno ndoni ma kalonzi ñgere ŋana Yova Kindeni kâ, aku ma sipanea i sisuka ŋa kâki. Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta ŋgu ndoni ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku ma sipare tukunzi ndue lâ i nao. ²⁸ Nana tu Yova Kindeni imo koipu ñalae, kala ikai Maro panzi tamâta ŋgu ndoni.

²⁹ Tamâta pinde sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, andeta kinzi ñinde rârâni ma sisama i kilala, ku ma sipare tukunzi ku siwâŋgi siwawa i. Kinzi tâno tamâta rârâni ma sipanea i ŋa. ³⁰ Kinzi tamâta kala simo lâ zo ñine, ande nenzi vâsa muli-muli ma siveta wurâta papa Yova Kindeni. Kinzi ma siloŋo Maro Nalae parina. ³¹ Kinzi tamâta ñinde nde sipâŋga tâno kulu tia yo. Taitu lâ zo ŋana ma sipâŋga simo vianzi kâ, ande kinzi ma siloŋo pâri mine tu, “Muŋgani Maro Nalae tamwata ikainzi ne tamâta piti lâ kazâŋa ilo.”

23

Maro Kindeni uru ikatonanzi ne tamâta Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Yova Kindeni nde imo nanenŋu katonâŋa tamâta. I ikatona naŋa itogo lama nenzi katonâŋa ikatonanzi lama mine. Mine nde naŋa aroto ŋana kelekele tonŋe tia. ² I uru ikai naŋa alâ pa nia pinde unza ara keno, ŋana naŋa ma aka wa apwarea wa. Aku i uru ikai naŋa alâ pa lââ ara kala anu tona. ³ I uru walo wasaseki ilua naŋa, aku ikaina alâ pa nzâla ara, ikura muŋga ipa ŋgua tu ma iveta mine. ⁴ Yova Kindeni, ambo naŋa ma ayoka nia sakamao tonŋe kondoma ñalae itura ndo lâ, ande naŋa ma aruru ŋana sâ tonŋe tia, ŋana tu noko kumo kuna. Naŋa asama tu noko uru kusaŋa katonâŋa ŋana lama kâ ne tukâla lâ mbau ilo. Mine nde naŋa wisinŋu puu ndue, ŋana tu noko ma pwea ŋanana.

⁵ Noko kuveta kâŋa-nuŋa ñalae pa naŋa lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta naonzi. Noko kupaliŋi samimi ara lâ kulunŋu, ŋana itula pwataki tu noko ilo ara pana. Aku noko kuwuwu waini ara lâ nanenŋu kâmba ilo lee pipi ipâŋga. ⁶ Yova Kindeni, naŋa asama tu noko ne vetâŋa ara tava ne wisi-wisi nde ma ikeno pa naŋa ikura zo rârâni naŋa ma amo viâŋgu, aku naŋa ma amo ara mine lâ noko ne luma ilo ku amo nâ.

24

Maro Kindeni i nde koipu ñalae taituni Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Tâno ndoni ande Yova Kindeni nâ ne, aku kelekele rârâni ikeno tâno kulu ande i ne tona. Aku tamâta rârâni kala simo i ne tona. ² Nana tu nia ndoyo Yova Kindeni isau tâno kâki tâi geza-geza kulu, aku inŋunu tâno duvi imandi tâi ŋgini.

³ Tamâta mana ikura tu ikâki ilâ Yova Kindeni ne tuu kulu, aŋga tamâta mana ikura tu ilâ Yova Kindeni tamwata ne luma sapâŋa ilo. ⁴ Ambo tamâta tonŋe uru inŋenŋe ŋana vetâŋa potomule kâ, ambo i imo tava ilo mbâra-mbâra, ambo i ipu muli pa mâsi ŋana iwâŋgi ipaneanzi maro laŋeŋa wa mâsi ŋana itoto ne ŋgua pâŋa wa, ande tamâta mine ikura tu ikâki Yova Kindeni ne tuu kulu ku ilâ i ne luma sapâŋa ilo. ⁵ Maro Kindeni imo kinzi tamâta mine nenzi Pavilâŋa Tamâta, aku i ma iveta kie ara nâ panzi. I ma iporo

ŋgua panzi mine tu, “Miki nemi soki tonje ikeno pami tia”. ⁶ Kinzi tamâta mine uru silâ pa Maro Kindeni. Kinzi ilonzi tu silâ simandi kinda timbunda Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni nao.

⁷ Mine nde miki tamâta ndai, miki kalâ kakai luma sapâŋa singa ne nzâla kawa piti. Kalâ kaveta nzâla ŋinde kawa maa ŋalae, ŋana koipu ŋalae taituni ma ikura tu ilâ luma sapâŋa ilo. ⁸ Koipu ŋalae taituni ŋinde, ande ea. Ŋinde nde Yova Kindeni tamwata. I ne walo kaika nde ŋalae ndo, aku ipole paraŋa rârâni. ⁹ Miki tamâta ndai, miki kalâ kakai luma sapâŋa singa ne nzâla kawa piti. Kalâ kaveta nzâla ŋinde kawa maa ŋalae, ŋana koipu ŋalae taituni ma ikura tu ilâ luma sapâŋa ilo. ¹⁰ Koipu ŋalae taituni ŋinde, ande ea. Ŋinde nde Yova Kindeni, i Walo Tamwata. I simbo nâ nde koipu ŋalae taituni.

25

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikai poe papa wa ikatona wa

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, kala ŋine naŋa ano pano. ² Nanengu Maro Kindeni, naŋa kalongu tawana noko nâ. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kuvilana. Ambo noko ma kuvilana tia, ande nanengu kazâŋa tamâta ma sinjelea naŋa, aku ma maingu. ³ Andeta naŋa asama tu tamâta ea kinzi sio nenzi kalo-tawana imâ pa noko, ande kinzi ŋinde ma sikai maŋeti ŋana nenzi kalo-tawana ŋinde kâ nde tia, ŋana tu noko ma kuvilanzi. Anŋa tamâta ea taŋanzi kaika pa noko koa tia nâ, kinzi ŋinde nâ ma mainzi, ŋana tu nenzi walo ma ivilanzi tia.

⁴ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kupananana ŋana apaveta kuku noko ne vetâŋa ara, aku ilongu tu noko ma kutula ne nzâla pana. ⁵ Noko kumo nanengu Yautâŋa Tamwata Maro Kindeni. Mine nde kupananana ŋana apono muli pa vetâŋa ndia noko kupatea panzi ne tamâta tu ma siveta. Ikura zo zo naŋa uru ao tiningu pa noko tu kuvilana. ⁶ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana ne wisi-wisi tava ne tini-mwasa,

aku kuvila naŋa kilo. Singani lâ, aku imâ lee ipâŋga lâ zo ŋine, ande noko uru kuo ne wisi-wisi wa tini-mwasa ŋinde ilâ panzi ne tamâta. ⁷ Yova Kindeni, nanayoni, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa limoa yo, ande naŋa aveta kiesaka wa vetâŋa potomule wa. Naŋa ano pano tu kuzavaru kiesaka ŋinde piti lâ tiningu. Noko ne tini-mwasa wa wisi-wisi uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu pwatonana.

⁸ Yova Kindeni i nde ara tamwata wa wisi-wisi warika wa. Mine nde i ipanananzi kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi ŋana vetâŋa ndia i ilo tu kinzi ma sipaveta kuku. ⁹ I uru ikai poe panzi tamâta ea sipatawa warakanzi tininzi. I ipanananzi ŋana ne nzâla ara kâ. ¹⁰ Yova Kindeni ilo ndo keno panzi tamâta rârâni ŋinde sipaveta kuku i ne ŋgua pâŋa wa ne tukunja wa. Aku i uru iveta panzi ikura i munja ipa ŋgua tu ma iveta mine. ¹¹ Yova Kindeni, kiesaka rârâ ŋinde nde ikeno tiningu. Naŋa ano pano tu kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa mine, aku kuzavaru nanengu kiesaka rârâni piti. ¹² Tamâta ea kinzi sipaveta kuku Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua, ande i ma itula nzâla ara panzi tamâta ŋinde rârâni. ¹³ Kinzi ma simo ara ndo ikura zo zo, aku nenzi vâsa ma sikatona tâno ŋine. ¹⁴ Tamâta ea kinzi simege ŋana Yova Kindeni ku simo i kalo, ande i imo kinzi tamâta ŋinde rârâni ninzi-nambwe. I uru itula pwataki panzi tu i ne ŋgua pâŋa mungâŋa ŋinde nde mao kanaŋo. ¹⁵ Ikura zo zo naŋa uru ao tiningu pa Yova Kindeni tu ivilana, aku ikai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo.

¹⁶ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kupalono pana ku kuo ne wisi-wisi imâ pana, ŋana tu naŋa simbongu nâ amo, aku kinzi kazâŋa tamâta siveta kenzi sakamao pana. ¹⁷ Naŋa kalongu loko nâ. Naŋa ano pano tu kuveta wisingu puu ndue, aku kutingi malia kie-kie ŋine ilâ malawae ŋanana. ¹⁸ Kinzi siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa, kala ilongu malia ndo. Naŋa ano pano tu kalo ŋgere ŋanana ku kuzavaru nanengu kiesaka piti lâ tiningu. ¹⁹ Kumora ŋga; nanengu kazâŋa tamâta kambwanenzi ŋalae ŋinde, aku ilonzi sakamao ndo pa naŋa. ²⁰ Naŋa ano pano

tu pwea ŋanana ku pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ŋine ilo. Ambo noko ma kuvila naŋa ŋana apole paraŋa kâ, ande naŋa ma akai maŋeti tia. Naŋa amâ pano tu amuna noko tini laiti. ²¹ Naŋa kalongu tawana noko nâ, aku uru aveta vetâŋa ara wa aporo ŋgua mao wa. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu pwea ŋanana.

²² Maro Kindeni, pwainzi ne ŋgu Isrel piti lâ malia kie-kie râŋâni ŋine ilo!

26

Tamâta sondo ne naŋa Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa uru aveta vetâŋa ara, aku nanengu kalo-tawana nde imâ mao pa noko nâ. Mine nde ano pano tu kutula ŋgua pwataki lâ ŋgua nia mine tu naŋa nde tamâta sondo, nanengu soki tonge tia. ² Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilongu tu noko ma pwai samâŋa pana ŋana nanengu vetâŋa râŋâni. Aku naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kulea sondo pa ilongu wa nanengu ilo-kalo tona. ³ Naŋa tu noko ne tini-mwasa uru ikai poe pa naŋa ikura zo râŋâni. Noko uru kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa râŋâni, aku mâsi ŋinde itula nzâla pa naŋa. ⁴ Naŋa uru asaŋona kunzi laŋeŋa tamwatanzi tia ndo. Naŋa amo tiningu piti ndo ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde uru siporo ŋgua kie tonge, anga ilonzi ikeno piti. ⁵ Naŋa tiningu pwâka ndo ŋana asaŋona kunzi kiesaka tamwatanzi, aku uru angenge ŋananzi tamâta sakamao. ⁶ Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ŋana naŋa atu alâ pa noko ne patarawâŋa nia ŋana awâŋgi pano, ande naŋa uru apua mbaungu munŋa lâ ŋga, ŋana atula pwataki tu nanengu soki tonge tia. Naŋa aveta mine lâ, ŋinenŋa ayoka akarerea patarawâŋa nia kunzi noko ne tamâta. ⁷ Mao nâ, naŋa awâŋgi wângiŋa ŋana atu ndanŋe pano, aku aporo atula ŋgua panzi tamâta ŋana vetâŋa arara râŋâni noko munŋa kuveta ŋinde.

⁸ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilongu ndo keno pa noko ne luma sapâŋa, niani ndaina noko kumo kala tamâta simora noko kilala ara ŋinde pwataki. ⁹ Mine nde lâ zo ŋana noko ma kuzavarunzi kinzi kiesaka

tamwatanzi, ande naŋa ano pano tu noko ma kuzavaru naŋa tona ndimo. Lâ zo ŋana noko ma kupunzi pâta sipamateteu, ande noko ma kupu naŋa tona ndimo. ¹⁰ Ikura zo zo tamâta ŋinde siveta vetâŋa sakamao. Kinzi mbumbu silanzi tamâta pinde sipu tininzi ŋana siveta potomule panzi tamâta pinde. ¹¹ Andeta naŋa warakâŋgu uru aveta vetâŋa ara. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kuo ne wisi-wisi imâ pana, aku pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo!

¹² Naŋa uru amandi kaika lâ nia papata, aku sâ tonge ikura tu izavaruna, ande tia. Lâ zo ŋana noko ne tamâta ma sipasau ŋana siwâŋgi pano, ande naŋa ma amo kunzi apanea Yova Kindeni ŋa.

27

Tamâta ne paneâŋa ilâ pa Maro Kindeni Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni i nde nanengu sinâla, aku ina imo nanengu Pavilâŋa Tamwata tona. Mine nde naŋa ma aruru ŋana tamâta tonge tia. Yova Kindeni taituni uru ikea ŋanana. Mine nde naŋa ma tiningu ruru tia ndo. ² Lâ zo ndia kinzi tamâta sakamao simâ pana ŋana sipu naŋa pâta amâte kâ, ande nanengu kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde ma sisâsa ku ma patanzi sindue. ³ Ambo zugu tamâta ŋgu ŋalae ma simâ singe naŋa lâ, ande naŋa ma aruru ŋananzi tia ndo. Ambo kinzi situ sipara kuku naŋa, ande ara, nanengu kalo-tawana ma ikeno pa Yova Kindeni nâ.

⁴ Munŋa naŋa ano pa Yova Kindeni tu ma iveta vetâŋa taitu nâ pa naŋa, aku ilongu ndo tu i ma iveta vetâŋani ndaina. Naŋa ilongu tu i ma isâu pa naŋa, kala naŋa ma akura tu amo i ne luma ilo ikura zo râŋâni amo viâŋgu. ŋinenŋa naŋa ma apanea i mine tu, “Noko nde ara tamwata!”, aku naŋa ma ano papa i tu ma ikai poe pana. ⁵ Lâ zo ndia malia kie-kie itu ipâŋga pa naŋa, ande i ma ikea ŋanana. I ma ivea naŋa lâ ne luma sapâŋa ilo, kala ma amo ara ndo. I ma io naŋa lâ mira ŋalae tonge kulu, aku kazâŋa tonge ma

ikura tu isânda kulungu, ande ma tia. ⁶ Mine kala naŋa ma apolenzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ku apunzi ndue ndo, kinzi ŋinde munŋa simâ sinŋe naŋa. Naŋa ma andeka asarâwa kawânŋu ŋalae aveta patarawâŋa lâ Yova Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ilo. Naŋa ma awânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa i.

⁷ Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ndia naŋa ma asarâwa pano, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kalo sukâŋa ŋanana ku kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. ⁸ Munŋa noko kupai naŋa mine tu, “Kumâ pa naŋa ku kuwânŋi pana”. Mine nde Yova Kindeni, naŋa ma amâ pano. ⁹ Taitu lâ zo ŋana naŋa amâ pano, ande noko ma kupavea tamwata ŋanana ndimo. Noko uru kuvila naŋa ikura zo zo, aku naŋa amo noko ne wurâta tamâta. Mine nde ano pano tu noko ma wisi nâna pana ku kusoki naŋa ndimo. O Maro Kindeni, nanenŋu Yautâŋa Tamwata noko. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu noko ma kupile naŋa wa kupu muli pana ndimo. ¹⁰ Ambo naŋa nana wa mama wa ma sipu mulinzi pa naŋa, ande Yova Kindeni ma ikatonana. ¹¹ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, kupanana naŋa ŋana vetâŋa ndia noko ilo tu naŋa ma apaveta kuku. Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta kambwanŋenzi râra simo. Mine nde ano pano tu kuo naŋa alâ pa nzâla ara. ¹² Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta simandi ŋana siporo ŋgua laŋeŋa ku situ rurunŋa pana. Noko ma kupile naŋa kala alâ tamâta ŋinde mbaunzi ilo, mine ndimo.

¹³ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana mine: lâ zo ŋine naŋa amo viânŋu, ande naŋa ma amora Yova Kindeni iveta kie ara panzi ne tamâta. ¹⁴ Mine kala miki tamâta, miki ma kalomi tawana, aku kao tinimi pa Yova Kindeni tu ma imâ ivilami. Kamandi kaika ŋga! Miki ma ilomi malia ndimo. Kalomi tawana kaika, aku kao tinimi pa Yova Kindeni tu ma imâ ivilami.

28

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila
i *Daviti isia wânŋiŋa ŋine*

¹ Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu pavilâŋa tamâta noko, naŋa asarâwa pano. Kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu tiŋa. Ambo noko ma kupono taŋa ŋana nanenŋu noŋa kâ, ande naŋa ma amâte. ² Naŋa asarâwa pano tu kalo sukâŋa ŋanana ku kuvilana. Kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa ŋine. Naŋa naonŋu pa noko ne luma sapâŋa asuka mbaunŋu kâki akai noŋa pano.

³ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ŋana noko ma kupare nia panzi tamâta sakamao, ande naŋa ano pano tu noko ma kupare nia mine pa naŋa tia. Kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde uru siveta kiesaka nâ. Kinzi uru siporo ŋgua kaŋa mona-mona panzi tininzi pinde, taitu ilo-kalo sakamao nâ nde ipipi lâ ilonzi kalonzi. ⁴ Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma pwatu tamâta ŋinde nenzi vetâŋa sakamao kulu itaulo panzi, ipakura kuku vetâŋa potomule kinzi munŋa siveta ŋinde. Kupare nia sakamao panzi, ikura nenzi kiesaka râraŋi ŋinde. ⁵ Kinzi ilonzi tu Yova Kindeni ne mâsi nde kaa nâ, aku ilonzi tu kelekele ŋinde i nia ndoyo ivetanzi sipânŋa lâ, ande ŋinde nde kelekele kaa nâ tona. Mine nde i ma izavarunzi ndo lâ.

⁶ Paneâŋa ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i ipaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. ⁷ Yova Kindeni i simbo nâ walo kaika ilua naŋa, aku ina imo nanenŋu maramunŋa. Mine nde nanenŋu kalo-tawana ikeno kaika papa i. Yova Kindeni uru ivila naŋa, aku io ndekâŋa ŋalae ikeno ilonŋu. Mine nde kawânŋu ndanŋe awânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa i.

⁸ Yova Kindeni uru walo kaika ilanzi ne tamâta. Aku ikatona wa ivila koipu ŋalae tona, tamâta ŋinde i munŋa ipatea. ⁹ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kuvilanzi ne tamâta râraŋi, aku kuveta kie ara panzi tamâta ŋinde noko kupateanzi lâ tu simo noko ne ŋgu. Pwatonanzi sondo ndo, itogo lama nenzi katonâŋa tamâta uru ikatonanzi lama mine. Pwea ŋananzi ikura zo zo.

29

Kinda talonŋo Maro Kindeni ne

sarawâŋa lâ karâzi ŋalae ilo
Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Miki kelekele rârâni ŋinde kamo tava nemi kaika lâ samba ilo, miki kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa. Kaporo katula pwataki tu i nde ara tamwata, aku i ne walo nde kaika ndo. ² Kapanea Yova Kindeni katula pwataki tu i ŋa nde ŋalae ndo. Miki ma kawâŋgi ku kawawa i, ŋana tu i nde sapâŋa ku zuzuli tamwata.

³ Yova Kindeni isuŋa kawa, aku sarawâŋa ŋinde ne nduŋeŋani nde ilâ ikura tâi ndoni. Maro Kindeni, i ara tamwata, ande isarâwa kawa ŋalae, itogo mbamba ipu mine, aku ne sarawâŋa ŋinde ne nduŋeŋani nde ilâ isala tâi kulu ikura nia ndoni. ⁴ Yova Kindeni ne sarawâŋa nde kaika ŋinde, aku ŋinde itula i kilala pwataki tu i ŋa nde ŋalae ndo. ⁵ Yova Kindeni iporo, aku i kawa ŋgua ne sarawâŋa ŋinde ilâ imbware kâi matapuru ŋalaŋala imandi Lebanon tâno ŋinde nuki-nuki. ⁶ I iruruanzi Lebanon tuu ŋalaŋala kala sisosonga itogo bulmakao natu uru isonga mine. Mao nâ, iveta Hermon tuu isonga kâki, itogo bulmakao natu isonga mine. ⁷ Yova Kindeni ne sarawâŋa ilâ isinala nia itogo loloa salaga-salaga mine. ⁸ I kawa ŋgua iveta nia bilimu ririŋo. I iveta Kedes nia bilimu imo ririŋo nâ. ⁹ Yova Kindeni ne sarawâŋa ilâ itirianzi kâi ŋalaŋala, aku iveta kâi rârâni launzi yauru ndue. Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni simo i ne luma sapâŋa ilo ŋinde nde sisarâwa kawanzi ŋalae mine tu, "Paneâŋa ilâ pa Yova Kindeni!"

¹⁰ Yova Kindeni imo koipu ŋalae, aku ikai poe pa tâi geza-geza ndoni. I imo koipu ŋalae, ma imo mine ku imo nâ. ¹¹ Aku inani uru walo kaika ilanzi ne tamâta tona. I uru iveta kie ara panzi, aku ivetanzi simo tava wisinzi pisi nâ.

30

Tamâta kawa ndange ino pa Maro Kindeni
Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, muŋga noko pwai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. Noko pwea ŋanana; mine nde nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta sikura

tu sipu naŋa ndue ku sineleana, ande tia. Naŋa duvi ŋinde kâ naŋa apaneano asuka noko ŋa kâki. ² Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu Maro Kindeni noko, lâ zo ŋinde pukonja ikai naŋa kaika lâ, kala naŋa ano pano tu kusukana. Aku noko kuveta naŋa tiningu ara kilo. ³ Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa apoko ŋalae, kala laiti ŋana amâte kâ. Andeta noko kutingi mateŋa piti ŋanana. Ŋinde itogo naŋa ayoka lâ nzâla ŋinde ilâ pa mateŋa nianzi, andeta noko via kulua naŋa kilo.

⁴ Mine nde miki Yova Kindeni ne tamâta, naŋa ilonŋu tu miki ma kawâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa i. Kalomi ŋgere ŋana vetâŋa rârâni Yova Kindeni Sapâŋa Tamwata muŋga iveta ŋinde, aku kawami ndange papa. ⁵ I uru wisi nâna ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, andeta i ilo pa kinda kala iveta kie ara nâ pa kinda ikura zo rârâni tamo viânda lâ tâno kulu. Mao nâ, zo pinde matânda sulu ma irere ndue lâ mbo, andeta ndekâŋa imâ ipânŋa pa kinda lâ mbwale pwataki.

⁶ Muŋga naŋa amo ara ndo, kala apandekâna aporo mine tu, "Kelekele tonge ikura ŋana iyaula naŋa kâ, ande tia ndo". ⁷ Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ŋinde noko kuveta kie ara ndo pa naŋa, aku kusukana amandi kaika, itogo luma mira mine. Naŋa ilonŋu patepa tu naŋa amo ara nâ, andeta muli nga noko kupavea tamwata ŋanana, ande kala aruru ŋalae tina.

⁸ Maro Ŋalae, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa asarâwa pano. Naŋa ano kaika pa noko tu ma kuvilana. Naŋa aporo mine tu, ⁹ "Ambo naŋa ma amâte, ande ŋinde ma ivila noko mâsi mana, a? Ambo naŋa ma alâ pa mateŋa nianzi, ande vetâŋa ara ndia ma ipânŋa, a? Tiambo mateŋa tamâta sikura tu sipanea noko ŋa, a? Tiambo kinzi sikura ŋana siporo situla pwataki tu noko uru kuveta kie ara panzi ikura zo zo, a? Tia ndo! ¹⁰ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, kupalonjo pa naŋa ku kalo sukâŋa ŋanana! Yova Kindeni, kumâ kuvilana nga!"

¹¹ Lâ zo ŋinde, naŋa amo awâŋgi wângiŋa kalo-kalo kâ. Andeta noko kusoki kalo-lokoni ŋinde piti lâ, ku kuveta naŋa awâŋgi tava ndekâŋa nâ. Muŋga

naŋa amo atogo tamâta ika mâsa ku ita ŋana ninambwe tonje ne mateŋa kâ. Andeta muli ŋga noko kulele nanenŋu tiŋa ŋinde ku kuveta ilonŋu ndeka mao. ¹² Mine kala naŋa ma kawânŋu buu nâ tia ndo. Naŋa ma awânŋi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa noko. Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu Maro Kindeni noko, naŋa ma atu ndanŋe pano ikura zo râŋâni.

31

Tamâta kalo tawana Maro Kindeni kala ikai naŋa papa

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa amâ pano tu ma pwatonana. Noko ma kusâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu ma sipole naŋa ku siveta maŋeti pana, mine ndimo. Noko nde vetâŋa sondo warika. Mine nde ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ² Kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu naŋa, aku kumâ walele nâ kuvilana! Noko kumo kutogo mira ŋalae naŋa uru amuna tini mwasina. Pwea ŋanana, itogo tenŋo kaika ikea ŋana tamâta lâ paraŋa ilo. ³ Mao nâ, noko kutogo nanenŋu munâŋa nia mine, aku noko uru pwea ŋanana. Pwai poe pana ku kutula nzâla pana, ikura noko muŋga kupa ŋgua tu ma kuveta mine. ⁴ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta nde sio nimbu ŋana ikai naŋa kaika kâ. Mine nde ano pano tu pwatonana, ŋana tu noko kumo nanenŋu munâŋa nia. ⁵ Naŋa ao warakânŋu lâ noko mbau ilo. Mine nde pwai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. Yova Kindeni, noko simbo nâ nde Maro mao.

⁶ Noko uru wisi nâna panzi tamâta ea siwânŋi panzi maro lanŋe. Anŋa naŋa nde ma kalonŋu tawana noko nâ. ⁷ Noko tini mwasa pa naŋa ikura zo zo. Mine nde naŋa ma amo andeka nâ. Noko mata kumora nanenŋu malia ŋine lâ, aku noko kusama tu nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta siveta vetâŋa sakamao kie-kie pa naŋa. ⁸ Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta situ sikai naŋa kaika, andeta noko ŋandai kusâu panzi ŋana siveta mine ŋga. Noko kuvilana kala amo ara nâ.

⁹ Andeta Yova Kindeni, kala ŋine naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kalo sukâŋa ŋanana. Naŋa

amo ata nâ, kala matânŋu nde poa lâ. Naŋa tiningu ndoni nde pââsâ lâ. ¹⁰ Naŋa ilonŋu malia ŋalae tina, aku kalonloni ŋine itu itoto nanenŋu via ipânŋa mbwana-mbwana nâ. Nanenŋu tiŋa ŋine nde iyaula naŋa ndo lâ, kala akura tu amo zo luandondo, ande tia. Malia kie-kie ikai naŋa kaika lee walonŋu tia lâ. Mao nâ, naŋa tukânŋu râŋâni nenzi walo nde marumbu ndo lâ. ¹¹ Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta râŋâni nde uru sivaligi naŋa. Andeta kinzi nâ tia; nanenŋu mete kala ilonzi sakamao ndo pa naŋa, aku ningunambwe nde tininzi pwâka ndo ŋanana. Lâ zo ndia naŋa atu ayoka nzâla, ambo kinzi simora naŋa ayoka amâ panzi, ande sikâwa silâ. ¹² Kinzi tamâta râŋâni nde kalonzi kapa lâ ŋana naŋa kâ, itogo tamâta kalonzi kapa ŋana tamâta tonje imâte muŋgani lâ. Naŋa atogo kulo tonje mâta pwapwataki kala tamâta sitambira lâ. ¹³ Naŋa alononzi kazâŋa tamâta râŋâ siporo ilonzi ŋurururu. Kinzi situ siveta rurunŋa ŋalae tina pa naŋa. Kinzi sipasau lâ taitu ku sipa ŋgua ŋana siveta kenzi sakamao pana. Kinzi situ sipu naŋa pâta amâte.

¹⁴ Andeta kalo loko. Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu kalo-tawana ikeno pa noko nâ. Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni kala noko. Mine nde naŋa wisinŋu puu ndue. ¹⁵ Noko uru pwatona naŋa ikura zo râŋâni. Naŋa ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo, kinzi ŋinde uru siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa. ¹⁶ Kalo sukâŋa ŋana ne wurâta tamâta naŋa! Noko ne tini-mwasa uru ikeno panzi ne tamâta ikura zo râŋâni. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ¹⁷ Yova Kindeni, naŋa asarâwa pano tu kuvilana. Ambo noko ma kuvila naŋa, ande naŋa ma akai maŋeti lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta naonzi tia. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta maŋeti pa kinzi tamâta sakamao warakanzi. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kusae kawanzi ku kuonzi silâ pa mateŋa nianzi. ¹⁸ Naŋa tu kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ku sitalea ŋgua sakamao lâ tamâta pinde tininzi, kinzi ŋinde uru siveta vetâŋa ara. Mine

nde naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kutoto kinzi laŋeŋa tamwatanzi ŋinde nenzi ŋgua.

¹⁹ Maro Njalae, naŋa asama tu noko uru kuveta kie ara ndo panzi tamâta ea simege ŋanano kala siwângi pano. Kinzi tamâta rârâni sisama tu noko uru pwatonanzi tamâta ea kalonzi tawana noko kala simâ pano. ²⁰ Noko uru kuveanzi tamâta sondu ŋinde lâ noko tini laiti. Mine nde kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sikura tu sizavarunzi kâ, ande tia. Noko uru pwea ŋananzi. Mine nde nenzi kazâŋa tamâta nenzi ŋgua sakamao ikura tu iyaula ilonzi kalonzi, ande tia.

²¹ Paneâŋa ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i ne tini-mwasa ikeno pa naŋa ikura zo zo! Munŋa, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sinŋe naŋa ku simandi ŋana sizavaruna, ande i itula ne tini-mwasa ŋinde pwataki lâ, kala naŋa amo ara nâ. ²² Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa tiningu ruru, aku ilonŋu pateo tu noko kuŋara naŋa lâ, kala amo malawae ŋanano. Andeta naŋa asarâwa pano tu kuvilana, aku kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa.

²³ Miki Yova Kindeni ne tamâta, miki ma tinimi mwasa ndo papa i. I uru ikeo ŋananzi tamâta ea simo i kalo. Anŋa tamâta ea kinzi sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, ande ipare nia sondu panzi, ikura nenzi vetâŋa soki ŋinde. ²⁴ Miki tamâta ŋine uru kao tinimi pa Yova Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara pami, ande miki rârâni kapu kaika pa warakami ilomi kalomi, aku kamandi kaika.

32

Tamâta ipatula ne kiesaka pa Maro Kindeni, kala Maro Kindeni izavaru ne kiesaka piti

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Ambo Yova Kindeni ikai kiesaka piti lâ tamâta tonŋe tini ku izavarunzi i ne vetâŋa potomule rârâni piti, ande tamâta ŋinde ikura tu indeka ŋalae. ² Ambo tamâta tonŋe ipu muli ndo pa laŋeŋa ne mâsi, aku Yova Kindeni ipateo tu i ma kalo ŋgere kilo tia ŋana tamâta ŋinde ne kiesaka kâ, ande tamâta ŋinde ikura tu indeka ŋalae.

³ Munŋa, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa ŋandai apatula nanenŋu kiesaka pwataki papa Yova Kindeni ŋga, ande naŋa amo ata nâ ikura zo zo. Mine kala naŋa tiningu ndoni nde pââsâ lâ. ⁴ Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ŋinde noko mbau nâ kupu naŋa ikura kari wa mbo wa. Nanenŋu walo nde ipilena ku ilâ lâ, itogo unza kari kana kala ŋgâla-ŋgâla ndo mwasina. ⁵ Andeta muli ŋga naŋa apatula nanenŋu kiesaka pwataki pa noko. Naŋa ŋandai aveo nanenŋu vetâŋa sakamao tonŋe ŋga. Naŋa ilonŋu pateo mine tu, “Naŋa ma apatula nanenŋu kiesaka rârâni pwataki pa Yova Kindeni.” Naŋa ilonŋu malia ŋana nanenŋu kiesaka ŋinde kâ. Mine kala naŋa apatula lâ, ŋinenŋa noko kuzavaru nanenŋu kiesaka piti, ku kuveta ilonŋu kalonŋu ipânŋa ara kilo.

⁶ Mine nde lâ zo ndia malia itu ipânŋa panzi tamâta ŋinde uru sipono muli pa noko, ande ara ŋana kinzi ma sino pano. ŋinenŋa lâ zo ŋana malia itu ipânŋa ŋalae tina panzi, itogo lââ pondi kâki ku imâ ŋana ipatukunzi mine, ande malia ŋinde ma ikura tu izavarunzi, ande ma tia. ⁷ Yova Kindeni, noko nâ kumo nanenŋu munâŋa nia. Noko uru pwatonana, kala malia tonŋe ŋandai ipu naŋa ndue ŋga. Lâ zo ndia malia itu ipânŋa pana, ande noko pwea ŋanana. Mine nde naŋa kawânŋu ŋalae awânŋi apaneano.

⁸ Yova Kindeni iporo mine tu, “Naŋa ma apananano sondu, aku ma natula nzâla pano. Naŋa ma akatonano wa akai poe pano wa. ⁹ Kupaloŋo pa naŋa kawânŋu ŋgua nâ. Noko ma kumo kutogonzi bulmakao ndimo. Kinzi bulmakao ilonzi kalonzi tia. Mine nde tamâta uru sio ‘aini’ lâ vigunzi ilo ku sitapa ravenŋa ŋana kinzi ma sipaloŋo panzi. Ambo kinzi ma siveta mine tia, ande kinzi bulmakao ma soka potomule nâ.” ¹⁰ Malia rârâ ŋinde ma ipânŋa panzi tamâta sakamao, andeta ikura zo zo Yova Kindeni ilo ndo keno panzi tamâta ea kalonzi tawana i, aku ikatonanzi sondu.

¹¹ Mine nde miki tamâta ŋine uru kaveta vetâŋa ara, miki ma ilomi ara ku kandeŋa ŋana vetâŋa arara Yova Kindeni munŋa iveta pami ŋinde. Miki tamâta

ŋine kapono muli papa i, miki rârâni ma kawami kâki kandeka ku kapanea i ŋa.

33

Tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki

¹ Miki tamâta ŋine uru kaveta vetâŋa ara, miki rârâni kandeka ku kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋana vetâŋa rârâni i muŋga iveta ŋinde. Miki ŋine uru kapono muli pa Yova Kindeni, miki rârâni kawângi kasuka i ŋa kâki, ŋana tu ŋinde nde mâsi ara.

² Miki kawami ndaŋge kawângi wângiŋa kapanea Yova Kindeni. Kara wângu kiri-kiri wa ŋalaŋala wa, aku kawângi wângiŋa papa i. ³ Miki kawângi wângiŋa wasaseki pinde papa i. Kara wângu sondu ndo ku kawângi ara nâ. Miki rârâni kandeka ku kasuŋa kawami kâki.

⁴ ŋana tu Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua rârâni nde mao kanaŋo, aku i uru iveta vetâŋa rârâni sondu ndo. ⁵ Yova Kindeni indeka ŋana iveta kie ara panzi tamâta, aku i ilo ara nâ ŋana ipare nia sondu panzi tamâta rârâni, ikura nenzi vetâŋa mine. Aku ikura zo zo i ne tini-mwasa ilâ isala nia rârâni lâ tâno ndoni.

⁶ Nia ndoyo Yova Kindeni iporo ŋgua, aku i kawa ŋgua ŋinde nâ ivetanzi kari wa nzimona wa pitu sipâŋga samba tini. Iporo lâ kawa nâ, aku kelekele rârâni ŋinde ipâŋga pa âta. ⁷ Igonanzi tâi rârâni ku ionzi lâ nia taitu nâ, itogo tamâta itai lâ lâ kulo ilo mwasina. I io tâi geza-geza lâ nia sondu. ⁸ Mine kala miki tamâta rârâni kamo tâno kulu, miki kamege ŋana Yova Kindeni kâ. Miki rârâni kapare tukumi ndue lâ i nao. ⁹ ŋana tu nia ndoyo iporo ŋgua, aku i kawa ŋgua ŋinde nâ iveta tâno ipâŋga. Iporo lâ kawa nâ, aku ndainani nâ kelekele rârâni sipâŋga lâ. ¹⁰ Mao nâ, ikai poe pa kelekele ndoni. Lâ zo ndia kinzi tinikoa tamâta simâ taitu ku sipa ŋgua ŋana siveta vetâŋa pinde, ande Yova Kindeni uru iveta nenzi ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde ilâ kaa nâ. Kinzi sipa ŋgua, andeta isae nzâla ŋananzi, kala sikura tu siveta vetâŋa ŋinde tia. ¹¹ Andeta sâ ma ikura tu iveta Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua pâŋa ilâ kaa nâ,

a? Tia ndo! I ne ŋgua pâŋa ma ikeno kaika mine ku imo nâ. Ambo i ilo patepa tu ma iveta vetâŋa tonje, ande i ne ilo-kalo ŋinde ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ.

¹² Ambo tamâta ŋgu tonje ma sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni ku simo i kalo, ande ŋgu ŋinde sikura tu sindeka ŋalae. Kinzi tamâta ŋinde i muŋga ipateanzi pa i tamwata, kinzi ŋinde ma sindeka pâta. ¹³ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni imo samba ilo, aku i mata indue imâ imoranzi tamâta rârâni. ¹⁴ I imo koipu ŋalae lâ i tamwata ne lawea, aku i mata indue imâ imoranzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno kulu. ¹⁵ I tamwata iveta tamâta rârâni ilonzi kalonzi, ande kala isama lâ ŋana vetâŋa rârâni kinzi siveta. ¹⁶ Ambo koipu ŋalae tonje ne zugu tamâta kambwanenzi rârâ simo, ande ŋinde ikura tu isuka koipu ŋinde ŋana ipole paraŋa kâ, ande tia. Ambo zugu tamâta tonje imo tava ne walo kaika, ande ŋinde ikura tu isuka i ŋana ipu ne kazâŋa tamâta ndue kâ, ande tia. ¹⁷ Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonje kalo tawana tu i ne “hosi” ma isuka i ŋana ipole paraŋa kâ, ande i ne kalotawana ŋinde ma ilâ kaa nâ. Kinzi “hosi” nenzi kaika ŋalae ikura tu ivilanzi zugu tamâta nde tia. ¹⁸ Taitu miki kalonjo ŋga; Yova Kindeni uru ikatonanzi tamâta ea simege ŋana i kâ, kinzi ŋinde kalonzi tawana tu i ne tini-mwasa ikeno panzi ikura zo rârâni. ¹⁹ I ikea sondu ndo ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde. Mine kala nenzi kazâŋa tamâta sikura tu sipunzi pâta simâte, ande tia. Ambo nia putole, ande i ikatonanzi, kala simâte tia.

²⁰ Mine nde kinda uru tao tininda pa Yova Kindeni tu ma imâ ivila kinda. I nde nenda Pavilâŋa Tamwata, aku i imo itogo nenda maramuŋa mine. ²¹ I uru iveta kie ara nâ pa kinda, aku ŋinde iveta ilonda ndeka. I nde Sapâŋa Tamwata, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ kinda kalonda tawana i. ²² Yova Kindeni, maka kao tinima pa noko tu kumâ kuvilama. Maka kano pano tu kuo ne tini-mwasa imâ imo kuma ikura zo rârâni.

34

Maro Kindeni uru ivilanzi ne tamâta Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine, lâ zo ŋinde

ilaje Koipu Abimelek tu i ipânga kapa lâ, kala Abimelek ipile i ku ilâ lâ.

¹ Naŋa ma kawângu ndaŋge papa Yova Kindeni ikura zo zo. Naŋa ma amo apane a i asuka ŋa kâki. ² Yova Kindeni iveta kie ara pa naŋa lâ. Mine kala naŋa ma awâŋgi awawa i. Miki tamâta ea kamo tava malia, miki ŋinde katambira taŋami pa nanengu ŋgua ŋine ku kan-deka nâ! ³ Ara ŋana miki ma katula Yova Kindeni kilala pwataki kuku naŋa tu i nde Maro Ŋalae. Kinda ma tagogo kawânda tasuka i ŋa kâki.

⁴ Munŋa naŋa ano pa Yova Kindeni tu ma ivilana, aku ipaloŋo pa nanengu noŋa. I ikai rurunŋa râranî piti lâ ilonŋu, kala ŋine naŋa amo ilonŋu pisi nâ. ⁵ Tamâta pinde uru simo tava malia kie-kie. Andeta lâ zo ŋana kinzi sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, ande ilonzi ndeka nâ. Kinzi ma sikai maŋeti ŋana nenzi kalo-tawana ŋinde kâ, ande tia ndo, ŋana tu Yova Kindeni ma ivilanzi. ⁶ Kinzi simo ara tia ndo, andeta sino papa Yova Kindeni, aku ipaloŋo pa nenzi noŋa. I ivilanzi ku ikainzi piti lâ nenzi malia râranî ilo. ⁷ Yova Kindeni ne aŋelo uru ikatonanzi tamâta ea siruru ŋana i kâ, aku ike a ŋananzi lâ kazâŋa ilo.

⁸ Yova Kindeni uru iveta kie ara ndo pa kinda. Ambo miki warakami ma kalâ kamo i kalo, ande miki kala ma kasama Yova Kindeni kilala pwataki tu i nde ara ndo. Tamâta ea simuna i tini laiti, kinzi ŋinde sikura tu sindeka ŋalae. ⁹ Miki Yova Kindeni ne tamâta, miki kamâ kapare tukumi ndue lâ i nao. Ŋana tu tamâta ea kinzi sipaveta kuku i kawa ŋgua, kinzi ŋinde ma siroto ŋana kelekele tonŋe tia. ¹⁰ Kinzi mbwâmbwa saka “leve” nenzi kaika nde ŋalae tina, andeta zo pinde kanzi simbi tia, kala putole ipunzi. Andeta Yova Kindeni uru irombonzi tamâta ea sipaveta kuku i kawa ŋgua. Mine kala kinzi siroto ŋana kelekele ara tonŋe tia.

¹¹ Mine nde miki lâlu wukale, miki kamâ katambira taŋami sondo pa nanengu ŋgua. Naŋa ma apananami ŋana kamege ŋana Yova Kindeni ku kamo i kalo. ¹² Tiambo miki ilomi tu ma

kamo ara nâ, tiya? Tiambo miki ilomi tu ma kamo viami tava ndekâŋa nâ ikura zo luandondo, tiya? ¹³ Ambo ilomi tu ma kamo mine, ande nzâla ikeno mine: miki ma kapile mâsi ŋana kaporo ŋgua sakamao wa ŋgua lanŋe wa; ¹⁴ miki ma kapu mulimi pa vetâŋa sakamao, aku kapono muli pa vetâŋa ara nâ; aku miki ma kakai wurâta kaika ŋana kamo ilomi kalomi taitu kunzi tamâta râranî.

¹⁵ Yova Kindeni uru ike a ŋananzi tamâta ea sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara, aku ipaloŋo pa tamâta mine nenzi noŋa. ¹⁶ Taitu Yova Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ikeno panzi tamâta ea uru siveta vetâŋa sakamao. Mine kala lâ zo ŋana kinzi ŋinde ma simâte, ande kinzi tamâta ma kalonzi ŋgere ŋananzi kilo, ande ma tia.

¹⁷ Tamâta pinde uru sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara, aku lâ zo ndia kinzi ŋinde sino papa Yova Kindeni, ande ipaloŋo panzi ku ivilanzi ŋana nenzi malia râranî. ¹⁸ Tamâta ea kinzi simo tava ilonzi malia, ande Yova Kindeni imo kinzi tininzi laiti. I uru ivilanzi tamâta ea ilonzi pate a tu malia ma ipunzi ndue ndo.

¹⁹ Malia kie-kie uru ipânga panzi tamâta ara, andeta Yova Kindeni ivilanzi sondo kala malia ŋinde ikura tu ipunzi ndue, ande tia. ²⁰ Yova Kindeni uru ikatona kinzi tamâta ara tininzi ndoni. Mine kala kinzi tukanzi tonŋe ma mbwaranuki tia ndo.

²¹ Andeta vetâŋa sakamao kie-kie ma ipunzi tamâta sakamao simâte. Yova Kindeni ma iyaulanzi tamâta ea uru sikai kazâŋa panzi tamâta ara. ²² Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni uru ikai kinda i ne tamâta râranî piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. Tamâta ea imâ papa i tu ma imuna i tini laiti, ande Yova Kindeni ma izavaru tamâta ŋinde tia ndo.

35

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu pwai kazâŋa panzi tamâta ŋine kala sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa, aku kupara kunzi tamâta ŋine kala sipara kuku naŋa. ² Pwai ne maramunŋa kâki tava paraŋa ne kelekele pinde, aku kumâ kuvilana!

³ Pwai ne ua wa kavasi wa kâki, ku kumâ kupara kunzi tamâta njine sitangula naña. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande naña ma asama tu noko kumo nanenngu Pavilâña Tamwata.

⁴ Nanenngu kazâña tamâta njinde situ sipu naña pâta amâte. Naña ilongu tu noko ma kupunzi wa kuveta maneti panzi wa. Kinzi sipa ngua tu ma sizavaru naña. Naña ilongu tu noko ma kupono nzalanzi ku kunjaranzi sikâwa pwap-wataki silâ. ⁵ Yova Kindeni, naña ilongu tu noko ne anelo kinzi ma sinjaranzi tamâta sakamao njinde, itogo lawea ita-pala gawura mine. ⁶ Naña ilongu tu noko ne anelo ma sitangulanzi kala sikâwa silâ nzâla kondoma ku zuli-zuli ndo. ⁷ Naña nandai aveta vetâña soki tonge pa kinzi nga, andeta sivea nimbu naña siyaula naña kâ. Kinzi situ sikai naña kaika. Mine kala sisale tâno ne wewe njalae tonge tu ma patana andue ilo. ⁸ Mine nde naña ilongu tu noko ma walele nâ kupânga panzi ku kuveta wisinzi motutu, njinennga kuzavarunzi marumbu lâ. Naña ilongu tu nimbu njinde kinzi sio naña ikai naña kaika kâ ma ikai kinzi warakanzi nâ. Naña ilongu tu kinzi warakanzi ma patanzi sindue wewe kinzi munga sisale njinde ilo, ku ma sipayaula ndo. ⁹ Naña kalongu tawana tu Yova Kindeni ma iveta ikura nanenngu noña mine, kala naña ma andekana i nâ. Lâ zo njinde naña ma ilongu ara ndo, naña tu i ivila naña. ¹⁰ Aku naña ilongu ndoni ma atu ndange njalae papa Yova Kindeni. Naña ma aporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni, maro tonge irerege kuku noko nde tia. Lâ zo ndia kinzi tamâta kaika situ siveta kenzi sakamao panzi tamâta njinde nenzi kaika ikeno panzi tia, ande noko uru pwea nananzi. Noko kupono nzâla nananzi mbaliña warakanzi, kala sikura tu siveta malia panzi sugorai tamwatanzi, ande tia.”

¹¹ Kala njine kinzi lanjeña tamwatanzi simandi lâ ngua nia ku sitalea naña naña vetâña soki pinde, andeta naña nandai aveta vetâña soki njinde nga. ¹² Naña uru aveta kenngu ara nâ panzi nanenngu kazâña tamâta, anja kinzi nde siveta

kenzi sakamao ndo pa naña. Mine kala naña ilongu nde malia ndo. ¹³ Mao nâ, nanenngu vetâña nde piti ndo naña kinzi nenzi vetâña kâ. Munga pukonja ikainzi, aku kalongu sukâña nananzi kala apita lalava râge-râge. Naña andi kaika naña kâpwa kâ, naña atula nanenngu kalosukâña pwataki. Lâ zo njinde naña akai noña pano tu ma kuvetanzi tininzi ara kilo, aku nanenngu noña njinde nandai ngua kaa nâ nga. ¹⁴ Ambo pukonja kie mine ma ikai ninngu-nambwe tâku naña tata tâ, ande naña ma akai noña kie taituni pano, itogo noña njinde naña akai pano nananzi nanenngu kazâña tamâta njinde. Lâ zo njinde naña ayoka naonngu tundu, itogo tamâta tonge tina imâte lâ kala ita naña mwasina. Naña ilongu malia ndo, kala amo ata nâ. ¹⁵ Andeta muli nga naña asânda malia kulu, aku kinzi silâ taitu ku sindeka nâ. Kinzi sinje naña mbwaliu lâ naña siveta “a” pa naña. Naña nandai asama kinzi kilalanzi nga, taitu kinzi simo siponda ngua sakamao imâ tiningu. ¹⁶ Kinzi sivaligi naña ku siveta maneti njalae njinde pana. Kinzi wisinzi sakamao ndo pana, aku naonzi kaika silea pa naña. ¹⁷ Maro Njalae, noko tamwata kumora nenzi vetâña sakamao njinde, andeta noko nandai kuvila naña nga. Noko ma kumo nâ ikura zo njapia kilo, a? Naña ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ mbaunzi ilo. Kinzi sitogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” mine, aku situ sipu naña pâta amâte. Mine nde ano pano tu kuvilana! ¹⁸ Ambo noko ma kuvila naña, ande naña ma kawângu ndange pano lâ noko ne tamâta ngu rârâni naonzi. Mao nâ, naña ma amandi noko ne ngu nenzi pasauja ilo ku ma asuka noko na kâki.

¹⁹ Tamâta pinde simo sikai kazâña pa naña koa tia nâ. Noko ma kusâu panzi tu sitawa naña ndue ku sindeka, mine ndimo. Naña tiningu pwâka tu kinzi ma ilonzi ara naña nanenngu malia kâ. ²⁰ Kinzi nandai uru siporo ngua mwasa nga. Kinzi siporo ngua lanjeña kie-kie ilâ panzi tamâta arara njinde uru naonzi mwasa nâ panzi tininzi pinde. ²¹ Kinzi kwanzi pakâe-pakâe siveta “a” pana ku

sitalea naŋa mine tu, “Mao nâ, maka warakama kamora noko kuveta mâsi sakamao pinde.”

²² Andeta Yova Kindeni, noko tamwata kumora nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde marumbu lâ. Mine nde noko ma kusae kawa ndimo. Maro Nalae, naŋa tiningu pwâka tu noko ma kumo malawae ŋana naŋa kâ. ²³ Noko nde nanengu Maro Kindeni; nanengu Maro Nalae noko. Naŋa ano pano tu kumandi sânda ku kumâ kuvilana. Kumandi ku kuporo kusuka nanengu ŋgua. ²⁴ Maro Kindeni, nanengu Maro Kindeni noko. Noko ne vetâŋa râŋâni nde sondo ndo. Mine kala naŋa ano pano tu kuvilana, aku kuporo kutula pwataki tu naŋa aveta vetâŋa soki tonge tia. Noko ma kusâu panzi tu siŋelea naŋa ndimo. ²⁵ Naŋa tiningu pwâka tu kinzi ma siporo ŋgua pa warakanzi mine tu, “Kala ŋaina. Munga kinda ilonda patea tu ma tazavaru i ndo lâ, kala ŋine kinda taveta vetâŋani ndaina!” Noko ma kusâu panzi tu siporo ŋgua kaŋa mine ndimo.

²⁶ Kinzi sindeka nâ ŋana nanengu malia ŋine. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuveta maŋeti panzi ku kupolenzi lâ. Kinzi sipasuka warakanzi ŋanzi kâki ku situ sitawa naŋa ŋângu ndue ndo. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuveta kinzi mainzi ŋalae, aku kutawa warakanzi ŋanzi ndue ndo lâ. ²⁷ Andeta Yova Kindeni, tamâta pinde ilonzi tu naŋa ma apolenzi tamâta ŋinde lâ ŋgua nia. Ande kala naŋa ilongu tu kinzi tamâta ara ŋinde ma sindeka ku sisarâwa ikura zo zo mine tu, “Tasuka Yova Kindeni ŋa kâki! Ina ilo ndeka nâ ŋana ivilanzi ne wurâta tamâta tu simo ara kâ.” ²⁸ Aku naŋa kala ma aporo atula pwataki tu noko ne vetâŋa râŋâni nde sondo ndo, aku ma apaneano asuka noko ŋa kâki ikura kari wa mbo wa.

36

*Kinzi tamâta nenzi vetâŋa sakamao
Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta Daviti
isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Kiesaka ikeno lâ kinzi tamâta sakamao ilonzi kalonzi, aku kiesaka ŋinde uru ikai poe panzi. Kinzi simege ŋana Maro

Kindeni tia ndo. Kinzi sipu mulinzi papa i. ² Kinzi uru sipandekâna warakanzi ku ilonzi mine tu, “Naŋa nde tamâta ara ndo. Nanengu kiesaka nde ipavea nâ ikeno. Mine nde Maro Kindeni ikura tu isânda nanengu vetâŋa sakamao tonge kulu ku io naŋa alâ pa ŋgua nia ŋana, ande tia ndo.” ³ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde kawanzi laŋeŋa nâ, aku siporo ŋgua sakamao ndo. Kinzi sipu mulinzi pa ilo-kalo ara kala sipile mâsi ŋana sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara kâ. ⁴ Lâ zo ŋana sikeno sipwarea kâ, ande kinzi uru kalonzi ŋgere ŋana vetâŋa sakamao pinde kinzi situ siveta. Kinzi sipaveta kuku vetâŋa potomule nâ, aku ŋandai sipu mulinzi pa mâsi sakamao ŋga.

Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa ara

⁵ Yova Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa nde ŋalae ndo, ikâki pa nia maa ikeno âta ŋinde. Aku noko ne mâsi ŋana kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa râŋâni kala nde ŋalae ndo mine nâ. ⁶ Noko ne mâsi ŋana kuveta vetâŋa ara nâ nde ŋalae tina, itogo tuu ŋalaŋala mwasina. Aku noko ne mâsi ŋana kutu kinzi tamâta sondo kâ nde ŋalae ndo, itogo tâi geza-geza mine. Yova Kindeni, noko uru pwatonanzi kinzi tamâta wa kinzi ŋgoa-mbwâmbwa wa. ⁷ Yova Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ, aku maka kasama tu ŋinde nde kelekele ara ndo. Noko pwea ŋananzi tamâta ŋalaŋala wa kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa, itogo tatareko tina iveanzi natu simo mbani kalo mine. ⁸ Kâpwa râŋâ nde ipipi lâ noko ne luma ilo, aku noko uru kurombonzi tamâta râŋâni. Noko ne vetâŋa ara nde ilâ panzi itogo lââ ŋalae irere ndue mine, aku sinu kala ilonzi ara nâ. ⁹ Noko nde via warika, aku noko ne sinâla uru isinala maka ku iveta maka kamo sondo nâ.

¹⁰ Ikura zo zo noko ilo ndo ikeno panzi tamâta ŋinde sisama noko kilala sondo. Aku ikura zo râŋâni noko uru kuveta kie ara panzi tamâta ŋinde sipono muli pano. Naŋa ano pano tu kuveta mine ku kumo nâ. ¹¹ Tamâta pinde sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ku situ ma kenzi nâ sipale naŋa. Kinzi tamâta sakamao situ sisuka mbaunzi kâki ku sipu naŋa. Noko

ma kusâu panzi tu siveta mine ndimo. ¹² Miki tamâta ŋai, naŋa akai noŋa mine, aku kamora ŋga! Kinzi tamâta sakamao nde patanzi lâ kala simo sikenô nâ. Kinzi sikura tu sipagagati ku simandi kaika kilo, ande tia.

37

Vetâŋa ndia ma ipâŋga panzi tamâta ara wa tamâta sakamao wa Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Noko ma kalo loko ŋana vetâŋa ŋinde kinzi tamâta sakamao uru siveta, mine ndimo. Aku noko ma kupadâda ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde uru siveta vetâŋa soki, mine ndimo. ² Ŋana tu kinzi tamâta sakamao uru simo ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, itogo unza wa kâi lau wa, kari kana ku ŋgâla-ŋgâla walele nâ. ³ Andeta ara ŋana noko ma kalo tawana Yova Kindeni ku kupaveta kuku vetâŋa ara nâ. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande noko ma kumo ara lâ tâno ŋinde i muŋga ipatea pano, aku sâ tonje ma ikura tu izavaruno, ande tia. ⁴ Ambo noko ma kundekana Yova Kindeni nâ, ande vetâŋa ndia noko ilo tu i ma iveta pano, ande i ma iveta vetâŋani ndaina.

⁵ Mine nde ara ŋana noko ma kuo tamwata ne via ilâ Yova Kindeni mbau ilo. Ambo noko ma kalo tawana i, ande i ma ivilano mine; ⁶ i ma itula noko ne vetâŋa ara ipâŋga nia yo, itogo kari ne sinâla mine. Mao nâ, i ma itula pwataki tu noko nde tamâta sonde, itogo kari ikâki imâ ŋgini ku isinala nia kaika mine.

⁷ Mine nde ara ŋana noko ma kumo mwasa nâ lâ Yova Kindeni nao, aku kumo kuo tini pa i ne pavilâŋa. Ambo tamâta ma siveta vetâŋa sakamao pinde ikura muŋga sipa ŋgua tu ma siveta mine, ande noko ma kalo loko ndimo.

⁸ Noko ma kupu muli pa kalo-lokoni ne vetâŋa wa wisi-nâna ne vetâŋa wa, ŋana tu vetâŋa kie mine ikura tu ilaŋeno ŋana kuveta kiesaka. ⁹ Kulonjo ŋga; Yova Kindeni ma izavarunzi kinzi tamâta sakamao. Anja tamâta ea kalonzi tawana Yova Kindeni ku sio tininzi pa i ne pavilâŋa kâ, ande kinzi ŋinde ma

simo sonde lâ tâno ara ŋinde i muŋga ipambwâre tu ma ilanzi.

¹⁰ Kinzi tamâta sakamao simo ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ. Ambo kinzi tamâta ara ma siroto ŋananzi lâ nenzi lawea ilo, ande kinzi ma sisânda kulunzi tia. ¹¹ Anja tamâta pinde uru sipatawa warakanzi tininzi, aku kinzi ŋinde ma sikai tâno ara ŋinde. Kinzi ma simo ara ndo, aku kazâŋa tonje ma ipâŋga panzi nde tia.

¹² Kinzi tamâta sakamao sipa ŋgua tu ma sizavarunzi tamâta ara, aku wisinzi sakamao ndo panzi. ¹³ Andeta Maro Ŋalae injeleanzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde, ŋana tu i ma muli izavarunzi ndo lâ. ¹⁴ Kinzi tamâta sakamao sikai nenzi pila kâki ku sirae nenzi temba ŋana sipanenzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Kinzi simandi ŋana sipunzi tamâta ŋinde uru sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara. ¹⁵ Andeta nenzi pila ŋinde ma isowe warakanzi kapwanzi pwataki, aku nenzi temba nde ma mbwaranuki.

¹⁶ Miki kalomi ŋgere ŋana ŋine kâ; tamâta ara tonje ne mbaliŋa kiri-mwata nde ipole kinzi tamâta sakamao râra nenzi mbaliŋa kie-kie ndoni. ¹⁷ Ŋana tu Yova Kindeni ma iyaula kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi kaika, andeta ike a ŋananzi tamâta ara.

¹⁸ Yova Kindeni ikatonanzi tamâta ŋinde uru sipalonjo pa i ne ŋgua ku soka muli. Aku ikura zo râraŋi kinzi ma simo ara lâ tâno ŋinde Yova Kindeni muŋgani ipatea panzi. ¹⁹ Ambo zo sakamao ma ipâŋga panzi, ande malia tonje ma izavarunzi tia. Lâ zo ŋana nia putole ipâŋga, ande kanzi kâpwa râra ma ikeno panzi. ²⁰ Taitu Yova Kindeni ma izavarunzi tamâta sakamao. I ne kazâŋa tamâta kinzi ma naonzi tia lâ, sitogo mâle wa unza wa. Mao nâ, kinzi ma simo sitogo mundo ikeno zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ŋinenja nzarana walele nâ ku nao tia lâ.

²¹ Kinzi tamâta sakamao uru sikai kelekele saŋenzi tininzi pinde, andeta muli kinzi situ ŋana kelekele ŋinde, nde tia. Anja kinzi tamâta ara sisilikana warakanzi nenzi mbaliŋa tia ndo. Kinzi uru kelekele râra silanzi tininzi pinde.

²² Yova Kindeni ne nzâmbe ara ikeno

panzi tamâta pinde, aku kinzi ñinde ma sikai nenzi tâno ara. Anŋa tamâta pinde, ande Yova Kindeni ipa ŋgua ŋana izavarunzi kâ, aku i ma inŋaranzi tamâta ñinde.

²³ Yova Kindeni ikai poe sondo panzi tamâta ñine uru sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ndia i ilo papa ñinde. ²⁴ Mine kala lâ zo ŋana kinzi ñinde ma sisâsa lâ nzâla, ande kinzi ma patanzi ku sipayaula, ande tia, ŋana tu Yova Kindeni isanŋa mbaunzi kaika.

²⁵ Munŋa naŋa tamâta limoa, aku amo lee kala ñine naŋa nde koŋa lâ. Aku lâ nanenŋu mbwera ndoni, naŋa ŋandai amora Yova Kindeni ipu muli pa tamâta ara tonŋe ŋga. Aku naŋa ŋandai amora kinzi tamâta ara natunzi simo sugorai ndo kala sino panzi tamâta pinde tu kâpwa silanzi. ²⁶ Ikura zo zo kinzi tamâta ara mine ilonzi panzi tininzi pinde, kala sindeka ŋana kelekele silanzi. Yova Kindeni ne nzâmbe ara ikeno panzi tamâta ñinde natunzi.

²⁷ Mine nde kuloŋo ŋga; ambo noko ma kupu muli pa vetâŋa sakamao ku kupaveta kuku vetâŋa ara, ande noko ma kumo ara lâ tâno ara ñinde ikura zo râŋâni. ²⁸ Ŋana tu Yova Kindeni tini mwasa panzi tamâta ea sipaveta kuku vetâŋa sondo, aku i ma ipilenzi ne tamâta tia ndo. Ikura zo râŋâni i ikatonanzi tamâta ea sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara. Andeta i ma inŋaranzi kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi vâsa. ²⁹ Kinzi tamâta ara ma sikai tâno ñinde Yova Kindeni ipatea panzi, aku ma simo ara mine ku simo nâ.

³⁰ Tamâta ara imo tava ilo-kalo ara nâ. Mine kala i uru itula ŋgua sondo nâ. I kawa ŋgua râŋâni nde sondo ndo. ³¹ I ne Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde ikeno kaika lâ i ilo. Mine kala i uru iyoka tukuŋa ñinde muli, aku i pata ndue tia.

³² Anŋa kinzi tamâta sakamao simuna ku sio ŋananzi tamâta ara. Kinzi siroto nzâla ŋana sipunzi tamâta ara pâta simâte. ³³ Andeta Yova Kindeni ma io tamâta ara tonŋe ilâ pa kinzi tamâta sakamao mbaunzi ilo, ande ma tia. Lâ zo ndia kinzi tamâta sakamao simandi ŋgua nia ku sitalea tamâta ara tonŋe,

ande Yova Kindeni ma isâu panzi tu sipole tamâta ara ñinde, ande ma tia.

³⁴ Mine nde ara ŋana noko ma kuo tini pa Yova Kindeni ne pavilâŋa wa kupaloŋo pa i kawa ŋgua wa. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande i ma isuka noko ŋa kâki, kala noko ma pwura ŋana pwai tâno ara ñinde. Aku lâ zo ŋana Yova Kindeni ma izavarunzi tamâta sakamao, ande noko mata ma kumora i ne vetâŋa ñinde.

³⁵ Nanenŋu ŋgua ñine nde duvi mine; nanayoni naŋa amora tamâta sakamao tonŋe, i ne kaika ŋalae ñinde. I nde ipolenzi tamâta ndoni kala imo kulunzi, itogo kâi ŋalae tonŋe imandi tuu kulu ku ipolenzi kâi pinde râŋâni mine. ³⁶ Andeta muli ŋga naŋa amo nia ñinde kilo, aku tamâta sakamao ñinde nde nao tia lâ. Naŋa aroto ŋana i kâ, andeta asânda kulu tia ndo.

³⁷ Andeta ara ŋana noko ma kalo ŋgere sondo ŋananzi tamâta pinde, kinzi ñinde sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara kala soki tonŋe ikeno panzi tia. Kinzi simo tava wisinzi pisi nâ, aku ma simo ikura zo luan-dondo ku ma sipulianzi nenzi vâsa râŋâ. ³⁸ Anŋa kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi, ande Yova Kindeni ma iyaula kinzi râŋâni ndo lâ. I ma izavarunzi tamâta sakamao kala nenzi vâsa tia.

³⁹ Ambo kazâŋa ma ipânŋa panzi tamâta ara, ande Yova Kindeni tamwata ma ikainzi piti. Aku lâ zo ndia malia itu ipânŋa panzi, ande kinzi silâ pa i tu ikea ŋananzi. ⁴⁰ Kinzi kalonzi tawana tu Yova Kindeni ma ikatonanzi. Mine nde i ivilanzi ku ikainzi piti lâ tamâta sakamao mbaunzi ilo, kala simo ara nâ.

38

Tamâta ipoko kala ino pa Maro Kindeni Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko ma wisi nâna ku kumbita naŋa ndimo. Mao nâ, noko wisi nâna, taitu naŋa ano pano tu kupare nia pa naŋa tia. ² Noko kupane naŋa lâ, aku noko ne silâwa isowe kapwâŋgu. Noko mbau nâ kupu naŋa kala patana andue lâ. ³ Noko wisi nâna pa naŋa, kala pukonŋa sakamao ikai tiningu ndoni.

Nan̄a aveta kiesaka, aku nan̄a duvi n̄inde kâ nan̄a karaen̄gu ndoni nde ipayaula ndo lâ. ⁴ Nan̄en̄gu kiesaka rârâni nde itawa nan̄a ndue ndo lâ. N̄inde itogo kelekele ton̄ge malia ndo nan̄a atu akale, andeta akura tia.

⁵ Nan̄a aveta vetâŋa soki ndo, aku nan̄a duvi n̄inde kâ mbwatakâe rârâ ika tiningu, kala wembu rârâ ipân̄ga ku sâmbu ndo. ⁶ Nan̄a ilon̄gu malia ndo, kala akura tu amandi kaika nde tia. Ikura zo rârâni nan̄a kalon̄gu sukâŋa kala amo ata nâ. ⁷ Nan̄a tiningu nde nâna n̄alae, itogo yââ mela-mela ne nâna mine, aku pukon̄a n̄alae tina ikai nan̄a kaika lâ. ⁸ Noko kuyaula nan̄a ndo lâ, aku nan̄en̄gu kaika ndoni marumbu lâ. Nan̄a ilon̄gu kurana tia ndo, aku nâna n̄ine iveta nan̄a asarâwa kawân̄gu n̄alae n̄inde.

⁹ Maro N̄alae, noko kusama lâ nan̄a vetâŋa n̄inde nan̄a ilon̄gu tu noko ma kuveta pana. Nan̄a ilon̄gu ita n̄alae, aku n̄inde n̄andai ipavea nan̄ano n̄ga. ¹⁰ Nan̄a wisin̄gu nde iveta pupu kaika nâ, aku walon̄gu ndoni nde marumbu lâ. Nan̄a matân̄gu nde ipân̄ga sakamao, kala n̄andai amora nia son̄do n̄ga. ¹¹ Nan̄a n̄ingu-nambwe sitavan̄zi nan̄en̄gu mete kin̄zi nde tinin̄zi pwâka tu simo tiningu laiti, nan̄a tu pukon̄a sakamao ikaina lâ. Aku nan̄a seen̄gu kin̄zi n̄inde kala tinin̄zi piti nan̄ana mine nâ. ¹² Andeta n̄inde nâ tia; tamâta pin̄de situ sipu nan̄a pâta amâte, aku sio nimbu nan̄a ikai nan̄a kaika kâ. Kin̄zi situ ma siyaula nan̄a, aku siporo pwataki tu ma siveta ken̄zi sakamao pana. Ikura zo zo kin̄zi kalon̄zi n̄gere nan̄a siveta ken̄zi sakamao pa nan̄a.

¹³ Nan̄a apân̄ga togo tamâta ton̄ge tan̄a pasâe, aku apono tan̄ân̄gu nan̄a nen̄zi n̄gua kâ. Nan̄a apân̄ga atogo tamâta ton̄ge kawa pasâe, aku kawân̄gu buu nâ. ¹⁴ Nan̄a apân̄ga atogo tamâta ton̄ge ikura tu ilon̄o n̄gua tia. Mine kala nan̄a n̄andai aporo n̄gua taulo pan̄zi n̄ga. ¹⁵ Andeta Yova Kindeni, nan̄a ao tiningu pa noko. Maro N̄alae, nan̄en̄gu Maro Kindeni noko, noko tamwata ma kuporo n̄gua taulo pana. ¹⁶ Nan̄a ano pano tu noko ma kusâu pan̄zi nan̄en̄gu kazâŋa

tamâta tu sindeka nan̄a nan̄en̄gu malia n̄ine, mine ndimo. Nan̄a tiningu pwâka tu kin̄zi ma simora nan̄a patana ku ma simarawa nan̄a wa sindeka wa.

¹⁷ Nan̄a tu laiti nan̄a nan̄a ma patana kâ, aku akai nâna mine ku amo nâ. ¹⁸ Maro Kindeni, kala n̄ine nan̄a apatula nan̄en̄gu kiesaka pwataki pano, aku kalon̄gu loko nan̄a kiesaka n̄inde kâ. ¹⁹ Nan̄en̄gu kazâŋa tamâta nde simo tava nen̄zi walo kaika. Tamâta rârâ n̄inde nde wisin̄zi nâna pa nan̄a, andeta n̄inde ne duvi tia. ²⁰ Nan̄a aveta ken̄gu ara pan̄zi, an̄ga kin̄zi nde siveta ken̄zi sakamao pa nan̄a. Nan̄a uru apaveta kuku vetâŋa ara, aku nan̄a duvi n̄inde kâ kin̄zi sikai kazâŋa pana.

²¹ O Yova Kindeni, noko ma kupile nan̄a ndimo! Nan̄en̄gu Maro Kindeni, noko ma kumo malawae nan̄ana ndimo! ²² Maro N̄alae, nan̄en̄gu Pavilâŋa Tamwata noko, nan̄a ano pano tu kumâ walele nâ ku kuvilana.

39

Tamâta ikai malia kala ino pa Maro Kindeni

Daviti isia wângiŋa n̄ine

¹ Mun̄ga nan̄a aporo mine tu, “Nan̄a ma apakatona warakân̄gu son̄do nan̄a nan̄en̄gu vetâŋa rârâni. Tia ma nan̄a aveta kiesaka nan̄a aporo n̄gua sakamao kâ. Lâ zo ndia kin̄zi tamâta sakamao simo nan̄a tiningu laiti, ande nan̄a ma asae kawân̄gu.” ² Mine nde nan̄a kawân̄gu buu nâ, ku aporo n̄gua ton̄ge tia ndo. Andeta nan̄a aveta mine koa tia nâ. Nan̄a ilon̄gu ipân̄ga malia ndo, ³ aku kalon̄gu loko nâ. Nan̄a ilon̄gu kalon̄gu ikai wurâta kaika lee ilon̄gu kurana tia ndo. Aku marumbu; nan̄a akura tu asae kawân̄gu kilo tia.

⁴ Mine kala nan̄a akason̄a Yova Kindeni mine tu, “Yova Kindeni, nan̄a ma amo viân̄gu ikura mbwera n̄apia kilo. Nan̄a ma amâte lâ zo ndia. Tiambo nan̄en̄gu via n̄ine ma marumbu walele nâ, tiya? Noko kuporo kutula n̄ine pwataki nalon̄o. ⁵ Nan̄a asama tu noko kupatea zo mbwana-mbwana nâ pa nan̄a. Lâ noko

nao, nanenġu zo ġine nde kelekele kaa nâ. Mao nâ, maka tamâta rârâni nema via nde kelekele kaa nâ, itogo tamâta tonġe imbana koroani mbwani taitu nâ lâ kawa.

⁶ Lâ zo ġine maka kamo tâno kulu, ande maka tamâta rârâni nde katogo kâi uņa mine. Maka uru kaveta wurâta ŋalae tina, andeta wurâta ġinde ilâ kaa nâ. Maka kagona mbaliņa rârâ, taitu maka kazizâla tu muli ŋga ea ma ikai. Mao nâ, maka katogo kelekele kaa nâ uru nao tia walele nâ.

⁷ Mine nde Maro Ŋalae, kala ġine naņa ma ao tiningu pa sâ tonġe tia. Naņa kalonġu tawanano, kala ao tiningu pa noko nâ tu kuvila naņa. ⁸ Naņa ano pano tu kuzavaru nanenġu kiesaka rârâni piti lâ tiningu, ŋana naņa ma amo ara kilo. Ĥinenġa kinzi tamâta kapa-kapa ma sikura tu siveta ‘a’ pa naņa kilo, ande tia. ⁹ Naņa asama tu noko tamwata kuo malia ġine imâ ipânġa pana. Mine nde naņa ma aporo tia, ma kawânġu buu nâ. ¹⁰ Taitu naņa ano pano tu noko ma kupare nia pa naņa kilo ndimo. Noko mbau nâ kupu naņa lee ku laiti ŋana amâte kâ. ¹¹ Maro Ŋalae, naņa asama tu noko uru kuleleanzi tamâta ŋana nenzi kiesaka kâ, aku noko kupare nenzi kiesaka ġinde nia panzi. Aku mbaliņa ndia kinzi ilonzi papa, ande ġinde noko kuyaula, itogo nzirika ika lalava ku iveta ipânġa sakamao mwasina. Mao nâ, maka tamâta rârâni nema via nde kelekele kaa nâ, itogo tamâta tonġe imbana koroani mbwani taitu nâ lâ kawa.

¹² Yova Kindeni, kupaloŋo pa nanenġu noņa, aku kutambira taņa pa nanenġu sarawâņa. Noko ma kupono taņa ŋana nanenġu tiņa ġine ndimo, ŋana tu naņa amo lombo ikura zo tini mwata nâ kuku noko lâ tâno kulu, itogo naņa timbungu rârâni muŋga simo mine. ¹³ Naņa ano pano tu kulele nao pa naņa kilo. Ĥinenġa naņa ma akura tu andeka kilo lee ikura lâ zo ndia ma napile tâno ġine ku naonġu tia lâ.”

40

Wângiņa ŋana tasuka Maro Kindeni ŋa

kâki

Daviti isia wângiņa ġine

¹ Muŋga, naņa amo nâ ao tiningu pa Yova Kindeni tu ivila naņa. Amo lee ġinenġa i nao pana kala ipaloŋo pa nanenġu noņa. ² Pa zo ġinde naņa amo atogo tamâta imo mbââ ŋalae ilo mwasina, kala amo sakamao ndo. Andeta Yova Kindeni itapa naņa kâki kala apânġa amandi tâno kulu kilo. Ĥinde itogo naņa aloko lâ nia mbariri sakamao ilo, andeta ipasu naņa piti ingunu naņa amandi mira kulu. Mine kala ġine naņa ayoka kaika kilo. ³ Ĥinde itogo i io wângiņa wasaseki tonġe lâ kawânġu. Ĥinde nde wângiņa ŋana tapanea nenda Maro Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki. Tamâta rârâ ma simora naņa apanea Yova Kindeni mine, aku ma simege ŋana i wa sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ papa i wa. ⁴ Mao nâ, tamâta ea kinzi sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, kinzi ġinde ma sindeka. Kinzi tamâta mine uru sipu mulinzi panzi tamâta ea sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ku sipile Maro Kindeni ku siwânġi panzi maro laņeņa.

⁵ Yova Kindeni, nanenġu Maro Kindeni noko, noko muŋga kuveta vetâņa arara rârâ ġinde ŋana kuvila maka kâ. Maro tonġe irerege kuku noko nde tia ndo! Aku noko kupatea vetâņa arara pinde kilo ŋana kuveta pama. Opopo, ambo naņa atu aporo atula ŋgua pwataki ŋana noko ne vetâņa arara ġinde taitu-taitu, ande naņa ma akura tia.

⁶ Naņa asama tu noko tini pwâka ŋana simbi wa kâpwa kie-kie ġinde kinzi tamâta uru sipatarâwa pano. Aku patarawâņa rârâni kinzi uru simomo lâ yâa kulu wa, patarawâņa ŋana izavaru kiesaka piti kâ wa, ande ġinde noko tini pwâka ŋana tona. Andeta nanayoni noko kuveta naņa taņânġu ipwa kala apaloŋo pa noko kawa ŋgua. ⁷ Mine kala naņa aporo taulo tu, “Maro Kindeni, naņa warakânġu amo ŋai mbo. Naņa amâ apânġa lâ, ikura ŋgua ġinde kinzi muŋga singere lâ pepa tini ŋana naņa kâ. ⁸ Nanenġu Maro Kindeni, naņa ilonġu ndo tu aveta ikura noko ne pateâņa mine.

Noko ne ṅgua tukuṇa nde ikeno lâ ilonṅu kalonṅu.”

⁹ Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ṇana noko ne tamâta sipasau ṇana sipaneano, ande naṇa uru aporo panzi tu noko uru kuvila maka. Naṇa ṇandai asae kawânṅu ṇga.

¹⁰ Noko uru kuvilanzi ne tamâta, aku naṇa ṇandai avea ṅgua ṇana ne pavilâṇa ṇinde ṇga. Ikura zo zo naṇa aporo atula pwataki tu noko uru kuveta ikura ne ṅgua pâṇa rârâni. Naṇa aporo tu noko tini mwasa panzi ne tamâta ikura zo rârâni, aku noko uru pwatonanzi sondo, ikura muṅga kuporo tu ma kuveta mine. Lâ zo ṇana noko ne ṅgu sipasau ṇana siwânṅi pano, ande naṇa ṇandai avea ṅgua ṇana noko ne vetâṇa ṇinde ṇga.

¹¹ Yova Kindeni, naṇa asama tu noko ma kupile ne mâsi ṇana kalo sukâṇa ṇana naṇa kâ, ande ma tia. Noko uru tini mwasa pana, aku noko uru kuveta ikura ne ṅgua pâṇa rârâni. Mine nde noko ma pwatona naṇa ikura zo zo.

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

¹² Andeta kala ṇine malia rârâ ṇinde nde imâ ipânṅa pana, kala sinṅe naṇa lâ. Naṇa akura tu asowe malia ṇinde kambwaṇenzi nde tia. Muṅga naṇa aveta kiesaka rârâ, aku ṇinde itawa naṇa ndue lâ. Mine nde naṇa akura tu amora sondo tia. Nanenṅu kiesaka ṇinde kambwaṇenzi nde ṇalae tina, ipole kulunṅu pwau ṇine kambwaṇenzi. Mine kala naṇa tiniṅgu ruru, aku nanenṅu walo nde ilâ lâ.

¹³ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, kalo sukâṇa ṇanana ku pwai naṇa piti ṇga! Yova Kindeni, kumâ walele ku kuvilana!

¹⁴ Tamâta pinde situ sipu naṇa pâta amâte. Naṇa ilonṅu tu noko ma kuveta maṇeti panzi ku kupolenzi ndo lâ. Kinzi uru sindeka ṇana nanenṅu malia ṇine. Naṇa ilonṅu tu noko ma kuṇaranzi ku kutawa ṇanzi ndue lâ. ¹⁵ Kinzi sivaligi naṇa ku siveta “a” pana. Naṇa ilonṅu tu noko ma kuzavarunzi ndo lâ, aku kuveta kinzi mainzi ṇalae. ¹⁶ Anṅa tamâta pinde nde uru simâ pano, aku naṇa ilonṅu tu kinzi ṇinde ma sindekanano.

Noko muṅga pwainzi tamâta ṇinde piti lâ kazâṇa ilo, aku naṇa ilonṅu tu kinzi rârâni ma kawanzi ndanṅe pano ku siporo ṅgua ikura zo rârâni mine tu, “Yova Kindeni nde ara ku ara ndo!”

¹⁷ Ambo taitu naṇa nde tamâta kaa nâ, aku akura tu apavila warakânṅu, ande tia. Andeta Maro ṇalae, naṇa asama tu noko uru kalo ṅgere ṇanana. Nanenṅu Maro Kindeni, nanenṅu Pavilâṇa Tamâta wa nanenṅu Yautâṇa Tamâta noko. Mine nde naṇa ano pano tu kumâ walele nâ ku kuvilana.

41

Pukoṇa tamâta ne noṇa Daviti isia wângiṇa ṇine

¹ Tamâta ea kinzi uru kalonzi sukâṇa ṇananzi sugorai tamwatanzi kala sisukanzi, ande kinzi ṇinde sikura tu sindeka, ṇana tu lâ zo ndia malia ma imâ ipânṅa panzi, ande Yova Kindeni ma ivilanzi. ² Yova Kindeni ma ikea ṇananzi ku ikatona nenzi via. I ma ivetanzi simo ara ndo lâ nenzi tâno, aku ma isâu pa nenzi kazâṇa tamâta tu sizavarunzi, ande ma tia. ³ Lâ zo ndia kinzi tamâta ara ṇinde sikai pukoṇa, ande Yova Kindeni ma isukanzi ku ma iveta tininzi ara kilo.

⁴ Naṇa warakânṅu asama ṇine kala aporo mine tu, “Yova Kindeni, muṅga naṇa aveta kiesaka pa noko. Kalo sukâṇa ṇanana, ku kuzavaru pukoṇa ṇine piti lâ tiniṅgu.” ⁵ Nanenṅu kazâṇa tamâta nde ilonzi sakamao pa naṇa. Kinzi siporo tu, “Ara ṇana i ma imâte walele nâ ku nao tia lâ.” ⁶ Zo katiṅe kinzi nawalanzi pinde simâ sikalele naṇa, andeta silânṅe ku siporo ṅgua kaa kaa pana. Kinzi situ silonṅo tapârîṇa ṇana nanenṅu pukoṇa sakamao ṇine, ṇinenṅa siyâti silâ ku situ naṇa labinânṅu panzi tininzi pinde.

⁷ Nanenṅu kazâṇa tamâta rârâni silâ taitu ku siporo ṅgua sakamao ṇana naṇa kâ. Kinzi ilonzi tu vetâṇa sakamao ndo ma iyaula naṇa. ⁸ Kinzi siporo mine tu, “Pukoṇa sakamao nde ikai i kaika lâ. Mine nde i ma kura ṇana imandi kilo lâ kenonṅa nia, ande ma tia. I ma imâte nâ.” ⁹ Aku ninṅu-nambwe sondo, inani muṅga imo ilo taitu kuku naṇa ku ika

kuna, ande i kala ikai kazâŋa pa naŋa mine nâ.

¹⁰ O Yova Kindeni, kalo sukâŋa ŋanana ku kuzavaru pukonja ŋine piti lâ tiningu, ŋana naŋa ma kura tu apare nia panzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde. ¹¹ Lâ zo ŋana noko ma kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa ku kupono nzalanzi, ande naŋa ma asama tu noko ilo ara pana. ¹² Mao nâ, naŋa uru aveta ikura noko ne pateâŋa mine, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ noko kuvilana ku kuo naŋa amandi noko nao ikura zo râŋâni, ma amo mine ku amo nâ.

¹³ Mine nde ara ŋana kinda ma tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki. Ina Isrel ŋgu nema Maro Kindeni. Paneâŋa ma ilâ mine nâ papa i ikura zo zo. Mao ku mao kanaŋo.

42

Tamâta imo malawae ŋana ne lawea tina, kala ikai noŋa

Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ŋgu sisia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Ambo wiki tonge imo dugu ilo ku irakonja ŋana lââ kâ, ande i ma ilo ndo tu isânda lââ ŋalae kulu ŋana inu kâ. Maro Kindeni, naŋa kala mine nâ ilonŋu ndo tu amâ amo noko tini laiti. ² Maro Kindeni, noko Via Tamwata, naŋa ilonŋu ndo keno pano, itogo tamâta ŋandola mâsa-mâsa kala ilo pa lââ tu inu kâ. Maro Kindeni, naŋa ma kura tu amâ amandi noko nao ku awângi pano lâ zo ndia. ³ Ikura zo zo nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta pinde sivaligi naŋa ku siporo mine tu, “Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko ne Maro Kindeni tini pwâka tu ivilano, a?” Mine kala naŋa amo ata nâ ikura kari wa mbo wa. Naŋa matâŋgu sulu nde itogo nakâŋgu kâpwa mwasina. ⁴ Naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana zo ara muŋgâŋa ŋinde, ku amo ata nâ. Nanayoni naŋa uru ayoka kunzi ŋgu ŋalae amuŋga panzi akainzi silâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ilo. Lâ zo ŋinde maka iloma ndeka nâ kala kasarâwa ŋalae kawama ndaŋge kawâŋgi pa Maro Kindeni. Ikura kumbwa râŋâni maka uru kapasau kawâŋgi papa i.

⁵ Naŋa apakasonja warakâŋgu mine tu, “Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga ilonŋu malia mine, a?

Ŋine nde ara tia. Ara ŋana naŋa ma ao tiningu pa nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, inani nanenŋu Yautâŋa Tamwata, tu ma ivila naŋa. Naŋa ma apanea i asuka ŋa kâki kilo.”

⁶ Andeta kala ŋine naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo. Mine nde Maro Kindeni, naŋa ma kalonŋu ŋgere kilo ŋana noko kâ. Naŋa amo nanenŋu lawea tina tia; naŋa amo papa Jodan tâno, nia ŋine Hermon Tuu aŋga Misa Tuu simandi. Naŋa amo ŋai kala kalonŋu ŋgere ŋanano kilo. ⁷ Noko kusâu pa malia kie-kie tu sipâŋga pana ku sitawa naŋa ndue ndo, itogo tâi ne kâla ŋalanala sipatuku naŋa mine. Mao nâ, ŋinde itogo tâi geza-geza ne kâla ikâki ŋalae, aku ne nduŋenani nde itogo lââ ŋalae irere mira ilo ku isonŋa ndue. ⁸ Ŋinenŋa naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana ŋine kâ; ikura kari kari Yova Kindeni uru io ne tini-mwasa ara ŋinde imâ pa naŋa, aŋga ikura mbo mbo i ne wângiŋa nde ikeno pana. Naŋa uru awângi wângiŋa ŋinde pa Maro Kindeni, inani nanenŋu via warika, aku wângiŋa ŋinde nde ipâŋga itogo nanenŋu noŋa mine.

⁹ Maro Kindeni uru ikatona naŋa sondo ndo, andeta naŋa akasonja i mine tu, “Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kalo kapa ŋanana, a? Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kusâu panzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta tu siveta kenzi sakamao pana, kala amo tava ilonŋu malia ndo, a?” ¹⁰ Ikura zo zo nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta sivaligi naŋa ku siporo ŋgua sakamao pana mine tu, “Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko ne Maro Kindeni tini pwâka tu ivilano, a?” Nenzi ŋgua ŋinde isowe naŋa ilonŋu itogo silâwa mine, kala atu amâte.

¹¹ Naŋa apakasonja warakâŋgu mine tu, “Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga ilonŋu malia mine, a? Ŋine nde ara tia. Ara ŋana naŋa ma ao tiningu pa nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, inani nanenŋu Yautâŋa Tamwata, tu ma ivila naŋa. Naŋa ma apanea i asuka ŋa kâki kilo.”

43

¹ Maro Kindeni, tamâta pinde sipu mulinzi pa noko, aku kinzi ŋinde ilonzi tu sitawa naŋa ndue. Naŋa ano pano

tu kuvilana ku kusuka nanenŋu ŋgua. Kuporo kutula pwataki tu naŋa aveta vetâŋa soki tonŋe tia. Kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde nde lanŋe tamwatanzi. Naŋa ano pano tu kuvilana ku pwaina piti lâ mbaunzi ilo.

Tamâta io tini pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

² Maro Kindeni, naŋa uru amâ pano tu amuna ŋananzi kazâŋa tamâta. Andeta ŋana sâ kâ ŋa noko kupu muli pa naŋa, a? Naŋa sâ kâ ŋa noko kusâu panzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta tu siveta kenzi sakamao pana kala ilonŋu malia ndo, a?

³ Naŋa ano pano tu kuo ne sinâla tava ne ŋgua mao imâ, ŋana itula nzâla pa naŋa ku ikaina ayoka sondo pa noko tamwata ne tuu sapâŋa Saion, niani ndaina noko uru kumo. ⁴ Maro Kindeni, ŋinenŋa naŋa ma alâ pa noko ne patarawâŋa nia, ŋana tu nokoni nde nanenŋu ndekâŋa ŋine warika. Maro Kindeni, nanenŋu Maro Naŋae noko, naŋa ma ara wânŋu awânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa noko.

⁵ Naŋa apakasonŋa warakânŋu mine tu, “Naŋa sâ kâ ŋa ilonŋu malia mine, a? Nŋine nde ara tia. Ara ŋana naŋa ma ao tiningu pa nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, inani nanenŋu Yautâŋa Tamwata, tu ma ivila naŋa. Naŋa ma apanea i asuka ŋa kâki kilo.”

44

Kinzi Isrel ŋgu sino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi

Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ŋgu sisia wânŋiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, maka timbuma nde sitapâri pama lâ ŋana mâsi ŋalanala noko munŋa kuveta lâ kinzi nenzi zo, lâ zo munŋâŋa ŋinde. Maka warakama nde kalonŋo tapâriŋa ŋinde lâ. ² Kinzi sitapâri tu noko tamwata kusokinzi tinikoa ŋgu lâ nenzi tâno, ŋinenŋa tânoni ndaina kulanzi timbuma, kala simo sondo lâ tâno ŋinde. Kinzi sitapâri tu noko kutawanzi tinikoa ŋgu ndue lâ, aŋa kinzi warakanzi nde noko kuvetanzi simo ara nâ kala sipânŋa kambwanenzi ŋalae.

³ Kinzi sipara, andeta kinzi warakanzi

nenzi temba-silâwa ŋandai isukanzi ŋana sikai tâno ŋinde ŋga. Aku mine nâ, kinzi warakanzi nenzi kaika ŋandai ivilanzi ŋana sipole paraŋa ŋinde ŋga. Noko ilo ndo keno panzi; mine kala noko tamwata nâ ne walo kaika ipole paraŋa ŋinde.

⁴ Mine kala naŋa aporo tu noko nde nanenŋu koipu ŋalae, aku nanenŋu Maro Kindeni kala noko. Nokoni kupatea tu maka Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu ma uru kapole paraŋa. ⁵ Nokoni uru kuvila maka ŋana katawanzi nema kazâŋa tamâta ndue. Noko ne walo kaika nâ isukama ŋana kapolenzi tamâta ŋinde situ sipara kuma. ⁶ Nanenŋu temba tava pila ŋalae nde ikeno pana, andeta naŋa ŋandai kalonŋu tawana tu kelekele ŋinde ma ivila naŋa ŋana apole paraŋa kâ. Tia ndo!

⁷ Taitu nokoni munŋa kuvila maka kala kapolenzi nema kazâŋa tamâta. Kinzi tamâta ŋinde ilonzi sakamao pa maka, andeta noko kutawanzi ndue ndo lâ.

⁸ Mine nde Maro Kindeni, maka nema paneâŋa ilâ pa noko simbo nâ ikura zo zo. Maka ma kawama ndanŋe pano, ma kaveta mine ku kamo nâ.

⁹ Andeta mana mana, a? Kala ŋine noko kupu muli pa maka lâ, aku kusâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu sipolema. Lâ zo ŋana nema zugu tamâta silâ ŋana paraŋa kâ, ande noko kupile ne mâsi ŋana kulâ kumo kunzi. ¹⁰ Noko kupile maka lâ, kala kakâwa ŋananzi kazâŋa tamâta, aku sikai nema kelekele marumbu lâ.

¹¹ Noko kusâu panzi tu sipu maka pâta kamâte, itogo mbwâmbwa saka sikanzi lama mine. Aku noko kusoki maka ŋana nema tâno, kala kakâwa pwap-wataki kalâ kamo potomule lâ tinikoa ŋgu ŋgininzi. ¹² Noko kuveta tamwata ne ŋgu maka tu kapânŋa wurâta tamâta kaa nâ panzi tinikoa ŋgu. Tiambo noko kutu maka nde kelekele sugorai nâ kala kuveta mine, a?

¹³⁻¹⁴ Naŋa duvi ŋinde kâ kinzi ŋgu simo nema lawea tini laiti ŋine nde uru siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pama. Kinzi sinjeleama pâta lâ, aku siveta manŋeti nâ pama. Lâ zo ndia kinzi silonŋo maka parinama, ande kinzi siveta “a” pama wa sirurua kulunzi pama wa. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta

nde ilonzi sakamao ndo pa naŋa, aku simandi naonŋu siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa wa ŋgua sakamao wa pana. Nenzi ŋgua ŋinde iveta maŋeti ŋalae pana, kala mainŋu ndo.

¹⁷ Maro Kindeni, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga vetâŋa mine ipânŋa pama, a? Maka ŋandai kaloma kapa ŋanano ŋga, aku ŋandai katoto ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde noko muŋga kuveta kuku maka ŋga. ¹⁸ Maka ŋandai kapu mulima pa noko ŋga, aku ŋandai kalaŋa kapole noko ne tukuŋa ŋga. ¹⁹ Andeta noko kuzavaru maka lâ. Ŋinde itogo noko kutambirama kamo waloma tia ndo lâ kinzi mbwâmbwa saka ŋgininzi. Noko kupilema kala kamo nia kondoma ŋana ndo.

²⁰ Andeta maka nema Maro Kindeni, noko kusama maka kilalama lâ. Ambo maka muŋga kaloma kapa ŋanano ku kapare tukuma kano panzi maro lanŋa, ²¹ ande noko ma kusama, ŋana tu noko kusama ilo-kalo paveâŋa râŋâni ikeno iloma kaloma. Andeta tia. ²² Maka nde kamo noko ne tamâta. Mine kala ikura zo râŋâni kinzi sipu maka pinde pâta kamâte. Kinzi siveta kenzi taituni pa maka, itogo siveta panzi lama lâ zo ŋana sipunzi pâta ŋana sikanzi kâ.

²³ Mine nde Maro Ŋalae, kupagagati ku kumandi sânda ŋga! Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko pweno nâ, a? Kumandi sânda tâ! Noko ma kupu muli pa maka ikura zo râŋâni ndimo! ²⁴ Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kumuna ŋanama, a? Kinzi tamâta ŋinde siveta kenzi sakamao pama, aku maka kakai malia ŋalae tina. Noko ma kalo kapa ŋana nema malia ŋine kâ ndimo.

²⁵ Maka patama kandue tâno kulu marumbu lâ, aku karaema nde ikeno nâ, katogonzi matera tamâta mine. ²⁶ Maro Ŋalae, maka kano pano tu kumâ kuvilama! Noko ne tini-mwasa uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Mine nde kumâ ku pwaima piti lâ kazâŋa ilo.

45

Wângiŋa ŋana koipu ŋalae ne pakâeŋa kâ
Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ŋgu sisia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Ŋgua ara râŋâ nde pipi lâ ikeno ilonŋu kalonŋu, kala naŋa atu asia wângiŋa ŋine pa koipu ŋalae. Tamâta pinde sikura tu singere ŋgua kaŋa ara lâ pepa tini, aku naŋa kala aluku ŋana awâŋgi wângiŋa kaŋa ara mine nâ.

² Nanenŋu wângiŋa nde mine; Koipu Ŋalae, noko tamwata nao wa tini wa nde ara pâta lâ. Tamâta tonge irerege kuku noko, nde tia. Aku noko kawa ŋgua kilala nde ara ndo. Ŋinde itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni uru iveta kie ara pano ikura zo zo. ³ Noko nde walo tamwata. Mine nde naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kupa ne pila ŋana paraŋa kâ lâ kambwane. Ŋinenŋa kinzi tamâta ma simora tu noko ne walo nde ŋalae ŋinde, aku ma sisama tu noko ne vetâŋa nde ara ku ara ndo.

⁴ Noko ŋa nde ŋalae ndo, aku naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kusaŋona “hosi” kumbu ku kulâ kupara kunzi tamâta ŋinde uru sikai kazâŋa pa ŋgua mao wa vetâŋa sondo wa. Noko ne walo nde kaika ndo; mine nde noko uru kuveta mâsi ŋalaŋala kiekie. ⁵ Koipu Ŋalae, noko ne silâwa mata ruru ndo, aku ŋinde ikura tu isowe ne kazâŋa tamâta kapwanzi. Mine nde noko kupolenzi ne kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde, kala sipare tukunzi ndue lâ noko kie tini.

⁶ Maro Kindeni io noko pwai koipu ŋalae, ma kumo mine ku kumo nâ. Noko uru pwai poe sondo ndo panzi ne tamâta.

⁷ Noko tini mwasa pa vetâŋa sondo nâ, aŋga vetâŋa sakamao nde noko ilo papa tia ndo. Mine kala noko tamwata ne Maro Kindeni ipateano tu pwai koipu, aku i ŋoa ŋalae ilano. Koipu tonge ŋa ipole noko ŋa, ande tia ndo. ⁸ Kinzi muŋga sivala samimi kuwae ara ndo lâ noko ne pasawaŋa luandondo râŋâni tininzi, aku sisinŋara noko ne luma lâ ŋgoa ŋalae “elefan” ne sanjiri. Kala ŋine tamâta pinde simo noko ne luma ara ŋinde ilo ku sira wânŋu siwânŋi ŋana siveta noko ilo ndeka. ⁹ Koipu ŋalaŋala pinde natunzi taine nde simo noko ne luma ilo sitavanzi taine ŋalaŋala. Aku noko ne taine taipa nde imandi pa noko mbau wia kâ tava ne sinŋâra arara. Kinzi muŋga siveta i ne sinŋâra lâ mira ara “gol” ŋinde ikeno Ofir tâno.

¹⁰ Kala ñine naŋa atu aporo ŋgua pinde pa noko taine taipa kinzi sipateano pa koipu ñalae. Noko ma kutambira taŋa sonde pa nanenŋu ŋgua. Noko ma kupatâpa noko taine piti lâ noko ne ŋgu wa noko see taitu ñinde ŋgininzi. ¹¹ Koipu ñalae imora noko tu noko nde taine ara pâta lâ, aku i tini mwasa nâ pano. I nde noko ne tamâta ñalae; mine kala noko ma kupono muli pa i kawa ŋgua nâ. ¹² Kinzi tamâta simo Tair lawea ñinde ma sikai wisi-ara kie-kie simâ pano. Aku kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi kala ma sitogo tu sipu noko mata tona.

¹³ Ayo, kala ñine koipu ñalae ne taine taipa iyoka ilâ koipu ñalae ne luma ilo, aku kinzi simora i tu i nde taine ara ndo. I nde ipasawa pasawaŋa tonŋe muŋga sisuta lâ kaimbo “gol”. ¹⁴ Pasawaŋa ñinde nde ne siŋgâra kie-kie râra. Kala ñine sikai taine taipa ñinde silâ pa koipu ñalae, aku i nuwala taine taipa kinzi nde soka muli silâ. ¹⁵ Kinzi sindeka pâta ku ilonzi ara nâ, aku soka silâ koipu ñalae ne luma ilo.

¹⁶ Koipu ñalae, noko ma kupulianzi natu tamâne râra, aku muli ŋga kinzi ma sikai noko timbu muŋgâŋa ñinde nianzi. Noko ma kuonzi tu sikai koipu sikura tâno ñine ndoni. ¹⁷ Ikura zo muli-muli, ande nanenŋu wângiŋa ñine ma ivetanzi tamâta râra tu kalonzi ŋgere ŋanano. Mine nde kinzi ŋgu ndoni ma sipanea noko ŋa sisuka kâki ikura zo zo.

46

*Maro Kindeni uru imo kuku kinda
Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ŋgu sisia wângiŋa
ñine*

¹ Maro Kindeni uru ikeŋa ñana kinda kâ, aku i tamwata ne walo kaika ilua kinda ikura zo zo. I imo tininda laiti nâ, aku lâ zo ñana malia imâ ipâŋga pa kinda, ande indeka ñana ivila kinda. ² Mine kala kinda ma taruru ñana sâ tonŋe tia. Ambo ogigi ma iririŋo tâno kaika, kala tâno ipwa pwapwataki aku tuu imbe indue tâi geza-geza ilo, ande kinda ma taruru tia. ³ Ambo tâi ma ipu kaika ndo ku ne maka ipâŋga, ambo ne kâla ma isuka

kâki imbware ku isapunzi tuu iririŋo tuu duvi, ande kinda ma taruru tia.

⁴ Nana tu lââ ñalae tonŋe nde irere lâ Jerusalem lawea ilo, lawea sapâŋa ñinde Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata uru imo. Aku lââ ñinde uru iveta kinzi tamâta sindeka. ⁵ Maro Kindeni imo Jerusalem lawea ilo. Mine nde sâ tonŋe ikura tu izavaru lawea ñinde tia ndo, ñana tu ikura zo zo, lâ mbwale pwataki, Maro Kindeni ma ivila ne lawea ñinde. ⁶ Anŋa kinzi tinikoa ŋgu ndoni nde wisinzi motutu kala sisarâwa kawanzi ñalae, aku kinzi warakanzi si-payaula tava nenzi lawea. Maro Kindeni isunja kawa kâki ñalae ndo, ñinenŋa tâno ikâwa kala nao tia lâ. ⁷ Andeta Yova Kindeni, ina kaika warika, ande uru imo kuku kinda. Kinda talâ tamuna lâ timbunda Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni tini laiti, kala tamo ara nâ.

⁸ Ayo, miki kamâ kamora vetâŋa ñalaŋala Yova Kindeni iveta ñinde. I iveta mâsi kaika ñalaŋala kie-kie ipâŋga tâno kulu. ⁹ I nde ilulu paraŋa lâ tâno ndoni. Imbwareenzi temba wa silâwa wa nuki-nuki, anŋa maramuŋa nde irumbianzi lâ yââ kana lâ. ¹⁰ Iporo mine tu, “Miki ma kapara kilo ndimo! Naŋa ilonŋu tu miki ma kasama naŋa kilalânŋu sonde tu naŋa warakânŋu nde Maro Yova Kindeni. Kinzi tamâta ŋgu ndoni nde simo naŋa kalonŋu. Naŋa amo akai Maro Ñalae ikura tâno ndoni.”

¹¹ Yova Kindeni, ina kaika warika, ande uru imo kuku kinda. Kinda talâ tamuna lâ timbunda Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni tini laiti, kala tamo ara nâ.

47

*Maro Kindeni ikai Maro Ñalae panzi
tamâta ndoni*

*Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ŋgu sisia wângiŋa
ñine*

¹ Miki tamâta lâ ŋgu ndoni, miki kande-ka ku kaponza mbaumi! Miki kande-ka ku kasuŋa kawami ñalae kawânŋi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Maro Kindeni!

² I nde koipu ñalae kaika ndo, aku i uru ikai poe panzi tamâta ndoni simo tâno kulu. Mine nde ara ñana kinda râraŋi ma tamege ñana Yova Kindeni kâ, inani Yova

Kindeni âta Tamwata. ³ I ivila kinda lâ, kala tapolenzi tinikoa ngu ndoni. Ionzi ngu ndoni simo kinda kalonda. ⁴ Yova Kindeni ilo ndo keno pa kinda. Mine kala nanayoni i tamwata ipatea tâno tonge panzi ne ngu Isrel. Kala ñine kinda tamo tava ndekâŋa nâ lâ tânoni ndaina.

⁵ Miki kamora nga! Maro Kindeni nde ikâki ilâ ne luma sapâŋa ilo kala imo ñinde, aku tamâta sindeka ku sisarâwa kaika wa simbana tando wa. ⁶ Ayo, miki râranî kagogo kawami kawângi kapanea Maro Kindeni ña! Kawângi pa nenda Koipu Ñalae tava ndekâŋa nâ! ⁷ Ñana tu Maro Kindeni imo koipu ñalae, aku ikai maro pa tâno ndoni. Miki kawângi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ ilâ papa i!

⁸ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni imo koipu ñalae ku ikai poe panzi tamâta ngu ndoni marumbu lâ. Isaŋona koipu ñalae ne saŋonâŋa nia sapâŋa, aku imo ikai maro. ⁹ Kinda uru taponi muli pa Abraham ne Maro Kindeni, aku tamâta ngu ndoni nenzi koipu ñalaŋala nde sipasau simâ taitu ku kinda, ñana tu kinzi koipu ñalaŋala râranî nde simo Maro Kindeni kalo. I ikai maro ñalae ikura tâno ndoni.

48

*Saion lawea nde Maro Kindeni ne lawea
Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ngu sisia wângiŋa
ñine*

¹ Yova Kindeni ña nde ñalae ndo. Kinda ma takâki talâ pa Maro Kindeni ne lawea Jerusalem, laweani ndaina ikeno i ne tuu sapâŋa kulu, aku tapanea i tasuka ña kâki. ² Saion Tuu ñinde nde ara ndo, aku ikâki ilâ âta ñinde. Kinzi tamâta ndoni simo tâno kulu nde sindeka ñana Koipu Ñalae ne lawea ñinde ikeno Saion Tuu kulu. ³ Maro Kindeni imo ne lawea ñinde ilo, aku i uru ikea ñananzi ne tamâta lâ nenzi kazâŋa tamâta naonzi. Mine kala kinzi simo ara nâ.

⁴ Muŋga kinzi koipu ñalaŋala pinde nde silâ taitu ñana sikai paraŋa pa Saion Tuu. ⁵ Andeta kinzi simâ sipâŋga laiti, ñinenŋa matanzi kâki simora Maro Kindeni ne kaika ikeno pa lawea ñinde, aku wisinzi motutu lâ. Kinzi siruru pâta

kala sikâwa silâ. ⁶ Kinzi siruru pâta lâ, aku ilonzi kura tia ndo. Kinzi simo sitogo taine ikai nâna ñana ipagugua lâlu kâ mine. ⁷ Kinzi siruru ndo, sitogo tamâta imo wângga kulu ku iruru ñana kâla-lawea ikâki ku isapu wângga kaika lâ.

⁸ Kinda taloŋo pâri ñana mâsi ñalaŋala pinde Maro Kindeni iveta muŋgani lâ, aku kinda warakânda kala tamora i ne mâsi ñalaŋala pinde tona. Kala ñine kinda tamo Yova Kindeni Walo Tamwata ne lawea ilo. Kinda tamo nenda Maro Kindeni ne lawea Jerusalem ilo, aku tasama tu i ma ikatona lawea ñine ikura zo râranî.

⁹ Maro Kindeni, maka kamâ noko ne luma sapâŋa ilo, aku kaloma ngere ñana noko ne tini-mwasa ñinde uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni, noko ña ñalae nde ikura tâno ndoni. Aku mine nâ, kinzi tamâta lâ nia râranî sipaneano, ñana tu noko ne mâsi ñana pwai poe panzi tamâta kâ nde sondo ndo. ¹¹ Mao nâ, noko uru kupare nia sondo nâ panzi tamâta ñana nenzi vetâŋa kâ. Mine nde kinzi tamâta kala simo Saion lawea wa Juda ngu nenzi lawea râranî wa, ande kinzi ñinde sindeka ñalae.

¹² Miki Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, naŋa ilonŋu tu miki râranî ma kalâ kakarerea Saion lawea, aku kasowe luma kamb-waŋenzi, luma kaika ñalaŋala ñinde simandi pa lawea ne ngumbi mira nganŋe-ŋganŋe. Ñinenŋa miki ma kasama tu Maro Kindeni nde kaika warika. ¹³ Miki matami kalea sondo pa lawea ñinde ne ngumbi kaika. Kamora nga; ngumbi ñinde ikâki ilâ âta, kala nenda kazâŋa tamâta ma sikura tu silaŋa sipole, ande tia ndo. Ambo miki ma matami kalea pa ngumbi ñinde, ande miki ma kakura tu katapâri panzi nemi vâsa mine tu, ¹⁴ “Maro Kindeni nde imo nenda Maro Ñalae, ma imo mine ku imo nâ. I ma ikai poe sondo pa kinda ikura zo râranî.”

49

*Ambo tamâta tonge ilo ñalae pa
mbaliŋa, ande i ipâŋga kapa lâ
Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ngu sisia wângiŋa
ñine*

¹ Miki tamâta rârâni kalonjo nga. Miki ninde rârâni kamo tâno ndoni, katambira tanami sondu pa nanenŋu ngua. ² Miki tamâta ŋalanala wa miki tamâta kaa nâ wa, aŋga miki mbaliŋa warakami wa miki sugorai tamwatami wa, miki rârâni kalonjo ngua ŋine sondu. ³ Ilo-kalo ara nâ nde ikeno ilonŋu kalonŋu. Mine nde naŋa ma atula ngua ara ŋine pami ŋana iveta kalo-ŋgere pami. ⁴ Naŋa ma atula ngua tambirâŋa pinde pami muŋga lâ ŋga. Naŋa ma ara wânŋu ku ma atula ngua tambirâŋa ninde duvi pwataki pami.

⁵⁻⁶ Tamâta pinde ilonzi ŋalae koŋa pa mbaliŋa nâ. Kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ku siporo tu kinzi nde mbaliŋa warakanzi. Aku kinzi tamâtani ndaina nde sinŋe naŋa mbwaliu lâ, aku situ siveta kenzi sakamao pana. Andeta naŋa ma aruru ŋananzi tia, ŋana tu tamâta rârâni ma muli simâte. ⁷ Mao nâ, kinda tasama tu tamâta tonŋe ikura tu mbumbu ilua Maro Kindeni ŋana imo via ikura zo luandondo, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, tamâta tonŋe ikura tu iko Maro Kindeni ŋana isâu pa ninambwe tonŋe tu ma imo via nâ, ande tia. ⁸⁻⁹ Naŋa tu kulu ŋana tako tamâta tonŋe ne via kâ nde ikâki ndo. Mine kala tamâta tonŋe ikura tu iko Maro Kindeni ŋana isâu pa tamâta tonŋe tu ma inŋenŋe ŋana mateŋa ku imo via nâ, ande tia ku tia ndo.

¹⁰ Mao nâ, kinda tasama tu kinzi ilo-kalo tamwatanzi rârâni nde ma simâte. Aŋga kinzi tamâta ninde nenzi ilo-kalo ŋalae koŋa tia, sitavanzi tamâta kapa-kapa, ande kinzi ninde rârâni kala ma simâte tona. Kinzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu ma sipile nenzi mbaliŋa, ŋinenŋa tamâta pinde ma sikai. ¹¹ Muŋga kinzi simo lâ warakanzi nenzi tâno, andeta muli ŋga kuru nia ma ipânŋa itogo nenzi lawea sondu ikura zo zo. Kinzi ma simo mine lâ niani ndaina ku simo nâ.

¹² Ambo tamâta tonŋe ŋa nde ŋalae, ande ninde ma ikura tu ipono nzâla ŋana mateŋa kâ, ande ma tia. I ma imâte, itogo ŋgoa ngoi simâte mine.

¹³ Mao nâ, vetâŋa kie mine ma ipânŋa panzi tamâta kapa-kapa ninde

uru kalonzi tawana warakanzi nâ kala sindeka kaa nâ ŋana nenzi mbaliŋa kâ. ¹⁴ Maro Kindeni ipatea tu kinzi rârâni ma simâte, sitogonzi lama mine, aku mateŋa ma ikai poe panzi itogo nenzi katonâŋa tamâta mwasina. Kinzi karaenzi nde ma sâmbu walele nâ lâ kuru ilo, aku kinzi tamâta ara ma sindeka ŋana tamâta mine nenzi mateŋa kâ. ¹⁵ Andeta Maro Kindeni ma ivila naŋa. I ma ikaina piti lâ mateŋa nianzi, aku mateŋa ma ikura tu iliko naŋa kaika, ande ma tia.

¹⁶ Ambo tamâta tonŋe ipânŋa itogo mbaliŋa warika mine, aku ikai luma ŋalae tava kelekele arara nâ, ande noko ma wisi motu ku ilo rârâ ndimo. ¹⁷ Naŋa tu i ma muli imâte, aku lâ zo ninde i ma kura tu ikai kelekele tonŋe ilâ kuku, ande tia. I ne mbaliŋa ma kura tu iyoka kuku i ilâ pa mateŋa nianzi, ande ma tia. ¹⁸ Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋana i imo via yo, ande i uru ipandekâna ŋana ne via ninde kâ. Aku tamâta pinde kala uru sisuka i ŋa kâki tona, ŋana tu i imo ara ndo. ¹⁹ Andeta muli ŋga i ma iyoka i timbu muŋgâŋa rârâni mulinzi, ku ma imâte. I ma imo mateŋa nianzi, lâ nia kondoma ŋana ndo.

²⁰ Ambo tamâta tonŋe ŋa nde ŋalae, ande ninde ma kura tu ipono nzâla ŋana mateŋa kâ, ande ma tia. I ma imâte, itogo ŋgoa ngoi simâte mine.

50

Maro Kindeni ilea pa tamâta rârâni nenzi vetâŋa

Asap isia wânŋiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni Kaika Warika, ina Yova Kindeni, ande iporo ngua. I ne sarawâŋa ilâ panzi tamâta rârâni simo nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu, kinzi pa mbwera kâ wa kinzi pa wâra kâ wa. ² Maro Kindeni imo Saion lawea ara ninde, aku ne walo isinala nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu itogo sinâla mine. ³ Kala ŋine kinda nenda Maro Kindeni ŋga imâ, andeta i ŋandai nao mwasa ŋga. Yâa ŋalae nde iyoka imuŋga papa ku ikana kelekele, aŋga mbilu ŋalae nde inŋe i lâ. ⁴ I nde isarawanzi samba tava tâno tu simâ simora i itunzi ne tamâta sondu. ⁵ Maro Kindeni iporo mine tu, "Nanenŋu tamâta, miki

ŋine uru kawâŋgi pa naŋa, miki ŋine muŋga kaveta patarawâŋa pana ŋana itula nenda ŋgua pâŋa pwataki kâ, miki kapagona lâ taitu ku kamâ pana.” ⁶ Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ŋinde nde duvi mine; i nde ŋgua-samâŋa tamwata. Nia maa ikeno âta ŋinde itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni nde vetâŋa sondu warika.

⁷ Maro Kindeni iporo tu, “Nanengu tamâta, miki kalonjo ŋga. Naŋa ilongu ŋgua pami. Miki Isrel ŋgu, naŋa ma aomi kamandi ŋgua nia, aku ma nasowe ŋgua lâ tinimi. Nanani nde miki nemi Maro Yova Kindeni. ⁸ Naŋa ŋandai aporo tu nemi mâsi ŋana kaveta patarawâŋa pa naŋa kâ nde mâsi soki ŋga. Aku naŋa ŋandai aleleami ŋana patarawâŋa kie-kie miki uru kamomo lâ yââ kulu ku kakai kamâ pa naŋa ŋga. ⁹ Taitu naŋa ilongu pa bulmakao tamâne tâku meme tonje imo nemi ngumbi ilo, ande tia. ¹⁰ Naŋa tu simbi ngoi rârâni simo dugu ilo ŋinde nde naŋa warakâŋgu nâ nenju. Anŋa bulmakao ndoni simo tuu rârâni kulunzi ande naŋa warakâŋgu nâ nenju tona. ¹¹ Anŋa sii ndoni wa kekelekele rârâni simo vianzi lâ leu ilo, kinzi ŋinde rârâni nde naŋa warakâŋgu nâ nenju tona. ¹² Ambo naŋa ma putole ipuna, ande naŋa ma aporo atula ŋinde pwataki pami tia, ŋana tu tâno tava kekelekele ndoni ikeno tâno ilo ŋinde nde naŋa warakâŋgu nâ nenju. ¹³ Tiambo miki katu naŋa uru aka bulmakao tamâne mbatunzi, a? Tiambo miki katu naŋa uru anu meme seenzi, a? Tia ndo! ¹⁴ Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kawami ndanŋe pa naŋa, aku ŋinde ma ipânŋa itogo nemi patarawâŋa mao mine. Aku vetâŋa ndia miki muŋga kapa ŋgua kuku Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata ŋana ma kaveta kâ, ande naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kaveta vetâŋa ŋinde rârâni. ¹⁵ Lâ zo ŋana malia itu imâ ipânŋa pami, ambo miki ma kasarâwa pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma avilami. Ninenŋa miki ma kapanea naŋa kasuka nânŋu kâki.”

¹⁶ Anŋa kinzi tamâta sakamao, ande Maro Kindeni iporo ŋgua kaŋa mine panzi; “Naŋa sâ kâ ŋga miki katula nanengu ŋgua tukuŋa pwataki lâ

kawami, a? Naŋa sâ kâ ŋga miki katapâri ŋana tukuŋa ŋinde naŋa muŋga alami, a? ¹⁷ Miki tinimi pwâka tu naŋa ma apananami, aku kapu mulimi pa nanengu ŋgua tukuŋa marumbu lâ. ¹⁸ Miki kaveta mete kunzi nzanzare tamwatanzi rârâni taitu-taitu. Aku miki uru kasanona kunzi tamâta ŋinde muŋga sipakâe, andeta kala ŋine sitambira warakanzi tininzi potomule. ¹⁹ Ikura zo zo miki kandeka ŋana kaporo ŋgua sakamao wa ŋgua lanŋa wa. ²⁰ Miki kandeka ŋana kasowe ŋgua lanŋa lâ taimi-tuami tininzi wa katu lagananzi wa. ²¹ Miki uru kaveta mine, andeta naŋa kawâŋgu buu nâ. Mine kala miki ilomi pateu tu naŋa ilongu ara ŋana nemi vetâŋa kâ. Andeta tia ndo! Kala ŋine naŋa ambita miki pâta lâ, aku natula nemi vetâŋa potomule ipânŋa nia yo lâ ŋgua nia.

²² Miki tamâta ŋine kala kapu mulimi pa naŋa lâ, miki kalonjo sondu ŋga. Tia ma naŋa azavarumi ndo lâ, aku tamâta tonje ma ikura tu ivilami tia ndo. ²³ Ambo tamâta tonje kawa ndanŋe pa naŋa, ande ŋinde ipânŋa itogo i ne patarawâŋa ara ndo, aku patarawâŋa mine isuka naŋa nânŋu kâki. Mao nâ, naŋa ma avilanzi tamâta rârâni uru sipakatona warakanzi nenzi vetâŋa sondu.”

51

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma izavaru ne kiesaka piti

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine, lâ zo ŋinde ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta Natani imâ papa ku itula Daviti ne kiesaka pwataki tu i iveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonje kaiwa, i ŋa tu Batseba

¹ Maro Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kalo-sukâŋa ŋanana. Noko nde kalo sukâŋa warika; mine kala ano pano tu kuzavaru nanengu vetâŋa potomule rârâni piti lâ tininju. ² Kupua nanengu kiesaka rârâni ne muso piti lâ ilongu. Kusoki nanengu vetâŋa potomule rârâni piti, aku kuveta ilongu ipânŋa mbâra-mbâra ndo.

³ Naŋa asama tu naŋa nde kiesaka tamwatâŋgu. Naŋa akura tu kalonŋu kapa ŋana nanenŋu vetâŋa potomule kâ, ande tia. ⁴ Nanenŋu kiesaka ŋinde, ande naŋa aveta pa noko simbo nâ. Naŋa aveta sakamao lâ noko nao. Mine nde noko kuveta mâsi sondo ku kupole naŋa lâ ŋgua nia. Noko pwatu nanenŋu vetâŋa soki ŋinde pana, aku ŋinde nde sondo ndo. ⁵ Mao nâ, nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde nana ipaguguana apâŋga lâ, ande naŋa amo aveta vetâŋa sakamao nâ. Lâ zo ŋinde naŋa amo nana kapwa ilo yo, aku amo lee apâŋga lâ zo ŋine, ande naŋa amo kiesaka tamwatâŋgu. ⁶ Noko ilo tu naŋa ma apono muli sondo pa noko ne ŋgua mao. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kupananana ŋana noko ne ilo-kalo ara kâ.

⁷ Ambo noko ma kuzavaru nanenŋu kiesaka piti lâ, ande naŋa ma apâŋga ilonŋu mbâra-mbâra. Ambo noko ma kupua ilonŋu, ande ŋinde ma ipâŋga zuzuli ku pâne ndo, itogo lââ ne mira ndumu-ndumu mine. ⁸ Naŋa ano pano tu kuo ndekâŋa lâ ilonŋu kilo. Mao nâ, noko kutawa naŋa ndue ndo lâ ku pwatu nanenŋu kiesaka kulu pana. Andeta kala ŋine naŋa atu andeka kilo. ⁹ Noko ma kulea pa nanenŋu kiesaka ŋinde kilo ndimo. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuzavaru nanenŋu vetâŋa sakamao râŋâni piti ndo lâ.

¹⁰ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta ilonŋu kalonŋu ipâŋga zuzuli ndo. Kuo ilo-kalo wasaseki imâ ilonŋu, ŋana naŋa ma akura tu apono muli sondo pano. ¹¹ Naŋa tiningu pwâka tu noko ma kusoki naŋa amo malawae ŋanano. Aku naŋa tiningu pwâka tu noko ma pwai ne Koroani saŋena. ¹² Noko uru kuvila naŋa, aku muŋga noko ne pavilâŋa ŋinde iveta naŋa ilonŋu ndeka. Kala ŋine naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma ndekâŋa ŋinde kulua naŋa taulo imâ kilo. Naŋa ano pano tu kusukana ku kugagati ilonŋu kalonŋu tu ma apono muli pa noko kawa ŋgua.

¹³ Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande naŋa ma apanananzi kiesaka tamwatanzi ŋana vetâŋa ara râŋâni noko ilo papa ŋinde. Ninenŋa kinzi ma sipalele ilonzi

kalonzi ku ma sitaulo simâ pa noko kilo. ¹⁴ Maro Kindeni, nanenŋu Pavilâŋa Tamwata noko. Noko ma kupu naŋa pâta amâte ndimo. Ambo noko ma kalo sukâŋa ŋanana, ande naŋa ma awâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ atula pwataki tu noko kuveta vetâŋa sondo pa naŋa. ¹⁵ Maro Nalae, ambo noko ma kuvilana, ande naŋa ma aporo pwataki apanea noko ŋa. ¹⁶ Noko ilo tu naŋa ma akai kelekele pinde ku aveta patarawâŋa pano, ande tia. Ambo naŋa ma amomo simbi lâ yââ kulu ku ao imâ pano, ande noko ma kundeka ŋalae koŋa ŋana patarawâŋa ŋinde kâ, ande ma tia. ¹⁷ Andeta Maro Kindeni, kala ŋine naŋa ma aveta patarawâŋa kie tonge pano, aku noko ma ilo ara ŋana. Naŋa ma apatawa warakâŋgu tiningu ku apauwo warakâŋgu amo noko kalo. Naŋa asama tu ambo tamâta tonge ilo malia ŋana ne kiesaka kâ kala ipalele ilo kalo ku ipatawa tamwata tini lâ noko nao, ande noko ma kupu muli papa i nde tia.

¹⁸ Aku Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kalo sukâŋa ŋananzi Isrel ŋu tava, aku kuveta kie ara panzi. Naŋa ano pano tu kupa Jerusalem lawea ne ŋgumbi mira kâki kilo. ¹⁹ Ninenŋa noko ma ilo ara nâ ŋana patarawâŋa sondo ŋinde maka ma kaveta pano, patarawâŋa kie-kie ŋinde maka ma kamomo lâ yââ. Aku maka ma kapatarâwa bulmakao tamâne lâ noko ne patarawâŋa nia tona.

52

Tamâta ea indeka ŋana vetâŋa potomule kâ, ande i nde tamâta kapa

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine, lâ zo ŋinde Doek, ina Idom lawea warika, ilâ pa Saulo ku ipai tu Daviti imo Abimelek ne luma ilo.

¹ Noko tamâta kaika ndaina, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga kupasuka tamwata tini ku kundeka koa tia nâ ŋana vetâŋa potomule ŋinde muŋga kuveta panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, a? Maro Kindeni uru iveta ikura i ne ŋgua pâŋa râŋâni. ² Noko laŋeŋa tamwata, noko ne ŋgua nde itogo pila mata ndo, aku ŋinde uru izavarunzi tamâta. Ikura zo râŋâni noko ilo tu ma

kuyaulanzi tamâta pinde. ³ Noko ñandai ilo pa vetâŋa ara ŋga, aku noko ñandai ilo tu kuporo ŋgua mao ŋga. Noko ilo tu kuporo ŋgua laŋeŋa nâ. ⁴ Noko kawa laŋeŋa! Noko ilo pa ŋgua ndia uru iyaulanzi tamâta pinde.

⁵ Andeta kulonjo ŋga; Maro Kindeni ma izavaru noko ndo lâ. I ma ikaino kaika ku ma injarano ñana noko ne luma kâ. I ma izavaru noko ndo lâ, kala noko ma kumo via lâ tâno ñine kulu kilo, ande ma tia. ⁶ Tamâta pinde uru siveta vetâŋa ara, aku kinzi ñinde ma simora mâsi mine ipâŋga pano ku ma siruru pâta. Kinzi ma siŋeleano ku ma siporo tu, ⁷ “Kamora ŋga, tamâta ndai tini pwâka tu Maro Kindeni ma ikeka ñana i kâ. I kalo tawana tu i tamwata ne mbaliŋa ma ivila i, aku i kalo tawana tu vetâŋa sakamao nâ ma iveta i imo sonde.”

⁸ Anja naŋa nde amo atogo i, ande tia ndo. Naŋa kalonju tawana tu Maro Kindeni ne tini-mwasa ma ikeno pa naŋa ikura zo râranî. Mine nde amo ara nâ, atogo kâi “oliv” tonje imandi Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa tini laiti mine. ⁹ Maro Kindeni, noko kuvila naŋa lâ. Mine kala ikura zo râranî naŋa ma kawâŋgu ndanje pano, aku ma amandi noko ne tamâta naonzi ku ma apanea noko ña aporo tu, “Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara ndo pa naŋa”.

53

*Kinzi tamâta nenzi vetâŋa sakamao
Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine*

¹ Kinzi tamâta kapa-kapa uru siporo lâ warakanzi ilonzi mine tu, “Maro Kindeni nde maro kaa nâ”. Kinzi tamâta ñinde nde tamâta sakamao ndo. Kinzi uru siveta vetâŋa potomule nâ. Tamâta tonje uru iveta vetâŋa ara nâ, ande tia. ² Maro Kindeni imo samba ilo, aku i mata ndue ilea pa kinzi tamâta. I itu isama mine: tiambo tamâta pinde simo tava ilo-kalo ara, tiya? Tiambo tamâta pinde ilonzi tu simâ papa i, tiya? ³ Andeta tia. Kinzi râranî sipile nzâla ara marumbu lâ. Kinzi râranî nenzi vetâŋa taituni, kinzi nde tamâta sakamao ndo. Tamâta tonje uru iveta vetâŋa ara nâ, ande tia ndo kano.

⁴ Maro Kindeni imora ñine kala iporo mine tu, “Tiambo kinzi tamâta ñinde nenzi ilo-kalo tia tâ. Kinzi râranî uru siveta vetâŋa sakamao. Kinzi sizavarunzi nanenju tamâta, itogo sika kâpwa mine, aku uru sikai noŋa pa naŋa tia ndo.”

⁵ Andeta tini nâ kinzi ma siruru pâta kano. Munja kinzi ñandai sisama rurunja kie mine ŋga. Nana tu Maro Kindeni ma izavarunzi ne tamâta kinda nenda kazâŋa tamâta marumbu lâ. I ipu muli panzi lâ, ku ma ipolenzi ndo lâ.

⁶ Naŋa ilonju tu Maro Kindeni ma isupwa kinda Isrel ŋgu nenda Yautâŋa Tamâta iyoka pa Saion Tuu indue imâ. Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu Isrel ma sindeka ñalae tina lâ ñinde zo Maro Kindeni ma ivilanzi ne tamâta kala ma simo ara kilo.

54

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine, lâ zo ñinde kinzi Zip lawea warakanzi silâ pa Saulo ku sipai tu, “Daviti nde imuna imo maka nema tâno”.

¹ Maro Kindeni, noko Walo Tamwata, naŋa ano pano tu kuvilana! Kumandi tava ne kaika ñalae ñinde ku pwai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ² Maro Kindeni, kupalonjo pa nanenju noŋa. Kutambira taŋa sonde pa naŋa kawâŋgu ŋgua.

³ Kinzi taŋa-kaika tamwatanzi nde simâ sipâŋga lâ, kala situ sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa. Kinzi uru siveta kenzi sakamao nâ panzi tamâta pinde, aku kala ñine kinzi situ sipu naŋa pâta amâte. Kinzi ilonzi tu Maro Kindeni nde maro kaa nâ. ⁴ Andeta Maro Kindeni imo nanenju Pavilâŋa Tamwata. Mao kano, Maro Nalae uru ikatona naŋa ku ivetana amo ara nâ.

⁵ Naŋa ilonju tu i ma nâna ilanzi nanenju kazâŋa tamâta ñinde. Vetâŋa sakamao ndia kinzi situ siveta pa naŋa, ande naŋa ilonju tu i ma iveta vetâŋa taituni nâ pa kinzi warakanzi. Maro Kindeni, noko uru kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa râranî. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kuzavarunzi kazâŋa tamâta ñinde ndo lâ.

⁶ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ma andeka nâ ŋana aveta patarawâŋa pano. Naŋa ma kawâŋgu ndaŋge ŋalae pano, ŋana tu noko ilo pa ŋgua mine. ⁷ Noko pwai naŋa piti lâ nanenŋu malia râŋâni ilo marumbu lâ. Naŋa matâŋgu amora noko kuzavarunzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta lâ.

55

Tamâta ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. Noko ma kupono taŋa pa nanenŋu sarawâŋa ndimo. ² Naŋa ano pano tu kutambira taŋa pa naŋa kawâŋgu ŋgua, aku kutu ŋgua pana itaulo imâ. Malia ŋine iveta naŋa ilonŋu kura tia ndo. ³ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta siporo kaika tu ma sizavaru naŋa. Kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde nde sitawa naŋa ndue ndo lâ, kala ilonŋu putuka ŋalae. Kinzi siveta malia pa naŋa, aku wisinzi nâna sikai kazâŋa sakamao pana.

⁴ Naŋa wiŋiŋu nde ikâki lâ, aku tiningu ruru. Naŋa aruru tu ma amâte, aku ŋinde iveta ilonŋu malia ndo. ⁵ Mao nâ, naŋa aruru pâta kanaŋo, aku tiningu ruru ndo. Ruruŋa nde ipu naŋa ndue ndo lâ. ⁶ Mine kala naŋa aporo mine tu, “Naŋa ilonŋu tu akai mbaning, itogo sii mbaninzi mine. Ninenŋa naŋa ma alou akâwa alâ asânda nia tonŋe ŋana apwarea kâ, aku ma amo ara lâ nia ŋinde. ⁷ Naŋa ma alou alâ pa nia bilimu tonŋe ikeno malawae ŋinde, aku ma amo niani ndaina. ⁸ Naŋa ma alâ walele nâ asânda nia tonŋe ŋana apavea warakâŋgu kâ, aku ma amuna ŋana mbilu wa mbamba wa.”

⁹ Naŋa amoranzi tamâta sipara potomule lâ lawea ŋalae ilo. Mine nde Maro ŋalae, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuyaula nenzi ŋgua ku kuzavarunzi ndo lâ. ¹⁰ Kinzi soka lawea ne ŋgumbi mira ŋalae kulu ikura kari wa mbo wa, aku vetâŋa soki kie-kie nde ipipi lâ ikeno lawea ne ŋgumbi ilo. ¹¹ Zavaruŋa ne mâsi nde ipâŋga ŋalae lâ lawea ilo. Lâ nzâla ŋgaŋe-ŋgaŋe wa pasaunja nia wa,

ande kinzi tamâta kaika uru siveta malia panzi tamâta pinde ku sikai lanenja panzi.

¹² Aku kinzi siveta malia mine nâ pa naŋa tona. Ambo nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta simbonzi nâ ma siveta “a” pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma ilonŋu malia ŋalae koŋa tia. Ambo nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta simbonzi nâ ma sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ŋana sitawa naŋa ndue kâ, ande naŋa ma akura tu tiningu piti ŋananzi. ¹³ Andeta ningunambwe, nokoni tamwata kuveta vetâŋa kie mine pa naŋa, aku ŋine iveta ilonŋu malia ndo. Noko nde naŋa nawalâŋgu ma, aku kinda rua tamo nambwe nambwe. ¹⁴ Kinda rua munga toka taitu wa tapaloŋo wa, aku talâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa tatavanzi tininda pinde. Mine nde ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko tamwata pwai kazâŋa pa naŋa, a? ¹⁵ Mao nâ, ilo-kalo sakamao nde ipipi lâ ikeno nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ŋgininzi. Mine kala naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi ma sipamateteu walele nâ. Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi ma vianzi nâ silâ pa mateŋa nianzi.

¹⁶ Andeta naŋa ano pa Maro Yova Kindeni tu i ma ivila naŋa ku ikaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ¹⁷ Lâ mboyoyonaŋa yo wa kari imâ ŋgini wa lala pararai wa, ande naŋa uru ata pa i ŋana malia kala itu iyaula naŋa ŋine. Aku i ma ipaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. ¹⁸ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta râŋâ ŋinde nde sipara kuku naŋa, andeta naŋa ma akai nzimba tonŋe tia, ŋana tu Maro Kindeni ma ikea ŋanana ku ma ikaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ¹⁹ Nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipâŋga lâ zo ŋine, ande Maro Kindeni imo Koipu ŋalae mine ku imo nâ. I tamwata ma ipaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa ku ma ipolenzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta, ŋana tu kinzi tininzi pwâka tu sipalele ilonzi kalonzi, aku ŋandai siruru ŋana i ŋga.

²⁰ Ningunambwe ŋinde uru ipara kunzi ne mete, aku ŋgua pâŋa i munga iveta ŋinde, ande ipu ututu lâ. ²¹ I uru iporo ŋgua kaŋa mona-mona nâ, andeta nânâo nde ipipi lâ ikeno i ilo. I ne ŋgua uru iveta ninambwe kinzi wisinzi pisi nâ, andeta i ne ŋgua ŋinde nde ŋana

iyaulanzi kâ, itogo pila mata ruru ndo mwasina.

²² Malia kie-kie nde uru ipâŋga pa kinda. Ambo noko ma kuo malia ñinde lâ Yova Kindeni mbau ilo, ande i ma ikale malia ñinde pano, ku ma ipu tini kaika pa noko ilo kalo. I ma isâu pa sâ tonje tu iyaulanzi tamâta ñine uru sipono muli papa i, ande ma tia. ²³ Andeta Maro Kindeni, noko ma pwainzi laŋeja tamwatanzi ñinde uru sipunzi tamâta pâta simâte, aku ma kutambiranzî sindue silâ pa mateja nianzi. Kinzi tamâta sakamao ñinde nenzi zo ñana simo vianzi lâ tâno kulu kâ nde ma marumbu tia yo yo, andeta kinzi ma sipamateteu. Anja naŋa warakâŋgu ma ao nanenŋu kalotawana ilâ sondo pa noko nâ ikura zo râranî.

56

Kalo-tawana tamâta tonje ne noŋa ilâ pa Maro Kindeni

Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine, lâ zo ñinde kinzi Filistia ŋu sikai i kaika lâ Gat lawea.

¹ Maro Kindeni, kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sitangula naŋa ñana sipara kuna. Mine kala naŋa ano pano tu kuo ne wisi-wisi imâ pana. Ikura zo râranî kinzi siveta kenzi sakamao papa naŋa. ² Kinzi sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa lâ mboyo naŋa lâ, aku ilâ lee ipâŋga mbo. Kinzi tamâta kambwanjenzi ñalae nde sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ku sipara kuku naŋa.

³ Andeta Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata, lâ zo ndia naŋa aruru, ande naŋa ma ao nanenŋu kalo-tawana imâ pa noko nâ.

⁴ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana Maro Kindeni. Naŋa uru apanea i ŋa asuka kâki, ñana tu muŋga i ipa ŋgua tu ma ivila naŋa. Naŋa kalonŋu tawana Maro Kindeni, kala aruru ñana sâ tonje tia. Kinzi tâno tamâta ma sikura tu siveta sâ tonje pa naŋa, nde tia.

⁵ Andeta vetâŋa ndia râranî naŋa atu aveta, ande nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta sipono nzalâŋgu kala akura tu aveta tia. Ikura zo zo kinzi siroto nzâla ñana sizavaru naŋa. ⁶ Kinzi uru sipasau lâ nia

paveâŋa ku sio ñanana, ñana ma sipu naŋa pâta amâte kâ.

⁷ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kupare nia panzi ñana vetâŋa soki kinzi siveta ñinde. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma wisi nâna panzi ŋgu ñinde ku kutawanzi ndue ndo lâ. ⁸ Noko kusama tu naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo, kala amo ata nâ. Mao nâ, noko kusowe naŋa matâŋgu sulu ñine kambwanjenzi lâ, aku noko kalo sukâŋa ñana ñinde râranî taitu-taitu.

⁹ Maro Kindeni, naŋa asama noko kilala tu noko nde nanenŋu Pavilâŋa Tamwata. Mine nde muli, lâ zo ñinde naŋa ma asarâwa pano, ande naŋa asama tu noko ma kusokinzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. ¹⁰ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana Yova Kindeni, inani muŋga ipa ŋgua tu ma ivilana. Mine nde naŋa uru apanea i ŋa asuka kâki. ¹¹ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana Maro Kindeni, kala aruru ñana sâ tonje tia. Kinzi tâno tamâta ma sikura tu siveta sâ tonje pa naŋa, nde tia.

¹²⁻¹³ Maro Kindeni, noko pwai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo marumbu lâ, kala naŋa ñandai amâte ŋga. Noko kuvila naŋa lâ, kala kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sikura tu sipole naŋa, nde tia. Mine nde Maro Kindeni, naŋa ma apono muli pa noko nâ, aku ma ayoka noko ne sinâla nâ ilo lee ikura zo râranî amo viâŋgu. Aku vetâŋa ñinde naŋa apambwâre lâ tu ma aveta pano, ande naŋa ma aveta vetâŋani ndaina tava. Aku naŋa ma ao nanenŋu patarawâŋa imâ pano, ñana itula pwataki tu naŋa kawâŋgu ndanŋe ñalae pano.

57

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine, lâ zo ñinde Saulo itangula i kala ilâ imuna lâ ngânza ilo.

¹ Maro Kindeni, naŋa amâ pa noko tu ma pwatonana. Mine nde ano pano tu kalo sukâŋa ñanana. Lâ zo ñana naŋa amo noko tini laiti, ande naŋa amo ara nâ, itogo tatareko natu sipavea simo ara lâ tinanzi mbani kalo mine. Mine nde naŋa ilonŋu tu ma amo mine lee ikura lâ zo ndia kazâŋa ñine ma marumbu

lâ. ² Naŋa asarâwa pa Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata tu ma ivila naŋa. Ina uru iveta kie ara pa naŋa. ³ I imo samba ilo, aku i ma ipaloŋo pa nanengu noŋa ku ma ikaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. I ma ipolenzi tamâta ŋinde situ sizavaru naŋa. Maro Kindeni ma itula pwataki tu i ilo ndo ikeno pa naŋa ikura zo rârâni, aku i ma itula pwataki tu i uru iveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa mine.

⁴ Naŋa amo kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋgininzi. Kinzi nde sitogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” ŋinde uru sio ŋananzi tamâta tu ma sikanzi kâ. Kinzi niŋonzi nde mata-mata ndo, itogo sagawu wa ua wa, aŋga memelanzi nde itogo pila mata ndo mwasina.

⁵ O Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuveta mâsi tonje ipâŋga samba tini, ŋana itula noko kilala pwataki tu noko tamwata nde kumo Maro Nalae. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuveta ne walo kaika ipâŋga nia yo panzi tamâta ndoni simo tâno kulu. ⁶ Nana tu nanengu kazâŋa tamâta nde sio nimbu tu sikai naŋa kaika kâ. Mine nde malia ŋalae itu ipu naŋa ndue ndo. Kinzi sikale tâno wewe ŋalae sipono nzalâŋgu ŋana ma patana andue ilo kâ. Andeta naŋa ŋandai patana ŋga. Kinzi warakanzi patanzi sindue wewe ŋinde ilo marumbu lâ.

⁷ Mine nde Maro Kindeni, nanengu kalo-tawana nde ikeno kaika pa noko nâ. Mao nâ, naŋa kalongu tawanano sonde ndo, aku naŋa ma awâŋgi apanea noko ŋa asuka kâki. ⁸ Lâ mbone-mbone nâ, naŋa ma apagagati warakâŋgu amandi sânda lâ kenonja nia, aku ma ara nanengu wâŋgu. Naŋa ma awâŋgi wâŋgiŋa mine lee mbwale pwataki.

⁹ Maro Nalae, naŋa ma amandi kinzi tinikoa ŋgu naonzi, ku ma kawâŋgu ndaŋge pa noko. Naŋa ma awâŋgi wâŋgiŋa paneâŋa kâ pano lâ tamâta ŋgu rârâni ŋgininzi. ¹⁰ Nana tu noko ne tini-mwasa nde kiri-mwata tia ndo. Ŋinde ikeno mine ku imo nâ, aku ne kerî nde ilâ ikura lâ nia maa ikeno âta ŋinde. Ikura zo zo noko uru kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa rârâni, aku mâsi ŋinde nde

ŋalae ndo, ipole take-take ikeno samba tini ŋinde.

¹¹ O Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuveta mâsi tonje ipâŋga samba tini, ŋana itula noko kilala pwataki tu noko tamwata nde kumo Maro Nalae. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuveta ne walo kaika ipâŋga nia yo panzi tamâta ndoni simo tâno kulu.

58

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma ikai kazâŋa panzi tamâta sakamao

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Miki tamâta ŋalanala, tiambo miki uru kaporo ŋgua sonde lâ ŋgua nia, a? Tiambo miki uru kalea sonde pa tamâta nenzi ŋgua rârâni ku kaveta kemi sonde panzi, a? Tia ndo kanaŋo! ² Ikura zo zo miki uru kalomi ŋgere ŋana kaveta vetâŋa sakamao nâ. Aku miki kamandi kaika ŋana kazavarunzi tamâta lâ nia ndoni. ³ Kinzi tamâta sakamao uru sipile nzâla ara ikura nenzi mbwera rârâni. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde tinanzi sipaguguanzi sipâŋga lâ, aku simo lee sipâŋga koŋa lâ, ande kinzi kawanzi laŋeŋa nâ. ⁴ Kinzi nenzi ŋgua nde itogo mwâta saka kawa sulu mwasina. Aku tininzi pwâka tu siloŋo ŋgua ara, kala sipono taŋanzi. ⁵ Kinzi sitogo tamâta taŋa pasâe mine. Ambo i tini pinde ma sisarâwa papa tu imâ, ande i ma imâ tia, ŋana tu iloŋo kawanzi ŋgua tia.

⁶ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuzavarunzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde. Yova Kindeni, kinzi sitogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” uru imo ikai kazâŋa nâ. Mine nde ara ŋana noko ma kumbware niŋonzi kupasu piti lâ kawanzi ilo. ⁷ Naŋa ilongu tu kinzi ma naonzi tia lâ, itogo lââ irere ilâ tâno ilo ku mâsa-mâsa lâ mine. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kie nâ kupalenzi kunukianzi, itogo tamâta inuki unza kala ŋgâla-ŋgâla lâ. ⁸ Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuyaulanzi ndo, itogo ŋgola imâte ku isâmbu lâ paulo kulu mine. Naŋa ilongu tu kinzi ma simâte itogo lâlu tonje imâte lâ tina kapwa ilo mine.

⁹ Maro Kindeni ma izavaru kinzi tamâta mine walele nâ, itogo tamâta

ilamo leu mine. I ma wisi nâna ŋalae tina panzi, ku ma itambiranzi itogo tamâta itambira meme mine. ¹⁰ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi kiesaka tamwatanzi. Kinzi ma sipamateteu, aku seenzi ma ilâ isala nia ndoni. Kinzi tamâta ara ma simora ŋine, kala ma simo sindeka nâ. ¹¹ Nînenŋa kinzi tamâta ma siporo tu, “Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni uru kulu ara ndo ilanzi tamâta ŋinde sipono muli papa i. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni imo, aku ionzi tamâta rârâni silâ ŋgua nia ŋana nenzi vetâŋa kâ.”

59

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikeŋa ŋana i kâ

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine, lâ zo ŋinde Saulo isupwanzi tamâta pinde silâ pa Daviti ne luma ŋana sipu pâta imâte.

¹ Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo. Naŋa ano pano tu pwea ŋanana, ŋana kinzi ma sizavaru naŋa tia. ² Pwaina piti lâ kinzi tamâta sakamao mbaunzi ilo. Kuvila naŋa, ŋana kinzi ma sikura tu sipu naŋa pâta amâte, ande ma tia.

³ Kumora ŋga, kinzi simuna ku sio ŋana sipu naŋa pâta amâte kâ. Kinzi tamâta kaika nde sipagona lâ ku ilonzi taitu situ siyaula naŋa. Andeta naŋa ŋandai aveta kiesaka tonŋe tâku vetâŋa potomule tonŋe ŋga. ⁴ Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu vetâŋa soki tonŋe tia, taitu kinzi sipalilu simâ ŋana sipara kuku naŋa. Naŋa ano pano tu kumâ walele nâ ŋana kuvila naŋa kâ! ⁵ Yova Kindeni, noko Maro Walo Tamwata, aku Isrel ŋgu nema Maro Kindeni kala noko. Kumâ walele ku kuzavarunzi tinikoa ŋgu ŋinde rârâni. Kinzi uru sio ninzi-nambwe silâ nenzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo; mine nde noko ma kalo sukâŋa ŋananzi ndimo. Naŋa ano pano tu kupare nia panzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde.

⁶ Ikura mbo mbo kinzi sitaulo simâ pa lawea ilo, aku ilonzi ŋuru-ŋuru soka potomule lâ lawea ne ŋgumbi mira ŋgaŋe-ŋgaŋe, sitogonzi mbwâmbwa niŋonzi ŋererere mine. ⁷ Yova Kindeni, kulonŋo ŋga;

kinzi nenzi ŋgua nde sakamao ndo, itogo pila mata ruru ndo mwasina. Andeta kinzi siporo pa warakanzi tu, “Ea ma ikura tu ilonŋo kinda, a?” ⁸ Andeta Yova Kindeni, noko uru kuŋeleanzi pâta ŋana nenzi ŋgua kaa kaa ŋinde. Noko kuveta “a” panzi tinikoa ŋgu rârâni.

⁹ Noko simbo nâ uru walo kaika kulua naŋa. Mine nde Maro Kindeni, naŋa amâ pa noko simbo nâ tu ma amuna ŋananzi kazâŋa tamâta. ¹⁰ Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni ilo ndo ikeno pa naŋa ikura zo rârâni, aku i ma imâ ivila naŋa. I ma isâu pa naŋa tu amora i ipolenzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta. ¹¹ Maro Nalae, noko kumo kutogo maka nema maramuŋa mwasina. Andeta naŋa tiningu pwâka tu noko ma kupasusu ŋana kupunzi kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde pâta sipamate-teu. Ambo noko ma kupunzi walele nâ, ande nanenŋu ŋgu ma muli kalonzi kapa ŋana noko ne pavilâŋa ara ŋinde. Mine nde naŋa ano pano tu kuŋaranzi tamâta ŋinde pwapwataki soka potomule silâ lee, nînenŋa kuzavarunzi ndo lâ. ¹² Naŋa tu ikura zo zo kinzi nenzi ŋgua itula kilalanzi pwataki tu kinzi nde kiesaka tamwatanzi. Kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, aku naŋa ilonŋu tu nenzi mâsi ŋinde ma iyaula warakanzi, itogo viâŋa ikainzi iŋa mine. Ikura zo zo kinzi siporo ŋgua lanŋe wa ŋgua ŋana siyaulanzi tamâta pinde wa. ¹³ Mine nde ara ŋana noko ma wisi nâna panzi ku kupunzi pâta sipamateteu. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuzavarunzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde ndo lâ. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande tamâta rârâni ma sisama tu noko Maro Kindeni kumo maka Isrel ŋgu nema Koipu Nalae, aku noko kala kumo pwai maro panzi tamâta simo tâno ndoni tona.

¹⁴ Ikura mbo mbo kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde sitaulo simâ pa lawea ilo, aku ilonzi ŋuru-ŋuru soka potomule lâ lawea ne ŋgumbi mira ŋgaŋe-ŋgaŋe, sitogonzi mbwâmbwa niŋonzi ŋererere mine. ¹⁵ Nînde itogo kinzi soka silâ wa simâ wa siroto kapwanzi. Ambo kapwanzi pupuro tia yo, ande kinzi ilonzi ŋuru-ŋuru nâ. ¹⁶ Andeta kalo loko, naŋa

ma awâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ ŋana noko ne walo kaika ŋinde. Ikura mboyo mboyo naŋa ma awâŋgi atula pwataki tu noko ilo ndo ikeno pa naŋa, uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Ŋana tu lâ zo ndia malia kie-kie imâ ipâŋga pa naŋa, ande noko uru pwatona naŋa sondu ndo. Noko kumo kutogo nanenŋu maramuŋa kaika mwasina. ¹⁷ Maro Kindeni, noko simbo nâ uru kupu tini kaika pa naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu. Naŋa amâ pa noko simbo nâ tu amuna ŋananzi kazâŋa tamâta. Maro Kindeni, noko tini mwasa ndo pa naŋa ikura zo rârâni. Naŋa ma awâŋgi apanea noko ŋa.

60

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukanzi Isrel ŋu ŋana sipole paraŋa kâ

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine, lâ zo ŋinde Isrel sipara kunzi Aram ŋu.

¹ Maro Kindeni, noko kupu muli pa maka marumbu lâ, kala kusâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu sipole maka. Noko wisi nâna pa maka kala kuveta mine. Andeta ŋine naŋa ano pano tu kutaŋu kumâ ku kuvila maka kilo. ² Noko kuveta maka nema tâno ririŋo lâ. Noko kundawea tâno kala mbââ ŋalae ipâŋga lâ. Kala ŋine nema tâno nde ipâŋga sakamao lâ. Ara, ŋine maka iloma tu noko ma kuveta tâno sondu kilo. ³ Noko kuo malia kie-kie imâ pa ne ŋu maka. Mine nde maka kakai nâna ŋalae, kala kakura tu koka sondu tia. Ŋinde itogo noko lââ kaika kulama kanu lâ, aku kapâŋga kadauda ŋalae. ⁴ Anŋa maka pinde nde kamege ŋanano, aku noko kusona mbila tonŋe itâra ŋana kuvila maka kâ. Maka kakura tu kakâwa ŋananzi kazâŋa tamâta ku kalâ pa mbila ŋinde ŋana kamo ara kâ.

⁵ Maro Kindeni, noko ilo ndo keno pa maka, aku ne walo nde ŋalae tina. Mine nde maka kano pano tu kupalonŋo pa nema nonŋa ku pwaima piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ŋana ma kamo ara kâ. ⁶ Maro Kindeni imo i tamwata ne luma sapâŋa ilo, aku iporo tu, “Naŋa ma apole paraŋa, ŋinenŋa ma andeka ŋana akisi keri lâ Sekem lawea tava Sekot ŋu nenzi

nia kawa ŋinde panzi nanenŋu tamâta. ⁷ Kinzi Ruben ŋu anŋa kinzi Gat ŋu nde naŋa warakâŋu nenŋu tamâta, aku kinzi Manase ŋu kala simo nanenŋu tamâta mine nâ. Kinzi Efraim ŋu nde sitogo nanenŋu sambara kaika ŋana paraŋa kâ, anŋa kinzi Juda ŋu nde sitogo koipu ŋalae ne tukâla ŋine uru ikeno naŋa mbaunŋu ilo. ⁸ Taitu nanenŋu morâŋa ikeno mine ŋananzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta; kinzi Moap ŋu nde ŋu kaa nâ, itogo kondo naŋa uru apua mbaunŋu lâ ilo mwasina. Aku kinzi Idom ŋu kala simo ŋu kaa nâ tona, kala naŋa uru kenŋu nâ apalenzi. Naŋa apolenzi kinzi Filistia ŋu lâ paraŋa ilo, kala andeka nâ akai lolove.”

⁹ Maro Kindeni, tiambo noko tini pwâka tu pwai naŋa alâ apara kunzi ŋu ŋinde simo lawea ŋalae ilo, laweani ndaina ne ngumbi kaika inŋe mbwaliu lâ, tiya? Tiambo noko tini pwâka tu pwai naŋa alâ apara lâ Idom nenzi tâno, tiya? ¹⁰ Tiambo noko tamwata kupu muli pa maka marumbu lâ, tiya? Tiambo noko tini pwâka tu kuvilanzi nema zugu tamâta sipole paraŋa, tiya? ¹¹ Maka kasama tu kinzi tamâta nenzi pavilâŋa nde kelekele kaa nâ. Mine kala maka kano pa noko tu kuvilama ŋana kapolenzi nema kazâŋa tamâta kâ. ¹² Mao nâ, ambo Maro Kindeni ma ivila maka, ande maka ma kapole paraŋa. I tamwata ma izavarunzi nema kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde.

61

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikatona i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, kupalonŋo pa nanenŋu sarawâŋa. Kutambira taŋa sondu pa nanenŋu nonŋa. ² Naŋa amo malawae ŋana nanenŋu lawea tina, aku ilonŋu malia ndo. Mine nde naŋa asarâwa pano tu kuvilana. Pwai naŋa alâ pa nia paveâŋa tonŋe, ŋana kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma sikura tu sizavaru naŋa tia. ³ Ŋana tu noko simbo nâ uru pwea ŋanana. Noko simbo nâ kumo nanenŋu maramuŋa kaika. Mine nde nanenŋu

kazâŋa tamâta sikura tu sipole naŋa, ande tia.

⁴ Naŋa ilonŋu ŋalae tu ma amo noko ne luma ilo ikura zo rârâni. Naŋa ilonŋu tu amo ara lâ noko tini laiti, itogo tatareko natunzi simo ara lâ tinanzi mbani kalo mine. ⁵ Maro Kindeni, muŋga noko kulonŋo naŋa aveta ŋgua pâŋa pinde kuku noko. Aku vetâŋa arara noko kupambwâre tu ma kuveta panzi tamâta ŋinde uru simege ŋanano, ande noko kuveta vetâŋani ndaina pa naŋa tava.

⁶ Kala ŋine naŋa ano pano tu kusenge mbwera rârâ ilâ kuku zo ŋinde koipu ŋalae ma imo via lâ tâno kulu. Naŋa ilonŋu tu i ma imo mine ku imo nâ.

⁷ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu i ma imo koipu ŋalae lâ noko nao ikura zo rârâni. Noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ, aku noko uru kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa rârâni. Mine nde ano pano tu pwatona i sondo ndo, ikura noko ne ŋgua pâŋa mine. ⁸ Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande naŋa ma kari kari ao patarawâŋa imâ pano, ikura nanenŋu ŋgua pâŋa mine. Aku naŋa ma awâŋgi apanea noko ŋa ikura zo zo.

62

Maro Kindeni simbo nâ ikatona kinda Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana Maro Kindeni simbo nâ. I simbo nâ ikai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ² I simbo nâ ikatonana wa ivilana wa. I simbo nâ imo nanenŋu tenŋo kaika. Mine kala kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma sikura tu sipole naŋa, ande ma tia.

³ Miki tamâta ndai, miki ma kakai kazâŋa pa naŋa ku katu kayaulana ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? Naŋa amo atogo ŋgumbi sinŋa saputi ndue lâ, kala walonŋu tia. Tiambo miki rârâni katu kazavaru naŋa ndo lâ, a? ⁴ Naŋa ŋânŋu nde ŋalae, taitu miki ilomi tu ma katawa naŋa ndue. Miki uru kandeka ŋana ŋgua laŋeŋa nâ. Miki kawami nâ kaporo ŋgua ara mine tu, “Maka iloma tu Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara pano”, andeta ilomi tu i ma iyaula naŋa.

⁵ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana Maro Kindeni simbo nâ, ku ao tiningu pa i simbo nâ tu ma isukana. ⁶ I simbo nâ ikatonana wa ivilana wa. I simbo nâ imo nanenŋu tenŋo kaika. Mine kala kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma sikura tu sipole naŋa, ande ma tia. ⁷ Maro Kindeni simbo nâ uru ikai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, aku i tamwata iveta naŋa ŋânŋu ipânŋa ŋalae. I imo itogo mira ŋalae naŋa uru amuna tini mwasina. I uru ikea ŋanana. ⁸ Mine nde miki nanenŋu ŋgu, naŋa apaimi tu miki ma kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni ikura zo rârâni. Miki ma kapatula nemi malia wa nemi ilo-kalo ndoni papa i, ŋana tu i imo itogo nenda tenŋo kaika mine.

⁹ Kinzi tamâta rârâni nde sitogo tamâta imbana koroani mbwani taitu lâ kawa ku ilâ kaa nâ. Mao nâ, kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi aŋga kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi nde kelekele kaa nâ. Kinzi rârâni nde sitogo kelekele kiri-mwata lawea itapala kala nao tia lâ. ¹⁰ Tamâta pinde situ mâsi ŋana taveta rurunŋa panzi tamâta kâ tava panaweŋa ne mâsi nde mâsi ara. Andeta miki ma ilomi mine ndimo, ŋana tu ilo-kalo mine nde soki ndo. Mao nâ, zo pinde miki ma kakai mbaliŋa, andeta miki ma ilomi tu mbaliŋa ŋinde ikura tu ivilami, mine ndimo.

¹¹ Muŋga naŋa alonŋo Maro Kindeni iporo pwataki tu ina nde walo kaika warika. ¹² Andeta ŋinde nâ tia; naŋa alonŋo Maro Kindeni iporo pwataki kilo tu i ne tini-mwasa uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Mao nâ, Maro ŋalae, noko tamwata ma kulu kulanzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu, ipakura kuku vetâŋa ndia muŋga kinzi siveta ŋinde.

63

Tamâta ilo tu Maro Kindeni ma imo kuku i, kala ikai naŋa papa

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine, lâ zo ŋinde i imo nia bilimu ikeno Judia tâno.

¹ Maro Kindeni, nanenŋu Maro ŋalae noko, naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu apono muli pano. Naŋa ilonŋu ndo ikeno pano, itogo tamâta imo nia bilimu ku irakonŋa ŋalae tina ŋana lââ kâ. ² Naŋa ilonŋu tu amora

noko kilala tava ne walo kaika ipânŋa nia yo lâ noko ne luma sapâŋa ilo.

³ Maro Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ, aku ŋinde nde kekelele ara ndo, ipole maka tamâta nema via lâ tâno ŋine kulu, aku ipole kekelele pinde rârâni tona. Mine kala naŋa apaneano asuka noko ŋa kâki.

⁴ Naŋa ma kawâŋgu ndaŋge pano ikura zo rârâni naŋa ma amo viâŋgu. Naŋa ma asuka mbaunŋu kâki akai noŋa pano.

⁵ Lâ zo ŋana naŋa amo noko tini laiti, ande naŋa ma ilonŋu ara nâ, itogo tamâta ika kâpwa ara lee kapwa pupuro ndo mwasina. Aku naŋa ma awâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pano tava ndekâŋa ŋalae.

⁶ Maro Kindeni, lâ zo ŋana naŋa akeno kenonŋa nia, ande naŋa uru kalonŋu ŋgere ŋanano. Naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋanano mine lee mbwale pwataki.

⁷ Nanenŋu vetâŋa ŋinde nde duvi mine; noko kumo nanenŋu Pavilâŋa Tamwata ikura zo rârâni. Naŋa amo noko tini laiti, itogo tatareko natu imuna tina mbani kalo mine, aku andeka nâ awâŋgi pano.

⁸ Naŋa asaŋa noko kaika ndindi nâ, aku noko ne walo kaika uru ikeka ŋanana.

⁹ Tamâta pinde situ sipu naŋa pâta amâte, andeta kinzini ma sisânda kazâŋa kulu ku ma silâ pa materŋa nianzi. ¹⁰ Kinzi ma sipamateteu lâ paraŋa ilo, ŋinenŋa kinzi mbwâmbwa ŋgoi ma sika mbat-unzi. ¹¹ Anŋa naŋa koipu ŋalae ma andekana Maro Kindeni ŋana i ne pavilâŋa ara ŋinde. Tamâta ea sipa ŋgua lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kinzi ŋinde ma sindeka ŋalae. Anŋa kinzi laŋeŋa tamwatanzi, ande i ma isae kawanzi.

64

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikeka ŋana i kâ

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu makisa ndo. Kupalonŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa ŋga! Naŋa aruru ŋananzi kazâŋa tamâta, kala ano pano tu pwea ŋanana. ² Kinzi tamâta sakamao nde simuna ku sipa ŋgua ŋana siyaula naŋa kâ. Kinzi kawanzi pakâe

pakâe siveta mâsi potomule nâ. Naŋa ano pano tu pwatona naŋa sondo.

³ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde nenzi ŋgua nde itogo pila mata ruru ndo mwasina. Nenzi ŋgua sakamao nde nao sondo imâ pana, itogo tamâta irae temba ku mata ilea sondo pa tamâta tonŋe tu ma ipane kâ.

⁴ Kinzi simuna lâ nia ŋgaŋe ku silâwa nâ sipanenzi tamâta ara. Kinzi siruru tia ndo, aku sipanenzi walele nâ.

⁵ Kinzi sipu tini-kaika pa warakanzi ilonzi kalonzi ŋana mâsi sakamao ŋinde muŋga sipa ŋgua tu ma siveta. Kinzi siporo ŋana nia pinde sipatea lâ ŋana sio nimbu tu ma ikainzi tamâta kâ. Aku kinzi siporo pa warakanzi mine tu, “Ea ma ikura tu imora kinda, a? Tia ndo!” ⁶ Kinzi sipa ŋgua ŋana siveta mâsi potomule kâ, aku siporo tu, “Kinda tapatea nzâla ara ndo!” Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo nde ikeno paveâŋa nâ.

⁷ Andeta Maro Kindeni ma silâwa nâ ipanenzi, aku ma patanzi sindue walele nâ. ⁸ Muŋga kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde sipa ŋgua tu ma siyaula naŋa, andeta Maro Kindeni ilele nenzi ŋgua ŋinde ku iveta iyaula kinzi warakanzi. Tamâta pinde ma simoranzu ku ma siŋeleanzi wa siruru kulunzi panzi wa. ⁹ ŋinenŋa tamâta rârâni ma siruru. Kinzi ma kalonzi ŋgere ŋana mâsi ŋinde Maro Kindeni iveta lâ, aku ma sitapâri ŋana mâsi ndainani nâ. ¹⁰ Ara ŋana kinzi tamâta arara rârâni ma sindekana Yova Kindeni ku silâ simuna i tini laiti. Ara ŋana kinzi tamâta sondo rârâni ma sipanea i sisuka ŋa kâki.

65

Kinda kawânda ndaŋge tandekana Maro Kindeni

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, ara ŋana maka ma kalâ kamandi Saion Tuu kulu ku kapaneano kasuka noko ŋa kâki. Aku ara ŋana maka ma kaveta vetâŋa rârâni ŋinde muŋga kapa ŋgua tu ma kaveta pano tona, ²⁻³ ŋana tu noko uru kupalonŋo pa maka nema noŋa. Aku tamâta rârâni ma kalonzi ŋgere ŋana nenzi kiesaka kâ, ku ma simâ pano. Maka nema vetâŋa

potomule nde itawama ndue ndo, andeta noko kuzavaru nema kiesaka ñinde piti lâ tinima. ⁴ Maka kandeka ñalae, ñana tu noko kupatea maka lâ kala pwaima kalâ kamo noko ne luma ilo. Kelekele arara nâ nde ipipi lâ ikeno noko ne luma sapâŋa ñinde ilo, aku maka ma iloma ndeka ñana kakai kelekele ñinde kâ.

⁵ Maro Kindeni, maka nema Yautâŋa Tamwata noko, noko uru kupaloŋo pa nema noŋa kala kuveta mâsi ñalaŋala kie-kie ñana kuvila maka kâ. Andeta maka nâ tia; kinzi tamâta simo tâno ndoni ikeno pa tâi tini pinde rârâni, kinzi ñinde nde sio tininzi pa noko tu ma kuvilanzi. ⁶ Noko ne walo nde kaika; mine nde noko kuonzi tuu ñalaŋala silâ simandi nianzi nianzi. Aku mâsi ñinde itula pwataki tu noko ne walo nde ñalae ndo. ⁷ Lâ zo ñana kâla-lawea imandi tava ne nduŋenani, ande noko kuveta tâi pâti kii lâ. Aku noko uru kuveta vetâŋa kie taituni ñana kupupu kinzi tinikoa ŋgu nenzi taŋa-kaika ndue tona. ⁸ Kinzi tamâta simo tâno ndoni nde simora mâsi ñalaŋala noko kuveta ñinde, kala wisinzi motutu. Lâ tâno ñinde ikeno pa mbwera kâ, aku ilâ lee ipâŋga tâno ñinde ikeno pa wâra kâ, ande kinzi tamâta sindeka ku sisuŋa kawanzi kâki ñana sipaneano.

⁹ Noko ilo pa tâno; mine kala noko uru kuo karâzi imbe indue, aku kuveta tâno ne siŋi ipâŋga. Maro Kindeni, noko ne lââ nde ñalae tina, kala kupaliŋi karâzi imbe ndue. Aku noko kuveta kâpwa kie-kie ipâŋga tâno ilo panzi tamâta tu sika. Noko tamwata ne pateâŋa nde ikeno mine. ¹⁰ Noko kuo karâzi ñalae imbe indue pa tâno ñinde muŋga tamâta sike. Noko kuo karâzi imbe indue ñana iveta tâno mbariri, aku kuveta kaniŋa mata ipâŋga. ¹¹ Noko kuveta kie ara ndo, kala zo ñana kaniŋa gonâŋa kâ, ande kâpwa maria ipâŋga. Mao nâ, kelekele arara kie-kie nde ikeno pano. ¹² Unza arara nde ipâŋga lâ tâno ñinde kinzi lama uru simo, aku noko kuveta ndekâŋa ipâŋga lâ nia tuu kulu. ¹³ Kinzi lama ŋgu kambwaŋenzi ñalae nde simandi nia unza ñinde, aku kâpwa nde ipipi lâ nia kawa kawa rârâni. Mine kala kelekele

rârâni nde sigogo kawanzi ku sindeka siwâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Maro Kindeni.

66

Kawânda ndaŋge tawâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Maro Kindeni

¹ Miki tamâta rârâni kamo tâno ndoni, miki rârâni kandeka ku kasarâwa kapanea Maro Kindeni kasuka i ña kâki!

² Miki kawâŋgi ku katula i kilala pwataki tu i ña nde ñalae ndo! Kapanea i ña kasuka kâki! ³ Kaporu pa Maro Kindeni mine tu, “Maka kamora mâsi ñalaŋala noko kuveta ñinde, kala wisima motu. Noko ne walo nde kaika ndo; mine nde noko ne kazâŋa tamâta siruru ku sipare tukunzi ndue lâ noko nao. ⁴ Mao nâ, tamâta rârâni lâ tâno kulu nde sipare tukunzi pano ku siwâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ sisuka noko ña kâki ndo.”

⁵ Mine nde miki kamâ kamora vetâŋa rârâni Maro Kindeni muŋga iveta ñinde. Iveta mâsi ñalaŋala lâ tamâta naonzi, kala wisinzi motutu. ⁶ Iveta mâsi mine; iveta tâi ipalele ipâŋga nia mâsa-mâsa, kala maka timbuma kinzi soka simbwaliu pa tini pinde. Kala ñine maka kamandi niani ndaina ku kandekana Maro Kindeni ñana i ne mâsi ñinde kâ. ⁷ I ne walo nde kaika, aku ikai koipu ñalae, ma imo mine ku imo nâ. I mata ilea kaika panzi tinikoa ŋgu. Mine nde miki tamâta ñine uru taŋami kaika papa i, ande miki ma kapasuka warakami tinimi ndimo.

⁸ Miki ŋgu ñine ma kapanea maka nema Maro Kindeni kasuka i ña kâki. Ara ñana nemi paneâŋa ñinde ma ipâŋga nia yo. ⁹ Ñana tu Maro Kindeni ikatona maka Isrel ŋgu sondu ndo, kala kamo viama nâ. I ñandai isâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu sipole maka ŋga. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni, noko malia kulua maka ñana pwai samâŋa pama, itogo tamâta ikai samâŋa pa mira “silva” ku imomo lâ yââ ilo ñana ma ipâŋga zuzuli ndo. ¹¹ Muŋga noko pwaima kaika kalâ viâŋa ilo, aku kusia malia ñalae kâki kuluma. ¹² Noko kusâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta, kala kenzi nâ sipale maka lâ. Maka kakai nâna ñalae, itogo tamâta tonje yââ ikana tâku lââ

pondi kâki ku ipatuku i lâ. Taitu kala zo ñine noko kuo maka kamo nia ara, kala iloma ara nâ.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Munŋa, lâ zo ñinde malia imâ ipâŋga pa naŋa, ande naŋa apambwâre tu ma aveta vetâŋa pinde pano. Kala ñine naŋa ma aveta patarawâŋa pano, ikura nanenŋu ŋgua pâŋa mine. Naŋa ma akai simbi amâ noko ne luma sapâŋa ilo ku ma apatarâwa pano. ¹⁵ Naŋa ma amomo simbi situmbu ñalaŋala ñinde nâ lâ patarawâŋa nia. Naŋa ma amomo lama tamâne simbi, aku ne mundo ma ikâki imâ pano. Aku naŋa ma amomo bulmakao simbi tava meme simbi lâ patarawâŋa nia tona.

¹⁶ Ayo, miki tamâta ea uru kamege ñana Maro Kindeni kâ, miki ñinde râŋâni kamâ katambira taŋami. Naŋa ma aporo atula ŋgua pami ñana vetâŋa râŋâni i munŋa iveta ñana ivila naŋa kâ. ¹⁷ Munŋa naŋa asarâwa papa i tu ma ivilana. Naŋa kawânŋu kâki awânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa i. ¹⁸ Lâ zo ñinde, ambo kiesaka ikeno pa naŋa aku naŋa ñandai ilonŋu malia ñana ŋga, ande Maro Ñalae ma ipono taŋa ñana nanenŋu noŋa kâ. Andeta tia. ¹⁹ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni itambira taŋa pa nanenŋu sarawâŋa, aku ipaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa lâ. ²⁰ Maro Kindeni ñandai ipu muli pa nanenŋu noŋa ŋga, aku i ñandai ikai ne tini-mwasa ara ñinde piti ñanana ŋga. Mine kala nanenŋu paneâŋa ilâ papa i.

67

Tawânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Maro Kindeni

¹ Maro Kindeni, kalo sukâŋa ñanama ku kuveta kie ara pama. Kulele nao pama ku kuvilama!

² Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande tamâta râŋâni simo tâno ndoni ma sisama noko ne vetâŋa kilala pwataki, aku ma sisama tu noko uru pwainzi tamâta piti lâ kazâŋa ilo.

³ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu tamâta râŋâni ma sipaneano. Ara ñana tamâta ndoni ma sisuka noko ña kâki! ⁴ Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi tinikoa ŋgu ndoni ma sindeka ku siwânŋi pano, ñana tu noko uru

kumandi ŋgua nia ku pwai samâŋa sondo ndo panzi tamâta ñana nenzi vetâŋa kâ. Noko pwai poe sondo ndo panzi tamâta ŋgu râŋâni. ⁵ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu tamâta râŋâni ma sipaneano. Ara ñana tamâta ndoni ma sisuka noko ña kâki!

⁶ Kâpwa arara nde ipâŋga maria lâ tâno ilo. Maro Kindeni, ina maka Isrel nema Maro Ñalae, ande iveta kie ara ndo pama. ⁷ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara ndo pama. Ara ñana tamâta lâ tâno ndoni ma simege ñana i kâ.

68

Kinzi Isrel ŋgu sindekana Maro Kindeni ñana i ne pavilâŋa kâ

Daviti isia wânŋiŋa ñine

¹ Naŋa ilonŋu tu Maro Kindeni ma imâ walele nâ ñana isokinzi ne kazâŋa tamâta sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. Kinzi tamâta ñinde uru ilonzi sakamao ndo papa i. Ara ñana kinzi ma sikâwa lâ i nao. ² Naŋa ilonŋu tu i ma isokinzi piti, itogo lawea itapala yââ ne mundo kala nao tia lâ. Naŋa ilonŋu tu i ma izavarunzi ndo, itogo yââ isimu sipa siŋi ku iveta ipâŋga itogo lââ mine. ³ Andeta ara ñana kinzi tamâta sondo ma sindeka lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Ara ñana kinzi ma ilonzi ndeka nâ sisuŋa kawanzi kâki.

⁴ Mine nde miki ma kawânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Maro Kindeni kasuka i ña kâki. Ina uru iyoka take-take kulu ilâ wa imâ wa, aku i ña mine tu Yova Kindeni. Miki kawânŋi papa i ku kandeke lâ i nao. ⁵ Maro Kindeni imo ne luma sapâŋa ilo, aku inani uru ikatonanzi lâlu mundoro wa taine mwala-mwala wa. ⁶ Kinzi tamâta ea simo simbonzi nâ, ande Maro Kindeni iveta nia sondo panzi ñana simo ara kâ. I iyautenzi tamâta piti lâ luma sakamao ilo, aku ivetanzi simo ara ndo. Anŋa tamâta ea sipu mulinzi papa i, ande ionzi simo nia sakamao.

⁷ O Maro Kindeni, nanayoni noko kumunŋa panzi ne tamâta ku pwainzi soka nia bilimu silâ. ⁸ Pa zo ñinde tâno iririŋo, aku karâzi ñalae imbe ndue. Noko nde maka Isrel nema Maro Kindeni, aku vetâŋa kie mine nde ipâŋga lâ noko nao, lâ zo ñinde noko kupatua lâ Sinai tuu

kulu. ⁹ O Maro Kindeni, lâ zo ñinde noko kuo karâzi imbe more-more ñalae indue pa noko ne tâno, kala tâno ñinde ipâŋga ara kilo. ¹⁰ Noko ne tamâta siveta nenzi lawea lâ tâno ñinde. O Maro Kindeni, ara tamwata kala noko; mine nde noko kurombonzi kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi.

¹¹ Aku muli nga Maro Ñalae iporo itula ngua pwataki lâ, ñinennga taine rârà nde sikai i kawa ngua ñinde silâ situla pwataki mine tu, ¹² “Kinzi koipu ñalaŋala sitavanzi nenzi zugu tamâta nde sikâwa pwapwataki sipalilu nâ silâ!” Taine pinde simo lawea ilo, aku kinzi ñinde siwae mbaliŋa wa kekeleke ñinde kinzi tamâne muŋga sikai lâ paraŋa ilo. ¹³ Kinzi siwae sii bâlu tainzi muŋga tamâta siveta lâ mira “silva” tini, aŋga sii ñinde mbaninzi nde siveta lâ mira “gol” tini kala salaga-salaga. Ambo taitu ñana sâ kâ nga miki tamâta pinde kamuna kamo lama nenzi ngumbi ilo, aku miki ñandai kalâ paraŋa ilo, a?

¹⁴ Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata nde izavarunzi koipu ñalaŋala lâ Salmon Tuu kulu, itogo karâzi tava “ais” imbe ndue mine. ¹⁵ Aku tuu tonje kala imandi tâno ñinde tona, sipatu ña tu Basan Tuu. Ñinde nde tuu ñalae tina, aku ne mira ñalaŋala rârà ñinde keno. Andeta tuu ñinde imo ipadâda nâ.

¹⁶ Ayo, noko tuu ñalae ndai, ñana sâ kâ nga noko kupadâda ñana Saion Tuu, tuu ñinde Maro Kindeni muŋgani ipatea tu ma imo kulu, a? Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ma imo tuu ñinde kulu ikura zo râràni. ¹⁷ Maro Ñalae iyoka pa Sinai Tuu kulu ku iyoka lee ikâki ilâ ne luma sapâŋa ikeno Saion Tuu kulu ñinde ilo. Iyoka imuŋga panzi ne zugu tamâta sitava nenzi kareta kaika, kambwanenzi tamâta-tamâta. ¹⁸ Maro Kindeni, noko pwâki kulâ tuu ñinde kulu, aku pwainzi ne kazâŋa tamâta soka muli silâ, kinzi ñinde muŋga kupolenzi lâ paraŋa ilo ku wâlo nâ kupanzi kaika lâ. Lâ zo ñinde, kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ñinde mbaliŋa kiekie silano. Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta muŋga mbo sipu mulinzi pano ñinde sio nenzi mbaliŋa imâ pano. Mine nde Maro Yova Kindeni ma imo niani ndaina.

¹⁹ Mine kala nenda paneâŋa ilâ pa Maro Ñalae, inani uru ikale nenda malia ikura zo zo! Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde imo nenda Yautâŋa Tamwata. ²⁰ Kinda warakânda nenda Maro Kindeni ñinde nde Maro ñana iyautenzi tamâta piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. Ina kinda nenda Koipu Ñalae Yova Kindeni, aku inani itinggi matenja piti kala inenge ñana kinda kâ.

²¹ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ma izavarunzi ne kazâŋa tamâta ndo lâ, kinzi ñinde uru sipono muli pa vetâŋa kiesaka. ²² Maro Ñalae iporo tu, “Naŋa ma alâ pa Basan tâno wa tâi geza-geza wa, aku ma akainzi kazâŋa tamâta ataulo amâ kilo, ñinennga ma apunzi pâta sipamateteu. ²³ Kinzi seenzi ma isala nia ilâ, aku miki ma kamora ku kandeka ñalae. Aku nemi mbwâmbwa ma sinu seenzi lee kapwanzi pupuro lâ.”

²⁴ O Maro Kindeni, nanenngu Koipu Ñalae noko, noko kupolenzi ne kazâŋa tamâta marumbu lâ, kala tamâta râràni simora noko pwoka kulâ ne luma sapâŋa ilo tava ndekâŋa nâ. ²⁵ Kinzi wângiŋa tamwatanzi nde soka noko muli silâ, aŋga kinzi wângu râŋa tamwatanzi nde soka kinzi mulinzi silâ. Aŋga kinzi taine taipa nde soka kunzi ku sira nenzi wângu kiri-kiri. ²⁶ Kinzi siwâŋgi mine tu, “Miki Maro Kindeni ne tamâta kala kapasau kamo taitu ñai, miki râràni kapanea i! Miki Isrel ngu kapanea Yova Kindeni kasuka i ña kâki!” ²⁷ Kamora nga! Kinzi Benjamin ne vâsa ngu nde ngu kiri-mwata nâ, taitu kinzi ñinde simuŋga panzi tinikoa ngu râràni silâ. Aŋga kinzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna lâ Juda ne vâsa ngu nde sikainzi nenzi tamâta ku soka Benjamin ngu mulinzi silâ. Aŋga kinzi tamâta mbwananâŋa lâ Sebulun ne vâsa ngu wa Naptali ne vâsa ngu, kinzi ñinde soka mulinzi silâ.

²⁸ O Maro Kindeni, maka iloma tu noko ma kutula ne walo kaika pwataki, waloni ndaina noko muŋga kuo pama ñana ivilama kâ. ²⁹ Kinzi koipu ñalaŋala nde sisama tu noko kumo Koipu Ñalae, kala sikai nenzi wisi-ara simâ pano lâ noko ne luma sapâŋa ñinde ikeno Jerusalem lawea ilo. ³⁰ Maka iloma tu noko ma

kumbitanzi Isip ŋgu, kinzi ŋinde sitogo ŋgoa ŋgoi uru imo lââ pwali. Kinzi simo sitogonzi bulmakao tamâne lâ kinzi bulmakao natu ŋgininzi. Kumbitanzi lee ikura lâ zo ndia kinzi ma sipare tukunzi pano ku mira “silva” silano. Maka iloma tu noko ma pwai kazâŋa panzi tamâta ŋinde uru sindeka ŋana paraŋa kâ, aku kusokinzi sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. ³¹ Noko ma kupolenzi Isip ŋgu mine, ŋinenŋa nenzi koipu ŋalae ma ionzi ne dumui soka silâ pa Jerusalem lawea, aŋga kinzi tamâta ŋinde simo Itiopia tâno kala ma sikai nenzi mbaliŋa simâ pano.

³² Mine nde miki tamâta pa ŋgu rârâni kamo tâno ndoni, miki kawâŋgi pa Maro Kindeni. Kawâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Maro Ŋalae, ³³ ina uru iyoka nia maa ŋinga ikeno âta ŋinde ilâ wa imâ wa. Miki kalonjo ŋga; kala ŋine isuŋa kawa kâki ŋalae ndo! ³⁴ Miki rârâni kaporo katula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ne walo nde ŋalae tina. I imo Isrel nenzi Koipu Ŋalae, aku uru itula ne walo kaika pwataki lâ nia maa ikeno âta ŋinde. ³⁵ Isrel nenzi Maro Kindeni imo ne luma sapâŋa ilo, aku tamâta rârâni nde simege ŋana i kâ. I uru iwae ne walo kaika panzi ne tamâta. Paneâŋa ilâ pa Maro Kindeni!

69

Tamâta ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, kuvilana ŋga! Lââ ipondi kâki imâ ipâŋga naŋa ndaŋgenâŋgu. ² Naŋa apale tâno mbariri andue alâ, aku tâno kaika ŋana namandi kulu keno, ande tia. Naŋa amo tâi geza-geza ilo, aku laiti ŋana ambwatuke kâ. ³ Maro Kindeni, naŋa amo asarâwa pa noko lee nanenŋu walo marumbu lâ, aku ŋandolâŋgu mbwendu mâsa-mâsa lâ. Naŋa ao matâŋgu ikura zo luandondo koŋa pa noko tu ma kuvilana, kala matâŋgu sakamao lâ. ⁴ Tamâta rârâ sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa koa tia nâ. Kinzi kambwaŋenzi ŋalae tina, ipole naŋa kulunŋu pwau ŋine kambwaŋenzi. Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde nenzi walo

nde kaika, aku kawanzi laŋeŋa nâ sisowe ŋgua lâ naŋa tiningu. Kinzi situ ma sizavaru naŋa ndo. Naŋa ŋandai apanawe nenzi kekelele tonge ŋga, andeta kinzi siporo kaika kala naŋa warakâŋgu nenŋu mbaliŋa alanzi koa tia nâ.

⁵ Maro Kindeni, noko kusama tu nanenŋu ilo-kalo nde soki ndo. Nanenŋu kiesaka ipavea lâ noko nao, ande tia. ⁶ Maro Ŋalae, noko Yova Kindeni Kaika Warika, ambo noko ma kuvila naŋa tia, ande nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ma sipole naŋa. Ŋinenŋa kinzi tamâta kala uru kalonzi tawanano ŋinde ma sikai maŋeti kuku naŋa. Maka Isrel nema Maro Kindeni, naŋa tiningu pwâka tu nanenŋu malia ŋine ma ivetanzi tamâta pinde siporo ŋgua sakamao panzi tamâta ŋinde uru siwâŋgi pa noko. ⁷ Naŋa uru apono muli pano, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ kinzi tamâta siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa naŋa, aku siveta naŋa mainŋu ŋalae. ⁸ Andeta ŋinde nâ tia; ŋingu-nambwe wukale simora naŋa nde togo tamâta lâ ŋgu tonge. Aku naŋa taingu-tata kinzi kala simora naŋa nde togo tamâta lombo mine. ⁹ Naŋa tu naŋa ilonŋu ndo keno pa noko ne luma sapâŋa, aku ilonŋu ŋalae tina tu luma ŋinde ma ikeno ara nâ. Aku lâ zo ŋana kinzi tamâta siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa noko, ande nenzi ŋgua soki ŋinde imâ ikai naŋa tona. ¹⁰ Mine nde naŋa kalonŋu sukâŋa ŋalae tina, kala apatawa warakâŋgu tiningu ku asâpa ŋana aka kâpwa kâ. Taitu kinzi tamâta simora naŋa aveta mine, kala siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pana. ¹¹ Aku naŋa asawa pasawaŋa râge-râge lâ tiningu tona, ŋana itula pwataki tu naŋa akai mângu ŋana kalo-sukâŋa kâ. Ambo taitu kinzi tamâta simora ŋinde ku siŋelea naŋa. ¹² Kinzi tamâta sipasau lâ ao ŋgini ku situ naŋa ŋguanâŋgu. Tamâta pinde simo nia ŋinde ku sinu lââ kaika sidauda ikura zo zo, aku kinzi ŋinde sisia wângiŋa sakamao sivaligi naŋa.

¹³ Andeta kalo loko, naŋa ma akai noŋa pa noko, Yova Kindeni. Maro Kindeni, noko uru tini mwasa ndo pa naŋa ikura

zo zo, aku noko uru kupaveta kuku tamwata ne ŋgua pâŋa ŋana kuvilanzi ne tamâta. Mine kala lâ zo ndia noko tamwata kupatea, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kusâu pa nanenŋu noŋa. ¹⁴ Pwai naŋa piti lâ tâno pâpâŋa ŋine. Tia ma naŋa andue alâ nziŋa ilo, ku ma naonŋu tia lâ. Pwea ŋanana, ŋana kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma sikura tu sizavaru naŋa tia, aku tâi geza-geza ŋine ma ikura tu ipatuku naŋa tia mine nâ. ¹⁵ Noko ma kusâu pa uŋara tu ikai naŋa, mine ndimo. Aku noko ma kusâu pa tâi geza-geza tu ma ipatuku naŋa kala ambwatuke, mine ndimo. Aku noko ma kusâu pa mateŋa nianzi tu ipanando naŋa, mine ndimo. ¹⁶ Yova Kindeni, ikura zo râŋâni noko tini mwasa ndo pa naŋa, aku ŋinde nde ara ndo. Mine nde kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa ŋga! Noko ne kalo-sukâŋa nde ŋalae tina; mine kala kulele nao pa naŋa! ¹⁷ Naŋa nde noko ne wurâta tamâta. Mine kala noko ma kupavea ŋanana ndimo. Naŋa asânda malia ŋalae tonŋe kulu; mine nde ano pano tu kusâu pa nanenŋu noŋa walele nâ. ¹⁸ Kumâ kumo naŋa tiniŋgu laiti, aku pwaina piti lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo, ŋana ma amo ara kilo.

¹⁹ Noko kusama lâ ŋana ŋgua potomule kinzi tamâta ŋinde uru siporo pa naŋa. Noko kusama tu kinzi uru siveta maŋeti pa naŋa wa sitawa ŋânŋu ndue wa. Noko mata kumoranzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta râŋâni. ²⁰ Ŋgua sakamao ŋinde iyaula naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu ndo lâ, kala ilonŋu malia ndo. Naŋa atu tamâta pinde ma kalonzi sukâŋa ŋanana tâ, andeta tia. Aku naŋa atu tamâta pinde ma siporo ŋgua ara tâ pana ŋana sipu tini kaika pa ilonŋu kalonŋu kâ. Andeta tia. ²¹ Aku lâ zo ŋana putole ipuna, ande kinzi kâpwa kaŋa makisa nâ silana tu aka. Naŋa arakoŋa ŋana lââ kâ, andeta kinzi waini sakamao nâ silana tu anu.

²² Mine nde lâ zo ndia kinzi siveta kâŋa-nuŋa ŋalanala, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu ndekâŋa ne zo ŋinde ma ipalele ku iyaula kinzi warakanzi, itogo nimbu ikai ŋgoa mine. Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi ma sikai pareŋa-nia ŋana nenzi vetâŋa potomule

kâ. ²³ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu noko ma kuveta matanzi leva-leva, ŋana kinzi ma sikura tu simora kilo tia. Kuyaula kumbunzi totononi, ŋana kinzi ma sikura tu simandi kaika kilo tia. ²⁴ Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma wisi nâna ŋalae ndo pa kinzi, aku kuyaulanzi. Ara ŋana noko ne wisi-nâna ma ilâ panzi ku izavarunzi ndo. ²⁵ Naŋa ilonŋu tu nenzi lawea ma ikeno kaa nâ, tamâta tonŋe tia. Noko ma kusâu pa tamâta tonŋe lâ ŋgu ŋinde tu ma imo via ndimo. ²⁶ Naŋa tu kinzi siveta kenzi sakamao panzi noko ne tamâta, maka ŋine muŋga noko tamwata kupare nia pama lâ. Kinzi siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa maka tamâta ŋine muŋga noko nâna kulama, aku nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde iveta iloma malia ndo. ²⁷ Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kalo ŋgere ŋana kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde nenzi kiesaka râŋâni taitu-taitu. Noko ma kusâu panzi tu ma simo kunzi noko ne ŋgu, mine ndimo. ²⁸ Ara ŋana noko ma kuzavaru ŋanzi piti lâ pepa ŋana via kâ tini. Noko ma kuŋgere ŋanzi lâ pepa ŋinde kinzi tamâta sondo ŋanzi keno tini, mine ndimo.

²⁹ Anŋa naŋa nde akai nâna ŋalae ŋinde, kala ilonŋu malia ndo. O Maro Kindeni, pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, aku kuveta naŋa amo ara kilo.

³⁰ Maro Kindeni, ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande naŋa ma awânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa noko. Naŋa ma kawânŋu ndanŋe pano ku aporo asuka noko ŋa kâki. ³¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa asama tu noko ma tini mwasa ndo ŋana vetâŋa mine, ŋana tu noko ilo ndeka ŋalae ŋana tamâta nenzi paneâŋa kâ. Aku noko ne ndekâŋa ŋinde ipole ne ndekâŋa lâ zo ndia kinzi tamâta sipatarâwa bulmakao tamâne pano. ³² Tamâta pinde uru sikai nâna wa malia râŋâ, andeta lâ zo ŋana kinzi ma simora Maro Kindeni ivila naŋa, ande kinzi ma sindeka. I ne vetâŋa ŋinde ma ipu tini kaika panzi tamâta ŋinde uru sipare tukunzi pa Maro Kindeni. ³³ Naŋa tu Yova Kindeni uru ipaloŋo pa kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi nenzi noŋa. Aku i ŋandai kalo kapa ŋananzi ne tamâta ŋinde simo luma sakamao ilo ŋga.

³⁴ Ayo, miki samba wa tâno wa tâi wa, ara ŋana miki rârâni ma kagogo kawami ilâ kunzi kekelekele rârâni simo vianzi ŋinde kawanzi, aku kapanea Maro Kindeni kasuka i ŋa kâki. ³⁵ Ŋana tu Maro Kindeni ma ikea ŋana Jerusalem lawea, aku i ma iveta Juda nenzi lawea rârâni kilo. I ma ionzi ne tamâta simo ara kilo lâ lawea ŋinde, aku ma sikai tâno ŋinde ndoni saŋenzi kazâŋa tamâta. ³⁶ Maro Kindeni ne tamâta ŋinde nenzi vâsa ma muli sikai tâno ŋinde, aku tamâta ea ilonzi ndo ikeno pa Maro Kindeni, kinzi ŋinde ma simo tâno ŋinde ikura zo rârâni.

70

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, kalo sukâŋa ŋanana ku pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo! Yova Kindeni, kumâ walele ku kuvilana! ² Tamâta pinde situ sipu naŋa pâta amâte. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuveta maŋeti panzi ku kupolenzi ndo lâ. Kinzi uru sindeka ŋana nanengu malia ŋine kâ. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuŋaranzi ku kutawa ŋanzi ndue lâ. ³ Kinzi sivaligi naŋa wa siveta “a” pana wa. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuzavarunzi ndo lâ, aku kuveta kinzi mainzi ŋalae. ⁴ Anŋa tamâta pinde nde uru simâ pano, aku naŋa ilongu tu kinzi ŋinde ma sindekanano. Noko munga pwainzi tamâta ŋinde piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, aku naŋa ilongu tu kinzi rârâni ma kawanzi ndaŋge pano ku siporo ŋgua ikura zo rârâni mine tu, “Maro Kindeni nde ara ku ara ndo!”

⁵ Ambo taitu naŋa nde tamâta kaa nâ, aku akura tu apavila warakâŋgu, ande tia. O Yova Kindeni, kumâ walele pa naŋa ŋga! Nanengu Maro Kindeni, nanengu Pavilâŋa Tamâta wa nanengu Yautâŋa Tamâta noko. Mine nde ano pano tu kumâ walele nâ ku kuvilana.

71

Tamâta koŋa ne noŋa

¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa amâ pa noko ŋana noko ma pwatonana. Noko ma kusâu

panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu ma sipole naŋa kala akai maŋeti, mine ndimo.

² Noko nde vetâŋa sondo warika. Mine nde kuvilana, aku pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. Kupaloŋo pa nanengu noŋa, aku kuvilana. ³ Noko kumo kutogo mira ŋalae naŋa uru amuna tini mwasina. Noko kumo kutogo ŋgumbi kaika mine, aku noko uru pwea ŋanana, ŋana tu naŋa amâ pa noko nâ ŋana apavea kâ. Noko simbo nâ pwatona naŋa kala amo ara nâ. ⁴ Nanengu Maro Kindeni, pwai naŋa piti lâ kinzi tamâta sakamao mbaunzi ilo. Kinzi nenzi walo nde kaika, aku nenzi vetâŋa nde sakamao ndo.

⁵ Maro Yova Kindeni, naŋa kalongu tawana noko simbo nâ. Nanayoni, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa tamâta limoa yo, aku amo lee ikura lâ zo ŋine, ande nanengu kalotawana ikeno mine nâ. ⁶ Ikura zo rârâni naŋa amo viâŋgu, naŋa uru amarerea noko simbo nâ. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde nana ipaguguana, aku amo lee apâŋga lâ zo ŋine, ande noko pwatona naŋa sondo ndo. Mine nde naŋa ma apanea noko ŋa ikura zo rârâni. ⁷ Tamâta rârâ simora vetâŋa rârâni noko kuveta pa naŋa, kala wisinzi motutu. Kinzi sisama tu noko simbo nâ ne kaika ŋalae uru ikea ŋanana. ⁸ Ikura zo rârâni naŋa apanea noko ŋa ku atula noko kilala pwataki panzi ne tamâta.

⁹ Andeta kala ŋine naŋa ŋga koŋa lâ; mine nde noko ma kupile naŋa ndimo. Nanengu walo nde marumbu lâ; noko ma kupu muli pa naŋa ndimo. ¹⁰ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta situ sipu naŋa pâta amâte, aku sipasau lâ sipa ŋgua ŋana siyaula naŋa kâ. ¹¹ Kinzi siporo tu, “Maro Kindeni ipile i marumbu lâ. Ayo, kinda ma tataŋgula i lee takale kaika. Tamâta tonge imo ŋana ivila i kâ, ande tia.” ¹² O Maro Kindeni, noko ma kumo malawae ŋana naŋa kâ ndimo. Nanengu Maro Kindeni, kumâ walele nâ ku kuvilana! ¹³ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde uru siporo sitalea naŋa. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kutawa kinzi ndue ku kuzavarunzi ndo lâ. Kinzi situ siyaula naŋa. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuveta kinzi mainzi ŋalae.

¹⁴ Anŋa naŋa ma kalonŋu tawana noko ikura zo rârâni, aku ma ao tiningu pa noko tu kuvilana. Naŋa ma apaneana noko ŋa ku amo nâ. ¹⁵ Naŋa ma atapâri panzi tamâta ŋana vetâŋa arara ŋinde noko muŋga kuveta pa naŋa. Naŋa azizâla ŋana noko ne pavilâŋa ara ŋinde ne duvi, andeta naŋa ma aporo atula pwataki ikura zo rârâni tu noko pwai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ¹⁶ Maro Yova Kindeni, naŋa ma kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana noko ne walo kaika ŋalae, aku ma amo apaneano. Naŋa ma asuka noko ŋa kâki aporo atula ŋgua mine tu, “Maro Kindeni i simbo nâ nde vetâŋa sondo warika.” ¹⁷ Maro Kindeni, nanayoni, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa lâlu kiri-mwata yo, ande noko uru kupananana, aku kuveta mine lee imâ ipâŋga lâ zo ŋine. Kala zo ŋine naŋa amo ŋai yo atula ŋgua pwataki ŋana noko ne vetâŋa arara ŋinde. ¹⁸ Kala ŋine naŋa koŋa lâ, aku kulunŋu pwau sâsâŋa lâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni, noko ma kupile naŋa ndimo. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kumo kuna, aku naŋa ma atapâri panzi nanenŋu vâsa ŋana noko ne walo kaika.

¹⁹ Maro Kindeni, noko ne vetâŋa rârâni nde sondo ndo, aku noko parina ŋinde nde isala nia ndoni ilâ lee ipâŋga lâ nia maa ikeno âta ŋinde. Noko muŋga kuveta mâsi ŋalanala kie-kie. Opopo, tamâta tonŋe ipakura kuku noko, ande tia ndo! ²⁰ Noko muŋga kuo malia kie-kie imâ ipâŋga pa naŋa, andeta naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu noko ma kupu tini kaika pa ilonŋu kalonŋu kilo. Mateŋa imâ ipâŋga tiningu laiti lâ, andeta naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu noko ma pwaina kâki kala ma amo ara kilo. ²¹ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu noko ma kusuka ŋânŋu ipâŋga ŋalae ndo, aku noko ma kuveta ilonŋu ara kilo. ²² Mao nâ, naŋa ma ara wânŋu ku awânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa noko. Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, noko uru kuveta ikura noko kawa ŋgua rârâni, aku naŋa ma awânŋi atula ŋinde pwataki. Isrel nenzi Maro Kindeni, noko Sapâŋa Tamwata, naŋa ma ara wânŋu awânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ pano. ²³ Naŋa ma andeka ŋalae asuŋa kawânŋu kâki

awânŋi pano. Taitu naŋa ma awânŋi lâ kawânŋu nâ, ande tia ndo. Naŋa ma awânŋi pano tava ilonŋu ndo, ŋana tu noko pwai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ²⁴ Tamâta pinde sitogo tu siyaula naŋa, andeta noko kupunzi ndue ku kuvetanzi sikai maŋeti ŋalae. Mine kala ikura zo zo naŋa ma atapâri panzi tamâta tu noko ne vetâŋa rârâni nde sondo ndo.

72

Tamâta ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila Koipu ŋalae

Daviti natu Solomon isia wânŋiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kupanana koipu ŋalae ŋana noko ne vetâŋa sondo kâ. Ŋinenŋa i ma isamanzi tamâta sondo lâ ŋgua nia. Noko uru kuveta vetâŋa sondo ndo lâ ŋgua nia. Mine kala naŋa ano pano tu kupanana koipu ŋalae ŋana wurâta ndainani nâ. ² Ŋinenŋa i ma ikura tu ikai poe sondo ndo panzi noko ne tamâta, kinzi ŋinde uru simo sitogo sugorai tamwatanzi mine. ³ Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta kâpwa maria ipâŋga tâno ilo, aku kuvetanzi ne tamâta rârâni tu ma sipono muli pa noko ne vetâŋa sondo ikura zo rârâni. ⁴ Naŋa ilonŋu tu koipu ŋalae ma iveta kie ara ndo panzi sugorai tamwatanzi, aku ma ivilanzi tamâta ŋinde nenzi kelekele keno panzi tia. Andeta naŋa ilonŋu tu i ma izavarunzi tamâta pinde tona, kinzi ŋinde situ siveta kenzi sakamao panzi tininzi pinde.

⁵ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ne tamâta ma siwânŋi sipanea noko ikura zo rârâni kari tava nzimona ma sipane nia simo ŋai yo. ⁶ Aku naŋa ilonŋu tu koipu ŋalae ma iveta vetâŋa arara nâ ŋana isukanzi tamâta kâ, itogo karâzi imbe ndue tâno kulu ku iveta kâpwa ipâŋga ara mwasina. ⁷ Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi tamâta ma sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara nâ, ikura zo rârâni koipu ŋalae imo via yo. Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi ma simo ara nâ lee ikura zo rârâni nzimona ma ipane nia imo ŋai yo.

⁸ Mao nâ, i ma ikai koipu ŋalae panzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno ŋinde ikeno pa

mbwera kâ, aku ilâ lee ipâŋga lâ tâno ñinde ikeno pa wâra kâ. I ne tâno ne keri ma imandi lâ Yufretis Lââ tini laiti, aku ma ilâ lee ikura tâno pinde ndoni. ⁹ Tinikoa ngu pinde uru simo nia bilimu, aku kinzi ñinde ma sipare tukunzi ndue lâ koipu ñalae nao. Mao nâ, i ne kazâŋa tamâta ma patanzi sindue i kie tini laiti, ku ma simo i kalo. ¹⁰ Kinzi tinikoa ngu nenzi koipu ñalaŋala ma simora tu i ne kaika nde ñalae ndo. Mine kala Spen nenzi koipu ñalae tavanzi koipu ñalaŋala simo sia pinde, ande kinzi ñinde ma sikai nenzi mbaliŋa kie-kie simâ silua i. Anga Arabia nenzi koipu ñalae tava Itopia nenzi koipu ñalae, ande kinzi rua kala ma sikai nenzi mbaliŋa simâ. ¹¹ Mao nâ, kinzi koipu ñalaŋala râŋâni ma sipare tukunzi papa i, aku nenzi ngu ndoni ma simo nenda Koipu Ñalae kalo, ¹² ñana tu i uru isukanzi sugorai tamwatanzi râŋâni lâ zo ndia sisarâwa papa i, kinzi ñinde kelekele keno panzi tia aku nenzi pavilâŋa tamâta tia. ¹³ I uru kalo sukâŋa ñananzi tamâta ñinde nenzi kaika tia kala simo sugorai nâ. I uru ikainzi sugorai tamwatanzi piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, kala simo vianzi. ¹⁴ Ambo kinzi tamâta sakamao situ siyaulanzi sugorai tamwatanzi ñinde, ande koipu ñalae uru ikainzi piti lâ tamâta ñinde mbaunzi ilo. I tini mwasa ndo panzi, aku i tini pwâka tu kinzi tamâta sakamao ma sipunzi pâta simâte.

¹⁵ Ayo, naŋa ilonngu tu koipu ñalae ma imo via ikura zo luandondo! Ara ñana kinzi tinikoa ngu simo Arabia tâno ñinde ma sikai mira “gol” simâ silua i. Naŋa ilonngu tu kinzi tamâta ma sino pa Maro Kindeni ikura zo râŋâni tu ma isuka koipu ñalae. Aku naŋa ilonngu tu Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara nâ papa koipu ñalae ikura zo râŋâni. ¹⁶ Ara ñana kâpwa kie-kie râŋâni ma ipâŋga maria lâ tâno ilo, itogo uru ipâŋga lâ Lebanon tâno mine. Aku ara ñana kinzi tamâta ma sipâŋga kambwanenzi walo lâ lawea ndoni, sitogo leu mine. ¹⁷ Naŋa ilonngu tu koipu ñalae ña ma ipâŋga ñalae ndo, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Ara ñana kinzi tamâta ma situ i parina lee ikura zo râŋâni kari ma

ipane nia imo ñai yo. Aku ara ñana kinzi tamâta ngu ndoni ma sino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara taituni pa kinzi, itogo uru iveta pa koipu ñalae mine. Aku ara ñana kinzi ma sino tu koipu ñalae ma imo tava ndekâŋa nâ.

¹⁸ Mine nde tapanea Maro Yova Kindeni tasuka i ña kâki, ina Isrel nenzi Maro Kindeni! Ñana tu i simbo nâ uru iveta vetâŋa arara ñinde. ¹⁹ I ña imo ara ku ara ndo. Tapanea i mine ikura zo râŋâni. Ara ñana i kilala ma ipâŋga nia yo ikura tâno ndoni. Mao ku mao nâ.

²⁰ Jesi natu Daviti ne nona râŋâni kala imâ imotu lâ ñine.

73

Mana mana nga kinzi tamâta sakamao uru simo ara nâ

Asap isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara ndo panzi Isrel ngu, kinzi ñinde ilonzi ikeno mbâra-mbâra. ² Andeta munga, nanengu kalo-tawana imâ laiti ñana imbe kâ. Ñinde itogo naŋa kenngu apale zuli-zuli sârârâ mine. ³ Ñana tu naŋa amora tu kinzi tamâta sakamao nde sipâŋga mbaliŋa warakanzi. Kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, aku naŋa ilonngu yosi pa nenzi kelekele.

⁴ Kinzi uru sikai nâna lâ karaenzi, ande tia. Kinzi situmbu ara kala simo ara nâ, nenzi pukonja tonje tia. ⁵ Kinzi simo tava malia sitogo kinda mine, ande tia. Malia kie-kie uru ipâŋga pa kinda tamâta râŋâni, andeta vetâŋa kie mine uru ipâŋga panzi tamâta sakamao ñinde, ande tia. ⁶ Mine kala kinzi sindeka kaa nâ ku sipasuka warakanzi tininzi kâki, itogo nenzi singâra ara mwasina. Kinzi uru sizavarunzi tamâta pinde koa tia nâ, aku nenzi mâsi ñinde ikeno nia yo, itogo nenzi pasawaŋa mwasina. ⁷ Ilo-kalo sakamao nde ipipi lâ ilonzi kalonzi. Kinzi uru siveta vetâŋa potomule kie-kie ndia ilonzi pateo tu ma siveta. ⁸ Kinzi sineleanzi tamâta pinde, aku sipasule tu ma siveta vetâŋa potomule panzi. Kinzi sipandekâna warakanzi nâ, aku sipa ngua tu ma siyaulanzi tamâta pinde. ⁹ Kinzi uru siporo ngua pavaligiŋa pa

Maro Kindeni, ina imo samba ilo, aku siporo ŋgua potomule panzi tamâta tona. ¹⁰ Opopo, Maro Kindeni ne tamâta pinde sitambira taŋanzi pa kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde nenzi ŋgua, aku sindeka ŋana sipono muli pa ŋgua ŋinde. ¹¹ Kinzi tamâta sakamao uru siporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni izizâla ndo ŋana kinda nenda vetâŋa, ŋana tu Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata ne ilo-kalo nde ŋalae koŋa tia.”

¹² Kinzi tamâta sakamao kalonzi loko ŋana sâ tonŋe tia, aku simo nâ sigona mbaliŋa kie-kie râra. ¹³ Andeta mana mana, a? Naŋa uru apakatonâ warakâŋgu sondu ndo, kala ilonŋu ikeno mbâra-mbâra nâ. Vetâŋa soki tonŋe iveta muso pa naŋa, ande tia ndo. Andeta naŋa amora kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi mbaliŋa kala apakasona warakâŋgu tu, “Tiambo naŋa apakatona warakâŋgu mine koa tia nâ, a?”

¹⁴ O Maro Kindeni, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko nâna kulua naŋa ikura kari wa mbo wa. Naŋa sâ kâ ŋga noko pwai kazâŋa pa naŋa ikura mboyoy mboyoy. ¹⁵ Ambo naŋa muŋga aporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa kaŋa taituni pa noko itogo kinzi tamâta sakamao uru siporo mine, ande ŋinde ma itula pwataki tu naŋa apu muliŋu panzi noko ne tamâta marumbu lâ. Andeta tia. ¹⁶ Naŋa ilonŋu ikai wurâta ŋalae tina ŋana asama ŋinde ne duvi kâ. Andeta ŋinde ne duvi ipavea ndo ŋanana. ¹⁷ Naŋa amo aroto mine nâ ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ lee, ikura lâ zo ŋinde naŋa alâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ilo. Ninenŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu ipâŋga lâ, aku naŋa asama lâ ŋana vetâŋa ŋinde ma muli ipâŋga panzi tamâta sakamao.

¹⁸ Noko ma kuonzi soka nia zuli-zuli ndo, ku ma kuveta kinzi patanzi sindue ku sipayaula ndo lâ. ¹⁹ Noko ma kuzavarunzi walele nâ, aku nenzi mateŋa nde ma sakamao ndo. ²⁰ Kinzi sitogo mbupuleŋa tonŋe tamâta imbipole lâ mbo. Lâ zo ŋana tamâta ŋinde imandi sânda, ande ne mbupuleŋa ŋinde nao tia lâ walele nâ. Maro Njâlae, muli ŋga, lâ zo ŋana noko ma kumandi tu pwai kazâŋa panzi tamâta sakamao, ande kinzi ma naonzi tia mine nâ.

²¹ Opopo, muŋga, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa ilonŋu makisa ndo wa wiŋiŋu sakamao wa, ²² ande naŋa azizâla ndo ŋana noko ne vetâŋa kilala. Naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu pasâsâe ndo, kala amo noko nao atogo ŋgoa ŋgoi, ne ilo-kalo tia mine. ²³ Andeta kala ŋine naŋa amo noko tini laiti ikura zo zo, aku noko uru kusaŋa mbaunŋu pa wia kâ. ²⁴ Noko kawa ŋgua ara ŋinde uru ikai poe sondu pa naŋa, aku muli ŋga noko ma pwaina alâ amo ku noko ku ma kusuka ŋânŋu kâki. ²⁵ Maro Njâlae, nanenŋu pavilâŋa tamâta tonŋe imo samba ilo, ande tia; noko simbo nâ. Naŋa ilonŋu ndo ikeno pa noko, aku ŋine ikura lâ. Mine nde naŋa ma ilonŋu pa tâno ne kekekele tia ndo. ²⁶ Naŋa karaenŋu ne walo tava ilonŋu ne kaika ma marumbu lâ, andeta Maro Kindeni tamwata imo nanenŋu kaika mao. I ma imo kuku naŋa mine ku imo nâ.

²⁷ Mao nâ, tamâta ea kinzi sipile noko, ande kinzi ŋinde râraŋi ma naonzi tia lâ. Noko ma kuzavarunzi tamâta ea sipu mulinzi pano. ²⁸ Anŋa naŋa nde uru amo Maro Kindeni tini laiti, aku ŋinde nde ara ndo. Koipu Njâlae Yova Kindeni imo itogo nanenŋu maramuŋa mwasina. Naŋa ma aporo atula i ne vetâŋa râraŋi pwataki.

74

Tamâta ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukanzi Isrel ŋgu

Asap isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kupu muli pa maka, a? Tiambo noko ma wisi nâna pa noko tamwata ne lama ŋgu maka ikura zo râraŋi, tiya? ² Maka kano pano tu kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana ne tamâta maka. Nia ndoyo noko kupatea maka pa tamwata, aku pwaima piti lâ kazâŋa ilo kala kamo noko ne ŋgu. Maka kano pano tu ma kutaulo kumâ pa Saion Tuu kilo, nia ŋinde noko muŋga kumo, aku kuvilama kilo. ³ Kumâ kumora ŋga; maka nema kazâŋa tamâta nde sizavaru kekekele ndoni ikeno noko ne luma sapâŋa ilo marumbu lâ. Mao nâ, luma sapâŋa nde zavaruŋa ndo lâ.

⁴ Noko ne kazâŋa tamâta nde silâ noko ne luma ilo, aku simo sikai lolove nâ. Kinzi sikai mbila pinde warakanzi kilalanzi ikeno tini, aku sisona târa luma sapâŋa ilo. ⁵ Kinzi siveta pa noko ne luma sapâŋa itogo tamâta kavasi nâ itale kâi lâ dugu ilo mine. ⁶ Kinzi sikai palaŋa arara pinde muŋga tamâta sipare mâsi lâ tini, andeta kavasi nâ sitoto palaŋa ŋinde nuki-nuki. ⁷ Kinzi sizavaru noko ne luma sapâŋa, ŋineŋga yââ nâ sirumbia ndo lâ. Kinzi siveta vetâŋa sakamao ndo ku siveta muso ŋalae pa lumani ndaina noko muŋga kupatea pa tamwata tu ma kumo ŋinde. ⁸ Kinzi ilonzi pateo tu ma sizavaru maka ndo. Mine kala kinzi sirumbia luma sapâŋa rârâni ikeno maka nema tâno kana lâ. ⁹ Noko muŋga kuveta mâsi ŋalaŋala kie-kie, andeta kala zo ŋine maka kamora mâsi tonje tia. Aku noko ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta rârâni kala naonzi tia mine nâ. Maka nema malia ŋine ma marumbu lâ zo ndia, a? Ninde nde maka rârâni kasama tia.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Maro Kindeni, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko tini pwâka tu kuvila maka, a? Nana sâ kâ ŋga noko kumo kusaŋona nâ, a? Noko ma kusâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu ma siŋeleano ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? Tiambo kinzi ma siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa noko ikura zo rârâni, tiya?

¹² Andeta Maro Kindeni, nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipâŋga lâ zo ŋine, ande noko kumo maka nema koipu ŋalae. Noko muŋga kupunzi kazâŋa tamâta simo tâno ŋine mbwani rârâ. ¹³ Noko ne walo nde kaika ndo, kala nanayoni nokoni tamwata kupu tâi ŋalae ipwa pwataki. Aku noko kuzavarunzi iŋa saka ŋalaŋala simo tâi ilo ŋinde tona. ¹⁴ Mao nâ, nokoni kupu iŋa saka ŋalaŋala ŋinde kulunzi pwapwataki simâte lâ, ŋineŋga kutambira karaenzi ilâ pa nia bilimu, kala kinzi mbwâmbwa simâ sikanzi. ¹⁵ Aku nokoni kuveta lââ pinde isâko ipâŋga tâno kulu ku irere ilâ. Anŋa lââ ŋalaŋala pinde nde kuvetanzi sipâŋga mâsa-mâsa ndo lâ. ¹⁶ Nokoni tamwata kuveta nia pâne wa kondoma wa, aku noko kuonzi kari ku nzimona rua simo nianzi. ¹⁷ Nokoni kuo keru pa tâno ndoni, aku noko kupatea kari

ne zo wa karâzi ne zo wa, ikura mbwera mbwera.

¹⁸ Mao nâ, noko muŋga kuveta mâsi ŋalaŋala ŋinde. Mine nde Yova Kindeni, ara ŋana noko ma kalo ŋgere ŋana ŋine kâ; noko ne kazâŋa tamâta uru siŋeleano. Kinzi sitogonzi tamâta kapa-kapa, ilonzi kalonzi tia ndo, aku simo siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pano. ¹⁹ Aku kinzi siveta kenzi sakamao ndo pa noko ne ŋgu maka tona. Maka kakura tu kapavila warakama, ande tia. Mine nde noko ma kusâu panzi nema kazâŋa tamâta tu ma sizavaruma ndimo. Maka kano pano tu ma kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana maka kâ. ²⁰ Kinzi nzanzare tamwatanzi simuna nâ simo nia kondoma rârâni lâ tâno kulu. Mine nde maka kano pano tu kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde noko muŋga kuveta kuku maka. ²¹ Noko ma kusâu panzi tamâta sakamao tu ma sitawanzi tamâta pinde ndue ku siveta maŋeti panzi, mine ndimo. Ara ŋana noko ma kuveta nzâla panzi sugorai tamwatanzi tu ma sipanea noko ŋa.

²² Maro Kindeni, kumâ kutula pwataki panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu noko ne vetâŋa rârâni nde sondo. Kalo ŋgere sondo ŋga; kinzi tamâta ŋinde sitogonzi tamâta kapa-kapa, ilonzi kalonzi tia ndo, andeta simo siŋeleano ikura kari wa mbo wa. ²³ Noko ne kazâŋa tamâta uru kawanzi pakâe pakâe siporo ŋgua sakamao pa noko. Kinzi sisuŋa kawanzi siveta nduŋeŋa ŋalae ikura zo zo. Maro Kindeni, noko ma kalo kapa ŋana tamâta ŋinde nenzi vetâŋa, mine ndimo.

75

Maro Kindeni uru itawanzi kinzi tamâta sakamao, anŋa kinzi tamâta ara nde i uru ivilanzi

Asap isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, maka kawama ndanŋe pa noko. Mao nâ, kawama ndanŋe ŋalae ndo pano. Noko uru kumo kuma, aku kinzi tamâta sipaneano situla ŋgua ŋana vetâŋa arara kie-kie noko muŋga kuveta ŋinde. ² Maro Kindeni iporo mine tu, “Naŋa warakâŋgu apatea zo tonje ŋana ma aonzi tamâta rârâni simandi ŋgua

nia. Aku lâ zo ŋinde, ande naŋa ma apare nia sondu ndo panzi. ³ Tâno ma imo ririŋo nâ, aku tamâta rârâni sitavanzi kelekele rârâni simo vianzi lâ tâno kulu, kinzi ŋinde kala ma tininzi ruru nâ. Andeta naŋani ma asaŋa tâno duvi kaika.

⁴ Naŋa Yova Kindeni apainzi tamâta ea uru sipandekâna warakanzi mine tu, 'Miki ma kapasuka warakami tinimi ndimo.' Aku naŋa apainzi tamâta sakamao mine tu, 'Miki ma kapanea warakami ŋami ndimo. ⁵ Miki ma kandekeka ŋana warakami nemi kaika wa kapandekâna wa, mine ndimo.' " Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua kala ŋine.

⁶ Mine nde ea ikura tu iveta wurâta sondu ŋana isuka tamâta tonje ŋa kâki wa itawa tamâta tonje ŋa ndue wa, a? Kinzi tamâta simo pa mbwera kâ wa kinzi tamâta simo pa wâra kâ wa kinzi tamâta simo nia bilimu wa, ande kinzi ŋinde sikura tu siveta wurâta ŋinde sondu, ande tia. ⁷ Maro Kindeni simbo nâ iveta wurâta ŋinde sondu. Inani nâ imo ŋgua-samâŋa tamwata. I uru itawa tamâta tonje ndue, aŋga tonje nde isuka kâki. ⁸ ŋinde itogo Yova Kindeni isaŋa kâmba tonje lâ mbau ilo, aku i ne wisi-nâna nde ipipi ikeno kâmba ŋinde ilo, itogo lââ makisa ndo mine. I ipaliŋi ne wisi-nâna ŋinde ndue ilâ panzi tamâta sakamao rârâni lee marumbu ndo lâ.

⁹ Aŋga naŋa nde ma aporo atula Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni parina pwataki ikura zo zo, aku ma amo awâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa i. ¹⁰ Inani ma itawa kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi kaika indue ndo, andeta i ma walo kaika ŋalae ilanzi tamâta sondu.

76

*Maro Kindeni ipole paraŋa
Asap isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Kinzi Juda ŋgu nde sisama Maro Kindeni kilala sondu ndo. Kinzi Isrel ŋgu uru sipanea i sisuka ŋa kâki ŋalae. ² I ne luma ikeno Jerusalem lawea ilo. I uru imo lawea ŋinde ikeno Saion Tuu kulu. ³ Lâ niani ndaina, ande i muŋgani imbware kinzi kazâŋa tamâta nenzi temba-kula kaika, tava nenzi maramuŋa wa pila

kazâŋa kâ wa. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni izavaru paraŋa ne kelekele rârâni ŋinde ndo lâ.

⁴ Maro Kindeni, noko ŋa nde ŋalae ndo, aku ne sinâla isinala nia ndoni. Noko kumo âta ndo, kupolenzi tuu ŋalaŋala rârâni. ⁵ Kinzi zugu tamâta ŋinde nenzi walo ŋalae, andeta Maro Kindeni, noko pwai nenzi kelekele arara rârâni saŋenzi lâ, aku kupunzi pâta sipamateteu. Aku nawalanzi tonje ikura tu ikai ne temba-kula kâki kilo, ande tia. ⁶ Mao nâ, Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni, noko kusuŋa kawa kâki ŋalae lâ, ŋinenŋa zugu tamâta rârâni sitavanzi nenzi hosi rârâni nde sipamate-teu lâ, kala sikeno tâno kulu. ⁷ Maro Kindeni, kinzi tamâta rârâni siruru pâta ŋanano. Ambo noko ma wisi nâna kala pwai kazâŋa panzi, ande tamâta tonje ma ikura tu imuna ŋana noko ne wisi-nâna ŋinde kâ, ande tia ndo. ⁸⁻⁹ Noko kumo samba ilo, aku kupatea pareŋa-nia panzi tamâta ŋinde lâ. Lâ zoni ndaina noko kumandi ku pwainzi tâno ŋine ne sugorai tamâta rârâni piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ŋinenŋa kupare nia pa nenzi kazâŋa tamâta. Tamâta rârâni simora ŋinde ku siruru ŋalae tina, kala simandi kawanzi buu nâ. ¹⁰ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta sakamao uru wisinzi nâna ŋana noko ne pareŋa-nia, aŋga kinzi tamâta ara nde sindeka ŋana ku sipanea noko ŋa. Noko ne wisi-nâna inŋenŋe ŋananzi tamâta ara, kala kinzi ŋinde ma siwawano.

¹¹ Miki Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, miki ŋine muŋga kapa ŋgua kuku nemi Maro Yova Kindeni ŋana kaveta mâsi pinde, ande ara, miki ma koka ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde muli nâ. Aŋga miki tinikoa ŋgu, miki kala ma kamege ŋana i ku kakai mbaliŋa pinde kamâ kalua Maro Kindeni, inani uru ivetanzi tamâta siruru ŋana i. ¹² I uru itawanzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna ŋinde uru sipandekâna warakanzi, aku iveta ruruŋa ŋalae panzi tâno ne koipu ŋalaŋala.

77

*Tamâta ilo malia kala isarâwa pa Maro Kindeni
Asap isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Naŋa asarâwa pa Maro Kindeni. Naŋa ano papa tu ma ipaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. ² Malia nde imâ ipânŋa pa naŋa lâ, kala akai noŋa pa Maro Nalae. Ikura mbo mbo naŋa asuka mbaunŋu kâki ano pa i lee mbwale pwataki, andeta wisingu ŋandai puu ndue ŋga.

³ Naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana Maro Kindeni kâ, kala aveta kusu lâ. Ŋana tu naŋa kalonŋu loko nâ, aku ilonŋu malia ndo. ⁴ Maro Kindeni isâu pa naŋa tu ma akeno matânŋu, ande tia. Naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo. Mine kala akura tu aporo ŋgua tonŋe tia. ⁵ Naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana zo ara muŋgâŋa pinde. Mao nâ, naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere kilo ŋana mbwera muŋgâŋa ŋinde. ⁶ Lâ mbo naŋa amo ilonŋu paŋgerenŋa nâ. Naŋa ilonŋu ikai wurâta râra ku apakasonŋa warakânŋu mine tu, ⁷ “Tiambo Maro Nalae ma ipu muli pa maka ikura zo râranî, tiya? Tiambo i ma iveta kie ara pama kilo tia tâ. ⁸ Tiambo i ma tini mwasa pa maka kilo tia, a? Tiambo i ne ŋgua pânŋa ŋinde nde imbe lâ kala ilâ kaa nâ, tiya? ⁹ Tiambo Maro Kindeni kalo kapa ŋana i ne mâsi ŋana io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa maka, a? Tiambo i ne wisi-nâna nde ikai ne kalo-sukâŋa ŋinde nia, tiya?”

¹⁰ Naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere mine, ŋinenŋa aporo pa warakânŋu tu, “Oyae, Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata nde ipalele ilo kalo kala tini pwâka tu ivila maka kilo.” ¹¹ Andeta Yova Kindeni, naŋa ma kalonŋu ŋgere kilo ŋana mâsi ŋalanŋala noko kuveta lâ zo muŋgâŋa ŋinde. ¹² Mao nâ, naŋa ma kalonŋu ŋgere kilo ŋana vetânŋa râranî noko muŋga kuveta ŋinde.

¹³ Maro Kindeni, noko ne vetânŋa kaika râranî nde mao kanaŋo ku sondo ndo. Maro lanŋenŋa tonŋe irerege kuku maka nema Maro Kindeni noko, ande tia. Noko kupolenzi kinzi râranî ndo lâ. ¹⁴ Maro Kindeni, noko simbo nâ uru kuveta mâsi ŋalanŋala kie-kie. Muŋgani noko kutula ne walo kaika panzi tinikoa ŋgu. ¹⁵ Noko muŋga kumandi tava tamwata ne walo kaika ku kuyautenzi ne tamâta piti lâ kazânŋa ilo, kinzi ŋinde pa Yakopu ku Yosepe rua nenzi vâsa ŋgu.

¹⁶ Maro Kindeni, lâ zo ŋinde tâi ndoni tavanzi lââ râranî nde siruru lâ noko nao. Mao nâ, tâi geza-geza ilâ wa imâ wa, itogo tamâta iruru mine. ¹⁷ Karâzi imbe indue ŋalae ndo, anŋa mbamba nde ipu kaika ŋinde, anŋa noko ne loloa nde salaga-salaga ilâ wa imâ wa ikura nia ndoni. ¹⁸ Noko kuveta mbamba ipu kaika lâ mbilu ŋalae ilo. Loloa nde salaga-salaga nâ kala isinala tâno ndoni, aku tâno tamwata imo ririŋo nâ. ¹⁹ Noko pwoka tâi ŋgini-ŋgini kumbwaliu kulâ. Noko ne nzâla ikeno tâi ilo, andeta tamâta tonŋe imora noko kie nia, ande tia.

²⁰ Noko kumuŋga panzi ne tamâta, itogo lama nenzi katonânŋa imuŋga panzi lama mine. Noko wurâta kulanzi Mose ku Aron rua ŋana sikai poe panzi silâ.

78

Maro Kindeni ikai poe panzi ne tamâta Asap isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Miki nanenŋu ŋgu, miki katambira tanŋami sondo pa ŋgua ŋine naŋa atu apananami. Kalonŋo naŋa kawânŋu ŋgua ŋine sondo. ² Naŋa ma aporo ŋgua tambirânŋa nâ pami. Mao nâ, naŋa ma atula ŋgua pinde duvi pwataki, ŋgua ŋinde nanayoni ikeno paveânŋa lee imâ ipânŋa lâ ŋine. ³ Kinda timbunda sitapâri pama ŋana kelekele ŋinde kâ, aku maka kalonŋo lâ. ⁴ Kinda ma tavea ŋgua ŋinde ŋananzi natunda ndimo. Ara ŋana kinda ma taporo pwataki panzi nenda vâsa ŋinde ma sipânŋa muli-muli. Kinda ma tapanea Yova Kindeni tatapâri panzi nenda vâsa ŋana i ne walo kaika tava ne mâsi ŋalanŋala muŋga iveta ŋinde. ⁵ Nanayoni Yova Kindeni itu ŋgua tukuŋa panzi Isrel ŋgu, kinzi Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu. Ipainzi timbunda tu ma sipanananzi natunzi sondo ŋana i ne ŋgua tukuŋa râranî. ⁶ Mine kala kinzi tamâta ŋinde natunzi ma sikura tu sipanâna sondo tona, aku kinzi kala ma sikura tu situla ŋgua tukuŋa pa warakanzi natunzi mine nâ. ⁷ Maro Kindeni ilo tu kinda ma tapanananzi natunda mine ŋana duvi ŋine kâ; i ilo tu timbunda nenzi vâsa râranî kala ma sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ papa i. I tini pwâka tu kinzi ma kalonzi

kapa ŋana vetâŋa kie-kie i muŋga iveta ŋinde. I ilo tu kinzi ma sipono muli pa ne tukuŋa ŋinde râŋâni. ⁸ I tini pwâka tu kinzi ma sipâŋga simo sitogonzi timbunzi muŋgâŋa mine. Kinzi timbunzi ŋinde taŋanzi kaika ndo, aku sivaligi Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua. Kinzi nenzi kalo-tawana ŋandai ikeno kaika pa i ŋga, kala ŋandai sipono muli sondu papa i ŋga.

⁹ Kinzi parinanzi nde mine; muŋga kinzi zugu tamâta lâ Efraim ne ŋgu nenzi temba-silâwa nde keno panzi, andeta lâ zo ŋana paraŋa ipâŋga panzi, ande kinzi sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. ¹⁰ Kinzi sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua pâŋa. Kinzi tininzi pwâka tu sipaveta kuku i ne tukuŋa. ¹¹ Kinzi kalonzi kapa ŋana vetâŋa râŋâni i muŋga iveta ŋinde. Kinzi kalonzi kapa ŋana mâsi ŋalaŋala ŋinde muŋga kinzi warakanzi simora i iveta. ¹² Iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala pinde lâ timbunzi naonzi, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi simo Soan lawea lâ Isip tâno. ¹³ Lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni ipu tâi, kala tâi ipwa pwataki mo rua. Iveta tâi ilâ imandi pa pinde, ilâ imandi pa pinde. Ninenŋa ikainzi Isrel ŋgu soka ŋgini silâ. ¹⁴ Ikura kari kari, ande isupwa take-take tonŋe iyoka imuŋga panzi ilâ. Anŋa ikura mbo mbo, ande isupwa yââ ŋalae ne mela-mela iyoka imuŋga panzi ilâ mine nâ. ¹⁵ I ipunzi mira ŋalaŋala pwapwataki lâ nia bilimu, kala iveta lââ ipâŋga panzi ŋana ma sinu kâ. ¹⁶ Mao nâ, iveta lââ ipâŋga mira ilo ku iyâti imaliŋi imâ, itogo lââ ŋalae irere dugu ilo mine.

¹⁷ Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara mine panzi, andeta kinzi soka nenzi vetâŋa sinŋa muli aku simo siveta kiesaka nâ papa i. Kinzi simo nia bilimu ku taŋanzi kaika nâ papa Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata. ¹⁸ Kinzi mainzi tia; siporo ŋgua kaika pa Maro Kindeni. Kinzi sisarâwa kaika papa tu ma kâpwa ilanzi, kâpwa arara ŋinde kinzi ilonzi ŋalae papa. ¹⁹ Kinzi siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa Maro Kindeni mine tu, “Tiambo Maro Kindeni ikura tu kâpwa ara ilua kinda lâ nia bilimu, a? ²⁰ Mao nâ, muŋga i ipu mira pwataki ku lââ ŋalae ipâŋga ku irere ndue. Andeta mana mana, a? Tiambo

ikura tu puronŋa tava simbi ilua ne tamâta kinda taka tona, tiya?” ²¹ Yova Kindeni ilonŋo nenzi ŋgua ŋinde, aku i wisi nâna ŋalae. I ne wisi-nâna nde ipâŋga ŋalae ndo panzi Isrel ŋgu, itogo yââ mela-mela mine, ²² ŋana tu nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno papa i tia ndo. Kinzi ŋandai kalonzi tawana tu i ikura ŋana ivilanzi ŋana simo ara kâ. ²³ Andeta Maro Kindeni iporo itu kaika pa nia maa ikeno âta ŋinde, aku ikai samba ne nzâla piti, ²⁴ ninenŋa io kâpwa “mana” iyoka pa samba indue imâ. Mao nâ, i samba ne kâpwa ilanzi tamâta tu ma sika. ²⁵ Mine kala kinzi tamâta sika aŋelo kapwanzi. Maro Kindeni kâpwa ŋalae ilanzi, kala sika lee kapwanzi pupuro ndo. ²⁶ Ninenŋa iveta mbwera ipâŋga lâ nia maa pa mbwera kâ, aku i ne walo kaika ŋinde iveta lawea ŋalae ipâŋga pa nia pinde tona. ²⁷ Ninenŋa ivetanzi sii râŋâ ŋinde silou simâ sindue ŋgininzi itogo karâzi mine. Kinzi sii ŋinde kambwaŋenzi ŋalae tina, itogo tâno ne gawura mine. Aku kambwaŋenzi nde itogo paulo ikeno sâwaneka ŋinde tona. ²⁸ Maro Kindeni ivetanzi sii ŋinde simbe sindue lâ Isrel ŋgininzi lâ nia bilimu, kala sikeno nenzi pâla râŋâni ŋgaŋe-ŋgaŋe. ²⁹ Mine kala kinzi tamâta sika lee kapwanzi pupuro. Kâpwa ŋinde kinzi muŋga sita ŋana, ande ŋinde Maro Kindeni ilanzi lâ. ³⁰ Kinzi simo sika mine nâ, aku sika marumbu tia yo. ³¹ Andeta pa zoni ndaina Maro Kindeni wisi nâna ŋalae panzi, kala ipunzi ŋgu ŋinde nenzi tamâta kaika sipamateteu, kinzi Isrel ŋgu nenzi tamâta limoa arara ŋinde.

³² Andeta kinzi tamâta simo nâ siveta kiesaka. Maro Kindeni muŋga iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala pinde, andeta kinzi kalonzi tawana i tia. ³³ ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ, Maro Kindeni izavarunzi kala naonzi tia ndo lâ. Izavarunzi walele nâ, kala sipamateteu lâ. ³⁴ Lâ zo ŋana Maro Kindeni ipunzi pinde simâte, ande nawalanzi râŋâni nde sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku sitaulo simâ pa i kilo, aku sikai nonŋa kaika papa. ³⁵ Kinzi ilonzi kalonzi ipâŋga, kala kalonzi ŋgere kilo tu Maro Kindeni imo nenzi katonâŋa. Kinzi kalonzi ŋgere kilo tu Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata imo nenzi Yautâŋa Tamâta,

kala sipono muli pa i kilo. ³⁶ Andeta kinzi ŋandai sipalele ilonzi kalonzi mao ŋga; kawanzi laŋeŋa nâ sikai laŋeŋa papa i. ³⁷ Kinzi sipu mulinzi pa i kawa ŋgua kilo, aku ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde i muŋga iveta kunzi, ande ŋinde kinzi sipu ututu. ³⁸ Andeta Maro Kindeni i nde kalo-sukâŋa warika. Mine kala izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi, aku i ŋandai iyaulanzi ŋga. Itawa tamwata ne wisi-nâna ndue mbwani râra, aku i wisi nâna ŋalae koŋa pa kinzi, ande tia. ³⁹ Nana tu isama kilalanzi pwataki mine tu kinzi nde tamâta nâ. Kinzi sitogo lawea iyoka imâ ku nao tia walele nâ.

⁴⁰ Nana aporo nguani ndaina kilo; lâ zo ŋinde kinzi simo nia bilimu, ande kinzi taŋanzi kaika papa i ku siveta i ilo malia mbwani râra. ⁴¹ Kinzi simo nâ sikai samâŋa pa Isrel nenzi Maro Kindeni, i Sapâŋa Tamwata, kala siveta i wisi nâna ŋalae. ⁴² Kinzi kalonzi kapa ŋana i ne walo kaika ŋalae, aku kalonzi kapa ŋana zo muŋgâŋa ŋinde iyautenzi piti lâ kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo tona. ⁴³ Pa zo ŋinde iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala kie-kie lâ Soan lawea, lâ Isip tâno. ⁴⁴ Maro Kindeni iveta mine; ipulia Isip nenzi lââ rârani ipâŋga see. Mine kala tamâta kanzi lââ ara keno ŋana sinu kâ, ande tia. ⁴⁵ Aku isupwanzi lâŋo râra silâ sipâŋga panzi, aku lâŋo simo sikâonzi nâ. Aku isupwanzi piri-piri kala silâ sipâŋga panzi ku siyaula nenzi tâno tona. ⁴⁶ Aku Maro Kindeni isupwanzi ndemu-ndemu kala silâ sipâŋga nenzi tâno ilo, ku sika kâpwa wa kâi bâŋa launzi rârani. ⁴⁷ I io karâzi ŋalae itogo “ais” mine imbe indue, aku ŋinde iyaula nenzi kâi waini ndoni. Anŋa pisi ŋalae ipâŋga ku iyaula nenzi kâi “fik” tona, kala putole ipunzi. ⁴⁸ I io karâzi ŋalae itogo “ais” mine imbe ndue, aku “ais” ŋinde ipunzi nenzi bulmakao pâta sipamateteu. ⁴⁹ Ipalinzi ne wisi-nâna ŋalae ŋinde ilâ panzi Isip ngu, aku isupwanzi aŋelo sikai i ne wisi-nâna ŋinde silâ ku sizavarunzi ndo. ⁵⁰ I wisi nâna ŋalae tina panzi, kala igeranzi tia ndo. I io pukonja sakamao ilâ panzi ŋana ipunzi pâta simâte kâ. ⁵¹ Ipunzi Isip ngu natunzi tamâne nzâla-kulu rârani sipamateteu. ⁵² Ninenŋa

ikainzi i ne tamâta siyâti silâ, aku iyoka imuŋga panzi itogo lama nenzi katonâŋa imuŋga panzi lama mine. Itula nzâla panzi lâ nia bilimu, ku ikea ŋananzi. ⁵³ Ikai poe sondo ndo panzi, kala simo ara nâ. Mine kala kinzi siruru tia. Anŋa tâi nde imâ ipatukunzi nenzi kazâŋa tamâta kala simbwatuke marumbu lâ. ⁵⁴ Ikainzi ne tamâta silâ pa i tamwata ne tâno. Ikainzi silâ pa nia tuu ŋinde muŋgani i tamwata ipole lâ paraŋa ilo. ⁵⁵ Maro Kindeni ne tamâta kinzi soka silâ, anŋa Maro Kindeni nde imuŋga panzi iŋaranzi tinikoa ngu piti lâ tâno ŋinde. Ninenŋa ikisi tâno ne keri panzi Isrel ngu rârani, aku ionzi simo sondo lâ nenzi pâla ilo.

⁵⁶ Andeta kinzi Isrel ngu taŋanzi kaika pa Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata, kala siveta i wisi nâna. Kinzi ŋandai sipono muli pa i ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋga. ⁵⁷ Kinzi sipu mulinzi papa ku siveta vetâŋa potomule, itogo timbunzi muŋga siveta mine. Kinzi sitogo silâwa tonŋe imwanŋi kala uru iyoka sondo tia. ⁵⁸ Kinzi siveta patarawâŋa nia pinde panzi maro laŋeŋa, aku nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde iveta Maro Kindeni wisi nâna panzi. Kinzi mbaunzi sipare maro laŋeŋa tainzi lâ kâi tini, kala Maro Kindeni wisi nâna ndo. ⁵⁹ Maro Kindeni imora nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde, aku i wisi nâna ŋalae tina panzi. Mine kala ipu muli ndo pa kinzi Isrel ngu. ⁶⁰ Mao nâ, ipile ne pâla ikeno Silo lawea, niani ndaina i tamwata muŋga imo kunzi tâno tamâta, aku ilâ lâ. ⁶¹ Aku isâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu sipanawe ŋgua pâŋa ne sopi, sopi ŋinde uru itula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki panzi Isrel ngu tu i ne walo nde kaika, aku i nde ara ku ara ndo. ⁶² Mao nâ, i wisi nâna panzi i tamwata ne ngu, kala isâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu ma simâ sipunzi pâta simâte. ⁶³ Kinzi tamâta limoa nde sipamateteu lâ paraŋa ilo. Mine nde kinzi taine taipa sikura tu sikâe kaiwanzi tamâne, ande tia. ⁶⁴ Aku kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sipunzi Isrel nenzi patarawâŋa tamâta pâta simâte lâ, taitu patarawâŋa tamâta ŋinde kaiwanzi taine sikura tu sikai kalo-kalo ku sita ŋananzi, ande tia.

⁶⁵ Ninenŋa Maro Nalae ipagagati

tamwata, itogo tamâta ipagagati lâ kenonja nia mine. Ipângga itogo tamâta kaika tonje inu lââ kaika râra kala wisi kâki mine. ⁶⁶ Mao nâ, Maro Nalae wisi kâki kala ilâ ipara kunzi kazâŋa tamâta, aku injaranzi sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. I ipolenzi ndo lâ, kala kinzi mainzi pâta kanaŋo. Kinzi sikura tu sipara kilo, ande tia. ⁶⁷ Ninenŋa ipu muli pa Yosepe ne vâsa ngu, aku i nandai ipatea kinzi Efraim ne vâsa ngu. ⁶⁸ Andeta ipateanzi Juda ne vâsa ngu, aku ipatea Saion Tuu tona, tuu ninde i ilo ndo keno papa. ⁶⁹ Ninenŋa i ipa ne luma sapâŋa kâki lâ tuu ninde kulu, aku iveta luma ninde imandi kaika ikura zo rârani, itogo samba wa tâno mine. ⁷⁰ Aku Maro Nalae ipatea ne wurâta tamâta Daviti, ina muŋga ikai wurâta nana ikatonanzi lama kâ. ⁷¹ Aku itoto Daviti ne wurâta ninde, ku io ikai koipu nalae panzi Isrel ngu. Mine kala Daviti ipângga tamâta nana ikatonanzi Maro Kindeni ne ngu. ⁷² Daviti ilo ndo keno pa ne wurâta ninde nâ. Mine kala ikatonanzi sondo ndo, aku imo nenzi poe tamâta ara ndo.

79

*Kinzi Isrel ngu sikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukanzi
Asap isia wângiŋa njine*

¹ Maro Kindeni, kinzi tinikoa ngu nde simâ sipâŋga noko ne tâno njine marumbu lâ, kala sipara kuku noko ne tamâta maka. Kinzi siveta mâsi sakamao pa noko ne luma sapâŋa, kala luma ninde ipângga muso ndo. Aku siyaula Jerusalem lawea ndo tona. ² Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ninde sipunzi noko ne tamâta pâta sipamateteu lâ, aku sipile karaenzi ikeno tâno kulu. Mine kala kinzi sii wa ngoa ngoi wa sika noko ne wurâta tamâta ninde karaenzi. ³ Kinzi sipunzi noko ne tamâta pâta sipamateteu, kala seenzi imaliŋi ku irere ilâ ikura Jerusalem lawea ndoni, itogo lââ irere mine. Andeta tamâta tonje imo nana ikea karaenzi kâ, ande tia. ⁴ Tinikoa ngu pinde simo nema lawea tini laiti, aku kinzi ninde uru siporo ngua pavaligiŋa pa maka. Kinzi

sineleama pâta lâ, aku siveta maŋeti nâ pama.

⁵ Yova Kindeni, tiambo noko ma wisi nâna pa maka ikura zo rârani, tiya? Tiambo noko ne wisi-nâna njinde ma imo itogo yââ mela-mela mine ku imo nâ, a? ⁶ Maka kano pano tu kuo ne wisi-nâna ninde ilâ panzi tamâta ngu pinde, kinzi ninde sipu mulinzi pano. Pwai kazâŋa panzi tamâta ninde tininzi pwâka tu sikai noŋa pano. ⁷ Kinzi ngu ninde sipunzi noko ne tamâta pâta simâte lâ, aku siyaula noko ne tâno ndo lâ. ⁸ Noko ma kupare nia pa maka nana kiesaka ninde maka timbuma muŋga siveta, mine ndimo. Kalo-lokoni nde iveta iloma malia ndo. Mine kala maka kano pano tu kalo sukâŋa walele nâ nanama!

⁹ Maro Kindeni, maka nema Pavilâŋa Tamwata noko, maka kano pano tu kuvilama. Tia ma kinzi tamâta sivaligi noko ŋa. Pwaima piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, aku kuzavaru nema kiesaka ndoni piti lâ tinima! Tia ma noko ŋa ipângga sakamao. ¹⁰ Nana tu kinzi ngu pinde uru siveta maŋeti pama ku sikasonama mine tu, “Anŋa miki nemi Maro Kindeni nde imo ndia, a?” Kinzi sipunzi noko ne wurâta tamâta pâta simâte. Maka iloma tu noko ma kupare nia panzi lâ maka naoma nana nenzi vetâŋa ninde kâ. ¹¹ O Maro Kindeni, maka tamâta râra kamo nema kazâŋa tamâta nenzi luma sakamao ilo. Maka kano pano tu kupaloŋo pa nema tiŋa. Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sipa ngua tu ma sipu maka pâta kamâte. Taitu noko ne walo kaika nde nalae. Mine nde pwea nanama!

¹² Opopo, kinzi kazâŋa tamâta nde siporo ngua pavaligiŋa râra ninde pa noko. Mine nde Maro Nalae, maka kano pano tu kupare nenzi vetâŋa sakamao ninde itaulo panzi ikura mbwani lima kanaŋo rua. ¹³ Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande noko tamwata ne lama ngu maka ma kapanea noko mine ku kamo nâ. Aku maka nema vâsa kinzi rârani kala ma sio nenzi paneâŋa imâ pano ikura zo rârani mine nâ.

80

Kinzi Isrel ngu sikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukanzi ŋana simandi kaika kilo

Asap isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ O Isrel ngu nema katonâŋa tamâta, kutambira taŋa pa maka. Noko uru pwai poe papa ne lama ngu maka. Kupaloŋo pa nema noŋa ŋga! Noko kumo koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia ŋinde ikeno kinzi aŋelo ŋgininzi. ² Maka kano pano tu kupatua tamwata pa maka Efraim, Benjamin aŋga Manase nenzi vâsa ngu. Kutula ne walo kaika ŋalae ŋinde pama, aku kumâ pwaima piti lâ kazâŋa ilo!

³ Maro Kindeni, kuveta maka kamo ara kilo. Kalo sukâŋa ŋanama, aku kuvilama ŋana kazâŋa ŋine ma iyaula maka tia kâ. ⁴ Yova Kindeni, noko Maro Walo Tamwata, noko ma wisi nâna ŋana ne tamâta maka nema noŋa kâ ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? ⁵ Noko kuveta maka kata pâta kala matama sulu irere ndue. Noko kuveta nema tiŋa ŋinde ipâŋga itogo kama kâpwa mwasina. ⁶ Noko kusâu panzi tinikoa ngu ŋinde simo nema lawea tini laiti, kala kinzi simâ lâ sipara ku sipakawea nema tâno. Opopo, maka nema kazâŋa tamâta situ lăginama wa siŋeleama wa. ⁷ Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata, kuveta maka kamo ara kilo. Kalo sukâŋa ŋanama, aku kuvilama ŋana kazâŋa ŋine ma iyaula maka tia kâ.

⁸ Maka Isrel ngu nde katogo noko tamwata ne kâi waini. Munŋa noko pwai kâi waini ŋinde piti lâ Isip tâno, aku pwai kulâ. Ninenŋa noko kuŋaranzi tinikoa ngu lâ nenzi tâno, aku kupau kâi waini ŋinde lâ tânoni ndaina. ⁹ Noko kuyawo tâno ku kuveta nia papa lâ, ninenŋa kupau lâ. Aku kâi ŋinde mburu-mburu indue ilâ tâno ilo, aku ipâŋga ŋalae ŋinde ku ilâ itura tâno ŋinde ndoni. ¹⁰ Aku kâi waini ŋinde laka nde ilâ ipono Lebanon nenzi tuu wa kâi matapuru ŋalaŋala rârâni. ¹¹ Kâi waini ŋinde ne laka pinde nde ilâ lee ipâŋga tâi pwali, aŋga laka pinde nde ilâ lee ipâŋga Yufretis Lâa ŋalae.

¹² Mine nde ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kuzavaru ngumbi ŋinde munŋa inŋe kâi waini ŋinde, a? Noko kuveta mine lâ, kala tamâta rârâni soka nzâla ŋinde nde sipanawe kâi ŋinde kanaŋo. ¹³ Aku kinzi ŋgoa ngoi kenzi nâ sipale kâi ŋinde, aŋga kelekele rârâni simo vianzi lâ dugu ilo ŋinde nde uru simâ sika kanaŋo. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Maro Kindeni, noko Walo Tamwata, kupalele nao pa maka kilo ŋga! Noko kumo samba ilo; maka kano pano tu mata ndue kumora maka. Pwatona kâi ŋine noko tamwata mbau kaika munŋa kupau kala kuveta ipâŋga ŋalae.

¹⁶ Maka nema kazâŋa tamâta nde sitoto kâi ŋinde piti lâ, ninenŋa sirumbia lâ yâa. Maka iloma tu noko ma wisi nâna panzi ku kuzavarunzi ndo lâ. ¹⁷ Maka kano pano tu pwea ŋana maka tamâta ŋine noko tamwata munŋani kupatea pa tamwata. Pwatona ngu ŋine munŋa noko tamwata kuvetama kapâŋga tava walo kaika. ¹⁸ Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande maka ma kapu mulima pa noko kilo tia ku tia ndo. Ambo noko ma kuvilama, ande maka ma kapaneano kasuka noko ŋa kâki.

¹⁹ Maro Yova Kindeni Walo Tamwata, kuveta maka kamo ara kilo. Kalo sukâŋa ŋanama, aku kuvilama ŋana kazâŋa ŋine ma iyaula maka tia kâ.

81

*Kumbwa ŋalae tonge ne wângiŋa
Asap isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Miki rârâni kandeka ku kapanea nenda Pavilâŋa Tamwata Maro Kindeni kasuka i ŋa kâki! Kawâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni!

² Miki kara wângu ku kambana kauro kie-kie. Kaveta wângiŋa kaŋa ara nâ ipâŋga. ³ Miki kambana tando lâ zo ŋana nzimona ipâŋga wasaseki wa zo ŋana nzimona ipâŋga ŋalae wa, ŋana itula pwataki tu kumbwa ne zo nde ŋga ipâŋga lâ. ⁴ Ŋana tu kinda Isrel nenda ŋgua tukuŋa ikeno tu kinda ma taveta mine. Ninde nde Maro Kindeni ne tukuŋa, ina Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni. ⁵ Nanayoni, lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni ingoloe paraŋa

lâ Isip tâno, ande i tukuŋa ŋinde ilua kinda Isrel ŋgu. ⁶ Lâ zo ŋinde, kinda timbunda kinzi siloŋo tamâta tonge kawa iporo ŋgua, andeta sisama i kilala tia. Iporo mine tu, “Muŋga, lâ zo ŋinde miki kamo Isip tâno, ande naŋa akai malia râŋâni piti lâ kalami, aku asâu pami tu ma mbaumi piti lâ nemi ngâmo malia tini. ⁷ Malia ŋalae tina nde imâ ipâŋga pami lâ, aku lâ zo ŋinde miki kasarâwa pa naŋa. Ninenŋa naŋa akaimi piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, kala kamo ara nâ. Naŋa amo take-take mâmâŋga ŋalae tonge ilo, aku apaloŋo pa nemi noŋa. Aku muli ŋga miki kalâ lee kapâŋga Meriba Lââ bwalika tini, ninenŋa naŋa akai samâŋa pami.

⁸ Miki nanenŋu tamâta, kala ŋine naŋa atu aporo ŋgua kaika pami. Miki Isrel ŋgu, naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu miki ma kalonŋo nanenŋu ŋgua ŋine sondo. ⁹ Naŋa tiningu pwâka tu kinzi tinikoa ŋgu nenzi maro ma simo nginimi. Miki ma kapare tukumi pa tinikoa ŋgu nenzi maro lanenŋa ndimo. ¹⁰ Naŋani nâ nde miki nemi Maro Yova Kindeni. Naŋani warakâŋgu nâ muŋga ayautemi piti lâ Isip tâno kala akaimi kayâti kamâ. Ambo miki ma kawami nzaŋa, ande naŋa ma kâpwa alami kaka.

¹¹ Andeta tia. Nanenŋu tamâta tininzi pwâka tu siloŋo nanenŋu ŋgua. Kinzi taŋanzi kaika nâ kala sipu mulinzi pa naŋa. ¹² Mine kala naŋa asâu panzi tu ma simo siveta taŋa-kaika ne mâsi. Naŋa asâu panzi tu ma siveta vetâŋa ndia kinzi warakanzi ilonzi papa.

¹³ Naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu nanenŋu tamâta ma soka nanenŋu ŋgua muli. Naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu kinzi Isrel ŋgu ma sipono muli pa naŋa ikura zo râŋâni. ¹⁴ Ambo kinzi ma siveta mine, ande naŋa ma walele nâ apunzi nenzi kazâŋa tamâta ndue. Naŋa ma apara kunzi kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde ku ma apolenzi ndo.

¹⁵ Ninenŋa tamâta ea ilonzi sakamao papa naŋa Yova Kindeni, kinzi ŋinde ma siruru pâta ku ma naonzi tundu naŋa kenŋu tini laiti. Aku naŋa ma apare nia panzi ikura zo zo. ¹⁶ Mao nâ, ambo

nanenŋu tamâta miki ma kapono muli pa nanenŋu ŋgua, ande naŋa ma kâpwa ara ndo alami, kala miki ma kaka kâpwa mona-mona ŋinde lee kapwami pupuro.”

82

*Maro Kindeni imo Koipu Nalae
Asap isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Maro Kindeni nde isanona koipu ŋalae ne sanonâŋa nia ku ikai poe pa pasaunŋa ŋalae lâ samba ilo. Ionzi maro lanenŋa simandi ŋgua nia, ninenŋa ipatula tamwata ne ilo-kalo pwataki panzi.

² Iporo mine tu, “Lâ zo ŋana miki kalonŋo tamâta nenzi ŋgua lâ ŋgua nia, ande miki kaveta nenzi ŋgua sondo tia ndo. Miki uru kavilanzi tamâta sakamao nâ. Miki ma kaveta mine kilo ndimo!

³ Ara ŋana miki ma kavilanzi tamâta ŋinde nenzi walo tia, sitavanzi lâlu ŋinde tamanzi simâte lâ. Ara ŋana miki ma kaveta kemi ara panzi tamâta ŋinde uru sikai malia kie-kie, sitavanzi kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi. ⁴ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde nde simo sugorai ndo, aku sikura ŋana sipavila warakanzi kâ, ande tia. Ara ŋana miki ma kayautenzi piti lâ kinzi tamâta sakamao mbaunzi ilo.

⁵ Miki ilomi kalomi tia ndo! Miki kapâŋga kapa lâ! Miki uru koka kondoma ilo; mine nde miki kaveta vetâŋa ara tonge panzi tamâta tia ndo.

⁶ Nanayoni naŋa aporo mine tu, ‘Miki nde maro ŋalanŋala. Nia ndoyo naŋa apuliami kapâŋga lâ. Mine kala miki râŋâni kamo katogo naŋa Yova Kindeni âta Tamwata natunŋu wukale mine.’ ⁷ Andeta miki ma muli kamâte itogo tamâta uru simâte mine. Kinzi koipu râŋâni simo vianzi lee ninenŋa simâte, aku miki nemi via kala ma marumbu mine nâ.”

⁸ O Maro Kindeni, kumâ pwai poe panzi tamâta râŋâni lâ tâno kulu! Kinzi tamâta ŋgu râŋâni ande noko tamwata nâ ne.

83

*Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma
ipolenzi Isrel nenzi kazâŋa tamâta râŋâni
Asap isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Maro Kindeni, noko ma kawa buu ndimo. Noko ma tini pwâka ku pwai

kusanjona nâ ndimo. ² Kumora ŋga, noko ne kazâŋa tamâta nde sipagagati ŋana singoloa paraŋa kâ. Kinzi wisinzi nâna nâ pa noko, kala sirurua kulunzi pano. ³ Kinzi sipavea nâ ku sipa ŋgua tu ma sikai kazâŋa panzi noko ne tamâta. Kinzi situ sizavarunzi tamâta ŋinde noko ilo ndo keno panzi. ⁴ Kinzi siporo mine tu, “Ayo, kinda ma talâ tazavarunzi Isrel ŋgu ndo lâ. Ninenŋa tamâta tonge ma muli kalo ŋgere ŋananzi kilo, ande tia.”

⁵ Kinzi nde ilonzi taitu ku sipambwâre tu ma sipavila ŋana sitawa noko ndue. ⁶ Kinzi ŋgu ŋine nde simâ taitu ŋana sikai kazâŋa pano; kinzi Idom ŋgu wa, kinzi Ismael ŋgu wa, kinzi Moap ŋgu wa, kinzi Hakri ŋgu wa, ⁷ kinzi Gebel ŋgu wa, kinzi Amon ŋgu wa, kinzi Amalek ŋgu wa, kinzi ŋgu ŋinde simo Filistia tâno wa Tair lawea wa. ⁸ Aku kinzi tamâta kaika lâ Siria ŋgu kala silâ taitu kunzi tona, aku simandi ŋana sisukanzi Loto ne vâsa ŋgu ŋinde.

⁹ Naŋa ano pano tu ma kuveta vetâŋa kie taituni panzi, itogo muŋga kuveta panzi Midian ŋgu mine. Kuveta panzi itogo muŋga kuveta pa koipu ŋalae Jabin kuku i ne zugu tamâta nenzi koipu Sisera rua, lâ Kison Lââ pwali. ¹⁰ Lâ zo ŋinde noko kuzavarunzi lâ Endo lawea, aku karaenzi nde sisâmbu nâ sikeno tâno kulu. ¹¹ Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta vetâŋa kie taituni pa nenzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna, itogo muŋga kuveta panzi koipu rua Orep ku Sep rua mine. Kupolenzi nenzi katonâŋa lâ vetâŋa kie taituni itogo muŋga noko kuveta panzi koipu ŋalae rua Seba ku Salamuna rua mine. ¹² Lâ zo ŋinde kinzi koipu ŋinde siporo mine tu, “Ayo, talâ takai Maro Kindeni ne tâno ara ŋinde pa warakânda nâ.”

¹³ Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuŋaranzi sikâwa pwapwataki silâ, itogo tâno ne gawura ŋinde lawea itapala kala ilâ potomule mine.

¹⁴ Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuzavarunzi, itogo yââ ikana kâi simandi dugu ilo, aku ilâ ikana leu ŋinde imandi nia ndamwa tona. ¹⁵ Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta vetâŋa kie taituni nâ, aku kuo karâzi

ŋalae imbe ndue ku injaranzi ŋgu ŋinde sikâwa pwapwataki. Kusupwa lawea iyoka kaika ndo ilâ panzi ku iveta rurunja ŋalae panzi.

¹⁶ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta kinzi mainzi pâta. Ninenŋa kinzi ma sisuka noko ŋa kâki. ¹⁷ Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kupolenzi ndo, kala kinzi ma simo siruru nâ ikura zo râranî. Ara ŋana kinzi ma mainzi ŋalae lee simâte ku naonzi tia lâ. ¹⁸ Ara ŋana noko ma kuveta mine panzi, ŋana tu ŋinde ma itula noko tamwata kilala pwataki panzi tu noko kumo Maro ŋalae. Yova Kindeni âta Tamwata, kutula pwataki panzi tu noko simbo nâ pwai poe pa tâno ndoni.

84

Tamâta ilo ndo keno pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa

Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ŋgu sisia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko Walo Tamwata, noko ne luma sapâŋa nde ara ku ara ndo!

² Naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu ma amo noko ne luma ŋinde ilo. Naŋa andeka awângi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata tava karaenŋu ndoni wa ilonŋu kalonŋu ndoni wa.

³ Yova Kindeni, noko Walo Tamwata, nanenŋu koipu ŋalae noko. Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni kala noko. Mao nâ, noko ne luma sapâŋa nde ara ndo; mine nde kinzi sii kiri-kiri sindeka ŋana siveta palanzi lâ noko ne patarawâŋa nia tini laiti, aku sikatonanzi natunzi lâ niani ndaina.

⁴ Tamâta pinde uru simo noko ne luma ilo, aku kinzi ŋinde kala simo sindeka mine nâ. Ikura zo râranî kinzi simo siwângi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa noko.

⁵ Noko tamwata ne nzâmbe ara ikeno panzi tamâta pinde, aku kinzi ŋinde kala sindeka ikura zo zo. Mine nde ilonzi gagatinzi ŋana sikâki silâ pa Saion Tuu.

⁶ Kinzi soka silâ, aku lâ zo ŋana soka nia bilimu, ande nia mâsa-mâsa ŋinde kala indeka ku ipâŋga itogo nia ara lââ uru sâko keve ilo mine. Ninde itogo karâzi imbe ŋalae ku iveta tâno ŋinde ipâŋga ara kilo. ⁷ Kinzi sikâki lee, aku nenzi walo ipâŋga ŋalae. Mao nâ, kinzi ma simandi

lâ kinzi maro rârâni nenzi Maro Kindeni nao lâ Saion Tuu kulu.

⁸ Maro Yova Kindeni Walo Tamwata, kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. Noko Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni, kutambira taŋa sondo pa naŋa! ⁹ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kuveta kie ara pa maka nema koipu ŋalae, inani noko tamwata kupatea lâ.

¹⁰ Ambo naŋa ma akura tu amo noko ne luma ilo ikura kari taitu mai nâ, ande naŋa ma andeka ŋalae tina. Ndekâŋa ŋinde ma ipole nanenŋu ndekâŋa ŋana amo nia arara pinde ikura zo luan-dondo. Ambo naŋa ma akura tu amandi luma sapâŋa ne nzâla kawa pa nia yo nâ, ande naŋa ma andeka ŋalae ŋana ŋinde kâ, aku ndekâŋa ŋinde ma ipole nanenŋu ndekâŋa ŋana amo kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi nenzi luma ilo.

¹¹ Yova Kindeni ikatona kindi itogo mara-muŋa mine, aku inani uru ikai poe pa kindi, itogo sinâla mine. I uru iveta kie ara ndo pa kindi wa isuka ŋânda kâki wa. Tamâta ea kinzi uru sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara, ande Yova Kindeni ma isilikana kelekele ara tonŋe ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde, ande tia ndo.

¹² Yova Kindeni, noko Walo Tamwata, tamâta ea kalonzi tawana noko, ande kinzi ŋinde ma sindeka mine ku simo nâ.

85

Tamâta ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikatonanzi Isrel ŋgu

Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ŋgu sisia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, nanayoni noko kuveta kie ara panzi tamâta simo noko ne tâno. Mao nâ, noko kuvilanzi Isrel ŋgu kala simo ara kilo. ² Noko kuzavaru kiesaka piti lâ ne tamâta tininzi, aku noko ŋandai kupare nia panzi ŋana vetâŋa soki rârâni muŋga siveta ŋinde. ³ Muŋga, noko wisi nâna ŋalae panzi, taitu muli ŋga, ande noko kupile ne wisi-nâna ŋinde.

⁴ Maro Kindeni, nema Yautâŋa Tamwata, kala ŋine maka kano pano tu kuveta kie ara taituni ndaina pa maka kilo. Noko uru wisi nâna pa maka ku kumo nâ. Kupile ne wisi-nâna ŋinde

ŋga! ⁵ Tiambo noko ma wisi nâna pa maka ikura zo rârâni, a? Tiambo noko ne wisi-nâna ŋinde ma marumbu tia, a? ⁶ Maka kano pano tu kuveta maka kamo ara kilo. Ninenŋa noko ne tamâta maka ma kandekanano kapanea noko ŋa. ⁷ Yova Kindeni, maka iloma tu noko ma kutula pwataki tu noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno pama ikura zo rârâni. Pwaima piti lâ kazâŋa ilo.

⁸ Ara, kala ŋine naŋa ma atambira taŋâŋgu sondo pa Maro Yova Kindeni kawa ŋgua. I ne ŋgua pâŋa ikeno mine, “Ambo nanenŋu tamâta ma sipile mâsi potomule muŋga siveta ŋinde, ande naŋa ma avetanzi simo ara nâ.” I ne ŋgua pâŋa kala ŋine. ⁹ Mao nâ, i nde iluku lâ ŋana ikainzi tamâta piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, kinzi ŋinde uru simege ŋana i kâ. Ninenŋa i tamwata ma imo kuku maka tava ne walo kaika ŋalae lâ nema tâno ŋine.

¹⁰ Aku lâ zo ŋinde Yova Kindeni ne tini-mwasa ma ipakâtu kuku tamâta nenzi mâsi ŋana soka i ne ŋgua pâŋa muli. Aku kinzi nenzi vetâŋa sondo kuku i ne wisi-pisi rua ma sipatâŋo. ¹¹ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta nenzi mâsi ŋana sipono muli pa Yova Kindeni lâ tâno kulu ma ipakâtu kuku Yova Kindeni ne mâsi ŋana iveta vetâŋa sondo panzi tâno tamâta. ¹² Yova Kindeni ma iveta maka kamo ara nâ, aku kâpwa ma ipâŋga maria lâ nema tâno ilo. ¹³ Yova Kindeni ne mâsi ŋana iveta vetâŋa sondo kâ ma imuŋga papa i ilâ, aku ma iveta nzâla sondo papa i tamwata tu ma imâ kâ.

86

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu kaika keno tia, aku akura tu apasuka warakâŋgu kâ, ande tia. Mine kala ano pano tu kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. ² Naŋa uru apono muli sondo pa noko nâ. Mine kala ano pano tu kutingi mateŋa piti inŋenge ŋanana. Naŋa amo noko ne wurâta tamâta, aku kalonŋu tawana noko nâ. Mine nde kumâ kuvilana. ³ Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kalo sukâŋa ŋanana, ŋana tu

naŋa uru akai noŋa pa noko ikura kari wa mbo wa. ⁴ Maro Nalae, kuveta ne wurâta tamâta naŋa ilonŋu ndeka, ŋana tu naŋa uru akai noŋa pa noko simbo nâ.

⁵ Maro Nalae, noko nde ara tamwata, aku kuzavaru nanenŋu kiesaka piti lâ tiningu. Ikura zo zo, noko tini mwasa ndo panzi tamâta rârâni ŋinde uru sino pa noko. ⁶ Yova Kindeni, kutambira taŋa pa nanenŋu noŋa. Naŋa asarâwa pano tu kuvilana. Kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu sarawâŋa! ⁷ Noko uru kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. Mine kala lâ zo ndia malia isânda kulunŋu, ande nanenŋu sarawâŋa imâ pano.

⁸ Maro Nalae, naŋa asama tu maro tonŋe nde irerege kuku noko, ande tia ndo. Noko kupolenzi maro rârâni marumbu lâ. Maro tonŋe ikura tu iveta vetâŋa itogo noko uru kuveta mine, ande tia ndo. ⁹ Nia ndoyo noko kupulianzi tamâta ŋu ndoni sipânŋa lâ, aku muli ŋga kinzi tinikoa ŋu rârâni ma simâ sipare tukunzi pano, ku ma sipanea noko ŋa sisuka kâki. ¹⁰ Naŋa tu noko ne walo kaika nde ŋalae, aku noko uru kuveta vetâŋa arara kie-kie. Noko simbo nâ nde Maro mao.

¹¹ Yova Kindeni, ambo noko ma kupananana ŋana vetâŋa ndia noko ilo tu naŋa ma aveta, ande naŋa ma apono muli pa pateâŋa ŋinde ikura zo rârâni. Kupanana sondo, ŋana naŋa ma ao ilonŋu ndo ilâ pa noko wa amege ŋanano wa. ¹² Maro Nalae, nanenŋu Maro Kindeni noko, naŋa apanea noko tava ilonŋu kalonŋu ndoni. Naŋa ma awawano asuka noko ŋa kâki ikura zo zo. ¹³ Opopo, noko ne tini-mwasa pa naŋa nde ŋalae ŋinde, aku kumo mine ku kumo nâ. Munŋa, ande matera itu ikai naŋa, andeta noko kuvilana kala ŋandai amâte ŋa.

¹⁴ Kinzi taŋa-kaika tamwatanzi nde simâ sipânŋa lâ, kala situ sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa. Kinzi uru siveta kenzi saka-mao nâ panzi tamâta pinde, aku kala ŋine situ sipu naŋa pâta amâte. Kinzi ilonzi tu Maro Kindeni nde maro kaa nâ. ¹⁵ Andeta Maro Nalae, noko nde kalo-sukâŋa warika wa wisi-wisi warika wa,

aku noko uru wisi nâna walele, ande tia. Noko ne tini-mwasa ŋalae ŋinde uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ, aku noko uru kuveta ikura tamwata ne ŋgua pâŋa rârâni. ¹⁶ Kupalele nao pana ku kalo sukâŋa ŋanana! Kuo ne walo kaika imâ pa ne wurâta tamâta naŋa ku kuvilana, ŋana tu naŋa uru apono muli pa noko nâ.

¹⁷ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta mâsi tonŋe ŋana kutula pwataki pa naŋa tu noko nde ara tamwata. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma sisama tu nokoni kuvila naŋa ku kupu tini kaika pana. Ninenŋa kinzi ma mainzi ŋana nenzi vetâŋa soki kâ.

87

Kinzi sindeka ŋana Jerusalem lawea kâ, i ŋa tonŋe tu Saion lawea

Kinzi Kora ne vâsa ŋu sisia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Munŋani, Yova Kindeni iveta tamwata ne lawea ŋalae imandi ne tuu sapâŋa kulu. ² Lawea rârâ nde keno Isrel nenda tâno. Andeta Yova Kindeni ilo ndo ikeno pa Saion lawea, aku i ne morâŋa tu lawea ŋinde ipole lawea pinde rârâni. ³ Mine kala miki tamâta ŋine kamo Maro Kindeni ne lawea, miki kalonŋo ŋga! Maro Kindeni uru iporo ŋgua arara nâ ŋana miki kâ. ⁴ Iporo mine tu, “Kinzi tinikoa ŋu rârâni ma muli sipaveta kuku nanenŋu ŋgua. Naŋa aporo ŋananzi tinikoa ŋu ŋinde simo Isip tâno wa Babilon lawea wa Filistia lawea wa Tanis lawea wa Itopia tâno wa. Kinzi ŋinde ma sipânŋa sitogo Saion lawea warakanzi mine, ŋana tu kinzi ma siwânŋi pa naŋa.”

⁵ Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni ma itula Saion lawea kilala pwataki mine tu, “Nine nde tamâta rârâni nenzi lawea tina mao.” Yova Kindeni âta Tamwata, i tamwata ma iveta Saion lawea ipânŋa kaika ndo, ku ma ikai maro panzi tamâta rârâni. ⁶ Yova Kindeni ma ingere kinzi tamâta pa ŋu ndoni ŋanzi lâ pepa tini, aku ma isenŋe ŋanzi ŋinde ilâ taitu kuku Saion lawea laluna ŋanzi. ⁷ Aku kinzi tamâta ŋinde ma siwânŋi ku sindeka nâ.

Kinzi ma siporo mine tu, “O Saion, maka nema lawea tina mao kala nokoni.”

88

Tamâta isarâwa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Heman isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Yova Kindeni, nanengu Maro Kindeni Pavilâŋa Tamwata noko. Ikura kari kari naŋa asarâwa pano tu kuvilana, aku nanengu tiŋa imâ pano ikura mbo mbo. ² Kupaloŋo pa nanengu noŋa ŋga! Naŋa asarâwa pano tu kuvilana; kutambira taŋa pa naŋa! ³ Malia kie-kie râra ñinde nde imâ ipâŋga pa naŋa lâ, kala laiti ŋana amâte kâ. ⁴ Naŋa amo atogonzi tamâta ñinde mateŋa ne zo ŋga imâ ipâŋga panzi lâ. Nanengu walo ndoni nde ikâwa ilâ lâ. ⁵ Naŋa atogo zugu tamâta tonŋe kinzi sipu pâta imâte lâ, kala sio i karae ilâ ikeno kuru ilo. Ñinde itogo kinzi sitambira karaengu ikeno mateŋa tamâta ŋgininzi. Naŋa amo atogonzi tamâta ñinde noko kalo kapa ndo ŋananzi, kinzi ñinde noko pwai ne pavilâŋa piti ndo ŋananzi lâ.

⁶ Oyae, noko kutambira karaengu andue alâ mbââ ŋalae ñinde ilo, aku amo lâmbu ndo lâ nia kondoma. ⁷ Noko ne wisi-nâna itawa naŋa ndue lâ, itogo tâi ŋalae ne kâla-lawea ilaŋa ipolenzi tamâta mine. ⁸ Noko kusowe niŋgu-nambwe ilonzi kalonzi, kala sipu mulinzi pa naŋa marumbu lâ. Noko kuveta naŋa amo sakamao ndo; mine kala kinzi tininzi pwâka ndo tu ma simo kuna. Malia ñine ipa naŋa kaika lâ. Ñinde itogo noko kuo naŋa amo luma sakamao ilo, kala akura tu ayâti ku akâwa alâ, ande tia. ⁹ Naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo, kala matâŋgu sakamao lâ. Mine nde naŋa akura tu amora nia sondo, ande tia.

Ikura zo zo naŋa asuka mbaunŋu kâki akai noŋa pa noko tu ma kuvilana. Ambo noko ma kuvilana tia, ande naŋa ma amâte, kala ma akura tu apaneana noko ŋa, ande tia. ¹⁰ Mana mana, a? Tiambo noko uru kuveta mâsi ŋalaŋala pinde ŋana kuvilanzi mateŋa tamâta, a? Tiambo kinzi sikura tu simo vianzi kilo ku sipanea noko ŋa sisuka kâki, a? Tia

ndo! ¹¹ Tiambo kinzi tamâta sikeno kuru nia ñinde nde sikura tu siporo situla pwataki tu noko ilo ndo keno panzi, a? Tiambo kinzi tamâta simo zavaruŋa ne lawea ñinde nde sikura ŋana siporo tu noko uru pwatonanzi sondo, a? Tia ndo! ¹² Tiambo kinzi tamâta simo nia kondoma ñinde nde sikura tu simora noko ne mâsi ŋalaŋala, a? Tiambo kinzi tamâta muŋga simâte ñinde nde sikura tu simora noko ne vetâŋa ara pinde, a? Tia ndo!

¹³ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, naŋa asarâwa pa noko tu kuvilana. Naŋa uru ano pano ikura mboyoy mboyoy. ¹⁴ Yova Kindeni, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko kupu muli pa naŋa, a? Naŋa sâ kâ ŋga noko kupavea ŋanana, a?

¹⁵ Oyae, nia ndoyo, lâ zo ñinde naŋa amo limoa yo, aku amo lee apâŋga lâ zo ñine, ande naŋa amo akai nâna nâ. Ikura zo zo naŋa amo mateŋa ne nzâla tini laiti. Noko kuveta kie ara tia pa naŋa, kala ilonŋu kurana tia ndo. ¹⁶ Noko ne wisi-nâna itawa naŋa ndue ndo lâ. Noko pwai kazâŋa ŋalae tina pa naŋa, ku kuyaula naŋa ndo lâ. ¹⁷ Ikura kari wa mbo wa, noko ne wisi-nâna ñinde inŋe naŋa mbwaliu lâ, itogo lââ ipondi ŋalae ku ilâ itura nia mine, aku naŋa ambwatuke lâ. ¹⁸ Noko kuvetanzi niŋgu-nambwe râraŋi sipile naŋa silâ lâ. Mine kala kondoma simbo nâ ipâŋga itogo nanengu mete mwasina.

89

Wângiŋa tonŋe kinzi Isrel ŋgu siwângi lâ zo ŋana malia ipâŋga panzi

Etan isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ, aku naŋa ma awângi wângiŋa atula ñinde pwataki ikura zo zo. Naŋa ma amo nâ aporo atula pwataki tu noko uru kuveta ikura tamwata ne ŋgua pâŋa râraŋi. ² Naŋa asama tu noko ne tini-mwasa ñinde ma marumbu tia ndo. Noko ne mâsi ŋana pwoka ne ŋgua pâŋa râraŋi muli ñinde nde ikeno kaika ndo, itogo samba mine. ³ Muŋgani noko kuporo mine tu, “Naŋa apatea tamâta tonŋe, aku apambwâre

kaika kuku i lâ. Naŋa apa ŋgua kaika kuku nanenŋu wurâta tamâta Daviti. ⁴ Naŋa apai Daviti mine tu, 'Ikura zo muli rârâni, ande noko ne vâsa pinde ma sikai noko nia ku ma simo koipu ŋalaŋala. Zo ŋana noko ne vâsa tonŋe ma imo koipu ŋalae kâ ma marumbu, ande tia ndo.' "

⁵ Yova Kindeni, kinzi ŋinde rârâni simo samba ilo nde siwâŋgi sipaneano ŋana vetâŋa arara noko uru kuveta ŋinde. Mao nâ, kinzi ŋgu sapâŋa ŋinde siwâŋgi situla pwataki tu noko uru kuveta ikura noko tamwata kawa ŋgua rârâni. ⁶ Yova Kindeni, ea imo samba ilo nde irerege kuku noko, a? Tia ndo. Mao nâ, maro tonŋe ipakura kuku noko, ande tia. ⁷ Kinzi maro ŋinde rârâni nde siruru ŋana noko kâ. Kinzi sipare tukunzi ndue lâ noko nao, aku simege ndo ŋanano.

⁸ Yova Kindeni, noko Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata, tonŋe ne walo irerege kuku noko ne walo kaika ŋinde, ande tia. Noko kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa rârâni mine ku kumo nâ. ⁹ Noko uru pwai poe pa tâi ndoni. Lâ zo ŋana tâi ne kâla ŋalae kâki, ande noko kutawa i ne walo ŋinde ndue kala pâti kii lâ. ¹⁰ Aku noko kuzavaru Rahap * ne walo kaika ŋinde marumbu lâ, ina mwâta saka ŋinde uru imo tâi ilo, aku kuyaula i ndo lâ. Noko ne walo nde kaika ŋinde; mine kala kupolenzi ne kazâŋa tamâta sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. ¹¹ Samba tava tâno nde noko simbo nâ ne. Nia ndoyo noko kupulia tâno tava kekeleke rârâni ikeno tâno kulu sipâŋga lâ. ¹² Noko kuveta tâno papa mbwera kâ tava tâno papa wâra kâ. Aku Tabor Tuu aŋga Hermon Tuu nde sindekanano siwâŋgi pano. ¹³ Noko ne walo nde ŋalae tina, ikeno kaika mine ku imo nâ.

¹⁴ Noko kumo koipu ŋalae, aku uru pwai poe sondo ndo panzi tamâta. Aku noko ne pateâŋa rârâni lâ ŋgua nia nde sondo nâ. Noko nde tini-mwasa warika, aku noko uru kuveta ikura noko tamwata ne ŋgua pâŋa rârâni. ¹⁵ Tamâta ea kinzi uru siwâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa noko, kinzi ŋinde ma sindeka nâ. Noko

tamwata uru pwai poe panzi, itogo sinâla ŋana isinala nzalanzi mine. ¹⁶ Kinzi kalonzi ŋgere ŋana vetâŋa arara noko uru kuveta ŋinde, kala sindeka sipanea noko ŋa sisuka kâki ikura kari wa mbo wa. ¹⁷ Nokoni uru walo kaika ara ŋinde kulua maka. Noko kuo ne wisi-wisi imâ pama, kala kapole paraŋa. ¹⁸ Yova Kindeni, muŋgani noko tamwata kupatea nema katonâŋa tamâta. Maka Isrel ŋgu nema Maro Kindeni, noko Sapâŋa Tamwata, noko tamwata kupatea koipu ŋalae pa maka.

Maro Kindeni ipa ŋgua kuku Daviti

¹⁹ Yova Kindeni, nanayoni noko kutula mâsi tonŋe itogo mbupuleŋa mine panzi ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta, kinzi ŋinde sipono muli sondo pano. Noko kupainzi tu, "Naŋa ao nanenŋu pavilâŋa ilâ pa tamâta kaika tonŋe lâ. Naŋa apatea i lâ tamâta ŋgininzi ku ao ipâŋga imo koipu ŋalae. ²⁰ Naŋa apatea nanenŋu wurâta tamâta Daviti, aku alinŋi samimi sapâŋa lâ i kulu ŋana atula pwataki tu i imo miki nemi koipu ŋalae. ²¹ Mine kala nanenŋu walo ŋinde ma imo kuku i mine ku imo nâ. Nanenŋu walo ŋinde ma iveta i ipâŋga tamâta kaika ndo. ²² I ne kazâŋa tamâta kinzi ma sikura tu sipole i, ande tia. Kinzi tamâta sakamao ma sikura tu sipu i ndue, ande tia ndo. ²³ Naŋa warakâŋgu ma azavarunzi i ne kazâŋa tamâta ndo lâ i nao. Tamâta ea ilonzi sakamao pa i, ande naŋa ma apunzi tamâta ŋinde pâta simâte. ²⁴ Naŋa ma aveta ikura nanenŋu ŋgua pâŋa rârâni, aku ma tiningu mwasa ndo papa i ikura zo rârâni. Naŋa warakâŋgu ma avila i ŋana ipolenzi ne kazâŋa tamâta ndoni. ²⁵ Mine kala i ma ikai koipu pa tâno ndoni. ²⁶ Aku Daviti ma iporo pa naŋa mine tu, 'Mama, nanenŋu Maro Kindeni noko. Noko kumo kutogo mira ŋalae naŋa uru amuna tini mwasina. Nanenŋu Pavilâŋa Tamwata kala noko.' ²⁷ Mao nâ, naŋa Yova Kindeni ma ŋoa ŋalae alua i, itogo tamâta iveta pa natu tamâne nzâla-kulu mine. Mine kala i ma

* 89:10 10 Lâ Juda nenzi usi, Rahap nde mwâta saka ŋalae. Kinzi uru sisia ŋgua ŋana kiesaka kâ lâ i tini.

imo mbâna-mbâna panzi koipu ŋalaŋala rârâni simo tâno kulu. ²⁸ Nanenŋu tini-mwasa ma ikeno ndo papa i ikura zo rârâni. Nanenŋu ŋgua pâŋa ma imo kuku i, aku ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde ma keno kaika mine ku imo nâ. ²⁹ Ikura zo rârâni, tamâta tonŋe lâ i ne vâsa ŋgu ma imo koipu ŋalae. Samba uru ikeno âta ku imo nâ, aku mine nâ, koipu ŋalae tonŋe lâ i ne vâsa ŋgu ma ikatonanzi Isrel ŋgu ikura zo zo.

³⁰ Taitu miki kalonŋo ŋga; ambo i timbu wukale kinzi ma taŋanzi kaika ŋana nanenŋu ŋgua tukunŋa kâ, ku ma sipu mulinzi pa nanenŋu vetâŋa, ³¹ ambo kinzi ma tininzi pwâka tu silonŋo nanenŋu ŋgua, ku silaŋa sipole nanenŋu ŋgua tukunŋa, ³² ande naŋa ma apare nia panzi ŋana nenzi kiesaka ŋinde kâ. Naŋa ma kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana nenzi vetâŋa soki ŋinde kâ, aku ma mbilâo nâ apalilinsi. ³³ Andeta naŋa ma apile nenŋu mâsi ŋana tininŋu mwasa ndo pa Daviti kâ, ande ma tia. Aku naŋa ma kalonŋu kapa ŋana ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde naŋa munŋa aveta kuku i, ande tia. ³⁴ Naŋa ma atoto nanenŋu ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde utu, ande tia. Aku naŋa ma alele nanenŋu ŋgua ipâŋga kie tonŋe kilo, ande tia ndo. ³⁵ Mine nde naŋani ao warakânŋu nânŋu Yova Kindeni Sapâŋa Tamwata ikeno kaika lâ ŋgua pâŋa ŋine tini: naŋa ma aporo ŋgua laŋeŋa tonŋe pa Daviti tia ndo. ³⁶ Ikura zo rârâni, tamâta tonŋe lâ i ne vâsa ŋgu ma imo koipu ŋalae. I ma ikai koipu mine ku imo lee ikura zo rârâni kari ma isinala nia imo ŋai yo. ³⁷ I ma ikai koipu mine ku imo nâ, itogo nzimona uru imo samba tini ku isinala nia ikura zo zo. Naŋa Yova Kindeni nenŋu ŋgua pâŋa kala ŋine.”

Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sipole koipu ŋalae lâ, kala Isrel ŋgu simo sipataiŋa nâ

³⁸ Andeta Yova Kindeni, kala ŋine noko wisi nâna pa koipu ŋalae, inani noko kupatea lâ. Noko kupu muli papa, kala kupile i lâ. ³⁹ Noko kutoto ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde munŋa kuveta kuku ne wurâta tamâta. Noko kutambira koipu ŋalae ne

loki-loki imbe indue tâno kulu, kala kuveta ipâŋga muso ndo. ⁴⁰ Noko kuzavaru i ne lawea ŋinde ne ngumbi kaika rârâni kala bururu ndue lâ. Aku i ne luma kaika ŋalaŋala rârâni nde noko kuzavaru ndo lâ mine nâ. ⁴¹ Mine kala tamâta ŋinde soka nzâla silâ, ande kinzi ŋinde rârâni sipanawe koipu ŋalae ne kelekele. Aku kinzi ŋgu kala simo i ne lawea tini laiti ŋinde, ande kinzi siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa papa i. ⁴² Noko kusâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu sipole i lâ paraŋa ilo, aku kuveta ilonzi ndeka ndo. ⁴³ Noko kuzavaru i ne temba-silâwa rârâni, aku lâ zo ŋana ipara kunzi kazâŋa tamâta, ande noko ŋandai kuvila i ŋga. ⁴⁴ Noko kutawa i ndue ndo; mine kala ikura ŋana imo koipu ŋalae kilo, ande tia. ⁴⁵ Noko pwai i ne walo saŋe, kala ipâŋga koŋa ndo walele nâ. Noko kuveta i ipâŋga tamâta kaa nâ, kala ikai maŋeti ŋalae ndo.

Kinzi sikai nonŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi

⁴⁶ Ayo, Yova Kindeni, noko ma kupavea tamwata mine ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? Tiambo noko ma kupavea ikura zo rârâni, a? Noko ne wisi-nâna ipâŋga ŋalae ndo, itogo yââ ne mela-mela mine. Noko ma wisi nâna mine ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? ⁴⁷ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kalo ŋgere ŋanana. Maka tamâta uru kamo viama ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ. Noko munŋa kupuliamu kapâŋga, andeta noko ne pateâŋa ikeno tu maka rârâni ma kamâte. ⁴⁸ Ea ikura tu itingi mateŋa piti lâ ku imo via nâ, a? Ea imo tava ne walo kaika, kala ikura tu inŋengeana ŋana mateŋa nianzi kâ, a? Tia ndo! ⁴⁹ Maro ŋalae, noko uru kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa rârâni, aku nanayoni noko kupambwâre kuku Daviti tu noko ne tini-mwasa ma ikeno kuku i ku imo nâ. Anŋa mana mana, a? ŋgua ŋinde kanaŋo nde keno ndia, a? ⁵⁰ Maro ŋalae, kalo ŋgere ŋana noko ne wurâta tamâta ŋinde kâ. Kinzi tamâta siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa papa i, aku naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo ŋana kinzi tinikoa nenzi ŋgua sakamao ŋinde kâ. ⁵¹ Yova Kindeni, noko munŋani kupatea koipu ŋalae ŋinde, andeta noko ne kazâŋa tamâta uru siveta

“a” papa i. Kinzi soka i muli ku sivaligi i mine nâ ikura nia ndoni. ⁵² Andeta kinda ma tapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki ikura zo rârâni. Mao ku mao nâ.

90

Ngua ŋana Maro Kindeni ne kaika, anga kinda tamâta nenda via

Mose, ina Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Njalae, ikura zo rârâni noko kumo kutogo maka nema luma kaika mine. ² Nia ndoyo, aku ilâ lee ipâŋga lâ zo muli ndo, ande noko Maro Kindeni kumo ikura zo rârâni ku kumo nâ. Nanayoni, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi tuu sipâŋga tia yo yo, aku noko ŋandai kupulia tâno ne kekelekele rârâni sipâŋga ŋga, ande noko kumo muŋgani lâ ku kumo nâ.

³ Andeta noko ne pateâŋa ikeno tu tamâta rârâni ma simâte ku sipâŋga sitogo tâno kilo. Noko kupainzi tamâta rârâni mine tu, “Miki tâno tamâta, miki ma kamâte ku ma kapalele kapâŋga tâno kilo.” ⁴ Maro Kindeni, noko ne morâŋa nde mine; mbwera tamâta-tamâta (1000) nde itogo kari taitu mai nâ, aku zo ŋinde ilâ walele nâ, itogo nola nâ mine. Mao nâ, ŋinde nde zo mbwana-mbwana nâ. ⁵ Noko uru kutoto tamâta nenzi via kala simâte. Kinzi simo zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, itogo mbupuleŋa mwasina. Kinzi sitogo unza ipâŋga wasaseki lâ mboyo nâ, ⁶ aku ipâŋga njalae ku ne mâle ipâŋga. Andeta lala nâ, ŋinenŋa unza ŋinde ngâla-ngâla lâ.

⁷ Maro Kindeni, noko wisi nâna pa maka, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ noko kuzavaruma kala naoma tia lâ. Noko ne wisi-nâna njalae ŋinde iveta maka karuru ndo. ⁸ Noko kusama nema vetâŋa potomule rârâni. Aku kiesaka ndia maka kapavea ku kaveta, ande ŋinde noko uru kutula pwataki ipâŋga nia yo lâ noko nao. ⁹ Noko ne wisi-nâna uru ikeno pa maka ikura zo kiri-mwata ŋine maka kamo viama lâ tâno kulu. Mao nâ, maka nema zo nde marumbu walele nâ, itogo tamâta iveta kusu mbwani taitu nâ. ¹⁰ Maka kamo viama ikura mbwera tamâta ŋato kanaŋo saŋao nâ. Ambo nema kaika ikeno yo, ande maka pinde

ma kamo viama ikura mbwera tamâta ŋapa. Andeta maka uru kakai nâna wa kasânda malia rârâ kulu ikura nema mbwera rârâni. Maka nema via ŋine nde marumbu walele nâ, ŋinenŋa naoma tia lâ.

¹¹ Maro Kindeni, noko ŋandai kupaliŋi ne wisi-nâna ndoni imâ pa maka ŋga. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande tamâta tonge ma ikura tu imo via, ande tia. Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋana maka kaloma ŋgere ŋana noko ne wisi-nâna kâ, ande ara ŋana maka ma karuru pâta ŋanano. ¹² Mine nde maka kano pano tu kupananama, ŋana maka ma kasama sonde mine tu maka kakura tu kamo zo mbwana-mbwana nâ lâ tâno kulu. Ambo noko ma kupananama mine, ande maka ma kakai noko ne ilo-kalo ara ŋinde.

¹³ Yova Kindeni, noko ne wisi-nâna ma imâ mine pa maka ikura zo njapia kilo, a? Maka kano pano tu kupile ne wisi-nâna ŋinde, aku kalo sukâŋa ŋana ne wurâta tamâta maka. ¹⁴ Noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Maka iloma tu noko ma kuo ne tini-mwasa ŋinde imâ njalae pa maka ikura mboyo mboyo. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande maka ma kandeka wa kawâŋgi wa, ikura zo rârâni maka ma kamo viama. ¹⁵ Muŋgani, ande noko malia kulua maka, kala kamo sakamao ikura mbwera rârâ lee imâ ipâŋga lâ zo ŋine. Taitu kala ŋine maka kano pano tu kuveta maka kandeka nâ ikura mbwera rârâ, kambwanjenzi irerege kuku mbwera sakamao ŋinde kambwanjenzi. ¹⁶ Maka kano pano tu kutula ne mâsi kaika pa ne wurâta tamâta maka. Aku kano pano tu kutula ne walo kaika ara ŋinde panzi maka nema vâsa muli-muli tona mine nâ.

¹⁷ Maro Njalae, maka nema Maro Kindeni noko, maka iloma tu noko ma kuo ne wisi-wisi imâ pama, ku kuveta kie ara pama. Maka iloma tu noko ma kuveta nema vetâŋa wa wurâta rârâni ipâŋga ara nâ.

91

Maro Kindeni uru ikea ŋana kinda kâ, kala tamo ara nâ

¹ Tamâta ea kinzi Yova Kindeni âta Tamwata uru ikea ŋananzi, ande kinzi

ŋinde uru simo Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata tini laiti.

² Kinzi tamâta ŋinde râŋâni ma siporo pa Yova Kindeni mine tu, “Noko kumo kutogo nanenŋu ŋgumbi kaika mwasina, aku noko uru pwatonana sondu nâ. Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni noko; naŋa kalonŋu tawana noko nâ.”

³ Mao kanaŋo, Maro Kindeni ma ikea sondu ŋanano; mine kala nimbu paveâŋa tonŋe ma ikura tu izavaru noko, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, pukonŋa sakamao tonŋe ma ikura tu ikaino, ande tia. ⁴ I ma ikea sondu nâ ŋanano, itogo tatareko tina igogoranzi natu simo mbani kalo mine. Noko ma kupavea sondu nâ lâ Maro Kindeni mbani kalo, kala ma kumo ara nâ. I uru iveta ikura ne ŋgua pânŋa râŋâni. Mine kala i ma imo itogo noko ne maramuŋa mwasina, ku ma ikea ŋanano.

⁵ Lâ mbo, ande noko ma kururu ŋana vetânŋa sakamao tonŋe tia. Aku lâ kari, ande noko ma kururu ŋana vetânŋa tonŋe tu ipânŋa walele nâ ku iyaulano, ande ma tia. ⁶ Aku noko ma kururu ŋana pukonŋa ŋalaŋala uru ipânŋa lâ mbo wa vetânŋa sakamao uru ipânŋa lâ kari ŋana siyaulanzi tamâta kâ, ande ma tia, ŋana tu Yova Kindeni ma ikea ŋanano. ⁷ Mao nâ, ambo tamâta kambwanenŋi ŋalae ŋinde ma sipamateteu noko wanŋira lâ paraŋa ilo, ande Yova Kindeni ma ikea ŋanano, kala ma kumo ara nâ. ⁸ Aku noko tamwata ma kumora Yova Kindeni ipare nia panzi tamâta sakamao ŋana vetânŋa kiesaka muŋa siveta ŋinde.

⁹ Ŋinde nde duvi mine; noko uru kulâ pa Yova Kindeni ku kupavea ŋana kazânŋa kie-kie kâ, aku Yova Kindeni âta Tamwata ikatonano. ¹⁰ Mine nde sâ tonŋe ma ikura tu izavaru noko, ande tia. Aku zavaruŋa ne mâsi tonŋe ma ikura tu imo noko ne luma tini laiti, ande ma tia. ¹¹ Ŋana tu Yova Kindeni ma ionzi ne aŋelo tu ma sikatonano ikura nia ndoni. ¹² Kinzi ma mbaunzi nâ sisuka noko kâki, kala mira tonŋe ma ikura tu isowe noko kie, ande ma tia. ¹³ Noko ma kie nâ kupalenzi mbwâmbwa saka “leve” wa mwâta saka kie-kie wa.

¹⁴ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni iporo mine tu, “Tamâta ea ilonzi ndo keno pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma akainzi ŋinde râŋâni piti lâ kazânŋa ilo. Naŋa ma akea sondu ŋananzi tamâta ea sisama naŋa kilalânŋu sondu. ¹⁵ Lâ zo ndia kinzi sisarâwa pana, ande naŋa ma apalonŋo pa nenzi nonŋa. Aŋga zo ndia malia itu ipânŋa panzi, ande naŋa ma amo kunzi. Naŋa ma akainzi piti lâ kazânŋa ilo, aku ma aveta ŋanzi ipânŋa ŋalae. ¹⁶ Naŋa ma asenŋe nenzi mbwera luandondo, kala kinzi ma ilonzi ara nâ. Naŋa ma atula pwataki panzi tu naŋa nde nenzi Pavilânŋa Tamâta.”

92

Wângiŋa ŋana tapanea Maro Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki

Kinda ma tawânŋi wângiŋa ŋine lâ pwareâŋa ne zo sapânŋa

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko âta Tamwata, naŋa andeka ŋana aporo ndanŋe pa noko wa awânŋi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ asuka noko ŋa kâki. ² Ikura mboyo mboyo, naŋa andeka ŋana aporo atula pwataki tu noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Aku ikura mbo mbo, naŋa andeka ŋana aporo atula pwataki tu noko uru kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pânŋa râŋâni. ³ Mao nâ, naŋa ma ara wânŋu awânŋi wângiŋa kaŋa ara nâ apanea noko ŋa asuka kâki.

⁴ Yova Kindeni, naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana noko ne mâsi kaika kâ, aku ilonŋu ara ndo. Noko ne vetânŋa arara ŋinde igagati ilonŋu kalonŋu ŋana awânŋi wângiŋa tava ndekânŋa ŋalae. ⁵ Yova Kindeni, noko uru kuveta mâsi ŋalaŋala kaika ndo. Noko ne ilo-kalo nde ŋalae tina, kala ipole maka tamâta nema ilo-kalo. ⁶ Tamâta pinde sizizâla ndo ŋana Yova Kindeni kilala kâ, kala sipânŋa sitogonzi tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo tia mine. Kinzi ŋinde sizizâla ŋana ŋine kâ: ⁷ Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋine kinzi tamâta sakamao sipânŋa walele sitogo unza mine, aku kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi uru sigona mbaliŋa râŋâ kie-kie kala simo ara ndo. Andeta muli ŋga, Yova Kindeni ma izavarunzi ndo lâ.

⁸ Anŋa Yova Kindeni, noko tamwata nâ pwai koipu ŋalae pa kelekele ndoni, ma kumo mine ku kumo nâ. ⁹ Maka kasama tu noko ne kazâŋa tamâta rârâni ma simâte, aku noko ma kupolenzi kiesaka tamwatanzi rârâni ku kutawanzi ndue ndo. ¹⁰ Munŋa noko walo kaika kulua naŋa, kala nanenŋu walo ipânŋa ŋalae lâ, itogo bulmakao ngoi ŋalae ne walo mine. Noko kuveta kie ara pa naŋa, kala amo andeka nâ. ¹¹ Naŋa warakânŋu matânŋu amora Maro Kindeni izavarunzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta. Naŋa aloŋo kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi tiŋa, kala andeka pâta.

¹² Anŋa kinzi tamâta ara ma simo ara ndo, sitogo kâi ipânŋa ŋalae kala ipula kanaŋo ara mine. Kinzi ma sipânŋa kaika ndo, sitogo kâi matapuru imandi Lebanon tâno mine. ¹³ Kinzi sitogo kâi tamâta pinde munŋa sipau lâ Yova Kindeni ne luma tini laiti. Kâi ŋinde uru sipânŋa ara ndo lâ nenda Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ŋinde ne ngumbi ilo. ¹⁴ Kâi ŋinde ma simandi ikura mbwera rârâ ŋinde, aku ma simo sipula kanaŋonzi. Kinzi ma simandi kaika, ku ma ngâla-ngâla tia. Kâi ŋinde launzi ma kenza-kenza mine ikura zo rârâni. ¹⁵ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ma ivilanzi tamâta ara kala ma simo mine, aku i ne pavilânŋa ŋinde ma itula pwataki panzi tamâta tu Yova Kindeni nde vetâŋa sondo warika. I uru ikea ŋana naŋa kâ, aku i ne vetâŋa rârâni nde ara ndo.

93

Maro Kindeni imo Koipu Ŋalae

¹ Yova Kindeni imo Koipu Ŋalae. I ŋa ŋalae tava ne walo kaika ŋinde nde situra i, itogo koipu ŋalanala nenzi pasawaŋa arara mwasina. Nia ndoyo, inani ipulia tâno ŋine ku iveta ikeno kaika lâ, aku sâ tonŋe ikura tu ilele Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa ŋinde, ande tia.

² Yova Kindeni, nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde kelekele tonŋe ipânŋa tia yo yo, ande noko kumo munŋani lâ. Nanayoni noko kumo koipu ŋalae, aku ma kumo mine ku kumo nâ.

³ Yova Kindeni, tâi geza-geza ipu ndunenŋani ŋalae. Tâi ipu kaika ndo ku

isuŋa kawa kâki ŋalae. ⁴ Yova Kindeni, noko ne walo nde kaika ŋinde, aku kumo samba ilo pwai koipu ŋalae pa nia ndoni. Tâi ne ndunenŋani ŋinde nde kelekele mota mwata nâ, anŋa noko ne kaika ŋinde nde ŋalae tina. Tâi ipu ndunenŋani lâ sâwaneka, andeta tâi ne kaika iregege kuku noko ne kaika ŋinde, ande tia, ŋana tu kelekele rârâni imo noko kalo.

⁵ Mao nâ, sâ tonŋe ma ikura tu ilele noko ne ngua tukuŋa ipânŋa kie tonŋe, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, noko ne luma nde sapâŋa ndo, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ.

94

Maro Kindeni ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni ŋana nenzi vetâŋa kâ

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko nde Maro Kindeni Pareŋa-nia Tamwata. Kala ŋine naŋa ano pano tu kutula ne wisi-nâna pwataki pa kinzi tamâta sakamao.

² Noko uru kupare nia panzi tamâta rârâni ŋana nenzi vetâŋa kâ. Kala ŋine naŋa ano pano tu kumandi ku kupare nia panzi tamâta ŋinde uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi. Kutu ŋananzi ikura nenzi vetâŋa potomule mine. ³ Yova Kindeni, kinzi tamâta sakamao ma sindeka mine ŋana nenzi vetâŋa potomule kâ ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? Kinzi nenzi zo ŋapia keno mo ŋai.

⁴ Kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi ma sipan-dekâna ku ma sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? ⁵ Yova Kindeni, kinzi tamâta sakamao uru sitawanzi noko ne tamâta ndue ndo. Mao nâ, kinzi siveta kenzi sakamao ndo pa noko tamwata ne ngu. ⁶ Kinzi uru sipunzi taine mwala-mwala sitavanzi lâlu mundoro simâte, aku sipunzi tamâta simo lombo lâ maka nema tâno ŋine simâte tona. ⁷ Kinzi siporo mine tu, “Yova Kindeni ikura tu imora maka, ande tia. Isrel nenzi Maro Kindeni nde izizâla ndo ŋana nema vetâŋa kâ.”

⁸ Ayo, miki tamâta kapa-kapa ŋai, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga miki kaveta vetâŋa potomule mine, a? Miki tamâta sakamao, miki nemi ilo-kalo ma ipânŋa lâ zo ndia, a?

⁹ Mana mana, a? Tiambo Yova Kindeni ikura tu ilonŋo nemi ngua tia tâ, a? Opopo,

i tamwata iveta tanânda, kala ilonjomi lâ. Tiambo ikura tu imora nemi vetâŋa ŋinde tia tâ, a? Opopo, i tamwata iveta matânda, kala imorami lâ! ¹⁰ Tiambo i ikura tu ipare nia pa miki tamâta sakamao tia tâ, a? Opopo, i tamwata uru imbitanzi tinikoa ŋgu, kala ma ipare nia pami! Tiambo i ne ilo-kalo tia tâ, a? Opopo, i tamwata imo tamâta râranî nenzi pananâŋa, kala i ne ilo-kalo nde ŋalae ndo! ¹¹ Miki kalonjo ŋga; Yova Kindeni isama tamâta râranî nenzi ilo-kalo marumbu lâ, aku isama tu nenzi ilo-kalo ŋinde ma ilâ kaa nâ.

¹² Andeta Yova Kindeni, noko ne nzâmbe ara ikeno panzi tamâta ea noko uru kupanananzi ŋana ne tukuŋa kâ. ¹³ Noko uru pwareâŋa ara kulanzi tamâta sonde mine; mine nde malia kie-kie ikura ŋana isânda kulunzi kâ, ande tia. Kinzi ma sipwarea mine lee, ikura zo muli ŋinde noko ma kupare nia panzi tamâta sakamao. ¹⁴ Nana tu Yova Kindeni ma ipilenzi ne tamâta, ande tia. Mao nâ, i ma ipu muli panzi i tamwata ne ŋgu ŋinde, ande tia ndo. ¹⁵ Aku muli ŋga, kinzi tamâta uru sikai poe pa ŋgua nia ŋinde ma siveta nenzi wurâta sonde kilo. Ninenŋa kinzi tamâta sonde ma ilonzi ara ŋana ŋinde kâ.

¹⁶ Munŋa, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi tamâta sakamao sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa, ande tamâta tonŋe ivila naŋa, ande tia. Tamâta tonŋe imandi kuku naŋa ŋana ipara kunzi kiesaka tamwatanzi, ande tia. ¹⁷ Lâ zo ŋinde, ambo Yova Kindeni ivila naŋa tia, ande nanayoni naŋa ma akeno lâ mateŋa nianzi. Andeta tia. ¹⁸ Lâ zo ŋinde, naŋa ilonŋu pateu tu, “Naŋa kengu apale nia zuli-zuli, kala ma patana ndue.” Andeta tia. Yova Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno pa naŋa ku imo nâ, aku noko kusaŋa naŋa kaika lâ. ¹⁹ Lâ zo ndia naŋa kalonŋu loko wa ilonŋu râra wa, ande noko uru kupu tini kaika pa ilonŋu kalonŋu ku kuveta naŋa andeka.

²⁰ Noko kumo piti ndo ŋananzi koipu sakamao, kinzi tamâta ŋinde uru silaŋa sipole ŋgua tukuŋa ku siveta kenzi sakamao panzi tamâta. ²¹ Kinzi uru silâ taitu ku siroto nzâla ŋana siyaulanzi tamâta

arara kâ. Aku kinzi sionzi tamâta pinde silâ pa ŋgua nia, ninenŋa sipa ŋgua tu ma sipunzi pâta simâte, andeta tamâta ŋinde ŋandai siveta vetâŋa soki ŋga. ²² Andeta Yova Kindeni ikeu ŋanana. Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni imo itogo mira kaika naŋa uru amuna tini mwasina. ²³ I ma ipare nia panzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde ŋana nenzi vetâŋa sakamao kie-kie kâ. Kinda nenda Maro Yova Kindeni ma kalo ŋgere ŋana nenzi kiesaka ŋinde kâ, ku ma izavarunzi ndo lâ.

95

Wângiŋa ŋana tapanea Maro Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki

¹ Miki kamâ ŋga, ma tawânŋi tapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki! Kinda ma kalonda ŋgere ŋana Yova Kindeni Kaika Tamwata, ina nenda Yautâŋa Tamwata, aku ma tawânŋi wângiŋa papa ku tandeka ŋana i kâ.

² Kinda ma talâ tamandi i nao, aku kawânda ndanŋe papa. Kinda ma tawânŋi wângiŋa ndekâŋa kâ ku tapanea i ŋa tasuka kâki. ³ Nana tu Maro Yova Kindeni i ne walo nde ŋalae ndo. Ina imo koipu ŋalae tava ne walo kaika ŋinde, aku imo kinzi maro râranî kulunzi. ⁴ Ina uru ikai poe pa tâno ndoni. Ikai poe pa nia râranî ikeno tâno ilo lâmbu ŋinde, aku inani kala ikai poe pa tuu ŋalanala ikâki pa âta ŋinde tona. ⁵ Nia ndoyo ina tamwata ipulia tâno wa tâi wa sipânŋa lâ. Mine kala inani uru ikai poe pa tâno ndoni wa tâi ndoni wa.

⁶ Mine nde miki kamâ luma ilo, ma naonda tundu tapanea Yova Kindeni. Nia ndoyo i tamwata ipulia kinda tapânŋa lâ. Mine nde ara ŋana kinda ma talâ tamo i nao, aku tapare tukunda papa. ⁷ Ina tamwata nde kinda nenda Maro Kindeni. Ina tamwata kala uru ikatona i ne tamâta kinda râranî, itogo lama nenzi katonâŋa tamâta ikatonanzi lama mine. Mine nde kala ŋine miki ma kapaveta kuku i kawa ŋgua!

⁸ Yova Kindeni iporo tu, “Miki ma kapasakana ilomi kalomi kaika, itogo timbumi munŋa siveta lâ Meriba tâno wa Masa nia bilimu wa, mine ndimo. ⁹ Lâ

zo ŋinde kinzi simo nia bilimu ŋinde, ande kinzi simo sipulo naŋa ŋana aveta mâsi pinde panzi. Andeta mungani yo kinzi simora nanengu mâsi ŋalaŋala pinde pwataki lâ. ¹⁰ Ikura mbwera tamâta rua lâ, ande naŋa tiningu pwâka ndo ŋananzi tamâta ŋgu ŋinde. Mine nde naŋa aporo tu, 'Kinzi ilonzi kalonzi ŋandai ikeno sondu pa naŋa ŋga. Ikura zo rârâni kinzi sipu mulinzi pa nanengu ŋgua tukuŋa.' ¹¹ Mine nde naŋa wisingu nâna aporo mine tu, 'Mao kanaŋo, kinzi tamâta ŋine ma sikura tu silâ pa nanengu pwareâŋa nia tia ku tia ndo!' "

96

Maro Kindeni ina Koipu Ŋalae ku ika-tonanzi tamâta rârâni

¹ Miki tamâta ŋai, miki kawâŋgi wângiŋa wasaseki pa Yova Kindeni! Miki tamâta rârâni kamo tâno kulu, ara ŋana miki ma kawâŋgi papa Yova Kindeni.

² Kawâŋgi pa Yova Kindeni kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! Ikura zo zo, ande ara ŋana miki ma kaporo katula pwataki mine tu ina imo kinda nenda Yautâŋa Tamwata. ³ Miki ma kaporo katula panzi tamâta ŋgu rârâni tu i ŋa nde ŋalae ndo. Katapâri panzi tamâta simo nia ndoni ŋana vetâŋa ŋalaŋala arara i munga iveta ŋinde.

⁴ Ŋana tu Yova Kindeni ŋa nde ŋalae ndo. Mine nde ara ŋana kinda ma tapanea i ŋa tasuka kâki ndo. Kinda ma tamege ŋananzi maro pinde ndimo. Kinda ma tamege ŋana Maro Kindeni simbo nâ. ⁵ Ŋana tu kinzi tinikoa ŋgu nenzi maro rârâni nde kelekele laŋeŋa nâ, kala sikura tu siveta mâsi ŋalae tonge tia. Taitu nia ndoyo Yova Kindeni ipulia samba tava kelekele rârâni simo âta ŋinde. ⁶ Yova Kindeni kilala ipâŋga nia yo tu i ŋa nde ŋalae, aku imo Koipu Ŋalae ara ndo. Kelekele rârâni keno i ne luma ilo ŋinde nde situla i kilala pwataki tu i ne walo nde kaika, aku i nde ara ku ara ndo.

⁷ Miki tamâta ŋgu rârâni kamo tâno ndoni, miki kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa. Kaporo katula pwataki tu i nde ara

tamwata, aku i ne walo nde kaika ndo. ⁸ Kapanea Yova Kindeni katula pwataki tu i ŋa nde ŋalae ndo. Kakai patarawâŋa tonge ku kamâ i ne luma sapâŋa ilo. ⁹ Miki ma kawâŋgi kawawa i, ŋana tu i nde sapâŋa ku zuzuli tamwata. Miki tamâta rârâni kamo tâno kulu, miki kapatawa warakami tinimi lâ i nao.

¹⁰ Miki ma kaporo katula ŋgua panzi tamâta ŋgu rârâni mine tu, "Yova Kindeni imo Koipu Ŋalae!" Nia ndoyo ina iveta tâno ikeno kaika lâ, kala sâ tonge ikura tu iveta tâno ilâ wa imâ wa, ande tia. Aku muli ŋga, lâ zo ŋinde i ma ionzi tamâta rârâni simandi ŋgua nia, ande i ma iveta panzi ikura nenzi vetâŋa mine. ¹¹ Ayo, miki samba wa tâno wa, naŋa apaimi tu miki kandeka ŋga! Ŋga tâi tava kelekele rârâni kamo tâi ilo, miki kala kaveta nduŋeŋa kasuka kawami kâki! ¹²⁻¹³ Ŋga tâno tava kelekele rârâni ikeno tâno ilo, miki kala kandeka pâta ŋga! Mulik ŋga, lâ zo ŋinde Yova Kindeni ma imâ ŋana ikai poe panzi tamâta rârâni, ande kelekele rârâni ikeno tâno kulu ma sindeka pâta. Mao nâ, kâi rârâni simandi dugu ilo ŋinde ma siwâŋgi wângiŋa ndekâŋa kâ. Ŋana tu ina ma ikai poe sondu ndo panzi tamâta rârâni tava vetâŋa mao nâ.

97

Maro Kindeni i nde Koipu Ŋalae

¹ Yova Kindeni imo Koipu Ŋalae! Mine kala miki tamâta rârâni kamo tâno kulu, ande miki kandeka. Ŋga miki tamâta kamo sia sia, ande miki kala ilomi ara mine nâ.

² Take-take mâmâŋga tava kondoma ŋalae nde uru situra i, aku i ne mâsi ŋana ikai koipu panzi tamâta nde ara ku sondu ndo. ³ Yova Kindeni isupwa yâa imunga papa, aku yâa ŋinde ne mela-mela ikananzi ne kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde munga ŋinge i mbwaliu lâ. ⁴ I ne loloa nde salaga-salaga ku isinala tâno ndoni. Tâno nde imora ŋinde, kala imo ririŋo nâ. ⁵ Yova Kindeni ikai Maro Ŋalae pa tâno ndoni. Lâ zo ndia i imâ ipâŋga laiti, ande tuu siruru ku sipâŋga sitogo lâa mine. ⁶ Samba uru itula pwataki tu Yova

Kindeni imo take-take ñalae ilo ku iporo ñgua panzi. Aku kinzi sipono muli sondu pa ñgua tukunja rârâni itula panzi.

⁸ Yova Kindeni, maka nema Maro Ñalae, lâ zo ñinde noko kupaloŋo pa nenzi nonja. Noko kupatula tamwata kilala pwataki panzi mine tu noko uru kuzavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi. Andeta mao nâ, noko munja kupare nia sondu panzi ñana nenzi vetâŋa soki kâ. ⁹ Mine nde kinda ma tapanea nenda Maro Yova Kindeni ña, tatula pwataki tu i nde Walo Tamwata! Talâ pa i ne tuu sapâŋa, aku tawângi papa i nâ! Ñana tu kinda nenda Maro Yova Kindeni nde Sapâŋa Tamwata.

100

Wângiŋa ñana tapanea Maro Kindeni ña tasuka kâki

¹ Miki tamâta rârâni kamo tâno kulu, miki kasuka kawami kâki kawângi wângiŋa pa Yova Kindeni!

² Miki ilomi ndeka nâ kapanea Yova Kindeni ña kasuka kâki! Kalâ kamandi i nao ku kawângi wângiŋa ndekâŋa kâ papa i! ³ Ara ñana miki ma kasama ku kaporo pwataki tu Yova Kindeni imo Maro Ñalae. Ñana tu munjani i simbo nâ iveta kinda Isrel tapâŋga i ne ngu, aku ipatea kinda pa i tamwata. Kinda tamo i ne tamâta, tatogonzi lama ngu i uru ikatonanzi mine.

⁴ Miki kawami ndange nâ kamâ luma sapâŋa ilo kapanea i. Kaporo ndange papa, ku kasuka i ña kâki ñalae. ⁵ Ñana tu Yova Kindeni nde Ara Tamwata. Ikura zo zo i tini mwasa ndo panzi ne tamâta. I uru iyoka ne ñgua pâŋa rârâni muli, ma iveta mine ku imo nâ.

101

Koipu Ñalae ne ñgua pâŋa

¹ Yova Kindeni, ñana ma awângi wângiŋa atula pwataki tu noko uru kuveta ikura tamwata ne ñgua rârâni, aku noko uru kuveta vetâŋa sondu nâ panzi tamâta rârâni. Yova Kindeni, ñana ma awângi wângiŋa ñine imâ pano.

² Aku ñana ma apakatona warakângu sondu ndo ñana nanengu vetâŋa rârâni kâ. Anja Yova Kindeni, ande noko ma kumâ pa ñana lâ zo ndia, a?

Ñana koipu ñalae ma apaveta kuku vetâŋa sondu nâ lâ nanengu luma ara ñine ilo. ³ Ñana ma asâu pa mâsi sakamao tonge tu ma imo naongu, ande tia ndo. Tamâta pinde sipu mulinzi pa Yova Kindeni, andeta ñana tiningu pwâka ndo ñana nenzi vetâŋa ñinde kâ. Ñana ma tiningu piti ndo ñananzi. ⁴ Ilo-kalo soki-soki ma ikeno malawae ndo ñana ñana kâ, aku ñana ma apu mulingu pa mâsi sakamao rârâni.

⁵ Ñana koipu ñalae ma azavarunzi tamâta rârâni uru simo nia ngame-ngame siporo ñgua tale ñananzi tamâta pinde. Mao nâ, tamâta ea kinzi uru sipandekâna wa sipasuka warakanzi tininzi wa, ande ñana ma anjaranzi kinzi ñinde rârâni piti lâ naongu. ⁶ Taitu ñana ma ilongu ara ndo ñananzi tamâta ñinde uru sipono muli pa Yova Kindeni. Ñana ma asâu panzi tu ma simo nanengu luma ara ñine ilo kuku ñana. Mao nâ, tamâta ea sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara, ande ñana ma asâu panzi ñinde tu ma siveta wurâta pa ñana.

⁷ Andeta ñana ma asâu pa lanja tamâta tonge tu ma imo nanengu luma ilo, ande tia ndo. Ambo tamâta tonge ma iporo ñgua lanja, ande i ma ikura tu imandi naongu kilo, ande ma tia.

⁸ Ikura zo zo, ñana ma akai wurâta ñana azavarunzi tamâta sakamao rârâni simo tâno ñine. Ñana ma anjaranzi kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi rârâni sikâwa silâ, aku kinzi ma sikura tu sitaulo simâ simo Yova Kindeni ne lawea ilo kilo, ande ma tia.

102

Tamâta ikai malia kala ino pa Maro Kindeni

¹ Yova Kindeni, kupaloŋo pa nanengu nonja! Ñana asarâwa pano tu kuvilana. Kutambira taja pa nanengu tija!

² Lâ zo ñana malia itu imâ ipâŋga pa ñana, ande noko ma kupavea ñanana ndimo. Lâ zo ndia ñana asarâwa pano,

ande naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kulonŋo nanenŋu sarawâŋa ku kuvilana walele nâ.

³ Nanenŋu via ŋine nde ilâ walele, itogo yââ ne mundo uru ikeno zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ŋinenŋa nao tia lâ. Anŋa karaenŋu nde nâna ndo, itogo yââ ŋalae ikana mine. ⁴ Kinzi sitawa naŋa ndue ndo, itogo tamâta kie nâ ipale leu ngâla-ngâla mine, aku naŋa tiningu pwâka ŋana aka kâpwa kâ. ⁵ Naŋa asama nâna ŋalae kala amo asarâwa nâ. Mine nde naŋa tiningu râki-râki ndo. ⁶ Naŋa amo ara tia ndo. Naŋa amo atogo mal-abogi imo nia bilimu, aku amo atogo sii tonŋe uru imo kaa nâ lâ lawea tonŋe muŋga sizavaru kala tamâta simo tia. ⁷ Naŋa akeno kenonŋa nia, andeta matâŋgu parenŋe nâ. Opopo, naŋa simbonŋu nâ amo, atogo sii tonŋe isanŋona luma kulu âta mine. ⁸ Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta nde siporo ŋgua potomule pa naŋa ikura kari wa mbo wa. Kinzi siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pana, aku kinzini uru sipatu naŋa ŋânŋu ŋinenŋa situ nzâmbe sakamao tona.

⁹⁻¹⁰ O, Yova Kindeni, noko nde wisi nâna ŋalae tina pa naŋa. Mine nde ikura zo zo naŋa aliŋi kââ kâki kulunŋu, ŋana itula pwataki tu naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo. Mao nâ, matâŋgu sulu indu ndue ikura kari wa mbo wa. Noko pwai naŋa kâki ku kutambirana alâ nia ŋgaŋe, atogo kina mine. ¹¹ Naŋa ma amo viânŋu ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, itogo kari indue ku pararai lâ. Nanenŋu walo nde marumbu lâ, itogo unza ngâla-ngâla lâ mine.

¹² Andeta Yova Kindeni, noko kumo koipu ŋalae ku kumo nâ. Ikura zo muli rârâni, ande kinzi tamâta ma situla noko parina pwataki. ¹³ Muli ŋga noko ma kumandi ku ma kalo sukâŋa ŋana Saion lawea kâ. Muŋga noko kupatea zo tonŋe ŋana ma kuveta kie ara pa lawea ŋinde. Kala ŋine zo ŋinde nde imâ ipânŋa lâ. ¹⁴ Kinzi sizavaru Saion lawea marumbu lâ, andeta noko ne wurâta tamâta nde ilonzi ndo keno yo papa lawea ŋinde. Mao nâ, lawea ŋinde nde zavarunŋa ndo lâ, kala noko ne tamâta kalonzi sukâŋa ŋana. ¹⁵ Andeta muli ŋga tamâta ŋu

ndoni ma simege ŋana Yova Kindeni kâ, aku kinzi koipu ŋalanala rârâni simo tâno kulu ma siruru ŋana i ne kaika kâ. ¹⁶ Lâ zo ŋana Yova Kindeni ma ipa Saion lawea kâki kilo, ande lâ zoni ndaina i ma itula ne walo kaika pwataki panzi tamâta. ¹⁷ Aku kinzi ma simora tu i ipalonŋo panzi ne tamâta nenzi nonŋa lâ, kinzi ŋinde muŋga ipilenzi kala simo sugorai nâ. Mao nâ, i ma tini pwâka kilo ŋana nenzi nonŋa kâ, ande ma tia.

¹⁸ Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi tamâta sipânŋa muli-muli ŋinde ma sipanea Yova Kindeni ŋa sisuka kâki mine nâ. Mine nde ara ŋana kinda ma tanŋere ŋgua ŋana Yova Kindeni ne mâsi ŋalanala ŋinde lâ pepa tini ilâ panzi mine tu, ¹⁹ “Yova Kindeni imo tamwata ne lawea sapâŋa ikeno âta ŋinde, aku mata indue imâ. Ina imo samba ilo, aku mata indue imâ ilea pa tâno. ²⁰ I ilonŋo kinzi tamâta simo luma sakamao ilo ŋinde nenzi tiŋa. Muŋga kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sipa ŋgua tu ma sipunzi tamâta ŋinde pâta simâte. Andeta Yova Kindeni iyautenzi piti kala siyâti silâ.” ²¹⁻²² Mine kala muli ŋga, lâ zo ŋana kinzi tinikoa ŋu rârâni ma sipile nenzi lawea lawea ku silâ sipasau lâ Jerusalem lawea tu siwânŋi sipanea Yova Kindeni, ande kinzi ma sisuka i ŋa kâki lâ Saion tuu kulu, aku paneâŋa ma ikâki pa i lâ Jerusalem lawea ilo.

²³ Oyae, naŋa amo limoa yo, andeta Yova Kindeni iyaula nanenŋu kaika marumbu lâ. Mine nde naŋa akura tu amo viânŋu zo ŋalae tia. ²⁴ Naŋa ŋandai koŋa ŋga, naŋa tamâta limoa yo. Mine nde noko ma pwai naŋa piti lâ tâno kulu ndimo. Andeta nanenŋu Maro Kindeni, naŋa asama tu noko kumo mine ku kumo nâ. ²⁵ Nia ndoyo, noko kupulia tâno ŋine kala ikeno kaika lâ, aku noko tamwata mbau nâ kupulia samba tava kelekele rârâni simo âta ŋinde tona. ²⁶ Samba tava tâno ŋinde ma muli naonzi tia lâ, anŋa noko Yova Kindeni ma kumo nâ. Mao nâ, samba tava tâno ma muli sakamao lâ, sitogo lalava ŋiŋa râge-râge mine. Aku noko ma pwainzi piti, itogo tamâta ipasea ne pasawanŋa mine, aku ma naonzi tia lâ. ²⁷ Anŋa noko nde kumo mine ku

kumo nâ. Noko ŋandai kupalele ŋga, aku noko ne mbwera ma marumbu, ande tia. ²⁸ Maka nde noko ne wurâta tamâta, aku kasama tu maka natuma ma simo ara nâ. Aku noko ma pwatonanzi natuma nenzi vâsa muli-muli mine nâ, aku kinzi kala ma simo ara lâ noko nao.

103

Maro Kindeni tini mwasa ndo pa kinda Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Naŋa apanea Yova Kindeni ŋa asuka kâki. Naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu ndoni apanea Yova Kindeni ŋa sapâŋa ŋinde asuka kâki. ² Naŋa apanea Yova Kindeni ŋa asuka kâki. I nde ara tamwata, aku naŋa ma kalonŋu kapa ŋana ŋinde kâ, ande ma tia. ³ Ina kala uru izavaru nanenŋu kiesaka rârâni piti lâ tiningu. Aku lâ zo ndia pukonŋa itu ikai naŋa, ande inani uru isoki pukonŋa ŋinde rârâni piti lâ ku iveta tiningu ara kilo. ⁴ Yova Kindeni uru itingŋi mateŋa piti kala ingenge ŋana naŋa kâ, aku inani uru iveta kie ara ndo pa naŋa mine: i ne tini-mwasa ikeno pa naŋa ikura zo zo, aku i uru kalo sukâŋa ŋalae tina ŋanana tona. ⁵ Yova Kindeni uru kelekele arara nâ ilua naŋa ikura zo rârâni naŋa amo viâŋgu lâ tâno kulu. Mao nâ, ŋinde itogo naŋa amo limoa nâ ikura mbwera mbwera, aku nanenŋu walo ikeno pana ikura zo zo, itogo sii kananâwe ne walo mine.

⁶ Aku Yova Kindeni uru ivilanzi tamâta pinde lâ vetâŋa kie taituni. Kinzi nenzi walo nde ŋalae tia, kala tamâta pinde siveta kenzi sakamao panzi. Taitu Yova Kindeni ivetanzi simo sondo.

⁷ Munŋani, Yova Kindeni itula ne pateâŋa pwataki pa Mose, aku isâu panzi Isrel tamâta tu ma simora i ne mâsi ŋalaŋala pinde. ⁸ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni itula pwataki tu i nde kalo-sukâŋa warika wa wisi-wisi warika wa. I uru wisi nâna walele ande tia, aku i ne tini-mwasa ŋalae ŋinde uru imo mine ku imo nâ. ⁹ I ma ileleanzi ne tamâta ikura zo pinde nâ, aku ne wisi-nâna ma ikeno zo luandondo nde tia. ¹⁰ Kinda uru taveta kiesaka tava vetâŋa potomule kie-kie, aku Yova Kindeni ikura tu ipare nia sondo pa kinda ku nâna ŋalae tina ilua kinda. Andeta

i uru nâna tini mwata nâ ilua kinda. ¹¹ I ne vetâŋa ŋinde nde duvi mine: i tini mwasa ŋalae ndo panzi tamâta ea simege ŋana i kâ. Samba ikeno âta ndo ŋana tâno kâ, aku i ne tini-mwasa nde ŋalae tina mine nâ. ¹² Yova Kindeni uru ikai nenda kiesaka piti ku ionzi simo malawae ndo ŋana kinda kâ, itogo tâno pa mbwera kâ ikeno malawae ndo ŋana tâno pa wâra kâ. ¹³ Aku mine nâ, Yova Kindeni kala tini mwasa ndo panzi tamâta ea simege ŋana i kâ, itogo tamâta tini mwasa ndo panzi natu mine. ¹⁴ Naŋa tu nia ndoyo i tamwata ikai tâno ku ipulia kinda tapâŋga lâ. Isama kinda tamâta kilalânda tu nenda walo nde ŋalae tia. Mao nâ, kinda tatogo tâno ne gawura mine. ¹⁵ Kinda tamâta nenda via nde mbwana-mbwana nâ, itogo unza mine. Kinda tatumbu lee ku tamo zo kiri-mwata nâ, itogo unza ne mâle ipâŋga dugu ilo mwasina. ¹⁶ Ninenŋa lawea iyoka ku iveta mâle ŋinde ngâla-ngâla lâ, kala iyauru ndue ku nao tia lâ walele nâ.

¹⁷ Andeta Yova Kindeni ne tini-mwasa ikeno panzi tamâta ea simege ŋana i kâ, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Aku i uru iveta vetâŋa arara nâ panzi tamâta sondo ŋinde nenzi vâsa muli-muli tona mine nâ. ¹⁸ I iveta mine panzi tamâta ea sipono muli pa i ne ŋgua pâŋa wa sipaveta kuku i ne tukuŋa wa.

¹⁹ Yova Kindeni imo koipu ŋalae lâ samba ilo, aku inani uru ikai poe pa kelekele rârâni.

²⁰ Miki Yova Kindeni ne aŋelo kaika rârâni, miki ma kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa kasuka kâki, aku kaponu muli sondo pa i ne tukuŋa wa kapaloŋo sondo nâ pa i kawa ŋgua wa, ikura uru kaveta mine. ²¹ Aku miki Yova Kindeni ne zugu tamâta kaika, miki ŋinde kamo samba ilo ku kaveta ikura i ne pateâŋa mine, miki kala kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! ²² Mao nâ, miki kelekele rârâni ŋine Yova Kindeni nanayoni ipuliami kapâŋga lâ, kala kamo kakura nia ndoni i tamwata uru ikai poe papa, miki ŋinde kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa kasuka kâki! Naŋa kala mine nâ apanea Yova Kindeni ŋa asuka kâki!

104

Paneâŋa ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, inani nia ndoyo ipulia kelekele rârâni sipâŋga lâ

¹ Naŋa apane a Yova Kindeni ŋa asuka kâki. Nanenŋu Maro Yova Kindeni, noko ŋa nde ŋalae ndo. Noko kilala nde ipâŋga nia yo tu noko ne walo nde kaika, aku noko nde ara ku ara ndo.

² Yova Kindeni, noko kulita sinâla lâ tini itogo tamâta ilita lalava mine. Aku nia ndoyo noko kuo nia maa ikeno âta ŋinde, itogo tamâta ipa luma ne mende kâki mine. ³ Aku noko kuveta tamwata ne luma imandi lââ âta ŋinde kulu. Take-take nde sitogo noko ne kareta mine, aŋga lawea uru ikaino kulâ wa kumâ wa. ⁴ Noko kuporo kusupwa lawea, aku lawea ikai kuleŋa pano kala ikai noko kawa ŋgua ilâ. Aŋga mbamba ne loloa nde ipâŋga itogo noko ne wurâta tamâta mine.

⁵ Noko muŋgani kuo tâno ŋine imandi kaika, aku tâno nde ŋana iparuse ilâ wa imâ wa, ande tia ndo. ⁶ Aku lâ zo ŋinde noko kuo tâi itura tâno itogo lalava itura tamâta mine. Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋinde lââ ituranzi tuu ndoni. ⁷ Andeta muli ŋa noko kuporo kaika pa tâi, aku ikâwa ilâ. Tâi nde iloŋo noko kusarâwa kaika, aku ikâwa ilâ lâ. ⁸ Tâi ipilenzi tuu ndoni ku irere indue ilâ nia kawa kawa. Noko kupatea tu tâi ma imo nia ŋgaŋe ŋinde. ⁹ Aku noko kuo kerî lâ, aku kundi kaika tu tâi ma ipu kerî ŋinde utu ndimo. Mine kala tâi ma ikura tu itura tâno ndoni kilo, ande ma tia.

¹⁰ Noko kuveta lââ ipâŋga tâno ne keve ilo lâ tuu ŋgininzi, aku kuo lââ irere indue ilâ nia papata ikura nia ndoni. ¹¹ Aku kinzi simbi ŋgoi rârâni uru sinu lââ ŋinde. Mao nâ, kinzi sinu lee iku-ranzi lâ. ¹² Kâi pinde simandi lââ ŋinde ŋgaŋe-ŋgaŋe, aku kinzi sii uru siveta palanzi lâ kâi ŋinde lakanzi kulu. Kinzi sisaŋona kâi lakanzi kulu ku sita sindeka nâ. ¹³ Noko kusupwa karâzi iyoka pa âta ndo imbe indue imâ tuu kulunzi. Noko kuveta kie ara mine pa tâno, kala tâno indeka nâ. ¹⁴ Aku noko kala kuveta unza ipâŋga panzi bulmakao tu ma sika kâ. Aŋga kelekele kie-kie ŋinde maka

tamâta uru kapau, ande ŋinde tona noko kuvetanzi sipâŋga, kala kaka. ¹⁵ Mao nâ, noko kuveta kâi waini ipâŋga, kala maka kapale kanaŋo ku kanu waini, aku kandeke nâ. Aku noko kuveta kâi “oliv” ipâŋga tona, kala maka kakai ne samimi ku kayoli lâ naoma ŋana naoma zuli-zuli kâ. Aku noko kuveta kâpwa ipâŋga tona, kala maka kaka tu isuka karaema. ¹⁶ Nanayoni Yova Kindeni tamwata ipau kâi matapuru sipâŋga Lebanon tâno, aku i uru io karâzi ŋalae imâ ŋana isukanzi kâi ŋinde. ¹⁷ Kinzi sii uru siveta palanzi lâ kâi matapuru ŋinde lakanzi kulu. Aŋga sii pararâo nde uru siveta palanzi lâ kâi gârû lakanzi kulu. ¹⁸ Kinzi meme ŋgoi nde simo tuu ŋalaŋala kulunzi, aŋga kinzi gewo nde simuna simo nia mira.

¹⁹ Maro Kindeni, nia ndoyo noko kupulia nzimona ipâŋga, aku kupatea tu ŋinde ma itula zo pwataki ikura nzimona rârâni lâ mbwera mbwera. Aku kari nde uru indue lâ zo sondo ŋinde noko tamwata kupatea papa. ²⁰ Noko kuveta kondoma ipâŋga lâ mbo, aku ikura mbo mbo kinzi simbi ŋgoi nde siyâti simâ. ²¹ Kinzi mbwâmbwa saka “leve” natunzi nde sisuŋa kawanzi ku silâ wa simâ wa, siroto kanzi simbi ndia noko tamwata kupatea panzi ŋinde. ²² Kinzi siroto lee mbwale pwataki, ŋinenŋa sitaulo silâ pa nenzi ŋgânza ŋgânza, aku sikeno. ²³ ŋinenŋa mboyo, ande kinzi tamâta simandi sânda ku silâ siveta nenzi wurâta. Siveta wurâta lee kari indue ku lala pararai lâ, ŋinenŋa sipwarea.

²⁴ O Yova Kindeni, noko kuveta kelekele kie-kie rârâ! Noko ne ilo-kalo nde ŋalae kala kuvetanzi kelekele ŋinde rârâni sipâŋga. Kelekele vianzi kâ kie-kie muŋga kupulianzi sipâŋga ŋinde nde sipipi ndo sikura nia ndoni. ²⁵ Tâi nde ŋalae ndo, aku iŋa tava kelekele pinde kie-kie nde simo tâi ilo, kelekele ŋalaŋala wa kiri-kiri wa. Maka kakura ŋana kasowe kelekele ŋinde kambwanenzi kâ, ande tia. ²⁶ Wâŋga ŋalaŋala uru sikâwa tâi kulu silâ wa simâ wa, aŋga iŋa ŋalae ŋinde noko muŋga kupulia ipâŋga, ande ŋinde kala imo tâi ilo ku imo ipapatiki indeka nâ.

²⁷ Kinzi kekeleke ñinde rârâni nde uru sio tininzi ñana noko nâ tu ma kâpwa kusuanzi lâ zo ndia putole ipunzi. ²⁸ Noko tamwata uru kâpwa kusuanzi sika. Noko nâ kurombonzi kala kapwanzi pupuro. ²⁹ Lâ zo ndia noko kupu muli panzi, ande kinzi siruru. Aŋga zo ñana noko pwai koroani saŋenzi, ande kinzi simâte ku sipâŋga sitogo tâno gawura kilo. ³⁰ Andeta noko kumbana koroani kilo kala natunzi simo vianzi. Mine nde noko uru kupulianzi kekeleke pinde simo vianzi, aku sikai kekeleke muŋga simâte ñinde nianzi.

³¹ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu Yova Kindeni ne walo kaika ñinde ma keno mine ku imo nâ. Naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu i ma indeka nâ ñana kekeleke rârâni ipulianzi sipâŋga ñinde. ³² Lâ zo ndia i mata ilea pa tâno, ande tâno ririŋo nâ. Aŋga lâ zo ndia isuŋa mbalau itaŋo tuu tini, ande mundo ipâŋga tuu ilo ku iyâti imâ.

³³ Naŋa ma awâŋgi wângiŋa pa Maro Kindeni ikura zo rârâni naŋa amo viâŋgu. Naŋa ma awâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa nanenŋu Yova Kindeni lee ikura lâ zo ndia naŋa ma amâte. ³⁴ Inani uru io ndekâŋa lâ ilonŋu kalonŋu, kala awâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa i. Naŋa ilonŋu tu i ma ilo ara nâ ñana nanenŋu wângiŋa ñine. ³⁵ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuzavarunzi kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi rârâni. Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi tamâta sakamao ma naonzi tia lâ. Naŋa apanea Yova Kindeni ŋa asuka kâki. Miki rârâni kala kapanea Yova Kindeni!

105

Maro Kindeni ikatonanzi ne tamâta

¹ Miki tamâta ñai, miki ma kawami ndaŋge pa Yova Kindeni, aku katula i kilala pwataki tu i ŋa nde ñalae. Miki katapâri panzi tinikoa ŋu rârâni ñana i ne vetâŋa ñalaŋala kâ.

² Miki kawâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa i, aku katula vetâŋa arara rârâni i muŋga iveta ñinde pwataki. ³ Miki kandekana Yova Kindeni Sapâŋa Tamwata. Miki tamâta ea uru kapono muli pa i,

ande ara ñana miki ñinde ma ilomi ndeka nâ. ⁴ Miki kalâ pa Yova Kindeni i Walo Tamwata, ku kamandi i nao ikura zo rârâni.

⁵⁻⁶ Miki Yova Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta ñine lâ Abraham ne vâsa ŋgu, miki kalonŋo ŋga. Mao nâ, miki Yova Kindeni ne pateâŋa tamâta ñinde lâ Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu, miki kalomi ŋgere kilo ñana Yova Kindeni ne mâsi ñalaŋala, aku kalomi ŋgere kilo ñana i ne mâsi ñana ipare nia panzi tamâta sakamao kâ tona. ⁷ Yova Kindeni imo kinda nenda Maro Ñalae. Ina uru ikai poe panzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno kulu.

⁸ I ne mbutukunâŋa muŋgâŋa ñinde ma ikeno mine ikura zo zo. I ma iveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa mine ku imo nâ.

⁹ Nanayoni ipambwâre kuku Abraham, aku ŋgua pâŋa ñinde ikeno pa Abraham natu Isaka tona. ¹⁰ Yova Kindeni ipa ŋgua kuku Isaka natu Yakopu, aku ŋgua pâŋa ñinde ma ikeno mine nâ ikura zo rârâni. Iveta ŋgua pâŋa kunzi Isrel ŋgu, aku ñinde ma marumbu tia. ¹¹ Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua pâŋa kala ñine: “Naŋa ma Kenan tâno alua miki. Naŋa apatea tâno ñinde tu ma ikeno pa miki tavanzi nemi vâsa ŋgu.”

¹² Mao nâ, nia ndoyo Yova Kindeni ne ŋgu ñinde kambwanenzi nde kiri-mwata, aku simo tâno ñinde sitogo lombo mine.

¹³ Lâ zo ñinde kinzi simo sonde tia. Kinzi uru soka silâ pa tâno pinde, aku muli ŋga silâ pa tâno pinde. Kinzi simo koipu ñalae tonŋe ne tâno ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ñinenŋa sipile tâno ñinde ku silâ pa koipu ñalae tonŋe ne tâno.

¹⁴ Andeta Yova Kindeni ñandai isâu panzi tinikoa ŋgu tu ma sizavarunzi ŋga. I itu kaika panzi koipu ñalaŋala tu ma siveta soki pa i ne ŋgu ndimo. ¹⁵ Ipainzi tu, “Naŋa apateanzi tamâta ñine tu ma sikai wurâta pa naŋa. Miki ma kaveta kemi sakamao tonŋe panzi ndimo. Miki ma kakai kazâŋa panzi nanenŋu ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta ndimo.”

¹⁶ Yova Kindeni iveta putole ñalae ipâŋga Kenan tâno, tâno ñine i ne ŋgu simo, aku izavaru kanzi kâpwa rârâni marumbu lâ. ¹⁷ Andeta i ilo tu ma ivilanzi

ne tamâta. Mine kala muŋgani lâ isupwa Yosepe ilâ pa Isip tâno imuŋga panzi. Vetâŋa ŋinde nde ipâŋga mine; tamâta pinde siko Yosepe saŋenzi tua, aku sikai silâ Isip tâno ku iveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi. ¹⁸ Kinzi wâlo kaika nâ sipa i kie, kala kie nâna. Aku simwali wâlo kaika ku silita lâ i ŋandola tona. ¹⁹ I imo mine lee, ŋinenŋa vetâŋa pinde ipâŋga, aku vetâŋa ŋinde nde kie taituni itogo Yosepe muŋga iporo tu ma ipâŋga mine. Mine kala ŋgua ŋinde Yova Kindeni itula pa Yosepe nde ipâŋga kanaŋo. ²⁰ Ninenŋa Isip nenzi koipu ŋalae ipalele ilo kalo ku isupwa tamâta tonge ilâ iyaule wâlo kaika piti lâ Yosepe tini. Mao nâ, koipu ŋalae ŋinde ikai Yosepe piti lâ luma sakamao ilo ku iyâti imâ. ²¹ Aku koipu ŋalae ŋinde io Yosepe ipâŋga tamâta ŋalae. Mine kala Yosepe imo koipu mbâna-mbâna lâ Isip tâno. ²² I ne wurâta nde ŋana ikai poe panzi koipu ŋalae ne dumui wa ipanananzi tamâta ŋinde uru situla ilo-kalo pa koipu ŋalae wa.

²³ Aku muli, ŋinenŋa Yosepe tama Yakopu kala ilâ imo Isip tâno tona. ²⁴ Kinzi simo Isip tâno lee, ku Yova Kindeni ivilanzi tamwata ne ngu, kala sipulianzi nenzi vâsa râra sipâŋga. Iveta nenzi walo ipâŋga ŋalae, ipole nenzi kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde nenzi walo. ²⁵ Mine nde ilele kinzi Isip tamâta ilonzi kalonzi kala sikai kazâŋa panzi i tamwata ne ngu. Ninenŋa kinzi Isip siroto nzâla ŋana siveta soki panzi Yova Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta. ²⁶ Ninenŋa Yova Kindeni ipateanzi ne wurâta tamâta rua, Mose ku Aron rua, aku isupwanzi ŋana sivilanzi i ne ngu. ²⁷ Mine kala kinzi rua situla Yova Kindeni ne mâsi ŋalanala kie-kie ipâŋga Isip tâno. ²⁸ Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋinde Yova Kindeni iveta kondoma ŋalae ipâŋga itura Isip tâno ndoni, andeta kinzi taŋanzi kaika nâ pa i kawa ŋgua. ²⁹ Aku iveta lâ ipalele ipâŋga see tona, kala Isip kanzi iŋa râraŋi sipamateteu marumbu lâ. ³⁰ Aku ivetanzi piri-piri sipâŋga kambwanenzi walo tona, kala sipipi lâ sikura tâno ŋinde ndoni. Kinzi silâ lee sipipi lâ koipu ŋalae tamwata ne luma ilo

tona. ³¹ Aku Yova Kindeni iporo ŋgua, ŋinenŋa lâŋo wa nipa-nipa râra ŋinde nde simâ sipâŋga tava, ku silâ sikura tâno ŋinde ndoni. ³² Aku i ŋandai io karâzi nâ indue pa nenzi tâno ŋga. I io karâzi “ais” tava loloa indue imâ ŋana iyaula nenzi tâno. ³³ I iyaula nenzi kâi waini wa kâi “fik” wa, aku imbware nenzi kâi pinde râraŋi nuki-nuki tona. ³⁴ Aku i kawa iporo ŋgua, ŋinenŋa ndemu-ndemu râra ŋinde simâ sipâŋga tona. Tamâta tonge ikura tu isowe kambwanenzi, ande tia ndo. ³⁵ Kinzi ndemu-ndemu sika kelekele râraŋi launzi keno, aku sika kâpwa ndoni Isip tamâta muŋga sipau kala ipâŋga tâno ilo ŋinde tona. ³⁶ Ninenŋa Yova Kindeni ipunzi Isip ngu natunzi tamâne nzâla-kulu râraŋi sipamateteu.

³⁷ Aku muli, ŋinenŋa Yova Kindeni ikainzi Isrel ngu sipile Isip ku siyâti silâ. I iveta mine; igagati kinzi Isip ilonzi kalonzi, kala sikai nenzi siŋgâra arara “silva” wa “gol” râraŋi ku silanzi Isrel ngu, kala sikai silâ. Kinzi Isrel tamâta râraŋi soka ara nâ silâ, aku Yova Kindeni ne tamâta tonge ipayaula ande tia. ³⁸ Nana tu kinzi Isip ngu siruru pâta ŋananzi Isrel ngu. Mine kala lâ zo ŋana kinzi simora tu Isrel ma sipilenzi silâ, ande ilonzi ndeka nâ. ³⁹ Kinzi Isrel ngu nde soka silâ, aku Yova Kindeni io take-take tonge imâ ituranzi ne tamâta. Anŋa lâ mbo, ande isupwa yâa ŋalae ipâŋga isinalanzi itogo sinâla mine. ⁴⁰ Kinzi sino papa ŋana simbi pinde, aku ionzi sii pinde simâ, kala i ne ngu sika. I samba ne kâpwa ilanzi sika, kala kapwanzi pupuro ndo. ⁴¹ Aku kinzi sirakoŋa ŋana lâa tava. Mine nde iveta mira ŋalae tonge tu ipwa, kala lâa imaliŋi irere indue ilâ pa nia bilimu, itogo lâa irere dugu ilo mine.

⁴² Mao nâ, i kalo ngere kilo ŋana ŋgua pâŋa sapâŋa ŋinde muŋga iveta kuku ne wurâta tamâta Abraham. ⁴³ Mine kala ikainzi i tamwata ne pateâŋa tamâta siyâti silâ. Kinzi sisuŋa kawanzi ŋalae, aku siwâŋgi ku sindeka nâ silâ. ⁴⁴ Aku muli ŋga ikai tinikoa ngu nenzi tâno ku ikisi keri panzi i ne ngu ŋinde kala simo ndaina, aku isâu panzi tu ma sika kâpwa kinzi ngu ŋinde muŋga sipau ipâŋga

tâno ilo. ⁴⁵ Iveta mine ŋana duvi ŋine kâ: i ilo tu kinzi Isrel ŋgu ma sipono muli pa i ne ŋgua tukuŋa rârâni wa i kawa ŋgua ndoni wa. Tapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki!

106

Maro Kindeni uru iveta kie ara panzi ne tamâta

¹ Tapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki! Kawânda ndaŋge pa i, ŋana tu i nde ara tamwata, aku i uru tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

² Tamâta tonje ikura ŋana itula mâsi ŋalaŋala rârâni Yova Kindeni muŋga iveta ŋinde duvi pwataki, ande tia. Aku tamâta tonje ne paneâŋa ma irerege kuku i ne vetâŋa ŋinde, ande tia. ³ Kinda tasama tu Yova Kindeni ne nzâmbe ara ikeno panzi tamâta ea soka i ne tukuŋa muli ku sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara ikura zo rârâni. ⁴ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ŋana noko ma kuvilanzi ne tamâta, ande naŋa ano pano tu kalo ŋgere ŋana naŋa kâ tava. Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋana noko ma pwainzi piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ande naŋa ilongu tu noko ma pwai naŋa piti tona mine nâ. ⁵ Naŋa ilongu tu amora noko ne tamâta simo ara wa sikai kekeleke arara wa, aku naŋa atu andeka kunzi noko tamwata ne ŋgu. Noko kupatea maka pa tamwata, aku naŋa atu andekanano kunzi.

⁶ Yova Kindeni, maka kaveta kiesaka, itogo timbuma muŋga siveta mine. Maka kaveta vetâŋa potomule wa mâsi saka-mao kie-kie. ⁷ Nanayoni, lâ zo ŋinde maka timbuma simo Isip tâno, ande kinzi ŋandai kalonzi ŋgere sondo ŋana mâsi ŋalaŋala ŋinde noko kuveta panzi ŋga. Noko kutula pwataki panzi mbwani rârâ tu noko tini mwasa ndo panzi. Andeta kinzi kalonzi kapa ŋana ŋinde kâ, aku lâ zo ŋinde kinzi silâ sipâŋga Tâi Njîni pwali, ande kinzi taŋanzi kaika papa Yova Kindeni Walo Tamwata. ⁸ Andeta Yova Kindeni ilo pateo tu ma itula ne walo kaika ŋalae ŋinde pwataki panzi. Mine kala ikea ŋananzi, itogo muŋga ipa ŋgua tu ma iveta mine, kala ŋandai sipayaula ŋga. ⁹ I iveta mine; i itu

ŋgua kaika papa Tâi Njîni, kala tâi mâsa-mâsa lâ. Mine nde ikainzi ne tamâta soka mâsa-mâsa nâ lâ tâi ilo simbwaliu silâ, itogo tamâta iyoka tâno kaika mine.

¹⁰ Mao nâ, iyautenzi piti lâ tamâta pinde mbaunzi ilo, kinzi ŋinde uru wisinzi nâna panzi. Ivilanzi kala nenzi kazâŋa tamâta sikura tu sizavarunzi, ande tia. ¹¹ Andeta tâi ipatukunzi nenzi kazâŋa tamâta marumbu lâ, kala kinzi rârâni naonzi tia lâ. ¹² Njineŋga Yova Kindeni ne tamâta kalonzi tawana i ne ŋgua pâŋa, aku siwâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa i.

¹³ Andeta kinzi walele nâ kalonzi kapa ŋana Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa ŋinde kâ. Aku kinzi ŋandai sio tininzi pa Maro Kindeni tu ma itula ne pateâŋa pwataki panzi ŋga. Kinzi sikai siveta ikura warakanzi nâ nenzi ilo-kalo. ¹⁴ Kinzi simo nia bilimu, aku ilonzi ŋalae koŋa ŋana sika kâpwa ara pinde kâ. Mine kala siveta soki ku siporo ŋgua kaika pa Maro Kindeni. ¹⁵ Njineŋga Maro Kindeni isâu panzi, aku kekeleke ŋinde kinzi sita ŋana, ande ŋinde ilanzi lâ. Andeta iveta pukonja ŋalae ipâŋga panzi tona.

¹⁶ Kinzi sipa nenzi pâla kâki simo nia bilimu, andeta tamâta pinde ilonzi ŋuru-ŋuru ŋana Mose kâ. Aku mine nâ, kinzi sipadâda ŋana Yova Kindeni tamwata ne wurâta tamâta Aron tona. ¹⁷ Mine nde tâno ipwa kawa maa, aku Datan tavanzi Abiram ne ŋgu ndoni nde patanzi sindue silâ mbââ ilo. Njineŋga tâno kawa kapu ku itataunzi lâ. ¹⁸ Njineŋga yââ iyoka pa samba indue imâ kananzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde muŋga sipono muli panzi Datan ku Abiram rua, kala sipamateteu lâ.

¹⁹ Njineŋga silâ sipâŋga Orep Tuu, ande sikai mira “gol” ku siveta bulmakao tai tonje, aku sipare tukunzi papa maro laŋeŋa ŋinde. ²⁰ Kinzi sipile nenzi mâsi ŋana sipare tukunzi pa Yova Kindeni, inani ŋa ŋalae ndo, aku sipare tukunzi pa bulmakao tamâne kaa uru ika leu nâ ŋinde tai. ²¹ Kinzi kalonzi kapa ŋana nenzi Yautâŋa Tamwata Maro Kindeni, inani kala muŋga iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala lâ Isip tâno. ²² Mao nâ, ina iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala kie-kie lâ Isip. Kinzi tamâta

simora mâsi nalanjala nînde iveta lâ Tâi Nînji, kala wisinzi motutu lâ. Andeta kinzi walele nâ kalonzi kapa nana. ²³ Mine kala Maro Kindeni ilo patea tu ma izavarunzi ne ngu. Andeta i ne pateânga tamâta Mose nde imandi nao ku ino papa tu ma ipile ne wisi-nâna ku ma kalo sukânga njananzi. Aku Yova Kindeni isâu papa, kala izavarunzi tia.

²⁴ Andeta muli nga, ande kinzi Isrel ngu tininzi pwâka tu sikai tâno ara nînde, nana tu kinzi nandai kalonzi tawana Yova Kindeni ne ngua pânga nga.

²⁵ Kinzi sisanona nâ simo nenzi pâla ilo, aku siporo ngua ilonzi nuru-nuru. Kinzi nandai sipono muli pa Yova Kindeni kawa ngua nga. ²⁶ Mine nde Yova Kindeni itu ngua kaika panzi, aku iporo tu ma ipunzi pâta simâte lâ nia bilimu. ²⁷ Aku ipa ngua tu ma isoki nenzi vâsa sikâwa pwapwataki silâ simo tinikoa ngu ngininzi lee, ma sipamateteu lâ tinikoa nenzi tâno.

²⁸ Nînennga kinzi silâ sipânga Peor Tuu, aku sipono muli pa kinzi tinikoa nenzi maro lanjeja, i na tu Bal. Kinzi sika simbi munga sipatarâwa papa maro lanjeja nînde, andeta maro lanjeja nînde nandai imo via nga. ²⁹ Nenzi vetânga nînde igagati Yova Kindeni ilo kalo, kala i wisi nâna nalae nînde panzi. Mine kala isupwa pukonja sakamao ilâ ipânga panzi.

³⁰ Andeta Finias imandi ku ipare nia panzi tamâta siveta vetânga soki nînde, kala pukonja nalae nînde marumbu lâ.

³¹ Kala nîne kinda uru kalonda ngere nana Finias ne vetânga sondo nînde kâ. Aku muli nga, ikura zo rârâni, ande kinzi tamâta ma kalonzi ngere mine nâ nana i ne vetânga nînde kâ.

³² Aku zo tonge kinzi Isrel ngu simo Meriba lââ bwalika, andeta siveta Yova Kindeni wisi nâna panzi. Aku nana nenzi vetânga soki nînde kâ, ande malia ipânga pa Mose. ³³ Kinzi siveta Mose wisi nâna ndo. Mine kala i nandai kalo ngere sondo nînennga iporo nga; ikai iporo nâ.

³⁴ Munga Yova Kindeni iporo itu kaika panzi tu ma sipunzi tinikoa ngu rârâni pâta sipamateteu. Andeta kinzi nandai siveta ikura Yova Kindeni kawa ngua

nga. ³⁵ Tia ku Isrel tamâta sipakâe kunzi tinikoa ngu tamâta, aku sipono muli pa nenzi vetânga sakamao tona. ³⁶ Kinzi sipare tukunzi panzi maro lanjeja, aku nînde iveta Yova Kindeni wisi nâna, kala izavarunzi lâ. ³⁷ Opopo, kinzi sipunzi warakanzi natunzi simâte, itogo patarawânga siveta panzi maro lanjeja mine. ³⁸ Mao nâ, kinzi sipunzi warakanzi natunzi taine wa tamâne wa simâte. Natunzi nînde nandai siveta vetânga soki tonge nga, taitu kinzi sipunzi pâta ku sio karaenzi ilâ pa Kenan tâno nenzi maro lanjeja, itogo patarawânga mwasina. Aku nenzi vetânga sakamao nînde iveta tâno ipânga muso lâ Yova Kindeni nao. ³⁹ Nenzi vetânga nînde iveta kinzi warakanzi sipânga ilonzi muso ndo lâ Yova Kindeni nao. Kinzi sipu mulinzi pa nenzi Maro Kindeni, aku silâ sipasipa kunzi maro pinde. Mine kala kinzi sipânga sitogonzi nzâla taine mine.

⁴⁰ Mine nde Yova Kindeni wisi nâna ndo panzi ne tamâta. I tini pwâka ndo njananzi ne ngu. ⁴¹ Ipu muli panzi lâ, ku ionzi silâ tinikoa ngu mbaunzi ilo. Mine kala kinzi simo nenzi kazânga tamâta kalonzi. ⁴² Nenzi kazânga tamâta nînde nde siveta kenzi sakamao ndo panzi. Kinzi kazânga tamâta nenzi walo nde kaika, kala sitawanzi Yova Kindeni ne tamâta ndue ndo. ⁴³ Munga Yova Kindeni ivilanzi ne tamâta mbwani rârâ, taitu kinzi warakanzi ilonzi patea tu ma sipu mulinzi papa i. Aku nenzi kiesaka nînde itawanzi ndue ndo lâ.

⁴⁴ Taitu muli nga kinzi sisarâwa pa Yova Kindeni tu ivilanzi, aku ipalojo pa nenzi nonja. I kalo sukânga njananzi, nana tu kinzi simo sakamao. ⁴⁵ I kalo sukânga ndo njananzi, aku kalo ngere kilo nana ne ngua pânga mungânga kâ. I ilo ndo keno panzi, kala ipalele ilo kalo ku ilele nao panzi kilo. ⁴⁶ Kinzi kazânga tamâta munga siveta kenzi sakamao nâ panzi Isrel. Andeta Yova Kindeni nînennga ilulunzi ilonzi kalonzi kala kalonzi sukânga njananzi Isrel ngu.

⁴⁷ Mine nde maka nema Maro Yova Kindeni, kala nîne maka kano pano tu kuvilama lâ vetânga kie taituni, aku

pwaima piti lâ kinzi tinikoa ngu mbaunzi ilo. Pwaima kataulo kalâ pa nema tâno kilo. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande maka ma kawama ndaŋge ŋalae pano, ku ma kandekanano kapanea noko ŋa sapâŋa ŋinde kasuka kâki.

⁴⁸ Tapanea Yova Kindeni, ina kinda Isrel nenda Yova Kindeni! Tapanea i ŋa tasuka kâki ikura zo zo! Miki tamâta rârâni kawami tu, “Mao nâ”. Tapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki!

107

Kinda tandeka ŋana Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa ara kâ

¹ “Kinda kawânda ndaŋge pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i nde ara tamwata, aku i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.”

² Miki tamâta ŋine Yova Kindeni muŋga ikaimi piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, miki rârâni kagogo kawami aku kaporo ŋgua ndaina. ³ Nana tu miki muŋga kamo tinikoa ngu nenzi tâno ikeno pa mbwera kâ wa wâra kâ wa nia ndoni wa, andeta iyautemi piti lâ ku ikaimi taulo mâ.

⁴ Kinzi pinde muŋga simo nia bilimu ku soka silâ wa simâ wa, siroto nzâla ŋana ma silâ pa lawea tonje tu ma simo ara kâ. Andeta sisânda nzâla tonje kulu tia. ⁵ Kinzi putole ipunzi pâta lâ, aku sirakoŋa ŋana lââ kâ, kala ilonzi malia ndo. ⁶ Malia ikainzi mine lee, ŋinenŋa sisarâwa pa Yova Kindeni tu ivilanzi, aku ikai malia ŋinde piti panzi. ⁷ Ionzi lâ nzâla ara ku ikai poe panzi. Ikainzi soka silâ lee sipâŋga lawea ara tonje, aku simo ŋinde. ⁸ Mine nde ara ŋana kinzi ŋinde ma kawanzi ndaŋge ŋalae pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i ne tini-mwasa ikeno panzi ikura zo rârâni, aku i uru iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala arara panzi tamâta. ⁹ I uru lââ ilanzi tamâta ea sirakoŋa ŋana lââ kâ. Kinzi sinu, aku ilonzi ara ndo. Anŋa tamâta ea kinzi putole ipunzi, ande i uru kâpwa ŋalae ilanzi kala sika lee kapwanzi pupuro ndo lâ.

¹⁰ Anŋa kinzi pinde nde simo luma sakamao ilo. Kinzi simo nia ŋana ndo. Kinzi nenzi kazâŋa tamâta muŋga sipa wâlo kaika lâ tininzi, aku nâna silanzi.

¹¹ Nana tu kinzi taŋanzi kaika pa Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua. Kinzi sipu Yova Kindeni Walo Tamwata ne ŋgua tukuŋa ututu. ¹² Yova Kindeni iveta malia panzi kala simakâsa sikai wurâta ŋalae ndo, aku ilonzi kura tia ndo. Kinzi patanzi sindue tâno kulu, andeta tamâta tonje imo ŋana isukanzi kâ, ande tia. ¹³ Malia ikainzi mine lee, ŋinenŋa sisarâwa pa Yova Kindeni tu ivilanzi, aku ikai malia ŋinde piti panzi. ¹⁴ Yova Kindeni iyautenzi piti lâ nia kondoma ŋinde ilo, aku ipu wâlo kaika muŋga ikeno tininzi ŋinde ututu. ¹⁵ Mine nde ara ŋana kinzi ŋinde ma kawanzi ndaŋge ŋalae pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i ne tini-mwasa ikeno panzi ikura zo rârâni, aku i uru iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala arara panzi tamâta. ¹⁶ Nana tu imbware kinzi kazâŋa tamâta nenzi lawea ŋgumbi nzâla “aini” ŋinde ututu, aku imbware “aini” ipono luma sakamao ne nzâla kawa ŋinde ututu tona.

¹⁷ Anŋa kinzi pinde nde sipile ilo-kalo ara, kala sikai malia ŋana kiesaka kiekie kinzi siveta ŋinde. Kinzi sipaveta kuku vetâŋa sakamao, kala sisânda nâna kulu. ¹⁸ Mine kala kinzi tininzi pwâka ŋana sika kâpwa kâ, ande kala laiti ŋana simâte kâ. ¹⁹ Malia ikainzi mine lee, ŋinenŋa sisarâwa pa Yova Kindeni tu ivilanzi, aku ikai malia ŋinde piti panzi. ²⁰ I tamwata iporo ŋgua, aku ŋgua ŋinde iveta tininzi ara kilo. Iyautenzi piti lâ nâna ilo. ²¹ Mine nde ara ŋana kinzi ŋinde ma kawanzi ndaŋge ŋalae pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i ne tini-mwasa ikeno panzi ikura zo rârâni, aku i uru iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala arara panzi tamâta. ²² Aku ara ŋana kinzi ma siveta patarawâŋa, ŋana itula pwataki tu nenzi ndaŋge ŋalae ikeno papa i. Aku ara ŋana kinzi ma sindeka ku siwângi wânggiŋa situla i ne vetâŋa rârâni pwataki panzi tamâta tona.

²³ Anŋa kinzi pinde nde sikai wurâta lâ wânŋa ŋalaŋala kulu, kala sikâwa tâi geza-geza silâ sikura lawea lawea sikai wurâta ŋana mbaliŋa kâ. ²⁴ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde simora Yova Kindeni ne mâsi kilala. Kinzi simora mâsi ŋalaŋala iveta lâ tâi geza-geza tini. ²⁵ Mao nâ, kinzi simora

Yova Kindeni itu pa lawea, ninenŋa lawea ŋalae imandi ku iveta kâla ikâki ŋalae. ²⁶ Tâi nde isukanzi wângga ŋalaŋala kâki wa itawanzi ndue wa. Mine nde kinzi tamâta simo wângga kulu ninde nde siruru tu ma sipayaula, aku kalonzi loko nâ. ²⁷ Kinzi sikâwa sitanŋenge silâ wa simâ wa, sitogo tamâta inu lââ kaika kala idauda mine. Kinzi sisama pâta ŋana sikai poe pa wângga kâ, andeta sikura tu siveta vetâŋa tonŋe ŋana sivila wângga kâ, ande tia. ²⁸ Malia ikainzi mine lee, ninenŋa sisarâwa pa Yova Kindeni tu ivilanzi, aku ikai malia ninde piti panzi. ²⁹ Ipono lawea ŋalae kala tâi pâti kii lâ, aku kâla imâte lâ. ³⁰ Kinzi simora tu tâi pâti kii lâ, kala sindeka ndo. Aku Yova Kindeni ikainzi silâ sipânŋa lawea ne mâta ninde kinzi ilonzi tu ma sipâti simo ninde. ³¹ Mine nde ara ŋana kinzi ninde ma kwanzi ndanŋe ŋalae pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i ne tini-mwasa ikeno panzi ikura zo râŋâni, aku i uru iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala arara panzi tamâta. ³² Lâ zo ŋana Yova Kindeni ne tamâta ma sipasau tu siwânŋi, ande ara ŋana kinzi tamâta ninde ma siporo situla i kilala pwataki tu i ŋa nde ŋalae ndo. Aku ara ŋana kinzi ma simandi tamâta mbâna-mbâna naonzi lâ nenzi pasauŋa tona, ku sipanea i ŋa sisuka kâki.

³³ Ŋana tu Yova Kindeni ivetanzi lââ ŋalaŋala sipânŋa mâsa-mâsa ndo lâ, aku itu kaika papa lââ tu ma isâko ipânŋa tâno kulu tia kâ. ³⁴ Kinzi tamâta simo tâno ninde nde uru siveta vetâŋa sakamao nâ. Mine nde Yova Kindeni ikai nenzi tâno ara ninde ne siŋi piti, ku iveta ipânŋa tâno ara tia. ³⁵ Andeta Yova Kindeni itu ivilanzi ne tamâta. Mine kala iveta lââ bwalika ipânŋa nia bilimu, aku iveta lââ isâko ipânŋa nia mâsa-mâsa ku irere indue tava. ³⁶ Isâu panzi tamâta ninde putole ipunzi tu ma sikai tâno ninde, kala siveta nenzi lawea ku simo. ³⁷ Kinzi sipau kâpwa tava kâi waini lâ tânoni ndaina, aku kanoŋo ipânŋa maria. ³⁸ Yova Kindeni iveta kie ara ndo panzi ne tamâta. Mine kala sipulianzi nenzi vâsa kambwanenŋi râŋâ sipânŋa, aku iveta nenzi bulmakao sipânŋa kambwanenŋi

walo tona.

³⁹ Andeta muli, ninenŋa kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sipolenzi Yova Kindeni ne tamâta lâ paraŋa ilo ku siveta maŋeti panzi. Kinzi siveta kenzi sakamao panzi wa nâna silanzi wa. ⁴⁰ Andeta Yova Kindeni itawanzi nenzi kazâŋa tamâta ndue ndo, ku inaranzi silâ wa simâ wa lâ nia bilimu pinde nzâla keno tia. ⁴¹ Andeta ivilanzi kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi, kinzi ninde muŋga simo sakamao, aku iveta nenzi vâsa sipânŋa kambwanenŋi walo. ⁴² Kinzi tamâta arara nde simora Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa mine ku wisinzi ara nâ. Anŋa kinzi tamâta sakamao nde siporo tia, kwanzi buu nâ.

⁴³ Ayo, miki tamâta ea kamo tava nemi ilo-kalo ara, ande ara ŋana miki ma kalomi ngere sondo ŋana kekeleke râŋâni ninde kâ. Miki kalomi ngere sondo ŋana Yova Kindeni ne tini-mwasa ninde uru ikeno pa kinda ikura zo râŋâni.

108

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi ne tamâta

¹ Maro Kindeni, nanenŋu kalo-tawana nde ikeno kaika pa noko nâ. Mao nâ, naŋa kalonŋu tawanano sondo ndo, aku naŋa ma awânŋi apanea noko ŋa asuka kâki.

² Lâ mbone-mbone nâ, naŋa ma apagagati warakânŋu amandi sânda lâ kenonŋa nia, aku ma ara nenŋu wânŋu. Naŋa ma awânŋi wânŋiŋa mine lee mbwale pwataki. ³ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ma amandi kinzi tinikoa ngu naonzi, ku ma kawânŋu ndanŋe pa noko. Naŋa ma awânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ pano lâ tamâta ngu râŋâni ngininzi.

⁴ Ŋana tu noko ne tini-mwasa nde kirimwata tia ndo. Ninde ikeno mine ku imo nâ, aku ne keri nde ilâ ikura lâ nia maa ikeno âta ninde. Ikura zo zo noko kuveta ikura ne ngua pâŋa râŋâni, aku mâsi ninde nde ŋalae ndo, ipole take-take ikeno samba tini ninde.

⁵ Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kuveta mâsi tonŋe ipânŋa samba tini, ŋana itula noko kilala pwataki tu noko tamwata nde Maro Ŋalae. Naŋa ilonŋu tu

noko ma kuveta ne walo kaika ipânŋa nia yo panzi tamâta ndoni simo tâno kulu. ⁶ Noko ilo ndo keno pa maka, aku ne walo nde ŋalae tina. Mine nde maka kano pano tu kupaloŋo pa nema noŋa, aku pwaima piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ŋana ma kamo ara kâ. ⁷ Maro Kindeni imo i tamwata ne luma sapâŋa ilo, aku iporo tu, “Naŋa ma apole paraŋa, ŋinenŋa ma andeka ŋana akisi keri lâ Sekem lawea tava Sekot ŋgu nenzi nia kawa ŋinde panzi nanenŋu tamâta. ⁸ Kinzi Ruben ŋgu aŋga kinzi Gat ŋgu nde naŋa warakânŋu nenŋu tamâta, aku kinzi Manase ŋgu kala simo nanenŋu tamâta mine nâ. Kinzi Efraim ŋgu nde sitogo nanenŋu sambara kaika ŋana paraŋa kâ, aŋga kinzi Juda ŋgu nde sitogo koipu ŋalae ne tukâla uru ikeno naŋa mbaunŋu ilo. ⁹ Taitu nanenŋu morâŋa ikeno mine ŋananzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta; kinzi Moap ŋgu nde ŋgu kaa nâ, itogo kondo naŋa uru apua mbaunŋu lâ ilo mwasina. Aku kinzi Idom ŋgu kala simo ŋgu kaa nâ, kala naŋa uru kenŋu nâ apalenzi. Naŋa apolenzi kinzi Filistia ŋgu lâ paraŋa ilo, kala andeka nâ akai lolove.”

¹⁰ Maro Kindeni, tiambo noko tini pwâka tu pwai naŋa alâ apara kunzi ŋgu ŋinde simo lawea ŋalae ilo, laweani ndaina ne ngumbi kaika inŋe mbwalu lâ, tiya? Tiambo noko tini pwâka tu pwai naŋa alâ apara lâ Idom nenzi tâno, tiya? ¹¹ Tiambo noko tamwata kupu muli pa maka marumbu lâ, tiya? Tiambo noko tini pwâka tu kuvilanzi nema zugu tamâta sipole paraŋa, tiya? ¹² Maka kasama tu kinzi tamâta nenzi pavilâŋa nde kelekele kaa nâ. Mine kala maka kano pa noko tu kuvilama ŋana kapolenzi nema kazâŋa tamâta kâ. ¹³ Mao nâ, ambo Maro Kindeni ma ivila maka, ande maka ma kapole paraŋa. I tamwata ma izavarunzi nema kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde.

109

Tamâta ilo malia kala isarâwa pa Maro Kindeni

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, nanenŋu paneâŋa imâ pa noko simbo nâ. Naŋa ano pano tu

kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. ² Naŋa tu kinzi laŋeŋa tamwatanzi sakamao nde sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa ku situ lakinânŋu. ³ Naŋa ŋandai aveta vetâŋa soki panzi ŋga, andeta kinzi sikai kazâŋa pana ku sisowe ŋgua sakamao lâ tiniŋgu. ⁴ Naŋa uru tiniŋgu mwasa nâ panzi ku ano pano tu kusukanzi, andeta kinzini sitalea naŋa. ⁵ Naŋa uru aveta kenŋu ara nâ panzi, andeta kinzi sikatu kenzi sakamao imâ pa naŋa. Naŋa ilonŋu ndo ikeno panzi, andeta kinzi wisinzi nâna nâ pa naŋa.

⁶ Maro ŋalae, kinzi nawalanzi tonŋe iveta malia ŋalae tina pa naŋa. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kupatea tamâta sakamao tonŋe tu ma imandi ŋgua nia ku isowe ŋgua lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde tini. ⁷ Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kusânda nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde ne vetâŋa soki kulu, aku kupa ŋgua ŋana kupare nia papa i kâ. Aku naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kumora i ne noŋa itogo kelekele sakamao tona. ⁸ Naŋa ilonŋu tu i ma imâte walele nâ, ŋinenŋa tamâta tonŋe ma ikai i nia. ⁹ Naŋa ilonŋu tu i ma imâte, aku i natu kinzi ma sipânŋa simo mundoro. Ara ŋana i kaiwa ma imo mwala! ¹⁰ Naŋa ilonŋu tu i natu kinzi ma simo sugorai, nenzi luma tia. Ara ŋana tamâta pinde ma siŋaranzi ŋana nenzi luma siŋga! ¹¹ Ambo tamâta pinde nenzi mbuku ikeno pa nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi ma simâ sikai i ne tâno tava ne kelekele râranî. Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi ma sikai mbaliŋa râranî i munga imakâsa ŋalae ŋana ikai ŋinde. ¹² Naŋa tiniŋgu pwâka tu tamâta tonŋe ma io ne wisi-wisi ilâ pa tamâta ŋinde, aku tiniŋgu pwâka tu tamâta tonŋe ma kalo sukâŋa ŋananzi i natu simo mundoro ŋinde. ¹³ Naŋa ilonŋu tu i ne vâsa râranî ma sipamateteu, aku kinzi tamâta sipânŋa muli muli ŋinde ma kalonzi kapa ndo ŋana tamâta ŋinde ŋa. ¹⁴ Naŋa tiniŋgu pwâka tu Yova Kindeni ma izavaru nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde timbu mungâŋa nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi! Aku naŋa ilonŋu mine nâ ŋana i tina tona! ¹⁵ Mao nâ, naŋa ilonŋu tu Yova Kindeni ma kalo

ŋgere ŋana nenzi kiesaka kâ ikura zo rârâni. Ara ŋana i ma ivetanzi tamâta rârâni kalonzi kapa ndo ŋana kinzi ŋu ŋinde seenzi kâ, ¹⁶ ŋana tu nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde ŋandai io ne wisi-wisi ilâ pa tamâta tonge ŋa. I uru iveta kie sakamao panzi sugorai tamâta wa, kinzi tamâta nenzi kelekele tia wa, kinzi tamâta simo tava kalonzi loko wa. I ilinzi lee ipunzi pâta simâte.

¹⁷ I munŋa indeka ŋana ino pa Yova Kindeni tu ma iveta kie sakamao panzi tamâta pinde. Mine nde ara ŋana tamâta pinde ma sino pa Yova Kindeni tu iveta kie sakamao mine nâ pa i tamwata! I tini pwâka tu Yova Kindeni ma iveta vetâŋa ara panzi tamâta pinde. Mine nde ara ŋana Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa ara ma ikeno malawae ndo ŋana i tamwata mine nâ! ¹⁸ I uru iporo ŋgua sakamao mine ikura zo rârâni, itogo tamâta ipasawa pasawaŋa lâ tini mine. Ara ŋana i ne ŋgua sakamao ŋinde ma ipalele ku izavaru i tamwata! ¹⁹ Naŋa ilonŋu tu i ne ŋgua sakamao ŋinde ma ipâŋga itogo i ne lalava mine. Ara ŋana ŋgua ŋinde ma ilita i kaika ikura zo zo, itogo tamâta ilita wâlo lâ kambwaŋe mine. ²⁰ Mao nâ, naŋa ilonŋu tu Yova Kindeni ma ipare nia mine panzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta, kinzi ŋinde uru siporo ŋgua soki ndo pa naŋa.

²¹ Taitu Koipu Ŋalae Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kuvilana, ikura noko ne ŋgua pâŋa munŋâŋa mine. Noko ne tini-mwasa ara ŋinde ikeno pa naŋa ikura zo zo. Mine nde ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ²² Naŋa amo sugorai ndo, aku akura tu apavila warakâŋgu nde tia. Naŋa ilonŋu malia ndo. ²³ Tini nâ nde ma naŋa naonŋu tia lâ, itogo kari indue ku lala pararai lâ. Naŋa amo atogo ndemu-ndemu lawea itapala kala ilâ lâ. ²⁴ Naŋa andi kaika ŋana kâpwa kâ ikura zo luandondo, kala tukunŋu rua nenzi walo tia ndo. Naŋa tiningu râki-râki ndo. ²⁵ Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta nde simora naŋa ku siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa nâ pana. Kinzi sirurua kulunzi pana wa sineleana wa.

²⁶ Nanenŋu Maro Yova Kindeni, kuvi-lana ŋga! Noko tini mwasa pa naŋa ikura zo rârâni. Mine kala pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo! ²⁷ Yova Kindeni, kutula pwataki panzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta tu noko tamwata simbo nâ kumo nanenŋu Pavilâŋa Tamâta. ²⁸ Ambo kinzi ma sino pano tu kuzavaru naŋa, ande ara. Taitu naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu noko ma kuveta kie ara nâ pana. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kutawanzi tamâta ŋinde siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa. Ŋinenŋa noko ne wurâta tamâta naŋa ma ilonŋu ara nâ. ²⁹ Naŋa ilonŋu tu nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ma mainzi ŋalae. Ara ŋana maŋeti ma ituranzi ndo lâ, itogo pasawaŋa mwasina.

³⁰ Andeta naŋa ma aporo kawâŋgu ndaŋge ŋalae pa Yova Kindeni. Lâ zo ŋana i ne tamâta ma sipasau ŋana si-wawa i kâ, ande naŋa ma amandi kunzi apanea i ŋa. ³¹ Naŋa tu i uru isukanzi kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi ku ikainzi piti lâ nenzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo, kinzi ŋinde situ sipunzi pâta simâte.

110

*Yova Kindeni ipa ŋgua kuku koipu
ŋalae i munŋa ipatea ŋinde
Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Maro Yova Kindeni itu ŋgua pa nanenŋu Maro Ŋalae mine tu, “Noko kusanŋona ŋai pa mbaunŋu wia kâ lee, ikura lâ zo ŋinde naŋa ma aonzi noko ne kazâŋa tamâta simo noko kalo.” ² Maro Yova Kindeni imo Saion lawea, aku io noko tu pwai koipu pa lawea ndoni. Ara, pwai poe kaika panzi ne kazâŋa tamâta. ³ Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋana noko kupara kunzi ne kazâŋa tamâta, ande noko ne tamâta ma ilonzi ara tu simâ pano lâ tuu sapâŋa kulu ŋana sivilano. Noko ma pwai walo kaika ikura zo rârâni, itogo mbo mbo mwâka uru ipâŋga unza tini, kala unza ikai walo wasaseki mine.

⁴ Maro Yova Kindeni ipambwâre lâ ku iporo mine tu, “Noko koipu ŋalae ma kumo patarawâŋa tamâta mine ku kumo nâ. Noko kumo patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalae, kutogo Melikisede mine.” Yova

Kindeni kawa ŋgua rârâni nde mao kanaŋo, aku i ma ilele ne ŋgua ipâŋga kie tonge tia ndo.

⁵ Maro Yova Kindeni uru imandi noko tini laiti ŋana ivilano. Mine kala muli, lâ zo ŋana i ne wisi-nâna ma ipâŋga nia yo, ande i ma ipara kunzi koipu ŋalaŋala, ku ma ipolenzi itawanzi ndue ndo lâ. ⁶ Mao nâ, i ma ipare nia panzi tamâta ŋgu rârâni, ku ma ipunzi tamâta rârâ sipamateteu. I ma itawanzi koipu ŋalaŋala simo tâno ndoni. ⁷ Koipu Ŋalae ma ilâ pa lâa ŋinde irere nzâla ŋaŋe, aku ma inu. Mine kala i ma ikai walo, ku ma ipole paraŋa.

111

Tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki

¹ Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki! Naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu ndoni aporo ndaŋge ŋalae papa i. Lâ zo ŋana i ne tamâta sipasau tu siwawa i, ande naŋa ma amo kunzi ku ma kawâŋgu ndaŋge mine nâ.

² Ŋana tu Yova Kindeni uru iveta vetâŋa arara nâ. Tamâta ea ilonzi ara nâ ŋana Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa kie-kie kâ, ande kinzi ŋinde rârâni uru kalonzi ŋgere sondo ŋana i ne vetâŋa ŋinde kilala kâ. ³ I ne vetâŋa rârâni situla i kilala pwataki tu i ŋa nde ŋalae, aku i ne walo nde kaika ndo. I uru iveta kie ara ndo panzi ne tamâta, ma iveta mine ku imo nâ.

⁴ Yova Kindeni uru igagatinzi ne tamâta ilonzi kalonzi tu ma kalonzi ŋgere ŋana i ne vetâŋa arara ŋinde kâ. I itu kinzi ma sisama tu inani nde wisi-wisi warika wa kalo-sukâŋa warika wa. ⁵ I uru kâpwa isuanzi tamâta ea simege ŋana i kâ. Aku i ma kalo kapa ŋana ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde i muŋga iveta kunzi ne tamâta, ande ma tia. ⁶ Muŋga ikai tinikoa ŋgu nenzi tâno ku ikisi kerî panzi tamwata ne tamâta, aku ne vetâŋa ŋinde itula i ne kaika kilala pwataki panzi.

⁷ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa rârâni nde mao kanaŋo ku sondo ndo. Mine kala kinda takura tu taponi muli pa i ne tukuŋa rârâni. ⁸ Nanayoni, lâ zo ŋinde Yova Kindeni itula ne ŋgua tukuŋa panzi ne tamâta, ande i ne vetâŋa ŋinde

ipâŋga mao kanaŋo ku sondo nâ. Aku i ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋinde ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. ⁹ Ina kala iyautenzi ne tamâta piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ku iveta ŋgua pâŋa kunzi. Aku ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ŋa imo sapâŋa ndo; mine nde ara ŋana tamâta rârâni ma siruru ŋana i kâ.

¹⁰ Ambo tamâta tonge ilo tu ipâŋga ilokalo tamâta, ande i ma imege ŋana Yova Kindeni muŋga lâ ŋga. Ina uru itula ilokalo arara panzi tamâta ea sipalonŋo pa i kawa ŋgua. Paneâŋa ilâ pa i ikura zo rârâni!

112

Kinzi tamâta arara nenzi ndekâŋa

¹ Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki! I ne nzâmbe ara ikeno pa tamâta ea uru imege ŋana i wa ilo ara nâ ŋana ipono muli pa i ne tukuŋa wa.

² Tamâta ara ŋinde natu wukale, kinzi ma simo tamâta ŋalaŋala lâ ŋgu naonzi. Aku Yova Kindeni ne nzâmbe ara ma ikeno panzi tamâta ara ŋinde timbunzi wukale mine nâ. ³ Tamâta ara ŋinde see taitu kinzi ma simo mbaliŋa warakanzi, aku i tamwata ne vetâŋa arara ma ikeno ikura zo zo. ⁴ Ikura zo zo, tamâta ara uru kalo sukâŋa ŋananzi tini pinde ku io ne wisi-wisi ilâ panzi, aku i ne vetâŋa rârâni nde sondo nâ. Mine kala i nde itogo sinâla ŋana isinalanzi tamâta arara simo nia ŋaŋa ilo. ⁵ Tamâta ea uru ivilanzi tini pinde ŋana mbumbu kâ ku iveta vetâŋa sondo nâ ŋana ikai mbaliŋa kâ, ande tamâta ŋinde ma imo ara nâ.

⁶ Mao nâ, ambo tamâta tonge ipono muli sondo pa Yova Kindeni, ande tamâta ŋinde ma imo ara nâ. Aku kinzi tamâta sipâŋga muli-muli ŋinde ma silonŋo i parina. ⁷ Ambo tamâta ara mine ma ilonŋo pâri tu malia pinde ma imâ ipâŋga, ande i ma iruru tia, ŋana tu i ne kalotawana ikeno kaika pa Yova Kindeni. ⁸ I ma iruru ku kalo loko ŋana vetâŋa tonge tia. Isama tu Yova Kindeni ma ipolenzi ne kazâŋa tamâta. ⁹ I uru kelekele rârâ ilanzi sugorai tamwatanzi, aku ne vetâŋa arara ŋinde ma ikeno ikura zo zo. I ma

imo tamâta ŋalae, aku kinzi tamâta ma sisuka i ŋa kâki.

¹⁰ Kinzi tamâta sakamao simora tu tamâta ara uru imo ara mine, kala simo sipadâda nâ. Kinzi wisinzi nâna lee sipayaula ku naonzi tia lâ. Aku kekelele ara ndia kinzi tamâta sakamao situ ma sikai pa warakanzi, ande ŋinde ma sikai tia.

113

Kinzi tamâta sindeka, ŋana tu Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara panzi

¹ Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki! Miki Yova Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta, miki kasuka i ŋa kâki!

² Ara ŋana paneâŋa mine nâ ma lâ pa Yova Kindeni lâ zo ŋine wa zo muli-muli wa. ³ Mine nde miki tamâta kala kamo pa mbwera kâ, anga miki ŋinde kamo pa wâra kâ, miki rârâni kapanea Yova Kindeni kasuka i ŋa kâki!

⁴ Nana tu Yova Kindeni imo ikai Maro panzi tamâta ngu ndoni. I ŋa nde ŋalae ndo, kala ipolenzi kekelele rârâni simo samba ilo. ⁵ Mao nâ, tamâta tonge irerege kuku kinda nenda Maro Yova Kindeni, ande tia. Ina imo âta ndo, ⁶ kala nao tundu ŋana imora nia maa wa tâno wa. ⁷ I nao tundu ŋana ivilanzi kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi, aku ikainzi piti lâ nia sakamao ilo. Tamâta ea simo sakamao ku sikura tu sipavila warakanzi tia, ande i uru isuka kinzi ŋinde kâki, ⁸ aku ionzi simo rege-rege kunzi i ne ngu nenzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna. ⁹ Aku i uru iveta kie ara ndo panzi taine nŋga tava. Ivilanzi kala sipaguguanzi natunzi, ande kala taine ŋinde sindeka pâta kanaŋo. Mine kala tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki!

114

Wângiŋa ŋana zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni iyautenzi Isrel ngu piti lâ Isip tâno

¹ Mungani, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi Isrel ngu sipile Isip tâno, lâ zo ŋinde Yakopu ne vâsa ngu sipile tinikoa ngu nenzi lawea,

² ande lâ zoni ndaina kinzi Juda ngu sipâŋga Maro Kindeni ne ngu sapâŋa. Mao nâ, kinzi Isrel ngu sipâŋga i

tamwata ne tamâta. ³ Maro Kindeni ina ipâŋga Tâi Nŋi pwali, aku tâi nde ikâwa lâ imandi pa pinde, lâ imandi pa pinde. Nŋenŋa i lâ lee ipâŋga Jodan Lââ pwali, aku lââ imandi nâ. ⁴ Kinzi tuu ŋalaŋala siruru kala sipapatiki sitogonzi meme mine. Aku kinzi tuu kiri-kiri kala sisonga pwapwataki sitogonzi lama natu mine.

⁵ Noko tâi ndai, ande vetâŋa ndia ipâŋga pano kala noko pwâwa mine, a? Anga noko Jodan Lââ, mana mana ŋga kurere tia, a? ⁶ Anga miki tuu ŋalaŋala, ande vetâŋa ndia ipâŋga pami kala kapapatiki katogonzi meme mine, a? Anga miki tuu kiri-kiri, mana mana ŋga kasonga pwapwataki katogonzi lama natu mine, a?

⁷ Mao nâ, miki kamege ŋana Maro Kindeni kâ kala kaveta mine. Noko tâno ŋai, kala ŋine Maro ŋalae imâ ipâŋga laiti lâ. Mine kala kuririŋo ŋga! Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni nde imâ ipâŋga lâ; mine nde ara ŋana noko ma kumo kuririŋo nâ.

⁸ Nana tu ina iveta lââ ipâŋga mira ilo ku iyâti imâ, aku inani iveta lââ isâko mira kaika ŋalaŋala ilo ku irere ndue.

115

Maro Kindeni i simbo nâ nde Maro mao

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno pa maka ikura zo zo, aku noko uru kuveta ikura tamwata kawa ŋgua rârâni. Mine nde maka ma kasuka noko simbo nâ ŋa kâki. Maka ma kapasuka warakama ŋama kâki, ande tia.

² Nana sâ kâ ŋga kinzi tinikoa ngu uru sivaligi maka ku sikasonama mine tu, “Miki nemi Maro Kindeni ande imo ndia”, a? ³ Kinzi sizizâla tu kinda nenda Maro Kindeni imo samba ilo, aku i uru iveta ikura tamwata nâ ne pateâŋa. ⁴ Anga kinzi tinikoa ngu nenzi maro nde kekelele kaa nâ. Kinzi tamâta nâ sipare maro ŋinde tainzi lâ mira “gol” wa “silva” tini. ⁵ Kinzi maro laŋeŋa ŋinde kawanzi keno, andeta sikura tu siporo ŋgua kâ, nde tia. Kinzi matanzi keno, andeta sikura tu simora kekelele kâ, nde tia. ⁶ Kinzi taŋanzi keno, andeta sikura tu siloŋo ŋgua kâ, nde tia. Kinzi vigunzi keno, andeta sikura tu siŋo kekelele kuwae kâ,

nde tia. ⁷ Kinzi mbaunzi keno, andeta sikura tu sitaŋo kelekele kâ, nde tia. Aku kinzi kenzi keno, andeta sikura tu soka kâ, nde tia. Kinzi sikura tu sisarâwa wa siveta nduŋeŋa tonŋe tia. ⁸ Mine nde naŋa aporo tu kinzi tamâta kala uru sipare maro laŋeŋa kaa kaa ŋinde tainzi, ande kinzi ŋinde nde sirerege kunzi maro laŋeŋa ŋinde. Aku tamâta ea uru kalonzi tawana maro laŋeŋa ŋinde, ande kinzi kala sipâŋga kaa nâ, sitogonzi kinzi mine.

⁹ Aŋga miki Isrel ŋgu tamâta, miki ma kalomi tawana Yova Kindeni, ina uru ivilami wa ikatonami wa. ¹⁰ Aku miki Yova Kindeni ne patarawâŋa tamâta lâ Aron ne vâsa ŋgu, miki ma kalomi tawana Yova Kindeni, ina uru ivilami wa ikatonami wa. ¹¹ Miki tamâta ŋine uru kamege ŋana Yova Kindeni kâ, miki ma kalomi tawana i nâ, ina uru ivilami wa ikatonami wa. ¹² Nana tu Yova Kindeni uru kalo ŋgere ŋana kinda kâ, aku i ma iveta kie ara nâ pa kinda. I ma iveta kie ara mine nâ panzi Isrel ŋgu tamâta, sitavanzi Yova Kindeni ne patarawâŋa tamâta lâ Aron ne vâsa ŋgu. ¹³ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ma iveta kie ara panzi tamâta ea simege ŋana i kâ, kinzi tamâta ŋalaŋala wa sugorai tamwatanzi wa.

¹⁴ Naŋa ilonŋu tu Yova Kindeni ma iveta natumi sipâŋga kambwanenzi walo, aku ilonŋu tu i ma iveta mine nâ panzi timbumi wukale tona. ¹⁵ Mao nâ, naŋa ilonŋu tu Yova Kindeni tamwata ma iveta kie ara ndo pa miki. Ina nia ndoyo ipulianzi samba wa tâno wa.

¹⁶ Samba nde Yova Kindeni simbo nâ ne ninia, aŋga tâno nde ilua kinda tamâta lâ. ¹⁷ Kinzi mateŋa tamâta silâ pa warakanzi nenzi lawea, aku sikura tu sipanea Yova Kindeni sisuka i ŋa kâki, ande tia. ¹⁸ Aŋga kinda nde tamo viânda yo, aku ma kawânda ndaŋge pa Yova Kindeni lâ zo ŋine wa zo muli-muli tona. Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki!

116

Tamâta kawa ndaŋge pa Maro Kindeni, ŋana tu iveta i tini ara kilo

¹ Yova Kindeni uru ipaloŋo pa nanenŋu sarawâŋa. Mine nde naŋa tiningu mwasa

ndo papa i. Mao kanaŋo, i uru ipaloŋo pa nanenŋu nona.

² Ina itambira taŋa pa nanenŋu sarawâŋa râranî. Mine nde naŋa ma amo akai nona pa i nâ ikura zo râranî naŋa ma amo viâŋgu.

³ Munŋa, mateŋa ne nimbu nde ikai naŋa kaika lâ. Mine kala naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana mateŋa nianzi, aku ŋinde iveta naŋa aruru pâta kanaŋo. Naŋa kalonŋu loko ku ilonŋu malia ndo. ⁴ Ninenŋa asarâwa pa Yova Kindeni ku apai tu, “Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano kaika pano tu kuvilana! Tia ma amâte!”

⁵ Naŋa asama tu Yova Kindeni nde wisi-wisi warika wa vetâŋa sondo warika wa. Mao nâ, kinda nenda Maro Kindeni nde kalo-sukâŋa warika. ⁶ I uru ikea ŋananzi tamâta ea sikura ŋana sipavila warakanzi tia. Mine nde lâ zo ŋana kalo-lokoni iveta ilonŋu malia ndo, ande ina ivilana. ⁷ Kala ŋine naŋa wisinŋu puu ndue kilo, ŋana tu Yova Kindeni iveta kie ara ndo pa naŋa.

⁸ Yova Kindeni itinŋi mateŋa piti kala inŋenge ŋanana lâ. Ipamasi matâŋgu sulu mâsa-mâsa lâ, aku ikea ŋanana. Mine nde malia ŋandai itawa naŋa ndue ŋga. ⁹ Mine kala naŋa ma ayoka kuku Yova Kindeni ikura zo râranî naŋa ma amo viâŋgu lâ tâno kulu. ¹⁰ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana Yova Kindeni. Mine kala munŋa naŋa aporo lâ warakâŋgu ilonŋu mine tu, “Malia ŋalae tina itawa naŋa ndue ndo lâ.” Taitu lâ zo ŋinde, naŋa ŋandai apile nanenŋu kalo-tawana ŋga. ¹¹ Lâ zo ŋinde naŋa ilonŋu râra kala aporo lâ warakâŋgu ilonŋu mine tu, “Tamâta râranî nenzi ŋgua pâŋa râranî nde laŋeŋa nâ.” Andeta nanenŋu kalo-tawana ŋandai imbe ŋga.

¹² Opopo, Yova Kindeni iveta kie ara ndo pa naŋa. Andeta naŋa ma akatu i ne vetâŋa ŋinde mâsi mana. ¹³ Ayo, naŋa ma awuwu waini lâ kâmba ilo, ku akai amâ alua Yova Kindeni itogo patarawâŋa mine. Vetâŋa ŋinde ma itula pwataki tu naŋa kawâŋgu ndaŋge ŋalae papa i ŋana ne pavilâŋa ara ŋinde kâ. ¹⁴ Aku lâ zo ŋana Yova Kindeni ne tamâta râranî ma sipasau ŋana siwâŋgi pa i kâ, ande

naŋa ma amo kunzi ku ma aveta ikura nanenŋu ŋgua pâŋa muŋgâŋa mine.

¹⁵ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ilo ndo keno panzi ne tamâta. Mine kala ambo tonŋe ma imâte, ande i kalo sukâŋa ŋalae ŋinde.

¹⁶ Yova Kindeni, naŋa amo noko ne wurâta tamâta. Naŋa uru aveta wurâta pano, itogo nana muŋga iveta mine. Noko kutiŋgi matenja piti kala iŋgenŋe ŋanana, kala ŋine naŋa amo ara nâ. ¹⁷ Mine nde naŋa ma aveta patarawâŋa pano ŋana itula pwataki tu naŋa kawânŋu ndanŋe ŋalae pano. Aku naŋa ma ano pa noko tona. ¹⁸ Aku lâ zo ŋana Yova Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni ma sipasau ŋana siwânŋi pa i kâ, ande naŋa ma amo kunzi ku ma aveta ikura nanenŋu ŋgua pâŋa muŋgâŋa mine. ¹⁹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ma aveta mine lâ Jerusalem lawea ilo, lâ noko ne luma sapâŋa ne ŋgumbi ilo. Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki!

117

Paneâŋa ilâ pa Maro Kindeni

¹ Miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ŋgu ndoni, miki rârâni kapanea Yova Kindeni kasuka i ŋa kâki! Miki tamâta kamo tâno ndoni, miki kawawa i!

² Nana tu i ne tini-mwasa ikeno kaika pa kinda ku imo nâ. Ikura zo zo, ande iveta ikura i kawa ŋgua rârâni. Mine kala tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki!

118

Kinzi kawanzi ndanŋe pa Yova Kindeni ŋana i ne pavilâŋa kâ

¹ Kinda ma kawânda ndanŋe ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i nde ara tamwata. I ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ.

² Mine nde miki Isrel ŋgu tamâta, ara ŋana miki ma kaporo mine tu, “I ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ.” ³ Anŋa miki Yova Kindeni ne patarawâŋa tamâta lâ Aron ne vâsa ŋgu, miki kala ma kaporo mine tu, “I ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ.” ⁴ Anŋa miki tamâta ŋine uru kamege ŋana Yova Kindeni kâ, miki

rârâni kala mine nâ ma kaporo tu, “I ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ.”

⁵ Nana tu muŋga, ande malia ŋalae itawa naŋa ndue lâ. Ninenŋa naŋa ano pa Yova Kindeni, aku ipaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa kala izavaru malia ŋinde piti lâ.

⁶ Naŋa asama tu Yova Kindeni uru imo kuku naŋa. Mine kala naŋa ma aruru tia ndo, ŋana tu kinzi tamâta sikura ŋana siveta vetâŋa soki tonŋe pa naŋa, ande tia. ⁷ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni tamwata uru imo kuku naŋa ŋana ivilana. Mine kala naŋa ma amora i itawanzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ndue ku izavarunzi ndo lâ.

⁸ Ambo kinda kalonda tawana tu kinzi tamâta ma sivila kinda, ande ŋinde nde ara koŋa tia. Andeta kaloŋo ŋga; ambo kinda talâ pa Yova Kindeni tu ikea ŋana kinda kâ, ande ŋinde nde ara ndo.

⁹ Ambo kinda kalonda tawana tu kinzi tamâta ŋalanala ma sivila kinda, ande ŋinde nde ara koŋa tia. Ambo kinda talâ pa Yova Kindeni tu ikea ŋana kinda kâ, ande ŋinde nde ara ndo.

¹⁰ Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta rârâ nde sinŋe naŋa mbwaliu lâ, andeta Yova Kindeni walo kaika ilua naŋa, kala azavarunzi lâ. ¹¹ Kinzi sinŋe naŋa lâ, kala simo pa naonŋu wa muliŋgu wa tiniŋgu pa wia kâ wa tiniŋgu pa ŋâsi kâ. Andeta Yova Kindeni walo kaika ilua naŋa, kala azavarunzi lâ. ¹² Kinzi sinŋe naŋa mbwaliu lâ, itogo wuli-wuli siveta mine. Andeta Yova Kindeni walo kaika ilana, kala azavarunzi lâ. Mao nâ, kinzi sipamateteu walele nâ, itogo yââ kana leu walele nâ ninenŋa imâte pusii lâ mine.

¹³ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde sipara kaika ndo kuku naŋa, aku laiti ŋana sipole naŋa kâ. Andeta Yova Kindeni ivilana. ¹⁴ Mine kala naŋa apaimi tu Yova Kindeni tamwata uru walo kaika ilua naŋa. Ina tamwata imo nanenŋu Pavilâŋa Tamâta.

¹⁵ Miki kaloŋo ŋga! Yova Kindeni ne tamâta nde simo nenzi luma ilo ku sindeka wa sikai lolove wa. Kinzi sisarâwa mine tu, “Yova Kindeni Walo Tamwata ivila kinda kala tapole paraŋa lâ! ¹⁶ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ne walo kaika nde ŋalae ndo! Yova Kindeni Walo Tamwata ivila

kinda kala tapole paraŋa lâ.” ¹⁷ Aku naŋa kala ŋandai amâte lâ paraŋa ilo ŋga. Naŋa ma amo viângu, ku ma atu pâri ŋana Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa ŋalaŋala ŋinde kâ. ¹⁸ Yova Kindeni ipu naŋa pâta lâ, andeta i ŋandai isâu pa mateŋa tu ikai naŋa ŋga.

¹⁹ Mine nde naŋa amandi Yova Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa nao amo ŋai. Miki kakai nzâla piti pana, ŋana naŋa ma ayoka alâ luma ilo ku ma kawângu ndaŋge asuka i ŋa kâki. ²⁰ Yova Kindeni ne ŋgumbi nzâla kala ŋine. Tamâta ea simo ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao, kinzi ŋinde nâ ma sikura tu silâ luma sapâŋa ilo. ²¹ Yova Kindeni, noko kupaloŋo pa nanengu noŋa lâ, kala kumo nanengu Pavilâŋa Tamwata. Mine nde naŋa apanea noko ŋa asuka kâki.

²² Mira ŋine kinzi tamâta ŋana sipa luma kâ situ nde sakamao kala sitambira lâ, ande mirani ndaina ipâŋga mira ara ŋana isuka luma ŋaŋe kaika kâ. ²³ Yova Kindeni tamwata iveta vetâŋa ŋinde ipâŋga lâ, kala kinda tamora ŋinde tu ara pâta kanaŋo. ²⁴ Kala kari ŋine kinda kalonda ŋgere ŋana Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa ŋinde. Kinda ma tandeka ku ilonda ara nâ papa i.

²⁵ Yova Kindeni, nema pavilâŋa tamwata noko, maka kano pano tu kuvilama! Kusukama ŋana nema vetâŋa râŋâni ma ipâŋga kanaŋo. ²⁶ Kala ŋine tamâta kala ikai Yova Kindeni ndamwa ŋinde nde ilâ luma sapâŋa ilo, aku Yova Kindeni itu nzâmbe pa koipu ŋalae ŋine ikai i ndamwa kala imâ. Maka kamo Yova Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ilo ku kano pa i tu ma iveta kie ara pa miki. ²⁷ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni nde Maro Ŋalae, aku uru ikatona kinda sondu ndo. Mine nde miki kalâ kakai kâi launzi lâ mbaumi ilo, aku kao lae ku koka kalâ kakarerea patarawâŋa nia ku kapanea i.

²⁸ O Maro Kindeni, noko simbo nâ kumo nanengu Yova Kindeni, aku kawângu ndaŋge imâ pano. Mao nâ, nanengu Maro Kindeni noko, aku naŋa ma aporo atula pwataki tu noko ŋa imo ŋalae ndo.

²⁹ Miki ma kawami ndaŋge ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i nde ara tamwata. I ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ.

119

Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde ara ndo

¹ Tamâta ea kinzi uru sipaveta kuku vetâŋa sondu nâ ku soka Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa muli, ande i ne nzâmbe ara ikeno panzi.

² Ŋana tu kinzi ilonzi ndo tu sipono muli sondu pa Yova Kindeni kawa ŋgua.

³ Mao kanaŋo, kinzi tamâta ŋinde sipu mulinzi pa vetâŋa sakamao râŋâni. Kinzi uru siveta ikura Yova Kindeni nâ ne pateâŋa mine. ⁴ Yova Kindeni, nanayoni noko kutula ŋgua tukuŋa râŋâni pama, aku kutu ŋgua kaika pama tu maka ma kapakatona sondu ŋana kapono muli sondu nâ pa ŋgua tukuŋa râŋâni. ⁵ Mine nde naŋa ilongu tu aveta ikura noko ne pateâŋa mine ikura zo râŋâni! ⁶ Naŋa asama tu ambo naŋa ma kalongu ŋgere sondu ŋana noko ne tukuŋa râŋâni, ande naŋa ma maingu lâ tamâta naonzi tia ndo. ⁷ Naŋa ma apanâna ŋana noko ne pateâŋa sondu râŋâni. Ŋinenŋa naŋa ma apanea noko ŋa asuka kâki tava ilongu mbâra-mbâra ndo. ⁸ Naŋa ma apono muli pa noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa râŋâni. Mine kala noko ma kupu muli ndo pa naŋa ndimo!

Tamâta iyoka Maro Kindeni ne tukuŋa muli kala indeka nâ

⁹ Ambo tamâta limoa itu ipakatona tamwata ne vetâŋa ŋana imo mbâra-mbâra lâ noko nao, ande i ma ipaveta kuku noko ne ŋgua. ¹⁰ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ŋandai ilongu rua-rua ŋga. Naŋa ilongu ndo tu apono muli pa noko. Mine nde ano pano tu pwai poe sondu pana, aku kupono nzalângu ŋana naŋa ma akura tu apu mulingu pa noko ne tukuŋa tia kâ. ¹¹ Naŋa tiningu pwâka tu ma aveta kiesaka tonge pa noko. Mine kala naŋa ao noko kawa ŋgua ikeno kaika lâ ilongu kalongu marumbu lâ. ¹² Yova Kindeni, naŋa apanea noko ŋa asuka kâki. Naŋa ano pano tu kupananana ŋana noko ne pateâŋa kâ. ¹³ Ambo noko ma kupananana, ande naŋa ma aporo atula tukuŋa râŋâni munga kulama ŋinde pwataki. ¹⁴ Mao nâ, naŋa ilongu ndeka

ndo ŋana apono muli pa noko kawa ŋgua, aku ŋinde ipole nanenŋu ndekâŋa ŋana nanenŋu mbaliŋa rârâni. ¹⁵ Naŋa uru kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana vetâŋa rârâni noko ilo tu naŋa ma aveta ŋinde, aku matânŋu alea sondu pa noko ne ŋgua rârâni. ¹⁶ Naŋa tiningu mwasa ndo pa noko ne pateâŋa. Naŋa ma kalonŋu kapa ŋana noko ne ŋgua ŋinde kâ, ande ma tia.

Tamâta ilo ndeka ŋana Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa

¹⁷ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu kuveta kie ara pa ne wurâta tamâta naŋa. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande naŋa ma amo viânŋu nâ ku ma apono muli pa noko ne ŋgua. ¹⁸ Pwai ilonŋu kalonŋu ne nzâla piti, ŋana naŋa ma asama sondu ŋana ŋgua arara rârâni ikeno noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa tini. ¹⁹ Naŋa nde tamâta nâ, kala akura tu amo zo luandondo lâ tâno ŋine kulu, ande tia. Mine nde noko ma kuvea ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋanana ndimo. ²⁰ Ikura kari wa mbo wa, ande naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu apono muli pa noko ne pateâŋa, aku ŋinde ipânŋa itogo yââ mela-mela mine lâ ilonŋu kalonŋu. ²¹ Naŋa asama tu noko uru pwai kazâŋa panzi tamâta ea sipasuka warakanzi tin-inzi, aku noko ma kuzavarunzi tamâta ea silaŋa sipole noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa. ²² Anŋa naŋa apono muli pa noko kawa ŋgua, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pana wa sineleana wa. Naŋa ano pano tu kupono nzalanzi, ŋana ma sikura tu siveta mine kilo tia. ²³ Aku kinzi tamâta ŋalanjala sipasau ku siporo sipa ŋgua ŋana siyaula naŋa kâ. Andeta kalo loko, naŋa nde noko ne wurâta tamâta, aku ma kalonŋu ŋgere sondu ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa kâ. ²⁴ Naŋa tu naŋa ilonŋu ndeka nâ ŋana noko kawa ŋgua kâ. Noko ne ŋgua ŋinde uru ipananana ku ikai poe pana.

Tamâta ilo patea tu ma ipono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa

²⁵ Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta situ sitawa naŋa ndue ndo lâ, kala laiti ŋana amâte kâ. Naŋa ano pano

tu kuvilana ku kupu tini kaika pana, itogo munŋa noko kupambwâre tu ma kuveta mine. ²⁶ Munŋani, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa apatula nanenŋu vetâŋa rârâni pwataki pano, ande noko kuporo ŋgua taulo imâ pa naŋa lâ. Kala ŋine ano pano tu kupananana ŋana noko ne pateâŋa kâ. ²⁷ Ambo noko ma kupananana ŋana noko kawa ŋgua duvi kâ, ande naŋa ma kalonŋu ŋgere sondu ŋana noko ne vetâŋa arara rârâni kâ. ²⁸ Naŋa kalonŋu sukâŋa ŋalae tina, kala ilonŋu malia ndo. Mine nde ano pano tu kupu tini kaika pana, itogo munŋa kuporo tu ma kuveta mine. ²⁹ Ambo noko ma pwai poe sondu pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma akura tu anŋenŋe ŋana noko ne nzâla ara ŋinde kâ, ande tia. Mine nde kuveta kie ara pana, ku kupananana ŋana ne ŋgua tukuŋa kâ. ³⁰ Naŋa ilonŋu patea tu ma apono muli sondu pa noko. Naŋa uru kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana noko ne tukuŋa kâ ikura zo zo. ³¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa uru apaveta sondu ndo kuku noko kawa ŋgua. Mine kala noko ma kupilena ku kusâu panzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta tu siveta maŋeti pana, mine ndimo. ³² Naŋa asama tu noko ma ilo-kalo ŋalae kulua naŋa. Mine nde naŋa ma andeka nâ ŋana ayoka noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa muli.

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma itula ilo-kalo ara papa

³³ Yova Kindeni, ambo noko ma kupanana naŋa sondu ŋana ne ŋgua tukuŋa duvi kâ, ande naŋa ma apono muli papa ikura zo rârâni. ³⁴ Kutula ne ŋgua tukuŋa kie ipânŋa nia yo pa naŋa, ŋana naŋa ma apaveta sondu kuku. Ninenŋa naŋa ma ilonŋu ara ndo ŋana apono muli pa noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa ndoni. ³⁵ Naŋa ilonŋu ndeka ndo ŋana noko ne tukuŋa kâ. Mine nde ano pano tu pwai poe sondu pana, ŋana naŋa ma apono muli sondu pa noko ne tukuŋa rârâni. ³⁶ Kupaŋo naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu, ŋana naŋa ma tiningu mwasa nâ ŋana apaveta kuku noko kawa ŋgua. Tia ma wiŋiŋu kâki ŋana agona tâno ŋine ne mbaliŋa nâ. ³⁷ Yova Kindeni, kusukana ŋana apu muliŋu pa kekelele kaa kaa rârâni kâ.

Naņa ano pano tu kuveta kie ara pana, itogo munğa kupambwâre tu ma kuveta mine. ³⁸ Noko uru kuveta ngua pâņa kunzi tamâta ea simege ñanano. Mine kala naņa ano pano tu kupono muli pa ne ngua pâņa ñinde, aku kuvila ne wurâta tamâta naņa. ³⁹ Naņa aruru ñana ngua sakamao ñinde nanenğu kazâņa tamâta uru siporo pa naņa. Mine nde kuvilana! Noko ne tukuņa rârâni nde arara nâ, ⁴⁰ aku naņa atu apono muli sondo papa. Noko nde vetâņa sondo warika. Mine nde ano pano tu via wasaseki kulana.

Tamâta kalo tawana Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuņa

⁴¹ Yova Kindeni, naņa ano pano tu pwai naņa piti lâ kazâņa ilo, ikura munğa kupa ngua tu ma kuveta mine. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande ñinde ma itula pwataki tu noko tini mwasa ndo pa naņa ikura zo rârâni. ⁴² Ambo noko ma kuvila naņa mine, ande naņa ma akura tu aporo ngua taulo kilo panzi tamâta ñinde uru siporo ngua sakamao pana, ñana tu naņa kalonğu tawana noko ne ngua pâņa. ⁴³ Mao nâ, naņa kalonğu tawana noko ne ngua rârâni. Mine kala ano pano tu kupu tini kaika pana, ñana naņa ma akura tu atula noko ne ngua mao pwataki ikura zo rârâni. ⁴⁴ Ikura zo zo, naņa ma apaveta sondo kuku noko ne tukuņa rârâni, ma aveta mine ku amo nâ. ⁴⁵ Naņa uru apatogo ñana ayoka noko kawa ngua rârâni muli. Mine nde nanenğu kazâņa tamâta ma sikura tu sipole naņa, ande tia. ⁴⁶ Naņa ma atula noko kawa ngua pwataki panzi koipu ñalañala, aku naņa ma akai mañeti ñana aveta mine kâ, ande tia. ⁴⁷ Yova Kindeni, naņa ilonğu ndo ikeno pa noko ne ngua tukuņa. Mine nde ilonğu ndeka nâ ñana apono muli papa. ⁴⁸ Naņa amege ñana noko ne ngua tukuņa kâ, aku tiningu mwasa ndo papa. Naņa ma kalonğu ngere sondo nâ ñana noko ne pateâņa kâ.

Tamâta kalo tawana tu Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuņa nde ara ndo

⁴⁹ Yova Kindeni, naņa ano pano tu kalo ngere kilo ñana ngua pâņa ñinde noko munğa kuveta kuku ne wurâta tamâta

naņa. Naņa ao tiningu pano tu ma kuveta ngua pâņa ñinde ipângga kanaño. ⁵⁰ Lâ zo ñana naņa asânda malia kulu, ande naņa wisingu pisi nâ, ñana tu noko ne ngua pâņa ivilana ñana amo viânggu kâ. ⁵¹ Noko kusama tu tamâta pinde uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, aku kinzi ñinde siporo ngua pavaligiņa pa naņa. Andeta naņa ñandai apu mulingu pa noko ne tukuņa nga. ⁵² Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ndia naņa kalonğu ngere ñana noko ne ngua tukuņa singa ñinde, ande ngua ñinde uru ipu tini kaika pa ilonğu kalonğu. ⁵³ Anğa lâ zo ndia amoranzi tamâta sakamao sipu noko ne ngua tukuņa ñinde ututu, ande naņa wisingu nâna ndo. ⁵⁴ Naņa asama tu naņa ma amo viânggu lâ tâno ñine kulu ikura zo luandondo tia. Andeta naņa ma asia wânggiņa kaņa-kaņa ñana noko ne ngua tukuņa kâ, ikura zo rârâni naņa ma amo viânggu. ⁵⁵ Yova Kindeni, ikura mbo mbo naņa kalonğu ngere ñanano, aku uru kalonğu ngere ñana noko ne tukuņa tona. ⁵⁶ Naņa uru apaveta kuku noko kawa ngua rârâni, aku ñinde iveta naņa wisingu ara nâ.

Tamâta ilo ndo keno pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuņa

⁵⁷ Yova Kindeni, naņa ilonğu pa sâ tonge tia. Naņa ilonğu pa noko simbo nâ, kala ñine apambwâre tu ma apono muli pa noko kawa ngua rârâni. ⁵⁸ Mine nde naņa ano kaika pano tu kuo ne wisi-wisi imâ pana, itogo munğa noko kupa ngua tu ma kuveta mine. ⁵⁹ Naņa kalonğu ngere ñana nanenğu vetâņa kâ, kala ñine naņa apalele ilonğu kalonğu ku apa ngua tu ma ayoka noko ne ngua muli kilo. ⁶⁰ Naņa ma amo songo, ande tia. Naņa ma walele nâ apono muli pa noko ne ngua tukuņa. ⁶¹ Kinzi tamâta sakamao sio nimbu ñana sikai naņa kaika kâ, andeta naņa kalonğu kapa ñana noko ne tukuņa kâ tia ndo. ⁶² Lâ mbo ngini-ngini tamwata, ande naņa uru amandi sânda ku apaneano, ñana tu noko ne pateâņa rârâni nde sondo ndo. ⁶³ Aku tamâta ea kinzi uru simege ñanano wa sipono muli pa noko ne ngua tukuņa wa, ande naņa amo kinzi tamâta ñinde rârâni

ninzi-nambwe. ⁶⁴ Yova Kindeni, ikura zo zo noko tini mwasa ndo panzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno ndoni. Mine kala naŋa ano pano tu kupananana ŋana noko ne pateâŋa kâ.

Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde ara ŋana ivila kindi kâ

⁶⁵ Yova Kindeni, muŋga noko kuveta kie ara ndo pa ne wurâta tamâta naŋa, ikura noko ne ŋgua pâŋa muŋgâŋa mine.

⁶⁶ Aku naŋa kalongu tawana noko ne tukuŋa rârâni. Mine nde ano pano tu ilo-kalo ara kulana, ŋana naŋa ma akura tu apatea kelekele sondu kâ. ⁶⁷ Nanayoni naŋa apaveta kuku vetâŋa soki-soki nâ. Andeta muli ŋga noko kupare nia sondu pa naŋa, kala ŋine naŋa uru apono muli pa noko ne ŋgua. ⁶⁸ Noko nde wisi-wisi warika ku ara tamwata. Mine nde ano pano tu kupananana ŋana noko ne pateâŋa kâ. ⁶⁹ Kinzi taŋa-kaika tamwatanzi situ naŋa labinâŋgu. Andeta naŋa ilongu rua-rua tia ndo; naŋa ilongu ndo tu apaveta kuku noko kawa ŋgua rârâni. ⁷⁰ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde nenzi ilo-kalo tia ndo, aŋga naŋa nde ilongu ndeka nâ ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa. ⁷¹ Noko kupare nia pa naŋa lâ, aku ŋinde nde ara ndo, ŋana tu ŋinde ipanana naŋa sondu ŋana noko ne pateâŋa kâ. ⁷² Nanenŋu morâŋa nde mine; tâno ŋine ne mbaliŋa rârâni nde kelekele ara koŋa tia, aŋga noko tamwata ne tukuŋa nde kelekele ara ku ara ndo.

Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde sondu ndo

⁷³ Yova Kindeni, nanayoni noko tamwata kupulia naŋa apâŋga lâ, aku nokoni uru pwea ŋanana. Naŋa ano pano tu kutula ilo-kalo ara pana, ŋana naŋa ma apanâna sondu ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa kâ. ⁷⁴ Naŋa kalongu tawana noko ne ŋgua pâŋa. Mine kala lâ zo ŋana kinzi tamâta uru simege ŋanano ŋinde ma simora naŋa, ande kinzi ma sindeka. ⁷⁵ Yova Kindeni, naŋa asama tu noko ne pateâŋa rârâni nde sondu ndo. Noko uru kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa rârâni, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ noko kupare nia pa naŋa lâ. ⁷⁶ Taitu kala ŋine ano pano tu

kuo ne tini-mwasa ara ŋinde imâ pa ne wurâta tamâta naŋa ŋana ipu tini kaika pana, ikura muŋga noko kupambwâre tu ma kuveta mine. ⁷⁷ Naŋa ilongu ndeka nâ ŋana noko ne tukuŋa kâ. Mine nde kalo sukâŋa ŋanana, aku kusâu pana tu ma amo viâŋgu. ⁷⁸ Kinzi taŋa-kaika tamwatanzi sisowe ŋgua laŋeŋa rârâ lâ tiningu. Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuveta maŋeti panzi ŋana nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde kâ. Aŋga naŋa nde ma kalongu ŋgere sondu ndo ŋana noko kawa ŋgua kâ. ⁷⁹ Tamâta ea kinzi uru simege ŋanano ku sisama noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa, ande naŋa ilongu tu kinzi ŋinde ma simâ pa naŋa. ⁸⁰ Ambo noko ma kusukana ŋana apono muli sondu nâ pa noko ne tukuŋa rârâni, ande naŋa ma akai maŋeti lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta naonzi, ande tia.

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

⁸¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ao tiningu pano tu ma pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo lee, kala ilongu malia ndo, aku nanenŋu walo nde marumbu lâ. Taitu naŋa kalongu tawana noko ne ŋgua pâŋa. ⁸² Naŋa amo ao matâŋgu tu ma amora noko kuveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa muŋgâŋa mine. Ao matâŋgu mine lee, matâŋgu sakamao lâ. Aku naŋa akasonano tu, “Noko ma kuveta ilongu kalongu pisi kilo lâ zo ndia.” ⁸³ Kumora ŋga, naŋa apâŋga atogo kelekele kaa nâ mine. Naŋa amo atogo lââ patu singa muŋga kinzi siwuwu lââ lâ ilo, andeta lulu iyaula kala sitambira lâ. Andeta naŋa ŋandai kalongu kapa ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋga. ⁸⁴ Mine kala naŋa atu asama ŋine; naŋa ma ao tiningu mine ikura zo ŋapia kilo, a? Kinzi tamâta ŋinde siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa. Aŋga noko ma kupare nia panzi lâ zo ndia, a? ⁸⁵ Kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, aku sipu mulinzi pa noko ne tukuŋa. Kinzi sisale tâno wewe ku situ naŋa ma patana andue ilo, ku ma sikaina kaika. ⁸⁶ Noko ne tukuŋa rârâni nde mao kanaŋo, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Aŋga nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta ŋinde kawanzi laŋeŋa nâ, siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa. Mine nde naŋa ano

pano tu kuvilana! ⁸⁷ Laiti ŋana sipu naŋa pâta amâte kâ. Taitu naŋa ŋandai kalonŋu kapa ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋga. ⁸⁸ Yova Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno pa naŋa ku imo nâ. Mine kala ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande naŋa ma akura tu apono muli pa noko kawa ŋgua rârâni.

Tamâta kalo tawana Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa

⁸⁹ Yova Kindeni, noko kawa ŋgua ma imo mine ku imo nâ. Ninde ikeno kaika lâ samba ilo. ⁹⁰⁻⁹¹ Mao nâ, noko kupono muli pa tamwata kawa ŋgua ikura zo zo, ma kuveta mine ku kumo nâ. Noko kawa ŋgua ninde ipulia tâno ipâŋga lâ, aku kuo ikeno kaika lâ ne nia sonde lee ikura lâ zo nîne. Nana tu kekelekele rârâni uru sipono muli pa noko kawa ŋgua. ⁹² Aku naŋa kala aveta mine nâ. Ambo naŋa ilonŋu ndeka ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa tia, ande nanayoni, nâna noko kulana nîne ma ipu naŋa pâta amâte lâ. Andeta tia. ⁹³ Noko kawa ŋgua uru ivila naŋa kala amo viângu nâ. Mine kala naŋa ma tiningu pwâka ŋana apaloŋo pa noko kawa ŋgua ninde, ande tia ndo. ⁹⁴ Yova Kindeni, naŋa nde noko tamwata simbo nâ ne tamâta. Mine nde kuvilana ŋga! Noko kusama tu naŋa apatogo ŋana apono muli sonde nâ pa noko ne ŋgua ikura zo zo. ⁹⁵ Kinzi tamâta sakamao sipavea lâ ku sio ŋanana tu ma sizavaru naŋa kâ. Taitu naŋa ma kalonŋu ngere ŋana noko ne tukuŋa rârâni. ⁹⁶ Naŋa asama tu noko kuo keru panzi kekelekele rârâni, kala ma muli naonzi tia lâ. Andeta sâ tonŋe ikura tu ipono noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa nao, ande tia.

Tamâta tini mwasa ndo papa Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa

⁹⁷ Opopo, naŋa ilonŋu ndo ikeno pa noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa! Yova Kindeni, ikura kari wa mbo wa, ande naŋa uru kalonŋu ngere ŋana tukuŋa ninde kâ. ⁹⁸ Noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde imo ku naŋa ku ipananana ikura zo zo. Mine kala nanenŋu ilo-kalo ipâŋga ŋalae lâ, aku

ipole nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo ndo lâ. ⁹⁹ Ikura zo zo naŋa uru kalonŋu ngere sonde ŋana noko kawa ŋgua kâ. Mine kala naŋa asama kekelekele kie-kie duvi, aku nanenŋu ilo-kalo ara nîne ipole nanenŋu pananâŋa tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo. ¹⁰⁰ Kinzi tamâta kokonja nenzi ilo-kalo nde ŋalae, andeta nanenŋu ilo-kalo nde ipolenzi, ŋana tu naŋa uru apaveta kuku noko kawa ŋgua. ¹⁰¹ Mao nâ, naŋa ilonŋu tu ayoka noko ne ŋgua muli nâ. Mine nde naŋa uru apu mulingu pa vetâŋa potomule rârâni. ¹⁰² Aku Yova Kindeni, noko tamwata uru kupanana naŋa ŋana ne pateâŋa kâ. Mine kala naŋa ŋandai kalonŋu kapa ŋana ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋga. ¹⁰³ Sipa siŋi nde kaŋa mona-mona nâ, andeta noko kawa ŋgua nde mona-mona ndo, ipole sipa siŋi kaŋa. ¹⁰⁴ Noko ne tukuŋa ninde uru ilo-kalo ara nâ ilua naŋa. Mine nde naŋa tiningu pwâka ndo ŋana mâsi sakamao ndoni.

Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde itogo kindi nenda sinâla

¹⁰⁵ Yova Kindeni, noko kawa ŋgua nde itogo sinâla mine ŋana ikai poe pa nanenŋu yokâŋa kâ. Sinâla ninde uru isinala nanenŋu nzâla rârâni. ¹⁰⁶ Mine nde naŋa apa ŋgua kaika lâ tu naŋa ma apono muli mao pa noko ne tukuŋa sonde ninde rârâni, aku ma aveta ikura nanenŋu ŋgua pânja mine. ¹⁰⁷ Andeta Yova Kindeni, kumora ŋga! Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta siveta kenzi sakamao ndo pa naŋa. Ambo noko ma pwea ŋanana, ikura muŋga noko kupa ŋgua tu ma kuveta mine, ande naŋa ma amo viângu. ¹⁰⁸ Yova Kindeni, naŋa kawângu ndanŋe imâ pano itogo nanenŋu patarawâŋa mwasina. Noko ma kupu muli pa nanenŋu ŋgua nîne ndimo. Kupanana sonde ŋana noko ne tukuŋa kâ. ¹⁰⁹ Kumora ŋga; ikura zo rârâni matenja imâ ipâŋga naŋa tiningu laiti, andeta naŋa ŋandai kalonŋu kapa ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋga. ¹¹⁰ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta sakamao sio nenzi nimbu ŋana silita naŋa kaika kâ, andeta naŋa ŋandai apu mulingu pa noko kawa ŋgua

ŋga. ¹¹¹ Noko kawa ŋgua nde itogo wisi-ara noko kulua naŋa mine, aku ŋinde ma ikeno kuku naŋa ikura zo zo. Ŋgua ŋinde uru iveta ilonŋu kalonŋu ndeka ndo. ¹¹² Mine kala naŋa ilonŋu pateu tu naŋa ma ayoka noko ne tukuŋa rârâni muli nâ, ikura zo rârâni naŋa ma amo viâŋgu.

Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa iveta kindu tamo ara nâ

¹¹³ Yova Kindeni, tamâta pinde kawanzi nâ siporo tu kinzi uru sipono muli pa noko, andeta nenzi ŋgua ŋinde nde laŋeŋa nâ. Naŋa tiniŋgu pwâka ndo ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde, andeta tiniŋgu mwasa ndo pa noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa. ¹¹⁴ Noko tamwata nâ kumo kutogo nanenŋu munâŋa nia wa nanenŋu mara-muŋa wa. Naŋa kalonŋu tawana noko ne ŋgua pâŋa. ¹¹⁵ Miki kiesaka tamwatami, miki kapile naŋa ku kakâwa kalâ! Naŋa atu apono muli pa nanenŋu Maro Kindeni ne tukuŋa. ¹¹⁶ Yova Kindeni, noko kupambwâre tu ma walo kaika kulua naŋa, aku naŋa kalonŋu tawana ne ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde. Kala ŋine naŋa ano pano tu kaika ŋinde kulana, ŋana naŋa ma amo viâŋgu kâ. Tia ma nanenŋu kalo-tawana ŋine ilâ kaa nâ, ne kanaŋo tia. ¹¹⁷ Andeta naŋa asama tu ambo noko ma kusaŋa mbaunŋu kaika, ande naŋa ma amo ara nâ, ku ma apaveta kuku noko kawa ŋgua ikura zo rârâni. ¹¹⁸ Noko uru kupu muli panzi tamâta ea silaŋa sipole noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa. Nenzi ilo-kalo laŋeŋa ŋinde ma kanaŋo tia ndo. ¹¹⁹ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta sakamao rârâni nde simo sitogo kina mine lâ noko nao. Mine kala naŋa tiniŋgu mwasa ndo pa noko ne ŋgua. ¹²⁰ Yova Kindeni, naŋa aruru pâta ŋanano. Naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa, kala tiniŋgu ruru nâ.

Tamâta ipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa

¹²¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa uru apaveta kuku vetâŋa ara ku vetâŋa sondu nâ. Mine nde noko ma kusâu panzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta tu siveta soki pa naŋa, mine ndimo. ¹²² Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kupambwâre ŋana kuvila ne wurâta

tamâta naŋa. Noko ma kusâu panzi tamâta uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ŋinde tu siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa, mine ndimo. ¹²³ Naŋa ao matâŋgu tu ma amora noko kumâ ŋana pwaina piti lâ kinzi tamâta sakamao mbaunzi ilo, ikura muŋga noko kupa ŋgua tu ma kuveta mine. Naŋa ao matâŋgu mine lee, matâŋgu sakamao lâ. ¹²⁴ Yova Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Kala ŋine ano pano tu kuo ne tini-mwasa ŋinde imâ pa ne wurâta tamâta naŋa mine nâ. Aku naŋa kala ano pano tu kupananana sondu ŋana noko ne pateâŋa kâ tona. ¹²⁵ Mao nâ, naŋa amo noko ne wurâta tamâta. Mine nde ano pano tu kutula ilo-kalo ara pana, ŋana naŋa ma asama noko kawa ŋgua ne duvi kâ. ¹²⁶ Yova Kindeni, kinzi tamâta silaŋa sipole noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa. Mine kala ŋine nâ kumandi ku kuveta nâna panzi! ¹²⁷ Ŋana tu naŋa ilonŋu ŋalae koŋa pa mira “gol” nde tia, taitu naŋa ilonŋu ndo keno pa noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa. ¹²⁸ Mine kala naŋa uru ayoka noko kawa ŋgua rârâni muli. Aku naŋa tiniŋgu pwâka ndo ŋana mâsi sakamao rârâni.

Tamâta ilo tu Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa ma ikai poe papa i

¹²⁹ Yova Kindeni, noko ne ŋgua nde ara pâta kanaŋo. Mine kala naŋa uru apaveta sondu kuku. ¹³⁰ Lâ zo ŋana noko kutula ne ŋgua duvi pwataki panzi tamâta, ande ŋgua ŋinde imo itogo sinâla mine panzi. Mao nâ, noko kawa ŋgua uru itula ilo-kalo ara panzi tamâta ŋinde nenzi ilo-kalo ŋalae koŋa tia. ¹³¹ Opopo, naŋa tiniŋgu mwasa ndo pa noko ne tukuŋa, aku ilonŋu gagatina ndo ŋana apono muli papa! ¹³² Mine kala naŋa ano pano tu kuwara nao pana ku kalo sukâŋa ŋanana, itogo uru kuveta panzi tamâta rârâni ŋine tininzi mwasa nâ pano. ¹³³ Pwai poe sondu nâ pana, ikura muŋga noko kupa ŋgua tu ma kuveta mine. Noko ma kusâu panzi kiesaka tamwatanzi tu ma sipole naŋa, mine ndimo. ¹³⁴ Pwaina piti lâ kinzi tamâta uru siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa ŋinde mbaunzi ilo, ŋana naŋa ma akura tu

apono muli pa noko kawa ŋgua. ¹³⁵ O Yova Kindeni, kuveta kie ara pa ne wurâta tamâta naŋa, aku kumo kuna kupananana ŋana noko ne pateâŋa rârâni kâ. ¹³⁶ Noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde ara ndo, taitu tamâta rârâ tininzi pwâka ŋana. Mine kala naŋa ata pâta, kala matâŋgu sulu irere ndue itogo lâa mine.

Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa nde sondo ndo

¹³⁷ Yova Kindeni, noko nde vetâŋa sondo warika, aku ne pateâŋa rârâni nde ara ku sondo nâ. ¹³⁸ Ŋgua tukuŋa rârâni kala kupatea pama ŋinde nde sondo ndo, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. ¹³⁹ Andeta nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta tininzi pwâka ŋana noko ne tukuŋa kâ. Mine nde naŋa wisinŋu nâna ndo, itogo yâa mwasina. ¹⁴⁰ Nana tu noko ne ŋgua pâŋa kilala ipânŋa nia yo tu ŋinde nde ŋgua mao kanaŋo, aku noko ne wurâta tamâta naŋa tiningu mwasa ndo papa. ¹⁴¹ Naŋa nde tamâta kaa nâ, aku kinzi tamâta uru siporo situ naŋa lagingu. Taitu naŋa ŋandai kalonŋu kapa ŋana noko ne ŋgua ŋga. ¹⁴² Nana tu noko ne vetâŋa rârâni nde ara nâ, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ, aku ne tukuŋa rârâni nde mao kanaŋo. ¹⁴³ Kalo-lokoni tava malia kie-kie nde uru ipânŋa pa naŋa, andeta ilonŋu ndeka nâ ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa kâ. ¹⁴⁴ Yova Kindeni, noko kawa ŋgua nde sondo ndo, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Ambo noko ma kutula ilo-kalo ara pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma apono muli papa ku ma akura tu amo viânŋu.

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikai i piti lâ kazâŋa ilo

¹⁴⁵ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu ndoni asarâwa kaika pa noko. Kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa, aku naŋa ma aveta ikura noko ne pateâŋa mine. ¹⁴⁶ Kala ŋine naŋa asarâwa pano. Kuvila naŋa, aku naŋa ma apono muli pa noko ne tukuŋa rârâni. ¹⁴⁷⁻¹⁴⁸ Ikura mbo mbo, naŋa ŋandai akeno ŋga. Naŋa matâŋgu pareŋge nâ ku kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana noko ne ŋgua pambwareŋa kâ. Mbwale pwataki tia yo, ande naŋa amandi sânda ku ano pano tu kusukana.

Naŋa kalonŋu tawana noko ne ŋgua pâŋa. ¹⁴⁹ Yova Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno pa naŋa mine ku imo nâ. Mine kala kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa! Noko nde vetâŋa sondo warika. Mine nde pwea ŋanana lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta naonzi, ŋana ma amo viânŋu kâ. ¹⁵⁰ Nana tu kinzi tamâta sakamao situ siyaula naŋa, aku kinzi ŋinde simâ sipânŋa laiti lâ. Kinzi tininzi pwâka ndo ŋana noko ne tukuŋa. ¹⁵¹ Andeta Yova Kindeni, nokoni uru kumo naŋa tiningu laiti, aku asama tu noko ne tukuŋa rârâni nde mao kanaŋo. ¹⁵² Singani naŋa apanâna ŋana noko kawa ŋgua kâ, aku asama mine; noko kupatea tu ŋgua ŋinde ma ikeno kaika mine ku imo nâ.

Tamâta isarâwa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

¹⁵³ Yova Kindeni, kumora ŋga; nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta siveta kenzi sakamao ndo pa naŋa. Naŋa ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ŋana tu naŋa ŋandai kalonŋu kapa ŋana noko ne tukuŋa ŋga. ¹⁵⁴ Kusuka nanenŋu ŋgua lâ ŋgua nia, aku kuyaute naŋa piti! Pwea ŋanana, ikura munŋa noko kupa ŋgua tu ma kuveta mine. ¹⁵⁵ Kinzi tamâta sakamao tininzi pwâka tu soka noko ne tukuŋa muli. Mine kala noko ma kuvilanzi ku pwainzi piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ande ma tia. ¹⁵⁶ Yova Kindeni, noko ne kalo-sukâŋa nde ŋalae tina, aku noko nde vetâŋa sondo warika. Mine nde pwea ŋanana lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta naonzi, ŋana ma amo viânŋu kâ. ¹⁵⁷ Tamâta rârâ sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa kala situ siveta kenzi sakamao pana. Andeta naŋa apu mulingu pa noko ne ŋgua mao ŋinde tia ndo. ¹⁵⁸ Lâ zo ndia naŋa amoranzi tamâta ŋinde kala munŋa sipu mulinzi pa noko, ande naŋa wisinŋu nâna ndo ŋananzi, ŋana tu kinzi silaŋa sipole noko ne tukuŋa. ¹⁵⁹ Yova Kindeni, kumora ŋga! Naŋa ilonŋu ndo ikeno pa noko ne ŋgua. Noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ; mine nde pwea ŋanana, aku naŋa ma amo viânŋu. ¹⁶⁰ Noko kawa ŋgua kilala ipânŋa nia yo tu ŋinde nde mao kanaŋo. Aku noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa

rârâni nde sondu ndo, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ.

Tamâta ilo ndo keno pa Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa

¹⁶¹ Yova Kindeni, kinzi tamâta ŋalanjala nde siveta kenzi sakamao koa tia nâ pa naŋa. Taitu naŋa amege ndo ŋana noko kawa ŋgua nâ. ¹⁶² Naŋa ilonŋu ndeka pâta kanaŋo ŋana noko ne ŋgua pâŋa kâ, itogo tamâta indeka ŋana ikai mbaliŋa arara kie-kie mine. ¹⁶³ Naŋa tiningu pwâka ndo ŋana vetâŋa laŋeŋa rârâni kâ. Anŋa noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa, ande naŋa tiningu mwasa ndo papa. ¹⁶⁴ Ikura kari kari, ande naŋa uru kawânŋu ndanŋe pano mbwaninguru rârâ, ŋana tu noko ne pateâŋa rârâni nde sondu ndo. ¹⁶⁵ Mao nâ, tamâta ea ilonzi ndo keno pa noko ne tukuŋa, ande kinzi ŋinde rârâni uru simo ara ndo, aku malia tonŋe ikura ŋana itawanzi ndue kâ, ande tia. ¹⁶⁶ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, naŋa ao tiningu nâ ŋanano tu ma pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, aku naŋa uru aveta ikura noko ne pateâŋa mine. ¹⁶⁷ Naŋa uru ayoka noko kawa ŋgua rârâni muli. Naŋa tiningu mwasa ndo papa ŋgua ŋinde. ¹⁶⁸ Nanenŋu vetâŋa rârâni nde ikeno nia yo lâ noko nao. Mine kala noko kusama tu naŋa apono muli pa noko ne ŋgua wa tukuŋa rârâni.

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isuka i

¹⁶⁹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa asarâwa pano tu kuvilana. Kutambira taŋa pa naŋa, aku kutula ilo-kalo ara pana, itogo munŋa noko kupa ŋgua tu ma kuveta mine. ¹⁷⁰ Kupalonŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa ku pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ikura ne ŋgua pambwareŋa munŋaŋa ŋinde. ¹⁷¹ Noko uru kupanana naŋa sondu ŋana ne pateâŋa rârâni kâ. Mine nde naŋa ma apanea noko ŋa asuka kâki ikura zo zo. ¹⁷² Mao nâ, naŋa ma awânŋi wânŋiŋa ŋana noko kawa ŋgua ŋinde kâ, ŋana tu noko ne tukuŋa rârâni nde ara ku sondu ndo. ¹⁷³ Naŋa ilonŋu pateŋa tu ma apono muli pa noko kawa ŋgua. Mine kala ano pano tu kuluku ŋana kuvila naŋa ikura zo rârâni. ¹⁷⁴ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu

ndo tu noko ma kuvilana ku pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. Aku ilonŋu ndeka nâ ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa kâ. ¹⁷⁵ Ambo noko ma pwatona nanenŋu via, ande naŋa ma apanea noko ŋa asuka kâki. Naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ne ŋgua ma ikai poe sondu pa naŋa. ¹⁷⁶ Naŋa anŋenŋe ŋana nzâla ara kâ, itogo lama isapiri kala izizâla ŋana nia kâ. Naŋa ano pano tu kumâ kuroto ŋana ne wurâta tamâta naŋa, ŋana tu naŋa ŋandai kalonŋu kapa ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋga.

120

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isuka i

¹ Lâ zo ndia malia itu imâ ipânŋa pa naŋa, ande naŋa asarâwa pa Yova Kindeni, aku ipalonŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa.

² Naŋa akai noŋa mine tu, “Yova Kindeni, kinzi laŋeŋa tamwatanzi situ sizavaru naŋa. Kuvilana ŋga!”

³ Anŋa miki laŋeŋa tamwatami, miki kalonŋo ŋga; Yova Kindeni ma iveta mâsi kaika pami, ku ma ipare nia sondu ndo pami. ⁴ I ma silâwa nâ ipanemi, aku ma ilinŋi yââ lâ tinimi.

⁵ Opopo, naŋa amo miki tamâta sakamao ŋginimi kala amo sakamao ndo. ŋinde nde kie taituni itogo naŋa amo kunzi tamâta ngoi simo Mesek tâno wa Kedar tâno wa. ⁶ Oyae, naŋa amo zo luandondo koŋa kunzi tamâta ŋine uru ilonzi pa paraŋa nâ. ⁷ Lâ zo ndia naŋa aporo ŋgua panzi ŋana kamo tava iloma pisi, ande kinzi situ sipara nâ.

121

Maro Kindeni i nde kinda nenda Pavilâŋa Tamwata

¹ Naŋa matânŋu kâki alea pa nia tuu, aroto ŋana nanenŋu pavilâŋa tamâta. Aku apakasonŋa warakânŋu tu, “Nanenŋu pavilâŋa tamâta nde ma iyoka pa sinia imâ.”

² Ninenŋa nanenŋu ilo-kalo ipânŋa tu Yova Kindeni nanayoni ipulia samba wa tâno wa, aku ina simbo nâ imo nanenŋu Pavilâŋa Tamwata.

³ I ma mbau piti lâ noko tini kala patano kundue, ande ma tia. Noko ne katonâŋa tamâta ñinde ma ikeno mata tia ndo. ⁴ Kuloŋo sondu nga; ina uru ikea ñananzi Isrel ngu, aku i ñana mata tutu ku ikeno utu kâ, ande tia ndo kanaŋo. ⁵ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni nde imo noko ne katonâŋa tamâta mao. Ina kala uru imandi noko tini laiti ku ikea ñanano. ⁶ Mine nde kari ma ikura tu ikana noko tini, ande tia, anŋa nzimona kala ma ikura tu iyaula noko lâ mbo, ande ma tia.

⁷ Yova Kindeni ma ikea sondu ndo ñanano. Mine kala vetâŋa sakamao tonŋe ma ikura tu izavaruno, ande tia. Ina ma ikatona noko sondu ndo. ⁸ Yova Kindeni ma ikea ñanano ikura nia ndia râŋani noko kumo ñinde, ma iveta mine ku imo nâ.

122

Wângiŋa ñana sindekana Jerusalem lawea

Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Kinzi sipai naŋa mine tu, “Ayo, toka talâ pa Yova Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa.” Kinzi siporo mine, kala ilonŋu ndeka ndo. ² O Jerusalem lawea, kala ñine maka kamâ kapâŋga lâ, aku kamandi noko ne ngumbi ilo.

³ Mao nâ, kinzi siveta Jerusalem ipâŋga lawea kaika ku ara ndo. ⁴ Yova Kindeni ne tamâta râŋani uru silâ pa lawea ñine ñana siporo kawanzi ndanŋe ilâ pa i, ikura muŋga itu tukuŋa panzi Isrel ngu tu ma siveta mine. ⁵ Ikura mbwera mbwera, Isrel ne koipu ñalae uru imo lawea ñine, aku isaŋona ngua nia ñana itu tamâta nenzi ngua sondu kâ.

⁶ Miki nanenŋu ngu, ara ñana miki ma kano pa Yova Kindeni tu ma ivetanzi tamâta simo lawea ñine tu simo ara nâ. Miki ma kakai naŋa mine, “Kinzi tamâta ea tininzi mwasa pa Jerusalem lawea, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi ñinde ma simo ara nâ. ⁷ Ñana tu naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi tamâta ma isaŋona sondu ndo lâ Jerusalem lawea ne ngumbi ilo, ñana kazâŋa tonŋe ma ikura tu isânda kulunzi tia. Aku naŋa ilonŋu

tu koipu ñalae tavanzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna râŋani kala ma isaŋona sondu mine nâ.” ⁸ Aku naŋa ilonŋu ñananzi ningunambwe wukale wa nenŋu mete kinzi simo Jerusalem lawea tona. Mine nde naŋa ma aporo panzi tamâta ñinde simo Jerusalem lawea mine tu, “Naŋa ilonŋu tu miki ma kamo ilomi kalomi taitu nâ.” ⁹ Naŋa ilonŋu tu nenda Maro Yova Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ma ikeno ara nâ. Mine kala naŋa ma ano pa i tu ma iveta kie ara nâ pa Jerusalem lawea.

123

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma kalo sukâŋa ñana i kâ

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko kumo koipu ñalae lâ samba ilo, kala matâŋgu kâki akai naŋa pano.

² Maka nema Maro Yova Kindeni, maka ma kao tinima pano lee ikura lâ zo ndia noko ma kuo ne wisi-wisi imâ pama. Mao nâ, maka ma kao tinima pano, itogo wurâta tamâta uru io tini pa ne tamâta ñalae tu ma iveta kie ara papa, aku itogo kuleŋa taine kala uru io tini mine nâ pa ne taine ñalae.

³ Yova Kindeni, kalo sukâŋa ñanama! Tamâta râŋa situ maka nde sugorai tamwatama, kala simo siveta kenzi sakamao nâ pama. Mine nde kalo sukâŋa ñanama! ⁴ Mao nâ, muŋgani yo, aku imâ lee ipâŋga lâ zo ñine, ande kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi simo nâ siveta “a” pama. Kinzi sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ku sitawa maka ndue ndo.

124

Maro Kindeni uru ivilanzi ne tamâta

¹ Muŋga, ambo Yova Kindeni ivila kinda tia, ande kinda ma tamo viânda, tiya? Kala ñine miki Isrel tamâta kaporo katula ngua pwataki ñana ñinde kâ mine tu,

²⁻³ “Muŋga, lâ zo ñinde nenda kazâŋa tamâta sipara kuku kinda, ambo Yova Kindeni ivila kinda tia, ande kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma wisinzi nâna ñalae tina ku ma sizavaru kinda marumbu lâ. ⁴ Kinda ma naonda tia lâ, itogo uŋara ikai tamâta ilâ pa tâi geza-geza mwasina, aku itogo

lââ pondi kâki ku ipatuku tamâta mine.
⁵ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma sizavaru kinda ndo lâ, itogo tamâta imbwatuke lâ lââ ŋalae ilo ku imâte mine. Andeta tia.”

⁶ Mine kala kawânda ndaŋge ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i ŋandai isâu panzi nenda kazâŋa tamâta tu sizavaru kinda ŋga. ⁷ Kinda takâwa ŋananzi, itogo sii ipatâpa piti lâ kambâru siŋi ku ilou ilâ. Kambâru siŋi ŋinde nde kaika tia, kala takâwa talâ marumbu lâ. ⁸ Nia ndoyo Yova Kindeni ipulia samba wa tâno wa, aku inani simbo nâ imo nenda Pavilâŋa Tamwata.

125

Maro Kindeni ike a ŋananzi ne tamâta

¹ Tamâta ea kinzi uru kalonzi tawana Yova Kindeni, kinzi ŋinde nde sitogo Saion Tuu mine. Sâ tonge ikura tu iririŋo tuu ŋinde yâti taulo ande tia, ma ikeno kaika mine ku imo nâ.

² Tuu ŋalaŋala pinde simandi sinŋe Jerusalem lawea, aku lâ zo ŋine wa zo muli-muli wa, ande Yova Kindeni kala ma ipâŋga itogo ŋgumbi mine panzi ne tamâta, ku ma ike a ŋananzi mine nâ.

³ Nanayoni ina ikisi tâno ne keru panzi ne tamâta, taitu kala zo ŋine kinzi tamâta sakamao sikai maro pa tâno ŋinde. Andeta kinzi ma sikura tu siveta mine ikura zo râranî, ande tia. Ambo kinzi ma sikura tu siveta mine, tiambo Yova Kindeni ne tamâta kala ma sipaveta kuku mâsi sakamao mine tâ.

⁴ Yova Kindeni, maka tinima pwâka tu kinzi ma siveta mine. Mine kala kano pano tu kuveta kie ara panzi tamâta arara, kinzi ŋine uru sipono muli pa noko kawa ŋgua. ⁵ Andeta lâ zo ŋana noko ma kupare nia panzi tamâta sakamao, ande maka iloma tu noko ma kupare nia mine nâ panzi tamâta pinde tona, kinzi ŋinde sipu mulinzi pano ku siveta ikura warakanzi nâ nenzi ilo-kalo potomule mine. Aku maka kano pano tu kuvetanzi Isrel tamâta simo ara nâ.

126

Kinzi Isrel tamâta sino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi

¹ Munŋa, lâ zo ŋinde Yova Kindeni ikai maka piti lâ tinikoa nenzi luma sakamao nia, aku ikai maka kataulo kamâ pa Jerusalem lawea kilo, ande maka iloma pate a tu ŋinde nde mbupuleŋa nâ. Andeta tia.

² Mine nde maka kaŋele ku kande ka ŋalae, aku kawama kâki kawâŋgi wângiŋa ndekâŋa kâ. Ninenŋa kinzi tinikoa ŋgu tamâta nde simora ku siporo pa warakanzi mine tu, “Opopo, Yova Kindeni iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala kie-kie ŋana ivilanzi i tamwata ne ŋgu!”

³ Mao kanaŋo, Yova Kindeni iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala kie-kie ŋana ivila maka, kala iloma ara ndo.

⁴ Yova Kindeni, maka kano pano tu pwaima piti lâ kazâŋa ilo kilo, itogo munŋa kuveta mine. Noko uru kusupwa karâzi imbe ndue lââ kawa-kawa mâsa-mâsa ilo, kala lââ isâko ipipi lâ kawa-kawa ilo, aku maka iloma tu noko ma kuveta vetâŋa kie taituni pa maka. ⁵ Munŋa, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi tamâta sikai kaniŋa vâsa silâ nenzi tâno ilo ŋana sipau kâ, ande kinzi kalonzi sukâŋa kala simo sipataiŋa nâ. Anŋa lâ zo ŋana kinzi ma sigona kâpwa kanaŋo, ande kinzi ma sindeka ŋalae. Aku maka kala kaloma sukâŋa mine nâ, andeta iloma tu ma kande ka kilo. ⁶ Mao nâ, maka katoŋgonzi tamâta ŋinde munŋa silâ pa nenzi tâno ŋana sipau kaniŋa vâsa kâ, andeta ilonzi tiŋa nâ. Andeta muli ŋga kâpwa ma ipâŋga, kala kinzi ma kawanzi kâki siwâŋgi wângiŋa ndekâŋa kâ, aku ma sikai kâpwa ŋalae ŋinde sitaulo simâ.

127

Maro Kindeni nde Ara Tamwata Solomon isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Lâ zo ŋana kinzi tamâta sipa luma kâki kâ, ambo kinzi ŋandai sino pa Yova Kindeni tu ivilanzi, ande kinzi siveta nenzi wurâta koa tia nâ. Aku mine nâ, ambo ŋgu tonge ŋandai sino pa Yova Kindeni tu ikatona nenzi lawea, ande kinzi yonŋa tamâta sio ŋana lawea ŋinde koa tia nâ. ² Aku mine nâ, tamâta pinde kalonzi kapa ŋana Yova Kindeni kâ, kala simakâsa ŋana sikai mbaliŋa

wa kâpwa wa. Ikura zo zo, kinzi sipile kenonja nia lâ mboyo njana yo, aku sinâna siveta wurâta njalae lee mbo. Andeta kinzi siveta mine koa tia nâ. Taitu Yova Kindeni ilo ndo keno panzi ne tamâta, kala lâ zo njana sikeno kenonja nia yo, ande i uru irombonzi.

³ Tamâta tonje natu nde sitogo wisi-ara Yova Kindeni ilua i mine. Mao nâ, kinda natunda sitogo kulu ara i tamwata ipatea pa kinda. ⁴ Ambo tamâta lâlu ipulianzi natu, ande kinzi njinde ma muli sikatona i sondo, itogo zugu tamâta ne silâwa uru ikatona i mine. ⁵ Mao nâ, ambo tamâta tonje natu rârâ simo, ande i ma indeka nâ, njana tu lâ zo njana ne kazâja tamâta ma sio i lâ njua nia, ande i natu njinde ma sivila i njana ipolenzi kâ.

128

Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara panzi tamâta ea uru sipono muli pa i ne njua

¹ Noko tamâta ea uru kumege njana Yova Kindeni wa kupono muli pa i ne njua wa, ande i ne nzâmbe ara ikeno pano.

² Aku mbaliña ndia noko pwai njana ne wurâta kulu, ande njinde ma ikurano. Mao nâ, noko ma kumo ara nâ, aku ma ilo ndeka nâ. ³ Noko kaiwa taine ma imo noko ne luma ilo itogo kâi waini ara ipula kanojo rârâ mwasina. Mao nâ, i ma ipaguguanzi noko natu rârâ, aku kinzi ma sinje noko ne kâro-kâro mbwaliu lâ, itogo kâi mbimu irumba wasaseki mine. ⁴ Mao kanojo, Yova Kindeni ma iveta kie ara mine panzi tamâta rârâni uru sipono muli pa i kawa njua.

⁵ Ningunambwe, Yova Kindeni imo Saion lawea, aku naja ilongu tu i ma iveta kie ara mine pa noko. Naja ilongu tu noko ma kusanona ara nâ lâ Jerusalem lawea, ikura zo rârâni noko ma kumo via lâ tâno kulu. ⁶ Naja ilongu tu noko ma kumo zo luandondo lee, kumoranzi timbu sipanga. Aku naja ano pa Yova Kindeni tu ma ivetanzi Isrel tamâta simo ara nâ.

129

Kinzi Isrel sino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma izavarunzi nenzi kazâja tamâta

¹ Miki Isrel ngu, kala njine miki ma katapâri njana vetâja sakamao njinde nemi kazâja tamâta siveta pami, lâ nia ndoyo lee imâ ipanga lâ zo njine.

² “Mao nâ, nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipanga lâ zo njine, ande kinzi kazâja tamâta simo siveta vetâja sakamao ndo pa maka. Andeta kinzi njandai sipole maka nga. ³ Kinzi uru sipalili maka sakamao ndo, aku mbilâo ive kumbuma karae pwapwataki. Mine nde mbwatakâe luandondo rârâ sipanga kumbuma, itogo lâ kawa-kawa ikeno tâno ilo mwasina. ⁴ Andeta Yova Kindeni, ina Vetâja Sondo Warika, ande ivila maka ku ipalalana tamâta sakamao nenzi wâlo kaika piti lâ tinima, kala kamo tinima vesa nâ.”

⁵ Mine kala naja ilongu tu kinzi tamâta rârâni uru ilonzi sakamao pa Saion lawea njinde ma mainzi, ku ma sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. ⁶ Ara ndo njana kinzi ma simo sitogo unza ipanga nia mira mwasina. Unza njinde ma ipanga wasaseki, andeta ngâla-ngâla walele nâ. ⁷ Unza njinde nde kelekele kaa nâ. Mine kala tamâta uru silamo njinga sipa wâra ku sikale silâ, ande tia. ⁸ Lâ kanija gonâja ne zo, ambo tamâta pinde soka nzâla silâ, ande kinzi uru sisarâwa panzi wurâta tamâta tu, “Yova Kindeni iveta kie ara pano!”. Aku kinzi wurâta tamâta kala siporo njua kaja taituni taulo panzi. Andeta maka tinima pwâka tu tamâta tonje ma iporo njua kaja mine panzi Saion lawea ne kazâja tamâta.

130

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isuka i

¹ Yova Kindeni, naja ilongu malia ndo kala asarâwa pano.

² Maro Njalae, kupalojo pa nanengu tija. Naja asarâwa pano tu kalo sukâja njanana. Mine nde kutambira taja pa nanengu sarawâja! ³ Ambo noko ma kalo ngere njana maka nema kiesaka rârâni taitu-taitu ikura zo zo, ande ea ma ikura tu ingenge njana noko ne parejanina, a? Tia ndo! ⁴ Andeta noko kuzavaru nema kiesaka piti lâ tinima, njana tu noko ilo tu maka ma kamege njanano.

⁵ Mine nde naŋa ao tiningu pa Yova Kindeni. Mao nâ, naŋa amo ao tiningu papa i nâ tu ma ivilana, ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa mine, aku naŋa kalonŋu tawana i ne ŋgua. ⁶ Naŋa uru ao tiningu pa Maro Ŋalae nâ tu ma ivilana, itogo kinzi yonŋa tamâta uru mbo mbo sio tininzi pa mbwale pwataki mine. Kinzi ilonzi ŋalae tu mbwale pwataki ma imâ walele nâ, ŋana ma simo ara.

⁷ Aŋga miki Isrel tamâta, miki kala ma kao tinimi pa Yova Kindeni nâ, ŋana tu i ne tini-mwasa ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Ikura zo râŋâni i ilo ara nâ ŋana ikainzi ne tamâta piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ⁸ Mao nâ, inani ma izavaru i ne tamâta nenzi kiesaka râŋâni piti lâ tininzi.

131

Tamâta kalo tawana Maro Kindeni Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa apile mâsi ŋana apandekâna warakâŋgu kâ marumbu lâ, aku ŋandai uru apasuka warakâŋgu tiningu ŋga. Ilo-kalo pinde nde kaika ndo kala ipole nanenŋu ilo-kalo, andeta naŋa kalonŋu loko ŋana ilo-kalo ŋinde kâ, ande tia. ² Mao nâ, naŋa wiŋiŋu puu ndue lâ, kala amo tava wiŋiŋu pisi nâ, itogo lâlu puro-puro wisi pisi ŋana imo tina tini laiti.

³ Miki Isrel tamâta, miki ma kao tinimi pa Yova Kindeni nâ, lâ zo ŋine wa zo muli-muli wa.

132

Kinzi sindeka ŋana Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa kâ

¹ Yova Kindeni, maka kano pano tu kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana Daviti tava malia kie-kie munŋa ipâŋga pa i ŋinde.

² Noko nde Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu nenzi Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata, aku maka kano pano tu kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana ŋgua pâŋa kaika ŋinde Daviti iveta kuku noko, aku kuvila i. ³ Daviti ipambwâre mine tu, “Naŋa ma atu kaika ŋana alâ nanenŋu luma ilo wa akeno nanenŋu kenonŋa nia wa. ⁴ Naŋa ma apwarea ku akeno matâŋgu tia ndo. ⁵ Naŋa ma aka mâsa mine lee, ikura lâ zo ndia naŋa ma apa

luma tonŋe kâki pa Yova Kindeni, inani Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu nenzi Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata, ŋana i ma imo ilo kâ.”

⁶ Munŋa, lâ zo ŋinde maka kamo Betlehem lawea, ande maka kalonŋo ŋgua tu Yova Kindeni ne ŋgua pâŋa ne sopi sapâŋa nde ikeno nia tonŋe. Maka karoto lee kasânda kulu lâ Jar lawea tini laiti. ⁷ Ninenŋa maka kaporo tu, “Ayo, toka talâ pa Yova Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa! Talâ pa i ne saŋonâŋa nia ara ŋinde nao, aku tapare tukunda tawâŋgi papa i!” ⁸ Yova Kindeni, sopi sapâŋa ŋinde itula noko kilala pwataki tu noko nde Walo Tamwata. Maka kano pano tu pwai sopi ŋinde kulâ ne luma sapâŋa ilo, aku kumo ŋinde ikura zo râŋâni. ⁹ Aku maka iloma tu noko ne patarawâŋa tamâta ma sipaveta kuku vetâŋa sondo lâ noko ne luma ilo ikura zo zo. Aku maka iloma tu noko ne tamâta ma sisarâwa tava ndekâŋa nâ.

¹⁰ Yova Kindeni, maka kano pano tu kalo ŋgere ŋana ne wurâta tamâta Daviti kâ. Noko ma kupu muli pa tamâta ŋine noko tamwata munŋa kupatea tu ma imo koipu ŋalae, mine ndimo. ¹¹ Yova Kindeni, noko kuveta ŋgua pâŋa kaika kuku Daviti lâ, aku noko ŋana kulele ne ŋgua ipâŋga kie tonŋe kilo, ande tia. Noko ne ŋgua pambwareŋa ikeno mine; “Muli mbo noko ne zo marumbu lâ ŋga, ninenŋa naŋa ma ao noko natu tamâne tonŋe ikai noko nia ŋana imo koipu ŋalae. ¹² Ambo noko ne vâsa kinzi ma siveta ikura nanenŋu ŋgua pâŋa mine, aku ma sipono muli pa ŋgua tukunŋa râŋâni naŋa ma alanzi ŋinde tona, ande noko timbu wukale kala ma muli sikai noko nia mine nâ, ku ma simo koipu ŋalanala ikura zo râŋâni.”

¹³ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ipatea Saion lawea lâ. I ilo tu ma imo ne lawea ŋinde ku imo nâ. ¹⁴ Iporo tu, “Naŋa ma amo lawea ŋine ikura zo râŋâni. Naŋa ilonŋu pa lawea ŋine, kala ma amo koipu ŋalae lâ lawea ŋainani nâ. ¹⁵ Naŋa ma amo ŋai ku ma arombonzi tamâta ŋinde simo Saion lawea, kala kinzi ma siroto ŋana kekelele tonŋe tia. Mao nâ, naŋa ma kâpwa alanzi sugorai tamâta simo ŋine,

kala ma kapwanzi pupuro ndo. ¹⁶ Naŋa ma wurâta alanzi Saion ne patarawâŋa tamâta, kala kinzi ma situla pwataki tu naŋa uru akainzi tamâta piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. Mine kala nanenŋu tamâta simo Saion lawea ŋine nde ma siwâŋgi ku ma sisarâwa tava ndekâŋa nâ.

¹⁷ Naŋa ma akai tamâta tonŋe lâ Daviti ne vâsa ŋgu, aku ma ao i imo koipu ŋalae lâ lawea ŋine. Naŋa apatea i tu ma ikai koipu ikura zo zo, itogo sinâla mine.

¹⁸ Daviti ne walo kaika ma ivilanzi tamâta rârâni i uru ikai poe panzi ŋinde, kala ma simo ara nâ. Andeta naŋa ma aveta maŋeti ŋalae panzi i ne kazâŋa tamâta.” Yova Kindeni kawa ŋgua kala ŋine.

133

Ara ŋana kinda ma tamo ilonda taitu nâ

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine

¹ Ambo Yova Kindeni ne tamâta ma simo ilonzi taitu nâ, ande ŋinde ma ara ku ara ndo. ² Mâsi mine nde ara ndo, itogo samimi ara ŋinde kinzi munŋa sipaliŋi lâ patarawâŋa tamâta Aron kulu. Samimi ŋinde irere indue ipâŋga ndanŋeni pwau, aku indue ilâ ikura ne pasawaŋa luandondo ŋgaŋe. Kinzi tamâta simora ŋinde ku ilonzi ndeka. ³ Mao nâ, mâsi ŋana tamo taitu tava ilonda taitu nâ, ande ara ndo, itogo mwâka ŋinde uru mbo mbo imbe ndue Hermon Tuu kulu wa Saion lawea ne tuu kulunzi wa. Nana tu Yova Kindeni iveta kie ara ndo panzi tamâta simo Saion lawea, kala ma simo ara mine ku simo nâ.

134

Kinda tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki

¹ Miki Yova Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta ŋine uru mbo mbo kaveta wurâta lâ i ne luma sapâŋa ilo, miki rârâni kamâ kapanea i kasuka ŋa kâki!

² Miki naomi pa Nia Sapâŋa Ndo ŋinde, aku mbaumi kâki kano pa Yova Kindeni wa kasuka i ŋa kâki wa. ³ Naŋa ilonŋu tu Yova Kindeni, ina imo Saion lawea, ma iveta kie ara ndo pa miki. Inani nia ndoyo ipulia samba wa tâno wa.

135

Paneâŋa ilâ pa Maro Kindeni

¹⁻² Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki! Miki Yova Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta ŋine uru kamandi i ne luma ilo, kinda nenda Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ŋinde, ande miki kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! ³ Tapanea i ŋa tasuka kâki, ŋana tu i nde ara tamwata. Kinda ma tawâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa i, ŋana tu ŋinde ma iveta ilonda ndeka. ⁴ Yova Kindeni ipatea kinda Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu pa i tamwata. Mine kala kinda Isrel tamâta tamo i tamwata ne ŋgu sondo.

⁵ Mao nâ, naŋa asama tu nenda Maro ŋalae ne walo kaika nde ŋalae ndo, aku ina ipolenzi maro laŋeŋa rârâni. ⁶ Vetâŋa ndia Yova Kindeni ilo tu ma iveta lâ samba ilo wa tâno kulu wa tâi ilo wa tâi duvi lâmbu wa, ande i ma iveta vetâŋani ndaina ikura i tamwata nâ ne pateâŋa mine. ⁷ Aku ina kala igonanzi karâzi ne take-take ŋalaŋala sipâŋga lâ nia ŋgaŋe, aku ina isupwa loloa iyoka tava karâzi indue imâ. Ina tamwata uru isupwa lawea ipile ne luma ku iyâti ilâ wa imâ wa.

⁸ Aku nanayoni, inani kala ipunzi Isip tamâta natunzi tamâne nzâla-kulu rârâni sipamateteu, aku ipunzi nenzi ŋgoa-mbwâmbwa natunzi nzâla-kulu sipamateteu mine nâ. ⁹ Aku iveta mâsi kaika kie-kie pinde lâ Isip tâno ŋinde tona, ŋana ipare nia pa nenzi koipu ŋalae tavanzi i ne sukâŋa tamâta. ¹⁰ Aku muli ŋga Yova Kindeni izavarunzi tamâta ŋgu rârâ ŋinde. Kinzi ŋgu ŋinde nenzi koipu ŋalaŋala simo tava walo kaika ndo, andeta ipunzi pâta simâte. ¹¹ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ipu Amor ŋgu nenzi koipu ŋalae Sihon pâta imâte lâ, aku ipu Basan ŋgu nenzi koipu ŋalae Ok pâta imâte tona. Aku ipunzi ŋgu rârâni simo Kenan tâno ŋinde nenzi koipu ŋalaŋala simâte tona. ¹² Ŋinenŋa ikai koipu ŋalaŋala ŋinde nenzi tâno ku ikisi keri panzi ne ŋgu Isrel.

¹³ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, ikura zo zo kinzi tamâta ma sisama noko kilala pwataki tu noko nde Maro ŋalae mao.

Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta ma situla noko parina pwataki ikura zo muli-muli. ¹⁴ Nana tu Yova Kindeni ma iveta vetâŋa sondu nâ panzi ne tamâta lâ ŋgua nia. I ma kalo sukâŋa ŋana ne wurâta tamâta kinda.

¹⁵ Kinda tasama tu kinzi tinikoa ŋgu rârâni nenzi maro nde kekekele kaa nâ. Kinzi tamâta nâ sipare tainzi lâ mira “silva” tini wa mira “gol” tini wa. ¹⁶ Kinzi maro laŋeŋa ŋinde kawanzi keno, andeta sikura tu siporo ŋgua kâ, ande tia. Kinzi matanzi keno, andeta sikura tu simora kekekele kâ, ande tia. ¹⁷ Kinzi taŋanzi keno, andeta sikura tu siloŋo ŋgua, ande tia. Aku kinzi sikura tu simbana koranani, ande tia ndo. ¹⁸ Ara ŋana kinzi tamâta uru sipare maro laŋeŋa kaa kaa tainzi ŋinde ma sipâŋga simo rege-rege kunzi maro laŋeŋa ŋinde. Naŋa ilonŋu tu tamâta ea uru kalonzi tawana maro laŋeŋa ŋinde, ande kinzi kala ma sipâŋga kaa nâ, sitogonzi kinzi mine.

¹⁹ Anŋa miki Isrel tamâta, miki kapanea Yova Kindeni kasuka i ŋa kâki! Anŋa miki Yova Kindeni ne patarawâŋa tamâta lâ Aron ne vâsa ŋgu, miki kala kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! ²⁰ Anŋa miki tamâta lâ Livai ne vâsa ŋgu, miki kala kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa kasuka kâki! Miki tamâta ea uru kamege ŋana Yova Kindeni kâ, miki rârâni kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! ²¹ Mao nâ, miki tamâta kamo Saion Tuu kulu lâ Yova Kindeni ne lawea Jerusalem ilo, miki ŋinde kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! Tapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki!

136

Kawânda ndanŋe ilâ pa Maro Kindeni

¹ Kinda kawânda ndanŋe ilâ pa Yova Kindeni, ŋana tu i nde ara tamwata.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

² Kinda taporo ndanŋe ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, ina ipolenzi maro rârâni.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

³ Kinda taporo ndanŋe ilâ pa Maro Nalae, ina kala ipolenzi tamâta ŋalanŋala rârâni simo tâno kulu.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

⁴ Ina simbo nâ uru iveta mâsi ŋalanŋala.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

⁵ I ne ilo-kalo nde ŋalae ndo; mine kala ipulia samba ipâŋga lâ.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

⁶ Ina io tâno imandi lâ kulu.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

⁷ Ina ionzi sinâla ŋalanŋala sipâŋga samba tini.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

⁸ Aku ina io kari tu ikatona mbwale.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

⁹ Ina io nzimona tavanzi pitu tu sikatona mbo.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

¹⁰ Ina nanayoni ivilanzi timbunda, kala ipunzi Isip tamâta natunzi tamâne nzâla-kulu pâta sipamateteu.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

¹¹ Ninenŋa ina ikainzi Isrel ŋgu sipile Isip tâno siyâti simâ.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

¹² I tamwata ne walo nde kaika ndo, kala iveta mine.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

¹³ Aku muli ŋga ina ipu Tâi Njini kala ipwa pwataki mo rua.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

¹⁴ Ninenŋa ina ikainzi ne tamâta soka mâsa-mâsa nâ lâ tâi ŋgini simbwaliu silâ.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

¹⁵ Andeta ipatuku Isip nenzi koipu ŋalae tavanzi ne zugu tamâta sinu lâ kala sipamateteu lâ.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

¹⁶ Aku ina imunŋa panzi ne tamâta soka nia bilimu silâ.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

17 Ninenŋa ina ipunzi koipu kaika ŋalaŋala pâta simâte.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

18 Kinzi koipu ŋalaŋala ŋinde nawalanzi pinde nde ŋanzi ŋalae, andeta ipunzi pâta simâte.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

19 Ina ipu Amor ŋgu nenzi koipu ŋalae Sihon pâta imâte.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

20 Aku ina kala ipu Basan ŋgu nenzi koipu ŋalae Ok pâta imâte tona.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

21 Ninenŋa ikai kinzi koipu ŋalaŋala ŋinde nenzi tâno, aku ikisi kerî panzi ne tamâta.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

22 Ninenŋa tâno ŋinde ilanzi ne wurâta tamâta Isrel.

‘Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

23 Kinzi simo lee aku muli, ninenŋa nenda kazâŋa tamâta sipole kinda lâ, andeta i ŋandai kalo kapa ŋana kinda ŋa.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

24 I kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana kinda kâ, kala ikai kinda piti lâ nenda kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

25 Ina uru kâpwa ilanzi kelekele rârâni simo vianzi.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

26 Mine nde kawânda ndanŋe ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, inani imo samba ilo.

“Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo pa kinda ikura zo rârâni.

137

Kinzi Isrel simo tâno tonŋe ku sipataiŋa ŋana nenzi lawea kâ

¹ Maka kasaŋona Babilon ŋgu nenzi lââ ŋgaŋe-ŋgaŋe, aku kaloma ŋgere ŋana nema lawea Saion kâ. Mine nde maka kaloma sukâŋa kala kamo kapataiŋa nâ.

² Maka kasonanzi nema wânŋu sitâra lâ kâi simandi wanŋirama ŋinde lakanzi kulu, aku kapile keno. ³ Maka kaveta mine ŋana duvi ŋine kâ: kinzi kazâŋa tamâta munŋa sikai maka kaika sioma lâ nenzi tâno ŋinde, aku kinzi ŋinde sipai maka tu, “Kala ŋine miki ma kawânŋi wânŋiŋa tonŋe ŋana iveta maka iloma ara kâ. Kawânŋi Saion ne wânŋiŋa tonŋe!” ⁴ Opopo, maka kamo kinzi tinikoa nenzi lawea ma! Mine nde maka kakura ŋana kandeka ku kawânŋi Yova Kindeni ne wânŋiŋa mâsi mana, a? Tia ndo!

⁵ O Jerusalem lawea, ambo naŋa ma kalonŋu kapa ŋanano, ande ara ŋana Yova Kindeni ma iyaula mbaunŋu, ŋana naŋa ma akura tu ara nenŋu wânŋu kilo tia. ⁶ O Jerusalem lawea, ambo naŋa ma kalonŋu kapa ŋanano, ambo naŋa ma apile nanenŋu mâsi ŋana an-dekanano ŋalae tina kâ, ande ara ŋana Yova Kindeni ma iveta ŋandolânŋu saka-mao, ŋana naŋa ma akura tu awânŋi wânŋiŋa kilo tia.

⁷ O Yova Kindeni, maka kano pano tu kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana vetâŋa sakamao ŋinde kinzi Idom ŋgu siveta, lâ zo ŋinde nema kazâŋa tamâta sipara kuma ku sipole Jerusalem lawea. Kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana ŋgua ŋinde kinzi simo siporo mine tu, “Kazavaru Jerusalem lawea ndoni! Kazavaru ne luma wa kelekele rârâni marumbuni lâ!”

⁸ Anŋa miki Babilon ŋgu, kalonŋo ŋga; Yova Kindeni ne pateâŋa ikeno tu i ma izavaru miki ndo lâ. Tamâta ea ipare nia pami ŋana vetâŋa sakamao miki munŋa kaveta pa maka ŋinde, ande i ma iveta mâsi ara ndo. ⁹ I ma indeka ŋana ikainzi nemi lâlu puro-puro ku itambiranzi sin-due mira kulu sipamateteu.

138

Tamâta kawa ndanŋe pa Maro Kindeni Daviti isia wânŋiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu ndoni aporo ndanŋe imâ pa noko. Naŋa amandi kinzi maro rârâni naonzi ku awânŋi wânŋiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa noko. ² Noko tini mwasa pa naŋa ikura zo

rârâni, aku noko uru kuveta ikura ne ŋgua rârâni. Aku noko kusuka tamwata ŋa tava ne ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde kâki ndo, kala ipole kelekele pinde rârâni. Mine nde naŋa naŋgu pa noko ne luma sapâŋa, ku apare tukunŋu apaneano asuka noko ŋa kâki. ³ Naŋa asarâwa pa noko lâ, aku noko kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa kala kuo tamwata ne walo ŋalae imâ pana ku ipu tini kaika pa ilonŋu kalonŋu. ⁴ Aku koipu ŋalaŋala rârâni simo tâno ndoni kala siloŋo pâri ŋana noko ne ŋgua tukunŋa kâ. Mine kala kinzi ma sipanea noko ŋa sisuka kâki. ⁵ Kinzi ma siwânggi wânggiŋa situla noko ne vetâŋa ŋalaŋala pwataki, aku ma situla noko kilala pwataki tona tu noko ŋa imo ŋalae ndo.

⁶ O Yova Kindeni, noko kumo âta ndo, andeta noko kalo ŋgere ŋananzi tamâta ŋine uru sipatawa warakanzi tininzi. Anŋa tamâta ea uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, ande kinzi ŋinde sikura tu sipavea ŋanano, ande tia. ⁷ Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋana malia kie-kie ipângga pa naŋa, ande noko uru pwea ŋanana kala amo ara nâ. Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta wisinzi nâna ŋalae pa naŋa, andeta noko uru kumandi kupara kunzi. Noko ne walo nde kaika ndo; mine nde noko pwai naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ⁸ Yova Kindeni ma iveta vetâŋa rârâni ŋinde i muŋga ipa ŋgua tu ma iveta pa naŋa. Ŋana tu Yova Kindeni, noko ne tini-mwasa uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Mine nde noko ma kupile noko mwasi maka Isrel ŋgu ndimo.

139

Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo nde ŋalae ndo Daviti isia wânggiŋa ŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, noko mata kulea sondu pa ilonŋu kalonŋu, kala kusama naŋa kilalânŋu marumbu lâ. ² Ambo naŋa asaŋona tâku amandi tâku, ande noko kumora ku kusama nanenŋu vetâŋa rârâni. Noko kumo malawae ŋinde, andeta kusama nanenŋu ilo-kalo rârâni. ³ Ambo naŋa aveta wurâta tâku apwarea tâku, ande noko kumora ku kusama. Nanenŋu vetâŋa rârâni nde ikeno nia

yo lâ noko nao. ⁴ Yova Kindeni, ambo naŋa ilonŋu tu aporo ŋgua, andeta aporo pwataki tia yo yo, ande nanayoni noko kusama nanenŋu ŋgua ŋinde marumbu lâ.

⁵ Mao nâ, noko kunŋe naŋa mbwaliu lâ kutogo ŋgumbi mwasina, aku noko tamwata uru pwea ŋanana. ⁶ Naŋa ilonŋu ikai wurâta ŋalae ŋana asama noko ne vetâŋa ŋinde duvi kâ. Opopo, noko ne ilo-kalo nde kelekele ŋalae tina, kala akura tu asama duvi tia ndo! ⁷ Mine kala ambo naŋa atu apavea ŋanano, ande naŋa ma alâ pa sinia, a? Naŋa ma akâwa alâ pa nia ndia ŋana noko ma kumorana tia, a? Tia ndo! ⁸ Ambo naŋa ma akâki pa samba lawea âta ŋinde, ande noko kumo niani ndaina. Ambo naŋa ma alâ pa mateŋa nianzi, ande noko kala kumo nia ŋinde tona. ⁹ Ambo naŋa ma alou alâ lee apângga nia malawae ndo pa mbwera kâ, tâku alâ amo nia malawae ndo pa wâra kâ tâku, ¹⁰ ande noko ma kumo niani ndaina tona, aku noko ma pwai poe sondu pa naŋa wa kusaŋa mbaunŋu kuvilana wa. ¹¹ Mao nâ, ambo naŋa ma ano pa kondoma tu imâ ivea naŋa, ambo naŋa ma ano pa kari tu ipalele ipângga ŋana, ande naŋa ma akura tu apavea ŋana noko kâ, ande tia. ¹² Ŋana tu kondoma ikura tu ipono noko mata, ande tia ndo. Kondoma wa mbwale pwataki wa nde kelekele kie taituni lâ noko nao. Mine nde noko uru kumora nia lâ kari wa mbo wa.

¹³ Yova Kindeni, nanayoni noko tamwata kuveta karaenŋu ne pinde-pinde ndoni. Noko kuo naŋa apângga nana kapwa ilo, aku kusenŋe tukânŋu ndoni ilâ taitu. ¹⁴ Noko ne mâsi ŋana kupulia naŋa kâ nde ŋalae tina ku ara ndo. Mine kala naŋa amege ŋanano wa apaneano wa. Naŋa asama tu noko ne vetâŋa rârâni nde ara ku ara ndo! ¹⁵ Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa atumbu mwasa-mwasa amo paveâŋa nâ lâ nana kapwa ilo, aku tukânŋu sipasenŋe lâ, ande noko kumora ku kusama lâ. ¹⁶ Naŋa nana ipagugua naŋa tia yo, andeta noko mata kumora naŋa lâ. Naŋa apângga amo tâno kulu tia yo yo, andeta nanayoni noko kupatea nanenŋu zo ŋana ma amo viânŋu kâ

marumbu lâ, kala kuŋgere zo nŋinde kambwaŋe lâ pepa tini ikeno lâ.

¹⁷ Opopo, Maro Kindeni, naŋa akura tu asama noko ne ilo-kalo rârâni nŋinde tia ndo! Noko ne ilo-kalo nde ŋalae tina. ¹⁸ Ambo naŋa ma asowe kekeleke rârâni noko uru kalo ŋgere ŋana nŋinde kambwaŋenzi, ande kambwaŋenzi nŋinde ma ipole paulo rârâni ikeno sâwa ndoni. Lâ zo ŋana naŋa amandi sânda lâ kenonja nia, ande naŋa amo kuku noko yo.

¹⁹ Ayo, Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kupunzi tamâta sakamao pâta simâte. Naŋa ilongu tu kinzi tamâta kala ilonzi pa paraŋa nâ nŋinde nde ma sipile naŋa ku silâ. ²⁰ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta nŋinde uru siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa sakamao pa noko. Mao nâ, kinzi siveta ŋgua potomule kaŋa-kaŋa ŋana siyaula noko ŋa. ²¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa wisingu nâna ndo panzi tamâta ea wisinzi nâna pa noko. Naŋa tiningu pwâka ndo ŋananzi tamâta ea uru sikai kazâŋa pa noko. ²² Mao nâ, naŋa ilongu panzi tamâta nŋinde tia ku tia ndo! Naŋa amora kinzi sitogo warakâŋgu nenju kazâŋa tamâta mine.

²³ Mine nde Maro Kindeni, naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kulea sondu pa naŋa, aku kumora ilo-kalo rârâni nŋine ikeno ilongu kalonju. Pwai samâŋa pana, aku kutula nanenju ilo-kalo rârâni pwataki. ²⁴ Ambo naŋa ayoka lâ nzâla ara tia tâ, ande naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kutula nŋinde pwataki pana. Pwai poe sondu nâ pana, aku kuona alâ pa via ne nzâla, ŋana ma amo ara mine ku amo nâ.

140

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ike a ŋana i kâ

Daviti isia wângiŋa nŋine

¹ Yova Kindeni, pwai naŋa piti lâ kinzi tamâta sakamao mbaunzi ilo. Kinzi tamâta nŋinde ilonzi tu sipunzi tamâta. Mine kala ano pano tu pwea ŋanana.

² Ikura zo rârâni kinzi kalonzi ŋgere ŋana mâsi sakamao nâ. Aku kinzi siveta wisi-nâna tava kazâŋa ipâŋga nŋininzi ikura zo zo. ³ Kinzi nenzi ŋgua nde

mata-mata, itogo mwâta niŋo ruru ndo mwasina. Mao nâ, kinzi kawanzi ŋgua uru iyaulanzi tamâta, itogo mwâta saka ikanzi tamâta kala simâte mine.

⁴ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, pwatona naŋa, ŋana kinzi tamâta sakamao nŋinde nenzi walo ma ikura tu ipole naŋa tia. Kinzi ilonzi tu sipunzi tamâta, aku sipa ŋgua lâ tu ma sizavaru naŋa tona. Mine kala ano pano tu pwea ŋanana. ⁵ Kinzi taŋa-kaika tamwatanzi nŋinde nde sipavea ku sio nimbu ŋana sikai naŋa kaika kâ. Kinzi sikalolo kaimbo ku siveta nimbu sio lâ nzâla tu ma sikai naŋa, itogo uru sikai simbi mine.

⁶ Mine nde naŋa asarâwa pa Yova Kindeni mine tu, “Nanenju Maro Kindeni kala nokoni.” Yova Kindeni, kutambira taŋa pa nanenju noŋa, aku kumâ kuvilana! ⁷ O Koipu ŋalae Yova Kindeni, noko kumo nanenju Yautâŋa Tamwata kaika. Muŋga, lâ zo nŋinde maka kamo paraŋa ilo, ande noko pwatona naŋa sondu nâ, kutogo nanenju maramuŋa mwasina. ⁸ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, noko ma kusâu panzi tamâta sakamao tu ma siveta vetâŋa ndia ilonzi tu siveta, mine ndimo. Kinzi sipa ŋgua ŋana siveta vetâŋa sakamao kâ. Naŋa ano pano tu kupono nzalanzi.

⁹ Noko ma kusâu panzi nanenju kazâŋa tamâta tu sizavaru naŋa ndimo. Vetâŋa ndia kinzi siporo tu ma siveta pa naŋa, ande naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kulele vetâŋa nŋinde itaulo pa warakanzi nâ. ¹⁰ Naŋa ilongu tu noko ma kuzavarunzi. Mao nâ, kusupwa yââ imbe ndue kulunzi! Kutambiranzi sindue silâ mbââ ŋalae ilo ku kusae nzâla, ŋana ma sikura tu siyâti simâ kilo tia. ¹¹ Kinzi

tamâta mine uru sisowe ŋgua laŋeŋa nâ lâ tamâta pinde tininzi. Noko ma kusâu panzi tamâta nŋinde tu ma simo ara, mine ndimo. Naŋa ilongu tu vetâŋa sakamao ma ipâŋga walele nâ panzi tamâta nŋinde uru ilonzi tu sipunzi tamâta, ku ma izavarunzi ndo lâ.

¹² Yova Kindeni, naŋa asama tu noko uru kuvilanzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Anŋa tamâta ea nenzi kaika ŋalae koŋa tia kala sikura tu sipavila warakanzi tia,

ande noko uru kuveta vetâŋa sondu ndo panzi. ¹³ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta arara ma sipaneano sisuka noko ŋa kâki. Kinzi ŋinde ma simo kuku noko.

141

*Tamâta tonje ino pa Maro Kindeni
Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine*

¹ Yova Kindeni, kala ŋine naŋa ano pano. Naŋa asarâwa pano tu kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa. Kumâ walele nâ kuvilana. ² Naŋa ilonŋu tu nanenŋu noŋa ŋine ma ikâki pano itogo mundo ne kuwae ara mwasina. Kari indue lala lâ, kala asuka mbaunŋu kâki akai noŋa pano itogo nanenŋu patarawâŋa mine.

³ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano tu pwa-tona naŋa kawânŋu sondu. Pwai poe pa nanenŋu ŋgua rârâni. ⁴ Pwai poe sondu nâ pa ilonŋu kalonŋu tona. Tia ma ilonŋu igagatina ŋana aveta mâsi sakamao wa apakaka kunzi tamâta sakamao aveta kiesaka kunzi wa. Ambo naŋa ilonŋu pateo tu ma asanona aka kunzi lâ nenzi kâŋa-nuŋa ŋalanala, ande naŋa ano pano tu kupono nzalânŋu.

⁵ Ambo tamâta ara tonje kalo sukâŋa ŋanana kala ipu naŋa wa itu naŋa sondu wa, ande ŋinde ma ara. Andeta ikura zo rârâni naŋa ano pa Yova Kindeni tu ma itoto kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi vetâŋa potomule. Naŋa tiningu pwâka ndo tu kinzi tamâta sakamao ma sisuka naŋa ŋânŋu kâki. ⁶ Ara ŋana tamâta pinde ma sikainzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde nenzi koipu ŋalanala silâ pa nia ndamwa ku ma sitambiranzi sindue. Ninenŋa lâ zoni ndaina kinzi ma sisama tu Yova Kindeni kawa ŋgua nde mao kanaŋo. ⁷ Ara ŋana kinzi ma sitambira tukanzi simbe sindue matera nianzi nzâla kawa, itogo tamâta itale kâi ilâ pinde-pinde ku itambira pwapwataki mine.

⁸ Andeta Koipu Nalae Yova Kindeni, naŋa kalonŋu tawana noko nâ. Naŋa amâ pano tu ma amuna noko tini laiti. Noko ma kusâu panzi kazâŋa tamâta tu sipu naŋa pâta amâte, mine ndimo. ⁹ Kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi sio nimbu ŋana sikai naŋa kaika kâ. Naŋa ano pano tu pwea ŋanana, ŋana naŋa ma

anŋenge ŋana nenzi nimbu ŋinde kâ. ¹⁰ Naŋa ilonŋu tu kinzi tamâta sakamao nenzi nimbu ŋinde ma ikai kinzi warakanzi kaika, anŋa naŋa warakânŋu ma anŋenge ŋana nimbu ŋinde kâ, ku ayoka alâ.

142

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila

Daviti isia wângiŋa ŋine, lâ zo ŋinde imuna imo ngânza ilo.

¹ Naŋa asarâwa kaika pa Yova Kindeni. Naŋa kawânŋu kâki ano papa i tu ma ivilana. ² Naŋa ilonŋu makisa kala aporo papa i, atula ŋgua pwataki ŋana malia kie-kie rârâni kala ipânŋa pa naŋa ŋine.

³ Yova Kindeni, lâ zo ŋana ilonŋu malia ŋalae tina, ande noko uru pwa-tonana. Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta sivea nimbu tonje lâ nzâla naŋa uru ayoka ŋinde. Kinzi situ ma sikale naŋa kaika kâ. ⁴ Opopo, naŋa matânŋu ilâ wa imâ wa, andeta amora tu tamâta tonje imo tiningu laiti ŋana ivila naŋa kâ, ande tia. Tamâta tonje imo ŋana ikeo ŋanana, ande tia. Tamâta tonje kalo sukâŋa ŋana naŋa kâ, ande tia.

⁵ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, naŋa asarâwa pano tu kumâ kuvilana. Naŋa aporo tu, "Noko tamwata nâ nde nanenŋu katonâŋa tamâta. Lâ zo ŋine naŋa amo viânŋu, ande naŋa ilonŋu pa kelekele taitu ŋine nâ; naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kumo kuku naŋa." ⁶ Naŋa asarâwa pano tu kuvilana. Kutambira tana pa nanenŋu noŋa, ŋana tu ilonŋu kalonŋu nde malia ndo. Nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta kinzi nde tamâta kaika ndo, aku naŋa akura tu apolenzi tia. Mine kala ano pano tu pwaina piti lâ mbaunzi ilo. ⁷ Malia ŋine ikale naŋa kaika lâ, itogo wâlo kaika ikeno tiningu mwasina. Naŋa ano pano tu kupalalana wâlo ŋine piti lâ tiningu, ŋana naŋa ma amo ara kilo kâ. Ninenŋa naŋa ma apaneano asuka noko ŋa kâki. Aku noko ne tamâta ma simora tu noko kuveta kie ara pa naŋa, aku kinzi kala ma simandi kuku naŋa ŋana sipaneano.

143

Tamâta ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila i

Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Yova Kindeni, kupaloŋo pa nanenŋu noŋa! Kutambira taŋa pa nanenŋu tiŋa. Noko ne vetâŋa râŋâni nde sondu ndo, aku noko uru kuveta ikura tamwata ne ŋgua râŋâni. Mine kala ano pano tu kupaloŋo pa naŋa! ² Naŋa asama tu tamâta toŋge imo tava ilo mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ noko nao, ande tia ndo. Mine nde noko ma kuo ne wurâta tamâta naŋa amandi noko ne ŋgua nia ndimo.

³ Kumora ŋga; nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta itaŋgula naŋa lee ipolena ku itawa naŋa ndue ndo lâ. Ipa naŋa kaika lâ, aku io naŋa amo nia kondoma, atogonzi tamâta ñinde simâte muŋgani lâ. ⁴ Mine kala naŋa ilonŋu kurana tia, aku ilonŋu kalonŋu nde malia ndo.

⁵ Kala ñine naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere kilo ŋana zo muŋgâŋa. Naŋa kalonŋu ŋgere ŋana noko ne vetâŋa râŋâni, vetâŋa ŋalaŋala muŋga kuveta ñinde. ⁶ Mine nde naŋa asuka mbaunŋu kâki ku ano pano, ŋana tu naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu noko ma kumo kuna, itogo tâno mâsa-mâsa ilo ndo tu karâzi ma imbe indue.

⁷ Yova Kindeni, kumâ kuvila naŋa walele nâ, ŋana tu ilonŋu kurana tia ndo. Noko ma kupavea ŋanana ndimo. Ambo noko ma kupavea ŋanana, ande naŋa ma amâte ku ma alâ amo mateŋa nianzi. ⁸ Naŋa ao nenŋu kalo-tawana ilâ pa noko simbo nâ. Mine nde ano pano tu kuveta nanenŋu kalo-ŋgere ipâŋga ikura mboyoy mboyoy ŋana noko ne tini-mwasa ñinde uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Nanenŋu noŋa imâ pa noko nâ. Mine kala kutula nzâla pana, aku naŋa ma ayoka noko muli. ⁹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa apalilu akâwa amâ pa noko tu ma pwea ŋanana. Pwai naŋa piti lâ nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo! ¹⁰ Nanenŋu Maro Kindeni kala noko. Mine nde naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma kupananana sondu ŋana apaveta kuku noko ne pateâŋa nâ. Kuveta kie ara pa naŋa, aku pwai poe pana ŋana ayoka nzâla ara nâ.

¹¹ Yova Kindeni, naŋa ano pano kilo tu pwaina piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ŋana noko kilala ma ipâŋga nia yo. Noko nde vetâŋa sondu warika. Mine nde kutingi malia râŋâni ñine piti lâ tiningu. ¹² Noko ne tini-mwasa ikeno pa naŋa ikura zo râŋâni. Mine kala ano pano tu kupunzi nanenŋu kazâŋa tamâta râŋâni pâta simâte. Kuzavarunzi tamâta râŋâni ñinde uru siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa, ŋana tu naŋa amo noko ne wurâta tamâta.

144

Koipu ŋalae kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni, ŋana tu ivila i kala ipole paraŋa lâ

Daviti isia wângiŋa ñine

¹ Naŋa apanea Yova Kindeni asuka i ŋa kâki, ŋana tu ina kaika tamwata ŋana ikatona naŋa kâ, itogo mira ŋalae mwasina. Aku ina kala uru ipanana naŋa sondu nâ ŋana paraŋa ne mâsi kâ. ² I nde nanenŋu Maro Kindeni tini-mwasa warika, aku ina uru ikatona naŋa itogo ŋgumbi kaika mwasina. I imo itogo nanenŋu maramuŋa mine, aku nanenŋu Yautâŋa Tamwata kala i. Aku naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu i ma ikea ŋanana, ŋana tu ina kala uru ipolenzi tinikoa ŋu ku ionzi simo naŋa kalonŋu.

³ Andeta Yova Kindeni, nanenŋu morâŋa tu maka tamâta nde kekekele kaa nâ. Mine nde mana mana ŋga noko uru kalo ŋgere ŋanama, a? Maka katogo kekekele sugorai kaa nâ mine. Mine nde ŋana sâ kâ ŋga noko ilo ŋanama, a? ⁴ Maka nde katogo tamâta imbana koroani tini mwata nâ mbwani taitu nâ lâ kawa. Maka kamo zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, katogo kâi uŋa mine.

⁵ Mine nde Yova Kindeni, pwai samba ne nzâla piti, aku kundue kumâ ku kuvilama! Kusunŋa mbau ndue ku kutanŋonzi tuu, aku kuveta mundo ŋalae ipâŋga tuu tininzi. ⁶ Kusupwa loloa salaga-salaga indue imâ inŋaranzi kazâŋa tamâta sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. Noko ne silâwa nâ kupanenzi, aku kusokinzi sikâwa silâ. ⁷ Yova Kindeni, naŋa asakoko amo tâi geza-geza ilo. Kusunŋa mbau indue imâ

ku kutapa naŋa akâki amâ. Kuvilana, ku pwaina piti lâ kinzi tinikoa tamâta kaika mbaunzi ilo. ⁸ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde kawanzi laŋeŋa nâ. Lâ zo ŋana kinzi mbaunzi kâki siporo tu “Maro isama tu nanenŋu ŋgua nde mao nâ”, ande kinzi silâŋe nâ.

⁹ Andeta Maro Kindeni, kala ŋine naŋa ma awâŋgi wânggiŋa wasaseki tonŋe pa noko. Naŋa ma ara wâŋgu ŋalae ku awâŋgi pano. ¹⁰ Ŋana tu nokoni uru kusuka maka Isrel nema koipu ŋalaŋala ŋana sipole paraŋa kâ, aku nokoni kala uru pwai ne wurâta tamâta naŋa Daviti piti lâ kazâŋa ilo.

¹¹ Mine kala ŋine nâ kumâ kuvilana, ŋana kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma sikura tu siveta kenzi sakamao pa naŋa tia. Pwaina piti lâ tinikoa tamâta kaika mbaunzi ilo, kinzi laŋeŋa tamwatanzi ŋinde. Lâ zo ŋana kinzi mbaunzi kâki siporo tu “Maro isama tu nanenŋu ŋgua nde mao nâ”, ande kinzi silâŋe nâ. ¹² Maka kano pano tu kuvilama, ŋana tu maka iloma tu natuma tamâne limoa kinzi ma situmbu tava walo kaika, sitogonzi kâi ŋalaŋala mine. Aku maka iloma tu natuma taine kinzi ma sipânŋa ara ndo, sitogo sâmbwe arara ŋinde kinzi sisinŋarana ku singunu ŋana koipu ŋalae ne luma ma imandi kulu kâ. ¹³ Aku maka iloma tu kâpwa kie-kie ma ipânŋa maria lâ nema tâno ilo tona, ŋana kâpwa ne luma ma pipi ndo. Aku maka iloma tu nema lama malakupi ma sipaguguanzi natunzi kambwanŋenzi walo. ¹⁴ Maka iloma tu nema bulmakao kala ma sipaguguanzi natunzi râra ŋinde tona. Andeta maka tinima pwâka tu kinzi kazâŋa tamâta ma sipu nema lawea ne ŋgumbi mira pwataki ku sikaima kaika kalâ kamo nenzi lawea. Maka tinima pwâka tu kinzi tamâta ma simandi nema lawea ne nzâla ŋaŋe ku sitarâra ŋana kazâŋa nao panzi kâ.

¹⁵ Ambo Yova Kindeni ne nzâmbe ma ikeno mine pa ŋgu tonŋe, ande kinzi ma sindeka ŋalae. Mao nâ, tamâta ea kinzi uru kalonzi tawana nenzi Maro Yova Kindeni, kinzi ŋinde ma sindeka mine nâ.

Paneâŋa ilâ pa Maro Kindeni Daviti isia wânggiŋa ŋine

¹ Maro Kindeni, nanenŋu koipu ŋalae, naŋa ma atula noko kilala pwataki tu noko ŋa nde ŋalae ndo. Naŋa ma aporo kawâŋgu ndanŋe imâ pano mine ikura zo râraŋi. ² Ikura zo zo naŋa ma kawâŋgu ndanŋe imâ pano. Naŋa ma apaneano asuka noko ŋa kâki mine ku amo nâ.

³ Yova Kindeni i ŋa nde ŋalae ndo, aku ara ŋana kinda ma tapanea i ŋa tasuka kâki ndo. Ina âta tamwata, aku tamâta tonŋe ikura tu isama i kilala sondo, ande tia. ⁴ O Yova Kindeni, kinzi tamâta kala simo lâ zo ŋine nde ma sitapâri panzi natunzi ŋana noko ne vetâŋa arara kâ, aku muli ŋga nenzi vâsa ŋinde kala ma sitapâri mine nâ pa warakanzi natunzi. Ikura zo râraŋi, kinzi tamâta ma sipaneano mine nâ ŋana noko ne vetâŋa ŋalaŋala kâ. ⁵ Kinzi ma situla noko kilala pwataki tu noko ne walo nde kaika ndo, aku kumo pwai koipu ŋalae pa kelekele râraŋi wa nia ndoni wa. Aku naŋa warakânŋu kala ma kalonŋu ŋgere mine nâ ŋana noko ne vetâŋa arara kâ. ⁶ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta ma sitapâri ŋana mâsi kaika ŋalaŋala noko muŋga kuveta ŋinde, aku naŋa kala ma aporo atula noko kilala pwataki tu noko ŋa nde ŋalae ndo.

⁷ Kinzi ma siporo situla pwataki tu noko nde ara tamwata, aku ma siwâŋgi wânggiŋa ŋana noko ne wisi-wisi kâ mine tu, ⁸ “Yova Kindeni i nde kalo-sukâŋa warika wa wisi-wisi warika wa. I uru wisi nâna walele tia, aku ne tini-mwasa ŋalae ŋinde ikeno mine ku imo nâ. ⁹ Ina kala uru iveta kie ara nâ panzi tamâta râraŋi, aku i uru io ne wisi-wisi ilâ pa kelekele râraŋi muŋga ivetanzi sipânŋa ŋinde.”

¹⁰ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni, kelekele vianzi kâ râraŋi noko muŋga kupulianzi ŋinde nde ma sipanea noko ŋa sisuka kâki. Aku noko ne tamâta râraŋi kala ma kawanzi ndanŋe pano. ¹¹ Kinzi ma situla pwataki tu noko kumo koipu ŋalae kaika ndo pa samba wa tâno wa, aku ma sitapâri ŋana noko ne walo kaika ŋinde tona. ¹² Mine kala tamâta râraŋi ma sisama ŋana vetâŋa ŋalaŋala kie-kie

noko muŋga kuveta ŋinde. Aku kinzi ma sisama tu noko kumo koipu ŋalae kaika tamwata, aku noko ŋa nde ŋalae ndo. ¹³ Mao nâ, noko ma kumo pwai maro mine ikura zo rârâni. Noko kumo koipu ŋalae, ma kumo mine ku kumo nâ.

Yova Kindeni uru iveta ikura tamwata ne ŋgua pâŋa rârâni, aku i ne vetâŋa rârâni itula pwataki tu i nde wisi-wisi warika. ¹⁴ Tamâta ea sisânda malia kulu, ande i uru ivilanzi tamâta ŋinde rârâni. Aku ina uru ipu tini kaika panzi tamâta ea nenzi walo ŋalae koŋa tia. ¹⁵ Kinzi kelekele rârâni simo vianzi kâ ŋinde nde sio tininzi ŋana noko nâ tu ma kâpwa kusuanzi, aku noko uru kusuanzi lâ zo ndia putole ipunzi. ¹⁶ Nokoni uru kâpwa kulanzi kinzi rârâni taitu-taitu, kala sika lee kapwanzi pupuro lâ.

¹⁷ Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ne vetâŋa rârâni nde sondo ndo, aku i ne vetâŋa rârâni itula pwataki tu i nde wisi-wisi warika. ¹⁸ Tamâta ea kinzi uru kalonzi tawana Yova Kindeni mao ku sisarâwa pa i tu ivilanzi, ande ipaloŋo pa nenzi noŋa rârâni. ¹⁹ Tamâta ea simege ŋana i kâ, ande i uru kelekele ndia ilonzi papa ŋinde ilanzi. I ipaloŋo pa nenzi noŋa, ku ikainzi piti lâ kazâŋa ilo. ²⁰ Ina kala uru ikatonanzi tamâta rârâni ŋine ilonzi ndo ikeno pa i. Anŋa kinzi tamâta sakamao, ande i ma izavarunzi ndo lâ. ²¹ Mine nde naŋa ma apanea Yova Kindeni asuka i ŋa kâki ikura zo rârâni. Anŋa miki kelekele rârâni ŋine i muŋga ipuliami kala kapâŋga kamo viami, ande miki kala kapanea i kasuka i ŋa sapâŋa kâki mine ku kamo nâ.

146

Tapanea Maro Kindeni Pavilâŋa Tamwata tasuka i ŋa kâki

¹ Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki! Naŋa warakâŋgu ma apanea i ŋa asuka kâki.

² Naŋa ma apanea i ŋa asuka kâki ikura zo rârâni naŋa ma amo viâŋgu lâ tâno kulu. Naŋa ma awâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ papa nanenŋu Maro Kindeni lee alâ apâŋga lâ keri.

³ Nanenŋu tamâta, miki kalonŋo ŋga; kinzi koipu ŋalanala sitavanzi tâno tamâta ma sikura ŋana sivila miki kâ, ande tia. Mine kala miki ma kalomi tawananzi ndimo. ⁴ Lâ zo ŋana kinzi ma simâte, ande karaenzi ma ipalele ipâŋga itogo tâno kilo. Aku lâ zoni ndaina, vetâŋa ndia kinzi muŋga siporo tu ma siveta, ande ma sikura tu siveta tia.

⁵ Anŋa tamâta ea kalo tawana tu Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni ma ivila i, ande i ma indeka nâ, ŋana tu ipasipa kuku ne Maro Yova Kindeni. ⁶ Yova Kindeni ina nia ndoyo ipulia samba wa tâno wa tâi wa, tavanzi kelekele rârâni simo vianzi lâ nia ndoni. Aku inani kala uru iveta ikura tamwata ne ŋgua pâŋa rârâni ikura zo zo. ⁷ Tamâta pinde nenzi walo nde ŋalae koŋa tia, kala tamâta pinde siveta kenzi sakamao panzi. Taitu Yova Kindeni uru ivilanzi tamâta ŋinde ku ivetanzi simo sondo. Aku ina uru kâpwa isuanzi tamâta ea putole ipunzi, ku iyautenzi tamâta simo kazâŋa tamâta nenzi luma sakamao ilo ŋinde piti tona. ⁸ Ina uru ivetanzi tamâta matanzi leva-leva simora kilo. Aku ina kala uru ipu tini kaika panzi tamâta ea nenzi walo ŋalae koŋa tia. Mao nâ, Yova Kindeni ilo ndo keno panzi ne tamâta, kinzi ŋine uru sipono muli papa i nâ. ⁹ Inani kala uru ikea ŋananzi tamâta lombo mine nâ, kinzi ŋinde soka pa lawea pinde simâ kala simo nenda tâno. Aku ina kala uru ivilanzi taine mwala-mwala wa kinzi lâlu mundoro wa. Anŋa kinzi tamâta sakamao, ande inani uru izavaru vetâŋa ndia kinzi situ siveta.

¹⁰ Kinda tasama tu Yova Kindeni ma imo koipu ŋalae mine ku imo nâ. Miki tamâta ŋine kamo Saion lawea, miki nemi Maro Kindeni ma ikai Maro mine ikura zo rârâni. Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki!

147

Tapanea Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata tasuka i ŋa kâki

¹ Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki! Ara ŋana kinda ma tawâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa nenda Maro

Kindeni, ɲana tu ɲinde nde mâsi ara ku sondo ndo.

² ɲana tu Yova Kindeni ingunu Jerusalem lawea imandi kilo, aku kinzi tamâta ɲinde muŋga nenzi kazâŋa tamâta sikainzi silâ pa tâno tonge, ande Yova Kindeni ikainzi sitaulo simâ kilo. ³ Mao nâ, ikainzi sitaulo simâ kilo ku inzuku nenzi mbwatakâe. Aŋga tamâta pinde, ande malia iyaula nenzi ilo-kalo kala simo ara tia ndo. Andeta Yova Kindeni ivetanzi tamâta ɲinde simo ara kilo.

⁴ Ina ipateanzi pitu kambwanenzi marumbu lâ, aku ipatu kinzi pitu taitu-taitu ɲanzi. ⁵ Mao nâ, nenda Maro ɲalae ɲa nde ɲalae ndo, aku imo tava walo kaika. I ne ilo-kalo ipole kinda tamâta nenda ilo-kalo marumbu lâ. ⁶ Ina kala uru walo ilanzi tamâta ea sipatawa warakanzi tininzi. Aŋga kinzi tamâta sakamao, ande i uru itawanzi ndue ku ipolenzi ndo.

⁷ Mine nde miki kawâŋgi wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ pa Yova Kindeni! Kara wângu ku kawâŋgi wângiŋa ilâ pa nenda Maro Kindeni! ⁸ ɲana tu ina uru ivetanzi take-take sipâŋga lâ samba tini, aku isupwa karâzi imbe indue ɲana iveta unza ipâŋga isala nia ndamwa ndamwa. ⁹ Aku ina kala uru kâpwa isuanzi simbi rârâni, aku lâ zo ndia kinzi sii natunzi sisarâwa ɲana kapwanzi, ande inani uru kâpwa isuanzi.

¹⁰ Yova Kindeni ɲandai ilo ndeka ɲana kinzi zugu tamâta ɲinde uru sipandekâna ɲana warakanzi nâ nenzi kaika wa nenzi “hosi” ɲalaŋala nenzi kaika wa. ¹¹ Andeta i indeka ndo ɲananzi tamâta ea uru simege ɲana i kâ, kinzi ɲine kalonzi tawana tu i ne tini-mwasa ikeno panzi ikura zo rârâni.

¹² Mine nde miki tamâta ɲine kamo Jerusalem lawea, miki kapanea Yova Kindeni kasuka i ɲa kâki! Mao nâ, miki ɲine kamo Saion tuu kulu, miki kapanea nemi Maro Kindeni ɲa kasuka kâki!

¹³ ɲana tu ina iveta Jerusalem lawea ne ɲgumbi nzâla sipâŋga kaika ndo, aku inani uru iveta kie ara nâ panzi tamâta simo ɲinde. ¹⁴ Ina kala isokinzi lawea pinde nenzi zugu tamâta simo malawae

ndo ɲana miki nemi tâno kâ, aku iveta kâpwa ara ndo ipâŋga maria lâ nemi tâno ilo, kala miki kaka lee kapwami pupuro lâ.

¹⁵ Andeta ɲinde nâ tia; i itu ɲgua kaika ilâ walele nâ pa tâno, aku tâno ipaloŋo nâ pa i kawa ɲgua ɲinde. ¹⁶ Aku ina uru io wââ indue imâ itura tâno lâ. Aku io mwâka ipâŋga unza tini tona. ¹⁷ Ina uru io karâzi tava mira “ais” kiri-kiri imbe indue. Lâ zo ɲana iveta nia pisi ɲalae ndo, ande tamâta tonge ikura tu imo ara, ande tia. ¹⁸ Andeta muli ɲga ina iporo itu ɲgua kaika, aku “ais” ipâŋga itogo lââ mine. Mao nâ, i kawa ɲgua iveta “ais” ipâŋga lââ ku irere ilâ.

¹⁹ Aku mine nâ, Yova Kindeni iporo itula ɲgua pwataki pa Yakopu ne vâsa ɲgu tona. Itula ne ɲgua tukuŋa kie-kie panzi Isrel ɲgu. ²⁰ Andeta i ɲandai iveta kie mine panzi tinikoa ɲgu. Kinzi sizizâla ɲana i ne ɲgua tukuŋa. Mine nde tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ɲa kâki!

148

Kelekele rârâni ikeno samba ilo wa tâno kulu wa sipanea Maro Kindeni sisuka i ɲa kâki

¹ Tapanea Yova Kindeni ɲa tasuka kâki! Miki rârâni kamo samba ilo, mikini kala kamo âta ɲinde, ande miki kapanea Yova Kindeni ɲa kasuka kâki!

² Miki aŋelo rârâni, miki kapanea i ɲa kasuka kâki! Mao nâ, miki aŋelo kaika rârâni, miki kapanea i ɲa kasuka kâki mine nâ! ³ Kari wa nzimona wa, miki kapanea i ɲa kasuka kâki! Aŋga miki pitu rârâni uru kasinala nia, miki kala kapanea i ɲa kasuka kâki mine nâ! ⁴ Noko samba kumo âta ndo, noko kupanea i ɲa kusuka kâki! Aŋga miki lââ kamo âta ɲinde, ande miki kala kapanea i ɲa kasuka kâki mine nâ! ⁵ Ara ɲana kelekele rârâni ɲinde ma sipanea Yova Kindeni sisuka i ɲa kâki, ɲana tu nia ndoyo i tamwata iporo itu ɲgua kaika, aku kinzi sipâŋga kala simo. ⁶ Ina iporo ɲgua, kala kinzi silâ simo nianzi nianzi, ma simo mine ku simo nâ. Io keri panzi lâ, aku sâ tonge ikura tu itoto i ne ɲgua tukuŋa ɲinde ututu, ande tia ndo.

⁷ Anŋa miki kelekele rârâni kamo tâno kulu, miki kala kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa kasuka kâki! Miki iŋa ŋalaŋala wa kelekele kamo tâi geza-geza wa, ⁸ miki karâzi ne loloa wa mira “ais” wa, miki wââ wa mwâka wa, miki mbilu-lawea kaika kala uru kaponu muli pa Yova Kindeni kawa ŋgua, ande miki rârâni kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! ⁹ Miki tuu ŋalaŋala wa tuu kiri-kiri wa, miki kâi bâŋa wa kâi kamandi dugu ilo wa, ¹⁰ miki simbi bâŋa wa simbi ŋgoi wa, miki mwâta wa sii wa, ande miki kala kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa kasuka kâki! ¹¹ Anŋa miki koipu ŋalaŋala wa miki tamâta ŋgu ndoni wa, miki tamâta mbâna-mbâna wa miki katonâŋa rârâni wa, ¹² miki tamâta limoa wa miki taine taipa wa, miki tamâta kokonŋa wa miki lâlu kiri-kiri wa, ande miki rârâni kala kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa kasuka kâki!

¹³ Mao kanoŋo, miki rârâni kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa kasuka kâki, ŋana tu i simbo nâ ŋa nde ŋalae, ipolenzi ŋoa ŋalaŋala pinde rârâni. I ne walo nde kaika ndo, aku kelekele rârâni simo samba ilo wa tâno kulu wa, ande kelekele rârâni ŋinde simo i kalo nâ. ¹⁴ Aku i tini mwasa ndo panzi Isrel tamâta, kala ivetanzi sipânŋa ŋgu kaika lâ. Kinzi simo i tamwata ne tamâta. Mine kala kinzi uru sipanea i ŋa sisuka kâki. Tapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki!

149

Wângiŋa ŋana tande kana Maro Kindeni

¹ Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki! Lâ zo ŋana miki Yova Kindeni ne tamâta kapasau ŋana kawânŋi pa i kâ, ande ara ŋana miki ma kawânŋi wânŋiŋa wasaseki papa.

² Mao nâ, miki Isrel tamâta, miki kalomi ŋgere tava ndekâŋa ŋana Yova Kindeni, inani nanayoni ivetami kapânŋa i ne ŋgu. Miki ŋine kamo Saion lawea, miki kande kana nemi koipu ŋalae! ³ Miki kawânŋi wânŋiŋa, aku kaki kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! Kara nemi wânŋu kie-kie, ku kande kana i. ⁴ ŋana tu Yova Kindeni uru ilo ara nâ ŋananzi ne tamâta. Aku

tamâta ea sipatawa warakanzi tininzi ku simarerea i, ande i ivilanzi tamâta ŋinde ŋana sipole paraŋa kâ.

⁵ Ara ŋana Yova Kindeni ne tamâta ma sindeka pâta, ŋana tu kinzi sipole paraŋa lâ. Ikura kari wa mbo wa, ande ara ŋana kinzi ma sindeka ku siwânŋi wânŋiŋa papa i. ⁶ Ara ŋana kinzi ma sisuŋa kawanzi kâki sipanea Maro Kindeni, ŋinenŋa sikai nenzi pila ŋana kazâŋa kâ mata ruru ndo ku silâ ⁷ sipare nia panzi tinikoa ŋgu. Kinzi ma situ ŋana ŋgu ŋinde nenzi vetâŋa soki-soki, ku ma sizavarunzi wa sitawanzi ndue ndo lâ. ⁸ Kinzi ma sipa wâlo kaika lâ ŋgu ŋinde nenzi koipu ŋalaŋala tininzi wa nenzi katonâŋa tininzi wa. ⁹ ŋinenŋa kinzi ma sizavarunzi ŋgu ŋinde ndo, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa mine. Kinzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni ma sipolenzi kazâŋa tamâta mine nâ. Mine nde tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki!

150

Tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki

¹ Tapanea Yova Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki! Miki ŋine kala kamo Yova Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ilo, miki kapanea i! Mao nâ, kapanea i kala uru imo samba lawea kaika ŋinde ilo!

² Ina uru iveta vetâŋa ŋalaŋala kie-kie, aku i ŋa tava ne walo kaika nde ŋalae ndo, ipole kelekele rârâni marumbu lâ. Mine nde miki kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki!

³ Kambana nemi tando wa kara nemi wânŋu kie-kie, ku kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! ⁴ Kara nemi wânŋu, aku kaki kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! Kara nemi wânŋu ŋalaŋala wa kambana kauro wa, ku kapanea i ŋa kasuka kâki! ⁵ Kara nemi kondo “aini” kiri-kiri wa ŋalaŋala wa, aku kaveta ne nduŋenani ipânŋa ŋalae ilâ ŋana kapanea Maro Kindeni ŋa kasuka kâki!

⁶ Miki kelekele rârâni kamo viami, miki kapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa kasuka kâki! Tapanea Yova Kindeni ŋa tasuka kâki!

MATAI

Pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ Matai ingere

Nine nde pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ Matai ingere. Matai nde tonje lâ kinzi pâri tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua, aku i na tonje nde Livai. I munga iveta wurâta nana mbumbu kaiŋa kâ panzi Rom, andeta Yesu isarawa i tu ipono muli papa (10:3). Matai ingere ngua nine panzi i nuwala Juda tamâta. Kinzi uru sio tininzi nana Yautâŋa Tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni nanayoni ipa ngua tu ma isupwa imâ panzi (i na tu Kirisi), aku Matai itu itula pwataki panzi tu Yesu tamwata nde Kirisi, ina Juda nenzi Koipu Nalae. Mine kala ingere ngua râra nana kinzi nguatulâŋa tamâta mungâŋa nenzi ngua, ku itula pwataki tu Yesu iveta nenzi ngua njinde ipâŋga kanaŋo.

Yesu Kirisi timbu wukale njanzi

¹ Kinzi tamâta njine nde Yesu Kirisi timbu wukale: Yesu nde Koipu Nalae Daviti ne vâsa, anga Daviti nde Abraham ne vâsa. ² Abraham nde Isaka tama, anga Isaka nde Yakopu tama, anga Yakopu nde Juda wa tai-tua wa tamanzi. ³ Juda nde Peres ku Sera rua tamanzi. Kinzi rua tinanzi nde Tamar. Anga Peres nde Hesron tama. Anga Hesron nde Ram tama. ⁴ Ram nde Aminadap tama, anga Aminadap nde Nason tama. Anga Nason nde Salmon tama. ⁵ Anga Salmon nde Boas tama; Boas tina nde Rahap. Anga Boas nde Obet tama, anga Obet tina nde Rutu. Anga Obet nde Jesi tama. ⁶ Anga Jesi nde Koipu Nalae Daviti tama, anga Daviti nde Solomon tama. Solomon tina nde munga imo Uria kaiwa.

⁷ Anga Solomon nde Rehoboam tama, anga Rehoboam nde Abiya tama. Anga Abiya nde Asa tama. ⁸ Anga Asa nde Jehosafat tama, anga Jehosafat nde Jehoram tama. Anga Jehoram nde Usia tama. ⁹ Anga Usia nde Jotam tama, anga Jotam nde Ahas tama. Anga Ahas nde Heskia tama. ¹⁰ Anga Heskia nde Manase tama,

anga Manase nde Emon tama. Anga Emon nde Josaia tama. ¹¹ Anga Josaia nde Jehoiakin wa tai-tua wa tamanzi. Lâ zo njinde kinzi Babilon ngu sikainzi Isrel ngu sionzi simo Babilon lawea, aku nana silanzi.

¹² Kinzi Isrel ngu silâ sipâŋga Babilon lawea lâ, njinnga Jehoiakin ipulia Sealtiel. Anga Sealtiel nde Serubabel tama. ¹³ Anga Serubabel nde Abiut tama, anga Abiut nde Eliakim tama, anga Eliakim nde Asor tama. ¹⁴ Anga Asor nde Sadok tama, anga Sadok nde Akim tama. Anga Akim nde Eliut tama. ¹⁵ Anga Eliut nde Eleasar tama, anga Eleasar nde Matan tama. Anga Matan nde Yakopu tama. ¹⁶ Anga Yakopu nde Yosepe tama, anga Yosepe nde Maria kaiwa. Aku Maria ipagugua Yesu, ina Kirisi, tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ivilanzi ne ngu.

¹⁷ Mine kala Abraham see râraŋi imâ ipâŋga lâ Daviti ne zo, ande kinzi njinde kambwaŋenzi ikura saŋao kanaŋonzi napa. Aku Daviti see râraŋi imâ ipâŋga lâ zo njinde Isrel ngu silâ simo nana nia lâ Babilon lawea, ande kinzi njinde kambwaŋenzi kala ikura saŋao kanaŋonzi napa mine nâ. Aku lâ zo njinde simo Babilon lawea, aku ilâ lee ikura lâ zo njinde Kirisi ipâŋga, ande kinzi njinde kambwaŋenzi kala ikura saŋao kanaŋonzi napa mine nâ.

Maria ipagugua Yesu Kirisi

¹⁸ Pâri nana Yesu Kirisi tu ipâŋga tâno kulu mâsi mana, ande mine: i tina Maria, munga sipatea i tu ma ikai kaiwa Yosepe. Andeta kinzi rua sipakâe tia yo, njinnga Koroani Sapâŋa iveta mâsi nalae tonje papa Maria, kala Maria kapwa lâ. ¹⁹ Anga Yosepe, ina tamâne njinde kinzi munga sipatea tu ma ikai kaiwa Maria, ande i tamâta ara, kala tini pwâka tu iveta maŋeti papa Maria. Mine kala itu ipile Maria mwasa nâ. ²⁰ Yosepe nde ilo keno mine yo, njinnga lâ mbupuleŋa Maro Nalae ne aŋelo tonje imâ papa. Aku aŋelo nde ipai tu, “Yosepe, Daviti ne vâsa noko, noko ma kururu nana pwai kaiwa taine Maria imâ imo kuno ndimo. Kulonjo; munga, Koroani Sapâŋa io lâlu

ņinde ilâ ikeno Maria kapwa ilo. ²¹ Aku Maria ma ipagugua natu tamâne tonje ipânġa. Noko ma kupatu i ŋa tu Yesu, ŋana tu i ma izavaru kiesaka piti lâ ne tamâta tininzi, aku ma ivilanzi tu simo vianzi ku simo nâ.”

²² Mine kala vetâŋa rârâni ipânġa ikura ŋgua tonje Maro Ŋalae muŋga io lâ ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta tonje kawa mine tu, ²³ “Taine taipa tonje, i muŋga ikeno kuku tamâne tonje tia, ande i ma kapwa, aku ma ipagugua lâlu tamâne. Kinzi ma sipatu lâlu ŋinde ŋa tu ‘Emanyuel’. Ŋoa ŋine nde duvi mine tu, ‘Maro Kindeni imo kuku kinda’.”

²⁴ Yosepe nde imbipole marumbu lâ, ŋinenġa imandi sânda ku iveta ikura Maro Ŋalae ne aņelo kawa ŋgua mine. Yosepe ikai kaiwa taine Maria imâ imo kuku, ku rua sipakâe. ²⁵ Andeta Yosepe ikeno kuku Maria tia. Kinzi simo mine lee, ŋinenġa Maria ipagugua lâlu tamâne ipânġa. Aku Yosepe ipatu lâlu ŋinde ŋa tu “Yesu”.

2

Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta soka pa mbwera warika kâ simâ simora Yesu

¹ Maria ipagugua Yesu lâ Betlehem lawea lâ Judia tâno. Pa zo ŋinde Herot imo koipu lâ Judia. Aku lâ zoni ndaina, kinzi tamâta pinde soka papa tâno tonje ikeno pa mbwera warika kâ simâ pa Jerusalem lawea. Tamâta ŋinde nde sikai ilo-kalo ŋananzi pitu kie-kie. ² Kinzi simâ sipânġa Jerusalem lâ, ŋinenġa sikasonġa tu, “Lâlu wasaseki tonje ipânġa lâ, i ma muli ikai koipu panzi Juda ŋgu, ande imo ndia. Maka kamora i ne pitu pa mbwera kâ, kala kamâ tu ma kapanea i.” ³ Koipu Herot nde ilonġo ŋgua ŋinde, ŋinenġa i ilo rârâ. Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni lâ Jerusalem lawea kala ilonzi rârâ mine nâ. ⁴ Ŋinenġa Herot ipasupwa ilâ panzi Juda nenzi patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalaŋala rârâni sitavanzi nenzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa kâ tu simâ. Simâ sipasau lâ, ŋinenġa Herot ikasonġanzi tu, “Tamâta ŋinde sisarawa i ŋa tu Kirisi, ande i ma ipânġa lâ lawea ndia.” ⁵ Kinzi nde sipai tu, “I ma ipânġa lâ Betlehem

lawea, lâ Judia tâno. Ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta tonje muŋga ingere ŋgua lâ pepa tini mine tu,

⁶ ‘Noko Betlehem lawea lâ Juda nenzi tâno, noko kumo togo lawea kaa nâ lâ kinzi Juda tamâta ŋalaŋala naonzi, ande tia ndo. Noko ne koipu tonje ma ipânġa, aku ma ikai katonâŋa panzi nanenġu ŋgu Isrel.’ ”

⁷ Herot ilonġo nenzi ŋgua lâ, ŋinenġa ipasupwa paveâŋa nâ panzi tamâta papa mbwera warika kâ ŋinde tu simbonzi nâ simâ kuku. Simâ lâ, ŋinenġa ikasonġanzi tu, “Pitu ŋinde nde ipânġa lâ zo ndia.” Aku situla pitu ne zo pwataki papa. ⁸ Ŋinenġa Herot isupwanzi silâ pa Betlehem lawea, aku iporo laņeŋa panzi tu, “Miki kalâ ku karoto sondo ŋana lâlu ŋinde kâ. Mambo kasânda lâlu kulu, ŋinenġa kakai pâri kataulo kamâ pa naŋa, aku naŋa kala ma alâ apanea i.”

⁹ Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta ŋinde silonġo koipu ne ŋgua lâ, ŋinenġa siyâti silâ. Aku pituni ndaina muŋga simora pa mbwera kâ ŋinde nde imuŋga panzi. Pitu iyoka imuŋga panzi ilâ lee, ŋinenġa ipâti itâra âta lâ luma lâlu imo ŋinde kulu. ¹⁰ Kinzi nde simora pitu, ku sindeka pâta kano.

¹¹ Aku silâ luma ilo, ande simora lâlu ku tina Maria rua. Ŋinenġa sipare tukunzi papa aku sipanea lâlu ŋinde. Aku sikai nenzi tâŋa kawa piti, aku nenzi wisi-ara kulu ŋalae tina silua; mira ara “gol” wa kâu kuwae ara wa samimi kuwae ara wa silua. ¹² Aku lâ nenzi mbupuleŋa, Maro Kindeni itu kaika panzi tu, “Miki ma kataulo kalâ pa Herot kilo ndimo.” Tia ku kinzi soka nzâla tonje sitaulo silâ pa nenzi lawea kilo.

Yosepe ikainzi lâlu ku tina Maria rua sikâwa silâ pa Isip tâno

¹³ Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta nde silâ lâ, ŋinenġa Maro Ŋalae ne aņelo tonje ipatua pa Yosepe lâ mbupuleŋa. Aņelo ipai tu, “Noko kumandi, aku pwainzi lâlu ku tina rua kakâwa kalâ pa Isip tâno. Aku kamo ndaina lee ikura lâ zo ndia naŋa warakâŋgu ma amâ aporo pano kilo ŋga. Herot ma isupwanzi ne tamâta tu siroto ŋana lâlu tu sipu pâta imâte kâ.”

¹⁴ Ninennga Yosepe imandi sânda, aku ndainani nâ, lâ mbo ngini-ngini, ikainzi lâlu ku tina Maria rua, aku sikâwa silâ papa Isip tâno. ¹⁵ Aku Yosepe imo Isip lee ikura lâ zo muli Herot imâte lâ nga. Mine kala ngua tonge munga Maro Nalae io lâ ngua-tulânga tamâta tonge kawa nde ipângga kanao lâ. Ngua-tulânga tamâta mungânga ninde ikai Maro Kindeni kawa ku ingere ngua lâ pepa tini tu, 'Nana asarâwa pa natungu tamâne, aku iyoka Isip imâ.'

Herot isupwanzi zugu tamâta tu ma sipunzi lâlu rârâ simâte

¹⁶ Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta nde sitaulo silâ pa nenzi lawea lâ, ninennga Koipu Herot isama tu kinzi munga silaŋe i tu ma sitaulo simâ papa. Mine kala Herot wisi nâna nalae tina. Aku i kalo ngere nana ngua kinzi munga siporo ninde, nana pitu ne zo nana ipângga kâ. Mine kala isupwanzi zugu tamâta pinde silâ pa Betlehem lawea, aku sikura lawea laiti laiti ninde tava. Aku lâ lawea ninde sikainzi lâlu tamâne rârâni nenzi mbwera rua tia yo, aku sipunzi pâta sipamateteu. ¹⁷ Vetânga ninde nde iyoke ngua tonge munga Maro Kindeni io lâ ngua-tulânga tamâta Jeremaia kawa mine tu,

¹⁸ "Kinzi siloŋo sarawânga tonge tava tiŋa wa kalo-kalo iveta nduŋeŋa nalae lâ Rama lawea. Rasele ne vâsa nde sitata nananzi natunzi, kala kinzi tamâta silâ kunzi tu siveta ilonzi ara kâ. Andeta sikura tia, nana tu natunzi rârâni nde sipamateteu lâ."

Yosepe ikainzi lâlu ku Maria rua ku sitaulo simâ kilo

¹⁹ Aku muli, ninennga Koipu Herot imâte lâ. Ninennga Maro Nalae ne aŋelo ipatua kilo pa Yosepe lâ Isip tâno, lâ i ne mbupuleŋa. ²⁰ Aku aŋelo ipai Yosepe tu, "Kumandi sânda, ku pwainzi lâlu ku tina rua kataulo kalâ pa Isrel tâno kilo. Kinzi tamâta munga situ sipu lâlu pâta imâte ninde, ande simâte lâ." ²¹ Ninennga Yosepe imandi, aku ikainzi lâlu ku tina rua ku soka silâ pa Isrel tâno.

²² Andeta Yosepe ilonjo ngua tu Arkelaus ikai tama Herot nia, kala imo koipu panzi tamâta lâ Judia tâno. Aku Yosepe iruru nana itaulo pa nia ninde. Ninennga lâ Yosepe ne mbupuleŋa tonge, Maro Nalae itu kaika tu Yosepe ma ingenge nana nia ninde kâ. Mine kala Yosepe ilâ papa Galilaya tâno. ²³ Ipângga Galilaya lâ, aku imo lawea tonge, i ŋa tu Nasarete. Mine kala ngua-tulânga tamâta mungânga nenzi ngua nana Kirisi kâ nde ipângga kanao. Nenzi ngua nina nde mine, "Kinzi ma siporo tu, 'I nde Nasarete lawea warika'."

3

Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata itula ngua

¹ Mbwera pinde ilâ lâ, ninennga Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata ipângga nia bilimu tonge lâ Judia tâno. I uru itula ngua panzi tamâta mine tu, ² "Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ nde imâ ipângga laiti lâ. Mine nde miki kapalele ilomi kalomi." ³ Yoane nde tamâta ninde Maro Kindeni munga iporo nana lâ ngua-tulânga tamâta Aisaia kawa mine tu,

"Lâ nia bilimu, sarawânga tonge iyoka lâ tamâta tonge kawa imâ mine tu, 'Kaveta nzâla sondo nana Maro Nalae ma imâ kâ'."

⁴ Yoane nde uru isawa pasawaŋa munga sisuta lâ ngoa "kamel" karae, ku ipu ngoa karae lâ kambwaŋe. Aku i uru ika ndemu-ndemu tava sipa siŋi togo kâ kaniŋa mwasina. ⁵ Lâ zo ninde, kinzi Jerusalem tamâta ngu nalae sitavanzi Judia tamâta rârâ aŋga tamâta lâ lawea lawea ikeno Jodan Lââ tini laiti, ande kinzi ninde rârâni nde simâ pa Yoane. ⁶ Kinzi sipatula nenzi kiesaka papa, aku ililinzi lâ Jodan Lââ.

⁷ Yoane mata ilâ imoranzi tamâta rârâ lâ kinzi Parisai ngu wa Sadyusi ngu simâ nana sikai lââ-liliŋa kâ. Aku Yoane ipainzi tamâta ninde tu, "Miki nde mwâta sakamao natunzi! Miki ea ipaimi tu kakâwa nana Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna, a? ⁸ Miki nandai kaveta vetânga arara ŋga. Ambo miki ma kaveta vetânga

ara, ande njinde nâ ma itula ilomi pwataki tu miki kapalele ilomi kalomi lâ. ⁹ Miki uru kaporo kaa nâ lâ warakami nginimi tu, 'Abraham nde maka timbuma', aku lâ ngua njine miki katu Maro Kindeni ne pareña-nia nana nemi kiesaka kâ ma ingenge nanami. Opopo, miki kapalânje ndo! Naña aporo mao nâ pami; Maro Kindeni ikura tu ikainzi mira nai ku ivetanzi sipânnga Abraham ne vâsa, sitogo miki mine! ¹⁰ Kavasi nde ikeno lâ kâi duvi tini. Kâi ndia uru ipula kanaño ara tia, njinde ma Maro Kindeni iso irumbia lâ yâa kana lâ.

¹¹ Naña uru alilimi lâ lâa nâ, aku vetânja njine itula ilomi pwataki tu miki kapalele ilomi kalomi lâ. Anja tamâta tonje iyoka naña mulingu mwanja imâ, aku i ne walo nde ipole nanengu walo. I nde tamâta njalae; mine kala naña amo i kalo, atogo tamâta kaa nâ mine. Nanengu ara keno nana akai i ne kie kâmba atogo i ne wurâta tamâta sugorai mine, ande tia. I ma ililimi lâ Koroani Sapânga wa yâa wa. ¹² I ne kâro-kâro keno i mbalau ilo, aku ma ikaro 'wit' ne kina itambira lâ. I ma igona 'wit' kanaño ku io lâ kâpwa ne luma ilo. Anja kina nde ma irumbia lâ yâa njinde uru mela-mela mine ku imo nâ."

Yoane ilili Yesu

Malaka 1:9-11, Luka 3:21-22

¹³ Lâ zo njinde Yesu ipile Galilaya tâno, aku indue imâ pa Jodan Lâa. Imâ pa Yoane Lâa-Liliņa Tamwata tu ma ikai lâa-liliņa lâ Yoane mbau. ¹⁴ Andeta Yoane ilelea i, aku ipai tu, "Ara nana noko ma kulili naña. Mine nde mana mana anja noko kumâ pa naña nana alilino." ¹⁵ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, "Kupile nga. Kinda rua ma taveta njine, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateânja mine." Njineņa Yoane isâu papa Yesu ne ngua njinde.

¹⁶ Yoane ilili Yesu lâ, aku walele nâ Yesu ipile lâa ku ikâki ilâ pa pânnga pwali. Aku ndainani nâ samba ipwa pwataki, aku Yesu imora Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânga itogo bâlu mine indue imâ papa. ¹⁷ Aku sarawânja tonje iyoka pa samba indue imâ mine tu, "Naña natungu kala

njine. Naña ilongu ndo keno papa wa ilongu indeka papa wa."

4

Sadana ikai samânja pa Yesu

Malaka 1:12-13, Luka 4:1-13

¹ Yesu ikai lâa-liliņa lâ, njineņa Koroani Sapânga ikai Yesu io lâ nia bilimu tonje, nana koroani saka nenzi koipu ma ikai samânja papa. ² Aku pa zo njinde Yesu indi kaika pa tamwata tu ma ika kâpwa tia, kala imo mine lee ikura kari tamâta rua (40) lâ, kala putole ipu pâta. ³ Njineņa koroani saka nenzi koipu imâ pa Yesu, aku ipai tu, "Noko kutu Maro Kindeni natu, ande ara, kuporo panzi mira nai tu ma sipalele sipânnga sitogo puroņa mine." ⁴ Andeta Yesu iporo taulo tu, "Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, 'Kâpwa nâ ikura tu isukanzi tamâta nana simo vianzi kâ, ande tia; ngua râranî ipânnga lâ Maro Kindeni kawa njinde tona ma isukanzi tamâta'."

⁵ Yesu iporo ngua mine lâ, njineņa koroani saka nenzi koipu ikai Yesu ilâ Jerusalem lawea, aku io i kâki imandi Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga mende kulu. ⁶ Aku ipai Yesu tu, "Noko kutu Maro Kindeni natu, ande ara, kusonga kundue pa tâno kulu. Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

'I ma ionzi ne anelo tu sikatonano. Kinzi ma mbaunzi nâ sisuka noko kâki, kala mira tonje ma ikura tu isowe noko kie, ande ma tia'."

⁷ Andeta Yesu ipai tu, "Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, 'Noko ma kuveta samânja tonje pa noko ne Maro Njalae Kindeni ndimo'."

⁸ Njineņa koroani saka nenzi koipu ikai Yesu ikâki tuu njalae tonje kulu, aku itula nia wa lawea ndoni tava nenzi singâra arara papa. ⁹ Aku ipai Yesu tu, "Ambo noko ma kupare tuku ku kutundu kupanea naña, ande naña ma kelekele râranî njine alano." ¹⁰ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, "Sadana, noko pwâwa kulâ! Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, 'Noko ma kutundu kupanea

noko ne Maro Nalae Kindeni, aku kuveta wurâta papa i simbo nâ’.”

¹¹ Nînennga koroani saka nenzi koipu nde ipile Yesu ilâ, aku kinzi anjelo simâ ku sikatona Yesu.

Yesu iveta ne wurâta munga lâ Galilaya tâno

Malaka 1:14, Luka 4:14-15

¹² Pa zo nînde, Yesu ilonjo ngua tu kinzi sio Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata imo luma sakamao ilo. Mine kala itaulo ilâ pa Galilaya tâno kilo. ¹³ Ipile Nasarete lawea ku ilâ ipânnga Kaperneam lawea, aku imo lawea ndaina. Kaperneam lawea ikeno Galilaya Lââ bwalika pwali. Nia nînde nde kinzi Sebulun ngu anga kinzi Naptali ngu nenzi tâno. ¹⁴ Mine kala Yesu iveta ikura ngua tonge munga ngua-tulânja tamâta Aisaia iporo lâ. Aisaia munga ikai Maro Kindeni kawa ku iporo tu,

¹⁵ “Miki tamâta lâ Sebulun ngu anga lâ Naptali ngu, miki nînde kamo papa Galilaya Lââ bwalika, pa Jodan Lââ tini pinde, aku kamo Galilaya tâno kunzi tinikoa ngu, miki kalonjo; ¹⁶ Kinzi tamâta uru simo kondoma ilo, ande kinzi ma simora sinâla njalae tonge. Mao nâ, kinzi simo nia kondoma, itogo materja nianzi mine. Andeta sinâla nînde ma isinalanzi.”

Yesu isarawanzi tamâta njapa tu sipono muli papa

Malaka 1:16-20, Luka 5:1-11, Yoane 1:35-42

¹⁷ Lâ zo nînde, Yesu imandi njana iveta ne wurâta njana itula ngua kâ. I uru itula ngua mine tu, “Miki kapalele ilomi kalomi, njana tu Maro Kindeni ne zo njana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ nde imâ ipânnga laiti lâ”.

¹⁸ Zo tonge Yesu iyoka Galilaya Lââ bwalika pwali ilâ, aku mata ilâ imoranzî tai-tua rua, Saimon, i njana tonge Petero, kuku i tai Andaria rua. Kinzi rua simo sitambira viânja lâ lââ bwalika ilo, njana tu rua uru sikai njana njana nenzi mbaliņa kâ.

¹⁹ Aku Yesu ipainzi rua tu, “Miki rua kamâ kapono muli pa nanja, aku ma apananami njana kakainzi tamâta kâ”. ²⁰ Aku walele

nâ kinzi rua sipile nenzi viânja ku soka i muli silâ.

²¹ Aku Yesu iyoka ilâ, nînennga imoranzî tamâta rua, tai-tua rua; Yamesi, i Sebedi natu, anga i tai Yoane. Kinzi rua kala sisaņona wânnga kulu kuku tamanzi Sebedi, aku siveta nenzi viânja sondo. Aku Yesu isarawanzi rua, ²² aku walele nâ kinzi rua sipile tamanzi imo wânnga kulu ku soka Yesu muli silâ.

Yesu itula ngua ku ivetanzi tamâta tininzi ara tava

²³ Nînennga Yesu iyoka ilâ ikura nia ndonî lâ Galilaya tâno. I uru ipanananzi tamâta lâ nenzi luma njana pasaunja kâ ilo. Aku itula pâri ara njana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi njana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ tava, aku ivetanzi pukonja tamâta râranî tininzi ara, kinzi nînde munga simo tava pukonja kie-kie. ²⁴ Aku Yesu parina nde ilâ isala nia ndonî papa Siria tâno kâ. Mine kala sikainzi tamâta râranî nînde pukonja wa nâna kie-kie ikainzi lâ, ku simâ pa Yesu. Aku sikainzi tamâta nînde koroani saka sipakâe kunzi nînde tona, sitavanzi tamâta nînde uru patanzi wa tininzi ruru njalae wa tukanzi pââsââ wa; kinzi sikainzi tamâta nînde râranî simâ pa Yesu. Aku Yesu ivetanzi tamâta nînde râranî tininzi ara kilo. ²⁵ Mine kala tamâta ngu njalae tina lâ Galilaya tâno, anga lâ Lawea Saņao, anga lâ Jerusalem lawea, anga lâ Judia tâno, anga lâ Jodan Lââ tini pinde, kinzi nînde soka Yesu muli silâ.

5

Yesu itula ngua lâ tuu tonge kulu
Luka 6:20-49

¹ Yesu nde imoranzî tamâta ngu njalae nînde simâ papa, nînennga ilâ ikâki tuu tonge kulu isaņona. Aku kinzi kalotawana tamâta nde simâ papa.

Yesu itula ngua njananzi tamâta ma sindeka kâ

² Nînennga Yesu ipanananzi mine tu, ³ “Tamâta ea kinzi sipasama tu kinzi sikura njana sipavila warakanzi tia, kala sino pa Maro Kindeni simbo nâ tu ma ivilanzi, ande kinzi nînde ma sindeka,

ɲana tu kinzi simo Maro Kindeni ne ɲgumbi ilo marumbu lâ.

⁴ Aɲga tamâta ea kinzi sipamorai tu nenzi kiesaka râra ikeno tininzi, aku ilonzi malia ɲana ɲinde kâ, kinzi ɲinde ma sindeka, ɲana tu Maro Kindeni ma iveta ilonzi ara kilo.

⁵ Aɲga tamâta ea kinzi uru sipatawa warakanzi tininzi, kinzi ɲinde ma sindeka, ɲana tu muli Maro Kindeni ma tâno ndoni ilanzi.

⁶ Aɲga tamâta ea kinzi ilonzi ndo tu sipânga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, kinzi ɲinde ma sindeka, ɲana tu Maro Kindeni ma ivetanzi sipânga mbâra-mbâra mine nâ.

⁷ Aɲga tamâta ea kinzi uru kalonzi sukâɲa ɲananzi tamâta kala sisukanzi, kinzi ɲinde ma sindeka, ɲana tu Maro Kindeni ma kalo sukâɲa ɲana kinzi warakanzi mine nâ.

⁸ Aɲga tamâta ea kinzi ilonzi ndo tu sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni, aku ilonzi rua-rua tia, kinzi ɲinde ma sindeka, ɲana tu muli kinzi matanzi ma simora i nao.

⁹ Aɲga tamâta ea kinzi uru silulu tininzi pinde nenzi wisi-nâna wa paraɲa wa, kinzi ɲinde ma sindeka, ɲana tu Maro Kindeni ma ikatonanzi sitogo i natu wukale mine.

¹⁰ Aɲga tamâta ea kinzi sikai nâna ɲana sipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne pateâɲa, kinzi ɲinde ma sindeka, ɲana tu kelekele ɲinde Maro Kindeni uru ilanzi tamâta ikai maro panzi ɲinde, ande ma ilanzi kinzi tona.

¹¹ Kinzi tamâta pinde ma sisama tu miki uru kaponi muli pa naɲa, aku ɲana duvi ɲinde kâ ma siporo ɲgua sakamao pami wa siveta malia pami wa sisowe ɲgua laɲeɲa kie-kie lâ tinimi wa. Ambo mine, ande ara, miki ma kandeka. ¹² Miki ma ilomi ara ɲana ɲinde kâ, aku kandeka pâta kanaɲo, ɲana tu Maro Kindeni io kulu ɲalae ikeno indamwami lâ samba ilo. Mao nâ, kinzi muɲga siveta malia mine nâ panzi ɲgua-tulâɲa tamâta simo muɲgâɲa ɲinde.”

*Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sitogo tâi wa sinâla wa
Malaka 4:21-23, Luka 8:16-18*

¹³ “Miki nde katogo tâi panzi tamâta râraɲi. Ambo tâi ne makisa marumbu, ande vetâɲa tonɲe ikeno ɲana tamâta ma siveta ne makisa ipânga kilo, ande tia. Ambo tâi ne makisa tia, ande ipânga itogo kina mine, kala tamâta uru sitambira lâ tâno kulu, aku kenzi nâ sipale.

¹⁴ Miki nde katogo sinâla panzi tamâta râraɲi. Ambo lawea tonɲe ikeno tuu kulu, ande ikura tu ipavea tia. ¹⁵ Kinzi tamâta uru sisulu sinâla ɲinenɲa sio lâ kondo tonɲe kalo, ande tia. Kinzi uru sio sinâla kâki lâ peke kulu, ɲana ma isinalanzi tamâta râraɲi simo luma ɲinde ilo. ¹⁶ Aku miki kala mine nâ, miki ma kao nemi sinâla yâti ɲana isinalanzi tamâta râraɲi. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande kinzi ma simora vetâɲa arara kala kaveta ɲinde, aku ma sipanea miki tamami Maro Kindeni, ina imo samba ilo.”

Maro Kindeni ne ɲgua tukuɲa

¹⁷ “Ambo miki ilomi pateu tu naɲa amâ tâno kulu ɲana azavaru Mose ne ɲgua tukuɲa wa kinzi ɲgua-tulâɲa tamâta nenzi ɲgua wa, ande miki ma ilomi mine ndimo. ɲana tu naɲa amâ ɲana aveta ɲgua ɲinde râraɲi ipânga kanaɲo. ¹⁸ Naɲa aporo mao nâ pami; ɲgua tukuɲa ne ɲgereɲa kiri-mwata tonɲe ma zavaruɲa tia ndo lee samba wa tâno ne zo marumbu. ɲana tu vetâɲa râraɲi ma ipânga muɲga lâ ɲga, ikura ɲgua tukuɲa iporo tu ma ipânga mine. ¹⁹ Ambo tamâta tonɲe ipu muli pa ɲgua tukuɲa kiri-mwata tonɲe, aku ipanananzi tamâta tu ma sipu mulinzi pa ɲgua tukuɲa mine, ande tamâta ɲinde ma imo kaa nâ lâ ɲgu Maro Kindeni ikai maro papa ɲinde naonzi. Aɲga tamâta ea iyoka ɲgua tukuɲa râraɲi muli ku ipanananzi tamâta tu ma soka ɲgua tukuɲa muli mine, ande i ma imo tamâta ɲalae lâ ɲgu Maro Kindeni ikai maro papa ɲinde naonzi. ²⁰ Kinzi pananâɲa tamâta ɲana ɲgua tukuɲa kâ sitavanzi kinzi tamâta lâ Parisai ɲgu, ande kinzi uru simakâsa ɲana soka ɲgua tukuɲa muli. Andeta naɲa apaimi tu ambo miki nemi vetâɲa arara ɲandai ipole kinzi nenzi vetâɲa arara, ande miki ma kakura tu kamo

Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande tia ndo.”

Yesu itula ngua nana wisi-nâna kâ

²¹ “Kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuña kâ uru sipanananzi tamâta mine, ‘Kinda timbunda munga sikai ngua tukuña nîne: “Noko ma kupu tamâta pâta imâte ndimo. Ambo tamâta tonje ipu tamâta tonje pâta imâte, ande kinzi ma sikai i ilâ imandi ngua nia”.’ Nîne miki kasama lâ. ²² Ambo taitu nîne nana apaimi tu ambo tamâta tonje wisi nâna pa ninambwe tonje, ande Maro Kindeni ne pareña-nia ikeno papa i. Ambo tamâta tonje iporo ngua sakamao papa ninambwe tonje, ande kinzi tamâta nalanala ma situ i sondo. Andeta kalonjo nga; ambo tamâta tonje ipai ninambwe tonje tu, ‘Noko kapa!’, ande i ipânnga yâa nala ne mbâa tini laiti.

²³ Mine kala lâ zo ndia noko pwai ne patarawâna kulâ pa patarawâna nia, ambo noko kalo ngere nana munga kuveta soki pa ninambwe tonje kala i wisi nâna pano, ²⁴ ande kuo ne patarawâna ndue keno patarawâna nia nao, aku kulâ kuveta ngua sondo kuku ninambwe munga lâ nga. Kuveta sondo lâ, ninennga kutaulo kilo, aku kuo ne patarawâna ilâ pa Maro Kindeni.

²⁵ Ambo tamâta tonje isowe ngua lâ noko tini, kala miki rua koka nzâla kalâ pa ngua nia, ande walele nâ noko ma kuveta ngua sondo kuku i. Tia ma tamâta ninde io noko lâ ngua-samâna tamâta mbau ilo, ninennga i ma iono lâ sambara mbaunzi ilo, ninennga kinzi ma siono lâ luma sakamao ilo. ²⁶ Nana aporo mao nâ; noko ma kumo luma sakamao ilo lee ikura lâ zo ndia noko ma kupare ne mbumbu kulu kinzi sipatea pano ninde marumbu lâ.”

Yesu itula ngua nana pakâena yaulâna kâ

Matai 19:3-11, Malaka 10:2-12, 1 Korin 7:1-16

²⁷ “Kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuña kâ uru sipanananzi tamâta mine, ‘Ngua tukuña keno mine: “Noko ma kuveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonje kaiwa

ndimo”.’ ²⁸ Ambo taitu nîne nana apaimi tu, ambo tamâta tonje mata ilea pa taine tonje ku ilo yosi nana, ande lâ i tamwata ilo tamâta ninde iveta sakamao kuku i marumbu lâ.

²⁹ Ambo noko mata ilaneno kala kuveta kiesaka, ande ara nana noko ma kupasiki mata ninde piti ku kutambira ilâ. Ambo noko mata taitu nâ, ande nîne nde ara kôna tia. Taitu kulonjo nga; ambo noko tini ndoni ku Maro Kindeni itambirano kulâ yâa nala ne mbâa ilo, ande ninde nde ara tia ndo. ³⁰ Ambo noko mbau tonje ilaneno kala kuveta kiesaka, ande ara nana noko ma kutoto mbau ninde piti ku kutambira ilâ. Ambo noko mbau taitu nâ, ande nîne nde ara kôna tia. Taitu kulonjo nga; ambo noko tini ndoni kulâ yâa nala ne mbâa ilo, ande ninde nde ara tia ndo.”

Yesu itula ngua nana pakâena totona kâ

³¹ “Kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuña kâ uru sipananami tu, ‘Ambo tamâta tonje itu ipile kaiwa taine, ande i ma ingere ngua lâ pepa tonje tini ku ilua kaiwa taine, nana itoto pakâena kâ’.

³² Ambo taitu nîne nana apaimi tu ambo tamâne tonje ipile kaiwa taine, andeta taine ninde munga iveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonje tia, ande tamâne ninde iveta kaiwa taine ninde ipânnga togo taine nana itambira tini potomule kâ. Ambo muli tamâta tonje ikai taine ninde, ande kaiwa tamâne wasaseki ninde iveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonje kaiwa.”

Yesu itula ngua nana ngua pâna kâ

³³ “Kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuña kâ uru sipanananzi tamâta mine, ‘Kinda timbunda munga sikai ngua tukuña mine: “Ambo noko kupa ngua kuku Maro Kindeni nana ma kuveta vetâna tonje, ande noko ma muli kumbware ngua pâna ninde ndimo”.’ Nîne miki kasama lâ. ³⁴ Ambo taitu nîne nana apaimi tu ambo noko kuveta ngua pâna tonje, ande noko ma kusarâwa pa sâ tonje tu iveta ngua ninde kaika ndimo. Noko ma kusarâwa pa samba ndimo, nana tu samba nde Maro Kindeni ne

saŋonâŋa nia. ³⁵ Aku noko ma kusarâwa pa tâno ndimo, ŋana tu tâno nde Maro Kindeni ne nia ŋana io kie lâ kulu kâ. Aku noko ma kusarâwa pa Jerusalem lawea ndimo, ŋana tu Jerusalem nde Koipu Ŋalae Maro Kindeni ne lawea. ³⁶ Aku noko ma kusarâwa pa tamwata kulu kâmba tu iveta ŋgua tonje kaika ndimo, ŋana tu noko pwura ŋana kuveta kulu pwau ŋinde ipâŋga pâne tâku mâmâŋga, ande tia. ³⁷ Ambo noko ilo tu kuveta ŋgua pâŋa tonje, ande noko ma kuporo tu, 'Naŋa ma aveta mine', tâku, 'Naŋa ma aveta mine tia'. Ŋinde ikura lâ. Ŋgua ndia noko kusenje ilâ tava ne ŋgua pâŋa, ande ŋgua ŋinde iyoka pa koroani saka nenzi koipu nâ kawa imâ, ina sakamao tamwata."

Yesu itula ŋgua ŋana vetâŋa soki pareŋa kâ

³⁸ "Kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa kâ uru sipanananzi tamâta tu, 'Ŋgua tukuŋa keno mine: "Ambo tamâta tonje iyaula noko mata, ande ara, noko kala kuyaula i mata. Ambo tamâta tonje imbware noko niŋo, ande ara, noko kala kumbware i niŋo".'³⁹ Ambo taitu ŋine naŋa apaimi tu noko ma kupare nia pa tamâta iveta soki pano ŋinde ndimo. Ambo tamâta tonje iponza noko gawula pinde, ande ara, kupulia gawula pinde kala ilâ papa tu iponza tona. ⁴⁰ Ambo tamâta tonje ikaino ilâ pa ŋgua nia tu ikai noko ne pasawaŋa saŋeno, ande ara, noko ne pasawaŋa kulua, aku ne pasawaŋa luandondo kulua tava. ⁴¹ Ambo Rom nenzi zugu tamâta tonje ikaika pano tu pwale i ne kelekele ku pwoka kuku ikura nia mbuku taitu, ande ara, pwoka kuku ikura nia mbuku rua. ⁴² Ambo tamâta tonje ino pano tu kelekele kulua, ande ara, ŋinde kulua. Ambo tamâta tonje itu ikai kelekele tonje saŋeno, aku ipaino tu muli i ma itu ŋana, ande ara, noko ma kupu muli papa i ndimo."

Yesu itula ŋgua ŋana tininda mwasa panzi kazâŋa tamâta

Luka 6:27-36

⁴³ "Kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa kâ uru sipanananzi tamâta tu, 'Ŋgua tukuŋa keno mine: "Noko ma tini mwasa panzi noko ne ŋgu, aku wisi nâna panzi ne kazâŋa tamâta".'⁴⁴ Ambo taitu ŋine naŋa apaimi tu noko ma tini mwasa panzi ne kazâŋa tamâta, aku kuno pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi tamâta ea siveta mâsi sakamao pano ŋinde. ⁴⁵ Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande ŋinde ma itula pwataki tu noko nde Tamami Maro Kindeni imo samba ilo ŋinde natu. Ŋana tu i uru iveta ne kari ikâki imâ âta ŋana isinalanzi kinzi tamâta saka wa ara wa. Aku i uru iveta karâzi indue imâ panzi tamâta uru soka i ne ŋgua tukuŋa muli wa kinzi tamâta uru sipu mulinzi pa i ne ŋgua tukuŋa tona. ⁴⁶ Ambo noko ma tini mwasa panzi tamâta uru tininzi mwasa pa noko, andeta noko ŋandai tini mwasa panzi tamâta pinde, ande Maro Kindeni ma kulu ara ndia ilano, a? Opopo, kinzi mbumbu-kaiŋa tamâta sakamao kala uru siveta mine wa! ⁴⁷ Aku mine nâ, ambo noko uru kuporo 'Kari ara' panzi ni-nambwe nâ, ande noko ne vetâŋa ara imo ndia, a? Opopo, kinzi tinikoa tamâta uru siveta mine wa! ⁴⁸ Noko ma kuveta kie ara nâ panzi ninambwe wa ne kazâŋa tamâta wa, itogo noko tama Maro Kindeni imo samba ilo uru iveta mine."

6

Yesu itula ŋgua ŋana pavilâŋa kâ

¹ Ninennga Yesu iporo ŋgua panzi kilo mine tu, "Noko kupakatona sonde ŋga. Noko ma kuveta ne vetâŋa ara lâ tamâta naonzi, ŋana ma simora wa sisuka noko ŋa kâki wa, mine ndimo. Ambo noko kuveta mine, ande noko tama Maro Kindeni imo samba ilo ma kulu tonje ilano, ande tia.

² Ambo noko kutu kelekele tonje kulanzi sugorai tamwatanzi, ande noko ma kuveta ikura tamâta pinde uru siveta, mine ndimo. Kinzi kawanzi siporo ŋgua kie tonje, aŋga ilonzi nde keno piti. Kinzi uru sisupwa tamâta tonje imbana tando imuŋga panzi. Siveta mine lâ luma ŋana pasauŋa kâ ilo wa lâ nzâla wa. Kinzi situ

tamâta ma sisuka warakanzi njanzi kâki nana nenzi vetâna kâ. Nana aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi njinde ma sikai kulu tonje lâ Maro Kindeni mbau, ande tia ndo, nana tu kinzi ngu nenzi paneâna njinde nâ ma ipânja itogo nenzi kulu mwasina. ³ Anga noko, ambo noko kutu kuvilanzi sugorai tamwatanzi, ande ara nana noko mbau nâsi kâ ma izizâla nana vetâna ndia noko mbau wia kâ iveta. ⁴ Mine nde noko ne vetâna ara ma imo paveâna nâ. Noko tama Maro Kindeni isama nana vetâna paveâna kâ, ande kala i ma kulu ilano.”

Yesu itula ngua nana nona kâ

Luka 11:1-4

⁵ “Aku lâ zo ndia miki kakai nona, ande miki ma kaveta itogo tamâta pinde uru siveta, mine ndimo. Kinzi kawanzi siporo ngua kie tonje, anga ilonzi nde keno piti. Kinzi ilonzi ndo tu simandi sikai nona lâ luma nana pasauna kâ ilo wa lâ nzâla pasinâni wa, nana ma tamâta simoranzi kâ. Nana aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi ma sikai kulu tonje lâ Maro Kindeni mbau, ande tia ndo, nana tu kinzi ngu nenzi paneâna njinde nâ ma ipânja itogo nenzi kulu mwasina. ⁶ Anga noko, ambo noko kutu pwai nona, ande ara nana ma kulâ ne luma kisiâna pwataki tonje ilo ku kusae nzâla, njinnga simbo nâ pwai nona pa tama Maro Kindeni. I uru imo nia paveâna, aku imora vetâna ndia ikeno paveâna. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande i ma kulu ilano.

⁷ Aku lâ zo ndia noko pwai nona, ande noko ma kuveta ngua kapa-kapa luandondo itogo kinzi tinikoa uru siveta, mine ndimo. Kinzi ilonzi tu mambo siveta ngua luandondo, ande nenzi maro ma sipalono pa nenzi ngua tâ. ⁸ Anga noko ma pwai nona ikura nenzi mâsi njinde ndimo. Nana tu lâ zo ndia noko kuno pa Tama Maro Kindeni tia yo, ande isama lâ nana kelekele ndia rârâni ikeno pano tia njinde.

⁹ Mine nde miki ma kakai nona mine; ‘Maka tamama uru kumo samba ilo, noko

na imo sapâna. ¹⁰ Kumo pwai maro ikura nia nia. Noko ne anelo simo samba ilo nde uru soka noko ne ngua muli; maka iloma tu tamâta rârâni simo tâno kulu ma siveta mine nâ. ¹¹ Kama kaniâna kulama njine kari. ¹² Maka nema kiesaka ikeno tinima, andeta kano pano tu kuzavaru njinde piti, nana tu maka munja kaveta mine nâ panzi tinima pinde. ¹³ Pwai samâna kaika tonje imâ pa maka ndimo; pwaima piti lâ koroani saka nenzi koipu mbau ilo. [Noko maro; noko tini walo; noko zuzuli tamwata; noko kumo mine ku kumo nâ. Mao.]’ ” *

¹⁴ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga ipainzi tu, “Miki kalono nga; ambo tamâta tonje iveta mâsi sakamao pano, andeta noko kuzavaru ne soki njinde piti lâ i tini, ande noko tama Maro Kindeni imo samba ilo kala ma izavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ noko tini mine nâ. ¹⁵ Taitu kulono nga; ambo noko kuzavaru soki njinde piti lâ tamâta njinde tini tia, ande noko tama Maro Kindeni ma izavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ noko tini, ande tia.”

Yesu itula ngua nana tuna kaika nana kâpwa kâ

¹⁶ “Lâ zo ndia miki katu kaika nana kâpwa kâ, nana ma kakai nona kâ, ande miki ma kaveta naomi matami sakamao itogo tamâta pinde uru siveta, mine ndimo. Kinzi kawanzi siporo ngua kie tonje, anga ilonzi nde keno piti. Kinzi uru siveta naonzi matanzi sakamao, nana kinzi tamâta ma sisama tu kinzi situ kaika nana kâpwa kâ. Nana aporo mao nâ pami, kinzi ma sikai kulu tonje lâ Maro Kindeni mbau, ande tia ndo, nana tu kinzi ngu nenzi paneâna njinde nâ ma ipânja itogo nenzi kulu mwasina. ¹⁷ Anga noko, ambo noko kutu kaika nana kâpwa kâ, ande noko ma kuveta kulu pwau sondo wa kupua nao wa. ¹⁸ Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande kinzi tamâta ma sizizâla nana noko ne vetâna nana kutu kaika nana kâpwa kâ. Anga noko tama Maro Kindeni imo paveâna njinde, ande i simbo nâ ma isama. I uru imora

* **6:13** 13 Nia ndoyo, ngua njine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonje ipânja lâ muli nde isenje ngua njine ilâ kuku ngua ikeno munja.

vetâña ndia ikeno paveâña, ande kala i ma kulu ilano.”

Yesu itula ngua nana mbaliña gonâña kâ

¹⁹ “Miki ma kagona mbaliña arara lâ tâno nîne kulu ndimo. Lâ tâno nîne, ande nzirika wa take kana uru iyaula kekelele, aku kinzi panawe tamwatanzi uru sipu ngumbi pwapwataki ku sipanâwe. ²⁰ Anğa miki, ambo miki ma kaveta ikura nanengu ngua mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma iveta vetâña ara ndo pami lâ samba ilo. Lâ samba ilo, ande nzirika wa take kana ikura tu iyaula kekelele, ande tia; aku kinzi panawe tamwatanzi sikura tu sipu ngumbi pwapwataki ku sipanâwe, ande tia. ²¹ Lâ nia ndia miki nemi mbaliña arara ikeno, ande miki ma ilomi keno ndo pa nia ninde nâ.”

Kinda matânda nde itogo sinâla pa kinda

²² “Kinda matânda nde itogo sinâla pa kinda. Ambo noko mata ara, ande sinâla ma ipane noko ilo ndoni. ²³ Ambo noko mata nana, ande noko ilo ndoni ma imo nana ndo. Mao nâ, ambo sinâla ikeno noko ilo ninde nde ipânğa itogo kondoma mine, ande kondoma ninde ma nana ndo.”

Tamâta tonge ikura tu ikai wurâta panzi koipu rua, ande tia

²⁴ “Tamâta tonge ikura tu ikai wurâta panzi koipu rua ande tia, nana tu i ma wisi nâna pa tonge, anğa ma tini mwasa pa tonge. Aku i ma ipono muli pa koipu tonge, anğa ma ipu muli pa tonge. Miki kakura tu kao ilomi ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, aku kao ilomi ilâ pa mbaliña tona, ande tia.”

Yesu itula ngua nana kalonda loko wa ilonda pangereña wa

²⁵ “Mine nde nana apaimi tu miki ma ilomi pangereña nana nemi via ku kaporo tu ‘Maka ma kaka kâpwa ndia wa kanu lââ ndia’, mine ndimo. Aku miki ma ilomi pangereña nana tinimi kala kaporo tu, ‘Maka ma kasawa pasawaña ndia’, mine ndimo. Nana tu nemi via ninde nde kekelele nala tina kala ipole

kâpwa, anğa warakami tinimi kala ipole pasawaña mine nâ. ²⁶ Ayo, miki kalomi ngere sonde nananzi sii kâ. Kinzi sii uru sipau kaniña vâsa, ande tia, aku uru sigona kâpwa kanao sio lâ luma nana kâpwa kâ ilo, ande tia. Taitu miki tamami Maro Kindeni, ina imo samba ilo, ande uru kâpwa ilanzi sii ikura zo zo. Andeta Maro Kindeni ne rombona pa miki tamâta nde nala tina, ipole i ne rombona panzi sii. ²⁷ Anğa noko ea pwura tu kusenge zo kiri-mwata tonge pa zo nîne kumo via lâ tâno kulu, a? Tia ndo kanao.

²⁸ Aku mana mana nğa miki ilomi nala nana pasawaña kâ, a? Kalomi ngere sonde nana mâle uru sipânğa tâno ilo. Mâle ninde nde sipânğa ku sio matanzi mâsi mana, a? Mâle uru siveta wurâta nana sisuta warakanzi nenzi pasawaña kâ, ande tia ndo. ²⁹ Ambo taitu nana apaimi tu mâle ne singâra nde ara ndo, ipole Koipu Nala Solomon ne singâra arara rârâni. ³⁰ Unza ninde ipânğa tâno ilo lâ nîne kari, andeta wurita kinzi tamâta ma silamo ku sirumbia lâ yââ ilo kana. Opopo, Maro Kindeni io singâra ara ndo lâ unza kaa kaa ninde tini; mine nde i ma ikatona miki nana pasawaña tona. Miki nemi kalotawana nde mota mwata nâ! ³¹ Mine kala nana apaimi kilo tu miki ma ilomi rârâ ku kaporo tu, ‘Maka ma kaka kâpwa ndia, wa kanu lââ ndia, wa kasawa pasawaña ndia’, mine ndimo. ³² Kinzi tinikoa tamâta uru kalonzi loko nana kekelele ninde kâ, kala simo siroto nana. Andeta miki tamami Maro Kindeni, ina imo samba ilo, ande isama tu miki kando nana kekelele kie-kie ninde rârâni. ³³ Mine nde miki ma kao ilomi ndo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni tu ikai maro pami, aku kapaveta kuku vetâña arara ndia itula pami ninde. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma kekelele ndia ikeno pami tia ninde ilami tona. ³⁴ Mine kala miki ma kalomi loko nana wurita kâ ndimo. Miki ma kakale wurita ne malia tava kari nîne ne malia ndimo, nana tu malia pinde kie-kie ma ipânğa ikura zo zo.”

7

Yesu itula ngua nana talea pa tininda pinde nenzi vetâna

Luka 6:37-42

¹ “Noko ma kulea pa tamâta tonge ne vetâna ndimo. Tia ma Maro Kindeni ilea kaika pa noko tamwata ne vetâna mine nâ. ² Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ma ilea pa noko ne vetâna lâ mâsi kie taituni itogo noko kala kuveta panzi tini pinde mine. ³ Mana mana nga noko kalo ngere nana kâi nzileña mwata ikeno noko ninambwe mata ilo, anga kuzizâla nana kâi mbuku ikeno noko tamwata mata ilo, a? ⁴ Nana sâ kâ nga noko uru kupai ninambwe tu, ‘Nana atu akai kâi nzileña mwata njinde piti lâ noko mata ilo’, andeta kâi mbuku ikeno noko tamwata mata ilo, a? ⁵ Noko kawa kuporo ngua kie tonge, anga ilo nde keno piti! Pwai kâi mbuku ikeno noko tamwata mata ilo njinde piti munga lâ, njinenga noko ma pwura tu pwai kâi nzileña mwata piti lâ ninambwe mata ilo.”

⁶ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinenga isia ngua mine tu, “Kelekele sapâna, ande miki ma kalanzi mbwâmbwa ndimo. Tia ma sipupulia ku sikami warakami. Anga miki ma katambira nemi mbote-mbote arara ilâ panzi ngoa ndimo. Tia ma sipale lâ kenzi.”

Yesu itula ngua pinde kilo nana noña kâ

⁷ “Ambo miki kano pa Maro Kindeni, ande i ma ipaloño pa nemi noña. Ambo karoto nana i ne vetâna ara, ande ma kasânda kulu. Ambo kapitikina i ne nzâla, ande i ma ikai nzâla piti pami. ⁸ Nana tu tamâta ea ino pa Maro Kindeni, ande i ma ipaloño pa ne noña; tamâta ea iroto nana i kâ, ande ma isânda kulu; anga tamâta ea ipitikina nzâla, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikai nzâla piti papa.

⁹ Ambo noko natu tonge ino pano tu kâpwa kulua, ande noko ma mira tonge kulua, tiya? Tia ndo! ¹⁰ Ambo ino pano tu iña kulua, ande noko ma mwâta saka kulua, tiya? Tia ndo! ¹¹ Opopo, miki nde kiesaka tamwatami, ambo taitu miki uru kelekele ara nâ kalanzi natumi. Mine nde kalomi ngere sondo nga; miki tamami

Maro Kindeni imo samba ilo, aku indeka nana kelekele ara ndo ilanzi tamâta ea sino papa i.

¹² Mose ne ngua tukuña tava kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta mungâna nenzi ngua rârâni nde ipânga kanaño lâ ngua njine tini: ‘Vetâna ndia miki ilomi tu kinzi tamâta ma siveta pa miki, ande miki ma kaveta vetâjani ndaina pa kinzi.’ ”

Yesu itambira ngua nana nzâla rua kâ

¹³⁻¹⁴ “Nzâla tonge ilâ pa zavaruña nia, aku nzâla njinde nde njalae tina. Mine nde kinzi tamâta ngu njalae njinde nde uru soka nzâla njinde. Anga nzâla tonge ilâ pa via nia, aku nzâla njinde nde mota mwata nâ. Mine nde kinzi tamâta ngu kiri-mwata nâ sikura tu sisânda nzâla njinde kulu. Ayo, miki ma koka nzâla mota kala ilâ pa via nia njinde nâ kalâ.”

Yesu itula ngua nananzi ngua-tulâna tamâta lajeña kâ

Luka 6:43-45

¹⁵ “Miki kapakatona sondo nananzi ngua-tulâna tamâta lajeña kâ. Kinzi uru sitogonzi ‘lama’ kala naonzi mwasa nâ simâ pami. Ambo taitu kinzi kilalanzi mao nde mine: kinzi sitogonzi mbwâmbwa saka. ¹⁶ Ambo miki ma kalomi ngere sondo nana tamâta njinde nenzi vetâna kâ, ande ma kakura tu kasama ilonzi pwataki. Nana tu kâi wâka-wâka uru ipula kâi waini kanaño, ande tia, anga wâlo mata-mata uru ipula mbimu kanaño, ande tia ndo. ¹⁷ Aku mine nâ, kâi ara rârâni nde uru sipula kanañonzi ara nâ, anga kâi sakamao nde uru sipula kanañonzi sakamao nâ. ¹⁸ Kâi ara ikura tu ipula kanaño sakamao ande tia, anga kâi sakamao ikura tu ipula kanaño ara, ande tia. ¹⁹ Kâi ndia uru ipula kanaño ara tia, njinde ma kinzi sitoto ku sitambira lâ yâa ilo ikana lâ. ²⁰ Kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta nde sitogo kâi. Mine kala, ambo miki ma kalomi ngere sondo nana nenzi vetâna kâ, ande miki ma kakura tu kasama ilonzi pwataki.

²¹ Kinzi tamâta râra sisarâwa pa nana tu, ‘Maro, Maro’. Taitu lâ zo muli, kinzi pinde ma simo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande tia. Anga tamâta ea

kinzi uru siveta ikura naŋa Mama imo samba ilo ne pateŋa mine, kinzi nŋinde nâ ma simo i ne ngumbi ilo. ²² Mao nâ, muli, lâ zo nŋinde naŋa ma amâ nana apare nia panzi tamâta rârâni, ande kinzi tamâta rârâ ma sisarâwa pa naŋa tu, 'Maro, Maro, maka muŋga kakai noko ndamwa ku katula ngua wa kasokinzi koroani saka piti tamâta ilonzi wa kaveta mâsi nalanala rârâ wa!' ²³ Andeta naŋa ma aporo ngua ipânga nia yo pa kinzi nŋinde mine tu, 'Naŋa asama miki tia ndo. Miki nde sakamao tamwatami! Kakâwa kalâ!' "

*Yesu isia ngua nana luma pânga kâ
Luka 6:47-49*

²⁴ "Mine nde tamâta ea ilonjo nanengu ngua nŋine, aku taŋa mwasa nâ iyoka muli, ande i itogo ilo-kalo tamâta tonje ipa ne luma kâki imandi tâno kaika kulu. ²⁵ Karâzi imbe nala, aku sakuru pondi kâki, kala lawea iyoka kaika ndo itingi luma nŋinde yâti taulo. Andeta luma nŋinde saputi ndue nde tia, nana tu ne ngunu-ngunu keno tâno kaika ilo. ²⁶ Anŋa tamâta ea ilonjo nanengu ngua nŋine, andeta taŋa kaika ku tini pwâka tu iyoka muli, ande i itogo tamâta kapa tonje ipa ne luma kâki imandi tâno mbariri kulu. ²⁷ Karâzi imbe nala, aku sakuru pondi kâki, kala lawea iyoka kaika ndo itingi luma nŋinde ilâ wa imâ wa. Ande kala luma nŋinde saputi ndue, ku ipayaula ndo lâ."

²⁸ Yesu iporo ngua rârâni nŋine panzi marumbu lâ, ande kinzi tamâta rârâni wisinzi motutu nana i ne mâsi nana ipanananzi kâ. ²⁹ Nana tu i nandai ipanananzi itogo nenzi pananâŋa tamâta nana ngua tukuŋa kâ uru sipanananzi mine; ipanananzi itogo i tamwata ikai Maro Kindeni ndamwa kala iporo.

8

Yesu iveta tamâta tonje tini saga-saga ipânga mbâra-mbâra kilo

Malaka 1:40-45, Luka 5:12-14

¹ Yesu iyoka tuu nŋinde kulu indue imâ, aku tamâta rârâ soka kuku silâ. ² Indue

lâ, nŋinenga tamâta tonje, i tini saga-saga, nde imâ pa Yesu ipare tuku ku ipai tu, "Maro Nalae, ambo noko ilo tu kuveta mine, ande noko pwura tu kuveta naŋa tiningu ipânga mbâra-mbâra". ³ Aku Yesu isuŋa mbalau ilâ itaŋo tamâta nŋinde tini ku ipai tu, "Naŋa ilongu tu aveta mine; kala nŋine nâ noko kupânga mbâra-mbâra!" Aku ndainani nâ pukonja saga-saga nŋinde marumbu lâ tini, aku tamâta nŋinde ipânga tini mbâra-mbâra lâ. ⁴ Nŋinenga Yesu ipai mine tu, "Kulonjo sonde nŋa; noko ma kutapâri pa tamâta tonje nana vetâŋa kala ipânga pano nŋine ndimo. Kulâ kupatula tini pa patarawâŋa tamâta, aku kuveta patarawâŋa nana tini mbâra-mbâra kâ, ikura Mose ne ngua tukuŋa itula mine. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande kinzi tamâta ma sisama tu noko ne pukonja nde marumbu lâ."

Yesu iveta zugu tamâta nenzi koipu tonje ne wurâta tamâta tonje tini ara

Luka 7:1-10

⁵ Yesu iyoka ilâ lee ipânga Kaperneam lawea. Nŋinenga Rom zugu tamâta nenzi koipu tonje nde imâ papa ku ino tu, ⁶ "Tamâta Nalae, nanengu wurâta tamâta tonje ikai pukonja, kala ikeno luma. Pukonja nŋinde iveta i tini râki-râki ku tuka pââsâ lâ, aku ikai nâna nala tina." ⁷ Nŋinenga Yesu iporo ngua taulo papa tu, "Ara, naŋa ma alâ aveta i tini ara kilo." ⁸ Andeta koipu nŋinde ipai tu, "Tamâta Nalae, mine tia. Naŋa nde tamâta kaa nâ; mine nde mana mana nŋa noko kutu kumâ nanengu luma ilo, a? Ambo noko ma kuporo lâ kawa nâ, ande nanengu tamâta nŋinde ma tini ara kilo. ⁹ Nana tu naŋa kala mine nâ uru aveta wurâta panzi tamâta nalanala pinde. Aku naŋa warakângu akai poe panzi zugu tamâta ngu tonje. Ambo naŋa apai tonje tu, 'Kulâ!', ande ma ilâ. Ambo naŋa apai tonje tu, 'Kumâ!', ande ma imâ. Ambo naŋa aporo pa nanengu wurâta tamâta tonje tu, 'Kuveta wurâta nŋine!', ande i ma iveta." ¹⁰ Yesu ilonjo Rom koipu ne ngua nŋinde, aku i wisi motu. Aku ipainzi tamâta soka kuku i nŋinde mine tu, "Opopo, tamâta nai

nde tinikoa ma, andeta nana aporo mao na pami tu nana munga amora tamata tonge la Isrel ngu ne kalo-tawana irerege kuku tamata njine ne kalo-tawana, ande tia.

¹¹ Mine nde nana apaimi tu kinzi kalo-tawana tamata rârâ ma soka pa tâno ndoni simâ, aku ma sisanona sika kunzi timbunda Abraham, Isaka, nga Yakopu, lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ma ikai maro panzi tamata lâ tâno kulu. ¹² Anga kinzi Juda tamata njinde munga Maro Kindeni isarawanzi tu simo i ne ngu, ande i ma injaranzi silâ pa nia kondoma. Aku lâ nia njinde kinzi ma sita njalae ku njonzi giri-giri nana sikai nana kâ.”

¹³ Yesu iporo ngua njinde lâ, njenga ipai koipu njinde mine tu, “Ayo, njine na noko kutaulo kulâ, aku vetânga njinde ma ipanga pano, ikura noko ne kalo-tawana mine”. Aku lâ kari tai ndainani na, koipu njinde ne wurata tamata njinde tini ipanga ara kilo.

*Yesu iveta Petero ana taine tini ara kilo
Malaka 1:29-34, Luka 4:38-41*

¹⁴ Njenga Yesu iyoka lâ Petero ne luma ilo, aku mata lâ imora Petero ana taine ipoko ikeno ne kenona nia, ikai pukona ndamwa nana. ¹⁵ Yesu lâ ikai taine njinde mbau, aku ndainani na pukona ipile i lâ lâ. Njenga taine imandi ku isu kâpwa pa Yesu.

*Yesu ivetanzi tamata rârâ tininzi mbal-
aunzi ara*

¹⁶ Kari indue lala lâ, njenga kinzi tamata lâ lawea njinde sikainzi tamata rârâ njinde koroani saka sipakâe kunzi, aku simâ pa Yesu. Aku Yesu itu kaika panzi koroani saka ku injaranzi, kala sipilenzi tamata njinde sikâwa silâ. Aku Yesu ivetanzi pukona tamata rârâni tininzi ara kilo tona. ¹⁷ Yesu ne vetânga njinde nde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ngua tonge munga io lâ ngua-tulânga tamata Aisaia kawa. Aisaia iporo ngua mine tu, “I tamwata izavaru nenda pukona kie-kie piti lâ tininda.”

*Yesu itula ngua nana nenda mâsi nana
tapono muli pa i
Luka 9:57-62*

¹⁸ Yesu mata lâ imora tamata ngu njalae tina simandi sinje i lâ, kala ipainzi ne pâri-tamata mine tu, “Kinda ma tambwaliu talâ pa lâa bwalika tini pinde”.

¹⁹ Njenga panananga tamata nana ngua tukuna kâ tonge nde imâ pa Yesu ku ipai tu, “Pananga, lawea ndia noko kutu kulâ papa, ande nana kala ma ayoka noko muli alâ”. ²⁰ Andeta Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Kinzi mbwambwa ngoi nenzi nganza nde keno dugu ilo, anga kinzi sii nde palanzi keno tona. Anga nana Tamata Natu nde niangu tonge nana akeno apwarea kâ, nde tia.” ²¹ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njenga kalo-tawana tamata tonge ipai Yesu tu, “Maro Njalae, mwanga nga. Nana ma alâ akea nana mama munga lâ nga.” ²² Andeta Yesu ipai tu, “Kalo loko. Kinzi mateja tamata ma sipakea warakanzi nawalanzi. Anga noko kumâ, kupono muli pa nana.”

*Yesu iporo itu kaika pa kâla-lawea,
kala pâti kii lâ*

Malaka 4:36-41, Luka 8:22-25

²³ Njenga Yesu ikâki wanga tonge kulu kunzi ne pâri-tamata, aku simbwaliu silâ. ²⁴ Kinzi silâ lee sipanga lâa bwalika ngini, njenga walele na lawea iyoka more-more njalae aku ne kâla kâki ilinji lâ wanga ilo. Anga Yesu nde ikeno utu lâ. ²⁵ Tia ku kinzi pâri-tamata silâ sipano Yesu ku sipai tu, “Maro Njalae, kuvilama tâ! Tia ma tambwatuke ku ma naonda tia lâ!” ²⁶ Njenga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki nemi kalo-tawana nde kiri-mwata na! Nana sa kâ nga miki karuru pâta, a?” Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njenga imandi ku itu ngua kaika pa lawea wa kâla wa. Aku walele na lawea imate lâ, aku lâa pâti kii lâ. ²⁷ Kinzi pâri-tamata simora njine ku ilonzi rârâ, aku sipakasona warakanzi tu, “Opopo, tamata njine nde tamata mana kala iporo kaika pa kâla-lawea, aku kinzi kala sipalono pa i kawa ngua!”

*Yesu isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ
tamata rua ilonzi*

Malaka 5:1-21, Luka 8:26-40

²⁸ Yesu lâ itoa lâ Galilaya Lâa bwalika tini pinde, lâ kinzi Gadara nenzi

tâno. Ninennga tamâta rua simâ sipakâtu kuku Yesu. Koroani saka uru simo kinzi tamâta rua ninde ilonzi, ande kala rua uru simo potomule lâ ngânza ilo lâ kuru nia. Kinzi rua nde sipuli ngoi ndo; mine kala kinzi tamâta sikura tu soka nzâla ninde silâ, ande tia. ²⁹ Ninennga walele nâ kinzi rua sisarâwa kaika mine tu, “Maro Kindeni Natu, noko kutu kuveta mana pa maka. Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ipare nia panzi ne kazânga tamâta nde ipângga tia yo, andeta noko kumâ nana nâna kulua maka, a?” ³⁰ Ande ngoa ngu njalae tonge nde simo nia ninde, sipanjuru sika simo malawae mwasa. ³¹ Aku koroani saka ninde sino Yesu mine tu, “Ambo noko kujara maka, ande maka iloma tu noko ma kuoma kalâ pa ngoa ninde ilonzi.”

³² Ninennga Yesu isâu panzi ku ipainzi tu, “Kakâwa kalâ!” Aku walele nâ koroani saka sipilenzi tamâta rua ninde, aku silâ ngoa ilonzi. Aku ngoa ninde ndoni wisinzi motutu simanguru sipalilu kaika silâ sindue nia ndamwa tonge. Ninennga sisonnga sindue lââ bwalika ilo sinu lââ ku sipamateteu marumbu lâ.

³³ Kinzi katonânga tamâta nana ngoa kâ simora mâsi ninde, aku sipalilu silâ nenzi lawea ilo. Kinzi sitapâri panzi tamâta nana mâsi munga ipângga panzi ninde. Aku sitapâri panzi tona nana mâsi kala ipângga panzi tamâta rua ninde koroani saka munga simo ilonzi. ³⁴ Kinzi tamâta ndoni lâ lawea ninde silonjo pâri lâ, ninennga râranî simâ pa Yesu. Sipakâtu kuku, ninennga sino kaika papa tu ma ipile nenzi ninia ku ilâ pa nia tonge.

9

Yesu iveta tamâta tonge kie-mbalau sakamao ipângga ara

Malaka 2:1-12, Luka 5:17-26

¹ Ninennga Yesu ikâki wânnga kulu ku imbwalili ilâ pa lââ bwalika tini pinde. Ilâ lee itoa Kaperneam lawea, lawea ninde i uru imo. ² Itoa lâ, ninennga tamâta pinde sikale pukonja tamâta tonge simâ papa. Pukonja tamâta ninde kie-mbalau ndoni nde imâte lâ, kala ikeno romberombe kulu. Yesu isama kinzi tamâta

ninde kilalanzi pwataki tu nenzi kalotawana ikeno pa i. Mine kala ipai pukonja tamâta ninde tu, “Natungu, noko wisi puu ndue. Nana azavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ tini.”

³ Kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukunja kâ pinde nde silonjo Yesu ne ngua ninde, kala ilonzi juru-juru siporo pa warakanzi tu, “Yoo, tamâta nîne nde itu ikai Maro Kindeni nia, kala iporo ngua ara tia ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao!”

⁴ Yesu isama kinzi ilonzi kalonzi ninde lâ, kala ipainzi mine tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga ilo-kalo sakamao ninde ikeno miki ilomi, a?” ⁵ Mao nâ, nana akura tu apai pukonja tamâta nîne mine tu, “Nana azavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ tini”. Aku mine nâ, nana akura apai tu, “Noko kumandi sânda, ku pwoka kulâ”. Ayo, ngua ndia ma itula nanenggu walo pwataki pami, a? ⁶ Andeta nana ilongu tu miki ma kasama nîne: nana Tamâta Natu akai Maro Kindeni ndamwa lâ tâno nîne kulu, ikura nana azavaru kiesaka piti lâ tamâta tininzi tona.” Yesu iporo ngua nîne panzi lâ, ninennga ipai pukonja tamâta ninde tu, “Noko kumandi sânda, pwai ne romberombe aku pwoka kulâ pa tamwata ne luma!” ⁷ Ninennga tamâta ninde imandi ku iyoka ilâ pa ne luma. ⁸ Kinzi tamâta simora mâsi ninde, kala ilonzi râra. Mine nde sipanea Maro Kindeni, nana tu i ne walo njalae ikeno pa Yesu.

Yesu isarawa Matai tu ipono muli papa Malaka 2:14, Luka 5:27-28

⁹ Yesu iyoka ilâ, aku mata imora tamâta tonge, i na mine Matai. Matai nde uru iveta wurâta lâ Rom nenzi luma nana mbumbu kainja kâ tonge, kala isanona imo lumani ndaina ilo. Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Noko kumâ, kupono muli pa nana.” Ninennga Matai imandi ku iyoka Yesu muli ilâ.

Kinzi Parisai tamâta silelea Yesu Malaka 2:15-20, Luka 5:29-35

¹⁰ Aku muli, zo tonge, ninennga Yesu ilâ Matai ne luma ilo ku isanona ika kâpwa kuku. Ande kinzi mbumbu-kainja tamwatanzi ngu njalae sitavanzi kiesaka tamwatanzi pinde, kinzi râranî

simo luma njinde ilo sika kunzi Yesu nga ne pâri-tamâta. ¹¹ Andeta kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde simora njinde, ande kala sikasonanzi Yesu ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Wa, nana sâ kâ nga miki nemi pananânga ika kunzi tamâta sakamao nana mbumbu kainja kâ wa kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi wa, a?”

¹² Yesu ilonjo nenzi ngua njinde, njinega ipainzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta tininzi ara uru silâ pa tamâta nana ivetanzi pukonja kâ, ande tia. Kinzi pukonja tamâta nâ uru silâ pa tamâta nana ivetanzi pukonja kâ. ¹³ Andeta Maro Kindeni ne ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Nana tiningu pwâka nana simbi njinde miki uru kapatarâwa pana. Taitu nana ilongu ndo tu miki ma kalomi sukânga nananzi tinimi pinde ku kasukanzi.’ Ara nana miki ma karoto nana ngua njinde ne duvi kâ. Nana ndandai amâ tâno kulu nana asarawanzi kinzi vetânga ara warakanzi nga; nana amâ nana asarawanzi kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi.”

¹⁴ Njinde ilâ lâ, njinega Yoane Lâ-Lilija Tamwata ne pâri-tamâta pinde simâ pa Yesu, aku sipai tu, “Maka uru katu kaika nana kâpwa kâ, nana ma kakai nonja kâ, aku kinzi tamâta lâ Parisai ngu kala uru siveta mine tona. Mine nde mana mana nga noko ne pâri-tamâta uru siveta mâsi njine tia, a?”

¹⁵ Njinega Yesu itu lâ kawanzi aku isia ngua lâ tamwata tini mine tu, “Ambo tamâta tonje itu ikâe kâ, ande i ni-nambwe kinzi ma ilonzi malia lâ zo njinde i imo kunzi yo, ande ma tia. Taitu muli, lâ zo njinde kinzi ma sikai pakâenja tamâta njinde piti lâ ninambwe ngininzi silâ, njinega lâ zoni ndaina kinzi ma kalonzi sukânga njalae, aku ma situ kaika nana kâpwa kâ.”

Yesu isia ngua nana i ne mâsi wasaseki anja nenzi mâsi singa

Malaka 2:21-22, Luka 5:36-39

¹⁶ Njinega Yesu iporo tu, “Kinzi tamâta uru sisaraka lalava wasaseki katiye ku sisuta ipono pasawana singa râge-râge, ande tia. Ambo siveta mine, ande lalava

nana ipono pasawana râge-râge njinde ma ipasangu ku isaraka pasawana kilo, kala ma râge-râge ipwa njalae tina kilo. ¹⁷ Anja kinzi tamâta uru siwuwu waini waseki lâ ngoa karae patu singa ilo, ande tia. Ambo siveta mine, ande waini ma ipondi kâki ku ma iveta ngoa karae patu singa ipwa pwataki. Njinega waini ma imalinji kaa nâ indue lâ tâno kulu, aku ngoa karae patu kala ma ipanga sakamao tona. Kinzi tamâta uru siwuwu waini waseki lâ ngoa karae patu wasaseki nâ ilo, ande kala ruani ma keno sondo.”

Yesu ipano katonanga tonje natu taine imandi imo via kilo, aku iveta taine tonje tini ara tava

Malaka 5:21-43, Luka 8:40-56

¹⁸ Yesu iporo ngua njine panzi tamâta marumbu tia yo, ande luma nana pasawana kâ ne katonanga tamâta tonje iyoka imâ laiti. Ipare tuku papa Yesu ku ipai tu, “Nana natungu taine njineni nga imâte lâ. Taitu nana asama tu ambo noko ma kumâ kuo mbau lâ i kulu, ande i ma imo via kilo.” ¹⁹ Njinega Yesu imandi aku iyoka kuku katonanga njinde ilâ, aku Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nde soka kunzi silâ tona.

²⁰ Andeta taine tonje imo ndaina, i uru tini mâta ikai see ikura zo zo lee mbwera sanjo kanao rua lâ. Aku ndainani nâ taine njinde iyoka pa Yesu muli imâ laiti, aku mbau ilâ itano Yesu ne pasawana luandondo ngame. ²¹ I ne vetânga njinde nde duvi mine; munga i taine ilo pateu tu, “Ambo nana mbaungu atano i ne pasawana ngame nâ, ande ma tiningu ara kilo”. ²² Mine kala mbau ilâ itano Yesu ne pasawana ngame. Njinega Yesu itale ku mata ilâ imora taine njinde, aku ipai tu, “Natungu, noko wisi puu ndue; noko ne kalo-tawana njinde iveta noko tini ara lâ.” Aku ndainani nâ, taine njinde tini ara kilo.

²³ Njinega Yesu iyoka ilâ katonanga njinde ne luma ilo, aku mata ilâ imoranzi tamâta pinde simbana kauro nana mateja kâ, aku imoranzi ngu njalae sita wa siveta nia ndunja njalae tina. ²⁴ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kaveta mine ndimo! Lâlu taine njine imâte tia; ikeno mata nâ.” Andeta kinzi sinjelea i pâta

kanano. ²⁵ Mine kala Yesu ionzi siyâti silâ pa nia yo marumbu lâ, ninennga ilâ luma ilo kisiņa pwataki ninde ilo. Aku ikai taine taipa mbau, ninennga taine imandi sânda imo via kilo. ²⁶ Aku pâri ninde nde ilâ ikura nia ninde ndoni.

Tamâta rua matanzi leva-leva anga tamâta tonje kawa pasâe nde simâ pa Yesu, aku ivetanzi tininzi ara lâ

²⁷ Yesu ipile luma ninde aku iyoka ilâ. Andeta tamâta rua matanzi leva-leva nde sitawa i simâ, aku kawanzi njalae sisasarâwa papa mine tu, “Noko Daviti ne vâsa, kalo sukâņa nanama!”

²⁸ Yesu iyoka ilâ ne luma ilo, ninennga tamâta rua ninde simâ papa. Aku Yesu ikasonjanzi tu, “Mana mana; miki rua kalomi tawana tu naņa akura nana aveta matami ara kilo, tiya?” Kinzi rua nde siporo taulo tu, “Tamâta Njalae, maka kaloma tawana mine”. ²⁹ Ninennga Yesu io mbau lâ kinzi rua matanzi ku ipainzi tu, “Miki nemi kalo-tawana ikeno pa naņa; mine kala vetâņa miki ilomi papa njine, ande ma ipânğa pami mine nâ”. ³⁰ Aku ndainani nâ kinzi rua matanzi parenge simora kilo. Ninennga Yesu iporo itu kaika panzi rua mine tu, “Miki rua ma katapâri pa tamâta tonje nana vetâņa njine ndimo.” ³¹ Andeta muli, kinzi rua siyâti silâ, ninennga situla Yesu parina panzi tamâta ikura nia ndoni.

³² Kinzi rua simandi nana sipile Yesu siyâti silâ, ninennga tamâta pinde sikai tamâta tonje imâ pa Yesu. Koroani saka tonje munğa ipakâe kuku tamâta ninde, kala iveta i kawa pasâe lâ. ³³ Ninennga Yesu isoki koroani saka ninde ikâwa ilâ lâ, aku tamâta ninde munğa kawa pasâe nde iporo ngua kilo. Kinzi tamâta simora mâsi ninde kala wisinzi motutu lâ, aku siporo mine tu, “Opopo, vetâņa tonje kie mine munğa ipânğa lâ kinda Isrel nggininda, ande tia ndo!” ³⁴ Andeta kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde siporo ngua pavaligija mine tu, “Yoo, ikai koroani saka nenzi koipu ne walo, kala isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi”.

Yesu kalo sukâņa nananzi tamâta

³⁵ Yesu iyoka ilâ ikura lawea ndoni ikeno Galilaya tâno. I uru ipanananzi tamâta lâ nenzi luma nana pasauņa kâ ilo, ku itula pâri ara panzi nana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Aku kinzi pukonja tamâta rârâni, kinzi ninde simo tava pukonja kie-kie, ande ivetanzi tininzi ara kilo. ³⁶ Yesu mata ilâ imoranzi tamâta ngu njalae simo nia ninde, aku i kalo sukâņa nananzi, nana tu kinzi walonzi tia ku sikura tu sipavila warakanzi, ande tia. Kinzi simo sitogonzi “lama” ngu, nenzi katonâņa tamâta tia. ³⁷ Mine kala Yesu itambira ngua panzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Kâpwa maria ndo keno tâno ilo, andeta wurâta tamâta nana sikai kâpwa kâ nde kambwanjenzi mota mwata. ³⁸ Mine nde miki ma kakai noņa kano pa Maro Kindeni, ina tâno njine warika, nana ma ionzi wurâta tamâta pinde silâ sisukami nana kagona i ne kâpwa ninde.”

10

Kinzi pâri-tamâta saņao kanaņonzi rua nanzi

¹ Yesu isarawanzi ne pâri-tamâta saņao kanaņonzi rua simâ, ninennga i walo kaika ilanzi nana sisokinzi koroani saka wa siveta tamâta nenzi pukonja kie-kie rârâni tininzi ara kilo.

² Kinzi pâri-tamâta saņao kanaņonzi rua ninde nanzi ande mine: Saimon, i na tonje Petero, tava i tai Andaria; anga Yamesi, i Sebedi natu, tava i tai Yoane; ³ anga Pilip ku Bartolomyu rua; anga Tomas, anga Matai, i munğa uru iveta wurâta nana mbumbu kainja kâ; anga Yamesi, i Alfius natu, anga Tadius; ⁴ anga Saimon Selot, anga Judas Iskariot, i muli ikai kulu-pânğa nana Yesu kâ, ku io i lâ kinzi kazâņa tamâta mbaunzi ilo.

Yesu iwae wurâta panzi ne pâri-tamâta saņao kanaņonzi rua

Malaka 6:7-13, Luka 9:1-6

⁵ Ninennga Yesu ionzi ne pâri-tamâta saņao kanaņonzi rua silâ. Aku ipainzi tu, “Miki ma kalâ pa kinzi tinikoa ngu nenzi ninia ndimo, aku kalâ kinzi Samaria ngu nenzi lawea ilo ndimo. ⁶ Miki ma koka

sondo kalâ panzi tamâta lâ Isrel ngu nâ. Kinzi ngu njinde nde sitogo 'lama' ngu, sisapiri kala soka potomule siroroto nana nzâla kâ. ⁷ Miki kalâ katula ngua panzi mine tu, 'Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, ande imâ ipângga laiti lâ.' ⁸ Miki kalâ kavetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara kilo; aku kapanonzi mateja tamâta wa kavetanzi tamâta tininzi saga-saga ipângga mbâra-mbâra wa kasokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi wa. Nana munga walo kaika alami nana kaveta mâsi kie-kie njinde, aku miki nandai mbumbu tonje kalua nana nana kakai walo njinde nga. Mine kala lâ zo nana miki ma kaveta mâsi njinde panzi tamâta, ande miki ma kakai mbumbu nana ndimo.

⁹ Aku miki ma kazeze mbumbu pinde lâ nemi tâja ilo ndimo. ¹⁰ Mao nâ, lâ zo nana miki koka kâ, ande miki ma kakai keta wa pasawaja rua wa kemi kâmba wa tukâla nana yokâja kâ ndimo. Ara nana kinzi tamâta ma kelekele njinde silua tamâta ea iveta wurâta panzi.

¹¹ Ambo miki koka kalâ lawea tonje ilo, ande miki ma kalâ karoto nana tamâta ea lâ lawea njinde ma ilo ara pami. Ambo kasânda tamâta kulu, ande miki ma kamo ndaina kuku tamâta njinde lee, ikura lâ zo nana miki kapile lawea njinde kalâ. ¹² Ambo miki kalâ luma tonje ilo, ande kaporo wisi-ara ne ngua panzi tamâta simo luma njinde. ¹³ Ambo kinzi tamâta simo luma njinde ma ilonzi ara nâ pami, ande kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma itu nzâmbe panzi. Taitu kalonjo nga; ambo kinzi ilonzi ara pami tia, ande kakai nonja kilo tu Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe ma piti lâ tininzi. ¹⁴ Ambo kinzi tamâta rârâni lâ luma tonje tâku lawea tonje nde tininzi pwâka tu sikaimi kamo kunzi, aku tininzi pwâka tu silonjo nemi ngua, ande miki ma kapilenzi, njinnga kapamasi kemi tâno gawura piti, nana itula nenzi vetâja soki njinde pwataki. ¹⁵ Nana aporo mao nâ pami; lâ zo muli, Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta rârâni lâ i ne ngua nia. Aku pa zo njinde, kinzi tamâta lâ lawea njinde ma sikai nâna njalae tina, ipole nâna ndia kinzi tamâta

sakamao munga simo Sodom lawea nga Gomora lawea njinde ma sikai."

Malia kie-kie ma ipângga

¹⁶ Yesu iporo ngua njine panzi ne pâri-tamâta lâ, njinnga ipainzi tu, "Miki kalonjo nga; nana aomi kalâ katogonzi 'lama' kamo mbwâmbwa saka ngininzi. Mine nde miki ma kangenge nana kazâja kâ, itogo mwâta uru iveta mine; aku kamo naomi mwasa nâ, itogo sii bâlu uru imo mine. ¹⁷ Miki kapakatona sondo nga, nana tu kinzi tamâta pinde ma sikaimi kaika ku siomi lâ ngua nia, aku ma sipalilimi pâta lâ nenzi luma nana pasauja kâ ilo. ¹⁸ Kinzi ma ilonzi tu sitawa nana njangu ndue, ande kala ma sikaimi kalâ panzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna wa koipu njalanala wa. Lâ zo njinde, miki ma katula pâri ara nana nana kâ pwataki panzi Juda tamâta wa kinzi tinikoa wa. ¹⁹ Ambo siomi kalâ pa ngua nia, ande miki ma karuru ku kalomi loko tu, 'Maka ma kaporo ngua mana', mine ndimo. Nana tu lâ zoni ndaina, Maro Kindeni ma itula ngua pami tu katula kâ. ²⁰ Aku ngua miki ma katula panzi njinde nde warakami nemi ngua, ande tia. Miki tamami Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâja tamwata ma io ngua njinde lâ kawami.

²¹ Lâ zo njinde, kinzi tamâta ma sio ninzi-nambwe lâ ngua nia, aku ma sipunzi pâta simâte. Aku tamâta ma siveta mine nâ pa warakanzi natunzi tona. Anja kinzi lâlu ma sikai kazâja kie taituni panzi tinanzi-tamanzi tava, kala ma sionzi lâ kazâja tamâta mbaunzi ilo tu ma sipunzi pâta simâte. ²² Kinzi tamâta ndoni ma wisinzi nâna ndo pa miki, nana tu miki kalomi tawana nana. Andeta tamâta ea kalo tawana nana kaika lee ilâ ipângga lâ keri, ande Maro Kindeni ma via mao ilua i. ²³ Ambo kinzi tamâta lâ lawea tonje ma siveta malia pami, ande kakâwa kalâ pa lawea tonje. Nana aporo mao nâ pami; miki ma kaveta wurâta njine kakura Isrel nenzi lawea rârâni marumbu tia yo, njinnga nana Tamâta Natu ma amâ."

Yesu ne pâri-tamâta ma sikai nâna, sitogo i mine

²⁴ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Kinzi pepa tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo nandai ipole nenzi pananânga tamâta ne ilo-kalo nga; aku mine nâ, kinzi wurâta tamâta nandai simo nenzi tamâta njae kulu nga. ²⁵ Mine nde vetânga ndia kinzi siveta pa pananânga tamâta, ande ma siveta mine nâ panzi i ne pepa tamâta tona; anga vetânga ndia siveta pa tamâta njae, ande ma siveta mine nâ panzi i ne wurâta tamâta. Ambo kinzi tamâta pinde uru sipatu tamâta njae tonje na tu Belsebul (i na tonje Sadana), ande kinzi ma siporo ngua sakamao ndo njanzi tamâta uru sipono muli papa i njinde.

Kinda ma tamege nana Maro Kindeni simbo nâ

²⁶ “Mine nde miki ma karuru njanzi nemi kazânga tamâta ndimo. Ngua ndia rârâni ikeno paveânga, njinde miki ma katula pwataki ipânga nia yo, nana kinzi tamâta ma sisama ngua rârâni ne duvi. ²⁷ Mao nâ, ngua ndia rârâni nana aporo pami lâ nia ngane, njinde miki ma katula ipânga nia yo. Aku ngua ndia rârâni munga taporo imo ngininda nâ, njinde miki ma kamandi lâ luma kulu âta aku kawami njae katula pwataki. ²⁸ Miki ma karuru njanzi kazânga tamâta ndimo, nana tu kinzi sikura tu sipu karaemi nâ pâta imâte, taitu sikura tu sipu koranami pâta imâte, ande tia. Ambo taitu miki ma karuru nana Maro Kindeni, nana tu i simbo nâ ikura tu izavaru karaemi wa koranami lâ yâa njae ne mbâa ilo.

²⁹ Miki kasama tu kinzi tamâta uru sikonzi sii kiri-kiri rua lâ mbumbu taitu nâ. Mine nde kasama tu sii nde itogo kelekele kaa nâ. Andeta miki tamami Maro Kindeni uru ikai katonânga sondo panzi sii njinde. Mao nâ, ambo i ma isâu tia, ande sii tonje ma ikura tu imbe ndue ipu tâno, ande tia. ³⁰ Aku mine nâ, Maro Kindeni isama lâ nana miki nemi mona wa vetânga wa. Opopo, kulu pwau njapia keno kulumu, ande isama njine wa! ³¹ Mine nde miki ma karuru ndimo, nana tu lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande miki nde kelekele ara ndo, kapolenzi sii ndoni marumbu lâ.”

Mâsi nana tatula nenda kalo-tawana pwataki kâ

³² “Tamâta ea itula ne ilo-kalo pwataki lâ nia yo tu i kalo tawana nana, ande muli nana kala ma atula ngua pwataki papa nana Mama lâ samba lawea mine tu, ‘Tamâta njine nde nanengu tamâta’. ³³ Anga tamâta ea itula ne ilo-kalo pwataki lâ nia yo tu i kalo tawana nana tia, ande muli nana kala ma atula ngua pwataki papa nana Mama lâ samba lawea mine tu, ‘Tamâta njine nde nanengu tamâta tia’.”

Yesu imâ nana iveta kazânga ipânga

³⁴ “Miki ma ilomi tu nana amâ nana apupu paraña rârâni lâ tâno kulu, mine ndimo. Nana nandai amâ nana apupu paraña nga.

³⁵ Nana amâ nana aveta kazânga ne mâsi ipânga. Mao nâ,

‘Natu tamâne ma ikai kazânga pa tama, anga natu taine ma ikai kazânga pa tina, anga lawa ma ikai kazânga pa ana. ³⁶ Tamâta see kinzini ma sipânga simo i ne kazânga tamâta.’

³⁷ Ambo tamâta tonje ne tini-mwasa panzi tina-tama ipole ne tini-mwasa pa nana, ande i ma ikura tu imo nanengu tamâta, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonje ne tini-mwasa panzi natu ipole ne tini-mwasa pa nana, ande i ma ikura tu imo nanengu tamâta, ande tia. ³⁸ Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonje tini pwâka tu ikale i ne kâi popole ku iyoka nana mulingu, ande i ma ikura tu imo nanengu tamâta, ande tia. ³⁹ Tamâta ea ilo njae nana tamwata ne via lâ tâno kulu, ande i ma ikura tu ikai via mao, ande tia. Anga tamâta ea kalo tawana nana kala ipatawa tini ku imora tamwata ne via tu kelekele kaa nâ, ande i ma isânda ne via mao kulu.”

Tamâta ikai ne kulu ara

⁴⁰ “Tamâta ea iveta kie ara pa miki, ande iveta kie ara pa nana tona. Aku tamâta ea iveta kie ara pa nana, ande iveta kie ara pa Maro Kindeni tona, ina munga isupwa nana kala amâ. ⁴¹ Ambo tamâta tonje ilo ara panzi Maro Kindeni

ne ngua-tulâna tamâta, kala iveta kie ara pa tonje, ande tamâta njinde ma ikai ne kulu, itogo kulu njinde kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta uru sikai mine. Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonje ilo ara panzi tamâta njinde uru sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni, ande kala iveta kie ara pa tonje, ande i ma ikai ne kulu, itogo kulu kinzi tamâta uru sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni njinde uru sikai mine. ⁴² Naja aporo mao nâ pami; ambo tamâta tonje ilo ara panzi kalo-tawana tamâta, kala ilinji lââ vâra-vâra lâ kâmba ilo ku ilua nanengu tamâta tonje tu inu kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ma kulu ilua tamâta njinde.”

11

Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata isupwanzi ne pâri-tamâta simâ pa Yesu

Luka 7:18-35

¹ Yesu iporo ngua njine panzi ne pâri-tamâta sanjao kananjoni rua marumbu lâ, njinnga ipile lawea njinde ku ilâ pa lawea pinde ikeno Galilaya tâno, ku ipanananzi tamâta ku itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua panzi.

² Anja Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata nde imo luma sakamao ilo, ande ilonjo Yesu Kirisi parina tu iveta mâsi kie-kie njinde. Mine kala Yoane ionzi ne pâri-tamâta pinde silâ pa Yesu, ³ nana ma sikasonja i mine tu, “Tiambo nokoni kala tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni munga ipa ngua tu ma isupwa imâ, tiya?, ma kao tinima nana tamâta tonje.”

⁴ Njinnga Yesu itu ngua taulo panzi tu, “Miki kataulo kalâ katapâri pa Yoane nana vetâna wa mâsi kie-kie miki kalonjo ku kamora njine: ⁵ Kinzi tamâta munga matanzi leva-leva ande simora nia, anja kinzi tamâta munga kenzi sakamao nde soka nzâla silâ. Kinzi tamâta munga tininzi saga-saga nde sipânnga tininzi mbârambâra lâ, anja kinzi tamâta munga tananzi pasâe nde silonjo ngua. Kinzi mateja tamâta nde simandi simo vianzi kilo, anja kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi nde silonjo pâri ara. ⁶ Tamâta ea ikai nâna nana ne kalo-tawana kâ, ambo i ma imandi kaika ku ipono muli sondo pa

naja, ande Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe ma ikeno papa i.”

⁷ Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata ne pâri-tamâta njinde nde silâ lâ, njinnga Yesu iporo ngua panzi tamâta ngu simo kuku i njinde. Ipainzi tu, “Miki munga kalâ pa nia bilimu nana kalonjo Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata ne ngua, aku lâ zo njinde miki kalâ tu kamora sâ. Tiambo miki kalâ tu kamora kuli tonje, lawea itili ilâ wa imâ wa, tiya? Mine tia. ⁸ Mine nde miki kalâ tu kamora sâ. Tiambo miki kalâ tu kamora tamâta tonje uru isinnga pasawana arara, tiya? Mine tia. Kinzi tamâta uru isinnga pasawana arara njinde nde simo koipu njalanala nenzi luma nâ ilo. ⁹ Mine kala miki kalâ tu kamora sâ. Tiambo miki kalâ tu kamora ngua-tulâna tamâta tonje, tiya? Mao nâ, miki kalâ tu kamora ngua-tulâna tamâta tonje. Andeta miki njandai kamora ngua-tulâna tamâta kaa nâ nga. ¹⁰ Mao nâ, kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta mungâna nde sikai Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, njinnga singere ngua nana Yoane lâ pepa tini mine tu,

‘Kulonjo nga; naja ma ao nanengu ngua-tulâna tamâta tonje ilâ imunga pano. I ma iveta nzâla sondo pa noko.’

¹¹ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; ikura zo mungâna râranî, ande tamâta tonje imo tamâta njalae kala ipole Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata, ande tia ndo. Ambo taitu miki kalonjo nga; lâ ngu njine Maro Kindeni ikai maro papa, tamâta ea imo kinzi tamâta râranî kalonzi, ande i imo tamâta njalae, kala ipole Yoane.

¹² Munga, lâ zo njinde Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata imandi nana iveta ne wurâta, aku imâ lee ipânnga lâ zo njine kala tamo njine, ande kinzi kazâna tamâta nde sipara kaika ku sitogo tu sipono nzâla nana Maro Kindeni ma ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. ¹³ Mao nâ, singani, aku imâ lee ipânnga lâ Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata ne zo, ande Mose ne ngua tukuna anja kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta râranî nde situla ngua nana Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. ¹⁴ Aku miki ea ilomi tu kalomi tawana nenzi ngua

njinde, ande miki kalonjo nga; Yoane nde ikai Ilia nia, ina ngua-tulâna tamâta munğâna njinde kinzi siporo tu ma itaulo imâ kilo. ¹⁵ Ambo miki tanjani keno, ande kalonjo ngua njine sondu.

¹⁶ Ayo, nana ma aporo asia ngua mana njana vetâna kinzi tamâta uru siveta lâ zo njine. Kinzi nde sitogonzi lâlu kiri-kiri, ilonzi kalonzi soki-soki sisaŋona ao ngini ku sisarâwa pa nawalanzi tu, ¹⁷ ‘Opopo, maka kambana kauro njana miki ma kakina kinija, andeta miki tinimi pwâka tu kaki. Anja maka kawâŋgi wâŋgiŋa kalo-kalo kâ, andeta miki tinimi pwâka tu kata.’ ” ¹⁸ Ninenja Yesu iporo ngua siâna njine ne duvi pwataki panzi tu, “Yoane Lâ-liliŋa Tamwata uru indi kaika pa tamwata njana kâpwa wa waini wa, andeta kinzi sivaligi i mine tu, ‘Koroani saka imo kuku i!’ ” ¹⁹ Anja nana Tamâta Natu uru aka wa anu wa, andeta kinzi sivaligi nana mine tu, ‘Kamora nga, i tamâta njana ika kâpwa wa inu waini njalae tina. Aku iveta mete kunzi tamâta sakamao njana mbumbu kainja kâ wa kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi wa!’ Andeta Maro Kindeni uru iwae wurâta sondu ndo panzi ne tamâta, kala miki kamora kanaanjo pwataki lâ.”

Yesu iporo ngua kaika njananzi tamâta njinde sipalele ilonzi kalonzi tia

²⁰ Yesu munja iveta mâsi njalanala râra njinde lâ lawea pinde, andeta kinzi tamâta lâ lawea njinde njandai sipalele ilonzi kalonzi nga. Mine kala Yesu iporo ngua kaika njananzi tamâta njinde mine tu, ²¹ “Oyae, miki tamâta lâ Korasin lawea! Oyae, miki tamâta lâ Bet-saida lawea! Malia njalae tina ma imâ pami! Ambo nana munja aveta mâsi njalanala panzi kiesaka tamwatanzi simo Tair lawea nga Saidon lawea, itogo nana munja aveta lâ miki nemi lawea mine, ande nanayoni kinzi tamâta njinde ma sipasawa pasawana siŋa wa sio kââ lâ kulunzi wa, njana itula ilonzi pwataki tu kinzi sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ilâ pa nana marumbu lâ. ²² Andeta nana aporo mao nâ pami; lâ zo njana Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta silâ pa i ne ngua nia, ande

kinzi tamâta lâ Tair wa Saidon nde ma sikai nâna, anja miki ma kakai nâna njalae tina! ²³ Anja miki tamâta lâ Kaperneam lawea, miki katu kapasuka warakami tinimi ku kakâki kalâ pa samba lawea, a? Tia ndo! Maro Kindeni ma itambirami kalâ kandue yââ njalae ne mbââ ilo! Ambo lâ nia ndoyo nana aveta mâsi njalanala panzi kiesaka tamwatanzi lâ Sodom lawea, itogo nana munja aveta lâ miki nemi lawea mine, ande Sodom lawea ma keno mo nai yo, ma zavarunja tia. ²⁴ Andeta nana aporo mao nâ pami; lâ zo njana Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta silâ pa i ne ngua nia, ande kinzi tamâta lâ Sodom ma sikai nâna, anja miki ma kakai nâna njalae tina!”

Kinda ma talâ pa Yesu njana takai pwareâna kâ

²⁵ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinenja ikai nonja pa Maro Kindeni mine tu, “O, Mama, noko uru pwai maro pa samba wa tâno wa. Nana kawâŋgu ndanġe pano, njana tu noko kuvea ilo-kalo njinde njananzi ilo-kalo tamwatanzi, andeta kutula pwataki panzi tamâta njinde nenzi ilo-kalo njalae konga tia. ²⁶ Mao nâ, Mama, noko ilo patepa tu ma kuveta mine, kala kuveta lâ.” ²⁷ Yesu ikai nonja njine lâ, njinenja iporo panzi tamâta ngu mine tu, “Nana akai Mama ndamwa marumbu lâ. Tamâta tonġe isama Maro Kindeni Natu kilala sondu, ande tia; Mama simbo nâ isama. Aku nana Maro Kindeni Natu simbonġu nâ kala asama Mama kilala sondu, tavanzi tamâta ndia nana apateanzi tu ma atula i kilala pwataki panzi.

²⁸ Mine nde noko tamâta ea kumakâsa njalae tina kala tini pââsââ lâ, ande noko kumâ pa nana, aku nana ma pwareâna alano. ²⁹ Kumâ pwai wurâta njine nana atu alano, aku nana ma apananano njana kumo nanenġu tamâta. Nana uru akai poe mwasa nâ panzi tamâta, aku uru apatawa warakâŋgu tiningu. Mine nde kumâ pa nana, aku noko ilo ma isânda pwareâna kulu. ³⁰ Nana tu wurâta njine nana atu alano, ande wurâta njalae konga tia. Aku mine nâ, kekekele ndia nana

alano tu pwale, ande njinde ne malia nde njalae konja tia.”

12

Ngua tunja kaika nana wurâta kaija lâ pwareânga ne zo sapânga

Malaka 2:23-28, Luka 6:1-5

¹ Zo tonge, lâ Juda nenzi pwareânga ne zo sapânga tonge, Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta soka silâ sipânga kâpwa “wit” ne tâno ngini. I ne pâri-tamâta nde putole ipunzi, kala sisiki kanao pinde ku sika. ² Andeta tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde matanzi ilâ simoranzi siveta mine, aku sipai Yesu tu, “Wa! Ngua tukuja ikeno tu kinda ma taveta wurâta lâ zo sapânga ndimo. Mine nde noko ne pâri-tamâta sila sipole ngua tukuja njinde!” ³ Andeta Yesu iporo ngua taulo panzi tu, “Tiambo miki njandai kaponi ngua nana vetânga njinde timbunda Daviti munga iveta, lâ zo njinde putole ipu i tavanzi ne ngu, a?” ⁴ Mao nâ, Daviti ilâ luma sapânga ilo, aku mbau ilâ ikai puroja njinde kinzi patarawânga tamâta munga sipatarâwa pa Maro Kindeni. Patarawânga tamâta njalae puroja njinde ilua Daviti, njenga Daviti ika kunzi ne tamâta. Andeta ngua tukuja ikeno tu kinzi patarawânga tamâta simbonzi nâ ma sika puroja njinde. ⁵ Aku tiambo miki kazizâla tava nana ngua tukuja Mose ingere nanzizi patarawânga tamâta, tiya? Kinzi uru siveta wurâta lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ilo ikura pwareânga ne zo sapânga rârâni. Mine nde sila sipole tukuja nana zo sapânga kâ. Andeta kinzi siveta soki nana njinde kâ, ande tia. ⁶ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; tamâta tonge imo nai, ande i tamâta njalae, ipole Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga. ⁷ Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Naja tiningu pwâka nana simbi njinde miki uru kapatarâwa pa naja. Taitu naja ilongu ndo tu miki ma kalomi sukânga nanzizi tinimi pinde ku kasukanzi.’ Ambo miki ma kalomi ngere sonde nana ngua njinde ne duvi, ande miki ma kasowe ngua mine lâ tamâta njine tininzi, ande ma tia. Kinzi

nandai siveta kiesaka nana njinde kâ. ⁸ Nana tu naja Tamâta Natu akai maro pa pwareânga ne zo sapânga.”

Yesu iveta tamâta tonge mbalau sakamao ipânga ara lâ pwareânga ne zo sapânga
Malaka 3:1-6, Luka 6:6-11

⁹ Yesu ipile nia njinde, njenga iyoka ilâ Juda nenzi luma nana pasauja kâ ilo. ¹⁰ Aku tamâta tonge imo niani ndaina, i mbalau tonge panzukuma lâ. Nga kinzi Parisai tamâta pinde simo ndaina, aku situ sio Yesu lâ ngua nia. Mine kala sikasoja Yesu tu, “Mose ne ngua tukuja isâu nana taveta pukoja tamâta tini ara lâ pwareânga ne zo sapânga, tiya?” ¹¹ Ande Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Ambo miki nawalami tamâta tonge ne ‘lama’ taitu nâ imo, andeta lama njinde pata indue mbâa tonge ilo lâ pwareânga ne zo sapânga, ande tamâta njinde ma isaja ne lama njinde ku itapa kâki imâ, tiya? Mao nâ, i ma isaja itapa kâki imâ. ¹² Ambo taitu lama nde lama nâ, nga lâ Maro Kindeni nao kinzi tamâta nde sipolenzi lama ndo lâ. Mine kala ngua tukuja isâu nana taveta vetânga ara lâ pwareânga ne zo sapânga.” ¹³ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njenga iporo pa tamâta mbalau sakamao njinde tu, “Kusowea mbalau.” Tamâta njinde isowea mbalau lâ, aku ndainani nâ mbalau sakamao njinde ipânga ara lâ, itogo i mbalau tonge mine. ¹⁴ Nga kinzi Parisai tamâta nde simandi silâ, njenga sipasau ku sipa ngua tu ma sipu Yesu pâta imâte.

Yesu nde Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta mao
Malaka 3:7-12

¹⁵ Andeta Yesu isama lâ nana nenzi ngua njinde. Mine kala ipile nia njinde ku iyoka ilâ. Aku tamâta rârâ soka i muli silâ, ande ivetanzi pukoja tamâta rârâni tininzi ara lâ. ¹⁶ Andeta Yesu indi kaika panzi tamâta njinde tu ma situ i parina ilâ panzi tamâta pinde silono ndimo. ¹⁷ Yesu iveta mine, ande kala Maro Kindeni kawa ngua munga itula papa ngua-tulânga tamâta Aisaia njinde, ande ipânga kanao. Ngua njinde nde mine;

¹⁸ “Naŋa muŋga apatea tamâta ñine tu imo nanengu wurâta tamâta. Naŋa tiningu mwasa ndo papa, aku ilongu ndeka ñana. Naŋa ma ao koranângu ilâ papa i, kala i ma itula ngua panzi tinikoa ngu ñana vetâŋa sondo naŋa uru aveta lâ ngua nia. ¹⁹ I ñana iporo ipam-bitu kunzi tamâta wa iporo ngua kawa pakâe ñalae panzi, ande ma tia. Kinzi ma siloŋo i isarâwa lâ nzâla kawa, ande tia. ²⁰ Ambo taumbwa tonge kambwane sasa mwata, ande ñinde i ma imbware nuki ndo, ande tia. Ambo sinâla ne ‘wiki’ tonge yââ kana lâ kala mundo nâ ikâki, ande ñinde i ma ipupu imâte puusii kâ, ande ma tia. I ma iveta wurâta mine lee, ikura lâ zo ñinde itunzi tamâta rârâni sondo marumbu lâ. ²¹ Aku kinzi tamâta papa ngu rârâni ma sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ papa i, ku ma sio tininzi ñana i ne pavilâŋa ñinde kâ.”

Kinzi siporo tu Yesu ikai wurâta kuku koroani saka nenzi koipu ñalae

Malaka 3:22-27, Luka 11:14-23

²² Ñine ilâ lâ, ñinennga tamâta pinde sikai tamâta tonge simâ pa Yesu. Tamâta ñinde nde koroani saka ipagagara, aku iveta i mata leva-leva wa kawa pasâe wa. Andeta Yesu iveta tamâta ñinde tini ara kilo, kala iporo ngua pwataki ku mata imora nia kilo. ²³ Kinzi tamâta ngu ñalae simo ndaina, ande matanzi simora Yesu ne mâsi ñinde. Kinzi wisinzi motutu lâ, aku sipakasona tu, “Opopo, tiambo tamâta ñine nde timbunda Daviti ne vâsa ñinde kala kinda uru tao tininda ñana, tiya?” ²⁴ Andeta kinzi Parisai ngu tamâta pinde siloŋo ngua ñine, aku sipainzi tu, “Tamâta ñine ikai koroani saka nenzi koipu ñalae Belsebul ne walo (i ña tonge Sadana), kala waloni ndaina isuka i ñana isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi.”

²⁵ Yesu nde isama kinzi ilonzi pwataki lâ, ande kala ipainzi tu, “Ambo kinzi tamâta nenzi lawea taitu ma sipwa pwataki simo ngu rua ku sipara, ande

lawea ñinde ikura tu imo kaika, ande tia. Ambo tamâta tonge natu-timbu ma sipwa pwataki simo ngu rua ku sikai kazâŋa pa warakanzi, ande kinzi ngu ñinde ma sipayaula ndo. ²⁶ Aku mine nâ, ambo Sadana ne ngu ma sipwa pwataki simo ngu rua ku sikai kazâŋa pa warakanzi, ande i ne ngu ñinde ma sipayaula ndo. ²⁷ Ayo, miki kaporo tu koroani saka nenzi koipu ñalae isuka naŋa kala asokinzi koroani saka. Andeta miki kalomi ngere sondo nga; miki Parisai nemi tamâta uru sisokinzi koroani saka piti mine nâ! Mine nde ea uru isuka kinzi, a? Miki nemi tamâta nenzi vetâŋa ñinde itula nemi ngua ñinde kilala pwataki tu soki ndo. ²⁸ Andeta Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâŋa uru imo kuku naŋa, aku walo ilana ñana asokinzi koroani saka. Mine nde miki kasama tu Maro Kindeni ne zo ñana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ nde imâ ipâŋga pami marumbu lâ!

²⁹ Tamâta tonge ikura tu iyoka kaa nâ ilâ tamâta kaika tonge ne luma ilo ku ipanawe i ne kelekele, ande tia. I ma ipa tamâta ñinde kaika muŋga lâ nga. Iveta mine, ñinennga ikura tu ikai ne kelekele rârâni keno i ne luma ilo ñinde marumbu lâ.

³⁰ Tamâta ea ipono muli pa naŋa tia, ande i ikai kazâŋa pa naŋa. Aŋga tamâta ea tini pwâka tu isarawanzi tamâta tu simâ pa naŋa, ande i iveta wurâta ñana injaranzi tamâta sikâwa pwapwataki silâ.

³¹ Mine kala naŋa aporo mao nâ pami; Maro Kindeni ikura tu izavaru kiesaka rârâni tava ngua pavaligiŋa rârâni kinzi tamâta siporo papa i ñinde piti lâ tininzi. Taitu kaloŋo nga; ambo tamâta tonge iporo ngua pavaligiŋa pa Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâŋa, itogo kala ñine miki kaporo mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma izavaru tamâta ñinde ne kiesaka ñinde piti tia. ³² Mao nâ, tamâta ea iporo ngua potomule pa Tamâta Natu, ande Maro Kindeni ikura tu izavaru kiesaka ñinde piti. Aŋga tamâta ea iporo ngua potomule pa Koroani Sapâŋa, ande lâ zo ñine wa zo muli wa, Maro Kindeni ma izavaru tamâta ñinde ne kiesaka ñinde piti, ande ma tia.”

Kâi sakamao uru ipula kanao sakamao nâ

³³ Yesu iporo ngua njine panzi Parisai tamâta lâ, njinnga ipainzi tu, “Kâi ara ne kanao nde ara, anga kâi sakamao ne kanao nde sakamao. Ambo kinzi tamâta ma simora kâi kanao, ande ma sisama tu kâi njinde nde ara, tiya?, sakamao.

³⁴ Miki nde sakamao tamwatami, kato-gonzi mwâta saka mine! Miki kakura tu kaporo ngua ara tonje tia ndo! Tamâta kawa ngua nde itula ilo-kalo ndia ipipi lâ keno i ilo. ³⁵ Mao nâ, tamâta ara ne ilo-kalo ara rârâ nde ipipi lâ keno i ilo, kala i uru iveta vetânga arara. Anga tamâta sakamao ne ilo-kalo sakamao rârâ nde ipipi lâ keno i ilo, kala i uru iveta vetânga sakamao.

³⁶ Kinzi tamâta rârâni zo pinde siporo ngua kapa-kapa pinde. Kala njine apaimi tu lâ zo muli Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta rârâni simandi i ne ngua nia, aku lâ zo njinde i ma italeanzi nana nenzi ngua njinde ndoni. ³⁷ Lâ zo njinde, Maro Kindeni ma iporo panzi tamâta pinde mine tu, ‘Noko tamwata kawa ngua itula pwataki pa nana tu noko ne soki tonje keno tia.’ Anga ma iporo ngua panzi tamâta pinde mine tu, ‘Noko tamwata kawa ngua itula pwataki pa nana tu noko ne soki keno’.”

Tamâta pinde sino Yesu tu ma iveta mâsi kaika tonje simora

Luka 11:29-32

³⁸ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukuna kâ pinde, sitavanzi tamâta pinde lâ kinzi Parisai ngu, ande simâ pa Yesu. Aku sipai tu, “Pananânga, maka iloma tu noko ma kuveta mâsi kaika tonje lâ naoma, nana ma kamora ku kasama tu Maro Kindeni ne walo ikeno pano.”

³⁹ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku ipainzi tu, “Opopo, kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi nandai sio ilonzi kalonzi ilâ mao papa Maro Kindeni nga. Miki kakasona nana nana kamora Maro Kindeni ne mâsi kaika tonje, a? Nana ma atula mâsi kaika tonje pa miki tia ndo. Maro Kindeni ma itula mâsi kaika taitu nâ pami, itogo munja itula pa ngua-tulânga

tamâta Yona mine. ⁴⁰ Munja, Yona imo ija njalae tonje kapwa ilo ikura kari nato lâ; aku nana Tamâta Natu kala ma amo mateja ne kuru ilo ikura kari nato mine nâ. ⁴¹ Lâ zo nana Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta rârâni lâ i ne ngua nia, ande kinzi tamâta munja simo Ninive lawea njinde ma simandi ngua nia ku ma situla miki nemi vetânga soki pwataki, nana tu kinzi Ninive tamâta munja silonjo Yona itula ngua panzi, njinnga sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ndoni ilâ pa Maro Kindeni nâ. Andeta tamâta tonje imo naji, aku i nde ipole ngua-tulânga tamâta Yona. ⁴² Aku mine nâ, lâ zo nana Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta rârâni lâ i ne ngua nia, ande koipu taine njalae kala nanayoni ikai poe panzi lâ Siba tâno njinde, ande ma imandi lâ ngua nia ku ma itula nemi vetânga soki pwataki, nana tu koipu taine njinde munja iyoka pa nia malawae imâ tu ilonjo timbunda Koipu Njalae Solomon itula i ne ilo-kalo ara papa. Andeta tamâta tonje imo naji, aku i ne ilo-kalo nde ipole Solomon ne ilo-kalo.”

Kinda warakânda nâ takura tu tapu mulinda pa kiesaka, ande tia

Luka 11:24-26

⁴³ Njinnga Yesu itambira ngua mine tu, “Ambo koroani saka tonje ipile tamâta tonje ilâ, ande i ma ilâ wa imâ wa lâ nia bilimu, iroroto nia tonje nana ipwarea kâ. Ambo isânda nia ara tonje tia, ⁴⁴ ande i ma ilo pateo mine tu, ‘Ayo, nana ma ataulo alâ kilo pa luma singa njinde munja nana amo’. I ma iyoka ilâ, njinnga ma isânda lumani ndaina, kinzi sitaka wa sisangarana lâ, aku ikeno ilo kaa nâ. ⁴⁵ Njinnga koroani saka njinde ma ilâ ikainzi nuwala koroani lima kanaonzi rua simâ kuku i. Kinzi njinde uru siveta mâsi sakamao ndo, sipole i ne mâsi sakamao njinde. Aku kinzi rârâni ma silâ luma njinde ilo. Munja tamâta njinde imo ara konga tia, andeta zo njinde i ma imo sakamao ndo ikura zo zo. Aku mâsi kie taituni ma ipanga panzi tamâta sakamao kala simo lâ zo njine.”

Ea kinzi nde Yesu tina wa tai wa Malaka 3:31-35, Luka 8:19-21

⁴⁶ Yesu iporo ngua njine panzi tamâta marumbu tia yo, njinenga i tina wa tai nde simâ sipângga simandi nia yo. Kinzi simâ tu ma siporo ngua pa Yesu. ⁴⁷ Mine kala tamâta tonge imâ ipai Yesu tu, “Kuloŋo, noko tina wa tai nde simâ sipângga lâ, kala simandi nia yo. Kinzi ilonzi ngua tu siporo pano.” ⁴⁸ Andeta Yesu itu lâ tamâta njinde kawa, ku iporo tu, “Nanja nana mao nde ea. Anja nana taingu mao nde ea kinzi.” ⁴⁹ Njinenga Yesu mbau sili isowe iyokenzi ne pâri-tamâta, aku iporo tu, “Nanja nana wa taingu mao kala simo nai. ⁵⁰ Tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta ikura nana Mama Maro Kindeni imo samba ilo njinde ne pateâŋa, aku soka i muli, kinzi njinde nde sitogo nana nana wa mwanengu wa taingu wa.”

13

Ngua tambirâŋa njana tamâta ilinji kaniŋa vâsa lâ tâno ilo

Malaka 4:1-20, Luka 8:4-15

¹ Yesu iporo ngua njine marumbu lâ, njinenga ipile luma njinde ku iyoka ilâ isaŋona Galilaya Lââ bwalika pwali, njana ma ipanananzi tamâta. ² Andeta tamâta ngu njalae tina nde simâ sipasau pasâe ndo lâ i tini. Mine kala Yesu ikâki wângga tonge kulu isaŋona. Anja kinzi tamâta ngu njalae nde simandi sâwa. ³ Njinenga Yesu isia ngua tambirâŋa râra panzi njana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi njana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Ipainzi tu, “Miki kaloŋo nja; tamâta tonge iyoka ilâ ilinji kaniŋa vâsa lâ tâno ilo.

⁴ Ilinji ilâ, ande kaniŋa vâsa pinde nde imbe indue nzâla-kawa, aku sii simâ sika marumbu lâ. ⁵ Anja kaniŋa vâsa pinde nde imbe indue tâno mira-mira. Tâno njinde nde matatola koŋa tia, kala mata ipângga walele. ⁶ Andeta kari ikâki imâ ikana. Aku kâpwa njinde ne mburu-mburu kaika tia, kala ngâla-ngâla ndo lâ, kala imâte. ⁷ Anja kaniŋa vâsa pinde nde imbe indue wâlo mata-mata nginzi. Aku wâlo mata-mata njinde ipângga njalae ku ilita, kala kano ipângga tia. ⁸ Anja kaniŋa vâsa pinde nde imbe indue tâno ara kulu, aku ipângga njalae ku

ipula kano. Pinde ipula kano tamâta njalae taitu (100), anja pinde nde ipula kano tamâta nato (60), anja pinde nde ipula kano tamâta taitu kano saŋao (30). ⁹ Ambo miki taŋami keno, ande kaloŋo ngua njine sonde.”

Yesu ne mâsi njana iporo ngua tambirâŋa nâ, ne duvi

¹⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine marumbu lâ, njinenga ne pâri-tamâta simâ papa ku sikasoŋa tu, “Mana mana nja noko uru kuporo ngua tambirâŋa nâ panzi tamâta.” ¹¹ Yesu nde iporo taulo tu, “Maro Kindeni itula ngua paveâŋa ne duvi pwataki pa miki njana i ne mâsi njana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Andeta iveta mine panzi tamâta pinde, nde tia. ¹² Tamâta ea ikai ne ilo-kalo njana Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa paveâŋa, ande Maro Kindeni ma ilo-kalo njalae ilua i, ma ipipi lâ i ilo. Anja tamâta ea tini pwâka tu ikai ilo-kalo njinde, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikai tamâta njinde ne ilo-kalo tini mwata njinde saŋe i. ¹³ Nja uru aporo ngua tambirâŋa nâ panzi, njana tu kinzi matanzi silea, andeta sikura tu simora kelekele tonge tia. Kinzi sitambira taŋanzi, andeta siloŋo ngua ku sisama ne duvi, nde tia. ¹⁴ Ngua-tulâŋa tamâta Aisaia munga ikai Maro Kindeni kawa ku ingere ngua lâ pepa tini njana kinzi tamâtani njana nenzi mâsi njana siloŋo nanengu ngua kâ. Ingere ngua mine tu, “Tamâta ngu njine ma sitambira taŋanzi, andeta ma sisama ngua duvi kilala tia. Aku kinzi ma matanzi pareŋge, andeta ma simora kelekele tonge tia, ¹⁵ njana tu tamâta ngu njine ilonzi nde pasâe lâ, aku taŋanzi ikai pwapwaka nâ njana siloŋo ngua kâ, aku sipono matanzi marumbu lâ. Ambo siveta mine tia, ande ma matanzi simora kelekele, aku taŋanzi ma siloŋo ngua, aku ilonzi ma sisama ngua duvi, ku ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi simâ pa nana, aku nana ma aveta tininzi ara kilo’.”

¹⁶ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinenga ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Anja miki

nde ma kandeka nâ, nana tu Maro Kindeni iveta miki matami ikura tu kamora kekelekele, aku iveta tanami ikura tu kalonjo ngua. ¹⁷ Nana aporo mao nâ pami; lâ zo munğâna, kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta rârâ sitavanzi kinzi tamâta rârâ uru soka Maro Kindeni ne ngua muli, kinzi ninde ilonzi ndo tu simora vetâna kala zo nîne miki kamora nîne, andeta simora tia. Aku ilonzi ndo tu silonjo ngua kala nîne miki kalonjo nîne, andeta silonjo tia.”

Ngua tambirâna nana vâsa liŋina kâ, ne duvi

¹⁸ Nîninga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Kala nîne miki kalonjo, ma natula ngua tambirâna nana tamâta iliŋi kaniŋa vâsa lâ tâno ilo ninde ne duvi pwataki pami. ¹⁹ Tamâta ea ilonjo ngua nana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, andeta izizâla nana ngua ninde ne duvi kilala, ande tamâta ninde itogo kaniŋa vâsa ninde imbe indue nzâla-kawa. Sadana imâ walele nâ ku ikawea ngua ninde Maro Kindeni munğa ipau lâ tamâta ninde ilo, aku ikai ikâwa ilâ. ²⁰ Anğa tamâta ea ilonjo nanengu ngua nîne aku ikai walele nâ ku indeka, ande tamâta ninde itogo kaniŋa vâsa ninde imbe indue tâno mira-mira. ²¹ Tamâta ninde ikai ngua ninde kaika tia. Mine kala i imo tini nâ, anğa muli nğa tamâta pinde simâ, situ malia silua wa siveta kenzi sakamao papa nana i ne kalo-tawana kâ. Mine kala tamâta ninde ne kalo-tawana nde imbe walele nâ. ²² Anğa tamâta ea ilonjo nanengu ngua nîne, andeta ilo nala nana tâno ne kekelekele, ande tamâta ninde itogo kaniŋa vâsa ninde imbe indue wâlo mata-mata nginzi. I ne ilo-kalo ninde iveta kalo-lokonî papa i nana igona ne mbaliŋa rârâ, kala i uru iveta vetâna ara pinde, ande tia. ²³ Anğa tamâta ea ilonjo Maro Kindeni ne ngua ku isama ngua nîne ne duvi kilala sonde, ande tamâta ninde itogo kaniŋa vâsa ninde imbe indue tâno ara kulu. Kinzi tamâta ninde uru siveta vetâna ara rârâ, itogo kananonzi mine. Pinde siveta vetâna tamâta nala taitu (100), anğa pinde siveta vetâna tamâta nato

(60), anğa pinde siveta vetâna tamâta taitu kanano sanao (30).”

Ngua tambirâna nana unza sakamao ipânga tâno ilo

²⁴ Yesu itambira ngua tonge kilo panzi tamâta mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, ande itogo tamâta tonge iliŋi kaniŋa vâsa ara lâ ne tâno ilo. ²⁵ Iliŋi lâ, nîninga mbo tonge, kinzi tamâta sikeno utu lâ, andeta tâno warika ninde ne kazâna tamâta nde imâ, aku iliŋi unza sakamao vâsa ilâ kaniŋa nginzi. Iliŋi lee marumbu lâ, nîninga ikâwa ilâ. ²⁶ Aku muli, nîninga kaniŋa ninde ipânga kundu ramu aku kanano, andeta kinzi wurâta tamâta matanzi ilâ simora unza sakamao ipagema kuku. ²⁷ Aku kinzi wurâta tamâta silâ papa tâno warika ku sipai tu, ‘Ayo, tamâta nala, maka iloma pateo tu noko munğa kuliŋi kaniŋa vâsa ara tâ ilâ noko ne tâno ilo. Andeta mana mana nğa unza sakamao ninde ipânga ipagema kuku.’

²⁸ Aku tâno warika ipainzi tu, ‘Nanengu kazâna tamâta tonge iveta ninde’. Nîninga i ne wurâta tamâta sikasona tu, ‘Ayo, noko ilo tu maka ma kalâ kamburu unza sakamao ninde piti ku kasau ilâ taitu, tiya?’ ²⁹ Andeta tâno warika ileanzi ku ipainzi tu, ‘Kaveta mine ndimo. Ambo miki ma kakai wurâta nana kamburu unza sakamao, ande ma kamburu kâpwa ara tona. ³⁰ Mine nde miki ma kapile ruani sipânga simandi taitu lee, mambo zo nana kâpwa gonâna kâ. Nîninga lâ zo ninde, ande nana ma apainzi nanengu wurâta tamâta nana kâpwa gonâna kâ tu, “Miki kalâ kasau unza sakamao ndoni ilâ taitu munğa lâ nğa, nîninga walele nâ kapa wâra-wâra ku karumbia kana lâ. Kaveta mine lâ, nîninga kagona kâpwa kanano ilâ taitu, ku kao ilâ nanengu luma nana kâpwa kâ ilo”.’ ”

Ngua tambirâna nana kaniŋa “mastet” vâsa kâ

Malaka 4:30-32

³¹ Yesu iporo ngua tambirâna tonge kilo panzi tamâta mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta

kâ nde itogo kaniņa vâsa tonje, i ņa tu ‘mastet’. Tamâta tonje ikai mastet vâsa tonje, aku ilâ ipau lâ ne tâno ilo. ³² Mastet vâsa ņandai irerege kuku kâi pinde nenzi kapula ņa; ņinde nde mota mwata. Andeta muli, ņinenņa kâi ņinde ipânņa ņalae, aku i ne luandondo nde ipolenzi kaniņa kie-kie ndoni uru sipau lâ tâno ilo. Ipânņa kâi, kala kinzi sii kie-kie uru sipagona simâ sisaņona ne laka kulu.”

Ngua tambirâņa ņana “yisi” kâ

Luka 13:20-21

³³ Yesu iporo ņgua tambirâņa tonje kilo panzi tamâta mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ņana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ ande itogo ‘yisi’. Taine tonje ikai yisi ņinde ku igema tona puroņa kulo ņalae tonje. Igema lee, ņinenņa puroņa ņinde ndoni ipondi kâki.”

Yesu iporo ņgua tambirâņa nâ panzi tamâta ņgu ņgu

³⁴ Yesu iporo ņgua ņinde ndoni panzi tamâta lâ ņgua tambirâņa nâ. Itula ņgua tonje duvi pwataki panzi, ande tia; iporo ņgua tambirâņa nâ. ³⁵ Aku Yesu ne vetâņa ņinde nde iyoke ņgua tonje muņa ņgua-tulâņa tamâta tonje itula. ņgua-tulâņa tamâta ņinde ikai Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua ku iporo mine tu,

‘Naņa ma aporo ņgua tambirâņa nâ pami. Mao nâ, naņa ma atula ņgua pinde duvi pwataki, ņgua ņinde ikeno paveâņa lâ zo ņinde naņa apulia samba wa tâno wa, aku ikeno paveâņa mine lee ikura lâ zo ņine.’

Ngua tambirâņa ņana unza sakamao kâ, ne duvi

³⁶ ņinenņa Yesu ipilenzi tamâta ņgu ņinde, aku ilâ luma ilo. ņinenņa i ne pâri-tamâta simâ papa ku sipai tu, “Kupanana maka ņana ņgua tambirâņa ņana unza sakamao ipânņa tâno ilo kâ ņinde ne duvi.”

³⁷ Yesu nde itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Tamâta ņinde ilinji kaniņa vâsa ara, ande itogo Tamâta Natu. ³⁸ Aņa i ne tâno ņinde nde itogo tâno ndoni. Aņa kaniņa vâsa ara

nde itogonzi tamâta ņinde Maro Kindeni uru ikai maro panzi. Aņa unza sakamao nde itogonzi tamâta ņinde Sadana uru ikai maro panzi. ³⁹ Kazâņa tamâta ņinde kala ilinji unza vâsa sakamao, ande itogo Sadana tamwata. Aņa zo ņana sigona kâpwa kâ nde itogo tâno ņine ne zo marumbu. Aņa kinzi wurâta tamâta ņana sigona kâpwa kâ nde sitogonzi Maro Kindeni ne aņelo. ⁴⁰ Kinzi wurâta tamâta nde sigona unza sakamao sirumbia lâ; aku lâ zo muli ņana tâno ne zo marumbu kâ, ande kinzi aņelo kala ma siveta mine nâ. ⁴¹ Lâ zo ņinde, naņa Tamâta Natu ma aonzi nanenģu aņelo silâ, aku ma sigonanzi kinzi tamâta rârâni uru siveta kiesaka, sitavanzi tamâta rârâni uru siveta tamâta pinde simbe ņana kiesaka kâ. ⁴² ņinenņa kinzi aņelo ma sikainzi kiesaka tamwatanzi ņinde rârâni, ku ma sitambiranzi silâ pa yââ ņalae ne mbââ ilo. Lâ nia ņinde, kinzi tamâta ņinde ma sita pâta kanaņo, aku ma niņonzi giri-giri ņana sikai nâna kâ. ⁴³ Aņa kinzi tamâta uru soka Maro Kindeni ne ņgua muli ņinde, ande kinzi ma tininzi sinala nia itogo kari mine, lâ tâno wasaseki tamanzi Maro Kindeni ma muli ipulia ņinde. Ambo miki taņami keno, ande kalonjo ņgua ņine sondo.”

Yesu itambira ņgua rua, ne duvi mine: ambo Maro Kindeni ikai maro pa kinda, ande ņinde nde ara ndo

⁴⁴ Yesu itambira ņgua mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ņana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, nde itogo ņine: zo tonje, tamâta pinde sikai mbumbu rârâ ku sikea lâ tâno tonje ilo. Mbumbu ņinde ikeno lee, ņinenņa zo tonje, tamâta tonje isânda kulu lâ. Aku walele nâ tamâta ņinde ilâ ku ivea kilo lâ tânoni ndaina ilo. I nde indeka pâta lâ, aku ilâ imbalanę ne kelekele rârâni ku ikai mbumbu ņana. ņinenņa ilâ ku iko tâno ņinde.” ⁴⁵ Aku Yesu itambira ņgua kilo mine tu, “Aku Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ņana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, nde itogo mine: tamâta tonje uru iroto ņana mbote-mbote ara pâta tu iko kâ. ⁴⁶ Imo lee, ku zo tonje, i mata imora mbote-mbote tonje ara

matea nâ. Aku ilâ imbalanja ne kelekele ndoni ku ikai mbumbu nana. Njeninga ilâ ku iko mbote-mbote ara njinde.”

Ngua tambirânga nana viânga kâ

⁴⁷ Yesu itambira ngua mine tu, “Aku Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, nde itogo viânga tonje kinzi tamâta pinde sitambira ndue lââ bwalika ilo ku ingenzi ija kie-kie. ⁴⁸ Viânga pipi lâ, njeninga sitapa imâ itoa sâwaneka. Njeninga lambunzi ndue sisajona ku sipateanzi ija ara sigona lâ kondo tonje ilo. Anga ija sakamao nde sikai siliŋi lâ. ⁴⁹ Aku lâ zo muli nana tâno ne zo marumbu kâ, ande ma vetânga mine nâ ipânga. Maro Kindeni ne anelo ma silâ sipateanzi kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi njinde munja simo tamâta ara ngininzi, ku ma sikainzi piti, ⁵⁰ njeninga ma sitambiranzi silâ pa yââ njalae ne mbââ ilo. Lâ nia njinde kinzi tamâta ma sita pâta kanaŋo, aku ma niŋonzi giri-giri nana sikai nâna kâ.”

⁵¹ Njeninga Yesu ikasonjanzi ne pâritamâta tu, “Miki kasama ngua rârâni njine ne duvi, tiya?” Ande kinzi sisâu papa tu, “Maka kasama lâ.” ⁵² Aku Yesu isia ngua panzi mine tu, “Mine kala kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukunja kâ njinde ilonzi tu Maro Kindeni ma ikai maro panzi, ande kinzi rârâni sitogo luma tonje warika. I uru ilâ ne luma ilo ku ikai kelekele wasaseki tava kelekele sinja yâti ipânga nia yo.”

Kinzi tamâta lâ Nasarete lawea sipu mulinzi pa Yesu

Malaka 6:1-6, Luka 4:16-32

⁵³ Yesu iporo ngua tambirânga njinde lâ, njeninga ipile lawea njinde, ⁵⁴ aku itaulo ilâ pa i tamwata ne lawea tina Nasarete kilo. Ipânga Nasarete lâ, njeninga iveta wurâta nana ipanananzi tamâta lâ nenzi luma nana pasauja kâ ilo. Kinzi nde silonjo Yesu iporo ngua panzi, aku wisinzi motutu lâ. Kinzi siveta “a” papa ku siporo warakanzi nenzi mine tu, “Opopo! Ilo-kalo wa mâsi kaika ndoni njinde, ande tamâta njine ikai lâ nia ndia, a? ⁵⁵ Tiambo tamâta njine tama nde nawalânda tamâta

njinde uru ipa luma, tiya? Tiambo Maria nde i tina, tiya? Tiambo Yamesi, anga Yosepe, anga Saimon, anga Judas nde i tai kinzi, tiya? ⁵⁶ Tiambo i mwane rârâni nde simo nai kuku kinda, tiya? Mine nde ikai ilo-kalo wa kaika njinde lâ nia ndia, a?” ⁵⁷ Kinzi siporo ngua mine rârâ, aku sipu mulinzi pa Yesu. Anga Yesu nde ipainzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta simo lawea ndoni nde ilonzi ara pa ngua-tulânga tamâta; taitu kinzi tamâta lâ i tamwata ne lawea tina wa i see wukale wa, kinzi njinde ilonzi ara papa i, ande tia.” ⁵⁸ Kinzi tamâta lâ Nasarete lawea sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu, ande tia. Mine kala iveta mâsi kaika rârâ pinde lâ lawea njinde, ande tia.

14

Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata imâte lâ Malaka 6:14-29, Luka 9:7-9

¹ Pa zo njinde, Koipu Njalae Herot ikai koipu panzi tamâta simo tâno njinde. Aku Herot ilonjo Yesu parina. ² Mine kala ipainzi ne wurâta tamâta tu, “Opopo, Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata imandi sânda lâ mateja nianzi imo via kilo tâ, kala ikai walo ikura nana iveta mâsi kaika njinde.”

³⁻⁴ Herot ne ngua njine nde duvi mine: munja, i tai Pilip ikai taine tonje, i ŋa tu Herodias, andeta muli ŋga Herot ikai taine njinde saŋe Pilip, aku rua sipakâe. Mine kala Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata uru ilelea Herot mine tu, “Nana sâ kâ ŋga noko pwai taine njinde, a? Mâsi mine nde ara tia ndo!” Herot wisi nâna nana Yoane ne ngua njine, kala isupwanzi ne zugu tamâta sikai Yoane kaika ku sipa lâ wâlo kaika sio lâ luma sakamao ilo. ⁵ Herot nde ilo tu ma ipu Yoane pâta imâte, andeta iruru nananzi Juda tamâta, nana tu kinzi kalonzi tawana tu Yoane nde ngua-tulânga tamâta.

⁶ Simo lee ku zo tonje, njeninga tamâta pinde silâ kuku Herot nana sindeka ku sika kânga-nunja njalae nana i ne zo munja tina ipagugua i kâ. Aku lâ zo njinde, i kaiwa Herodias natu taine ikina kiniŋa panzi tamâta njinde. Aku Herot ilo yosi pa taine taipa njinde. ⁷ Mine kala Herot iveta ne ngua pânga kaika papa taine njinde mine tu, “Nanja aporo mao

pa âta, sâ kelekele tonje noko ilo papa ku kuno naja, ande ma alano.” ⁸ Andeta taine taipa njinde tina io ngua pinde lâ natu kawa, kala taine taipa ipai Herot tu, “Noko ma kuo Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata kulu kâmba lâ kondo tonje ilo, aku njine nâ kutula pa naja.”

⁹ Taine iporo ngua njine lâ, aku Herot ilo malia ndo. Andeta i ilo nana ne ngua pâņa munğa iveta lâ tamâta sisaņona sika kâpwa kuku i njinde naonzi. Mine kala isupwanzi ne sambara tu siveta ikura taine ne ngua njinde. ¹⁰ Kinzi sambara njinde silâ luma sakamao ilo, aku sitoto Yoane njandola utu lâ. ¹¹ Ninenğa sikai Yoane kulu kâmba sio lâ kondo tonje ilo, aku sikai silâ situla pa taine taipa njinde. Ninenğa taine ikai ilâ itula pa tina. ¹² Yoane ne pâri-tamâta siloņo ngua tu Yoane nga imâte lâ, njinenğa simâ sikai i karae silâ sikea. Sikea lâ, njinenğa sikai pâri silâ siporo pa Yesu.

Yesu kâpwa ilanzi tamâne 5,000

Malaka 6:30-44, Luka 9:10-17, Yoane 6:1-14

¹³ Yesu iloņo ngua tu Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata nde imâte lâ, njinenğa ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta ku sipile lawea njinde. Aku soka paveaņa nâ sikai wânğa silâ ku sitoa lâ nia bilimu tonje. Andeta kinzi tamâta ngu njalae siloņo pâri tu Yesu ikai wânğa ilâ pa nia njinde. Tia ku sipile nenzi lawea lawea ku soka nzâla silâ pa nia kala Yesu ilâ papa njinde. ¹⁴ Anğa Yesu ilâ lee itoa tina tini lâ, njinenğa mata ilâ imoranzi tamâta ngu njalae simunğa simâ kala simo njinde. Aku i kalo sukâņa njalae njananzi, kala ivetanzi nenzi pukonğa tamâta tininzi ara kilo.

¹⁵ Simo lee, ku kari indue lala lâ, njinenğa Yesu ne pâri-tamâta simâ kuku ku sipai tu, “Wa, kari nga indue lala lâ, aku nia nğanje njine tamâta simo tia. Mine nde kuonzi tamâta silâ, aku ma siroto nana nia wa lawea nana sipako kapwanzi sika.” ¹⁶ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi aku ipainzi tu, “Kinzi ma simo njaina nâ; miki warakami nâ kasuanzi.” ¹⁷ Ande kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Opopo, maka kapwama puroņa lima nga inja rua

nâ kala keno pama!” ¹⁸ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kakai kâpwa njinde kamâ njai kalana.”

¹⁹ Sikai simâ silua Yesu, njinenğa Yesu ipainzi tamâta tu lambunzi ndue sisaņona unza kulu. Sisaņona lâ, njinenğa Yesu ikai puroņa lima tava inja rua njinde kâki. Aku Yesu mata kâki pa samba ku kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni, njinenğa ipwataki puroņa ilanzi ne pâri-tamâta, aku siwae panzi tamâta. Aku inja rua kala siwae panzi tona. ²⁰ Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni sika lee kapwanzi pupuro lâ. Njinenğa kinzi pâri-tamâta sigona kâpwa pinde keno mo njai yo, kinzi tamâta kapwanzi pupuro kala sika tia, aku ikura ngâmo saņao kanaņo rua ilonzi pipi lâ. ²¹ Kinzi tamâne kala sika kâpwa njinde kambwanenzi nde ikura 5,000 mine. Aku nenzi taine wa lâlu nde sika kunzi tona.

Yesu iyoka lââ bwalika kulu

Malaka 6:45-52, Yoane 6:15-21

²² Sika marumbu lâ, njinenğa walele nâ Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu ma sikâki wânğa kulu ku simunğa simbwaliu silâ papa lââ bwalika tini pinde. Anğa i tamwata nde itu ionzi tamâta mbo silâ nga. ²³ Yesu ionzi tamâta rârâni silâ lâ, njinenğa i simbo nâ ikâki tuu tonje kulu njana ikai nonğa kâ. Lala pararai lâ, aku Yesu simbo nâ imo tuu kulu. ²⁴ Anğa wânğa nde ilâ lee ipânğa lââ bwalika ngini, njinenğa lawea njalae imandi aku kâla itingi wânğa kaika. Mine kala kinzi pâri-tamâta simakâsa njalae njana sipoe sikundua lawea kâ. ²⁵ Simakâsa sipoe lee, ku mbwale-mbwale kâ, njinenğa Yesu iyoka lââ bwalika kulu ilâ panzi. ²⁶ Kinzi matanzi ilâ simora Yesu iyoka lââ bwalika kulu imâ panzi, kala tininzi ruru. Siruru pâta ku siporo tu, “Njine nde barâwe ma!”, aku sitara pâta kanaņo. ²⁷ Andeta walele nâ Yesu ipainzi tu, “Wa, miki tinimi kaika, karuru ndimo! Njine nde nanjani warakânğu!”

²⁸ Ande Petero itu lâ kawa ku ipai tu, “Maro njalae, ambo njine nde nokoni, ande kupai naja tu ayoka lââ kulu amâ pano.” ²⁹ Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Kumâ!”

Ninennga Petero ipile wânnga ku iyoka lââ bwalika kulu imâ pa Yesu. ³⁰ Petero imâ lee, ninennga mata indue imora kâla kâki njae, aku iruru. Ninennga imbwatuke tini mwata lâ lââ ilo. Iruru pâta kala isuna kawa ino Yesu tu, “Maro Njae, kuvilana!”

³¹ Aku walele nâ Yesu io mbau ilâ isana Petero, aku ipai tu, “Opopo, noko ne kalotawana nde mota mwata. Mana mana nga noko ilo rua-rua, a?” ³² Kinzi rua sisonnga sikâki wânnga kulu, aku ndainani nâ lawea kautu lâ. ³³ Kinzi pâri-tamâta simo wânnga kulu ninde nde matanzi simora mâsi njae ninde, aku sipanea Yesu sipai tu, “Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni Natu kala nokoni!”

Yesu ivetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara lâ Genesaret lawea

Malaka 6:53-56

³⁴ Ninennga Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta simbwalu silâ sitoa Genesaret lawea. ³⁵ Kinzi tamâta papa nia ninde sisama Yesu kilala lâ. Mine kala sipasupwa ilâ panzi lawea râranî ikeno laiti, aku kinzi tamâta lâ lawea ninde sikainzi nenzi pukonja tamâta râranî simâ pa Yesu. ³⁶ Kinzi sino Yesu tu, “Noko ma kusâu panzi pukonja tamâta nîne tu sio mbaunzi nâ ilâ sitano noko ne pasawana nganje.” Isâu lâ, aku kinzi pukonja tamâta ea sitano Yesu ne pasawana nganje ninde, ande kinzi ninde râranî tininzi ara kilo.

15

Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuja ipole timbunda nenzi vetânga sinja

Malaka 7:1-13

¹ Lâ zo ninde, kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu wa kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ pinde sipile Jerusalem, aku sindue simâ pa Yesu. Sisânda Yesu kulu lâ, ninennga sikasonja tu, ² “Mana mana nga noko ne pâri-tamâta silana sipole timbunda nenzi vetânga mungânga, a? Lâ zo nana sika kâpwa, ande noko ne pâri-tamâta ndandai sipua mbalaunzi lâ nga sika.”

³ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku ipainzi tu, “Mana mana nga miki uru koka timbumi nenzi vetânga nâ muli, aku kala

kapole Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuja, a?”

⁴ Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga itula nenzi vetânga soki tonge pwataki mine tu, “Maro Kindeni munga iporo tu, ‘Noko ma kupalono pa tina-tama kawanzi ngua. Ambo tamâta tonge iporo soki panzi tina-tama, ande kinzi katonânga ma sipu i pâta imâte.’” ⁵ Anga miki uru kapanananzi tamâta ngua kie tonge. Miki uru kaporo tu, ‘Ambo tamâta tonge ne mbaliya keno nana isukanzi tina-tama, andeta tamâta ninde ilo pateya tu mbaliya ninde ma io ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, ⁶ ande ara nana ipu muli panzi tina-tama’. Opopo, miki uru kasâu nana mâsi soki ninde, ande kala miki katoto Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuja utu, aku kasuka warakami nemi vetânga kâki. ⁷ Miki kawami kaporo ngua kie tonge, anga ilomi nde keno piti! Ngua-tulânga tamâta Aisaia munga ikai Maro Kindeni kawa ku itula miki kilalami pwataki sondo mine tu,

⁸ ‘Kinzi ngu nîne uru sipanea nana koa tia nâ lâ kawanzi, anga ilonzi nde keno pa nana tia ndo.

⁹ Kinzi uru situla tamâta nâ nenzi ngua tukuja, aku siporo tu, “Maro Kindeni kawa ngua kala nîne”. Mine kala sipanea nana koa tia nâ.”

Kelekele ndia iveta tamâta ilo muso

Malaka 7:14-23

¹⁰ Ninennga Yesu isarâwa panzi tamâta tu simâ kuku, aku ipainzi tu, “Miki kalono nanengu ngua, aku kalomi ngere sondo nga. ¹¹ Kelekele ndia iyoka tamâta kawa indue pa kapwa ilo, ande ninde ikura tu iveta muso papa i lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Anga ilo-kalo wa ngua ndia ikeno tamâta ilo nga iyâti pa nia yo, ande ninde nâ ikura tu iveta muso papa i lâ Maro Kindeni nao.”

¹² Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga i ne pâri-tamâta simâ papa ku sipai tu, “Wa, kinzi Parisai tamâta silono noko ne ngua ninde, aku ilonzi makisa nana. Tiambo noko kusama nîne tia, a?”

¹³ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku isia ngua nananzi Parisai tamâta mine tu, “Nana mama imo samba ilo, aku i ne tâno kala nîne. Mine nde kelekele ndia

kinzi tamâta sipau lâ i ne tâno njine, ande muli i tamwata ma imburu njinde ndoni. ¹⁴ Mine nde miki kapilenzi Parisai tamâta njinde simo. Kinzi matanzi leva-leva, andeta situ situla nzâla panzi tamâta pinde matanzi leva-leva mine nâ. Ambo tamâta leva-leva tonge itogo tu itula nzâla papa tamâta leva-leva tonge, ande kinzi ruani ma patanzi sindue mbââ ilo.”

¹⁵ Njenga Petero ipai Yesu tu, “Ngua tambirâna kala noko kutula panzi Parisai njinde, ande kutula njinde ne duvi pwataki pa maka kalonjo.” ¹⁶ Andeta Yesu ipai tu, “Opopo, miki warakami kala ilomi kalomi ipânga tia yo, a? ¹⁷ Tiambo miki kasama njine tia tâ; kekekele rârâni tamâta sika lâ kawanzi, ande njinde indue pa kapwanzi ilo, ku mbusalinzi simbarinâ lâ. ¹⁸ Anga ilo-kalo wa ngua ndia kinzi tamâta siporo lâ kawanzi, ande njinde iyoka tamâta ilonzi nga iyâti pa nia yo. Kekekele njinde nâ ikura tu iveta muso papa tamâta lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ¹⁹ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo sakamao uru igagatinzi nana sipunzi tamâta pâta simâte wa, sipanawe tamâta kaiwanzi wa, sipalulua tininzi potomule wa, sipanawe wa, siporo ngua lanja wa, situ tamâta luginanzi wa. ²⁰ Vetâna sakamao kie-kie njinde rârâni nde iveta muso papa tamâta lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Taitu miki kalonjo nga; ambo tamâta ipua mbalua tia njenga ika, ande njine iveta muso papa i lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia.”

Tinikoa ngu taine tonge kalo tawana Yesu (Kinzi Juda uru siporo tu ngu njinde nde sitogonzi mbwâmbwa)

Malaka 7:24-30

²¹ Yesu ipile Genesaret lawea, njenga iyoka ilâ pa tâno njinde Tair lawea nga Saidon lawea keno njinde. ²² Ipânga nia njinde lâ, njenga Kenan ngu taine tonge, i uru imo nia njinde, ande imâ pa Yesu ku isarâwa tu, “Tamâta Nalae, noko Daviti ne vâsa, kalo sukâna nanana! Koroani saka tonge ipagagara nana natungu taine lâ, kala iveta malia wa nâna nalae tina papa.” ²³ Andeta Yesu iporo ngua tonge lâ taine njinde kawa, ande tia. Mine

kala Yesu ne pâri-tamâta simâ papa ku sipai tu, “Wa, taine njine imo isasarâwa nâ itawa kinda imâ. Kunjara ilâ tâ!”

²⁴ Ande Yesu iporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni isupwa nana amâ nananzi Isrel ngu simbonzi nâ. Kinzi njinde sitogonzi ‘lama’ sisapiri kala soka potomule siro-roto nana nzâla kâ.” ²⁵ Njenga taine njinde imâ Yesu tini laiti aku ipare tuku papa, aku ino papa kilo tu, “Tamâta Nalae, kuvilana!” ²⁶ Njenga Yesu isia ngua papa tu, “Ambo sikai lâlu kapwanzi ku siliŋi ilâ panzi mbwâmbwa, ande njine nde ara tia.” ²⁷ Andeta taine ipai Yesu tu, “Tamâta Nalae, noko kuporo mao nâ; ambo taitu kinzi mbwâmbwa uru sika kâpwa punu-punu njinde lâlu sika ambo iyauru indue tamanzi nenzi peke kalo.” ²⁸ Njenga Yesu ipai taine njinde tu, “Taine, noko ne kalo-tawana nde nalae njinde! Vetâna njine noko ilo tu aveta pano, ande ma aveta.” Aku lâ zoni ndaina, koroani saka ipile taine njinde natu taine ikâwa ilâ, aku natu tini ara kilo.

Yesu ivetanzi pukonja tamâta rârâ tininzi ara kilo

Malaka 7:31-37

²⁹ Yesu ipile lawea njinde ku iyoka ilâ pa Galilaya Lââ bwalika pwali. Njenga iyoka ilâ ikâki tuu tonge kulu isanona. ³⁰ Aku kinzi tamâta ngu nalae simâ papa, aku sikai nenzi pukonja tamâta tava simâ kunzi. Sikainzi tamâta pinde kenzi sakamao, anga tamâta pinde matanzi leva-leva, anga tamâta pinde kenzi tuka simwangi, anga tamâta pinde kawanzi siporo ngua tia, anga tamâta pinde nenzi pukonja kie-kie rârâ tona; sikainzi tamâta rârâni njinde simâ sionzi ndue simo Yesu tini laiti. Aku Yesu ivetanzi tamâta njinde rârâni tininzi ara kilo. ³¹ Kinzi tamâta ngu nalae simora Yesu ne mâsi njinde. Simora tu ivetanzi tamâta njinde kawanzi munja siporo ngua tia, ande siporo ngua kilo; anga ivetanzi tamâta njinde tukanzi munja simwangi, ande tukanzi sondo kilo; anga ivetanzi tamâta njinde kenzi munja sakamao, ande soka kilo; anga ivetanzi tamâta njinde matanzi munja leva-leva, ande simora nia kilo. Mine

kala kinzi ngu njalae wisinzi motutu, aku sipanea Isrel nenzi Maro Kindeni.

Yesu kâpwa ilanzi tamâne 4,000

Malaka 8:1-10

³² Ninennga Yesu isarâwa panzi ne pâritamâta tu simâ kuku, aku ipainzi tu, “Nanja kalonngu sukânga njananzi tamâta ngu njalae njine, njana tu kinzi simo kuku nanja ikura kari njato lâ, aku kapwanzi njana sika kâ ande sika marumbu lâ. Nanja tiningu pwâka tu aonzi soka sitaulo silâ pa nenzi lawea lawea. Tia ma putole ipunzi pâta, aku ma patanzi lâ nzâla.”

³³ Andeta i ne pâritamâta siporo taulo tu, “Opopo, nia naji nde nia bilimu ma! Mine kala ma takai kâpwa lâ ndia nga ikura tasuanzi tamâta ngu njalae njine, a?” ³⁴ Ande Yesu ikasonanzi, “Anga miki nde puroja njapia keno pami.” Kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Puroja lima kanao rua tava ija kiri-kiri pinde nâ kala keno pama.”

³⁵ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tamâta tu lambunzi ndue sisajona tâno kulu.

³⁶ Ninennga ikai puroja nga ija njinde kâki, kawa ndange papa Maro Kindeni, ku ipwataki lâ, njinennga ilanzi ne pâritamâta tu siwae panzi ngu. Aku sikai siwae panzi. ³⁷ Kinzi tamâta ngu njinde nde sika kuranzi lâ, njinennga Yesu ne pâritamâta sigona puroja wa ija katije keno njinde lâ ngâmo njalae lima kanao rua ilonzi pipi lâ. ³⁸ Kinzi tamâne kala sika kâpwa njinde kambwanenzi ikura 4,000. Aku nenzi taine wa lâlu sika kunzi tona.

³⁹ Ninennga Yesu ionzi ngu njinde silâ. Silâ lâ, njinennga ikâki wânga kulu ilâ papa Magadan lawea kâ.

16

Kinzi Juda tamâta sino Yesu tu ma iveta mâsi kaika tonge panzi simora

Malaka 8:11-13

¹ Aku muli, zo tonge, njinennga kinzi Juda tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu wa Sadyusi ngu nde simâ pa Yesu tu sikai samânga papa. Kinzi sino tu ma ikai Maro Kindeni ne walo njalae ku iveta mâsi kaika tonge panzi simora. ² Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi mine tu, “Ikura lala

lala, ambo miki kamora samba tini kilala tu puro-puro, ande miki uru kaporo tu, ‘Wurita ma karâzi tia’. ³ Anga ikura mboyo mboyo, ambo miki kamora samba tini kilala tu puro-puro aku take-take mâmânga keno samba tini tava, ande miki uru kaporo tu, ‘Lâ kari njine ma karâzi imbe’. Mao nâ, miki uru kamora nia maa ikeno âta njinde kilala mine, aku kapatea sondo. Andeta kala njine miki kamora vetânga rârâ pinde, aku vetânga njinde itula vetânga njana ipânga muli njinde kilala pwataki; andeta miki kazizâla njana. ⁴ Opopo, kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi njandai sio ilonzi kalonzi ilâ mao papa Maro Kindeni nga! Miki kano nanja tu kamora Maro Kindeni ne mâsi kaika tonge, a? Nanja ma atula mâsi kaika tonge pami, ande tia ndo. Andeta Maro Kindeni ma itula mâsi kaika taitu nâ pami, itogo munga itula pa nguatulânga tamâta Yona mine.” Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinennga ipilenzi ilâ.

Ngua tambirânga njana kinzi Parisai wa Sadyusi nenzi ngua soki-soki

Malaka 8:14-21

⁵ Yesu ne pâritamâta nde silâ sipânga lââ bwalika tini pinde. Andeta kinzi kalonzi kapa njana sikai kanzi puroja njana sika kâ. ⁶ Ande Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki kapakatona sondo nga. Kapakatona warakami njana kinzi Parisai wa Sadyusi tamâta nenzi ‘yisi’.” ⁷ Ninennga kinzi pâritamâta warakanzi siporo imâ naonzi nâ mine tu, “O, kindi njandai takai puroja pinde tamâ nga, kala Yesu iporo ngua mine.” ⁸ Andeta Yesu isama lâ njana nenzi ilo-kalo soki-soki njinde. Mine kala ipainzi tu, “Opopo, miki nemi kalotawana nde mota mwata nâ! Njana sâ kâ nga miki warakami kaporo mine tu, ‘Kindi takai puroja tia’, a? ⁹ Tiambo miki ilomi kalomi tia tâ! Tiambo miki njandai kalomi ngere njana puroja lima njinde nanja munga alanzi tamâne 5,000 sika, a? Lâ zo njinde, ande miki kazeze ngâmo njapia ilonzi ipipi lâ, a? ¹⁰ Aku tiambo miki kala njandai kalomi ngere njana puroja lima kanao rua njinde nanja munga alanzi tamâne 4,000 sika, a? Lâ

zo njinde, miki kazeze ngâmo njapia ilonzi ipipi lâ, a? ¹¹ Naŋa munga nâ apaimi tu kapakatona sondu ŋana kinzi Parisai wa Sadyusi nenzi 'yisi'. Andeta naŋa nandai aporo ngua pami ŋana puroŋa nga. Mana mana nga miki kasama ngua njine ne duvi sondu tia yo, a?"

¹² Kinzi siloŋo Yesu ne ngua njine lâ, njineŋga kulunzi kâmba ipwa ku sisama tu Yesu nandai ipainzi tu ma sipakatona ŋana puroŋa ne "yisi" nga. Ipainzi tu ma sipakatona ŋana kinzi Parisai wa Sadyusi tamâta nenzi ngua soki-soki uru sipanananzi tamâta njinde.

Petero itula Yesu kilala pwataki tu i nde Maro Kindeni Natu

Malaka 8:27-30, Luka 9:18-21

¹³ Yesu iyoka ilâ pa nia pinde ikeno Sisaria Pilipai lawea tini laiti. Ipânga nia njinde lâ, njineŋga ikasonjanzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, "Kinzi tamâta uru siporo situ naŋa Tamâta Natu nde ea." ¹⁴ Njineŋga kinzi siporo taulo tu, "Kinzi tamâta pinde situ noko nde Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata; anga pinde nde situ noko nde ngua-tulâŋa tamâta Ilia; anga pinde nde situ noko nde ngua-tulâŋa tamâta Jeremaia tâku ngua-tulâŋa tamâta mungâŋa tonge." ¹⁵ Njineŋga Yesu ikasonjanzi kilo tu, "Anga miki warakami nde katu naŋa nde ea."

¹⁶ Saimon Petero itu lâ i kawa mine tu, "Noko nde Kirisi. Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata Natu kala noko."

¹⁷ Njineŋga Yesu ipai Petero tu, "Saimon, Yoane natu, Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe ikeno pano. Naŋa tu tamâta tonge munga itula ngua njine pa noko, ande tia. Naŋa Mama imo samba ilo, ande i simbo nâ itula njine pano. ¹⁸ Mine kala naŋa apaino tu, 'Petero, noko ne kalo-tawana ipânga itogo mira mwasina, aku naŋa ma agonanzi nanengu ngu aonzi simandi mira njinde kulu. Anga mateŋa ne kaika ma ikura tu izavaru ngu njinde, ande ma tia. ¹⁹ Noko ma pwai poe panzi tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni uru ikai maro panzi. Aku vetâŋa ndia rârâni noko kundi ŋana lâ tâno njine kulu, ande Maro Kindeni ma indi ŋana mine

nâ lâ samba ilo. Anga vetâŋa ndia rârâni noko kusâu ŋana lâ tâno njine kulu, ande Maro Kindeni ma isâu ŋana mine nâ lâ samba ilo.' " ²⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njineŋga indi kaika panzi pâri-tamâta tu ma sitapâri pa tamâta tonge tu i nde Kirisi, mine ndimo.

Yesu itula ngua ŋana ne mateŋa wa ne mandija wa

Malaka 8:31-33, Luka 9:22

²¹ Lâ zoni ndaina, Yesu itula ngua pwataki panzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, "Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa ikeno tu naŋa ma alâ Jerusalem. Njineŋga kinzi katonâŋa wa patarawâŋa tamâta njalanjala wa kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ngua tukuŋa kâ wa, kinzi njinde ma siveta kenzi sakamao ndo pa naŋa. Aku i ne pateâŋa ikeno tu kinzi ma sipu naŋa pâta amâte. Andeta kari nato lâ, njineŋga i ma ipaŋo naŋa amandi amo viângu kilo." Aku muli, Yesu iporo nguani ndaina panzi kilo mbwani pinde.

²² Petero nde ilonjo ngua njine, njineŋga ikai Yesu siyâti silâ pa nia nganje, aku ilelea Yesu pâta ŋana i ne ngua njinde kâ. Ipai Yesu tu, "Maro Njalae, mine tia ndo! Maro Kindeni nandai ilo tu vetâŋa mine ma ipânga pano nga!" ²³ Andeta Yesu ipupulia lâ aku imbita Petero, ipai tu, "Sadana, noko pwâwa kulâ malawae! Noko kutu kupono naŋa nzalângu. Noko pwoka tamâta nâ nenzi ilo-kalo muli, kala noko nandai kuporo ngua ikura Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo nga."

Kinda ma tapatawa tininda ku toka Yesu muli

Malaka 8:34-9:1, Luka 9:23-27

²⁴ Njineŋga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, "Ambo tamâta tonge ilo tu ipono muli pa naŋa, ande i ma ipatawa tamwata tini ku ikale ne kâi popole iyoka naŋa mulingu. ²⁵ Naŋa tu tamâta ea ilo njalae ŋana tamwata ne via, ande i ma ikai via mao, nde tia. Anga tamâta ea kalo tawana naŋa kala imora tamwata ne via tu kekekele kaa nâ, ande tamâta njinde ma imo via ku imo nâ. ²⁶ Miki kalomi ngere sondu nga; ambo tamâta tonge igona tâno ne kekekele rârâni njineŋga

imâte, ande i ne via mao ikeno ndia, a? Aku i ma ikura tu iko tamwata ne via kilo lâ mbumbu nãpia, a? Tia ndo! ²⁷ Miki kalonjo nga; zo mbwana-mbwana nã, ninennga naña Tamãta Natu ma akai Mama ne walo nãlae, aku ma ayoka pa samba amã kunzi Mama ne anelo. Aku lâ zoni ndaina naña ma apare nia panzi tamãta rãrãni, ipakura kuku vetãña ndia munnga siveta ninde. ²⁸ Naña aporo mao nã pami; miki pinde kala kamo nã ma kamãte tia yo yo, ninennga miki ma kamora naña Tamãta Natu apatua lâ nia yo ku akai maro panzi tamãta lâ tãno kulu.”

17

Yesu tini pasinala ipãnga kie tonje

¹ Kari lima kanaño taitu ilã lâ, ninennga Yesu ikainzi Petero, anga Yamesi kuku tai Yoane rua, aku sikãki silã tuu nãlae tonje kulu. Aku kinzi nãpa simbonzi nã simo ndaina. ² Ninennga kinzi pãri-tamãta nato ninde nde simora Yesu tini pasinala, aku ipãnga kie tonje. I nao nde isinala nia itogo kari mine, anga ne pasawãña nde ipãnga togo sinãla mwasina, ku pãne ndo. ³ Ninennga Mose ku Ilia rua simã sipãnga, aku kinzi pãri-tamãta matanzi ilã simoranzi ngua-tulãña tamãta munãña rua ninde simandi siporo kuku Yesu. ⁴ Petero imora mãsi ninde ku ipai Yesu tu, “Maro Nãlae, kinda tamo nãina, aku nĩne nde ara ndo. Ambo noko ilo mine, ande naña ma apa pãla nato: noko ne tonje, anga Mose ne tonje, anga Ilia ne tonje.”

⁵ Petero iporo ngua nĩne marumbu tia yo, ninennga take-take pãne tonje ipãnga ku itura kinzi rãrãni lâ. Aku kawa tonje ne sarawãña iyoka pa take-take ilo imã mine tu, “Naña natungu ara kala nĩne. Naña tiningu mwasa papa wa ilongu ndeka papa wa. Miki ma katambira tanãmi pa i kawa ngua!”

⁶ Kinzi pãri-tamãta silonjo ngua nĩne lâ, ninennga sipare tukunzi naonzi tundu pa tãno, aku siruru pãta kanaño. ⁷ Ninennga Yesu imã tininzi laiti aku mbau ilã itãnonzi, ku ipainzi tu, “Kamandi sãnda

nga. Miki karuru ndimo.” ⁸ Ninennga naonzi kãki matanzi simora, andeta simora Yesu simbo mai nã; take-take nde ilã lâ, aku tamãta tonje imo kuku Yesu, ande tia.

⁹ Kinzi sipile tuu nĩnde, aku soka sindue yo, ninennga Yesu indi kaika panzi tu, “Miki ma katapãri pa tamãta tonje nãna mãsi miki kamora nĩnde ndimo. Andeta muli nga, lâ zo nĩnde Maro Kindeni ma ipaño naña Tamãta Natu amandi lâ mateña nianzi amo viãngu kilo, ninennga katapãri panzi tamãta nãna mãsi nĩnde kã.”

¹⁰ Ninennga kinzi pãri-tamãta sikasonja Yesu tu, “Kinzi pananãña tamãta nãna ngua tukuña kã uru siporo ngua nãna Ilia mine tu i ma imã munnga lâ nga, ninennga Kiriisi ma imã. Nĩnde nde duvi mana.”

¹¹ Ande Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Ngua nĩnde nde mao nã. Ilia imã munnga nãna iveta kekekele rãrãni sonde. ¹² Taitu kala nĩne naña apaimi tu Ilia nde imã lâ, andeta kinzi Juda tamãta sisama i kilala sonde, nde tia. Aku mãsi sakamao rãrãni kinzi situ ma siveta papa, ande siveta lâ. Aku kinzi ma siveta mãsi sakamao kie taituni pa Tamãta Natu.” ¹³ Yesu iporo ngua nĩne lâ, ninennga kinzi pãri-tamãta sisama tu Yesu isia ngua nãna Yoane Lãã-Liliña Tamwata kã lâ Ilia tini.

Yesu isoki koroani saka piti lâ tamãta limoa tonje ilo

Malaka 9:14-29, Luka 9:37-43

¹⁴ Yesu tavanzi ne pãri-tamãta nato nĩnde sindue silã lee sipãnga kunzi tamãta ngu nãlae. Sipãnga lâ, ninennga tamãta tonje imã pa Yesu aku ipare tuku papa. ¹⁵ Aku ipai Yesu tu, “Tamãta Nãlae, naña ano pano tu kalo sukãña nãna natungu tamãne. Zo pinde ipãnga kapa lâ, aku imo sakamao ndo, nãna tu i uru pata ndue yãã kulu wa lãã ilo wa. ¹⁶ Naña munnga akai i amã panzi noko ne pãri-tamãta, andeta kinzi sikura tu siveta ipãnga ara kilo, ande tia.”

¹⁷ Ninennga Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Opopo, miki tamãta nãndai kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni nga. Miki ilomi kalomi wa nemi mãsi nde soki ndo! Ayo, naña ma amo

kuku miki ikura zo n̄apia kilo, a? An̄ga nemi ilo-kalo soki-soki ma iveta n̄a n̄a ilongu malia ikura zo n̄apia kilo, a? Kakai l̄alu n̄inde kam̄a pa n̄a n̄a!” ¹⁸ Sikai l̄alu sim̄a l̄a, n̄in̄nga Yesu iporo kaika imbita koroani saka imo l̄alu ilo n̄inde, aku koroani saka ipile l̄alu ku ik̄awa il̄a. Aku ndainani n̄a, l̄alu n̄inde ne pukon̄a marumbu l̄a.

¹⁹ Aku muli, n̄in̄nga Yesu ne p̄ari-tam̄ata simbonzi n̄a sim̄a pa Yesu ku sikason̄a tu, “Mun̄ga maka katogo tu kasoki koroani saka n̄inde, andeta kakura tia. N̄inde nde duvi mana.”

²⁰ Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki nemi kalo-tawana nde mota mwata n̄a, kala miki kakura tia. N̄a aporo mao n̄a pami; ambo miki nemi kalo-tawana ma itumbu tini mwata, itogo ‘mastet’ v̄asa mine, ande miki ma kakura tu kasupwa tuu ndai mine tu, ‘Noko kumandi ku kul̄a pa n̄ia pinde!’, aku tuu ma iyoka il̄a. Ambo miki kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni, ande miki ma kakura tu kaveta vet̄a kie-kie r̄ar̄ani. [²¹ Ambo miki ma katu kaika n̄a k̄apwa k̄a ku kakai n̄on̄a kaika n̄a, ande ma kakura tu kasokinzi koroani saka sitogo koroani saka n̄inde. Nz̄ala ton̄ge keno, ande tia.”] *

Yesu iporo kilo n̄a ne mate n̄a wa ne mandin̄a wa

Malaka 9:30-32, Luka 9:43-45

²² Zo pinde il̄a l̄a, n̄in̄nga Yesu ikainzi ne p̄ari-tam̄ata r̄ar̄ani sim̄a taitu l̄a Galilaya t̄ano. N̄in̄nga ipainzi tu, “Kinzi ma sio n̄a Tam̄ata Natu l̄a tam̄ata pinde mbaunzi ilo, ²³ aku ma sipu n̄a p̄ata am̄ate. Andeta kari n̄ato l̄a, n̄in̄nga Maro Kindeni ma ipan̄o n̄a amandi amo vīangu kilo.” Kinzi p̄ari-tam̄ata silon̄o Yesu ne n̄gua n̄ine, kala ilonzi putuka ndo.

Yesu iporo n̄gua n̄a luma sap̄a n̄a ne mbumbu kain̄a k̄a

²⁴ Zo pinde il̄a l̄a, n̄in̄nga Yesu ikainzi ne p̄ari-tam̄ata ku soka sil̄a sip̄anga Kaperneam lawea. N̄in̄nga tam̄ata pinde, kinzi n̄inde uru siveta wur̄ata

n̄a sikai mbumbu n̄a Maro Kindeni ne luma sap̄a n̄a k̄a, ande sim̄a pa Petero. Aku sikason̄a tu, “Wa, noko ne panan̄a uru io mbumbu n̄a luma sap̄a n̄a k̄a, tiya?” ²⁵ Aku Petero is̄au panzi tu, “Mao n̄a, i uru iveta mine.”

N̄in̄nga Petero iyoka il̄a luma Yesu imo n̄inde ilo. Petero iporo n̄gua ton̄ge tia yo, andeta Yesu ikason̄a mine tu, “Saimon, noko ilo mana. Ea kinzi uru sio mbumbu il̄a panzi koipu n̄alan̄ala l̄a t̄ano kulu. Tiambo kinzi koipu warakanzi seenzi wa natunzi wa uru sio mbumbu il̄a panzi, tiya?, kinzi tam̄ata pinde uru siveta mine.” ²⁶ Petero iporo taulo tu, “Kinzi tam̄ata pinde uru sio mbumbu il̄a panzi.” N̄in̄nga Yesu ipai tu, “Mine nde koipu see kinzi ma mbumbu silua tia. ²⁷ Taitu kulon̄o n̄ga; ambo kinda ma tao luma sap̄a n̄a ne mbumbu il̄a panzi wur̄ata tam̄ata n̄inde tia, ande ma wisinzi n̄ana pa kinda. Mine nde kul̄a kuo gigi l̄a l̄a bwalika ilo. Kuveta mine lee, ku gigi ma ikai in̄a ton̄ge. Kutapa in̄a n̄inde k̄aki ku kunzan̄a i kawa, aku ma kus̄anda mbumbu ton̄ge ikeno in̄a kawa ilo. Pwai mbumbu n̄inde kul̄a, aku kulanzi kinzi tam̄ata n̄a luma sap̄a n̄a mbumbu kain̄a k̄a. N̄inde ma ikai n̄enzi mbuku piti l̄a kinda rua tininda.”

18

Ea imo mb̄ana-mb̄ana

Malaka 9:33-42, Luka 9:46-50

¹ L̄a zo n̄inde kinzi p̄ari-tam̄ata sim̄a pa Yesu, aku sikason̄a tu, “Ea imo mb̄ana-mb̄ana panzi tam̄ata n̄inde Maro Kindeni ikai maro panzi.”

² N̄in̄nga Yesu isar̄awa pa l̄alu kiri-mwata ton̄ge tu im̄a, aku ingunu imandi p̄ari-tam̄ata naonzi. ³ N̄in̄nga Yesu ipainzi tu, “N̄a aporo mao n̄a pami; Maro Kindeni ikai maro panzi tam̄ata ea sitogonzi l̄alu kiri-kiri mine. Mine nde miki kalon̄o n̄ga; ambo miki ma kapalele ilomi kalomi tia, ande miki ma kakura tu kamo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande tia. ⁴ Ambo tam̄ata ton̄ge ipatawa

* **17:21** 21 Nia ndoyo, n̄gua n̄ine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno l̄a pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tam̄ata situ tam̄ata ton̄ge ip̄anga l̄a muli nde isen̄ge n̄gua n̄ine il̄a kuku n̄gua ikeno mun̄ga.

tamwata tini, itogo lâlu kiri-mwata njine uru iveta mine, ande tamâta njinde ma imo mbâna-mbâna panzi tamâta Maro Kindeni ikai maro panzi njinde.

⁵ Ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana naŋa kala iveta kie ara pa lâlu mota tonge itogo lâlu ŋai, ande i iveta kie ara pa naŋa tona.”

Kinda ma tayaula tininda pinde nenzi kalo-tawana ndimo

⁶ Njineŋga Yesu iporo tu, “Ambo tamâta tonge ma iyaula i tini pinde ne kalo-tawana, kala ipu muli pa naŋa, ande njinde nde mâsi sakamao ndo. Ara ŋana kinzi nia ndoyo ma sipa mira ŋalae tonge lâ tamâta njinde ŋandola tâ ku sitambira indue tâi geza-geza ilo mbo inu tâi mbo imâte tâ. Naŋa tu ambo kinzi muŋga siveta mine papa, ande i ma ikura tu iyaula tini pinde njinde ne kalo-tawana, ande ma tia.

⁷ Vetâŋa sakamao ma ipânŋa panzi tamâta njinde uru siveta tamâta pinde sipile nenzi kalo-tawana. Mao nâ, vetâŋa pinde ma ipânŋa panzi tamâta ku isowe ilonzi kalonzi ŋana siveta kiesaka kâ. Andeta vetâŋa sakamao ndo ma ipânŋa pa tamâta ea iveta vetâŋa njinde ipânŋa.

⁸ Ambo noko mbalau tâku kie ilaŋeno kala kuveta kiesaka, ande ara ŋana noko ma kutoto njinde piti ku kutambira ilâ. Ambo noko mbalau taitu nâ, tâku kie taitu nâ, ande njinde nde ara koŋa tia; andeta muli ŋga, noko ma kumo via ku kumo nâ. Taitu kuloŋo ŋga; ambo noko kie-mbalau rua, andeta muli Maro Kindeni ma itambirano kulâ yââ ŋalae ne mbââ ilo, ande njinde nde ara tia ndo kanaŋo. ⁹ Aku mine nâ, ambo noko mata tonge ilaŋeno kala kuveta kiesaka, ande ara ŋana kupasiki mata njinde piti ku kutambira ilâ. Ambo noko mata taitu nâ, ande njinde nde ara koŋa tia; andeta muli, noko ma kumo via ku kumo nâ. Taitu kuloŋo ŋga; ambo noko mata rua, andeta muli Maro Kindeni ma itambirano kulâ yââ ŋalae ne mbââ ilo, ande njinde nde ara tia ndo kanaŋo.

¹⁰ Miki kapakatona sonde ŋga! Tia ma miki kamoranzi tamâta pinde, nenzi kalo-tawana itogo lâlu nenzi kalo-tawana mine, aku ma ilomi tu, ‘Kinzi nde tamâta kaa nâ’. Naŋa apaimi tu lâ samba ilo, kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta njinde nenzi aŋelo nde uru simandi naŋa Mama nao ikura zo zo.” [¹¹ “Naŋa Tamâta Natu amâ ŋana akainzi tamâta muŋga sisapiri kala soka potomule njinde piti lâ kondoma ilo.”] *

Ngua tambirâŋa ŋana “lama” isapiri Malaka 9:43-50, Luka 15:3-7

¹² Njineŋga Yesu itambira ŋgua panzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Miki ilomi mana. Ambo tamâta tonge ne ‘lama’ kambwaŋenzi tamâta ŋalae taitu (100) simo, andeta lama tonge isapiri ku nao tia lâ, ande i ma iveta mana. Naŋa apaimi tu i ma ipilenzi lama ŋgu ŋalae simo tuu kulu, aku ma ilâ mbo iroroto ŋana lama taitu njinde ŋga. ¹³ Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami, ambo iroto ŋana lee isânda kulu lâ, ande i ma indeka pâta ku wisi puu ndue. I ma indeka ŋalae koŋa tia ŋananzi lama 99 njinde ŋandai sisapiri ŋga; ambo taitu i ma indeka ŋalae tina ŋana lama njinde muŋga isapiri njineŋga isânda kulu lâ. ¹⁴ Aku mine nâ, miki Tamami imo samba ilo njinde nde tini pwâka tu kalo-tawana tamâta tonge ma ipile ne kalo-tawana ku imo niaka.”

Vetâŋa ara ŋana tatu ninda-nambwe sonde ŋana muŋga iveta soki

Luka 17:3-4

¹⁵ Njineŋga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonge iveta soki pano, ande kulâ papa aku simbomi rua nâ kaporo ŋgua ŋana kaveta njinde sonde kâ. Ambo i kalo sukâŋa ku iporo tu, ‘Mao nâ, aveta soki pano’, ande ara, miki rua ma kamo nambwe-nambwe kilo. ¹⁶ Taitu kuloŋo ŋga; ambo iporo tu, ‘Naŋa ŋandai aveta soki tonge ŋga’, ande ara, noko ma pwainzi kalo-tawana tamâta taitu tâku rua, ikura Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa mine, aku kalâ kaporo pa tamâta njinde kilo. Naŋa tu Mose ne

* **18:11** 11 Nia ndoyo, ŋgua njine kala ikeno ŋgumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonge ipânŋa lâ muli nde isenŋe ŋgua njine ilâ kuku ŋgua ikeno muŋga.

ngua tukuŋa ikeno mine tu, ‘Ara ŋana kinzi tamâta rua tâku ŋato ma sisuka ŋgua noko kusowe lâ tamâta tonge tini’.

¹⁷ Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, andeta tamâta ŋinde ipatiâmo ku iporo kilo tu, ‘Naŋa ŋandai aveta soki tonge ŋga’, ande ara, kulâ kumandi ŋgu naonzi ku kuporo ŋgua ŋine pwataki panzi siloŋo. Ambo i tini pwâka tu iloŋo ŋgu nenzi ŋgua, ande noko ma tini piti ndo ŋana i kê, itogo uru tini piti ŋananzi tinikoa wa kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋana mbumbu kainja kê.

¹⁸ Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami; vetâŋa ndia rârâni miki kandi ŋana lâ tâno kulu, ande Maro Kindeni ma indi ŋana mine nâ lâ samba ilo. Anŋa vetâŋa ndia rârâni miki kasâu ŋana lâ tâno kulu, ŋinde Maro Kindeni ma isâu ŋana mine nâ lâ samba ilo.

¹⁹ Naŋa apaimi kilo tu ambo kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rua nâ ilonzi taitu ku sikai noŋa pa naŋa Mama imo samba ilo ŋinde tu ma iveta vetâŋa tonge panzi, ande i ma iveta ikura kinzi rua nenzi noŋa mine. ²⁰ Naŋa tu lâ zo ndia kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋato tâku rua simâ taitu sipasau ŋana siwâŋgi pa naŋa, ande naŋa warakâŋgu ma amâ amo kunzi.”

Ŋgua tambirâŋa ŋana wurâta tamâta tonge i kalo sukâŋa ŋana nuwala tia

²¹ Lâ zo ŋinde, Petero imâ pa Yesu ku ikasoŋa tu, “Maro Ŋalae, ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonge uru iveta soki pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma apile i ne vetâŋa soki ŋinde mbwaniŋgu ŋapia. Ambo naŋa ma aveta mine mbwaniŋgu lima kanaŋo rua, ande ŋinde ma ikura, tiya?”

²² Andeta Yesu itu lâ Petero kawa tu, “Naŋa apaino tu noko ma kuveta mine mbwani lima kanaŋo rua nâ nde tia; noko ma kuveta mine ikura mbwani tamâta ŋalae lima (500).

²³ Noko kulonŋo ŋga; Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ŋana ikai maro panzi tamâta kê, ande itogo koipu ŋalae tonge. Koipu ŋinde ilo tu i ne wurâta tamâta rârâni ma sikatu mbuku papa i taulo imâ.

²⁴ Kinzi simâ ŋana sikatu mbuku kê, ŋinenŋa sikai tamâta tonge simâ, i muŋga ikai mbumbu 10,000 saŋe koipu ŋinde. ²⁵ Tamâta ŋinde ikura tu ikatu

mbuku ŋinde tia ndo. Mine kala koipu ŋalae ipainzi ne tamâta pinde tu sikai wurâta tamâta ŋinde tavanzi kaiwa-natu, aku sionzi silâ pa tamâta ŋalae tonge tu ma ikainzi ŋana siveta wurâta koa tia nâ papa. Aku ipainzi tu ma sio tamâta ŋinde ne luma tava ne kelekele ndoni ilâ panzi tamâta tu siko tona, ŋana ma sikai mbaliŋa ŋana sikatu mbuku kê. ²⁶ Andeta wurâta tamâta ŋinde iloŋo ŋgua ŋinde, aku ipare tuku lâ koipu ŋalae kie tini laiti, aku ino mine tu, ‘Kalo sukâŋa ŋanana, aku kundamwana ŋga. Muli ŋga naŋa ma atu ŋana mbumbu ndoni muŋga akai saŋeno ŋinde.’ ²⁷ Ninenŋa koipu ŋalae kalo sukâŋa ŋana ku ipai tu, ‘Akai nanenŋu mbuku piti lâ noko tini; kuyâti kulâ.’

²⁸ Ayo, ŋinenŋa wurâta tamâta ndainani nâ iyâti ilâ pa nia yo, andeta isânda nuwala tonge kulu, i ne mbuku peko mwata nâ ikeno papa. Aku mbau ilâ ikai nuwala ŋandola kaika, ku ipai tu, ‘Noko ma kutu ŋana mbumbu rârâni ŋinde muŋga mbo noko pwai saŋe naŋa!’

²⁹ I nuwala ŋinde nde iloŋo ŋgua ŋinde, ku ipare tuku ipai wurâta tamâta ŋinde mine tu, ‘Kalo sukâŋa ŋanana, aku kundamwana ŋga. Muli ŋga naŋa ma atu ŋana mbumbu ndoni muŋga akai saŋeno ŋinde.’ ³⁰ Andeta wurâta tamâta ŋinde wisi nâna ku io nuwala ilâ luma sakamao ilo lee, mambo ikatu mbuku ikura lâ.

³¹ Kinzi rua nawalanzi pinde simora tamâta ŋinde iveta mâsi mine, aku ilonzi kura tia. Mine nde silâ siporo ŋgua ŋinde rârâni papa nenzi koipu ŋalae.

³² Aku marumbu; koipu ŋinde isarâwa pa wurâta tamâta ŋinde imâ, aku ipai tu, ‘Noko wurâta tamâta sakamao! Noko muŋga kuno naŋa, aku akai nenŋu mbuku rârâni piti lâ noko tini. ³³ Mao nâ, naŋa muŋga kalonŋu sukâŋa ŋalae tina ŋanano. Mine nde ŋana sâ kê ŋga noko ŋandai kalo sukâŋa ŋana noko nuwala kê, a?’ ³⁴ Ninenŋa koipu ŋalae wisi nâna, aku io wurâta tamâta ŋinde ilâ luma sakamao ilo. Aku ipainzi luma ŋinde ne wurâta tamâta tu ma nâna silua lee, ikura lâ zo ndia ikatu mbuku rârâni.”

³⁵ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Aku mine nâ, ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonge iveta soki pano, aku noko tini mwasa papa tia kala kupile i ne vetâna soki njinde tia, ande Maro Kindeni ma iveta mâsi kie taituni pano, ikura koipu njalae njinde iveta papa ne wurâta tamâta mine.”

19

Yesu iporo ngua njana pakâenja totonja kâ

Matai 5:31-32, Malaka 10:1-12, Luka 16:18, Rom 7:1-3, 1 Korin 7:10-16

¹ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga ipile Galilaya tâno ku iyoka ilâ pa Judia tâno ikeno pa Jodan Lââ tini pinde. ² Anja kinzi tamâta ngu njalae nde soka i muli silâ. Aku lâ nia njinde Yesu ivetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara kilo.

³ Anja tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde simâ pa Yesu tu sikai samâna papa. Sipai mine tu, “Kinda nenda ngua tukuja keno njana tamâne tu ambo i tini pwâka njana kaiwa taine kala itu isoki njana duvi ndia, ande ikura. Ayo, ngua tukuja njine nde ara, tiya?”

⁴ Yesu nde iporo taulo tu, “Opopo, tiambo miki njandai kaponi Maro Kindeni ne ngua njinde ikeno lâ pepa tini, tiya? Ngua njinde nde mine, ‘Nia ndoyo, Maro Kindeni Puliâna Tamwata nde ipulianzi tamâta, ku ionzi taine wa tamâne wa.’ ⁵ Aku Maro Kindeni iporo tu, ‘Mine kala tamâne ma ipilenzi tinatama ku ma ipasipa kuku kaiwa taine nâ, aku kinzi rua ma simo tininzi lâ taitu.’ ⁶ Mine nde kinzi njandai simo piti piti nga; kinzi rua ma simo togo ilonzi wa karaenzi taitu nâ. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ipanzi rua lâ taitu lâ; mine nde tamâta tonge ma itikianzi piti ndimo.”

⁷ Njinnga kinzi Parisai tamâta nde sipai Yesu mine tu, “Ayo, mine nde njana sâ kâ nga Mose ne tukuja isâu pa tamâne tu ambo ingere ngua lâ pepa tini njana itoto pakâenja kâ, ku pepa ilua kaiwa taine, ande nenzi pakâenja nde totonja lâ, a?” ⁸ Ande Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Miki nde tana-kaika tamwatami. Mine kala Mose isâu pami tu kasokinzi kaiwami taine.

Ambo taitu mungani, lâ nia ndoyo, ande mâsi mine ikeno tia ndo. ⁹ Nana apaimi tu, ambo tamâne tonge isoki kaiwa taine, andeta taine njinde njandai iveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonge nga, ambo tamâne njinde ikai taine wasaseki, ande iveta sakamao kuku taine wasaseki njinde, kala ilana ipole ngua tukuja.”

¹⁰ Kinzi pâri-tamâta silono Yesu ne ngua kaika njinde, njinnga sipai tu, “Ambo tamâne nga taine nenzi pakâenja ikeno mine, ande ara njana tamâne ma imo simbo mai nâ, ikai taine tonge tia.”

¹¹ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta pinde nâ sikura tu sipaveta kuku ngua njine. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni munga kaika ilanzi tamâta pinde nâ njana sipaveta kuku ngua njine. ¹² Kinzi tamâta pinde sikâe tia. Kinzi pinde nde tininzi sakamao lâ zo njinde tinanzi sipaguguanzi, kala sikura tu sipulianzi natunzi tia. Anja pinde nde munga tamâta pinde sitoto tininzi piti, kala sikura tu sipulianzi natunzi tia. Anja pinde nde ilonzi ndo njana siveta wurâta pa Maro Kindeni, kala situ kaika pa warakanzi tu ma sikâe tia. Miki tamâta ea kakura tu kapaveta kuku ngua njine, ande kapaveta kuku.”

*Yesu itu nzâmbe panzi lâlu kiri-kiri
Malaka 10:13-16, Luka 18:15-17*

¹³ Lâ zo njinde kinzi tamâta pinde sikainzi lâlu kiri-kiri simâ pa Yesu. Kinzi ilonzi tu i ma io mbau kâki kulunzi ku ino pa Maro Kindeni njananzi tâ. Andeta kinzi pâri-tamâta nde sileleanzi tamâta njinde. ¹⁴ Anja Yesu nde ipainzi pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki ma kasâu panzi lâlu kiri-kiri tu simâ pa nana; kaponi nzâla njananzi ndimo. Nana tu Maro Kindeni uru ikai maro panzi tamâta ea nenzi kalo-tawana irerege kuku lâlu kiri-kiri njine nenzi kalo-tawana.” ¹⁵ Njinnga Yesu io mbau kâki kinzi lâlu kiri-kiri taitu-taitu kulunzi, ku itu nzâmbe panzi. Iveta mine lâ, njinnga ipile nia njinde ku ilâ.

*Tamâta tonge ne mbalija râra
Malaka 10:17-27, Luka 18:18-27*

¹⁶ Zo tonge, tamâta tonge imâ pa Yesu ku ikasonja tu, “Pananâna, nana ma aveta

vetâña ara ndia nga ikura tu amo viângu ku amo nâ.”

¹⁷ Yesu nde itu lâ kawa mine tu, “Nana sâ kê nga noko pwasona nana nana vetâña ara kê, a? Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde Ara Tamwata. Ambo noko ilo tu kumo via ku kumo nâ, ande noko ma kupaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuña.”

¹⁸ Ninennga tamâta ninde ikasona Yesu kilo tu, “Noko kuporo nana tukuña ndia.” Ande Yesu ipai tu, “Nana aporo nana tukuña nîne: ‘Noko ma kupu tamâta pâta ndimo; noko ma kuveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonje kaiwa ndimo; noko ma kupanâwe ndimo; noko ma kusowe ngua lanjeña lâ tamâta tonje tini lâ ngua nia ndimo; ¹⁹ noko ma kumege nananzi tina-tama ku tana mwasa nâ panzi; aku noko ma tini mwasa panzi tini pinde itogo noko tini mwasa pa tamwata mine.’ ”

²⁰ Aku tamâta ninde nde ipai Yesu tu, “Nana uru apaveta kuku ngua tukuña ninde rârâni. Anja vetâña ndia nde nana aveta tia yo, a?”

²¹ Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Ambo noko ilo tu kumo tamâta sondo ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kulâ kuo ne kelekele rârâni ilâ panzi tamâta tu siko kê. Ninennga mbumbu ninde ndoni kulanzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande noko ma kumo ara ndo lâ samba lawea. Aku kumâ, kuponon muli pa nana.”

²² Tamâta ninde ilonjo Yesu ne ngua ninde, aku ilo malia ndo, nana tu i nde mbaliña warika. Tia ku ipile Yesu ku ilâ.

²³ Ilâ lâ, ninennga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Nana aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi mbaliña warakanzi ande wurâta njalae panzi nana simo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo. ²⁴ Nana aporo kilo pami tu, ambo ngoa njalae ‘kamel’ itu itambwa ilâ mbiri kiri-mwata ne maa ilo, ande i ma ikura tu iveta mine tia ndo. Aku mine nâ, ambo mbaliña warika itu imo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande ninde nde wurâta njalae tina!” ²⁵ Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde silonjo ngua ninde, ku wisinzi motutu kala sikasona tu, “Ayo, ambo mine, ande ea ikura tu ikai via mao nana imo mine ku imo nâ.”

²⁶ Aku Yesu mata ilea ilâ panzi ku ipainzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta warakanzi nâ ma sikura tia; anja Maro Kindeni tamwata nde ikura tu iveta vetâña rârâni.”

²⁷ Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga Petero itu lâ kawa mine tu, “Opopo! Maka munga kapile kelekele ndoni nana kaponon muli pa noko! Mine nde maka ma kakai kulu ndia.”

²⁸ Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nana aporo mao nâ pami; muli, lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ma ipulia samba wa tâno ipanga wasaseki ndo, ande nana Tamâta Natu ma amo Koipu Njale tava nanengu walo wa sinâla njalae. Aku lâ zo ninde miki pâri-tamâta sanao kanajomi rua nde ma kakai poe panzi Isrel ngu kambwanenzi sanao kanajonzi rua, aku ma kamo katonâña panzi. ²⁹ Aku tamâta ea kalo tawana nana kala ipile ne luma wa taitua wa mwane wa tina-tama wa natu wa ne tâno wa; ande Maro Kindeni ma itu pa kinzi ninde rârâni nana ninde kê mbwani tamâta njalae taitu (100). Aku muli, i ma via mao ilanzi, ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ. ³⁰ Andeta kinzi tamâta rârâ munga simo tamâta njalanala lâ tâno kulu, ande kinzi ninde ma muli simo tamâta kaa nâ. Anja kinzi tamâta rârâ munga simo tamâta kaa nâ lâ tâno kulu, ande kinzi ninde ma muli simo tamâta njalanala.”

20

Ngua tambirâña nananzi tamâta pinde siveta wurâta pa tamâta njalae tonje

¹ Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga itambira ngua mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kê nde itogo tâno tonje warika. Zo tonje, mbwale pwataki lâ, ninennga tâno warika ninde ilâ lawea ilo iroto nananzi wurâta tamâta pinde tu ma sikai wurâta lâ i ne tâno waini ilo. ² Isânda wurâta tamâta pinde kulunzi lâ, aku ipa ngua kunzi nana sikai mbumbu sanao sanao nana nenzi wurâta lâ kari ninde. Sisâu lâ, ninennga tamâta njalae ninde ionzi silâ siveta wurâta lâ ne tâno waini ilo. ³ Ayo, kari tai nato ilâ lâ, ninennga tamâta njalae

ñinde ilâ ku mata imoranzi tamâta pinde simandi nenzi lâ ao ñgini, nenzi wurâta tonje tia. ⁴ Aku ipainzi tu, 'Wa! Miki kalâ kaveta wurâta lâ nanengu tâno waini ilo, aku ma kulu alami ikura nanengu pateâña mine.' ⁵ Aku silâ. Simo lee, ku kari imâ ñgini, ñinennga tamâta ñalae ilâ lawea ilo kilo ku iveta mâsi ndaina nâ kilo. Lee, ku kari tai ñato kilo ilâ lâ, ñinennga iveta mâsini ndaina kilo.

⁶ Lee ku lala, kari indue lâ, ñinennga tamâta ñinde ilâ ku mata imoranzi tamâta pinde simandi nenzi nâ simo lawea ilo. Aku ikasonanzi tu, "Wa, mana mana nga miki kamandi nemi koa tia nâ lee, kari nga indue lâ, a?" ⁷ Kinzi nde siporo taulo tu, "Ñandai tamâta tonje wurâta ilua maka nga." Ñinennga tamâta ñalae ipainzi tu, "Ara, miki kalâ kaveta wurâta lâ nanengu tâno waini ilo." Aku silâ.

⁸ Aku lala pararai lâ, ñinennga tâno warika iporo pa wurâta tamâta nenzi katonâña tu, "Kusarâwa panzi wurâta tamâta tu simâ ñana sikai nenzi kulu kâ. Kuwae mbumbu munga panzi wurâta tamâta ñinde sipânga muli ndo. Ku-veta mine nâ kuwae panzi kulâ lee ku marumbu lâ wurâta tamâta sipânga mungâña ñinde." ⁹ Ñinennga kinzi tamâta kala siveta wurâta ikura kari tai taitu nâ ñinde nde simunga simâ, aku sikai mbumbu sañao sañao. ¹⁰ Mine kala kinzi tamâta ñinde siveta wurâta ikura mboyoy wa lala wa ande ilonzi tu ma sikai mbumbu ñalae. Andeta tia; kinzi kala sikai mbumbu sañao sañao mine nâ. ¹¹ Kinzi simora nenzi mbumbu ñinde, aku wisinzi nâna papa tâno warika. ¹² Aku sipai tâno warika tu, "Wa! Kinzi tamâta ñinde sipânga muli ndo! Kinzi siveta wurâta ikura kari tai taitu mai nâ! Anga maka nde kaveta wurâta ñalae lâ mboyoy lee imâ ipânga lâ ñine, aku kari kanama pâta lâ! Andeta kinzi ñinde nenzi mbumbu nde rege-rege kuku maka nema mbumbu ma!"

¹³ Tâno warika nde ilonjo nenzi ñgua ñinde, ñinennga iporo pa nenzi tamâta tonje mine tu, "Ñingu-nambwe, naña ñandai aveta soki tonje pa noko nga,

ñana tu munga mboyoy noko tamwata kupa ñgua tu ma pwai mbumbu sañao ñana noko ne wurâta. ¹⁴ Ara, pwai ne mbumbu, aku kulâ. Naña ilonjo tu mbumbu sañao alua tamâta kala imâ muli ndo ñinde tona. ¹⁵ Ñine nde keno pa naña simbonjo nâ. Naña akura tu awae nanengu mbaliña ikura naña warakângu nâ nengu pateâña mine. Kala ñine naña atu aveta kenjo ara panzi tamâta ñinde; mine nde ñana sâ kâ nga noko kupadâda, a?"

¹⁶ Yesu iporo ñgua tambirâña ñine marumbu lâ, ñinennga iporo tu, "Aku mine nâ, kinzi tamâta munga simo tamâta kaa nâ lâ tâno kulu, ande muli ma simo tamâta ñalanala. Anga kinzi tamâta munga simo tamâta ñalanala lâ tâno kulu, ande muli ma simo tamâta kaa nâ."

Yesu iporo kilo ñana ne mateña wa ne mandîña wa

Malaka 10:32-34, Luka 18:31-34

¹⁷ Yesu nde ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta sañao kanaanzi rua, aku sikâki silâ pa Jerusalem lawea kâ. Soka nzâla yo, ñinennga Yesu iporo ñgua ilâ pa kinzi nâ mine tu, ¹⁸ "Ayo, ñine kinda takâki talâ pa Jerusalem. Ma tapânga lâ, ñinennga tamâta tonje ma io naña Tamâta Natu lâ kinzi patarawâña tamâta ñalanala wa pananâña tamâta ñana ñgua tukuña kâ mbaunzi ilo. Kinzi ma sio naña lâ ñgua nia, aku ma sipa ñgua tu sipu naña pâta amâte. ¹⁹ Ñinennga kinzi kala ma sio naña alâ tinikoa mbaunzi ilo, aku kinzi ñinde ma siporo ñgua pavaligiña pa naña wa sipalili naña wa. Marumbu, ñinennga ma sipu naña lâ kâi popole tini amâte. Andeta kari ñato lâ, ñinennga Maro Kindeni ma ipaño naña amandi amo viângu kilo."

Yesu ne pâri-tamâta rua situ sipânga tamâta ñalanala

Malaka 10:35-45

²⁰ Yesu iporo mine lâ, ñinennga Sebedi kaiwa taine ikainzi natunzi rua simâ pa Yesu. Taine ñinde nde ipare tuku pa Yesu ku ino Yesu tu ma iveta vetâña tonje.

²¹ Aku Yesu ikasona tu, "Noko ilo tu naña

ma aveta mana.” Aku taine njinde nde ipai Yesu tu, “Nanja ilongu mine: lâ zo njana noko ma pwai Koipu Njalae, ande noko ma kupatea natungu tonge njana isajona noko tini laiti pa wia kê, anga tonge njana isajona noko tini laiti pa njâsi kê.”

²² Njineŋga Yesu isia ngua panzi pâri-tamâta rua njinde mine tu, “Miki rua kazizâla njana vetâŋa njine kala kakasonja naja njana. Naja ma muli anu lââ makisa ikeno kâmba tonge ilo. Tiambo miki rua kala kakura tu kanu lââ njinde, tiya?” Aku kinzi rua sipai tu, “Maka rua kurama.” ²³ Njineŋga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Mao nâ, miki rua ma kanu lââ makisa kala naja ma anu njinde. Ambo taitu pateâŋa njana tamâta ea ma isajona tiningu laiti pa wia kê nga pa njâsi kê, ande njinde ikeno pa naja tia. Naja mama i simbo nâ ma iwae sajônâŋa nia panzi tamâta ea munga ipateanzi njinde.”

²⁴ Kinzi nawalanzi pâri-tamâta sanjao nde siloŋo kinzi tai-tua rua parinanzi mine, aku wisinzi nâna panzi. ²⁵ Andeta Yesu isarawanzi tu simâ kuku, aku ipainzi tu, “Miki kasama tu kinzi tamâta pinde uru sikai koipu panzi tinikoa ngu, aku kinzi tamâta njalanjala njinde uru siveta malia kie-kie panzi ngu njinde. ²⁶ Andeta mâsi mine ma ikeno miki nginimi ndimo. Ambo tamâta itu imo tamâta njalae lâ nginimi, ande nzâla keno mine: i ma imo nemi kuleŋa tamâta. ²⁷ Aku tamâta ea itu imo mbâna-mbâna pami, ande nzâla keno mine: i ma imo nemi wurâta tamâta kaa nâ. ²⁸ Njana tu naja Tamâta Natu njandai amâ njana kinzi tamâta ma sikai kuleŋa pa naja nga. Naja amâ njana akai kuleŋa panzi tamâta, aku ma amâte njana akainzi tamâta râra piti lâ kondoma ilo.”

Yesu ivetanzi tamâta rua munga matanzi leva-leva simora kilo

Malaka 10:46-52, Luka 18:35-43

²⁹ Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta ku soka njana sipile Jeriko lawea silâ kê, ande tamâta ngu njalae nde soka mulinzi silâ. ³⁰ Anga tamâta rua nde isajona nzâla ngame, kinzi rua matanzi leva-leva lâ. Kinzi rua siloŋo ngua tu Yesu nga

iyoka imâ, njineŋga sisarâwa kaika tu, “Maro Njalae, Daviti ne vâsani noko, kalo sukâŋa njanama!” ³¹ Kinzi tamâta nde siloŋonzi rua sisarâwa mine ku simbitanzi tu kawanzi buu nâ. Andeta kinzi rua sisarâwa kawanzi kâki njalae mine tu, “Maro Njalae, Daviti ne vâsani noko, kalo sukâŋa njanama!”

³² Njineŋga Yesu imandi ku ikasonjanzi tu, “Anga miki rua katu naja ma aveta mana pami.” ³³ Ande kinzi rua situ lâ kawa mine tu, “Maro Njalae, maka iloma tu ma matama kamora nia.” ³⁴ Aku Yesu kalo sukâŋa njananzi, kala io mbau lâ kinzi rua matanzi. Aku walele nâ kinzi rua matanzi ara, aku simora nia. Njineŋga simandi ku soka Yesu muli silâ.

21

Yesu ilâ Jerusalem lawea itogo koipu njalae

Malaka 11:1-10, Luka 19:29-38, Yoane 12:12-19

¹ Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta ku soka lee sipâŋga Jerusalem lawea tini laiti, aku sipâŋga lawea tonge ikeno Oliv Tuu wangira, i na mine Betfasi lawea. Ande Yesu isupwanzi ne pâri-tamâta rua, ² aku ipainzi tu, “Miki rua kalâ pa lawea ndai, ikeno naomi njinde. Kalâ lawea njinde ilo, aku walele nâ ma kamora ‘donki’ malakupi tonge kinzi sisine lâ imandi tava natu. Kayaute wâlo piti aku kakainzi rua kamâ pa naja. ³ Ambo tamâta tonge ikasonjani tu, ‘Nana sâ kê nga miki rua kaveta mine’, ande miki rua ma kapai tu, ‘Maro Njalae ne wurâta ikeno panzi rua. Aku mwanga ma ionzi rua sitaulo simâ kilo walele nâ.’ ”

⁴ Vetâŋa njinde iveta ngua tonge Maro Kindeni munga io lâ ngua-tulâŋa tamâta tonge kawa tu ipâŋga kanojo. Ngua njinde nde mine,

⁵ “Kupainzi tamâta simo Saion tuu kulu tu, ‘Kamora nga! Miki nemi koipu njalae kala imâ pami. Ipatawa tamwata tini ku isajona donki tonge kumbu. Mao nâ, isajona donki natu tonge kumbu kala imâ.’ ”

⁶ Ninenga pâri-tamâta rua ninde silâ lawea ninde ilo, aku siveta ikura Yesu muŋga iporo panzi mine. ⁷ Kinzi rua sikai donki tina nga natu tona simâ, ninenga siliŋi nenzi pasawaŋa luandondo kâki donki rua kumbunzi. Aku Yesu ikâki isaŋona. ⁸ Ninenga tamâta ngu ŋalae sisawa nenzi pasawaŋa luandondo piti, ku silalaga lâ nzâla ŋana Yesu ma iyoka kulu kâ. Anŋa pinde nde sitoto tumba lau ku sikai simâ silalaga lâ nzâla tava. ⁹ Kinzi tamâta pinde soka simuŋga pa Yesu, anŋa pinde nde soka muli, aku rârâni sindeka ku sisuŋa kawanzi mine tu, “Paneâŋa ilâ pa Daviti ne vâsa! Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pa koipu ŋalae nîne ikai i ndamwa kala imâ. Tapanea Maro Kindeni pa âta!”

¹⁰ Yesu iyoka mine lee ilâ Jerusalem lawea ilo, ande tamâta rârâni simo lawea ŋalae ninde nde sipakasona warakanzi mine tu, “Tamâta nîne nde ea.” ¹¹ Aku kinzi tamâta soka simâ kuku Yesu ninde nde sipainzi tu, “Nîne nde Yesu, ina ngua-tulâŋa tamâta ninde kinzi muŋga siporo tu ma iyoka pa Nasarete lawea lâ Galilaya tâno imâ.”

Yesu iŋaranzi mbaliŋa warakanzi lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa

Malaka 11:15-18, Luka 19:45-47

¹² Ninenga Yesu ilâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ne ngumbi ilo, aku iŋaranzi mbaliŋa warakanzi simo sipako kelekele lâ nia ninde. Itili peke lâ kinzi tamâta ŋana sipalulua mbumbu kâ, aku itili paŋgi lâ kinzi tamâta siveta wurâta ŋana sipako sii ŋana patarawâŋa kâ tava. ¹³ Aku ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno mine tu, ‘Nanengu luma nde ma kinzi sipatu ŋa tu ‘Luma ŋana noŋa kâ’ ’; anŋa miki nde kaveta nîne ipâŋga itogo kinzi nzanzare tamâta nenzi munâŋa nia mine!”

¹⁴ Yesu imo niani ndaina, ninenga kinzi tamâta matanzi leva-leva wa kenzi pââsââ nde simâ papa, aku ivetanzi tin-inzi ara. ¹⁵ Andeta kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalanala wa kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ngua tukuŋa kâ nde simora mâsi ŋalanala pinde Yesu iveta ninde.

Aku silononzi lâlu kiri-kiri sisarâwa lâ luma sapâŋa ne ngumbi ilo mine tu, “Paneâŋa ilâ pa Daviti ne vâsa!” Mine nde kinzi tamâta ŋalanala ninde wisinzi nâna pa Yesu, ¹⁶ kala sikasona i mine tu, “Wa, noko kulonŋo ngua nîne kinzi lâlu siporo, tiya?” Aku Yesu itu lâ kawanzi mine tu, “Naŋa alonŋo lâ. Andeta mana mana ŋa miki ŋandai kapono ngua-tulâŋa tamâta ninde ne ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini, a? Ngua ikeno mine tu, ‘Aku kinzi lâlu kiri-kiri kala uru sipanea noko ŋa mine nâ’.”

¹⁷ Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninenga ipilenzi simo, aku iyâti ilâ pa nia yo. Ninenga ilâ imo Betani lawea lâ mbo ninde.

Yesu iporo itu kaika pa kâi tonŋe, kala ngâla-ngâla lâ

Malaka 11:12-14, 20-26

¹⁸ Aku mbwale kilo, mboyonâ, ninenga Yesu iyoka itaulo ilâ pa Jerusalem lawea kilo, andeta putole ipu. ¹⁹ Yesu mata ilâ imora kâi “fik” tonŋe imandi nzâla nganŋe, aku iyoka ilâ laiti. Andeta imora tu kanaanŋo tonŋe keno nde tia; lau nâ keno. Aku Yesu iporo papa kâi ninde mine tu, “Noko ma kupula kanaanŋo kilo tia ndo!” Aku ndainani nâ, kâi ninde ngâla-ngâla lâ.

²⁰ Kinzi pâri-tamâta simora ninde, aku wisinzi motutu lâ. Aku siporo tu, “Mana mana ŋa kâi nîne ngâla-ngâla walele nâ.”

²¹ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami; ambo miki ma kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ mao pa Maro Kindeni, aku ilomi rua-rua tia, ande miki ma kakura tu kaveta mâsi mineni, itogo kala nîne aveta pa kâi ‘fik’ mine. Andeta ninde nâ tia; ambo miki ma kaporo pa tuu ŋai mine tu, ‘Noko kumandi kupatiki kundue tâi ilo’, ande Maro Kindeni ma iveta vetâŋa ninde ipâŋga, itogo miki kaporo mine. ²² Ambo miki kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni kala kakai noŋa papa, ande i ma iveta ikura nemi noŋa mine.”

Kinzi sikasona Yesu tu ikai ea ndamwa Malaka 11:27-33, Luka 20:1-8

²³ Njine ilâ lâ, njinnga Yesu ilâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna ne ngumbi ilo, aku ipanananzi tamâta simo njinde. Andeta kinzi patarawâna tamâta njalanala sitavanzi Isrel ngu nenzi katonâna nde simâ papa, aku sikasona tu, “Wa, noko pwai ea ndamwa kumâ kala kuveta mâsi kie-kie njine, a? Anga ea wurâta njine ilano, a?” ²⁴ Ande Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku iporo tu, “Ara, nana kala atu akasonami kasonâna tonge. Ambo miki ma kaporo ngua sondo itaulo imâ pa nana, ande nana kala ma aporo ngua pwataki pami nana akai ea ndamwa nga aveta vetâna njine. ²⁵ Nanengu kasonâna nde mine; munga, lâ zo njinde Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata iveta wurâta nana ililnzi tamâta, ande ea wurâta njinde ilua i. Miki ilomi tu Maro Kindeni wurâta njinde ilua, tiya?, i tamwata nâ ilo pateu tu iveta.”

Njinnga kinzi warakanzi siporo lâ ngininzi mine tu, “Ambo kinda ma taporo taulo tu, ‘Maro Kindeni isupwa Yoane tu iveta wurâta njinde’, ande i ma iporo pa kinda mine tu, ‘Mine kala nana sâ kâ nga miki njandai kalomi tawana Yoane ne ngua, a?’ ²⁶ Ambo kinda ma taporo taulo mine tu, ‘Yoane tamwata nâ ilo pateu tu iveta wurâta njinde’, ande kinzi tamâta ma wisinzi nâna njalae tina pa kinda. Kinda taruru njanani, nana tu kinzi rârâni kalonzi tawana tu Yoane nde Maro Kindeni ne ngua-tulâna tamâta tonge.” ²⁷ Tia ku kinzi siporo ngua taulo pa Yesu mine tu, “Maka kasama tia.” Njinnga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ara, nana kala ma aporo ngua tonge pami tia nana akai ea ndamwa amâ kala aveta vetâna njine.”

Ngua tambirâna nana tamâta tonge natu tamâne rua

²⁸ Njinnga Yesu itambira ngua panzi tamâta njalanala mine tu, “Ayo, miki ilomi mana. Tamâta tonge imo kunzi natu tamâne rua. Tamâta njinde ilâ pa natu nzâla-kulu kâ, aku ipai tu, ‘Natungu, ma njine noko kulâ kuveta wurâta pa nana lâ tâno waini ilo.’ ²⁹ Aku natu ipai tu, ‘Nana tiningu pwâka, ma alâ aveta wurâta pa noko nde tia.’ Andeta mwanga, natu njinde ipalele ilo, aku ilâ

iveta wurâta. ³⁰ Njinnga tamanzi kala ilâ pa natu tonge, aku iporo ngua mineni papa. Aku natu njinde iporo tu, ‘Ara, mama; nana ma alâ aveta wurâta pano.’ Andeta i njandai ilâ iveta ne wurâta nga. ³¹ Mine nde ea lâ tamâta rua njinde ande iveta ikura tamanzi ne pateâna.” Aku kinzi tamâta njalanala sipai Yesu tu, “Natu nzâla-kulu iveta ikura tama ne pateâna mine”.

Njinnga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nana aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi tamâta sakamao nana sikai mbumbu pa Rom kâ wa kinzi nzâla taine wa, ande kinzi njinde simunga pami nana sikai Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe ara. ³² Nana tu Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata munga imâ pa miki Isrel ngu nana itula mâsi sondo Maro Kindeni ilo tu miki ma kaveta njinde, andeta miki njandai kalomi tawana Yoane ne ngua nga. Anga kinzi tamâta sakamao nana sikai mbumbu pa Rom kâ wa kinzi nzâla taine wa, ande kinzi njinde siloņa Yoane ne ngua, aku sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, kala sipile nenzi vetâna sakamao. Anga miki kamora kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi njinde nenzi kalo-tawana njinde, andeta miki kapalele ilomi kalomi ku kalomi tawana Yoane ne ngua, ande tia.”

Ngua tambirâna nana kinzi tamâta sakamao sikatona tâno waini *Malaka 12:1-12, Luka 20:9-19*

³³ Njinnga Yesu ipainzi tamâta njalanala mine tu, “Miki kaloņa ngua tambirâna tonge. Tamâta tonge ipâu tâno waini tonge aku ipa ngumbi nana. Aku iveta wewe lâ tâno ilo, itogo kondo nana sipale waini kapula tu punu-punu kâ, aku ipa pâla nana tamâta ma simo ilo sio nana tâno kâ. Njinnga io tâno njinde lâ tamâta pinde mbaunzi ilo nana sikatona ku sikai wurâta nana mbumbu lâ tini. Njinnga tâno warika iyoka ilâ pa nia malawae tonge. ³⁴ Imo lee, aku zo laiti nana kâi waini ma ipula kanaņa kâ. Njinnga tâno warika isupwanzi wurâta tamâta pinde silâ pa tâno waini njinde nana sikai waini kanaņa pinde, ikura munga sipa ngua tu ma silua i. ³⁵ Andeta kinzi tamâta uru sikai wurâta lâ tâno njinde nde sikainzi tâno warika ne wurâta

tamâta kaika, aku sipu tonje. Anja tonje nde sipu pata imate, anja mira na sisia tonje. ³⁶ Njine ila la, njinnga tano warika isupwanzi wurata tamata pinde kilo sila panzi. Kinzi kambwanzenzi nde ipole tamata munga isupwanzi njinde kambwanzenzi. Andeta kinzi tamata uru sikai wurata la tano njinde nde siveta masi mine na panzi wurata tamata njinde.

³⁷ Simo lee ku muli, njinnga tano warika isupwa i tamwata natu tamane ila panzi. I itu mine, 'Kinzi ma simege nana natungu'. ³⁸ Andeta kinzi tamata uru sikai wurata la tano njinde nde simora tano warika natu ima panzi, aku siporo la warakanzi ngininzi mine tu, 'Wa, tamata ndai ma muli ikai tama ne mbaliha ndoni. Ayo, njine ma tapu pata imate, aku ma warakanda takai i ne tano njine.' ³⁹ Siporo ngua njine la, aku marumbu; mbaunzi ila sikai tano warika natu kaika ku sinara la tano ilo iyati ila pa nia yo, njinnga sipu pata imate la." ⁴⁰ Yesu itambira ngua njine panzi la, njinnga ikasonanzi tu, "Ayo, mwanga tano waini warika ma ima, njinnga ma iveta kie mana panzi tamata njinde munga sikai wurata la tano njinde."

⁴¹ Aku kinzi tamata njalanala siporo taulo tu, "I ma iyaulanzi tamata sakamao njinde, ku ma izavarunzi sakamao ndo. Anja ne tano waini njinde ma ilanzi tamata pinde nana sikatona ka. Aku la zo nana sikai kanao ka, ande ma sigona kanao pinde silua i."

⁴² Njinnga Yesu ipainzi tu, "Tiambo miki ndai kaponi Maro Kindeni ne ngua ikeno la pepa tini mine tu,

'Mira njine kinzi tamata nana sipa luma ka situ nde sakamao kala sitambira la, ande mirani ndaina ipanga mira ara nana isuka luma ngame kaika ka. Maro Kindeni tamwata iveta vetanga njinde ipanga la, kala kinda tamora njinde tu ara pata kanao.'

⁴³ Mine kala nana apaimi tu Maro Kindeni ma ipono nzala nana miki Isrel tamata nana kamo i ne ngumbi ilo, aku ma ikai maro pa tamata ngu pinde, kinzi njinde uru siveta masi ara ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateanga mine. [⁴⁴ Ambo tamata tonje pata ndue ku mira njine ipu, ande mira njine ma ipu tamata njinde karae pwapwataki. Ambo mira njine imbe ndue ipu tamata tonje kulu, ande mira njine ma izavaru i ndo la imate.]" *

⁴⁵ Kinzi patarawanga tamata njalanala anja kinzi tamata la Parisai ngu nde silono Yesu itambira ngua mine panzi, aku ilonzi pateka tu ngua njine nde iyoke kinzi warakanzi. ⁴⁶ Mine kala ilonzi tu ma sikale Yesu kaika sio la luma sakamao ilo. Andeta siruru njananzi ngu, nana tu kinzi tamata ilonzi tu Yesu nde Maro Kindeni ne ngua-tulanga tamata tonje.

22

Ngua tambiranga nana waiha pakanga ka

Luka 14:16-24

¹ Njinnga Yesu iporo ngua tambiranga kilo ila panzi Isrel nenzi tamata njalanala mine tu, ² "Maro Kindeni ne masi nana ikai maro panzi tamata ka, nde itogo koipu njalae tonje iveta waiha njalae papa natu tamane nana ne pakanga ka. ³ Koipu njinde isupwanzi ne wurata tamata sila panzi tamata pinde i ilo tu ma sima sika kapwa la waiha pakanga njinde. Sila panzi, ku siveta nana sigonanzi tamata njinde sima. Andeta tininzi pwaka tu sima. ⁴ Njinnga isupwanzi ne wurata tamata pinde kilo, aku ipainzi tu, 'Miki kala panzi tamata njinde nana munga asarawa panzi, aku kapainzi tu, 'Kalojo nga! Koipu njalae iveta ne kanga-nuha marumbu la. I ne bulmakao tamane pinde anja simbi pinde arara situmbu kambwanzenzi njalanala, ande maka nga kapunzi la. Aku kekekele rarani vetanga la kala ikeno. Mine nde miki kamaka kapa la waiha nana pakanga ka.' "

⁵ Kinzi wurata tamata nde sila siporo ngua mine panzi tamata njinde, andeta

* **21:44** ⁴⁴ Nia ndoyo, ngua njine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno la pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamata situ tamata tonje ipanga la muli nde isenge ngua njine ila kuku ngua ikeno munga.

kinzi tanjanzi kaika ku sikâwa pwap-wataki silâ. Tonje nde ilâ ne tâno ilo, anja tonje nde ilâ iveta ne wurâta nana mbaliña kâ. ⁶ Anja kinzi pinde nde sikalenzi wurâta tamâta ninde kaika ku sikai kazâña panzi sipunzi pâta simâte lâ. ⁷ Siveta mine lâ, ande kala koipu njalae nde wisi nâna ndo. Aku ionzi ne zugu tamâta silâ sizavarunzi tamâta ninde munja sipunzi ne wurâta tamâta pâta simâte. Aku sirumbia nenzi lawea kana lâ.

⁸ Njenga koipu njalae isarawanzi ne wurâta tamâta simâ papa, aku ipainzi tu, 'Waiña pakâeña ne kâña-nuña nde vetâña lâ kala keno, andeta kinzi tamâta ninde naja munja asarawanzi tu simâ, ande kinzi ninde nde tamâta ara ikura nana simâ kâ, ande tia. ⁹ Mine nde miki kalâ kakura nzâla nzâla, aku kanonzi tamâta rârani simo ninde tu ma simâ nana waiña pakâeña ne kâña-nuña kâ.' ¹⁰ Iporo mine lâ, njenga kinzi wurâta tamâta nde silâ sikura nzâla nzâla sig-onanzi tamâta rârani simo ninde, kinzi tamâta saka wa ara wa. Aku kinzi ninde rârani simâ luma ilo pipi lâ nana sika kâña-nuña kâ.

¹¹ Kinzi tamâta simâ sisañona lâ, njenga koipu njalae nde imâ luma ilo tu imoranzi. Andeta mata ilâ imora tamâta tonje nandai ipasawa pasawaña ara nana waiña pakâeña nga. ¹² Tia ku koipu nde ilâ papa ku ikasonja tu, 'Ningu-nambwe, nana sâ kâ nga noko kumâ nanengu luma ilo, andeta noko nandai kupasawa pasawaña ara nana waiña pakâeña kâ, a?' Andeta tamâta ninde nde kawa buu nâ, iporo njua tonje tia. ¹³ Njenga koipu ipainzi ne wurâta tamâta mine tu, 'Kakai wâlo ku kapa tamâta njine kie-mbalau kaika lâ, njenga katambira yâti lâ nia ngame, nana imo kondoma ilo.' "

Yesu iporo njua tambirâña njine lâ, njenga ipainzi Juda tamâta njalanala tu, "Lâ nia kondoma ninde kinzi ma sita njalae wa niñonzi giri-giri nana sikai nâna kâ. ¹⁴ Miki kalonjo nga; Maro Kindeni ne sarawâña ilâ panzi tamâta

rârâ, andeta ipateanzi kinzi pinde nâ, kinzi ninde kalonzi tawana i mao."

Kinzi sikasonja Yesu njana mbumbu uru silua koipu njalae Kaisara

Malaka 12:13-17, Luka 20:20-26

¹⁵ Njine ilâ lâ, njenga tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde sipasau ku sipa njua nana ma sikai samâña pa Yesu kâ. Kinzi ilonzi pateo tu ambo Yesu ma iporo njua pinde ngâsi tâ, ande ma sio ilâ pa njua nia. ¹⁶ Kinzi Parisai tamâta ninde nde sionzi nenzi pâri-tamâta pinde sitavanzi Herot ne tamâta pinde, aku simâ kuku Yesu. Simâ kuku, njenga siporo njua mâru-mâru papa mine tu, "Pananâña, maka kasama tu noko nde tamâta nana kuporo njua mao kâ. Noko njua mao nâ uru kupanananzi tamâta nana Maro Kindeni ne vetâña kâ. Noko uru kuporo njua kaja taituni nâ panzi tamâta njalanala wa kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa. ¹⁷ Mine nde maka iloma tu noko ma kuporo njua taulo pama. Noko ilo mana; nenda koipu njalae Kaisara uru iporo kaika tu kinda ma mbumbu talua. Anja Mose ne njua tukuña isâu tu kinda ma mbumbu ninde talua Kaisara, tiya?"

¹⁸ Andeta Yesu isama kinzi ilonzi kalonzi pwataki tu sakamao ndo. Mine kala ipainzi tu, "Miki kawami kaporo njua kie tonje, anja ilomi nde keno piti. Nana sâ kâ nga miki kakai samâña pa naja, a? ¹⁹ Kakai mbumbu tonje uru kao ilâ pa koipu, aku kamâ katula pa naja." Kinzi nde sikai mbumbu tonje simâ pa Yesu, ²⁰ njenga ikasonjanzi tu, "Tai wa ngo njine kala ikeno mbumbu tini, ande ea ne." ²¹ Ande siporo taulo tu, "Kaisara ne." Njenga Yesu ipainzi tu, "Mine kala Kaisara ne kelekele, ande miki kalua Kaisara; anja Maro Kindeni ne kelekele, ande kalua Maro Kindeni."

²² Kinzi silonjo Yesu ne njua njine, aku wisinzi motutu. Mine kala sipile Yesu ku silâ.

Kinzi sikasonja Yesu njananzi tamâta simâte lâ njenga simandi simo vianzi kilo

Malaka 12:18-27, Luka 20:27-40

²³ Lâ zo ndainani nâ kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Sadyusi ngu nde simâ pa Yesu.

Kinzi ngu njinde uru kalonzi tawana tu kinzi mateja tamâta ma muli simandi simo vianzi kilo tia. Kinzi sipai tu, ²⁴ “Pananâja, Mose munga ingere ngua tukunja tonge imâ pa kinda mine tu, ‘Ambo tamâta tonge i nату tia ku imâte, ambo i kaiwa taine imo nai yo, ande tamâta njinde tai ma ikai tua kaiwa, aku kinzi rua ma sipulia lâlu itogo tua kilala mine.’ ” ²⁵ Siporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga sisia ngua pa Yesu tu, “Ayo, tamâne nzâla-kulu tonge i tai lima kano taitu simo. Nzâla-kulu njinde ikai kaiwa taine tonge, andeta mwanja tamâne imâte lâ, aku i nату tia. Mine kala i tai iyoka tua muli ku ikai taine njinde itogo i kaiwa mine. ²⁶ Andeta i kala nату tia aku imâte lâ. Njinnga kinzi rua tainzi kala iveta mine nâ, ikai taine njinde njinnga imâte, aku nату tia. Siveta mine lee, aku kinzi tai rârâni sikai taine taituni njinde, aku kinzi kala natunzi tia, ku simâte lâ. ²⁷ Kinzi rârâni simâte marumbu lâ, aku muli nga taine kala imâte. ²⁸ Ayo, lâ zo muli, ambo kinzi mateja tamâta ma simandi simo vianzi kilo, ande taine njinde ma imo itogo ea kaiwa lâ kinzi tai-tua lima kanoonzi rua njinde. Noko kusama tu kinzi rârâni munga sikai kaiwanzi taine taitu njinde.”

²⁹ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Opopo, miki kasama Maro Kindeni ne ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini, ande tia. Aku miki kazizâla nana i ne walo kaika mine nâ. Mine kala miki kaveta ngua palanjanja rârâ. ³⁰ Lâ zo nana kinzi mateja tamâta ma simandi simo vianzi kilo, ande kinzi tamâta ma simo sitogonzi anelo lâ samba ilo mine, kala ma sipakâe tia.

³¹ Andeta naja atu aporo ngua tonge pami nana kinzi mateja tamâta nenzi mandija kâ. Tiambo miki ndandai kaponon ngua njinde Maro Kindeni munga itula pami ikeno lâ pepa tini, a? Iporo ngua nananzi timbumi, kinzi njinde simâte mungani lâ, aku iporo tu, ³² ‘Naja Maro Kindeni nde Abraham nga Isaka anja Yakopu nenzi Maro Nalae.’ Ayo, miki kalonjo nga; Maro Kindeni i ndandai kinzi mateja tamâta nenzi Maro Nalae nga. I nde tamâta simo vianzi njinde nâ nenzi Maro Nalae.” ³³ Kinzi tamâta silonjo Yesu

ne ngua njine, aku wisinzi motu nana i ne mâsi nana ipanananzi kâ.

Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukunja ndia ipolenzi tukunja rârâni

Malaka 12:28-34

³⁴ Lâ zo njinde kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu silonjo pâri tu Yesu iporo ngua kano nâ, aku isae ngua ne nzâla nananzi Sadyusi ngu. Mine kala silâ taitu, ku simâ pa Yesu. ³⁵ Aku nenzi tamâta tonge nde imâ kunzi tona, i munga ikai ilo-kalo nalae nana ngua tukunja kâ. I ilo tu ikai samâja pa Yesu kâ, kala ikasonja tu, ³⁶ “Pananâja, ngua tukunja ndia nde ipolenzi ngua tukunja rârâni Mose munga itula pa kinda.”

³⁷ Yesu nde iporo taulo tu, “ ‘Noko ma tini mwasa ndo papa noko ne Maro Nalae Kindeni, aku kuo noko ilo ndoni wa koroani ndoni wa ilo-kalo ndoni ilâ pa i simbo nâ.’ ” ³⁸ Ngua tukunja njine imunga ku ipolenzi ngua tukunja rârâni. ³⁹ Anja ngua tukunja iyoka njinde muli nde kaja taituni nâ; ‘Noko ma tini mwasa panzi tini pinde, itogo noko tini mwasa pa tamwata mine.’ ” ⁴⁰ Tukunja rua njine nde sitogo ngunu-ngunu tina pa Mose ne tukunja rârâni wa kinzi ngua-tulâja tamâta nenzi tukunja rârâni wa.”

Yesu ikasonjanzi Parisai tamâta nana Kirisi kâ

Malaka 12:35-37, Luka 20:41-44

⁴¹ Kinzi Parisai tamâta nde sipasau simo kuku Yesu yo, aku Yesu ikasonjanzi tu, ⁴² “Ayo, miki ilomi mana; tamâta njine Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ivilanzi ne ngu, sipatu i na tu Kirisi, ande i nde ea ne vâsa.” Kinzi nde siporo taulo mine tu, “Kirisi nde timbunda Daviti ne vâsa.”

⁴³ Aku Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Ara mbo, mine nde mana mana nga Koroani Sapâja itula ilo-kalo pa Daviti kala Daviti ipatu Kirisi na tu, ‘Maro Nalae’, a? Nana tu Daviti ne ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

⁴⁴ ‘Maro Nalae Kindeni itu ngua pa nanengu Maro Nalae mine tu, “Noko kusanona nai pa mbaungu wia kâ lee, ikura lâ zo njinde naja

ma aonzi noko ne kazâna tamâta simo noko kalo.' "

⁴⁵ Miki kamora nga. Daviti tamwata nde ipatu Kirisi na tu 'Maro Nalae'. Mine nde mana mana nga Kirisi nde Daviti ne vâsa nâ, a?"

⁴⁶ Tamâta tonge lâ ngu ninde ikura nana iporo ngua tonge taulo pa Yesu kâ, ande tia. Aku lâ zoni ndaina, kinzi tamâta rârâni ilonzi patepa tu ma sikai samâna mine papa Yesu kilo, ande tia.

23

Kinzi Parisai tamâta wa ngua tukuja tamâta nenzi vetâna potomule

Malaka 12:38-40, Luka 20:45-47

¹ Aku muli, njenga Yesu itula ngua panzi tamâta sitavanzi ne pâri-tamâta.

² Ipainzi mine tu, "Kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ sitavanzi tamâta lâ Parisai ngu, kinzi ninde simbonzi nâ uru situla ngua tukuja ne duvi pwataki, itogo Mose munga iveta mine. ³ Mine nde ngua rârâni situla wa sipananami ninde, ande miki ma kalonjo ku kapaveta kuku. Ambo taitu mâsi wa vetâna ndia kinzi uru siveta, ande ninde miki ma kapaveta kuku ndimo. Nana tu kinzi uru siporo ngua rârâ ninde, andeta kinzi warakanzi nandai sipaveta kuku ngua ninde nga.

⁴ Ninde itogo kinzi sinzuku bwali malia ndo, ku sio lâ tamâta kalanzi, kala kinzi tamâta simakâsa nalae tina nana sikale kâ. Anja kinzi warakanzi nandai sio mbalaunzi ilâ nana sivilanzi tamâta tu sikale malia ninde nga. ⁵ Vetâna rârâni kinzi uru siveta, ande siveta nana ma tamâta simoranzi kâ. Kinzi uru sipa kariga nalajala nana nona kâ lâ tininzi, ku sipa wareja luandondo lâ nenzi pasawana nalajala ngaje tona, nana sipasuka warakanzi tininzi kâ. Nana nenzi mâsi ninde kâ, ande kinzi silâje tu ilonzi keno pa Maro Kindeni. ⁶ Kinzi ilonzi tu ma sikai sanonâna nia arara lâ tamâta naonzi lâ kâna-nuna nalajala nia, aku ilonzi tu sisajona mine nâ lâ luma nana pasauja kâ ilo. ⁷ Kinzi ilonzi nalae tina tu tamâta ma simege nananzi

ku siporo 'Kari ara' panzi lâ ao ngini, aku ilonzi tu tamâta ma sisarawanzi tu, 'O, Pananâna'.

⁸ Andeta miki kalonjo nga; ambo kinzi tamâta sipatu noko na tu 'Pananâna', ande ninde nde ara tia ndo, nana tu tamâta taitu nâ nde miki nemi Pananâna, aku miki rârâni nde kamo togo nambwe-nambwe. ⁹ Mine nde lâ tâno njine kulu, miki ma kaporo pa tamâta tonge tu, 'Noko nde tamâta nalae kutogo tamama mine', mine ndimo. Nana tu miki Tamami taitu nâ imo, ande kala imo samba ilo. ¹⁰ Aku mine nâ, ambo kinzi ma sipatu noko na tu 'koipu', ande ninde nde ara tia ndo, nana tu miki nemi koipu taitu nâ imo, aku i nde Maro Kindeni ne Pateâna Tamâta Kirisi. ¹¹ Tamâta ea imo mbâna-mbâna pami, ande ara nana i ma imo itogo nemi kuleja tamâta mine. ¹² Nana tu tamâta ea uru ipasuka tamwata na kâki, ande Maro Kindeni ma itawa tamâta ninde na indue lâ. Anja tamâta ea uru ipatawa tamwata na, ande Maro Kindeni ma isuka tamâta ninde na ipânga nalae."

Yesu itu ngua kaika panzi tamâta uru sikai poe panzi ngu

Malaka 12:38-40, Luka 20:47

¹³⁻¹⁴ Yesu nde iporo kilo mine, "Oyae, mâsi sakamao ndo ma ipânga pa miki pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ wa miki Parisai tamâta wa. Miki kawami kaporo ngua kie tonge, anja ilomi nde keno piti! Mine nde miki uru kapono nzâla nananzi tamâta situ simo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo. Miki kapono warakami nemi nzâla nana Maro Kindeni ma ikai maro pami, aku kapono nzâla nananzi tamâta ninde tona.

¹⁵ Oyae, mâsi sakamao ndo ma ipânga pa miki pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ wa miki Parisai tamâta wa. Miki kawami kaporo ngua kie tonge, anja ilomi nde keno piti! Miki uru kalâ kakura nia nia lâ tâi kulu wa tâno tâno wa, nana kasowe tamâta taitu nâ ilo-kalo nana kalo tawana nemi ngua. Anja lâ zo nana tamâta tonge kalo tawanami, ande miki kaveta i ipânga tamâta nana ilâ pa yâa nalae ne mbâa ilo, itogo miki

warakami mine. Miki kaveta tamâta njinde ipole miki ndo njana iveta kiesaka kâ.

¹⁶ Oyae, mâsi sakamao ndo ma ipângga pami. Miki matami leva-leva, andeta katogo tu katula nzâla panzi tamâta. Miki uru kapanananzi tamâta mine: ‘Ambo tamâta itu iveta ngua pânga tonge, aku isarâwa pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga njana isuka ne ngua pânga njinde kâ, ande ngua pânga njinde nde mao tia. Mine kala ambo muli i ma imbware ngua pânga njinde, ande i ne soki tia. Taitu mambo isarâwa pa mira “gol” uru ikeno Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ilo, ande ngua pânga njine nde mao, kala i ma imbware ndimo.’ ¹⁷ Opopo, miki nde kapa ndo, aku matami leva-leva nâ! Kelekele ndia ipângga njalae tina lâ Maro Kindeni nao, a? Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga nde kelekele ara ndo, ipole mira “gol” uru ikeno ilo njinde, njana tu luma sapânga iveta “gol” ipângga sapânga. Tiambo miki kazizâla njana njine kâ, a? ¹⁸ Aku mine nâ, miki uru kapanananzi tamâta tu, ‘Ambo tamâta tonge iveta ngua pânga tonge, aku isarâwa pa patarawânga nia njana isuka ne ngua pânga njinde kâ, ande i ne ngua pânga njinde nde mao tia. Mine kala ambo muli i ma imbware ngua pânga njinde, ande i ne soki tia. Taitu mambo isarâwa pa kelekele ikeno patarawânga nia kulu njinde, ande ngua pânga njinde nde mao, kala i ma imbware ndimo.’ ¹⁹ Opopo, miki matami leva-leva ndo! Kelekele ndia ipângga njalae tina lâ Maro Kindeni nao, a? Patarawânga nia nde kelekele ara ndo, ipole kelekele uru ikeno kulu njinde, njana tu patarawânga nia iveta kelekele njinde ipângga sapânga. Tiambo miki kazizâla njana njine kâ, a? ²⁰ Mine kala tamâta ea isarâwa pa patarawânga nia tu isuka ne ngua pânga kâ, ande isarâwa pa patarawânga nia tava kelekele ndia ikeno kulu tona. ²¹ Anja tamâta ea isarâwa pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga tu isuka ne ngua pânga kâ, ande isarâwa pa luma sapânga tava Maro Kindeni tona, ina uru imo luma sapânga njinde ilo. ²² Anja tamâta ea isarâwa pa samba tu isuka ne ngua pânga kâ, ande isarâwa pa

Maro Kindeni ne sanjônânga nia wa Maro Kindeni tona, njana tu ina uru isanjona nia njinde.”

²³ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinenga iporo kilo tu, “Oyae, mâsi sakamao ndo ma ipângga pa miki pananânga tamâta njana ngua tukuja kâ wa miki Parisai tamâta wa! Miki kawami kaporo ngua kie tonge, anja ilomi nde keno piti! Miki uru kagona kâi lau kiekie njana iveta kâpwa mona-mona kâ, ku kao lâ wâra sanjao-sanjao, njinenga wâra taitu-taitu uru kalua Maro Kindeni itogo patarawânga mine, aku njine nde ara. Ambo taitu miki kalaja kapole ngua tukuja njalae tina njana kaveta kemi ara nâ panzi tamâta wa tinimi mwasa panzi wa kamandi kaika njana nemi kalotawana wa. Ara njana miki ma koka ngua tukuja njalanala njinde muli, aku koka tukuja kiri-kiri muli tona. ²⁴ Opopo, miki matami leva-leva, andeta katogo tu katula nzâla panzi tamâta! Miki kaponi muli pa ngua tukuja kiri-kiri, anja kalomi kapa njana ngua tukuja njalanala. Mine kala miki katogo tamâta tonge isânda lânjo mota mwata lâ kâ lââ ilo ku ikai piti itambira lâ. Andeta i njandai imora ngoa njalae “kamel” ikeno lââ ilo nga; mine nde inu ipanjando ndoni indue lâ kapwa ilo.

²⁵ Oyae, mâsi sakamao ndo ma ipângga pa miki pananânga tamâta njana ngua tukuja kâ wa miki Parisai tamâta wa! Miki kawami kaporo ngua kie tonge, anja ilomi nde keno piti! Miki uru kaveta nemi kâmba wa kondo kumbu tu sipângga mbâra-mbâra ndo. Anja kâpwa wa lââ miki uru kao lâ ilo, ande njinde miki munja kakai lâ nemi vetânga potomule wa ilo-kalo sakamao wa. ²⁶ Miki Parisai tamâta nde matami leva-leva ndo! Kaveta ilomi mbâra-mbâra munja lâ, njinenga kapua kondo kumbu tona, njana ruani ma ipângga mbâra-mbâra.

²⁷ Oyae, mâsi sakamao ndo ma ipângga pa miki pananânga tamâta njana ngua tukuja kâ wa miki Parisai tamâta wa! Miki kawami kaporo ngua kie tonge, anja ilomi nde keno piti! Miki katogo kuru tonge; kuru kulu pa nia yo kâ nde

pâne ndo, aku ara pâta nana tamâta simora kâ. Andeta mateja tamâta tukanzi wa kekelele rârâni sâmbu ndo nde sipipi lâ ikeno kuru ilo. ²⁸ Aku miki kala kamo mine nâ. Kinzi tamâta simora karaemi nâ, ku situ miki nde tamâta nana koka Maro Kindeni ne ngua muli kâ. Andeta mâsi lanjeja tava mâsi sakamao nde ipipi lâ ikeno ilomi kalomi.”

²⁹ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga iporo ngua pinde panzi kilo tu, “Oyae, mâsi sakamao ndo ma ipânnga pa miki pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukunja kâ wa miki Parisai tamâta wa! Miki kawami kaporo ngua kie tonje, anga ilomi nde keno piti! Miki uru kaveta kuru nia ara ndo panzi ngua-tulânga tamâta munğânga, aku kaveta singâra arara nâ kasîngara kinzi tamâta ara nenzi kuru tona, kinzi njinde munğa sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni. ³⁰ Aku miki uru kaporo tu, ‘Ambo tu maka kamo munğani, lâ timbuna nenzi zo, ande maka ma kasukanzi nana kakai kazânga panzi ngua-tulânga tamâta ku kapunzi pâta simâte, ande tia ndo!’ ³¹ Andeta miki nemi ngua ndainani itula warakami kilalami pwataki tu mikini nde kinzi tamâta njinde nenzi vâsa, kinzi njinde munğa sipunzi ngua-tulânga tamâta pâta simâte. ³² Ara mbo, mine kala njine miki kalâ, aku vetânga potomule ndia munğa timbuni siveta marumbu tia yo, ande njinde miki kalâ kaveta marumbu lâ. ³³ Miki nde mwâta sakamao natunzi! Maro Kindeni ma iomi kalâ pa ne ngua nia, njinnga ma itambirami kalâ pa yâa njalae ne mbâa ilo. Miki kakura tu kanğengeana nana i ne pareja-nia njinde kâ, ande tia ndo!

³⁴ Mine kala miki kalonjo sondo nga. Naja ma asupwanzi kinzi ngua-tulânga tamâta wa ilo-kalo tamwatanzi wa pananânga simâ pami. Andeta miki ma kasonanzi pinde sitâra lâ kâi popole tini simâte. Anga pinde nde ma kapalilinsi lâ nemi luma nana pasauja kâ ilo, njinnga ma kalinzi sikâwa pwapwataki silâ pa lawea pinde. ³⁵ Mine kala Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia pa miki nâ nana kinzi tamâta rârâni simo munğa-munğa njinde nenzi kiesaka kâ, kinzi njinde

munğa sikainzi tamâta arara ku sipunzi pâta simâte. Maro Kindeni ma nâna njalae ilua mikini nana Adam natu Abel ne mateja lâ nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipânnga lâ zo njinde miki Juda tamâta kapu Berekaia natu Sakaria imâte, lâ patarawânga nia nga Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ngininsi. ³⁶ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; kulu sakamao nana vetânga potomule munğânga njinde rârâni nde ma imâ ipânnga pa miki tamâta ngu njine kala kamo lâ zo njine.”

Yesu kalo sukânga njananzi tamâta simo Jerusalem

Luka 13:34-35

³⁷ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga iporo kilo mine tu, “O, Jerusalem, Jerusalem, miki uru kakai kazânga panzi ngua-tulânga tamâta kala kapunzi pâta simâte. Mao nâ, miki kakainzi tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni isupwanzi simâ pami, aku mira nâ kasianzi pâta ku kapunzi simâte. Ikura zo zo naja atu agogorami, itogo tatareko tina igogoranzi natu silâ taitu ku isupinanzi lâ mbani kalo mine. Andeta miki tinimi pwâka. ³⁸ Mine kala kalonjo nga; Maro Kindeni nde ipile nemi luma sapânga ku ilâ lâ, kala luma sapânga ikeno ilo kaa nâ. ³⁹ Naja apaimi tu miki ma kamora naja kilo tia lee, ikura lâ zo muli njinde miki ma kaporo tu, ‘Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pa koipu njalae njine ikai i ndamwa kala imâ.’ ”

24

Yesu itula ngua tu Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ma zavarunja pwapwataki

Malaka 13:1-2, Luka 21:5-6

¹ Yesu ipile Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga aku iyoka ilâ, njinnga ne pâritamâta nde simâ kuku. Kinzi situ situla luma arara ikeno nia sapânga njinde papa. ² Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki kamora luma arara njine, a? Naja aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi ma sipile luma njine ne mira tonje ikeno mira tonje kulu tia ndo. Kinzi ma sisapira rârâni iyauru bururu ndue lâ.”

Yesu iporo nana malia kie-kie ma muli ipanga

Malaka 13:3-13, Luka 21:7-11

³ Yesu ikâki isanona Oliv Tuu kulu, ninenga ne pâri-tamâta simbonzi nâ nde simâ papa ku sikasona tu, “Maka katu kasama njine; mâsi njinde ma ipanga lâ zo ndia. Aku mâsi ndia ma ipanga nana itula pwataki tu noko ne zo nana kutaulo kumâ kilo nde imâ laiti lâ, kala tâno njine ne zo nde laiti nana marumbu kâ.”

⁴ Ande Yesu itula ngua pwataki panzi mine tu, “Miki kapakatona sonde nga. Tia ma tamâta tonge ilanemi. ⁵ Nana tu kinzi tamâta rârâ ma simâ sipatu nana nangu ku ma siporo tu, ‘Nanani tamwatangu kala Kirisi’, ku ma sikai lanenja mine panzi tamâta rârâ. ⁶ Aku miki ma kalono paranja nalajala ne ndunenani imâ laiti, aku ma kalono ngua nana paranja nalajala pinde ipanga nia malawae tona. Andeta miki ma tinimi ruru ndimo, nana tu njinde ma imâ ipanga, anga zo nalae nana tâno njine ne zo marumbu kâ nde ma ipanga tia yo. ⁷ Kinzi tamâta lâ lawea pinde ma simandi sikai kazanga panzi tamâta lâ lawea pinde, anga ngu pinde ma simandi sikai kazanga panzi ngu pinde. Putole nalae ma ipanga lâ tâno pinde, aku ogigi ma iririno tâno pinde yâti taulo. ⁸ Mâsi njine rârâni ma ipanga munga, itogo nana uru ipanga panzi taine kâpwa-kâpwa ku itula tu pagugunja ne zoni nde imâ ipanga laiti lâ.

⁹ Lâ zo njinde kinzi ma sikai miki kaika ku siomi lâ ngua nia nana nana wa malia silami, aku ma sipumi pâta kamâte. Kinzi tamâta rârâni ma ilonzi sakamao ndo nanami, nana tu miki kalomi tawana nana. ¹⁰ Lâ zo njinde, kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâ ma sipile nenzi kalo-tawana, aku ma simandi sikai kazanga wa wisi-nana nalae tina pa nawalanzi, ku ma sionzi silâ kazanga tamâta mbaunzi ilo.

¹¹ Aku ngua-tulanga tamâta lanenja rârâ ma simandi ku ma sikai lanenja panzi tamâta rârâ. ¹² Vetanga potomule ma ipanga more-more nalae tina. Mine kala tamâta rârâ ma sipile mâsi nana tininzi mwasa panzi tininzi pinde kâ. ¹³ Anga tamâta ea ne kalo-tawana ikeno mao pa

nana, kala ipile ne kalo-tawana tia, ande Maro Kindeni ma via mao ilua i, kala ma imo via mine ku imo nâ. ¹⁴ Aku kinzi tamâta pinde ma silâ situla pâri ara nana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ sikura tâno ndoni, kala tamâta rârâni ma silono lâ. Ninenga zo nalae nana tâno njine ne zo marumbu kâ ma imâ ipanga.”

Vetanga sakamao nalae tina ma ipanga
Malaka 13:14-23, Luka 21:20-24

¹⁵ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, ninenga ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta kilo mine tu, “Miki ma kamora vetanga sakamao ndo ipanga iveta muso nalae lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapanga ilo. Ngua-tulanga tamâta munganga Taneli itula ngua pwataki nana vetanga njinde.” (Noko tamâta ea kupono ngua njine, ande kalo ngere sonde nana kusama duvi.) ¹⁶ “Pa zo njinde, ara nana kinzi tamâta simo Judia tâno ma sikâwa silâ pa nia tuu. ¹⁷ Ambo tonge imo ne luma mende kulu, ande ara nana i ma indue ku ikâwa nâ ilâ; i ma ilâ luma ilo nana ikai ne kelekele tonge ndimo. ¹⁸ Ambo tonge imo ne tâno ilo, ande i ma itaulo ilâ luma ilo nana ikai ne pasawanga luandondo ndimo. ¹⁹ Opopo, lâ zo njinde kalo-sukanga nalae ma ilâ panzi taine kâpwa-kâpwa wa kinzi taine njinde natunzi simo suu tini yo. ²⁰ Ara nana miki ma kano kaika tu mâsi njinde ma ipanga lâ mao ne zo tia. Aku mine nâ, ara nana miki ma kano tu mâsi njinde ma ipanga lâ pwareanga ne zo sapanga tia. ²¹ Nana tu lâ zo njinde, malia nalae tina ma ipanga. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ipulia samba wa tâno wa kelekele rârâni sipanga lâ, aku imâ lee ipanga lâ zo njine, ande malia kie-kie mine munga ipanga tia ndo. Aku muli kala malia kie-kie mine ma ipanga kilo, ande tia. ²² Ambo Maro Kindeni ma io zo luandondo nana malia kie-kie njine, ande kinzi tamâta rârâni ma sipamateteu marumbu lâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno panzi tamâta munga ipateanzi njinde, kala ma io zo njinde mbuku taitu nâ.

²³ Pa zo njinde, ambo tamâta tonge ipaimi tu, ‘Kamora nga, Kirisi imo naji!’,

tâku 'Imo ndai!', ande miki ma kalomi tawana ngua njinde ndimo. ²⁴ Nana tu lâ zo njinde, kinzi 'Kirisi' lajeja rârâ anja ngua-tulâja tamâta lajeja rârâ ma simâ sipânga, ku ma siveta mâsi kie-kie pinde sitogo tu silajenzi tamâta Maro Kindeni munja ipateanzi njinde. Andeta kinzi ma sikura tia.

²⁵ Miki kalono nga! Naja aporo atula vetâja njine pwataki pami lâ, aku mao kanao, vetâja njine ma muli ipânga. ²⁶ Mine kala lâ zo njinde, ambo kinzi sipaimi tu, 'Kamora nga, Kirisi imo nia bilimu ndai!', ande miki ma kalâ pa nia njinde ndimo. Ambo siporo tu, 'Kamora, Kirisi ipavea imo luma njinde ilo', ande miki ma kalomi tawana nenzi ngua ndimo. ²⁷ Nana tu miki kasama tu zo nana loloa salaga, ande sinâla njinde uru ipânga munja pa wâra kê, ku ipane nia ilâ walele nâ pa mbwera kê. Aku naja Tamâta Natu kala ma ayoka pa samba ilo andue amâ mine nâ. Mine nde kinzi tamâta rârâni ma simora ku sisama.

²⁸ Lâ nia ndia ngoa imâte ku karae sâmbu nâ ikeno, ande kinzi sii malabogi uru sipagona lâ niani ndaina."

Mâsi rârâni njinde ma marumbu lâ, njine nga Yesu ma imâ ipânga

Malaka 13:24-27, Luka 21:29-33

²⁹ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njine nga iporo kilo tu, "Mâsi wa malia njalae tina njinde rârâni ma ipânga lâ nga, njine nga walele nâ

'kari mata ma ipânga naja, anja nzi-mona ma mata ipane nia kilo tia, anja pitu ma simbe piti lâ samba tini, anja samba ne singâra kaika rârâni ma silâ wa simâ wa.'

³⁰ Aku lâ zo njinde, mâsi tonje ma ipânga lâ samba tini nana itula zo pwataki tu Tamâta Natu nga imâ. Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni lâ tâno kulu ma sipataja nâ. Kinzi rârâni ma simora naja Tamâta Natu ayoka samba ne take-take kulu amâ apânga tava walo njalae. Kinzi ma simora nanenju sinâla njalae, ande kala ma sisama naja kilalangu pwataki tu naja nde Maro Njalae. ³¹ Aku ajelo tonje ma imbana tando njalae ilâ ndunenja njalae tina, njine nga naja ma aonzi nanenju

ajelo simâ sigonanzi nanenju tamâta rârâni munja apateanzi njinde. Mao nâ, kinzi ajelo ma silâ sikura nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu nana sikainzi nanenju tamâta rârâni.

Ngua tambirâja nana kêi pâla-pâla itula zo

Malaka 13:28-31, Luka 21:29-33

³² Miki kalomi ngere nana kêi pâla-pâla kê, nana tu njinde ma isukami nana kasama nanenju ngua njine ne duvi. Lâ zo nana kêi pâla-pâla irumba ku lau wasaseki ipânga, ande njinde miki kasama tu kari ne zo nga imâ ipânga laiti lâ. ³³ Aku mine nâ, ambo miki kamora mâsi njinde rârâni ipânga marumbu lâ, njine nga miki ma kasama tu tâno njine ne zo nga laiti nana marumbu kê. ³⁴ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi tamâta lâ zo njine ma simâte tia yo, njine nga mâsi rârâni njinde ma imâ ipânga. ³⁵ Mao nâ, samba wa tâno wa ma marumbu lâ, anja naja kawangu ngua nde ma marumbu tia ndo, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ."

Maro Kindeni simbo nâ isama Yesu ne zo njalae nana itaulo imâ kilo

Malaka 13:32-37, Luka 21:34-36

³⁶ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njine nga iporo kilo mine tu, "Tamâta tonje isama zo ndia wa kari tai njapia naja ma ataulo amâ kilo, ande tia. Kinzi ajelo lâ samba ilo sisama njine tia, aku naja Maro Kindeni Natu tamwatangu kala asama tia. Mama simbo nâ isama. ³⁷ Nia ndoyo, lâ Noa ne zo, kinzi tamâta sizizâla nana pondi njalae laiti nana ipânga kê, aku simo nenzi. Aku mine nâ, kinzi tamâta ma sizizâla nana nanenju zo nana ataulo amâ apânga kê. ³⁸ Mao nâ, lâ zo mungâja njinde, pondi njalae ipânga tia yo, ku kinzi tamâta nde simo nenzi, sika wa sinu wa sipakâe wa. Siveta mine ku simo lee, njine nga Maro Kindeni ipai Noa tu ikâki ilâ wanga njalae munja isape njinde ilo. ³⁹ Kinzi tamâta njinde nde sizizâla nana mâsi ma ipânga panzi njinde, ku simo mine lee, njine nga pondi njalae ipânga ku izavarunzi tamâta rârâni marumbu lâ. Ande kala vetâja kie taituni nâ ma ipânga lâ naja Tamâta

Natu nenngu zo nana amâ apânga kâ.
⁴⁰ Kinzi tamâta rua ma simo nenzi tâno ilo, aku Maro Kindeni ma ikai tonje imâ imo kuku, anga ma ipile tonje imo.
⁴¹ Kinzi taine rua ma simo simomo kanzi puroja, aku Maro Kindeni ma ikai tonje imâ imo kuku, anga ma ipile tonje imo.
⁴² Mine nde miki ma kaka mâsa ku kamo nâ, nana tu miki kazizâla nana zo ndia nemi Maro Nalae ma imâ. ⁴³ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga. Ambo luma warika isama munga lâ nana kari tai napia lâ mbo panawe tamâta ma imâ, ande i ma ika mâsa, kala panawe tamâta ma ikura tu imâ ipu luma pwataki ku imâ ilo, ande tia. ⁴⁴ Mine nde miki kala kao tinimi ku kamo nâ, nana tu naja Tamâta Natu kala ma ataulo amâ lâ zo tonje miki ilomi pateo tu ma amâ tia.”

Ngua tambirânga nananzi wurâta tamâta rua, tonje ara nga tonje sakamao

⁴⁵ Ninenga Yesu itambira ngua panzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Ambo koipu tonje imora ne wurâta tamâta tonje tu i tamâta ara, nana tu i uru iveta ikura koipu iporo mine, aku ne ilo-kalo nde sonde; ande koipu ma ipatea tamâta ninde tu ipânga mbâna-mbâna ku ikatonanzi ne wurâta tamâta pinde wa kâpwa ilanzi wa. ⁴⁶ Ambo koipu ninde ilâ pa nia malawae tonje, ninenga itaulo imâ ku imora wurâta tamâta ninde iveta ne wurâta ara mine nâ, ande wurâta tamâta ninde ikura nana indeka kâ. ⁴⁷ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; koipu ma ipatea wurâta tamâta ninde tu ikai poe pa i ne kelekele rârâni. ⁴⁸ Taitu kalonjo nga; ambo wurâta tamâta mbâna-mbâna ninde nde tamâta ara tia, ande i ma iporo lâ ilo tu, ‘Nanengu koipu ma imo songo, ma itaulo imâ walele tia.’ ⁴⁹ Ninenga i ma imandi nana ipunzi wurâta tamâta, aku ma ika wa inu kunzi tamâta pinde uru sinu rârâ ku sidauda ninde. ⁵⁰ Ambo mine, ambo koipu itaulo imâ lâ zo tonje wurâta tamâta ninde nandai isama ku io tini nana nga, ⁵¹ ande koipu ma izavaru wurâta tamâta ninde ndo, ku ma io imo kunzi tamâta ninde uru kawanzi nâ sipanea Maro Kindeni, andeta ilonzi keno

papa tia. Lâ nia ninde, kinzi ma sita pâta lâ ku ninonzi giri-giri nana sikai nâna kâ.”

25

¹ Ninenga Yesu itambira ngua panzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne zo nana imâ ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, ande itogo nine: Tamâne tonje itu ikai taine tonje itogo kaiwa mine. Aku rua nenzi zo nana sipakâe kâ nde ipânga lâ, kala taine taipa saŋao sikai nenzi lamu ku silâ pa nawalanzi taine ninde ne luma. Sipânga lâ, ninenga sisaŋona ku sio tininzi pa pakâeŋa tamwata ninde, nana tu i ma muli imâ ikai taine, ku rua ma silâ pa tamâne ne luma. Kinzi taine saŋao ninde ilonzi tu ma silâ kunzi ku sika kâŋa-nuŋa nana nenzi pakâeŋa kâ.

Yesu itambira ngua nananzi taine taipa saŋao

²⁻⁴ Kinzi taine lima nde ilonzi kalonzi ara konga tia, nana tu sikai nenzi lamu kaa nâ simâ, aku nandai sikai lââ tona nga. Anga kinzi taine lima nde simo tava ilonzi kalonzi ara nâ, nana tu munga siwuwu nenzi lââ lâ belo ilo ku sikai tava lamu simâ. ⁵ Andeta pakâeŋa tamwata nde imâ walele tia, aku kinzi taine taipa saŋao nde sio tininzi lee matanzi matutu, kala sikeno lâ.

⁶ Sikeno lee, ku mbo ngini-ngini, ninenga silonjo sarawânga tonje ipânga mine tu, ‘Ayo, pakâeŋa tamwata kala imâ lâ, kala miki kamâ kamora ku takai talâ!’ ⁷ Ninenga kinzi taine taipa saŋao nde simandi sânda ku siveta nenzi lamu sonde lâ. ⁸ Kinzi taine taipa lima nenzi lââ tia ninde nde sino nawalanzi taine ninde tu, ‘Wa, miki lââ nuŋa mwata kalua maka nga, nana tu maka nema lââ tia, aku laiti nana yââ imâte kâ.’ ⁹ Andeta kinzi ilokalo taine lima ninde nde siporo taulo panzi nawalanzi tu, ‘Tia ma! Lââ nine nde ikura maka nâ, ma ikura miki tona, nde tia. Ara nana miki ma kalâ panzi tamâta nana sipako lââ kâ, aku kako ikura warakami nemi nâ.’ ¹⁰ Ninenga kinzi taine lima ninde nde silâ nana siko nenzi lââ kâ. Silâ lâ, ninenga pakâeŋa tamwata imâ ipânga. Kinzi taine lima

munğa sikai nenzi lââ nğinde nde silâ kuku, aku silâ luma ilo nana sika waiņa pakâeņa ne kâņa-nuņa kâ. Silâ luma ilo lâ, nğineņa kinzi wurâta tamâta sisae nzâla kaika giri lâ.

¹¹ Aku muli, nğineņa kinzi taine lima nğinde sitaulo simâ, aku sita sisarâwa ku sipai tu, 'Wa, tamâta nğalae! Tamâta nğalae! Kumâ pwai nzâla piti pama nğa!'

¹² Andeta pakâeņa tamwata iporo taulo tu, 'Nanğa aporo mao tu nanğa asama miki tia.' "

¹³ Yesu iporo nğua tambirâņa nğine lâ, nğineņa ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, "Mine nde miki ma kaka mâsa ku kamo nâ, nana tu miki kazizâla nana zo wa kari tai nğapia nanğa ma ataulo amâ kilo."

Nğua tambirâņa nğananzi wurâta tamâta nato sikatona mbaliņa

¹⁴ Nğineņa Yesu itambira nğua tonđe panzi ne pâri-tamâta kilo tu, "Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, nde itogo nğine: mbaliņa warika tonđe itu iyoka ilâ pa nia malawae kâ. Mine kala isarawanzi ne wurâta tamâta simâ, ku iwae ne mbaliņa panzi nana sikatona kâ. ¹⁵ I kalo nğere nana ne wurâta tamâta taitu-taitu nenzi ilo-kalo wa vetâņa wa, nğineņa iwae mbaliņa panzi. Tamâta tonđe nde mbumbu 5,000 ilua, anğa tonđe nde mbumbu 2,000 ilua, anğa tonđe nde mbumbu 1,000 ilua. Iveta mine nâ ilanzi lâ, nğineņa ilâ. ¹⁶ Ilâ lâ, nğineņa wurâta tamâta nğinde munğa ikai mbumbu 5,000 nğinde, nde iveta wurâta lâ tini, aku mbumbu pagugu nğalae. Aku ikai mbumbu nğinde ne kalulu wasaseki pinde ipânğa lâ 5,000 kilo. ¹⁷ Anğa wurâta tamâta munğa ikai mbumbu 2,000 nğinde, ande i kala iveta wurâta lâ tini mine nâ. Aku ikai mbumbu nğinde ne kalulu wasaseki pinde ipânğa lâ 2,000 kilo. ¹⁸ Anğa wurâta tamâta munğa ikai mbumbu 1,000 nğinde, ande ilâ iveta wewe nğalae lâ tâno ilo, aku ikea tamâta nğalae ne mbumbu nğinde lâ wewe ilo ikeno.

¹⁹ Zo luandondo lâ, nğineņa kinzi wurâta tamâta nato nğinde nenzi tamâta nğalae nde itaulo imâ. Imâ lâ, nğineņa iveta nğua sonđe kunzi nana mbumbu

kala munğa ilanzi nğinde. ²⁰ Nğineņa wurâta tamâta munğa ikai mbumbu 5,000 nğinde nde imâ ku iporo itula mine, 'Tamâta nğalae, noko munğa mbumbu 5,000 kulua nanğa. Ayo, kumora nğa, nanğa aveta wurâta lâ tini, kala akai mbumbu kalulu 5,000 kilo tona.'

²¹ Nğineņa ne tamâta nğalae nde ipai mine tu, 'Noko nde wurâta tamâta ara ndo. Noko uru kuveta wurâta ara nâ ku pwatona ne wurâta sonđe nâ. Noko munğa pwatona nanenğu mbaliņa mota mwata nğinde sonđe; mine kala nanğa ma wurâta alano tu pwatona mbaliņa nğalae tina. Nanğa ilonğu ndeka nâ! Kumâ kundeka kuku nanğa!'

²² Nğineņa wurâta tamâta munğa ikai mbumbu 2,000 nğinde, ande i kala imâ, ku iporo itula mine, 'Tamâta nğalae, noko munğa mbumbu 2,000 kulua nanğa. Ayo, kumora nğa, nanğa aveta wurâta lâ tini, kala akai mbumbu kalulu 2,000 kilo tona.'

²³ Nğineņa ne tamâta nğalae nde ipai mine tu, 'Noko nde wurâta tamâta ara ndo. Noko uru kuveta wurâta ara nâ ku pwatona ne wurâta sonđe nâ. Noko munğa pwatona nanenğu mbaliņa mota mwata nğinde sonđe; mine kala nanğa ma wurâta alano tu pwatona mbaliņa nğalae tina. Nanğa ilonğu ndeka nâ! Kumâ kundeka kuku nanğa!'

²⁴ Nğineņa wurâta tamâta munğa ikai mbumbu 1,000 nğinde, ande i kala imâ, ku iporo itula mine tu, 'Tamâta nğalae, nanğa asama tu noko uru kalo sukâņa nğananzi tamâta tia ndo. Noko uru kugona kâpwa lâ tamâta pinde nenzi tâno, andeta noko munğa kuliņa kaniņa vâsa lâ tâno nğinde ilo, ande tia. ²⁵ Asama nğine lâ, ande kala nanğa aruru, kala akai noko ne mbumbu 1,000 nğinde alâ avea lâ tâno ilo. Ande kala nğai, pwai noko ne mbumbu 1,000 nğine.' ²⁶ Nğineņa ne tamâta nğalae nde ipai mine tu, 'Noko nde wurâta tamâta sakamao. Noko wulitia tamwata! Noko kusama tu nanğa uru agona kâpwa lâ tamâta pinde nenzi tâno, andeta nanğa munğa aliņa kaniņa vâsa lâ tâno nğinde ilo tia, a? ²⁷ Mine nde nana sâ kâ nğa noko nandai kuo nanenğu mbumbu lâ pinze ilo, a? Ambo noko munğa kuveta

mine, ninennga ataulo amâ, ande naŋa ma akai nanengu mbumbu 1,000 anga kalulu wasaseki pinde tona. Andeta tia.
²⁸ Mine kala miki kakai mbumbu 1,000 nŋine saŋe wurâta tamâta nŋine, ku kalua tamâta nŋine muŋga ikai mbumbu 10,000.
²⁹ Nana tu tamâta ea uru iveta wurâta ara pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma wurâta nŋalae alua i tu ma iveta, kala i ma imo itogo tamâta nŋalae mine. Anga tamâta ea uru iveta wurâta ara tia pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma akai wurâta nŋine saŋe, kala i ma imo itogo tamâta kaa nâ mine.
³⁰ Ayo, miki kakai wurâta tamâta sakamao nŋinde ku katambira ilâ pa nia kondoma. Lâ nia nŋaŋe nŋinde kinzi ma sita pâta ku niŋonzi giri-giri nana sikai nâna kâ.' "

Tamâta Natu ma itaulo imâ tu ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni

³¹ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta kilo mine tu, "Lâ zo muli, naŋa Tamâta Natu ma akainzi nanengu aŋelo rârâni ataulo amâ atogo koipu nŋalae mine, ninennga naŋa tamwatânŋu ma asaŋona koipu nŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia nana apare nia panzi tamâta kâ.
³² Naŋa ma ag-onanzi tamâta rârâni muŋga simo lâ nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu, aku ma simâ simandi naonŋu. Aku ma apateanzi ku awaenzi pwapwataki lâ nŋu rua, itogo 'lama' nenzi katonâŋa ipateanzi lama piti simo lâ nŋu tonŋe, anŋa 'meme' simo piti lâ nŋu tonŋe.
³³ Naŋa ma aonzi tamâta nŋinde muŋga sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni silâ simo pa tiningu pa wia kâ. Anŋa kinzi tamâta muŋga sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni, kinzi nŋinde ma silâ simo pa tiningu pa nŋâsi kâ.
³⁴ Ninennga naŋa Koipu Nŋalae ma apainzi tamâta simo pa tiningu pa wia kâ tu, 'Miki kamâ. Naŋa Mama ne nzâmbe imo kumi, aku i tamwata ma ikai maro sondo pami. Kamâ kakai nzâmbe nŋine Mama nia ndoyo ipatea pami, lâ zo nŋinde ipulia samba wa tâno wa.
³⁵ Nzâmbe nŋine imâ pami, nana tu muŋga naŋa putole ipuna, ande miki kâpwa kalana aka. Naŋa arakoŋa nana lââ kâ, ande miki lââ kalana anu. Naŋa ayoka lombo amâ pami, ande miki kao naŋa lâ nemi

luma ilo.
³⁶ Nanengu lalava tonŋe tia, ande miki lalava kalana apita. Naŋa akai pukonŋa, ande miki kakatona naŋa. Naŋa amo luma sakamao ilo, ande miki kamâ kakalele naŋa.'

³⁷ Kinzi tamâta nŋinde muŋga sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni, ande ma sikasonŋa naŋa tu, 'Maro Nŋalae, lâ zo ndia noko putole ipuno kala maka kâpwa kalano. Aku lâ zo ndia noko kurakoŋa nana lââ kâ, kala lââ kalano.
³⁸ Anŋa lâ zo ndia maka kamora noko pwoka lombo kumâ pama, kala kaono lâ nema luma ilo. Anŋa lâ zo ndia noko ne lalava tonŋe tia, kala maka lalava kalano.
³⁹ Anŋa lâ zo ndia maka kamora noko kupoko kala kakatonano, wa kumo luma sakamao ilo kala kamâ kakalele noko.'

⁴⁰ Ninennga naŋa ma aporo tauilo panzi mine tu, 'Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami: kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi nŋine nde simo niŋgunambwe wukale. Mine nde vetâŋa rârâni miki muŋga kaveta pa kinzi, ande nŋinde itogo miki kaveta pa naŋa tava.'

⁴¹ Ninennga naŋa ma apainzi tamâta simo pa tiningu pa nŋâsi kâ nŋinde mine tu, 'Miki nde tamâta nana kakai Maro Kindeni ne pareŋa-nia kâ! Miki kakâwa kalâ pa yââ nŋalae ne mbââ ilo! Maro Kindeni muŋgani io yââ nia nŋinde panzi Sadana tavanzi ne aŋelo, aku yââ nŋinde ma imâte tia, ma ikana mine ku imo nâ.
⁴² Nâna nŋine imâ pami nana tu muŋga, naŋa putole ipuna, andeta miki nŋandai kâpwa kalana nŋa. Naŋa arakoŋa nana lââ kâ, andeta miki nŋandai lââ kalana nŋa.
⁴³ Naŋa ayoka lombo amâ pami, andeta miki nŋandai kao naŋa lâ nemi luma ilo nŋa. Nanengu lalava tonŋe tia, andeta miki nŋandai lalava kalana nŋa. Naŋa akai pukonŋa wa amo luma sakamao ilo wa, andeta miki nŋandai kamâ kakalele naŋa nŋa.'

⁴⁴ Ninennga kinzi kala ma sikasonŋa naŋa mine tu, 'Maro Nŋalae, lâ zo ndia maka kamora noko putole ipuno wa, kurakoŋa nana lââ kâ wa, pwoka lombo kumâ pama wa, kumo kaa nâ ne lalava tia wa, pukonŋa ikaino wa, kumo luma sakamao ilo wa, andeta kakatonano tia, a?'

⁴⁵ Ninennga naŋa ma aporo taulo tu, 'Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami; vetâŋa arara ndia miki tinimi pwâka tu kaveta panzi sugorai tamwatanzi ñine, ande ñinde itogo miki kaveta pa naŋa tia mine nâ.'

⁴⁶ Ninennga naŋa ma aonzi tamâta ñinde silâ ñana sikai nenzi pareŋa-nia, kala ma sikai nâna ku simo nâ. Anŋa kinzi tamâta ñinde muŋga sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni, ande kinzi ma sikai via mao, ma simo ara mine ku simo nâ."

26

Kinzi tamâta ñalaŋala sipa ŋgua tu ma sipu Yesu pâta imâte

Malaka 14:1-2, Luka 22:1-2

¹ Yesu nde itula ŋgua ñine rârâni pwataki marumbu lâ, ñinennga ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, ² "Miki kasama tu zo rua nâ keno mo ñai yo, ñinennga kumbwa ñalae Pasova ma ipânŋa. Ninennga kinzi ma sio naŋa Tamâta Natu lâ kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo, aku ma sisona naŋa atâra lâ kâi popole tini."

³ Anŋa kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta ñalaŋala nde sipasau silâ taitu kunzi Isrel nenzi katonâŋa lâ patarawâŋa tamâta kulu-kâmba Kaiafas ne luma. ⁴ Kinzi siporo siroto nzâla ñana sikai Yesu kaika lâ nia nganŋe tonŋe, ñana ma sipu pâta imâte kâ. ⁵ Andeta kinzi siporo tu, "Kinda ma taveta ñine lâ zo sapâŋa tia. Tia ma kinzi tamâta wisinzi nâna ku singoloa paraŋa, ku ma sipara potomule."

Taine tonŋe ipaliŋi samimi lâ Yesu kulu
Malaka 14:3-9, Yoane 12:1-8

⁶ Ninennga Yesu ilâ pa Betani lawea, aku imo Saimon ne luma. Saimon nde tamâta tonŋe muŋga ikai pukonŋa saga-saga, ñinennga tini mbâra-mbâra kilo. ⁷ Yesu nde isaŋona peke tini ñana ika kâ, andeta taine tonŋe ikai ne mira belo ara tonŋe, samimi kuwae ara pâta keno ilo, ku ikai imâ pa Yesu. Samimi ñinde nde kulu ñalae tina. Aku taine ipaliŋi samimi ñinde lâ Yesu kulu. ⁸ Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nde simora ñine ku ilonzi kura tia ndo. Kinzi siporo tu, "Opopo, ñana sâ kâ nga ipaliŋi samimi ñine iyaula kaa nâ, a? ⁹ Ambo kinda muŋga takai

samimi ñinde talanzi tamâta tu siko tâ, ande kinda ma takura tu takai kulu ñalae ñinde, aku mbumbu ñinde ma talanzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Andeta tia."

¹⁰ Andeta Yesu isama tu nenzi ilo-kalo mine ikeno panzi, kala ipainzi tu, "Ñana sâ kâ anŋa miki kaveta malia pa taine ñine, a? Iveta mâsi ara pâta pa naŋa.

¹¹ Kinzi sugorai tamâta ma simo kumi ikura zo zo, anŋa naŋa nde ma amo songo kumi, ande tia. ¹² Taine ipaliŋi samimi ñine ñana iveta karaenŋu sondo ñana alâ pa kuru nia kâ. ¹³ Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami; lâ tâno ndia muli mbo kinzi ma silâ situla pâri ara ñana naŋa kâ, ande kinzi ma situla vetâŋa taine ñine iveta ñinde tona, ñana kinzi tamâta ma kalonzi ngere ñana i wa."

Judas ipa ŋgua tu ma io Yesu lâ kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo

Malaka 14:10-11, Luka 22:3-6

¹⁴ Nine ilâ lâ, ñinennga kinzi pâri-tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua nawalanzi tonŋe, i ña tu Judas Iskariot, ande ilâ panzi patarawâŋa tamâta ñalaŋala. ¹⁵ Aku ikasonŋanzi tu, "Ambo naŋa ma ao Yesu lâ miki mbaumi ilo, ande miki ma sâ kalua naŋa." Ninennga mbumbu tamâta taitu kanaŋo saŋao (30) silua. ¹⁶ Ninennga Judas nde ilâ ku iroto zo ñana ma io Yesu lâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo.

Yesu ika kâŋa-nuŋa kunzi ne pâri-tamâta

Malaka 14:12-21, Luka 22:7-18

¹⁷ Ninennga zo sapâŋa ñana sika puroŋa ne yisi tia kâ nga ipânŋa lâ. Aku kinzi pâri-tamâta nde simâ pa Yesu ku sika-sonŋa tu, "Noko ilo tu maka ma kaveta kelekele sondo lâ nia ndia, ñana ma taka kumbwa Pasova ne kâŋa-nuŋa." ¹⁸ Yesu nde ipainzi tu, "Miki kalâ lawea ñalae ilo, ku kalâ pa tamâta tonŋe imo ndai. Kapai tamâta ñinde tu, 'Nema pananâŋa isupwama ñana kaporo ŋgua pano tu i ne zo nga imâ ipânŋa lâ. I ma ika kumbwa ñine ne kâŋa-nuŋa lâ noko ne luma ilo, tava maka, i ne pâri-tamâta.' " ¹⁹ Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde siveta ikura Yesu iporo panzi mine, aku siveta kâŋa-nuŋa sondo.

²⁰ Kari indue lala pararai lâ, ñinennga Yesu isañona kunzi ne pâri-tamâta sanjao kanaanzi rua lâ kâña-nuñã nia. ²¹ Kinzi sisañona sika yo, ande Yesu ipainzi tu, “Naña aporo mao nâ pami; tamâta tonje lâ miki ñginimi ma io naña lâ kinzi kazâña tamâta mbaunzi ilo.” ²² Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde siloño ñgua ñine ku ilonzi malia ndo, ku kinzi taitu-taitu sika-sonja Yesu tu, “Maro Ñalae, tiambo noko kuporo ñana naña kâ, tiya?” ²³ Yesu nde iporo taulo panzi tu, “Tamâta ñinde nde io mbau lâ kondo ilo kuku naña, kala maka rua kaka lâ. Ina ma io naña lâ kinzi kazâña tamâta mbaunzi ilo. ²⁴ Mao nâ, naña Tamâta Natu ma amâte, ikura Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua kinzi ñgua-tulâña tamâta muñgâña singere lâ pepa tini ikeno mine. Andeta vetâña sakamao ndo ma ipânga pa tamâta ñinde kala io Tamâta Natu lâ kinzi kazâña tamâta mbaunzi ilo. Ambo nia ndoyo tamâta ñinde tina ipagugua i tia tâ, ande ñinde ma ara.” ²⁵ Ñinennga Judas, ina muli ma io Yesu ilâ kazâña tamâta mbaunzi ilo, ande i tamwata ikasonja Yesu tu, “Pananâña, tiambo noko kuporo ñana naña kâ, tiya?” Yesu nde itu lâ kawa tu, “Kala nokoni.”

*Yesu waiña ilanzi ne pâri-tamâta
Malaka 14:22-25, Luka 22:19-20, 1 Ko-
rin 11:23-34, Yoane 13:12-30*

²⁶ Kinzi sisañona sika yo, ñinennga Yesu ikai puroña, kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni, aku ipwataki ilanzi ne pâri-tamâta. Aku iporo tu, “Miki kakai kaka. Naña kanaanngu kala ñine.” ²⁷ Ñinennga ikai kâmba waini kala mine nâ, kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni, ku ilanzi. Aku ipainzi tu, “Miki rârâni kanu waini ikeno kâmba ñine ilo. ²⁸ Naña seenngu kala ñine. Ñine nde Maro Kindeni ne ñgua pâña ne kanaanjo. Naña apaliñi ñananzi tamâta rârâ, ñana izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi. ²⁹ Naña aporo mao nâ pami; naña ma anu waini kanaanjo kilo tia lee, ikura lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni ma ikai maro panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu. Ñinennga ma anu waini waseki kuku miki.”

³⁰ Yesu iporo ñgua ñine lâ, ñinennga siwângi wângiña tonje, aku simandi sipile lawea ñalae ku siyâti silâ pa Oliv Tuu.

*Yesu iporo tu Petero ma ipatimoa i
Malaka 14:26-31, Luka 22:31-34, Yoane
13:31-38*

³¹ Ñinennga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki ma kamora mâsi ñalae tonje ipânga pa naña lâ ñine mbo, ande kala miki rârâni nemi kalo-tawana ma imbe. Vetâña ñine iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Naña ma apu lama nenzi katonâña tamâta, ande kala kinzi lama ma sikâwa pwapwataki silâ.’”

³² Andeta muli nga Maro Kindeni ma ipaño naña amandi amo viângu kilo, ñinennga ma ayoka amunga pami alâ Galilaya tâno.” ³³ Yesu iporo mine, andeta Petero itu lâ kawa tu, “Ambo kinzi ñine rârâni simora mâsi ñalae ipânga pano, kala nenzi kalo-tawana imbe lâ, ande nanengu kalo-tawana ma imbe mine tia ku tia ndo!” ³⁴ Ñinennga Yesu ipai Petero mine, “Naña aporo mao nâ pano; ma ñine mbo nâ, tatareko ma ita isuña kawa tia yo, ande noko ma kuporo kupatimoa naña mbwani nato tu noko kusama naña tia.” ³⁵ Andeta Petero iporo kilo pa Yesu tu, “Ambo kinzi situ sipu naña pâta amâte kuku noko, ande naña ma aporo apatimoa noko mine tia ku tia ndo kanaanjo!” Aku kinzi pâri-tamâta rârâni kala siporo ñgua kaña taituni mine.

*Yesu ikai noña lâ Getsemani tâno ilo
Malaka 14:32-42, Luka 22:39-46, Yoane
18:1*

³⁶ Ñinennga Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta silâ sipânga tâno tonje, i ña tu Getsemani, aku ipainzi tu, “Miki kasaanjo kamo ñai, mbo naña alâ ndai akai noña nga.” ³⁷ Ñinennga Yesu ikainzi Petero nga Sebedi natu rua, aku kinzi nato silâ kuku. Ñinennga Yesu kalo sukâña ñalae tina ku isama ilo malia ndo. ³⁸ Aku ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta nato mine tu, “Naña kalongu sukâña ñalae tina, aku laiti ñana iyaula naña ndo. Mine nde ara ñana miki ma kamo ñaina ku kaka mâsa kuku naña.” ³⁹ Ñinennga ilâ tini ku ikeno nao tundu

lâ tâno kulu, ku ino mine, “O Mama, ambo noko ilo tu kuveta mine, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma pwai kâmba ŋana nâna kâ ŋine saŋe naŋa. Ambo taitu noko ma kuveta ikura nanenŋu pateâŋa mine ndimo. Noko ma kuveta ikura noko tamwata nâ ne pateâŋa.”

⁴⁰ Ninenŋa Yesu itaulo ilâ panzi ne pâri-tamâta ŋato kilo, andeta sikeno. Aku ipanŋonzi ku ikasonŋa Petero tu, “Mana mana ŋga miki kakura tia ŋana kaka mâsa kuku naŋa ikura kari tai taitu nâ, a? ⁴¹ Ara ŋana miki ma kao tinimi, ku kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukami ŋana kamandi kaika lâ zo ndia samâŋa imâ ipânŋa pami. Mao nâ, miki ilomi tu kaveta vetâŋa ara, aŋga karaemi nde iveta malia pami.”

⁴² Ninenŋa Yesu ipilenzi ku itaulo kilo, ku ino mine; “O Mama, ambo kâmba ŋana nâna kâ ŋine ikura tu inŋenge ŋanana tia, aku noko ilo tu ma anu, ande ara, kuveta ikura noko ne pateâŋa mine.” ⁴³ Ikai noŋa ŋine lâ, ninenŋa itaulo ilâ panzi ne pâri-tamâta kilo. Andeta imoranzi sikeno nâ simo, ŋana tu matanzi matutu pâta. ⁴⁴ Mine kala Yesu ipilenzi ku itaulo kilo, aku ikai noŋa kilo. I ne noŋa ŋinde nde rege-rege kuku noŋa ikai muŋga ŋinde.

⁴⁵ Ino lâ, ninenŋa itaulo ilâ panzi ne pâri-tamâta, ku ipainzi tu, “Opopo, miki kakeno kamo ŋai yo kapwarea, a? Kaloŋo ŋga! Zo ŋga ipânŋa lâ, kala ŋine kinzi simâ ŋana sio naŋa Tamâta Natu lâ kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi mbaunzi ilo. ⁴⁶ Ayo, kamandi, ku toka talâ panzi. Kamora ŋga, tamâta ŋana ikai kulu-pânŋa ŋana naŋa kâ, ande kala imâ ipânŋa laiti lâ.”

Judas Iskariot itula Yesu panzi kazâŋa tamâta

Malaka 14:43-52, Luka 22:47-53, Yoane 18:2-11

⁴⁷ Yesu iporo ŋgua ŋine yo, ninenŋa Judas, i nde tonŋe lâ Yesu ne pâri-tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua ŋinde, ande imâ ipânŋa lâ. Aku tamâta ŋgu ŋalae tina nde sikai pila ŋana kazâŋa kâ wa kâi mbuku wa soka kuku simâ. Kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalanala wa ŋgu nenzi katonâŋa muŋga sisupwanzi simâ.

⁴⁸ Ande kulu-pânŋa tamâta ŋinde muŋga ipainzi tu ma iveta mâsi tonŋe pa Yesu. Ipainzi tu, “Naŋa ma anzumwa tamâta tonŋe nao, aku tamâta ŋinde nde Yesuni. Miki kakai i kaika.” ⁴⁹ Ninenŋa walele nâ Judas iyoka imâ pa Yesu ku iporo tu, “Pananâŋa, mbo ara.” Aku inzumwa Yesu nao. ⁵⁰ Yesu nde ipai Judas mine tu, “Ninŋu-nambwe, vetâŋa ndia kala noko kumâ tu kuveta, ande kuveta walele nâ.” Ninenŋa kazâŋa tamâta pinde simâ, aku mbaunzi ilâ sikai Yesu kaika lâ.

⁵¹ Andeta Yesu ne pâri-tamâta tonŋe mbau nâ ipasu ne pila yâti, ku ipu patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalae ne wurâta tamâta tonŋe, aku pila isalu taŋa motu piti imbe ndue tâno kulu. ⁵² Andeta Yesu ipai ne pâri-tamâta ŋinde tu, “Noko kulumbwa ne pila taulo kilo tâ! Nana tu tamâta ea kinzi uru sikai pila ŋana kazâŋa kâ, ande pila ma isowe kinzi warakanzi kapwanzi simâte. ⁵³ Opopo, noko kalo ŋgere sondo ŋga! Ambo naŋa ma asarâwa pa Mama, ande ikura tu isupwanzi aŋelo ŋgu ŋalae saŋao kanaŋonzi rua simâ ŋana sivila naŋa kâ. Tiambo noko kusama ŋine tia, a? ⁵⁴ Taitu kulonŋo ŋga; ambo naŋa ma aveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta muŋgâŋa sinŋere lâ pepa tini ŋinde ma ipânŋa kanaŋo tia. Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa ikeno tu vetâŋa rârâni ŋine ma ipânŋa pa naŋa.”

⁵⁵ Ninenŋa Yesu iporo panzi tamâta ŋgu ŋinde tu, “Nana sâ kâ ŋga miki kakai pila ŋalanala tava kâi mbuku kamâ ŋana kakai naŋa kâ, a? Tiambo miki katu naŋa nde panawe tamwatânŋu, a? Ikura zo zo naŋa uru asaŋona Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ilo ku apanananzi tamâta, andeta miki ŋandai kakai naŋa kaika lâ zo ŋinde ŋga. ⁵⁶ Andeta vetâŋa rârâni ŋine ipânŋa lâ ŋana iveta ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta muŋgâŋa nenzi ŋgua ipânŋa kanaŋo.”

Yesu iporo ŋgua ŋine lâ, ninenŋa kinzi pâri-tamâta rârâni nde sipile Yesu ku sikâwa silâ.

Kinzi sio Yesu ilâ pa ŋgua nia

Malaka 14:53-65, Luka 22:54,63-71, Yoane 18:12-14,19-24

⁵⁷ Kinzi tamâta ñinde sikai Yesu kaika lâ, ñinennga sikai silâ pa patarawâña tamâta ñalae Kaiafas ne luma. Kinzi pananâña tamâta ñana ñgua tukunja kâ anga kinzi katonâña nde munja sipasau lâ kala simo ñinde. ⁵⁸ Anga Petero nde iyoka Yesu muli ilâ, aku imo malawae mwasa. Iyoka ilâ patarawâña tamâta ñalae ne luma ñinde ne ñgumbi ilo, aku isanona kunzi sambara tamâta. I ilo tu ma imora vetâña mana ma ipânja pa Yesu.

⁵⁹ Kinzi patarawâña tamâta ñalanjala anga kinzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna râranî nde sisarawanzi tamâta pinde simâ tu ma situla nenzi ñgua lanja ñana Yesu ne vetâña kâ. Kinzi ilonzi tu ma sisânda vetâña soki ndia munja Yesu iveta tâ, ñana sikura tu sipu i pâta imâte kâ. ⁶⁰ Mine kala kinzi tamâta râra nde simâ ku siporo sisowe ñgua lanja lâ Yesu tini. Andeta kinzi ñandai situla i ne vetâña soki tonje pwataki nga. Siveta, siveta lee, ñinennga tamâta rua simâ, ⁶¹ aku siporo mine tu, “Tamâta ñine munja iporo tu, ‘Naña akura tu asapira Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâña piti, ñinennga angunu kâki kilo lâ kari nato nâ.’ ”

⁶² Ñinennga patarawâña tamâta ñalae imandi ku ipai Yesu tu, “Wa, noko tini pwâka tu kuporo ñgua tonje lâ kinzi kawanzi, a? Mana mana ñana ñgua ñine kala kinzi sisowe lâ noko tini, a?” ⁶³ Anga Yesu nde iporo ñgua tonje tia, kawa buu nâ imandi. Ñinennga patarawâña tamâta ñalae ipai tu, “Lâ Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata ña, naña aporo kaika tu noko ma kuporo ñgua mao nâ. Tiambo noko nde Kirisi, tiya? Tiambo noko nde Maro Kindeni Natu, tiya?”

⁶⁴ Ñinennga Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Nguani kala noko tamwata kuporo lâ, ande mao nâ. Aku naña apaimi tu lâ zo muli, miki ma kamora naña Tamâta Natu asanona Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata mbau pa wia kâ, aku ma kamora naña ayoka samba ne take-take kulu andue amâ.”

⁶⁵ Patarawâña tamâta ñalae nde ilonjo Yesu ne ñgua ñine, aku marumbu; i wisi nâna ñalae kala isaraka tamwata ne pasawana lâ tini, ku iporo mine tu,

“Oyae, tamâta ñine itu ikai Maro Kindeni nia, aku ñgua kala iporo ñinde nde sakamao ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao! Kinda ma tasarawanzi tamâta pinde kilo ñana sisowe ñgua lâ tamâta ñine tini, ande tia. Kala ñine nâ iporo ñgua pavaligina pa Maro Kindeni, aku miki kalonjo lâ. ⁶⁶ Miki ilomi tu kinda ma taveta mana pa tamâta ñine.” Kinzi nde situ lâ kawa mine, “Iveta soki ñalae, ande kala ara ñana ma sipu pâta imâte.”

⁶⁷ Ñinennga kinzi sisupwara Yesu nao, ku singu mbalaunzi sikatu. Anga pinde nde siponza, ⁶⁸ ku siporo tu, “Wa, noko nde Kirisi, a? Mine nde kuporo ñgua-tulanja tamâta ne ñgua, ku kutula pwataki tu ea ipuno! Kupatu tamâta ñine ña tâ!”

Petero ipatimoa Yesu

Malaka 14:66-72, Luka 22:55-62, Yoane 18:15-18,25-27

⁶⁹ Anga Petero nde isanona nia yo lâ luma ñinde ne ñgumbi ilo. Imo lee, ñinennga wurâta taine tonje iyoka imâ papa ku ipai tu, “O, noko wa, noko kala munja kumo kuku Yesu Galilaya tamwata.” ⁷⁰ Andeta Petero iporo ipatiâmo lâ kinzi râranî naonzi, ku iporo tu, “Naña asama ñgua kala noko kuporo ñinde duvi, ande tia.” ⁷¹ Ñinennga Petero imandi ilâ pa luma ne nzâla kawa ikeno ñgumbi tini. Aku wurâta taine tonje kala imora i, ku ipainzi tamâta simandi laiti tu, “Tamâta ñine nde munja imo kuku Yesu Nasarete Tamwata.” ⁷² Andeta Petero ipatiâmo kilo ku iporo mine tu, “Mao pa âta, naña asama tamâta ñinde tia ndo.” ⁷³ Simo tini nâ, ñinennga tamâta pinde nde simâ ku sipai Petero tu, “Mao kanojo, noko nde tonje lâ kinzi nawalanzi. Noko kawa kaja itula noko kilala pwataki lâ.”

⁷⁴ Ñinennga Petero iporo kaika tu, “Ambo naña alânje, ande naña ano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma izavaru naña; naña asama tamâta ñinde tia ku tia ndo!” Aku walele nâ tatareko tonje isunja kawa. ⁷⁵ Ñinennga Petero ne kalo-ngere ipânja ñana ñgua Yesu munja iporo tu, “Tatareko ma ita isunja kawa tia yo, ande noko ma kuporo kupatimoa naña mbwani nato mine tu

noko kusama naŋa tia.” Ninenŋa Petero iyâti ilâ pa nia yo, aku ita pâta kanaŋo.

27

Sikai Yesu silâ pa Pilata

Malaka 15:1, Luka 23:1, Yoane 18:28

¹ Mbwaile pwataki lâ, ninenŋa kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalaŋala aŋga Isrel ŋgu nenzi katonâŋa nde siporo sipa ŋgua tu ma sio Yesu lâ Rom koipu mbaunzi ilo, tu ma sipu pâta imâte kê. ² Mine kala sipa Yesu lâ wâlo kaika, ku sikai silâ sio i lâ Pilata mbau ilo, i tamâta ŋana ikai Rom ndamwanzi ku ikatonanzi tamâta rârâni simo nia ninde.

Judas imâte lâ

³ Judas, ina munŋa itula Yesu panzi kazâŋa tamâta, ande iloŋo pâri tu kinzi tamâta ŋalaŋala sipa ŋgua lâ ŋana ma sio Yesu ilâ panzi Rom koipu tu ma sipu pâta imâte kê. Ninenŋa Judas ilo ipâŋga malia ndo, ku ikai mbumbu tamâta taitu kanaŋo saŋao (30) ninde imâ, ku ilanzi patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalaŋala sitavanzi katonâŋa taulo kilo. ⁴ Aku ipainzi tu, “Naŋa aveta kiesaka, ŋana tu tamâta kala atula pami ninde, ande i ŋandai iveta soki tonŋe ŋga. Andeta miki kapa ŋgua tu ma sipu i pâta imâte.” Ninenŋa kinzi situ lâ i kawa tu, “Nine nde maka nema malia nde tia. Malia nde keno noko tamwata nâ tini.” ⁵ Ninenŋa Judas isia mbumbu ninde ilâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ilo, aku ilâ ipa wâlo kaika lâ tamwata ŋandola, ku isonŋa indue ipayaula tamwata karae kala imâte lâ.

⁶ Aŋga kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalaŋala nde sikai mbumbu ninde ku siporo imâ warakanzi ŋgininzi tu, “Mbumbu nîne nde koa ŋana tamâta puŋa kê. Mine kala ŋgua tukuŋa indi kaika tu kinda ma tao mbumbu nîne ilâ itogo luma sapâŋa ne mbaliŋa mine ndimo.” ⁷ Tia ku sipa ŋgua tu ma sikai mbumbu ninde ku siko tâno tonŋe, i ŋa tu “Kulo-Puŋa Tamâta Nenzi Tâno”, aku tâno ninde ma ipâŋga itogo kuru nia mine panzi tamâta lombo munŋa soka lawea malawae malawae simo Isrel tâno. ⁸ Mine kala sipatu tâno ninde ŋa

wasaseki tu “Tâno See”, aku ŋoa nîne nde keno mineni lâ zo nîne. ⁹ Mine kala ŋgua tonŋe Maro Kindeni singani io lâ ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta Jeremaia kawa, ande ipâŋga kanaŋo. Ŋgua nîne nde mine:

“Kinzi Isrel ŋgu sipatea tu tamâta ma iko i lâ mbumbu tamâta taitu kanaŋo saŋao (30). Mine nde sikai mbumbu ndainani nâ, ¹⁰ aku siko Kulo-Puŋa Tamâta Nenzi Tâno, ikura tukuŋa Maro Kindeni munŋa itula pa naŋa mine.”

Yesu imandi Pilata nao

Malaka 15:2-5, Luka 23:2-3, Yoane 18:29-38

¹¹ Yesu nde imandi Rom nenzi koipu Pilata nao, aku Pilata ikasonŋa tu, “Noko nde Juda nenzi Koipu Ŋalae, tiya?” Ande Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Noko tamwata kuporo ŋguani ndaina.” ¹² Ninenŋa kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalaŋala sitavanzi kinzi katonâŋa nde sisowe ŋgua kie-kie lâ Yesu tini. Andeta iporo ŋgua tonŋe taulo panzi, ande tia. ¹³ Mine kala Pilata ikasonŋa Yesu tu, “Tiambo ŋgua kala sisowe lâ noko tini ninde, ande kulonŋo tia tâ, a?” ¹⁴ Andeta Yesu iporo ŋgua tonŋe tia. Mine kala Pilata ilo rârâ.

Pilata io Yesu tu ma sipu lâ kêi popole tini imâte

Malaka 15:6-15, Luka 23:13-25, Yoane 18:38-19:15

¹⁵ Aku Rom nenzi mâsi tonŋe nde mine: ikura mbwera mbwera, lâ Juda nenzi kumbwa ninde, ande Pilata uru iyaute tamâta tonŋe munŋa imo luma sakamao ilo iyâti ilâ, ikura kinzi Juda tamâta warakanzi nenzi pateâŋa mine. ¹⁶ Aku lâ zoni ndaina, ande nzanzare tamâta tonŋe imo luma sakamao ilo, i ŋa mine Barabas. ¹⁷ Mine kala kinzi tamâta ŋgu ŋalae nde simâ sipasau lâ Pilata ne luma, ninenŋa Pilata ikasonŋanzi tu, “Miki ilomi tu naŋa ma ayaute tamâta ea imâ pami. Naŋa ma ayaute Barabas, tiya?, ayaute Yesu, tamâta nîne siporo tu i nde Kirisi.” ¹⁸ Pilata nde isama tu kinzi tamâta ŋalaŋala sipadâda nâ ŋana Yesu kê, aku ŋana duvi ninde kê sikai i simâ papa. ¹⁹ Andeta Pilata isanŋona ŋgua nia iporo ŋgua yo, ninenŋa i kaiwa

nde ipasupwa imâ papa mine tu, “Noko ma kuveta vetâna tonge pa tamâta sonde ninde ndimo. Munga mbo, nana amora i nao lâ nanengu mbupuleña tini, aku nîne iveta nana ilongu malia ndo.”

²⁰ Ambo taitu kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalanala anga kinzi katonâna nde sisowe kinzi tamâta ilonzi, kala sisarâwa kaika pa Pilata tu ma iyaute Barabas imâ panzi, ku ma io Yesu tu ma sipu pâta imâte.

²¹ Ninennga Pilata ikasonanzi kilo mine tu, “Miki ilomi tu nana ma ayaute ea lâ kinzi rua nîne imâ pami.” Aku kinzi tamâta sisarâwa mine tu, “Kuyaute Barabas imâ!”

²² Ande Pilata ikasonanzi tu, “Mine nga ma nana aveta mana papa Yesu, tamâta nîne siporo tu i nde Kirisi.” Ninennga kinzi rârani sisarâwa kaika tu, “Kupu lâ kâi popole tini imâte!” ²³ Andeta Pilata ikasonanzi tu, “Nana sâ kâ, a? Iveta vetâna soki ndia.” Andeta sisarâwa kaika ndo tu, “Kupu lâ kâi popole tini imâte!”

²⁴ Pilata isama tu i ikura nana itoto nenzi ngua, nde tia, aku kazâna nala nde laiti nana ipânga kâ. Mine kala iveta mâsi tonge lâ kinzi tamâta naonzi. Ikai lââ ku ipua tamwata mbau, ninennga iporo tu, “Ambo tamâta nîne imâte, ande ninde ma nanengu soki tia. Ninde ma miki warakami nâ nemi soki.” ²⁵ Ninennga kinzi tamâta siporo taulo papa tu, “Ara, soki ndia nana i ne mateña kâ nde ma ikeno pa maka warakama, aku ma ikeno panzi nema vâsa mine nâ!” ²⁶ Siporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga Pilata iyaute Barabas imâ panzi. Aku io Yesu lâ zugu tamâta mbaunzi ilo tu ma sipalili pâta munga lâ, ninennga ma sikai silâ sipu lâ kâi popole tini.

Kinzi zugu tamâta sisawa koipu nala ne pasawana lâ Yesu tini, ku siporo ngua pavaligina papa

Malaka 15:16-20, Luka 23:26-32, Yoane 19:16-17

²⁷ Ninennga Pilata ne zugu tamâta nde sikai Yesu silâ Rom nenzi luma nana pasauña kâ ilo. Ninennga sisarâwa panzi nawalanzi zugu tamâta rârani tu ma simâ singe Yesu. ²⁸ Simâ lâ, ninennga mbaunzi ilâ sikai Yesu ne pasawana piti

lâ tini, aku sisawa pasawana nini tonge lâ tini, itogo kinzi koipu nalanala uru sipasawa lâ tininzi mine. ²⁹ Ninennga simwali wâka-wâka tonge ku sisawa lâ Yesu kulu, aku sio taumbwa tuka tonge ilâ pa mbau wia kâ. Siveta mine lâ, ninennga sipare tukunzi papa, aku siporo ngua pavaligina papa mine tu, “Oe, Juda nenzi koipu nala!” ³⁰ Ninennga sisupwara Yesu tini, aku sikai taumbwa tuka munga sio lâ i mbau ilo ninde, aku sipu i kulu mbwaninzi râra. ³¹ Kinzi zugu tamâta siveta vetâna ninde ndoni sivaligi Yesu lee, ninennga sisawa pasawana nini ninde piti lâ tini, aku sisawa tamwata ne pasawana lâ tini kilo. Ninennga sikai silâ nana sipu lâ kâi popole tini imâte.

Kinzi sipu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini

Malaka 15:21-32, Luka 23:33-43, Yoane 19:17-24

³² Kinzi sipile Jerusalem lawea ku soka silâ, ninennga sipakâtu kuku Sairini lawea warika tonge, i na mine Saimon. Aku kinzi zugu tamâta siveta kaika papa i tu ma ikale Yesu ne kâi popole ilâ kunzi.

³³ Aku silâ lee sipânga nia ndamwa tonge, i na mine Golgata. Nao nîne nde duvi mine tu, “Kulu Kâmba Nia.”

³⁴ Ninennga kinzi zugu tamâta sigema waini tava lââ makisa pinde, aku silua Yesu tu inu kâ. Aku Yesu itogo nuna mwata nâ, andeta tini pwâka, kala inu tia. ³⁵ Ninennga kinzi zugu tamâta sipu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini. Aku sipagui mira itogo satu mine nana sisama tu ea ma ikai Yesu ne pasawana. Siveta lâ, ninennga siwae i ne pasawana. ³⁶ Ninennga sisanona niani ndaina, aku sio tininzi nana Yesu tu ma imâte. ³⁷ Aku lâ Yesu kulu âta, ande singere ngua ninde munga sio i ilâ pa ngua nia nana. Singere ngua mine tu, “Tamâta nîne nde Yesu, ina Juda nenzi koipu nala.”

³⁸ Anga lâ Yesu wangira, ande sisonanzi nzanzare tamwatanzi rua tona. Tonge sipu lâ kâi popole tonge tini papa Yesu tini pa wia kâ, anga tonge nde sipu lâ kâi popole tonge tini papa i tini pa nâsi kâ. ³⁹ Aku tamâta pinde soka nia ninde silâ wa simâ wa, sirurua kakalinzi

papa ku siporo ngua pavaligiŋa mine tu,
⁴⁰ “Oe, noko tamâta ŋana kusapira Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ku kuŋgunu kâki kilo lâ kari ŋato nâ, a? Mine nde kupavila tamwata tâ! Noko kutu Maro Kindeni Natu, ande ara, ŋine nâ kupile kâi popole ku kundue kumâ!” ⁴¹ Aku kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalaŋala anŋa kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ngua tukuŋa kâ anŋa Isrel nenzi katonâŋa, kinzi ŋinde râranî kala siporo ngua pavaligiŋa mine nâ papa. ⁴² Siporo tu, “Opopo, i muŋga ivilanzi tamâta pinde, andeta ikura ŋana ipavila tamwata kâ, ande tia. I nde Isrel nenzi koipu ŋalae, a? Mine nde mambo ŋine nâ ipile kâi popole ku indue imâ, ande kinda ma kalonda tawana i. ⁴³ Mao nâ, i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, kala uru iporo tu, ‘Nanŋa nde Maro Kindeni Natu.’ Ara mbo, ambo Maro Kindeni ilo papa i, ande ara ŋana ŋaina nâ i tamwata ma imâ ivila i.” ⁴⁴ Aku kinzi nzanzare tamwatanzi rua kala sitâra lâ kâi popole simo Yesu wanŋira ŋinde, ande kinzi kala siporo ngua pavaligiŋa kanŋa taituni nâ pa Yesu.

Yesu imâte lâ

Malaka 15:33-41, Luka 23:44-49, Yoane 19:30-37

⁴⁵ Kari ikâki imâ ŋgini lâ, ŋinenŋa kondoma ŋalae itura tâno ndoni. Ikeno mine lee lala lâ, ikura kari tai ŋato. ⁴⁶ Aku kari tai ŋato lâ, ŋinenŋa Yesu isuŋa kawa ŋalae kâki isarâwa mine tu, “Eli, Eli, lema sabatani!” Ngua ŋinde nde duvi mine, “Nenŋu Maro, nenŋu Maro, ŋana sâ kâ ŋga kupu muli pa nanŋa!” ⁴⁷ Aku tamâta pinde simandi tini laiti nde siloŋo Yesu ne ngua ŋinde, andeta siloŋo soki, ku siporo tu, “Ayo, isarâwa papa Ilia!” ⁴⁸ Aku walele nâ nenzi tonŋe ipalilu ilâ ikai nzomo tonŋe, ku ipatuku lâ waini makisa ilo. ŋinenŋa isenŋe lâ lumbi-lumbi tonŋe tini ku isuŋa kâki ilâ papa Yesu kawa tu ma indomo kâ. ⁴⁹ ŋinenŋa tamâta pinde siporo tu, “Ara, mambo tamora ŋga. Tiambo Ilia ma imâ ivila i, tiya?” ⁵⁰ Andeta Yesu nde isarâwa kawa ŋalae kilo, ŋinenŋa imâte lâ.

⁵¹ Aku ndainani nâ lalava matatola ŋalae kala uru itâra Maro Kindeni ne

luma sapâŋa ilo ŋinde nde ipwa pwataki pa âta ku indue papa lâmbu mo rua lâ. Anŋa ogigi ririŋo kala mira ŋalaŋala sipakâtu warakanzi. ⁵² Aku kuru râra kawanzi pareŋge lâ, aku Maro Kindeni ipaŋonzi ne pateâŋa tamâta râra, kinzi ŋinde muŋga simâte ku karaenzi ikeno kuru ilo, ande kala simandi sânda simo vianzi kilo, ⁵³ aku sipile kuru siyâti simâ. Aku muli, lâ zo ŋinde Yesu imandi imo via kilo, ŋinenŋa kinzi tamâta ŋinde nde silâ Jerusalem lawea ilo, aku tamâta râra simo lawea ŋinde nde simoranzi. ⁵⁴ Aku kinzi zugu tamâta sitavanzi nenzi koipu, kinzi ŋinde muŋga sio tininzi pa Yesu tu imâte kâ, ande simora mâsi ŋinde râranî. Simora ogigi ririŋo ku simora mâsi kiekie ŋinde ipâŋga lâ, kala siruru pâta. Aku siporo mine tu, “Mao kananŋo, tamâta ŋine nde Maro Kindeni Natu!”

⁵⁵ Aku taine râra kala simo nia ŋinde tona, kinzini muŋga sipile Galilaya tâno ku soka kuku Yesu sikai kuleŋa papa. Kinzi taine ŋinde nde simandi malawae mwasa ku simora mâsi ŋinde râranî. ⁵⁶ Aku taine ŋato nde simo kunzi taine ngu ŋinde: tonŋe nde Maria, i Makdala lawea taine; anŋa tonŋe nde i nuwaka Maria, ina Yamesi ku Yosepe rua tinanzi; anŋa tonŋe nde Sebedi natu rua tinanzi.

Kinzi sio Yesu karae lâ kuru ilo

Malaka 15:42-47, Luka 23:50-56, Yoane 19:38-42

⁵⁷ Kari indue lala lâ, ŋinenŋa mbaliŋa warika tonŋe lâ Arimatea lawea, i ŋa mine Yosepe, ande imâ ipâŋga Pilata ne luma. I muŋga ipono muli pa Yesu. ⁵⁸ Imâ ipâŋga lâ, ŋinenŋa ino Pilata tu ma ikai Yesu karae, ŋana ma ilâ ikeka kâ. Pilata nde isâu papa ku ipainzi ne zugu tamâta tu Yesu karae ma silua Yosepe. ⁵⁹ ŋinenŋa Yosepe ikai lalava pâne tonŋe ku ilita lâ Yesu karae. ⁶⁰ Iilita lâ, ŋinenŋa ikai Yesu karae ilâ ku io lâ i tamwata ne kuru wasaseki ilo. Kinzi muŋga siveta kuru ŋinde lâ nia mira. ŋinenŋa Yosepe itambumbua mira ŋalae tonŋe ilâ ipono kuru ŋinde kawa. Iveta mine lâ, aku ilâ. ⁶¹ Anŋa Maria, i Makdala taine ŋinde,

kuku nuwaka Maria rua nde sisanona kuru njinde nao kala simo.

Kinzi zugu tamâta sio lâ kuru kawa tini

⁶² Yesu nde imâte lâ wurâta lima, lâ zo njinde kinzi Juda tamâta uru siveta kelekele sonde jana pwareâna ne zo sapâna kâ lâ wurita. Aku mbwale kilo, njinnga kinzi patarawâna tamâta njalanala sitavanzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde silâ jana siporo ngua pa Pilata kâ. ⁶³ Sipasau kuku Pilata lâ, njinnga sipai mine tu, “Tamâta Njale, maka iloma ikai ngua tonge munnga lanjêna tamwata njinde imo via yo mbo iporo njine. Iporo mine tu, ‘Kari njato lâ, njinnga nana ma amandi amo viângu kilo.’” ⁶⁴ Mine nde maka kano pano tu kuonzi ne zugu tamâta tu sika mâsa ku simandi lâ kuru njinde kawa tini laiti ikura kari njato marumbu lâ. Tia ma ne pâri-tamâta simâ sipanawe i karae silâ tâ, aku ma sipainzi tamâta mine tu, ‘Imandi lâ mateja nianzi imo via kilo!’ Ambo siveta mine, ande ngua lanjêna wasaseki njinde nde ma ipole ngua lanjêna munnga iporo njinde.” ⁶⁵ Njinnga Pilata ipainzi tu, “Ara, miki kakainzi zugu tamâta pinde ku kalâ kaveta kuru sonde, jana tamâta tonge ma ikura tu ipanawe i karae, ande tia.” ⁶⁶ Njinnga kinzi silâ ku siveta mâsi tonge lâ kuru ne kawa mira tini, jana itula tu tunja kaika keno jana kuru njinde kâ. Aku sionzi zugu tamâta tu simandi lâ kuru njinde kawa tini laiti tona.

28

Yesu imandi sânda imo via kilo
Malaka 16:1-14, Luka 24:1-49, Yoane 20:1-23

¹ Juda nenzi pwareâna ne zo sapâna marumbu lâ nga. Aku wurita kilo, lâ sânda, mbwale pwataki lâ, njinnga Maria, i Makdala taine, nde ikai nuwaka Maria, aku rua silâ jana simora Yesu ne kuru kâ. ² Andeta walele nâ ogigi ririŋo njalae tina, jana tu Maro Njale ne aŋelo tonge iyoka pa samba indue imâ pa kuru njinde, ku itambumbua mira piti lâ kuru kawa. Itambumbua piti lâ, njinnga isanona mira njinde kulu. ³ Aŋelo njinde

tini nde sinala nia itogo loloa salaga mine, aŋga ne pasawana nde pâne ndo. ⁴ Aku kinzi zugu tamâta kala sikatona kuru njinde nde simora aŋelo njinde, ku siruru pâta kanano. Tininzi ruru, aku patanzi sindue sikeno tâno kulu, sitogonzi mateja tamâta mine.

⁵ Njinnga aŋelo nde ipainzi taine rua tu, “Miki rua karuru ndimo. Nana asama tu miki kamâ tu kamora Yesu, ina munnga itâra lâ kâi popole tini ku imâte lâ. ⁶ Taitu i nde imo nai tia; imandi sânda lâ kala imo via kilo, ikura ngua munnga iporo njinde. Miki rua kamâ kamora nia kala munnga sio karae ndue ikeno njine. ⁷ Ayo, miki walele nâ kalâ kapainzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, ‘Imandi lâ mateja nianzi imo via kilo, kala imunga pami ilâ Galilaya tâno. Miki kalâ ma kasânda i kulu lâ niani ndaina.’ Nana amâ jana atula ngua njine pami, kala atula pami lâ.”

⁸ Aŋelo iporo ngua njine panzi taine rua marumbu lâ, njinnga walele nâ kinzi rua sipile kuru nia ku sipalilu silâ tu siporo ngua njinde panzi Yesu ne pâri-tamâta. Tininzi ruru, andeta ilonzi ndeka pâta lâ. ⁹ Soka nzâla sipalilu silâ yo, njinnga walele nâ Yesu tamwata ipakâtu kunzi ku iporo tu, “Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe imâ pami.” Njinnga kinzi rua sipare tukunzi papa aku mbaunzi ilâ sikale Yesu kie kaika, aku sipanea i. ¹⁰ Njinnga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki karuru ndimo. Kalâ kaporo panzi njingu-nambwe tu mambo silâ Galilaya tâno, ande ma simora nana lâ nia njinde.”

Kinzi zugu tamâta nenzi ngua lanjêna

¹¹ Taine rua njinde nde silâ yo, njinnga kinzi zugu tamâta pinde munnga simandi Yesu ne kuru kawa laiti njinde, ande silâ Jerusalem lawea ilo ku sitapâri panzi patarawâna tamâta njalanala jana vetâna râranî munnga ipânnga panzi njinde. ¹² Njinnga kinzi patarawâna tamâta njalanala sipasau kunzi Isrel ngu nenzi katonâna, aku sipa ngua tu ma mbumbu njalae tina silanzi zugu tamâta njinde. ¹³ Mbumbu silanzi lâ, njinnga sipainzi tu, “Miki ma kaporo ngua mine:

‘Lâ mbo, maka kakeno utu lâ, ñinennga Yesu ne pâri-tamâta sipavea nâ simâ ku sikawea i karae silâ lâ.’ ¹⁴ Ambo Rom nemi koipu ñalae ilonjo ñgua ñine, ande maka ma kaveta ñgua sondu kuku i, ande kala miki ma kasânda malia tonje kulu, ande tia.” ¹⁵ Mine kala kinzi zugu tamâta sikai mbumbu ñinde aku silâ siveta ikura Juda tamâta ñalañala nenzi ñgua mine. Aku tapâriña lanjeña ñine nde ilâ isala nia lâ, kala lâ zo ñine kinzi Juda tamâta pinde uru sitapâri tapâriña ndainani nâ.

Yesu ionzi ne pâri-tamâta tu ma silâ situla pâri ara

Malaka 16:15-18, Luka 24:46-48, Yoane 17:18, 20:21

¹⁶ Aku muli, ñinennga Yesu ne pâri-tamâta sañao kanaño taitu nde soka silâ pa Galilaya tâno. Soka lee sipânnga tuu ñinde Yesu muñga ipainzi tu ma silâ papa ñinde. ¹⁷ Aku matanzi ilâ simora Yesu, ñinennga sipare tukunzi papa ku sipanea i. Anğa kinzi pinde nde ilonzi rua-rua. ¹⁸ Ñinennga Yesu imâ tininzi laiti, aku ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni walo ndoni ilua naña lâ, kala naña akai Maro pa kekelekele râranî lâ samba ilo wa tâno kulu wa. ¹⁹ Mine kala miki kalâ kakura nia nia, aku katu pâri ara panzi tamâta simo tâno ndoni, ñana kinzi ma kalonzi tawana naña kâ. Kalilinzi lâ Tama ña, anğa Natu ña, anğa Koroani Sapâña ña. ²⁰ Aku kapanananzi ñana sipaveta kuku ñgua râranî naña muñga atula pami ñinde. Mao kanaño, naña ma amo kumi ikura zo râranî lee, tâno ñine ne zo marumbu lâ.”

MALAKA Pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ Malaka ingere

Nine nde pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ Malaka ingere, i na tonge tu Yoane Malaka (Pâri Tamâta 12:12). Malaka nandai Yesu ne pâri tamâta nga, andeta ilo-kalo tamâta pinde situ i imo taitu kuku Petero lâ Jerusalem lawea ku ilonjo ngua rârâ nana Yesu ne vetânga wa mâsi wa (1 Petero 5:13). Aku zo pinde Malaka iyoka kuku Paulo ku Banabas rua itula pâri ara panzi tamâta lâ nia pinde (Pâri Tamâta 13:13, 15:38-40). Malaka itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni isupwa Yesu imâ nana iveta wurâta papa i, aku ingere ngua rârâ nana mâsi kaika Yesu munga iveta lâ tâno kulu.

Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata itula ngua Matai 3:1-12, Luka 3:1-20, Yoane 1:6-8,15-37

¹ Nine nde pâri ara nana Maro Kindeni natu Yesu Kirisi kâ.

² Munğani, ngua-tulânga tamâta Aisaia ikai ngua munğa Maro Kindeni iporo pa Kirisi, ku ingere lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Kulonjo nga; nana ma asupwa nanenğu kuleņa tamâta tonge ikai nana kawânğu ngua imunğa pano. I ma iveta noko nzalani sonde.” ³ “Lâ nia bilimu, sarawânga tonge iyoka lâ tamâta tonge kawa imâ mine tu, ‘Kaveta nzâla sonde nana Maro Nalae ma imâ kâ’.”

⁴ Mine kala Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata ipânğa nia bilimu, aku itula ngua panzi tamâta tu ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku silili pâri ara ne lââ, aku Maro Kindeni ma izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi. ⁵ Aku kinzi tamâta ngu nalae nde soka pa Judia tâno wa Jerusalem lawea wa simâ pa Yoane. Kinzi sipatula nenzi kiesaka papa, kala Yoane ililinzi lâ Jodan Lââ. ⁶ Yoane nde uru isawa pasawana munğa sisuta lâ ngoa “kamel” karae, ku ipu ngoa karae lâ kambwane. Aku i uru ika ndemu-ndemu tava sipa sinji itogo kâ kaniņa mwasina.

⁷ Aku i uru itula ngua mine tu, “Tamâta

tonge iyoka nana mulingu mwanga imâ, aku i ne walo nde ipole nanenğu walo. Nana nde tamâta kaa nâ; mine kala nana akura tu atundu lâ i kie tini ku ayaute i kie kâmba ne wâlo piti, ande tia. ⁸ Nana alili miki lâ lââ nâ, anğa i nde ma ililimi lâ Koroani Sapânga.”

*Yoane ilili Yesu
Matai 3:13-17, Luka 3:21-22*

⁹ Pa zo ninde, Yesu ipile Nasarete lawea lâ Galilaya tâno ku iyoka imâ pa Yoane, aku Yoane ilili i lâ Jodan Lââ. ¹⁰ Yesu ipile lââ ku ikâki imâ pa pânğa pwali, ninenğa mata kâki imora samba ipwa pwataki ku Koroani Sapânga itogo bâlu mine indue imâ papa. ¹¹ Aku sarawânga tonge iyoka pa samba imâ mine tu, “Nana natunğu ara kala noko. Nana ilonğu ndo keno pano wa ilonğu ndeka pano wa.”

*Sadana ikai samânga pa Yesu
Matai 4:1-11, Luka 4:1-13*

¹² Aku lâ zoni ndaina Koroani Sapânga ikai Yesu io i lâ nia bilimu tonge. ¹³ Aku imo nia bilimu ninde ikura kari tamâta rua lâ, aku pa zo ninde Sadana imâ tu ikai samânga papa. Yesu nde imo nia ninde kunzi ngoa ngoi, ku kinzi anğelo sikatona i.

Yesu iveta ne wurâta munğa lâ Galilaya tâno

Matai 4:12-17, Luka 4:14

¹⁴ Kinzi kazânga tamâta sio Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata imo luma sakamao ilo lâ, aku pa zoni ndaina Yesu iyoka ilâ pa Galilaya tâno, ku itula Maro Kindeni ne pâri ara panzi. ¹⁵ Aku iporo tu, “Zo nga ipânğa lâ. Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ nga imâ ipânğa laiti lâ. Mine nde miki kapalele ilomi kalomi ku kalomi tawana pâri ara.”

Yesu isarawanzi tamâta napa tu sipono muli papa i

Matai 4:18-22, Luka 5:1-11

¹⁶ Yesu imo tâno ninde ku iyoka Galilaya lââ bwalika pwali, ande mata ilâ imoranzi Saimon ku tai Andaria rua. Kinzi rua sitambira viânga lâ lââ bwalika ilo, nana tu rua uru sikai iņa nana nenzi mbaliņa kâ. ¹⁷ Aku Yesu ipainzi rua mine

tu, “Miki rua kamâ kaponu muli pa naŋa, aku ma apananami ŋana kakainzi tamâta kâ.” ¹⁸ Aku walele nâ kinzi rua sipile nenzi viâŋa ku soka i muli silâ.

¹⁹ Aku Yesu iyoka ilâ, ŋinenŋa imora Yamesi, i Sebedi natu, tava tai Yoane. Kinzi rua kala sisanŋona wâŋga kulu siveta nenzi viâŋa sondu. ²⁰ Aku Yesu walele nâ isarawanzi rua, kala sipile tamanzi Sebedi imo wâŋga kulu tavanzi ne wurâta tamâta, aku kinzi rua soka Yesu muli silâ.

Yesu isoki koroani saka piti lâ tamâta tonŋe ilo

Luka 4:31-37

²¹ Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta ku soka silâ sipâŋga Kaperneam lawea, ŋinenŋa Juda nenzi pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa ipâŋga lâ. Mine kala Yesu ilâ ipanananzi tamâta lâ luma ŋana pasaunŋa kâ ilo. ²² Kinzi silonŋo i ne ŋgua ku wisinzi motutu lâ, ŋana tu i ŋandai ipanananzi itogo kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa kâ uru siveta mine ŋga; ipanananzi itogo i tamwata ikai Maro Kindeni ndamwa kala iporo. ²³ Lâ zoni ndaina tamâta tonŋe imo luma ŋana pasaunŋa kâ ilo kunzi, i muŋga koroani saka ipagagara lâ. Aku isarâwa mine tu, ²⁴ “Yesu Nasarete tamwata, noko kumâ ŋine tu kuveta mana pa maka, a? Tiambo noko kumâ ŋine tu kuzavaruma, tiya? Naŋa asama noko kilala tu noko nde Maro Kindeni ne Tamâta Sapâŋa.”

²⁵ Andeta Yesu imbita ku ipai tu, “Noko kawa buu nâ, ku kupile tamâta ŋine pwâwa kulâ!” ²⁶ ŋinenŋa koroani saka irurua tamâta ŋinde tini, aku itara kawa kâki ŋalae tina ŋinde, ku ipile i ilâ.

²⁷ Aku kinzi tamâta râranzi nde wisinzi motutu, ku sipakasonŋa warakanzi tu, “ŋine nde vetâŋa mana. ŋine nde ŋgua wasaseki ndo! Opopo, tamâta ŋine nde tamâta kaika, kala imbitanzi koroani saka ku sipono muli pa i kawa ŋgua!”

²⁸ Mine kala Yesu parina ilâ walele nâ isala Galilaya tâno ndoni.

Yesu iveta Petero ana taine tini ara kilo
Matai 8:14-15, Luka 4:38-39

²⁹ Kinzi sipile luma ŋana pasaunŋa kâ ku siyâti silâ pa nia yo, aku silâ Saimon ku tai Andaria rua nenzi luma ilo. Anga Yamesi ku Yoane rua kala soka kunzi silâ. ³⁰ Andeta Saimon ana taine ikeno ne kenonŋa nia, ikai pukonŋa ndamwa nâna. Aku walele nâ kinzi sitapâri papa Yesu ŋana i kâ. ³¹ ŋinenŋa Yesu ilâ pa taine ŋinde, ikai i mbau ku igagati imandi sânda. Aku pukonŋa ipile taine ŋinde, kala i tini ara kilo, kala ilâ isu kâpwa panzi.

Yesu ivetanzi pukonŋa tamâta râra tininzi mbalaunzi ara kilo

Matai 8:16-17, Luka 4:40-44

³² Simo lee ku lala, kari indue kudu lâ, ŋinenŋa kinzi tamâta sikainzi pukonŋa tamâta simâ pa Yesu, sitavanzi tamâta pinde koroani saka sipagagaranzi lâ. ³³ Aku tamâta râranzi simo lawea ŋinde nde sipasau lâ luma ŋinde ne nzâla kawa tini marumbu lâ. ³⁴ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde nde sikai pukonŋa kie-kie, andeta Yesu ivetanzi tininzi mbalaunzi ara kilo, ku isokinzi koroani saka râra piti lâ ilonzi wa. Andeta kinzi koroani saka sisama i kilala, kala itu kaika panzi tu ma kawanzi buu nâ.

Yesu iyoka Galilaya tâno itula ŋgua panzi

³⁵ Lâ mboyu ŋana yo, ande Yesu imandi iyâti pa nia yo ku ilâ nia ŋgaŋe tonŋe, aku ino pa Maro Kindeni imo ŋinde. ³⁶ Anga Saimon tavanzi ninambwe nde siroto ŋana i simâ. ³⁷ Kinzi siroto lee sisânda kulu lâ, ŋinenŋa sipai tu, “Wa, kinzi tamâta râranzi nde siroto ŋanano.”

³⁸ Andeta Yesu iporo tauilo panzi tu, “Kinda ma tamo lawea ŋine nâ tia. Ayo, toka talâ pa lawea pinde keno laiti nai, ŋana tu naŋa atu atula Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua pa kinzi wa. Naŋa amâ ŋana aveta mine kâ.” ³⁹ Aku iyoka ikura Galilaya tâno ndoni itula ŋgua panzi lâ nenzi luma ŋana pasaunŋa kâ ndoni ilo, ku isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi tava.

Yesu iveta tamâta tonŋe tini saga-saga ipâŋga mbâra-mbâra kilo
Matai 8:2-4, Luka 5:12-14

⁴⁰ Aku tamâta tonje tini saga-saga nde imâ pa Yesu ku ita papa. Tamâta njinde ipare tuku itundu lâ Yesu kie tini ku iporo tu, “Ambo noko ilo tu kuveta mine, ande noko pwura nana kuveta nana tiningu ipânga mbâra-mbâra.”

⁴¹ Aku Yesu kalo sukânga nana kala isunga mbau ilâ itaño tamâta njinde tini ku ipai tu, “Nana ilongu tu aveta mine; kala njine nâ noko kupânga mbâra-mbâra!”

⁴² Aku ndainani nâ pukonja saga-saga njinde marumbu lâ, kala ipânga tini mbâra-mbâra lâ.

⁴³ Njenga Yesu itu ngua kaika papa, ku walele nâ io i ilâ. ⁴⁴ Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Noko kulonjo sondo nga; noko ma kutapâri pa tamâta tonje nana vetânga kala ipânga pano njine ndimo. Kulâ kupatula tini pa patarawânga tamâta, aku kuveta patarawânga nana tini mbâra-mbâra kâ, ikura Mose ne ngua tukuja itula mine. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande kinzi tamâta ma sisama tu noko ne pukonja nde marumbu lâ.” ⁴⁵ Andeta tamâta njinde ilâ ku itula vetânga rârâni njinde pwataki, kala tapârînga njinde nde ilâ ikura nia pinde lâ. Mine kala Yesu ikura tu ilâ ipânga tamâta naonzi lâ lawea tonje ilo, ande tia. I imo nia nganje nâ, andeta kinzi tamâta sipile nenzi lawea rârâni ku simâ papa i.

2

Yesu iveta tamâta tonje kie-mbalau sakamao ipânga ara kilo

Matai 9:1-8, Luka 5:17-26

¹ Zo pinde ilâ lâ, njenga Yesu ilâ pa Kaperneam lawea kilo. Aku kinzi tamâta silonjo ngua tu i imo luma ilo. ² Mine kala tamâta rârâ sipasau lâ luma njinde, kala nia maa tonje ikeno lâ nzâla kawa, ande tia. Aku Yesu imo itula Maro Kindeni ne ngua panzi. ³ Njenga tamâta pinde sikai pukonja tamâta tonje simâ papa. Tamâta njinde kie-mbalau ndoni imâte lâ. Aku tamâta napa sindawe pukonja tamâta njinde sikai simâ. ⁴ Andeta kinzi tamâta nde sipasâe ndo lâ, kala sikura tu sikai pukonja tamâta njinde simâ Yesu tini laiti, ande tia. Tia ku sikai sikâki luma Yesu imo njinde kulu, ku sitikia luma ne mende

tonje piti. Sitikia mende tonje piti lâ, njenga siti pukonja tamâta ikeno rombe-rombe kulu njinde indue Yesu nao.

⁵ Aku Yesu isama kinzi tamâta njinde kilalanzi pwataki tu nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno pa i. Mine kala ipai pukonja tamâta njinde tu, “Natungu, nana azavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ tini.”

⁶ Anga kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ pinde nde simo njinde, ku ilonzi kalonzi iporo mine tu, ⁷ “Wa, nana sâ kâ nga tamâta njine iporo mine, a? Itu ikai Maro Kindeni nia kala iporo ngua ara tia ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao! Noko tamâta tonje pwura nana kuzavaru kiesaka piti lâ tamâta tininzi tia ndo! Maro Kindeni simbo nâ ikura tu iveta mine.”

⁸ Yesu ipasama lâ tamwata ilo kalo tu nenzi ilo-kalo mine nde keno panzi. Mine kala walele nâ ipainzi tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga miki nemi ilo-kalo mine keno pami, a? ⁹ Mao nâ, nana akura tu apai pukonja tamâta njine mine tu, ‘Nana azavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ tini’. Aku mine nâ, nana akura apai tu, ‘Noko kumandi sânda, ku pwai ne rombe-rombe pwoka kulâ’. Ayo, ngua ndia ma itula nanengu walo pwataki pami, a? ¹⁰ Andeta nana ilongu tu miki ma kasama njine: nana Tamâta Natu akai Maro Kindeni ndamwa lâ tâno njine kulu, ikura nana azavaru kiesaka piti lâ tamâta tininzi.” Yesu iporo ngua njine panzi lâ, njenga ipai pukonja tamâta njinde tu, ¹¹ “Nana apaino tu kumandi sânda, pwai ne rombe-rombe, ku pwoka kulâ pa tamwata ne luma!” ¹² Aku ndainani nâ tamâta njinde imandi ku walele nâ ikai ne rombe-rombe kâki ku iyoka tamâta naonzi ilâ. Mine kala kinzi tamâta rârâni wisinzi motutu lâ, aku sipanea Maro Kindeni na siporo tu, “Munga kinda tamora mâsi tonje irerege kuku mâsi njinde, ande tia ndo!”

Yesu isarawa Livai (i na tonje Matai) tu ipono muli papa

Matai 9:9-15, Luka 5:27-35

¹³ Njenga Yesu ipile nia njinde ku ilâ, aku ilâ pa sâwa lâ lââ bwalika pwali. Aku tamâta ngu nalae nde simâ papa, ku itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua panzi

ipanananzi. ¹⁴ Aku iyoka ilâ, ande mata ilâ imora Livai, i Alfius natu, iveta wurâta lâ Rom nenzi luma nana mbumbu kaina kâ isanona ninde. Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Noko kumâ, kupono muli pa nana.” Aku imandi iyoka i muli ilâ.

¹⁵ Aku muli, zo tonge, ninennga Yesu ilâ Livai ne luma ilo ku isanona ika kâpwa kuku. Aku kinzi mbumbu-kaina tamwatanzi ngu njalae, sitavanzi kiesaka tamwatanzi pinde, nde isanona sika kunzi Yesu nga ne pâri-tamâta, nana tu kinzi tamâta mine râra uru soka kuku Yesu. ¹⁶ Anga kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ pinde, kinzi lâ Parisai ngu, ande simora tu Yesu ika kunzi kiesaka tamwatanzi wa kinzi mbumbu-kaina tamâta sakamao wa. Mine kala sipainzi Yesu ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Wa, nana sâ kâ nga i ika kunzi tamâta sakamao nana mbumbu kaina kâ wa kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi wa, a?”

¹⁷ Andeta Yesu ilonjo ngua njine, ku ipainzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta tininzi ara uru silâ pa tamâta nana ivetanzi pukonja kâ, ande tia. Kinzi pukonja tamâta nâ uru silâ pa tamâta nana ivetanzi pukonja kâ. Nana ndandai amâ tâno kulu nana asarawanzi kinzi vetâna ara warakanzi nga. Nana amâ nana asarawanzi kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi.”

Situ kaika nana kâpwa kâ

Matai 9:10-15, Luka 5:27-35

¹⁸ Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata ne pâri-tamâta anga kinzi Parisai tamâta nde zo pinde uru situ kaika nana kâpwa kâ, nana ma sikai nonja kâ. Mine nde kinzi tamâta pinde simâ sikasonja Yesu tu, “Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata ne pâri-tamâta anga kinzi Parisai nenzi pâri-tamâta uru situ kaika nana kâpwa kâ. Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga noko ne pâri-tamâta ndandai siveta mine nga, a?”

¹⁹ Aku Yesu isia ngua lâ tamwata tini ku ipainzi tu, “Ambo tamâta tonge itu ikâe, ande i ninambwe kinzi ma situ kaika nana kâpwa kâ lâ zo ninde i imo kunzi, ande ma tia. Nana tu pakâena tamwata imo kunzi yo, kala kinzi ma situ kaika nana kâpwa kâ, ande tia. ²⁰ Taitu muli, lâ zo ninde kinzi tamâta pinde ma sikai

pakâena tamâta ninde piti lâ ninambwe ngininzi, ninennga lâ zoni ndaina kinzi ma kalonzi sukâna ku ma situ kaika nana kâpwa kâ.”

Yesu isia ngua nana i ne mâsi wasaseki, anga kinzi nenzi mâsi singa

Matai 9:16-17, Luka 5:36-39

²¹ Ninennga Yesu iporo tu, “Kinzi tamâta uru sisaraka lalava wasaseki katiŋe ku sisuta ipono pasawana singa râge-râge, ande tia. Ambo siveta mine, ande lalava nana ipono pasawana râge-râge ninde ma ipasangu ku ma isaraka pasawana kilo, kala ma râge-râge ipwa njalae kilo.

²² Anga kinzi tamâta uru siwuwu waini waseki lâ ngoa karae patu singa ilo, ande tia. Ambo siveta mine, ande waini ma ipondi kâki ku iveta ngoa karae patu singa ipwa pwataki. Ninennga waini ma imalinji kaa nâ lâ tâno kulu, aku ngoa karae patu kala ma ipânga sakamao tava. Mine kala kinzi tamâta uru siwuwu waini waseki lâ ngoa karae patu wasaseki nâ ilo.”

Tunja kaika nana wurâta kaina lâ pwareâna ne zo sapâna

Matai 12:1-8, Luka 6:1-5

²³ Zo tonge, lâ Juda nenzi pwareâna ne zo sapâna tonge, Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nde soka silâ sipânga kâpwa ‘wit’ ne tâno ngini. Aku ne pâri-tamâta sisiki ‘wit’ kanajo pinde sika. ²⁴ Andeta kinzi Parisai tamâta sipai Yesu tu, “Wa! Ngua tukuja ikeno tu kinda ma taveta wurâta tonge lâ zo sapâna ndimo. Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga kinzi sipu ngua tukuja utu, a?”

²⁵ Andeta Yesu iporo ngua taulo panzi tu, “Tiambo miki ndandai kaponjo ngua nana vetâna ninde timbunda Daviti iveta, lâ zo ninde putole ipu i tavanzi ne tamâta, a? ²⁶ Lâ zo ninde Abaiata imo patarawâna tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae, aku Daviti ilâ Maro Kindeni ne luma ilo ku mbau ilâ ikai puroja ninde kinzi patarawâna tamâta munja sipatarâwa pa Maro Kindeni. Patarawâna tamâta njalae puroja ninde ilua Daviti, ninennga Daviti ika kunzi ne tamâta. Andeta ngua

tukuŋa ikeno tu kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta simbonzi nâ ma sika puroŋa ŋinde.”

²⁷ Ninenŋa Yesu ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni ŋandai ionzi tamâta ŋana sisuka pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa ŋga. Io pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa ŋana ma isukanzi tamâta. ²⁸ Mine nde naŋa Tamâta Natu akai maro pa pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa tava.”

3

Yesu iveta tamâta tonŋe mbalau saka-mao ipâŋga ara kilo lâ pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa

Matai 12:9-14, Luka 6:6-11

¹ Zo tonŋe Yesu ilâ luma ŋana pasaŋa kâ ilo. Aku tamâta tonŋe imo ndaina, i mbalau tonŋe panzukuma lâ. ² Anŋa kinzi tamâta pinde sio ŋana Yesu kâ. Kinzi situ sisama mine; tiambo i ma iveta tamâta ŋinde tini ara kilo lâ pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa, tiya? Kinzi situ ma sio Yesu lâ ŋgua nia ŋana ŋinde kâ. ³ Aku Yesu ipai tamâta mbalau sakamao ŋinde tu, “Noko kumâ kumandi ŋai.”

⁴ Ninenŋa ikasonŋanzi tu, “Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa isâu pa kinda tu ma taveta vetâŋa ara lâ pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa, tiya?, taveta vetâŋa sakamao. Aku ŋgua tukuŋa isâu pa kinda tu ma tavi-lanzi tamâta lâ zo sapâŋa tu simo ara, tiya?, tayaulanzi.” Taitu kinzi siporo tia, kawanzi buu nâ.

⁵ Aku i mata kikimbwaki ilea panzi ku wisi nâna. Imora tu kinzi taŋanzi kaika ndo, kala i ilo malia ŋana ŋinde kâ. Ninenŋa ipai tamâta ŋinde tu, “Kusowea mbalau.” Isowea mbalau lâ, aku mbalau ipâŋga ara kilo. ⁶ Aku ndainani nâ kinzi Parisai tamâta simandi silâ, aku sipasau kunzi Herot ne tamâta. Kinzi silâ taitu sipa ŋgua tu ma siroto nzâla ŋana sipu Yesu pâta imâte.

Kinzi ŋgu ŋalae sipasau lâ lââ bwalika tini laiti

Matai 12:15-16, Luka 6:17-19

⁷ Ninenŋa Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta ku sipile lawea ŋinde silâ pa lââ bwalika. Aku tamâta ŋgu ŋalae nde soka kuku i. Kinzi ŋinde nde papa Galilaya tâno,

⁸ anŋa Judia tâno, anŋa Jerusalem lawea, anŋa Idumea tâno, anŋa Jodan lââ tini pinde, anŋa Tair lawea wa Saidon lawea wa. Kinzi ŋgu ŋalae tina nde siloŋo pâri ŋana mâsi kie-kie Yesu iveta ŋinde, kala simâ papa. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Yesu muŋga ivetanzi pukonŋa tamâta râra tininzi mbalaunzi ara kilo. Mine kala kinzi pukonŋa tamâta râra simâ sinŋe i lâ. Kinzi situ ma sio mbalaunzi ilâ sitaŋo i. Mine kala Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Tamâta ŋgu ŋalae simo ŋai kala sipono naonŋu. Mine nde kao wâŋga tonŋe yâti tu ma nakâki kulu.” ¹¹ Anŋa kinzi koroani saka simora i kilala pwataki, kala situndu lâ Yesu nao sisarâwa mine tu, “Noko nde Maro Kindeni Natu!” ¹² Andeta iporo kaika indi panzi tu ma situla i parina mine ndimo.

Yesu ipateanzi pâri-tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua

Matai 10:1-4, Luka 6:12-16

¹³ Ninenŋa Yesu ikâki tuu kulu, ku isarawanzi tamâta pinde i ilo panzi ŋinde tu ma simâ papa. ¹⁴ Simâ lâ, ninenŋa ipateanzi tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua tu ma simo kuku i. Ipateanzi tu ma muli isupwanzi silâ situla Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua, ¹⁵ aku i walo ilanzi sikai i ndamwa ŋana sisokinzi koroani saka piti tona. ¹⁶ I ipatea Saimon ku io ŋoa Petero lâ tini, ¹⁷ aku ipatea Yamesi, i Sebedi natu, tava tai Yoane, ku ipatu kinzi rua ŋanzi tonŋe tu, “Boanesis”. (Ŋoa ŋinde nde duvi mine tu, “Tamâta Sitogo Mbamba Ipu”.) ¹⁸ Aku ipateanzi Andaria, ŋga Pilip, ŋga Bartolomyu, ŋga Matai, ŋga Tomas, ŋga Yamesi i Alfius natu, ŋga Tadius, ŋga Saimon Selot, ¹⁹ anŋa Judas Iskariot, ina ma muli ikai kulu-pâŋga ŋana Yesu kâ ku io ilâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo.

Kinzi tamâta pinde siporo tu Yesu ikai wurâta kuku Belsebul, ina koroani saka nenzi koipu ŋalae

Matai 12:31-32, Luka 11:14-22

²⁰ Yesu ipateanzi tamâta ŋinde lâ, ninenŋa ilâ pa luma kilo. Andeta kinzi tamâta ŋgu ŋalae nde sipasau kuku kilo ku sipono nao, kala Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta sikura tu sisarâwa sika, ande tia.

²¹ Aku Yesu see kinzi siloŋo pâri ŋana ŋinde kâ, kala simâ tu sikale i kaika kâ. Kinzi siporo tu, “Opopo, ipânga kapa lâ.”

²² Aŋga kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa kâ pinde nde sipile Jerusalem lawea sindue simâ, ku sivaligi Yesu tu, “Belsebul, i ŋa tonje Sadana, ande ipagagara i lâ. Mine kala ikai koroani saka nenzi koipu ŋalae ŋinde ne walo ku isokinzi koroani saka piti.”

²³ Mine kala Yesu isarawanzi tu simâ kuku, ku isia ŋgua panzi mine tu, “Mana mana ŋga Sadana ma ikura tu isoki i tamwata ne ŋgu, a?”

²⁴ Miki kalomi ŋgere sondo ŋga; ambo kinzi tamâta nenzi lawea taitu ma sipwa pwataki simo ŋgu rua ku sikai kazâŋa pa warakanzi, ande lawea ŋinde ma sipayaula ndo. ²⁵ Ambo tamâta tonje natu-timbu ma sipwa pwataki simo ŋgu rua ku sikai kazâŋa pa warakanzi, ande ŋgu ŋinde ma sipayaula ndo. ²⁶ Aku mine nâ, ambo Sadana ikai kazâŋa pa tamwata kala ne ŋgu sipwa pwataki, ande i ma ikura tu imo tia, ŋana tu i ne walo ma marumbu lâ. ²⁷ Mao nâ, tamâta tonje ikura tu iyoka kaa nâ ilâ tamâta kaika tonje ne luma ilo ku ikai i ne kelekele, ande tia. I ma wâlo nâ ipa tamâta kaika ŋinde muŋga lâ ŋga. Ambo iveta mine lâ, ŋinenŋa i ma ikai tamâta ŋinde ne kelekele râranî keno ne luma ilo ŋinde marumbu lâ. ²⁸ Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami; tamâta nenzi kiesaka kie-kie wa ŋgua sakamao ŋinde wa, ande Maro Kindeni ikura tu izavaru kiesaka ŋinde râranî piti lâ tininzi. ²⁹ Ambo taitu tamâta ea iporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâŋa, ande Maro Kindeni ma izavaru kiesaka ŋinde piti lâ tini, ande tia. Tamâta ŋinde ne kiesaka ŋinde ma keno papa mine ku imo nâ.”

³⁰ Yesu iporo mine ŋana duvi ŋine kâ; kinzi muŋga siporo tu, “Koroani saka ipagagara i.”

*Ea kinzi nde Yesu tina wa tai wa
Matai 12:46-50, Luka 8:19-21*

³¹ Lâ zoni ndaina Yesu tina wa tai kinzi nde simâ sipânga kala simandi nia yo, ku sipasupwa imâ papa. Kinzi situ i ma imâ imoranzi. ³² Aŋga tamâta ŋgu ŋalae nde

sisanona sinje i lâ, aku kinzi pinde sipai Yesu tu, “Kuloŋo, noko tina wa tai kinzi nde simâ simandi nia yo kala sisarâwa pano.”

³³ Andeta iporo taulo panzi tu, “Naŋa nana wa taiŋgu wa nde ea kinzi.”

³⁴ Ninenŋa i mata ilea panzi tamâta ŋinde kala sisanona sinje i lâ, ku iporo tu, “Naŋa nana wa taiŋgu wa kala simo ŋai! ³⁵ Naŋa tu tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa mine, ande kinzi ŋinde sitogo naŋa taiŋgu wa mwanenŋu wa nana wa.”

4

*Ŋgua tambirâŋa ŋana tamâta ilinji
kaniŋa vâsa lâ tâno ilo*

Matai 13:1-17, Luka 8:4-10

¹ Zo tonje Yesu imandi kilo ŋana ipanananzi tamâta lâ Galilaya lââ bwalika pwali. Aku ŋgu kambwanenzi ŋalae ŋinde nde simâ sipasau pasâe ndo lâ i tini. Mine kala ikâki wânga tonje kulu isanona. Aŋga kinzi tamâta nde simandi sâwa. ² Ninenŋa Yesu iporo ŋgua siâŋa râra ŋinde ipanananzi tu, ³ “Miki kaloŋo ŋga. Tamâta tonje iyoka ilâ ilinji kaniŋa vâsa lâ tâno ilo. ⁴ Ilinji ilâ, ande vâsa pinde nde imbe indue nzâla-kawa, aku sii simâ sika marumbu lâ. ⁵ Aŋga vâsa pinde nde imbe indue tâno mira-mira. Tâno ŋinde nde matatola koŋa tia, kala mata ipânga walele. ⁶ Andeta kari ikâki imâ ikana. Aku kâpwa ŋinde ne mburumburu kaika tia, kala ngâla-ngâla ndo lâ, kala imâte. ⁷ Aŋga vâsa pinde nde imbe indue wâlo mata-mata ngininzi. Aku wâlo ŋinde ipânga ŋalae ku ilita, kala kanaŋo ipânga tia. ⁸ Aŋga vâsa pinde nde imbe indue tâno ara kulu, aku ipânga ŋalae ku ipula kanaŋo. Pinde ipula kanaŋo tamâta taitu kanaŋo saŋao (30), aŋga pinde nde ipula kanaŋo tamâta ŋato (60), aŋga pinde nde ipula kanaŋo tamâta ŋalae taitu (100).”

⁹ Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ambo miki taŋami keno, ande kaloŋo ŋgua ŋine sondo.”

*Yesu ne mâsi ŋana iporo ŋgua tam-
birâŋa nâ, ne duvi*

¹⁰ Muli nga, ngu njalae njinde nde silâ lâ, njineŋga kinzi pâri-tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua sitavanzi tamâta pinde uru simo kunzi njinde, ande sikasoŋa Yesu njana ngua tambirâŋa njinde duvi kâ. ¹¹ Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni itula ngua paveâŋa ne duvi pwataki pami njana i ne mâsi njana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Anŋa kinzi tamâta simo niaka ande siloŋo ngua tambirâŋa nâ. ¹² Nana tu muŋga ngua-tulâŋa tamâta Aisaia ingere ngua lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Kinzi matanzi ma pareŋge, andeta ma simora kelekele tonŋe tia. Aku ma sitambira taŋanzi, andeta ma sisama ngua duvi kilala tia. Ambo kinzi simo mine tia, ande ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi, kala Maro Kindeni ma izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi. Andeta tia.’ ”

Ngua tambirâŋa njana vâsa liŋiŋa kâ, ne duvi

Matai 13:18-23, Luka 8:11-15

¹³ Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ambo miki kazizâla njana ngua tambirâŋa njine duvi, ande miki ma kakura tu kasama ngua tambirâŋa rârâni ne duvi mâsi mana, a? ¹⁴ Kaniŋa vâsa kala tamâta iliŋi njinde, ande itogo Maro Kindeni ne ngua. ¹⁵ Kinzi tamâta pinde sitogo vâsa njinde imbe indue nzâla-kawa, njana tu kinzi siloŋo Maro Kindeni ne ngua lâ taŋanzi, andeta lâ zoni ndaina Sadana imâ ku ikawea nguani ndaina piti lâ ilonzi. ¹⁶ Anŋa tamâta pinde nde sitogo vâsa njinde imbe indue tâno mira-mira. Kinzi siloŋo ngua ku sikai walele nâ, aku sindeka njana. ¹⁷ Andeta kinzi sikai ngua njinde kaika tia. Mine kala simo zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, aku muli nga tamâta pinde simâ situ siveta malia panzi ku siveta kenzi sakamao panzi njana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ. Mine kala kinzi nenzi kalo-tawana imbe walele nâ. ¹⁸ Anŋa kinzi tamâta pinde nde sitogo vâsa njinde imbe indue wâlo mata-mata ngininzi. Kinzi siloŋo ngua, ¹⁹ andeta ilonzi njalae njana tâno ne kelekele, aku ilonzi njalae njana sigona mbaliŋa rârâ, kala ilonzi yosi njana tonŋe-tonŋe

rârâ. Aku ilo-kalo njinde iveta kalo-lokoni panzi, kala siveta vetâŋa ara pinde tia. ²⁰ Anŋa kinzi tamâta pinde nde sitogo vâsa njinde imbe indue tâno ara kulu. Kinzi siloŋo ngua ku sikai sipaveta kuku, kala siveta vetâŋa ara rârâ, itogo kanaŋonzi mine; pinde siveta vetâŋa ara tamâta taitu kanaŋo saŋao (30), anŋa pinde siveta vetâŋa tamâta njato (60), anŋa pinde nde siveta vetâŋa tamâta njalae taitu (100).”

Kinda uru tao sinâla lâ peke kulu

Matai 5:15-16, Luka 8:16-18, 11:33-36

²¹ Njineŋga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kinda uru takai sinâla ku tao lâ kondo kalo wa peke kalo, ande tia. Kinda uru tao sinâla ikeno peke kulu. ²² Aku mine nâ, ngua ndia rârâni ikeno paveâŋa, njinde miki ma katula pwataki ipâŋga nia yo, njana kinzi tamâta ma sikura tu sisama ngua rârâni duvi. ²³ Ambo miki taŋami keno, ande kaloŋo ngua njine sondo.”

²⁴ Njineŋga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ngua ndia miki kaloŋo, ande njinde miki ma ilomi ipatea sondo. Nana tu tamâta ea itambira taŋa sondo pa Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ande Maro Kindeni ma itula ngua njinde ne duvi pwataki papa i, aku ma itula ngua pinde kilo papa tava. ²⁵ Mao nâ, tamâta ea ikai ilo-kalo njana Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa paveâŋa kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ma ilo-kalo njalae ilua i. Anŋa tamâta ea tini pwâka tu ikai ilo-kalo njinde, ande ilo-kalo tini-mwata i muŋga ikai, ande njinde Maro Kindeni ma ikai saŋe.”

Ngua tambirâŋa njana kaniŋa kanaŋo ipâŋga

²⁶ Aku Yesu iporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne mâsi njana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, ande itogo tamâta iliŋi kaniŋa vâsa lâ tâno ilo. ²⁷ Ikura mbo mbo tamâta njinde ikeno, anŋa kari kari imandi ku iyoka. Andeta vâsa njinde ipâŋga ilâ njalae mâsi mana; ande tamâta njinde isama njine tia. ²⁸ Nana tu tâno tamwata nâ iveta wurâta papa vâsa ku iveta kâpwa ipâŋga. Mata ipâŋga muŋga, njineŋga io lau, aku mwanga nga kanaŋo ipâŋga njalae itumbua mata. ²⁹ Aku muli

nga kanaŋo njinde ipânnga njalae lâ, kala tâno warika njinde isupwanzi ne wurâta tamâta tu sikai nenzi pila silâ njana sitoto kâ. Njana tu kâpwa gonâŋa ne zo nde imâ ipânnga lâ.”

Ngua tambirâŋa njana kaniŋa vâsa mota mwata

Matai 13:31-32, Luka 13:18-19

³⁰ Njineŋga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Kinda ma taporo ngua mana njana tatula Maro Kindeni ne mâsi njana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ ipânnga nia yo. Kinda ma tasia ngua mana njana tatula njinde pwataki. ³¹ Maro Kindeni ne mâsi njinde nde itogo kaniŋa ‘mastet’ vâsa. Mastet vâsa njandai irerege kuku vâsa râra kinzi tamâta uru sipau lâ tâno ilo nga. I nde mota mwata, itogo paulo mine. ³² Tamâta ipau vâsa njinde lâ, njineŋga kâi mastet njinde ipânnga aku ilâ njalae tina lâ, aku i ne luandondo ipolenzi kaniŋa kie-kie rârani uru sipau lâ tâno ilo. I laka njalae njinde, kala kinzi sii kie-kie uru sipagona simâ sisajona ne laka kulu.”

Yesu iporo ngua tambirâŋa nâ

³³ Yesu iporo ngua panzi tamâta, ande iporo ngua tambirâŋa râra mine, ipakura kuku nenzi ilo-kalo njinde. ³⁴ I njandai iporo ngua râra ipânnga nia yo panzi nga. Iporo ngua tambirâŋa râra panzi. Andeta i uru ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta silâ pa nia ngane, njineŋga itula ngua njinde rârani duvi pwataki panzi.

Yesu itu ngua kaika pa kâla-lawea, kala pâti kii lâ

Matai 8:23-27, Luka 8:22-25

³⁵ Aku lâ zoni ndaina, kari indue lala lâ, njineŋga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Ayo, kinda ma tambwaliu talâ pa lâa bwalika tini pinde.” ³⁶ Aku sipilenzi tamâta ngu njalae njinde, ku sikâki wânnga munnga Yesu isajona njinde kulu. Aku sikai Yesu tava silâ. Annga wânnga pinde nde silâ kunzi tava. ³⁷ Andeta lawea iyoka more-more njalae ku ne kâla kâki ilinji lâ wânnga ilo, aku lâa pipi lâ. ³⁸ Annga Yesu nde ikulanda kulânda tonge ku ikeno wânnga ilo pa muli kâ. Mine kala

kinzi sipaŋo Yesu ku sipai tu, “Pananâŋa! Laiti njana kinda tambwatu ke kâ, andeta noko kalo sukâŋa tia tâ!”

³⁹ Aku Yesu imandi itu ngua kaika pa lawea ku ipai tu, “Kura lâ! Pâti kii lâ!” Aku ndainani nâ lawea pâti kii lâ, aku kâla imâte lâ. ⁴⁰ Njineŋga ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Njana sâ kâ nga miki karuru pâta, a? Miki nemi kalo tawana nde kirimwata nâ!”

⁴¹ Andeta kinzi siruru pâta kanaŋo ku siporo nenzi mine tu, “Opopo, tamâta njine nde tamâta mana kala iporo kaika pa kâla-lawea, aku kinzi kala sipaloŋo pa i kawa ngua!”

5

Yesu isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta kapa tonge ilo

Matai 8:28-34, Luka 8:26-39

¹ Kinzi silâ lee sitoa lâa bwalika tini pinde, lâ kinzi Gerasa nenzi tâno. ² Yesu ipile wânnga itoa lâ, njineŋga walele nâ tamâta tonge ipakâtu kuku, i koroani saka ipagagara lâ. Tamâta njinde imo potomule lâ kuru nia, kala iyoka pa njinde imâ. ³ Tamâta njinde uru ikeno ngânza ilo lâ kuru nia njinde. Munnga, kinzi tamâta pinde sipa wâlo kaika lâ i tini, andeta kala njine sikura tu siveta mine kilo, ande tia. ⁴ Munnga, ikura zo râra kinzi sipa i kie-mbalau lâ wâlo kaika. Andeta i uru itaki wâlo kaika njinde utu. I nde tamâta kaika ndo, kala tamâta tonge ikura tu ikai i kaika, ande tia. ⁵ Ikura kari wa mbo wa, tamâta njinde imo kuru nia wa tuu kulu wa, aku uru kawa pakâe ipaive tamwata karae lâ mira tu ma ipayaula pâta imâte.

⁶ Tamâta kapa njinde imandi imo malawae, andeta mata ilâ imora Yesu kala ipalilu imâ ku ipare tuku papa. ⁷⁻⁸ Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Noko koroani saka naji, noko kupile tamâta njine ku pwâwa kulâ!” Andeta koroani saka isarâwa kaika ndo ku iporo tu, “Yesu, Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata Natu, noko kutu kuveta mana pa naja, a? Naja ano pano lâ Maro Kindeni ŋa tu noko ma nâna kulua naja ndimo!”

⁹ Aku Yesu ikasona koroani saka mine tu, “Annga noko nde ŋa mana.” Ande

iporo taulo tu, “Nanja n̄nggu ‘Zugu Tamwatama’, nana tu maka ngu kambwanema n̄alae ndo.” ¹⁰ Aku ino kaika n̄inde pa Yesu tu, “Noko ma kunarama lâ t̄ano n̄ine ndimo!” ¹¹ Aku ngoa ngu n̄alae nde simo nia n̄inde, sipan̄un̄u sika simo nia ndamwa. ¹² Aku kinzi koroani saka sino kaika pa Yesu tu, “Kuo maka kalâ kinzi ngoa n̄inde ilonzi.” ¹³ Aku Yesu isâu panzi tu silâ. Aku marumbu; kinzi koroani saka sipile tamâta n̄inde ku silâ ngoa ilonzi. N̄inenga ngoa n̄inde nde wisinzi motutu simanguru sipalilu kaika silâ sindue nia ndamwa n̄inde. Ngoa ngu n̄inde kambwanenzi ip̄anga ikura 2000 mine, aku kinzi r̄ârâni sison̄ga sindue lââ bwalika ilo sinu lââ ku sipamateteu marumbu lâ.

¹⁴ N̄inenga kinzi ngoa nenzi katon̄a tamâta nde sikâwa silâ, ku sikai p̄ari silâ pa lawea ilo wa nia n̄inde ndoni wa. Mine kala kinzi tamâta simâ tu simora m̄asi kala mun̄ga ip̄anga n̄inde. ¹⁵ Kinzi simâ sip̄anga pa Yesu, aku simora tamâta n̄inde, mun̄ga koroani saka r̄ârâ sipagagara, andeta n̄inenga ipita lalava ku ne ilo-kalo ip̄anga son̄do lâ, kala isan̄ona imo. Kinzi tamâta simora n̄ine ku wisinzi motutu. ¹⁶ N̄inenga kinzi tamâta kala mun̄ga simora m̄asi n̄inde nde sitap̄ari panzi nana m̄asi n̄inde ip̄anga pa tamâta n̄inde, ina mun̄ga koroani saka sipagagara. Aku sitap̄ari panzi nananzi ngoa tona. ¹⁷ N̄inenga kinzi tamâta sino kaika pa Yesu tu ma ipile nenzi lawea ku ilâ pa nia ton̄ge.

¹⁸ Mine kala Yesu ikâki w̄anga kulu. Andeta tamâta n̄inde mun̄ga koroani saka sipagagara, ande ino Yesu mine tu, “Nanja ilon̄gu tu ma amo kuku noko.” ¹⁹ Andeta Yesu ipai tu, “Tia. Noko kutaulo kulâ panzi noko see, aku kutap̄ari panzi nana vet̄a r̄ârâni Maro N̄alae iveta pano n̄ine. Aku kutula pwataki panzi tu i kalo suk̄a n̄anano.” ²⁰ N̄inenga tamâta n̄inde ilâ, aku iveta wurâta nana itu p̄ari n̄inde panzi tamâta simo lawea pinde sipatu n̄a tu Dekapolis (nenda ngua tu “Lawea San̄ao”). Itap̄ari panzi nana vet̄a n̄inde Yesu mun̄ga iveta papa.

Mine kala kinzi tamâta r̄ârâni nde ilonzi r̄ârâ.

Yesu ipaño katon̄a ton̄ge natu taine imo via kilo, ku iveta taine ton̄ge tini ara kilo tava

Matai 9:18-26, Luka 8:40-56

²¹ Yesu ikainzi ne p̄ari-tamâta sikâki w̄anga kulu ku simbwaliu kilo. Sitoa lâ, n̄inenga tamâta ngu n̄alae n̄inde nde simâ sipasau lâ Yesu tini lâ lââ bwalika pwali. ²² N̄inenga tamâta ton̄ge, i n̄a tu Jairus, ande imâ ip̄anga. I nde luma nana pasaūa kâ ne katon̄a tamâta ton̄ge. I mata ilâ imora Yesu, ku imâ ipare tuku lâ i kie tini laiti. ²³ Aku ino kaika pa Yesu tu, “Nanja natungu taine taipa nde laiti nana imâte kâ. Mine nde kumâ kutaño i, aku ma tini ara kilo ku ma imo via.” ²⁴ Aku Yesu iyoka kuku silâ.

Andeta tamâta ngu n̄alae n̄inde soka i muli, ku sipatingi nâ. ²⁵ Aku taine ton̄ge kala imo ndaina, i uru imora nzimona zo r̄ârâni. I imo mine ikura mbwera san̄ao kanaño rua lâ, ²⁶ aku kinzi tamâta nana sivetan̄zi pukon̄a kâ r̄ârâ nana kiekie silua i nana ne pukon̄a n̄inde kâ. Taine n̄inde nde ipile ne mbumbu r̄ârâ panzi, andeta ne pukon̄a marumbu tia, ikeno kaika lâ tini ku imo nâ. ²⁷⁻²⁸ Taine n̄inde ilon̄o Yesu parina lâ, kala i ilo pateatu, “Ambo nana mbaungu sili ataño i ne pasawaña ngan̄e nâ, ande ma tiningu ara kilo.” Mine kala imâ imo tamâta ngu n̄alae n̄inde ngininzi. Imege ku iyoka pa Yesu muli imâ, ku mbau ilâ itaño i ne pasawaña ngan̄e. ²⁹ N̄inenga walele nâ i see m̄asa-m̄asa, ku ipasama tini tu pukon̄a n̄ine nde marumbu lâ.

³⁰ Andeta Yesu ipasama tu i ne walo pinde nde ilâ lâ. Mine kala ipupulia ku ikason̄anzi ngu tu, “Ea itaño nanengu pasawaña ngan̄e.”

³¹ Andeta i ne p̄ari-tamâta sipai tu, “Opopo, kinzi tamâta ngu n̄alae nde sitinḡi noko. Mine nde mana mana nga noko pwason̄anzi tu, ‘Ea itaño nana’, a?”

³² Andeta Yesu mata imora ilâ wa imâ wa tu isama tamâta ea itaño i. ³³ Aku taine n̄inde ipasama lâ nana vet̄a n̄inde kala ip̄anga papa, aku i kalo loko ku tini ruru. Tia ku imâ pa Yesu ku

ipare tuku papa, ku iporo pwataki nana vetâna ninde rârâni. ³⁴ Ninennga Yesu ipai tu, “Natungu, noko ne kalo-tawana ninde ivetano tini ara kilo. Noko kulâ, aku wisi puu ndue, nana tu noko ne pukonja nde marumbu lâ.”

³⁵ Yesu iporo ngua njine yo, njennga tamâta pinde munga soka pa katonâna Jairus ne luma kê nde simâ sipânnga lâ. Aku sipai tu, “Noko natu nde imâte lâ. Mine nde noko ma kuveta kalo-lokoni papa pananâna kilo ndimo.” ³⁶ Andeta Yesu ipalongo pa kinzi nenzi ngua njinde, ande tia. Iporo pa Jairus mine tu, “Noko kururu ndimo. Kalo tawana nana nâ.”

³⁷ Aku itu kaika panzi tamâta tu ma soka kuku i simâ ndimo. Ikainzi Petero, nga Yamesi, nga Yamesi tai Yoane, aku kinzi nato nâ soka kuku i silâ. ³⁸ Kinzi silâ lee sipânnga katonâna Jairus ne luma, ande Yesu imoranzi tamâta siveta ndunenga njalae wa sita pâta lâ. ³⁹ Aku ilâ luma ilo ku ipainzi tu, “Ayo, nana sâ kê nga miki kata wa kaveta ndunenga njalae konja, a? Lâlu njine nandai imâte nga; ikeno mata nâ.” ⁴⁰ Andeta kinzi sinjelea i pâta kanojo.

Tia ku ionzi tamâta rârâni siyâti pa nia yo. Ninennga ikainzi lâlu tina ku tama rua, sitavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nato, aku kinzi njinde nâ soka silâ luma ilo kisiya pwataki lâlu ikeno njinde. ⁴¹ Ninennga isana taine taipa njinde mbau ku ipai tu, “Talita kumi!” Ngua njinde nde duvi mine tu, “Taine taipa, nana apaino tu kumandi sânda!” ⁴² Aku walele nâ taine taipa imandi ku iyoka. I ne mbwera ipânnga ikura sanjo kanojo rua mine. Aku kinzi simora mâsi njinde ku wisinzi motutu lâ. ⁴³ Andeta Yesu indi kaika panzi mine tu, “Miki ma katapâri pa tamâta tonge njana mâsi njine ndimo.” Aku ipainzi tu, “Kâpwa pinde kalua taine taipa njine ika.”

6

Kinzi tamâta lâ Nasarete lawea sipu mulinzi pa Yesu

Matai 13:54-58

¹ Yesu ipile lawea njinde aku ilâ pa tamwata ne lawea. Aku i ne pâri-tamâta nde soka kuku silâ. ² Aku lâ pwareâna ne

zo sapâna, Yesu ilâ luma njana pasauja kê ilo ku itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki panzi tamâta. Kinzi silongo i ne ngua, aku kinzi rârâni wisinzi motu pâta. Kinzi sipakasona tu, “Opopo, tamâta njine nde ikai ngua njine lâ nia ndia, a? Anja ilo-kalo njine kala ikeno papa i, ande ilo-kalo mana, a? Mana mana nga iveta mâsi kaika mine, a? ³ Tiambo tamâta njine uru iveta wurâta njana ipa luma kê, tiya? Tiambo i nde Maria natu, anja i nde Yamesi wa Josis wa Juda wa Simeon tuanzi, tiya? Tiambo i mwane wukale kala simo naji kuku kindi, tiya?” Kinzi siporo ngua mine rârâ, ku sipu mulinzi pa Yesu.

⁴ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta simo lawea ndoni nde ilonzi ara pa nguatulâna tamâta. Taitu kinzi tamâta lâ i tamwata ne lawea tina wa i see wukale wa, kinzi njinde ilonzi ara papa i, ande tia.” ⁵ Kinzi nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno pa Yesu tia ndo. Mine kala ikura tu iveta mâsi kaika tonge lâ lawea njinde, ande tia. Andeta io mbau lâ kinzi pukonja tamâta pinde nâ tininzi, ku ivetanzi tininzi ara kilo. ⁶ Aku Yesu ilo malia njana kinzi tamâta njinde nenzi kalo-tawana soki-soki njinde. Ninennga iyoka ilâ pa lawea pinde, ku ipanananzi tamâta njana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua.

Yesu iwae wurâta panzi ne pâri-tamâta sanjo kanojozi rua

Matai 10:1-42, Luka 9:1-6

⁷ Yesu isarawanzi ne pâri-tamâta sanjo kanojozi rua tu simâ kuku, njennga ionzi rua rua tu ma silâ situla pâri ara. Aku i tamwata ne walo kaika ilanzi njana sisokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi. ⁸ Ninennga ipainzi tu, “Miki ma kakai nemi tukâla njana yokâna kê njine nâ koka. Miki ma kakai sâ tonge iyoka tona ndimo. Miki ma kakai kâpwa wa tâna wa mbumbu wa ndimo. ⁹ Miki ma kasawa kâmba lâ kemi, ambo taitu ma kasawa pasawana rua ndimo. ¹⁰ Ambo miki kalâ kapânnga lawea tonge ku kalâ luma tonge ilo, ande miki ma kakeno luma taituni njinde nâ ilo. ¹¹ Ambo kinzi tamâta lâ lawea pinde tininzi pwâka njanami ku tanjani kaika njana nemi ngua, ande ara,

kapile lawea n̄inde, aku kapamasi kemi tâno gawura piti, n̄ana itula nenzi vet̄āna soki n̄inde pwataki.”

¹² Yesu iporo ngua n̄ine panzi lâ, n̄inen̄ga silâ ku situla ngua mine tu, “Miki kapalele ilomi kalomi.” ¹³ Aku sisokinzi koroani saka rârâ piti lâ tamâta ilonzi tava. An̄ga kinzi pukon̄a tamâta rârâ, ande pâri-tamâta sivala samimi lâ tininzi, kala Maro Kindeni ivetanzi tininzi ara kilo.

Yoane Lââ-Lilīna Tamwata imâte lâ Matai 14:1-14, Luka 9:7-9

¹⁴ Pa zo n̄inde, Herot ikai koipu panzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno n̄inde. An̄ga Yesu parina nde ilâ isala nia ndoni. Mine kala Herot ilon̄o ngua n̄ana Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nenzi vet̄āna n̄inde. Kinzi tamâta pinde simora Yesu ne mâsi kaika ku siporo tu, “Yoane Lââ-Lilīna Tamwata imandi sânda lâ matēna nianzi imo via kilo, kala walo kaika n̄alae nde ipân̄ga lâ i mbalau!” ¹⁵ An̄ga kinzi pinde nde siporo tu, “I nde Ilīa.” An̄ga pinde nde siporo tu, “I nde ngua-tul̄āna tamâta, itogo kinzi ngua-tul̄āna tamâta mun̄ḡāna n̄inde.”

¹⁶ Andeta Herot ilon̄o ngua n̄ine, aku iporo tu, “Opopo, mun̄ga nāna atoto Yoane Lââ-Lilīna Tamwata n̄andola utu lâ. Andeta n̄ine imandi sânda imo via kilo tâ!”

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Herot ne ngua n̄inde nde duvi mine; mun̄ga Herot tai Pilip ikai taine tonge, i n̄a mine Herodias, andeta muli, n̄inen̄ga Herot ikai taine n̄inde sāne Pilip, aku rua sipakâe. Andeta Yoane Lââ-Lilīna Tamwata iporo ngua kaika mb-wani rârâ pa Herot ilelea mine tu, “N̄ana sâ kâ n̄ga noko pwai tai kaiwa, a? Mâsi mine nde ara tia ndo!” ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Herodias ilon̄o ngua n̄ine, aku i wisi n̄ana pa Yoane Lââ-Lilīna Tamwata, kala itu ipu Yoane pâta imâte. Andeta Herot nde imege n̄ana Yoane, aku isama tu Yoane nde tamâta sap̄āna kala iveta vet̄āna sondo ndo. Mine kala Herot isupwanzi tamâta pinde silâ sikale Yoane Lââ-Lilīna Tamwata kaika ku sipa lâ wâlo kaika, n̄inen̄ga sikai silâ sio lâ luma sakamao ilo. Aku Herot ikatona Yoane sondo, aku

i tini mwasa nâ n̄ana ilon̄o Yoane iporo ngua. Andeta lâ zo n̄ana ilon̄o Yoane iporo ngua, ande i uru ilo rua-rua wa ilo malia tona.

²¹ Andeta muli, n̄inen̄ga Herodias isânda nzâla n̄ana Yoane ma imâte kâ. N̄inde ipân̄ga lâ zo n̄inde Herot iveta kâ̄na-nūna n̄alae n̄ana ne zo tina ipagugua i kâ. Iveta kâpwa n̄inde panzi tamâta n̄alan̄ala uru sisuka i n̄ana wurâta kâ, sitavanzi kinzi zugu tamâta nenzi koipu wa kinzi mbalīna warakanzi simo Galilaya tâno. ²² Lâ zoni ndaina, Herodias natu taine imâ luma ilo ku ikina kinīna panzi. Aku kinzi tamâta kala sika kuku Herot n̄inde nde ilonzi yosi papa taine n̄inde. Mine kala Herot ipai taine taipa tu, “Sâ kekekele tonge noko ilo papa kala kuno nāna, ande ma nāna alano.” ²³ N̄inen̄ga Herot iporo ngua kaika tu, “Nāna aporo mao pa âta, ambo noko kuno pana n̄ana kekekele tonge, ande n̄inde ma nalano. Ambo noko kupai nāna tu, ‘Noko kupu ne mbalīna ndoni pwataki lâ ngini ku pinde kulana’, ande ara, nāna akura.”

²⁴ Mine kala taine taipa iyâti ilâ ku ikason̄a tina tu, “Nāna ma asarâwa sâ papa.” Aku tina nde iporo tu, “Noko kupai tu, ‘Nāna atu akai Yoane Lââ-Lilīna Tamwata kulu kâmba’.”

²⁵ Taine taipa itaulo imâ walele nâ papa Herot, aku ipai tu, “N̄aina nâ, nāna atu noko ma kuo Yoane Lââ-Lilīna Tamwata kulu kâmba lâ kondo ilo, ku pwai kumâ kutula pa nāna.”

²⁶ Taine iporo mine lâ, aku Herot ilo malia n̄alae n̄inde. Andeta i ilo n̄ana ne ngua p̄āna mun̄ga iveta lâ kinzi tamâta sisason̄a kuku i n̄inde naonzi. Mine kala i tini pwâka tu itoto taine taipa n̄inde kawa ngua. ²⁷ Tia ku Herot walele nâ isupwa ne sambara tonge ilâ tu ikai Yoane kulu kâmba imâ. Aku sambara n̄inde ilâ pa luma sakamao nia, ku itoto Yoane n̄andola utu, ²⁸ ku io kulu kâmba lâ kondo tonge ilo, ku ikai imâ itula pa taine taipa. Aku taine taipa kala itula pa tina. ²⁹ Yoane ne pâri-tamâta silon̄o ngua tu Yoane n̄ga imâte lâ, kala simâ sikai i karae ku silâ sikea.

Yesu kâpwa ilanzi tamâne 5,000

Matai 14:13-21, Luka 9:10-17, Yoane 6:5-13

³⁰ Kinzi pâri-tamâta sanjao kananjoni rua nde sitaulo simâ sipasau kuku Yesu kilo, aku sitapâri papa nana vetâna siveta wa ngua sipanananzi tamâta ninde wa.

³¹ Andeta kinzi tamâta râra nde silâ wa simâ wa, kala Yesu ne zo nana ipwarea ika kunzi ne pâri-tamâta, ande tia. Mine kala Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ayo, kinda nâ ma talâ papa nia ngame tonge tamâta simo tia, mambo miki kapwarea nga.”

³² Nnenga kinzi sikai wanga silâ pa nia tonge tamâta simo tia. ³³ Andeta tamâta ngu njae ninde simoranzi ku sisama tu kinzini kala silâ. Tia ku sipile nenzi lawea rârani ku sipalilu simunga silâ sikai nia ninde lâ. Aku muli, nnenga Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nde simâ sipanga. ³⁴ Yesu itoa tina tini, aku mata ilâ imoranzi tamâta ngu njae, aku i kalo sukâna njanzi, nana tu kinzi sitogo lama ngu nenzi katonâna tia mwasina. Mine kala iveta wurâta nana ipanananzi ngua râra.

³⁵ Ipanananzi lee kari indue lala lâ, nnenga ne pâri-tamâta simâ papa ku sipai tu, “Wa, kari nga indue lala lâ, aku nia ngame nine tamâta simo tia.

³⁶ Mine nde kuonzi tamâta tu silâ, aku ma siroto nana nia wa lawea nana sipako kapwanzi sika kâ.” ³⁷ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Miki warakami nâ kasuanzi.” Ande kinzi sipai tu, “Opopo, tiambo noko kutu maka ma kalâ kako puroja lâ mbumbu tamâta-tamâta aku kasuanzi, a?” ³⁸ Nnenga Yesu ikasonanzi tu, “Miki kalâ kamora, puroja njapia keno pami.” Kinzi sisama lâ aku siporo tu, “Puroja lima anga nja rua nâ kala keno pama.”

³⁹ Ande Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kaonzi tamâta sisanona ngu ngu sipasenge lâ unza kulu.” ⁴⁰ Kinzi lambunzi ndue sisanona ngu ngu, kambwanenzi ikura 100 wa 50 wa. ⁴¹ Nnenga Yesu ikai puroja lima tava nja rua ninde kâki, aku mata kâki pa samba ku kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni. Nnenga ipwataki puroja ilanzi ne pâri-tamâta tu siwae panzi tamâta.

Aku ipwataki nja rua kala ku iveta mine nâ, iwae panzi rârani sika. ⁴² Kinzi tamâta rârani sika lee kapwanzi pupuro lâ. ⁴³ Sika lâ, aku puroja wa nja katiye keno mo nai yo. Nnenga Yesu ne pâri-tamâta sigona kâpwa ninde ikura ngâmo njalae sanjao kanao rua ilonzi pipi panga. ⁴⁴ Kinzi tamâne kala sika kâpwa ninde kambwanenzi nde ipanga ikura 5,000 mine.

Yesu iyoka lââ bwalika kulu

Matai 14:22-32, Yoane 6:15-21

⁴⁵ Yesu ipasusuanzi ne pâri-tamâta tu sikai wanga ku walele nâ simunga simb-waliu silâ papa lââ bwalika tini pinde lâ Betsaida lawea. Anga i itu ma ionzi tamâta mbo silâ nga. ⁴⁶ Yesu ionzi tamâta silâ lâ, nnenga ikâki tuu tonge kulu nana ikai nonja kâ.

⁴⁷ Ikai nonja lee lala pararai lâ, aku wanga nde ilâ ipanga lââ bwalika ngini. Anga Yesu nde simbo nâ imandi sâwa.

⁴⁸ Aku i mata ilâ imoranzi ne pâri-tamâta simakâsa njalae nana sipoe kâ, nana tu sikundua lawea njalae. Aku mbwale mb-wale kâ, nnenga Yesu iyoka lââ kulu ilâ panzi. Iveta nana ipolenzi kâ, ⁴⁹ andeta ne pâri-tamâta matanzi kâki simora i iyoka lââ kulu, aku situ i nde barâwe, kala sitara pata. ⁵⁰ Kinzi rârani simora i aku siruru pata kanao. Andeta walele nâ Yesu ipainzi tu, “Wa, miki tinimi kaika, karuru ndimo! Nine nde nanani warakangu!”

⁵¹ Aku ikâki ilâ wanga ilo kunzi, nnenga lawea kautu lâ. Aku kinzi wisinzi motu pata ku ilonzi râra. ⁵² Nana tu ilonzi kalonzi ndandai ipanga nana puroja ninde munga Yesu ilanzi tamâta nga. Kinzi kalonzi tawana soki-soki yo.

Yesu ivetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara lâ Genesaret lawea

Matai 14:34-36

⁵³ Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta ku simb-waliu silâ sitoa, nnenga sisine wanga papa lââ bwalika tini pinde lâ Genesaret lawea. ⁵⁴ Kinzi sipile wanga sitoa tina tini, andeta walele nâ kinzi tamâta lâ lawea ninde simora Yesu kilala pwataki lâ. ⁵⁵ Mine kala kinzi sipalilu sikura

nia nia silâ, aku sitapâri tu Yesu nga imâ ipângga lâ. Njine nga sionzi nenzi pukoŋa tamâta lâ rombe-rombe kulu, aku sikalenzi simâ pa Yesu. ⁵⁶ Aku ikura nia nia wa lawea ndia Yesu ilâ ipângga, ande kinzi uru sionzi nenzi pukoŋa tamâta lâ ao ngini. Aku kawanzi kâki sisarâwa sino kaika pa Yesu tu ma isâu pa nenzi pukoŋa tamâta tu sitaŋo i ne pasawaŋa ngaŋe. Aku kinzi njinde sitaŋo i ne pasawaŋa ngaŋe, ande kinzi râranî tininzi ara kilo.

7

Maro Kindeni ne tukuŋa ipole timbunda nenzi vetâŋa singa

Matai 15:1-9

¹ Kinzi Parisai ngu sitavanzî kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa kâ pinde nde soka Jerusalem simâ ŋana sipasau kuku Yesu. ² Andeta matanzi ilâ simora tu Yesu ne pâri-tamâta pinde ŋandai sipua mbalaunzi muŋga lâ njine nga sika. ³ (Njine nde duvi mine; kinzi Parisai aŋga kinzi Juda tamâta râranî uru sipaveta kuku timbunzi muŋgâŋa nenzi vetâŋa râranî. Mine kala ambo kinzi ma sipua mbalaunzi sondo tia, ande ma sika tia. ⁴ Aku mine nâ, ambo kinzi ma silâ pa nââ nia, njine nga sitaulo simâ kilo, ambo sipua tinikoa nenzi muso piti lâ mbaunzi wa kâpwa tia, ande ma sika tia. Mao nâ, kinzi sipaveta kuku vetâŋa râra siloŋo wa sikai lâ timbunzi njinde, kala uru sipua kulo-kâmba wa moe-sambure wa.)

⁵ Mine kala kinzi Parisai tamâta sitavanzî kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa kâ nde sikasoŋa Yesu tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga noko ne pâri-tamâta ŋandai sipaveta kuku timbunda nenzi vetâŋa, a? Ayo, tinikoa nenzi muso ikeno mbalaunzi yo, andeta sika!”

⁶ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Opopo, nanayoni ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta Aisaia itula miki kilalami pwataki tu miki kawami kaporo ŋgua kie tonge, aŋga ilomi nde keno piti. Mao nâ, Aisaia ikai Maro

Kindeni kawa ku ingere ŋgua lâ pepa tini mine tu,

‘Kinzi ngu njine uru sipanea naŋa koa tia nâ lâ kawanzi, aŋga ilonzi nde keno pa naŋa tia ndo.

⁷ Kinzi uru situla tamâta nâ nenzi ŋgua tukuŋa ku siporo tu, “Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua kala njine”. Mine kala sipanea naŋa koa tia nâ.’

⁸ Miki kapile Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa marumbu lâ, aku ilomi ipaipa kuku tamâta nâ nenzi mâsi.”

⁹ Njine nga Yesu ipainzi kilo tu, “Mao nâ, miki uru kapu mulimi papa Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa, ŋana kapono muli pa warakami nemi vetâŋa nâ. ¹⁰ Nana tu Mose muŋga iporo tu, ‘Noko ma kupono muli pa tina-tama kawanzi ŋgua. Ambo tamâta tonge iporo ŋgua soki panzi tina-tama, ande kinzi katonâŋa ma sipu i pâta imâte’. ¹¹ Andeta miki uru kapanananzi tamâta ŋgua kie tonge. Miki uru kaporo tu, ‘Ambo tamâta tonge ne mbaliŋa keno ŋana isukanzi tina-tama, andeta ipainzi tu, “Mbaliŋa njine ande ilongu patea tu ma ao ilâ papa Maro Kindeni, kala ma avilami tia”, ande tamâta njinde iveta soki tia.’ ¹² Opopo, miki kaporo ŋgua soki mine nâ, kala kapono nzâla ŋana i ma ivetanzi tina-tama sondo. ¹³ Mine nde miki kalaŋa kapole Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa, aku koka timbumi nenzi vetâŋa muli nâ. Aku miki uru kapanananzi tamâta ŋana sipaveta kuku vetâŋa soki-soki râra mine nâ.”

Kelekele ndia iveta tamâta ilo muso

Matai 15:10-20

¹⁴ Yesu isarawanzi tamâta tu simâ kuku kilo, njine nga ipainzi tu, “Miki râranî kalonjo nanengu ŋgua, aku ilomi patea sondo nga. ¹⁵ Kelekele ndia ikeno pa nia yo njine nga ilâ pa tamâta ilo, ande njinde ikura tu iveta i ilo muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia ndo. Aŋga ilo-kalo wa vetâŋa ndia ikeno tamâta ilo njine nga iyâti imâ pa nia yo, ande njinde nâ iveta i ilo muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao. [¹⁶ Ambo

* **7:16** 16 Nia ndoyo, ŋgua njine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonge ipângga lâ muli nde isenge ŋgua njine ilâ kuku ŋgua ikeno muŋga.

miki tanjami keno, ande kalonjo ngua njine sonde.”] *

¹⁷ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinenga ipilenzi ku ilâ luma ilo. Njinenga i ne pâritamâta sikasonja i njana ngua tambirânga njinde ne duvi. ¹⁸ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Opopo, miki warakami kala ilomi kalomi ipângga tia yo, a? Tiambo miki kasama njine tia tâ: kelekele ndia ikeno pa nia yo njinenga ilâ pa tamâta ilo, ande njinde ikura tu iveta i ilo muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia ndo. ¹⁹ Njana tu kelekele mine njandai ilâ tamâta ilo nga. Njinde ma ilâ kapwa ilo nâ, aku muli ma imbariņa lâ.” (Yesu ne ngua njinde itula pwataki tu kâpwa rârâni nde ara njana taka kâ.)

²⁰ Njinenga Yesu iporo kilo tu, “Ilo-kalo wa vetâņa ndia ikeno tamâta ilo njinenga iyâti imâ pa nia yo, ande njinde nâ iveta tamâta ilo muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ²¹ Njana tu vetâņa sakamao kiekie iyoka pa tamâta ilo ku iyâti imâ pa nia yo. Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta nenzi ilokalo sakamao uru igagatinzi njana sipalulua tininzi potomule wa, sipanawe wa, sipunzi tamâta pâta simâte wa, sipanawe tamâta kaiwanzi wa, ²² ilonzi yosi njana tamâta nenzi kelekele wa, siveta mâsi potomule kie-kie wa, siporo ngua lanenja tava ngua sakamao wa, sipadâda wa, situ tamâta laginanzi wa, siveta vetâņa kapakapa wa. ²³ Mao nâ, vetâņa sakamao kiekie njinde rârâni ipângga tamâta ilo ku iyâti imâ pa nia yo, aku vetâņa mine nde iveta i ilo muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao.”

Tinikoa ngu taine tonge kalo tawana Yesu (Kinzi Juda ngu uru siporo tu ngu njinde nde sitogonzi mbwâmbwa)

Matai 15:21-28

²⁴ Yesu imandi ipile lawea njinde, aku iyoka ilâ pa Tair lawea, lâ tinikoa ngu tonge nenzi tâno. Iyoka paveança nâ ilâ luma tonge ilo, njana tu i ilo tu ma imo simbo nâ ikura zo pinde. Andeta i parina nde isala nia ndoni lâ, kala ikura njana ipavea kâ, ande tia. ²⁵ Aku taine tonge imo nia njinde, i natu taine nde koroani saka ipagagara lâ. Taine njinde ilonjo pâri tu Yesu imâ lâ, aku walele nâ imâ papa ku

ipare tuku lâ Yesu kie tini laiti. ²⁶ Andeta taine njinde njandai Juda taine nga; i nde Grik taine, aku ipângga lâ Fonisia lawea ikeno pa Siria tâno kâ. Taine njinde ino kaika pa Yesu tu ma isoki koroani saka piti lâ i natu taine ilo.

²⁷ Andeta Yesu isia ngua papa tu, “Kinzi uru lâlu kapwanzi silanzi lâlu munga lâ nga. Ambo sikai lâlu kapwanzi ku siliņi ilâ panzi mbwâmbwa, ande njine nde ara tia.” ²⁸ Andeta taine itu lâ Yesu kawa mine tu, “Tamâta njalae, noko kuporo mao nâ; ambo taitu kinzi mbwâmbwa uru sika kâpwa punu-punu njinde lâlu sika mbo iyauru indue ngili kulu njinde.”

²⁹ Njinenga Yesu ipai taine tu, “Noko kawa ngua njinde nde ara ndo. Mine nde kutaulo kulâ. Koroani saka nde ipile noko natu ku ilâ lâ.” ³⁰ Aku taine nde itaulo ilâ luma kilo, aku mata ilâ imora natu ikeno moe kulu, ande koroani saka ipile i ku ilâ lâ.

Yesu iveta tamâta kapa tonge iporo ngua kilo

Matai 15:29-31

³¹ Njinde ilâ lâ, njinenga Yesu imandi ipile Tair lawea, aku ikatona nzâla ilâ pa Saidon lawea ilo. Ipângga njinde, njinenga indue ilâ pa Galilaya lââ bwalika njane, aku ilâ ipângga Dekapolis tâno. ³² Ilâ ipângga lâ, njinenga kinzi sikai tamâta tonge tanja pasâe wa mela-mela duvi kaika lâ, ku sikai simâ pa Yesu. Aku sino papa tu ma itanjo tamâta njinde njana iveta i tini ara kilo.

³³ Mine kala Yesu ikai tamâta njinde simbo nâ sipilenzi ngu njalae ku kinzi rua siyâti silâ. Njinenga Yesu io mbau sili ilâ tamâta njinde tanja ilo, aku isupwara veli-veli lâ mbau sili tini, njinenga itanjo tamâta mela-mela tona. ³⁴ Njinenga Yesu mata kâki pa samba ku iveta kusu lâ, njinenga iporo tu, “Epata” (ngua njinde nde duvi mine, “Noko kupwa”). ³⁵ Aku ndainani nâ tamâta njinde tanja ipwa aku mela-mela duvi pao, kala iporo ngua pwataki.

³⁶ Yesu indi kaika panzi tamâta tu ma sitapâri pa tamâta tonge njana mâsi njinde kâ ndimo. Andeta tia; kinzi situ pâri njine aku isala nia ilâ. ³⁷ Kinzi

pinde siloŋo aku wisinzi motutu, kala siporo tu, “Opopo, i ne vetâŋa rârâni nde ipâŋga ara nâ. Mao nâ, ivetanzi tamâta taŋanzi pasâe tu siloŋo ŋgua, aŋga ivetanzi tamâta kapa tu siporo ŋgua pwataki.”

8

Yesu kâpwa ilanzi tamâne 4,000

Matai 15:32-39

¹ Pa zo ŋinde tamâta ŋgu ŋalae nde sipasau kilo, andeta kapwanzi ŋana sika kâ ikeno panzi tia. Mine kala Yesu isarawanzi ne pâri-tamâta tu simâ kuku, aku ipainzi tu, ² “Naŋa kalonŋu sukâŋa ŋalae ŋananzi tamâta ŋgu ŋalae ŋine, ŋana tu kinzi simo kuku naŋa ikura kari ŋato lâ, aku kapwanzi ŋana sika kâ ande sika marumbu lâ. ³ Ambo ma sika tia ku aonzi silâ pa nenzi lawea lawea, ande ma putole ipunzi ku ma patanzi lâ nzâla, ŋana tu kinzi pinde nde soka papa nia malawae simâ.”

⁴ Andeta i ne pâri-tamâta siporo taulo tu, “Aŋga kinda ma takai puroŋa lâ nia ndia ŋana tasuanzi tamâta ŋgu ŋalae ŋine, a? Opopo, ŋine nde nia bilimu ma!” ⁵ Andeta Yesu ikasonŋanzi tu, “Aŋga miki nde puroŋa ŋapia ikeno pami.” Ande kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Puroŋa lima kanaŋo rua nâ kala keno pama”.

⁶ Ninenŋa Yesu ipainzi tamâta tu lam-bunzi ndue sisaŋona tâno kulu. Ninenŋa ikai puroŋa kâki, kawa ndaŋge pa Maro Kindeni, ku ipwataki lâ, ninenŋa ilanzi ne tamâta tu siwae panzi ŋgu. Aku kinzi sikai siwae panzi. ⁷ Aŋga kanzi iŋa kiri-kiri pinde kala keno tona. Mine nde Yesu ikai iŋa kala, kawa ndaŋge pa Maro Kindeni, ninenŋa ilanzi ne pâri-tamâta tu siwae panzi tamâta tona. ⁸ Kinzi rârâni sika lee ikuranzi lâ, ninenŋa Yesu ne pâri-tamâta sigona puroŋa wa iŋa katiŋe keno ŋinde lâ ngâmo ŋalae lima kanaŋo rua ilonzi pipi lâ. ⁹ Kinzi tamâne ŋinde nâ kambwanŋenzi nde ipâŋga lâ 4,000. Ninenŋa Yesu ionzi silâ. ¹⁰ Aku walele nâ ikâki wâŋga kulu kunzi ne pâri-tamâta, aku simbwaliu silâ papa Dalmanuta tâno kâ.

Kinzi Parisai pinde sino Yesu tu ma iveta mâsi kaika tonŋe simora

Matai 16:1-4

¹¹ Kinzi Parisai tamâta pinde simâ sipâŋga lâ, aku siporo sipalelea ŋgua kuku Yesu. Kinzi situ sikai samâŋa papa, kala sino tu ma ikai Maro Kindeni ne walo ŋalae ku iveta mâsi kaika tonŋe simora.

¹² Yesu ipasama tu ilo malia, kala iveta kusu lâ. Ninenŋa iporo tu, “Nana sâ kâ ŋga kinzi tamâta lâ zo ŋine sino tu ma simora mâsi kaika tonŋe, a? Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami, naŋa ma aveta mâsi tonŋe pami tia ndo.” ¹³ Ninenŋa ipilenzi ku ikâki wâŋga kulu kilo imbwaliu papa lâa bwaliika tini pinde.

Ŋgua tambirâŋa ŋana kinzi Parisai wa Herot nenzi ŋgua soki-soki

Matai 16:5-12

¹⁴ Yesu ne pâri-tamâta kalonzi kapa ŋana sikai kanzi puroŋa simâ, kala puroŋa taitu nâ ikeno panzi lâ wâŋga kulu. ¹⁵ Ande Yesu iporo ŋgua kaika panzi tu, “Miki kapakatona sondo ŋga. Kapakatona warakami ŋana kinzi Parisai wa Herot nenzi ‘yisi’.” ¹⁶ Ninenŋa kinzi warakanzi siporo imâ naonzi nâ tu, “O, kinda ŋandai takai puroŋa ŋga, kala Yesu iporo ŋgua mine pa kinda.”

¹⁷ Andeta Yesu isama lâ ŋana nenzi ilo-kalo soki ŋinde. Mine kala ipainzi tu, “Nana sâ kâ aŋga miki warakami kaporo mine tu, ‘Kinda takai puroŋa tia’, a? Tiambo miki ilomi kalomi tia tâ. Tiambo miki taŋami kaika tâ. ¹⁸ Miki matami keno, andeta kamora ŋinde pwataki tia, a? Aŋga taŋami keno, andeta kalonŋo ŋgua tia, a? Miki kalomi kapa lâ, a? ¹⁹ Muŋga, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa apwataki puroŋa lima awae panzi tamâne 5,000, ande kâpwa katiŋe sika tia ŋinde nde miki kagona lâ ngâmo ŋalae ŋapia ilonzi pipi.” Kinzi situ lâ kawa tu, “Ngâmo ŋalae saŋao kanaŋo rua.” ²⁰ Ninenŋa Yesu ikasonŋanzi kilo tu, “Aŋga lâ zo ŋinde naŋa apwataki puroŋa lima kanaŋo rua awae panzi tamâne 4,000, ande kâpwa katiŋe sika tia ŋinde nde miki kagona lâ ngâmo ŋalae ŋapia ilonzi pipi.” Kinzi siporo kilo tu, “Ngâmo ŋalae lima kanaŋo

rua.” ²¹ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi kilo tu, “Andeta miki kasama sonde tya yo, a?”

Yesu iveta tamata tonge mata leva-leva imora kilo

²² Kinzi soka sila lee sipanga Betsaida lawea, ninennga tamata pinde sikai nenzi tamata tonge mata leva-leva sima pa Yesu, aku sino papa tu ma itano i nana iveta mata ipanga ara kilo. ²³ Mine kala Yesu ikai tamata mata leva-leva ninde mbalau, ku kinzi rua sipile lawea siyati sila pa nia yo. Ninennga Yesu isupwara veli-veli la tamata ninde mata, aku io mbau kiki la i kulu tava. Ninennga ikasona tu, “Noko kumora sa ta, tiya?”

²⁴ Tamata ninde nde mata parenge ku ipai Yesu tu, “Namoranzi tamata pinde sitogo kai mine, soka sila wa sima wa.”

²⁵ Ninennga Yesu io mbau la i mata kilo, aku tamata ninde mata ara la, kala imora pwataki. Ninennga imora kekeleke rari ni ipanga nia yo. ²⁶ Aku Yesu isupwa i ila pa ne luma, aku ipai tu, “Noko ma kutaulo kula lawea ilo ndimo.”

Petero itula Yesu kilala pwataki tu i nde Kirisi

Matai 16:13-16, Luka 9:18-21

²⁷ Ninennga Yesu ikainzi ne pari-tamata simandi sila pa lawea pinde ikeno Sisaria Pilipai lawea tini laiti. Soka nzala yo, ande ikasonanzi tu, “Kinzi tamata uru siporo situ nana nde ea.” ²⁸ Ande sipai tu, “Pinde situ noko nde Yoane Laa-Lilina Tamwata, anga pinde nde situ noko nde Iliya, anga pinde nde situ noko nde nguatulana tamata mungana tonge.”

²⁹ Ninennga Yesu ikasonanzi kilo tu, “Anga miki warakami katu nana nde ea.” Aku Petero ipai tu, “Noko nde Kirisi, Maro Kindeni ne Pateana Tamata.” ³⁰ Ninennga Yesu indi kaika panzi tu ma siporo situla i parina pwataki panzi tamata pinde ndimo.

Yesu itula ngua nana ne mateya wa ne mandina wa

Matai 16:21-23, Luka 9:22

³¹ Ninennga Yesu ipanananzi ne pari-tamata tu, “Maro Kindeni ne pateana ikeno tu nana Tamata Natu ma akai nana njalae. Aku kinzi katonana

wa patarawana tamata njalala wa panana tamata nana ngua tukuna ka wa, ande ma sipu mulinzi pa nana, ku ma sipu nana pata amate. Andeta kari nato la, ninennga Maro Kindeni ma ipano nana amandi amo viangu kilo.” ³² Yesu itula ngua njine pwataki ipanga nia yo panzi. Andeta Petero ikai Yesu siyati sila pa nia ngane, aku ilelea Yesu nana i ne ngua ninde ka.

³³ Andeta Yesu ipupulia la ku mata ilea panzi ne pari-tamata, ninennga imbita Petero, ipai tu, “Sadana, noko pwawa kula malawae! Noko nandai kuporo ngua ikura Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo nga; noko pwoka kinzi tamata na nenzi ilo-kalo muli.”

Kinda ma tapatawa tininda ku toka Yesu muli

Matai 16:24-28, Luka 9:23-27

³⁴ Ninennga Yesu isarawanzi kinzi tamata tu ma sima papa i tavanzi ne pari-tamata, aku ipainzi tu, “Ambo tamata tonge ilo tu ipono muli pa nana, ande i ma ipatawa tamwata tini ku ikale ne kai popole iyoka nana mulingu. ³⁵ Nana tu tamata ea ilo njalae nana tamwata ne via, ande i ma ikai via mao, ande tia. Anga tamata ea kalo tawana nana tava kawangu ngua njine, kala imora tamwata ne via tu kekeleke kaa na, ande tamata ninde ma imo via ku imo na. ³⁶ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga; ambo tamata tonge igona tano ne kekeleke rari ni, ninennga imate, ande i ne via mao ikeno ndia, a? ³⁷ Aku i ma ikura tu iko tamwata ne via kilo la mbumbu njapia, a? Tia ndo! ³⁸ Mao na, kinzi tamata uru siveta masi potomule wa kiesaka kie-kie. Andeta tamata ea mai nana nana tava kawangu ngua, ande muli nana Tamata Natu kala ma maingu nana i mine na, la zo ninde nana ma ayoka tava Mama ne walo njalae ama kunzi anelo sapana.”

9

Yesu tini pasinala ipanga kie tonge

Matai 17:1-13, Luka 9:28-36

¹ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nana aporo mao na pami. Miki pinde kala kamo nai

ma kamâte tia yo yo, ande ma kamora Maro Kindeni ikai maro panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu tava walo ñalae.”

² Kari lima kanaanjo taitu ilâ lâ, ñinennga Yesu ikainzi Petero, nga Yamesi, nga Yoane, aku sikâki silâ tuu ñalae tonge kulu. Aku kinzi ñapa simbonzi nâ simo ndaina. Ñinennga kinzi simora Yesu tini pasinala, aku ipânnga kie tonge. ³ Aku i ne pasawana tini sinala nia, aku pâne ndo. Tamâta tonge lâ tâno kulu ikura tu iveta pasawana pâne mine tia. ⁴ Ñinennga Ilia ku Mose rua simâ sipânnga, aku kinzi pâri-tamâta matanzi ilâ simoranzi ngua-tulâña tamâta munğâña rua ñinde siporo kuku Yesu.

⁵ Petero imora mâsi ñinde, ku ipai Yesu tu, “Pananâña, kinda tamo ñaina, aku ñine nde ara ndo. Maka iloma tu ma kapa pâla ñato; noko ne tonge, anga Mose ne tonge, anga Ilia ne tonge.” ⁶ Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde siruru pâta lâ, kala Petero ilo iroto ngua kala ikai iporo nâ.

⁷ Andeta take-take ñalae tonge ipânnga ku ituranzi lâ. Aku sarawâña tonge iyoka pa take-take ilo imâ mine tu, “Naña natungu ara kala ñine. Naña tiningu mwasa papa i. Miki ma katambira tanjani pa i ne ngua.” ⁸ Aku walele nâ matanzi ilâ wa imâ wa, andeta simora tamâta tonge tia. Yesu simbo nâ imo kunzi.

⁹ Kinzi sipile tuu, aku soka sindue yo, ñinennga Yesu indi kaika panzi tu, “Miki ma katapâri pa tamâta tonge ñana mâsi kala munğa nâ kamora ñinde ndimo. Andeta muli nga, lâ zo ñinde naña Tamâta Natu ma amandi lâ matera nianzi amo viângu kilo, ñinennga katapâri panzi tamâta.” ¹⁰ Aku kinzi sikai ngua ñine kaika. Andeta sipakasona warakanzi tu, “Ngua ñine iporo tu ma imandi imo via kilo, ande ñinde nde duvi mana.” ¹¹ Mine kala sikasona i tu, “Kinzi pananâña tamâta ñana ngua tukuña kâ uru situla Ilia parina tu i ma imâ munğa lâ, ñinennga Kirisi ma imâ. Ñinde nde duvi mana.”

¹² Ande Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ngua ñinde nde mao nâ; Ilia imâ munğa ñana iveta kekelele rârâni sondo. Mine nde mana mana nga kinzi ngua-tulâña tamâta

singere ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini tu naña Tamâta Natu ma akai nâna ñalae, aku tamâta ma siveta kenzi sakamao pana, a? ¹³ Taitu kala ñine naña apaimi tu Ilia nde imâ ipânnga lâ, aku mâsi sakamao rârâni kinzi situ siveta papa i, ande siveta lâ, ikura ngua ñinde kinzi ngua-tulâña tamâta munğâña singere ikeno lâ.”

Yesu isoki koroani saka piti lâ tamâta limoa tonge ilo

Matai 17:14-21, Luka 9:37-42

¹⁴ Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta ñato ñinde ku sindue silâ lee sipânnga panzi nawalanzi pâri-tamâta, ande simora tu tamâta ngu ñalae nde sipasau simo kunzi. Aku kinzi pananâña tamâta ñana ngua tukuña kâ pinde nde simo sipawa ngua kunzi. ¹⁵ Kinzi tamâta rârâni simora tu Yesu nga imâ lâ, aku walele nâ ilonzi igagatinzi ku simandi sipalilu simâ papa. ¹⁶ Aku Yesu ikasonanzi tu, “Miki kapawa ngua mana kunzi.”

¹⁷ Aku tamâta tonge iporo taulo tu, “Pananâña, naña natungu tamâne tonge koroani saka isae i kawa ku ipagagara lâ, kala naña akai amâ pa noko. ¹⁸ Ikura zo rârâ koroani saka ñinde ikai i kaika, aku itambira indue tâno kulu. Aku kawa maka ipânnga ku niño giri lâ, ku tini kaika nâ. Aku naña ano panzi noko ne pâri-tamâta tu ma sisoki koroani saka piti, andeta sikura tia.”

¹⁹ Yesu ilonjo ngua ñinde ku iporo tu, “Opopo, miki kalomi tawana tia ndo! Naña ma amo ku miki ikura zo ñapia kilo, a? Anğa miki nemi ilo-kalo soki-soki ma iveta naña ilongu malia ikura zo ñapia kilo, a? Kakai lâlu kamâ pana!” ²⁰ Aku kinzi sikai lâlu ñinde simâ papa. Andeta koroani saka imora Yesu, ku irurua lâlu yâti taulo. Mine kala lâlu pata ndue tâno kulu ku pulia mbwaliu mbwaliu, aku kawa maka ipânnga.

²¹ Ñinennga Yesu ikasona tama tu, “I imo mine ikura zo ñapia.” Ande iporo tu, “Munğani, i kiri-mwata yo, ande koroani saka ipagagara i. ²² Aku zo rârâ koroani saka ñinde itambira i lâ yâa kulu wa lâa ilo wa, itu ma ipu pâta imâte. Ambo noko

pwura tu kuvilama, ande kalo sukâña ñanama ku kuvilama.”

²³ Andeta Yesu ipai tu, “Ñana sâ kâ nga noko kuporo tu, ‘Ambo noko pwura’, a? Ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana naña, ande vetâña ndia i ilo tu Maro Kindeni ma iveta papa, ande Maro Kindeni ikura tu iveta vetâña ñinde rârâni.” ²⁴ Aku walele nâ lâlu ñinde tama isarâwa tu, “Naña kalongu tawana, ambo taitu nanengu kalo-tawana nde peko mwata nâ. Kuvila naña!”

²⁵ Yesu imoranzi tamâta ngu ñalae tina sipalilu simâ. Mine kala imbita koroani saka ipai tu, “Noko koroani saka ñana kuveta kawa wa taña pasâsâe, naña aporo kaika pano tu kupile lâlu ñine kulâ, aku kutauro kumâ papa i kilo ndimo!”

²⁶ Aku koroani saka ñinde itara sakamao ku irurua lâlu yâti taulo, ñinennga ipile i ilâ. Aku lâlu imo itogo mateña mine, kala tamâta rârâ siporo tu, “Opopo, imâte lâ.” ²⁷ Andeta Yesu ikai i mbau ku igagati imandi sânda lâ, ku imandi.

²⁸ Ñinennga Yesu ilâ luma ilo, aku ne pâri-tamâta simbonzi nâ simâ papa ku sikasona tu, “Munga maka katogo tu kasoki koroani saka ñinde piti, andeta kurama tia. Ñinde nde duvi mana.”

²⁹ Ande Yesu ipainzi tu, “Noña nâ ma ikura tu isoki koroani saka mine piti. Nzâla tonge ikeno tia.”

Yesu iporo kilo ñana ne mateña wa ne mandîja wa

Matai 17:22-23, Luka 9:43-45

³⁰ Kinzi sipile lawea ñinde ku soka silâ sipânga Galilaya tâno ngini. Aku Yesu tini pwâka tu kinzi tamâta ma sisama tu i imo ñinde, ³¹ ñana tu iveta wurâta ñana ipanananzi ne pâri-tamâta. Aku ipainzi tu, “Kinzi ma sio naña Tamâta Natu lâ tamâta pinde mbaunzi ilo, aku ma sipu naña pâta amâte. Andeta kari ñato lâ, ñinennga Maro Kindeni ma ipaño naña amandi amo viângu kilo.” ³² Andeta kinzi sisama ngua ñine duvi kilala tia, aku siruru tu sikasona Yesu tu ma itula ñine pwataki panzi.

Ea imo mbâna-mbâna
Matai 18:1-5, Luka 9:46-48

³³ Kinzi soka silâ lee sipânga Kaperneam lawea, aku silâ luma ilo. Ñinennga Yesu ikasonanzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Lâ nzâla, ande miki kapawa ngua mana.” ³⁴ Andeta kinzi kawanzi buu nâ, mainzi, ñana tu lâ nzâla kinzi sipawa ngua tu ea imo mbâna-mbâna panzi. ³⁵ Mine kala Yesu isajona ku isarawanzi ne pâri-tamâta sañao kanajonzi rua tu simâ, aku ipainzi tu, “Ambo tamâta tonge itu imo mbâna-mbâna, ande nzâla ikeno mine; i ma imo tamâta rârâni kalonzi, itogo nenzi kuleña tamâta mine.”

³⁶ Iporo mine lâ, ñinennga ikai lâlu tonge ku ingunu imandi nginzi. Ñinennga ikai lâlu kâki isajona i kie kulu, ku ipainzi tu, ³⁷ “Ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana naña kala iveta kie ara pa lâlu mota tonge itogo lâlu ñai, ande i ma iveta kie ara pa naña tava. Aña tamâta ea iveta kie ara pa naña, ande iveta kie ara pa naña nâ tia; iveta kie ara pa Maro Kindeni tona, ina isupwa naña kala amâ.”

Tamâta ea ikai kazâña pa kinda tia, ande i nde nenda mete

Luka 9:49-50

³⁸ Ñinennga Yoane ipai Yesu tu, “Pananâña, maka munga kamora tamâta tonge ikai wurâta ñana ipatu noko ña ku isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi. Andeta i ñandai kinda nawalânda nga. Mine kala maka kandi kaika papa tu ma iveta mine kilo ndimo.” ³⁹ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki ma kandi kaika pa tamâta ñinde ndimo. Kalomi ngere sondo nga; ambo tamâta tonge ipatu naña ñangu ku iveta mâsi kaika, ande i ma ikura tu iporo isowe ngua sakamao lâ naña tiningu walele, ande tia. ⁴⁰ Ñana tu tamâta ea ikai kazâña pa kinda tia, ande tamâta ñinde nde kinda nenda mete. ⁴¹ Naña aporo mao nâ pami; ambo tamâta tonge isama tu miki kaponu muli pa naña, kala ilo pateu tu ma iveta kie ara pami kala ilinji lââ lâ kâmba ilo ilami, ande muli Maro Kindeni ma kulu ilua tamâta ñinde.”

Kinda ma tayaula tininda pinde nenzi kalo-tawana ndimo

⁴² “Ambo tamâta tonje ma iyaula i tini pinde ne kalo-tawana kala ipu muli pa nana, ande njinde nde mâsi sakamao ndo. Ara nana kinzi nia ndoyo ma sipa mira njalae tonje lâ tamâta njinde njandola tâ ku ma sitambira indue tâi geza-geza ilo mbo inu tâi mbo imâte tâ. Nana tu ambo kinzi munja siveta mine, ande i ma ikura tu iyaula i tini pinde ne kalo-tawana, ande ma tia. ⁴³ Ambo noko mbalau tonje ilajeno kala kuveta kiesaka, ande ara nana noko ma kutoto njinde piti lâ. Ambo noko mbalau taitu nâ, ande njinde nde ara koja tia; andeta muli noko ma kumo via ku kumo nâ. Taitu kulojo nga; ambo noko mbalau rua, andeta muli Maro Kindeni ma itambirano kulâ yâa njalae ne mbâa ilo, ande njinde nde ara tia ndo kanao. Sâ tonje ikura tu ipupu yâa njinde ne mela-mela, ande tia. [⁴⁴ Lâ nia njinde nde mwâta-mwâta simo tininzi sikanzi, andeta simâte tia. Anja yâa njinde ma marumbu tia ndo.] * ⁴⁵ Aku mine nâ, ambo noko kie ilajeno kala kuveta kiesaka, ande ara nana noko ma kutoto njinde piti lâ. Ambo noko kie taitu nâ, ande njinde nde ara koja tia; andeta muli noko ma kumo via ku kumo nâ. Taitu kulojo nga; ambo noko kie rua, andeta muli Maro Kindeni ma itambirano kulâ yâa njalae ne mbâa ilo, ande njinde nde ara tia ndo kanao. [⁴⁶ Lâ nia njinde nde mwâta-mwâta simo tininzi sikanzi, andeta simâte tia. Anja yâa njinde ma marumbu tia ndo.] † ⁴⁷ Aku mine nâ, ambo noko mata ilajeno kala kuveta kiesaka, ande ara nana noko ma kupasiki mata njinde piti kutambira lâ. Ambo noko mata taitu nâ, ande njinde nde ara koja tia; andeta muli noko ma kumo via ku kumo nâ. Taitu kulojo nga; ambo noko mata rua, andeta muli Maro Kindeni ma itambirano kulâ yâa njalae ne mbâa ilo, ande njinde nde ara tia ndo kanao. ⁴⁸ Lâ nia njinde nde mwâta-mwâta simo tininzi sikanzi, andeta simâte tia. Anja yâa njinde ma marumbu tia ndo. ⁴⁹ Nana tu

yâa ma ilâ panzi tamâta rârâni, itogo tâi kinda uru talinji lâ kâpwa kulu mwasina.

⁵⁰ Tâi nde kelekele ara. Andeta kalomi ngere sondo nga; ambo tâi ne makisa marumbu lâ, ande vetâja tonje ikeno nana tamâta ma siveta ne makisa ipânga kilo, ande tia. Ara nana tâi ma ikeno nginimi, aku ara nana miki ma kamo ilomi kalomi taitu kunzi nimi-nambwe.”

10

Yesu itula njua nana pakâenja totonja kâ

Matai 5:31-32, 19:1-9; Luka 16:18, Rom 7:1-3, 1 Korin 7:10-16

¹ Yesu imandi ipile Kaperneam lawea, ku iyoka ilâ pa Judia tâno ikeno pa Jodan Lâa tini pinde. Aku tamâta rârâ nde simâ sipasau kuku i kilo. Mine kala ipanananzi Maro Kindeni kawa njua, ikura uru iveta mine.

² Aku kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde simâ pa Yesu. Kinzi situ sikai samâja papa, kala sikasoja tu, “Ambo tamâta tonje itu isoki kaiwa taine, ande njua tukuja isâu papa tu ma iveta mine, tiya?”

³ Ande Yesu iporo tauo tu, “Anja Mose itula njua tukuja mana pami.” ⁴ Kinzi sipai tu, “Mose isâu nana tamâne tu ambo ingere njua lâ pepa tini nana itoto pakâenja kâ, aku pepa ilua kaiwa taine, ande nenzi pakâenja nde totonja lâ.”

⁵ Aku Yesu iporo tu, “Miki nde taja-kaika tamwatami. Mine kala Mose ingere tukuja njinde pami. ⁶ Andeta nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ipulia samba wa tâno wa, ande ‘ipulianzi tamâta ku ionzi taine wa tamâne wa’. ⁷ ‘Mine nde tamâne ma ipilenzi tina-tama ku ma ipasipa kuku kaiwa taine, ⁸ aku kinzi rua ma simo tininzi lâ taitu.’ Mine nde kinzi rua njandai simo piti piti nga; kinzi rua ma simo togo ilonzi wa karaenzi taitu nâ. ⁹ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ipanzi rua lâ taitu lâ; mine nde tamâta tonje ma itikianzi piti ndimo.”

* **9:44** 44 Nia ndoyo, njua njine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonje ipânga lâ muli nde isenje njua njine ilâ kuku njua ikeno munga. † **9:46** 46 Nia ndoyo, njua njine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonje ipânga lâ muli nde isenje njua njine ilâ kuku njua ikeno munga.

¹⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga kinzi sitaulo silâ luma ilo. Ande kinzi pâri-tamâta sikasonja Yesu kilo njana pakâenja kâ. ¹¹ Aku ipainzi tu, “Ambo tamâne tonge isoki kaiwa taine ku ikai taine wasaseki tonge, ande tamâta njinde iveta sakamao kuku kaiwa taine wasaseki njinde, kala ilanja ipole ngua tukuja. ¹² Aku mine nâ, ambo taine tonge ipile kaiwa tamâne ku ikai tamâne wasaseki tonge, ande taine njinde iveta sakamao kuku kaiwa tamâne wasaseki njinde, kala ilanja ipole ngua tukuja.”

*Yesu itu nzâmbe panzi lâlu kiri-kiri
Matai 19:13-15, Luka 18:15-17*

¹³ Kinzi tamâta pinde sikainzi lâlu kiri-kiri simâ pa Yesu. Kinzi ilonzi tu ma io mbau kâki kulunzi tu ma itu nzâmbe panzi. Andeta kinzi pâri-tamâta sileleanzi. ¹⁴ Yesu imora njinde, ku ilo kura tia, kala ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki ma kasâu panzi lâlu kiri-kiri tu simâ pa naja; kaponono nzâla njananzi ndimo. Njana tu Maro Kindeni uru ikai maro panzi tamâta ea nenzi kalo-tawana irerege kuku lâlu kiri-kiri njine nenzi kalo-tawana. ¹⁵ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi lâlu kiri-kiri njine uru ilonzi ndo keno pa naja. Ambo tamâta tonge ilo keno mine tia, ande i ma ikura tu imo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande tia ndo.” ¹⁶ Njinnga Yesu ikotinzi lâlu lâ kie kulu, ku isuja mbau itano kinzi taitu-taitu kulunzi, ku itu nzâmbe panzi.

*Tamâta tonge ne mbaliŋa râra
Matai 19:16-30, Luka 18:18-30*

¹⁷ Yesu imandi ku iyoka ilâ, andeta tamâta tonge ipalilu imâ, ipare tuku papa ku ikasonja tu, “Pananâja ara, naja ma aveta mana nga ikura tu amo viângu ku amo nâ.” ¹⁸ Yesu ipai tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga noko kusarawa naja tu ‘ara’, a? Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde Ara Tamwata. ¹⁹ Noko kusama ngua tukuja rârani: ‘Noko ma kupu tamâta pâta ndimo; noko ma kuveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonge kaiwa ndimo; noko ma kupanâwe ndimo; noko ma kusowe ngua lanja lâ tamâta tininzi lâ ngua nia ndimo; noko ma pwai lanja ku pwai tamâta nenzi kelekele

sajenzi ndimo; aku noko ma kumege njananzi tina-tama ku taja mwasa nâ panzi’.”

²⁰ Aku tamâta njinde ipai Yesu tu, “Pananâja, lâ zo njinde naja lâlu kiri-mwata yo, aku amo lee ikura lâ zo njine, ande naja uru apaveta kuku ngua tukuja njine rârani.”

²¹ Yesu mata ilea pa tamâta njinde ku tini mwasa papa, kala ipai tu, “Vetâja taitu nâ nde noko kuveta tia yo. Noko kulâ, aku kuo ne kelekele rârani ilâ panzi tamâta tu siko. Njinnga pwai mbumbu njinde aku kulanzi kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande noko ma kumo ara ndo lâ samba lawea. Aku kumâ, kupono muli pa naja.”

²² Andeta tamâta njinde ilono ngua njine, ku nao mata ipânja sakamao, ku iyoka tava ilo malia nâ ilâ, njana tu i nde mbaliŋa warika.

²³ Njinnga Yesu mata ileanzi ne pâri-tamâta ku ipainzi tu, “Ambo kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi situ simo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande njine nde wurâta njalae panzi.”

²⁴ Aku kinzi pâri-tamâta wisinzi motutu njana i ne ngua njine. Andeta Yesu itu ngua kilo ku ipainzi tu, “Miki lâlu kiri-kiri, ambo tamâta itu imo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande njine nde wurâta njalae tina!

²⁵ Mao nâ, ambo ngoa njalae ‘kamel’ itu itambwa ilâ mbiri kiri-mwata ne maa ilo, ande i ma ikura tu iveta mine tia. Aku mine nâ, ambo mbaliŋa warika itu imo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande njine nde wurâta njalae tina.”

²⁶ Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde wisinzi motu pâta, kala sipakasonja warakanzi tu, “Opopo, ambo mine, ande ea ikura tu ikai via mao njana imo ara mine ku imo nâ.” ²⁷ Aku Yesu mata ilea kaika panzi, ku iporo tu, “Kinzi tamâta warakanzi nâ ma sikura tia; anja Maro Kindeni nde ikura lâ. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ikura tu iveta vetâja rârani.”

²⁸ Njinnga Petero ipai Yesu tu, “Ayo, maka munja kapile nema kelekele ndoni njana kaponono muli pa noko!” ²⁹ Ande Yesu iporo tu, “Naja aporo mao nâ pami; tamâta ea kinzi ilonzi pa naja kala silâ

situla pâri ara, ambo sipile nenzi luma wa mota-ŋala wa mwanenzi wa tinanzi wa tamanzi wa natunzi wa nenzi tâno wa,³⁰ ande Maro Kindeni ma itu kilo panzi ŋana ŋinde kâ mbwani râra ŋinde. Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋana kinzi simo tâno kulu yo, ande kinzi ma sikai luma râra wa mota-ŋala râra wa mwanenzi râra wa tinanzi râra wa natunzi râra wa tâno ŋalae wa. Andeta ŋinde nâ tia; kinzi tamâta pinde ma siveta kenzi sakamao ndo panzi tava. Aku lâ zo muli, ŋinenŋa kinzi ma sikai via mao, ma simo ara mine ku simo nâ.³¹ Ande kinzi tamâta râra muŋga simo tamâta ŋalaŋala lâ tâno kulu, ande kinzi ŋinde ma muli simo tamâta kaa nâ. Anŋa kinzi tamâta râra muŋga simo tamâta kaa nâ lâ tâno kulu, ande kinzi ŋinde ma muli simo tamâta ŋalaŋala.”

Yesu iporo kilo ŋana ne mateŋa wa ne mandinŋa wa

Matai 20:17-19, Luka 18:31-33

³² Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta ku soka nzâla sikâki silâ pa Jerusalem lawea. Yesu nde imbâmba iyoka imuŋga panzi. Mine kala kinzi pâri-tamâta ilonzi râra, anŋa kinzi tamâta soka mulinzi ŋinde nde siruru. Ninenŋa Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua silâ pa nia ŋgaŋe kilo, ku iporo panzi ŋana vetâŋa râra nao laiti ŋana ipânŋa papa i kâ.³³ Ipainzi tu, “Ayo, kala ŋine kindi takâki talâ pa Jerusalem. Aku tamâta tonge ma io naŋa Tamâta Natu lâ kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalaŋala wa pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa kâ wa mbaunzi ilo. Aku kinzi ma sio naŋa lâ ŋgua nia, ku ma sipa ŋgua ŋana sipu naŋa pâta amâte. Aku muli, ŋinenŋa ma sio naŋa alâ kinzi tinikoa mbaunzi ilo.³⁴ Aku kinzi tinikoa ma siporo ŋgua pavaliginŋa pa naŋa wa sisupwara tiningu wa sipalili naŋa lâ, ŋinenŋa ma sipu naŋa pâta amâte. Andeta kari ŋato lâ, ŋinenŋa ma amandi amo viângu kilo.”

Yamesi ku Yoane rua situ sipânŋa tamâta ŋalaŋala

Matai 20:20-28

³⁵ Yesu iporo mine lâ, ŋinenŋa Sebedi natu rua Yamesi ku Yoane rua nde simâ

papa ku sipai tu, “Pananâŋa, maka rua katu kakasonano ŋana vetâŋa tonge, aku iloma tu noko ma kuveta mine pama.”

³⁶ Ande Yesu ikasonanzi tu, “Miki rua ilomi tu naŋa ma aveta sâ tâ pami.”

³⁷ Aku kinzi rua sipai tu, “Mwânŋa, lâ zo ŋinde noko ma kupânŋa pwai koipu ŋalae, ŋinenŋa maka rua iloma tu ma kasonano noko tini laiti, tonge pa mbau wia kâ, anŋa tonge pa mbau nâsi kâ.”

³⁸ Andeta Yesu isia ŋgua ku ipainzi tu, “Miki rua kazizâla ŋana vetâŋa ŋine kala kakasona naŋa ŋana. Naŋa ma muli anu lââ makisa ikeno kâmba tonge ilo. Tiambo miki rua kala kakura tu kanu lââ ŋinde, tiya? Aku miki kakura tu kakai lââ-liliŋa ŋinde naŋa ma muli akai, tiya?”³⁹ Aku kinzi rua sipai tu, “Maka rua kurama.” Ninenŋa Yesu ipainzi tu, “Mao nâ, lââ makisa naŋa ma anu ŋinde, ande miki rua kala ma kanu tona. Aku nanenŋu lââ-liliŋa ŋinde, ande miki rua kala ma kakai mine nâ.⁴⁰ Ambo taitu pateâŋa ŋana tamâta ea ma isasona tiningu laiti pa mbaunŋu wia kâ ŋa pa mbaunŋu nâsi kâ, ande ŋinde ikeno pa naŋa tia. Maro Kindeni tamwata simbo nâ ma iwae saŋonâŋa nia panzi tamâta ea muŋga ipateanzi ŋinde.”

⁴¹ Kinzi nawalanzi pâri-tamâta saŋao nde silonŋo ŋine, kala wisinzi nâna panzi Yamesi ku Yoane rua.⁴² Andeta Yesu isarawanzi tu simâ, ku ipainzi tu, “Miki kasama tu kinzi tamâta pinde uru sikai koipu panzi tinikoa ŋgu, aku kinzi tamâta ŋalaŋala ŋinde uru siveta malia kie-kie panzi ŋgu ŋinde.⁴³ Andeta mâsi mine ma ikeno miki ŋginimi ndimo. Ambo tamâta tonge itu imo tamâta ŋalae lâ ŋginimi, ande nzâla ikeno mine; i ma imo nemi kuleŋa tamâta.⁴⁴ Aku tamâta ea itu imo mbâna-mbâna pami, ande nzâla ikeno mine; i ma imo wurâta tamâta kaa nâ panzi tamâta râranî.⁴⁵ Nana tu naŋa Tamâta Natu ŋandai amâ ŋana kinzi tamâta ma sikai kuleŋa pa naŋa ŋga. Naŋa amâ ŋana akai kuleŋa panzi tamâta, aku ma amâte ŋana akainzi tamâta râra piti lâ kondoma ilo.”

Yesu iveta tamâta tonge mata leva-leva

imora nia

Matai 20:29-34, Luka 18:35-43

⁴⁶ Ninennga kinzi silâ sipânnga Jeriko lawea. Soka lee, aku laiti nana sipile Jeriko kâ, aku kinzi pâri-tamâta sitavanzi tamâta ngu nalaie nde soka kuku Yesu silâ. Andeta tamâta tonge, i na mine Bartimeus, nde isanona nzâla ngame. I mata leva-leva, kala uru isarâwa mbumbu wa kelekele panzi tamâta. ⁴⁷ Tamâta ninde ilonjo ngua tu Yesu Nasarete tamwata nga iyoka imâ, kala isarâwa kaika tu, "Yesu, Daviti ne vâsa noko, kalo sukânga nanana!" ⁴⁸ Andeta kinzi tamâta râra simbita sipai tu, "Wa, noko kawa buu!" Andeta isarâwa kawa kâki nalaie tu, "Daviti ne vâsa, kalo sukânga nanana!"

⁴⁹ Aku Yesu imandi ku iporo tu, "Kasarâwa pa tamâta ninde tu imâ." Aku kinzi sisarâwa pa tamâta mata leva-leva ninde ku sipai tu, "Wa, ilo kaika kumandi sânda nga! Isarâwa pano." ⁵⁰ Ninennga tamâta ninde ikai ne pasawana luandondo piti, ku walele nâ imandi imâ pa Yesu. ⁵¹ Aku Yesu ikasona tu, "Noko ilo tu nana ma aveta mana pano." Aku tamâta mata leva-leva ipai tu, "Pananânga, nana ilongu tu matângu amora nia." ⁵² Aku Yesu ipai tu, "Noko kulâ. Noko ne kalotawana ivetano ara lâ." Aku walele nâ i mata ara lâ, ku imora nia. Aku iyoka Yesu muli lâ nzâla ilâ.

11

Yesu ilâ Jerusalem lawea itogo koipu nalaie

Matai 21:1-9, Luka 19:28-38, Yoane 12:12-18

¹ Kinzi silâ sipânnga Jerusalem lawea tini laiti, aku sipânnga Betfasi lawea wa Betani lawea wa, lâ Oliv Tuu wangira. Aku Yesu isupwanzi ne pâri-tamâta rua, ² ku ipainzi tu, "Miki rua kalâ pa lawea ndai ikeno naomi ninde, aku kalâ lawea ninde ilo. Aku walele nâ miki ma kamora 'donki' natu tonge kinzi sisine lâ imandi. Tamâta tonge munga isanona donki ninde kumbu, ande tia. Kayaute wâlo piti, ku kakai kamâ. ³ Ambo tamâta tonge ma ikasonami tu, 'Nana sâ kâ nga miki rua kaveta mine, a?', ande miki ma

kapai tu, 'Maro Nalaie ne wurâta nde ikeno papa, aku mwannga i ma walele nâ io taulo imâ kilo'."

⁴ Ninennga kinzi rua silâ, aku simora donki natu kinzi munga sisine imandi nia yo lâ luma tonge ne nzâla tini. Aku kinzi rua siyaute wâlo piti lâ donki tini.

⁵ Andeta tamâta pinde simandi laiti, aku sikasonanzi tu, "Ayo, miki rua kaveta mana nga kayaute donki natu ninde, a?"

⁶ Aku kinzi siporo ngua taulo panzi ikura Yesu munga itula panzi mine, aku kinzi tamâta ninde sisau panzi rua tu sikai donki silâ. ⁷ Ninennga kinzi sikai donki natu ninde simâ pa Yesu. Aku siliŋi nenzi pasawana luandondo kâki donki kumbu, ku Yesu isanona kulu. ⁸ Anga kinzi tamâta râra nde sinnga nenzi pasawana luandondo lâ nzâla. Anga pinde nde silâ tâno ilo ku sitoto tumba lau ku sikai simâ silalaga lâ nzâla tava, nana Yesu ma iyoka kulu kâ. ⁹ Aku kinzi tamâta pinde nde silâ simunga panzi, anga pinde nde soka i muli, ande rârani sindeka sisarâwa tu, "Paneânga pa âta! Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pa koipu nalaie nine ikai i ndamwa kala imâ! ¹⁰ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pa tamâta nine kala imâ ikai koipu itogo timbunda Daviti mine! Tapanea Maro Kindeni i âta Tamwata!" ¹¹ Kinzi soka mine lee sipânnga Jerusalem lawea, aku Yesu ilâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ilo ku mata imora ilâ wa imâ wa, ku imora kelekele rârani keno luma sapânga ilo. Andeta kari nga indue pararai lâ. Mine kala Yesu itaulo ilâ pa Betani lawea kunzi ne pâri-tamâta sanao kananonzi rua.

Yesu iporo itu kaika papa kâi tonge, kala ngâla-ngâla lâ

Matai 21:18-21

¹² Aku mbwale kilo, ninennga kinzi simandi sipile Betani lawea ku soka sitaulo silâ pa Jerusalem kilo, andeta Yesu nde putole ipu. ¹³ I mata ilâ imora kâi 'fik' tonge imandi malawae mwasa, aku lau nani-nani nalaie ninde, kala ilâ laiti tu iroto kanao. Aku ilâ papa kâi, andeta imora tu kanao tonge keno tia; lau nâ ikeno, nana tu zo nana 'fik' tu ipula

kanano kâ nde ipanga tia yo. ¹⁴ Tia ku Yesu iporo pa kâi ninde mine tu, "Noko ma kupula kanano kilo tia ndo!" Aku kinzi pâri-tamâta silono ne ngua ninde.

Yesu injaranzi mbaliya warakanzi lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapanga

Matai 21:12-17, Luka 19:45-48

¹⁵ Kinzi silâ lee sipanga Jerusalem lawea. Aku Yesu ilâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapanga ku injaranzi mbaliya warakanzi simo sipako kelekele lâ nia ninde. Itili peke lâ kinzi tamâta nana sipalulua mbumbu kâ, anga itili pangi lâ kinzi tamâta siveta wurâta nana sipako sii nana patarawâna kâ tava. ¹⁶ Ninennga indî kaika panzi tu ma sikai kelekele kiekie simâ luma sapanga ne ngumbi ilo ndimo. ¹⁷ Aku ipainzi tu, "Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno mine tu,

" 'Nanengu luma nde ma kinzi sipatu na tu, "Kinzi ngu ndoni nenzi luma nana nona kâ' ",

anga miki nde kaveta nine ipanga itogo kinzi nzanzare tamâta nenzi munâna nia mine!"

¹⁸ Aku kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalajala nga kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ nde silono ngua ninde, kala siroto nzâla nana ma sipu i pâta imâte kâ. Andeta kinzi siruru nana i kâ, nana tu kinzi tamâta rârani nde wisinzi motutu nana i kawa ngua.

¹⁹ Aku kari indue lala lâ, ninennga Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta sipile Jerusalem lawea ku siyâti silâ.

Ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana mao ku ikai nona, ande Maro Kindeni ma ipalono papa i

²⁰ Aku wurita mboyoy, ninennga kinzi soka silâ, aku simora kâi 'fik' ninde tu lau tava mburu-mburu ndoni nde ngâla-ngâla marumbu lâ. ²¹ Ninennga Petero kalo ngere ku iporo tu, "Pananâna, kumora nga! Nola noko kutu ngua kaika pa kâi nine, kala ngâla-ngâla lâ!"

²² Aku Yesu iporo taulo panzi tu, "Miki kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro

Kindeni nâ. ²³ Nana aporo mao nâ pami, ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana sondu, ku isupwa tuu nai mine tu, 'Noko kumandi kupatiki kundue tâi ilo', ambo tamâta ninde ilo rua-rua tia, i kalo tawana nâ kala iporo, ande Maro Kindeni ma iveta mâsi ninde ipanga, ikura tamâta ninde iporo mine. ²⁴ Ambo miki kano pa Maro Kindeni, aku kalomi tawana ku kaporo lâ ilomi tu, 'Mao nâ, i ma iveta ikura nanengu nona mine', ande mao nâ, i ma iveta mine.

²⁵ Andeta miki kalono nga; lâ zo nana miki kano pa Maro Kindeni, ambo miki kalomi ngere nana vetâna soki tonge tamâta tonge munga iveta pami, ambo miki ma kazavaru tamâta ninde ne soki piti lâ tini, ande miki Tamami imo samba ilo kala ma iveta mine nâ pa miki. [

²⁶ Taitu mambo miki kazavaru tamâta ninde ne soki piti lâ tini tia, ande Tamami imo samba ilo kala ma izavaru nemi kiesaka piti lâ tinimi tia mine nâ."] *

Kinzi sikasona Yesu tu ikai ea ndamwa

Matai 21:23-27, Luka 20:1-8

²⁷ Kinzi soka silâ sipanga Jerusalem lawea kilo, aku Yesu ilâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapanga ne ngumbi ilo. Ninennga kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalajala wa kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ wa kinzi katonâna, ande simâ papa i. ²⁸ Aku sikasona tu, "Wa, noko pwai ea ndamwa kala kuveta mâsi kiekie mine, a? Anga ea wurâta nine ilano, a?"

²⁹ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, "Ara, nana kala atu akasonami kasonâna tonge. Ambo miki ma kaporo ngua sondu itaulo imâ, ande nana ma aporo pwataki pami nana akai ea ndamwa nga aveta vetâna nine." ³⁰ Ninennga ikasonanzi tu, "Munga, lâ zo ninde Yoane Lââ-Liliya Tamwata iveta wurâta nana ililanzi tamâta, ande ea wurâta ninde ilua i. Miki ilomi tu Maro Kindeni wurâta ninde ilua i, tiya?, i tamwata nâ ilo pateo tu ma iveta. Miki kaporo imâ pa nana nga!"

* **11:26** ²⁶ Nia ndoyo, ngua nine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonge ipanga lâ muli nde isenge ngua nine ilâ kuku ngua ikeno munga.

³¹ Andeta kinzi siporo ngua lâ warakanzi ngininzi tu, “Ambo kinda ma taporo taulo tu, ‘Maro Kindeni isupwa Yoane tu iveta wurâta nînde’, ande i ma iporo pa kinda tu, ‘Mine kala nana sâ kâ nga miki nandai kalomi tawana Yoane ne ngua, a?’” ³² Ambo kinda ma taporo taulo tu, “Yoane tamwata nâ ilo pateu tu ma iveta wurâta nînde’, ande kinzi tamâta ma wisinzi nâna nala pa kinda.” (Kinzi siruru nananzi tamâta, nana tu kinzi rârâni situ Yoane nde Maro Kindeni ne ngua-tulâna tamâta mao.)

³³ Tia ku kinzi siporo ngua taulo pa Yesu tu, “Maka kasama tia.” Nîninga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ara, nana kala ma aporo ngua tonje pami tia nana akai ea ndamwa amâ kala aveta vetâna nîne.”

12

Ngua tambirâna nana kinzi tamâta sakamao sikatona tâno waini
Matai 21:33-46, Luka 20:9-19

¹ Aku Yesu iporo ngua tambirâna panzi mine tu, “Tamâta tonje ipâu tâno waini tonje, aku ipa ngumbi nana. Aku iveta wewe lâ tâno ilo itogo kondo nana sipale waini kanao tu punu-punu kâ, aku ipa pâla tonje nana tamâta ma simo ilo sio nana tâno kâ. Aku tâno nde io lâ tamâta pinde mbaunzi ilo nana sikatona ku sikai wurâta nana mbumbu kâ lâ tini. Nîninga tâno warika nînde ilâ pa nia malawae tonje.” ² Imo lee, aku zo laiti nana waini ma ipula kanao kâ. Nîninga isupwa ne wurâta tamâta tonje ilâ pa tâno waini nînde nana ikai waini kanao pinde, ikura munga sipa ngua tu ma silua i. ³ Andeta kinzi sikai tâno warika ne wurâta tamâta nînde kaika ku sipu pâta lâ, aku sio iyoka mbau kaa nâ itaulo ilâ. ⁴ Nîninga tâno warika isupwa wurâta tamâta tonje kilo ilâ panzi. Andeta kinzi sipu i kulu pwataki ku siveta kenzi sakamao papa. ⁵ Nîninga tâno warika isupwa wurâta tamâta tonje kilo, andeta sipu tamâta nînde pâta imâte. Aku isupwanzi wurâta tamâta rârâ kilo mine nâ, andeta kinzi sipunzi rârâni, anga pinde nde sipunzi pâta simâte lâ.

⁶ Isupwanzi ne wurâta tamâta rârâni marumbu lâ. Nîninga tâno warika kalo ngere nana tamâta taitu nâ i nandai isupwa ilâ panzi nga. Nînde nde i natu taituni nâ, aku i ilo ndo keno papa. Mine kala isupwa natu nînde ilâ panzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta lâ tâno waini ilo. I itu mine, ‘Kinzi ma simege nana natungu.’

⁷ Andeta kinzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta lâ tâno nînde nde siporo lâ warakanzi ngininzi tu, ‘Wa, tamâta ndai ma muli ikai tama ne mbaliya ndoni. Ayo, nîne ma tapu pâta imâte, ande kinda warakânda ma takai i ne tâno nîne.’

⁸ Siporo ngua nîne lâ, aku marumbu; mbaunzi ilâ sikai natu nînde ku sipu pâta imâte. Anga i karae nde sisia yâti tâno nganje.”

⁹ Yesu itambira ngua mine panzi lâ, nîninga ikasonanzi tu, “Ayo, tâno waini warika ma iveta mana. I ma imâ ku ma izavarunzi tamâta munga siveta wurâta lâ tâno nînde, ku ma tâno nînde ilanzi tamâta pinde nana sikatona kâ.”

¹⁰ Nîninga Yesu ipainzi tamâta nalanala nînde tu, “Tiambo miki nandai kapono Maro Kindeni ne ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

‘Mira nîne kinzi tamâta nana sipa luma kâ situ nde sakamao kala sitambira lâ, ande mirani ndaina ipânga mira ara nana isuka luma nganje kaika kâ. ¹¹ Maro Kindeni tamwata iveta vetâna

nînde ipânga lâ, kala kinda tamora nînde tu ara pâta kanao.’”

¹² Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, aku lâ zoni ndaina kinzi tamâta nalanala situ ma sikale Yesu kaika ku sio lâ luma sakamao ilo, nana tu sisama tu Yesu itambira ngua nînde iyoke kinzi warakanzi nâ. Andeta siruru nananzi tamâta, kala nandai siveta mine nga.

Kinzi sikasona Yesu nana mbumbu uru silua Koipu Nalae Kaisara

Matai 22:15-22, Luka 20:19-26

¹³ Aku muli, nîninga kinzi tamâta nalanala sisupwanzi Parisai tamâta pinde sitavanzi Herot ne tamâta pinde simâ pa Yesu. Kinzi ilonzi pateu tu ambo i ma iporo ngua pinde ngâsi tâ, ande

ma sio i ilâ pa ngua nia. ¹⁴ Kinzi simâ pa Yesu ku sipai tu, “Pananâña, maka kasama tu noko nde tamâta nana kuporo ngua mao kâ. Noko uru kuporo ngua taituni panzi tamâta nalanala wa kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa. Noko ngua mao nâ uru kupanananzi tamâta nana Maro Kindeni ne vetâña kâ. Mine kala maka katu kakasonano mine: ‘Noko ilo mana; nenda Koipu Nalae Kaisara uru iporo kaika tu kinda ma mbumbu talua. Ayo, Mose ne ngua tukuña isâu tu kinda ma mbumbu talua Kaisara, tiya? Ma tako, tiya?’ ”

¹⁵ Andeta Yesu isama kinzi kilalanzi pwataki tu kinzi nde lanjeña tamwatanzi. Mine kala ipainzi tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga miki kakai samâña pa nana, a? Kakai mbumbu tonje kamâ ku katula pana.”

¹⁶ Aku kinzi sikai mbumbu tonje simâ. Ninennga Yesu ikasonanzi tu, “Tai wa nja njine kala ikeno mbumbu tini, ande ea ne.” Aku siporo tu, “Kaisara ne.”

¹⁷ Ande Yesu ipainzi tu, “Mine kala Kaisara ne kelekele, ande miki kalua Kaisara. Anja Maro Kindeni ne kelekele, ande kalua Maro Kindeni.” Aku kinzi wisinzi motutu nana Yesu ne ngua njinde kâ.

Kinzi sikasona Yesu nananzi tamâta simâte lâ njinennga simandi simo vianzi kilo Matai 22:23-33, Luka 20:27-40

¹⁸ Ninennga kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Sadyusi ngu nde simâ pa Yesu. Kinzi ngu njinde uru kalonzi tawana tu kinzi mateña tamâta ma muli simandi simo vianzi kilo, ande tia. Kinzi situ siveta kapa-kapa pa Yesu kala sipai tu, ¹⁹ “Pananâña, Mose munga ingere ngua tukuña tonje imâ pa kinda mine tu, ‘Ambo tamâta tonje i natu tia ku imâte, ambo i kaiwa taine imo nai yo, ande tamâta njinde tai ma ikai tua kaiwa, aku kinzi rua ma sipulia lâlu itogo tua kilala mine.’ ” ²⁰ Siporo ngua njine lâ, njinennga sisia ngua pa Yesu mine tu, “Ayo, tamâne nzâla-kulu tonje i tai lima kanao taitu simo. Nzâla-kulu njinde ikai kaiwa taine tonje, andeta mwanga i tamwata imâte lâ, aku i natu tonje tia. ²¹ Mine kala

i tai iyoka tua muli ku ikai taine njinde itogo kaiwa mine. Andeta i kala natu tia, ku imâte. Ninennga i tai kala iveta mine nâ. ²² Siveta mine lee, aku kinzi tai rârâni sikai taine taituni njinde, ku kinzi kala natunzi tia, ku simâte lâ. Aku muli nga taine kala imâte. ²³ Ayo, lâ zo muli, ambo kinzi mateña tamâta ma simandi simo vianzi kilo, ande taine njinde ma imo ea kaiwa lâ kinzi tai-tua lima kanaonzi rua njinde. Noko kusama tu kinzi rârâni munga sikai kaiwanzi taitu njinde.”

²⁴ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Opopo, miki kasama Maro Kindeni ne ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini, ande tia. Aku miki kazizâla nana i ne walo kaika mine nâ. Mine kala miki kaveta ngua palanjeña rârâ. ²⁵ Lâ zo nana kinzi mateña tamâta ma simandi simo vianzi kilo, ande kinzi ma simo sitogonzi anjelo lâ samba ilo mine, kala ma sipakâe tia. ²⁶ Andeta nana atu aporo ngua tonje pami nana kinzi mateña tamâta nenzi mandina kâ. Mose munga ingere ngua tapâriña nana kâi kiri-mwata yâa kana, andeta miki nandai kaponono ngua njinde nga, a? Lâ tapâriña njinde Maro Kindeni ipai Mose tu, ‘Nana nde Abraham nga Isaka nga Yakopu nenzi Maro Nalae’. ²⁷ Ayo, ngua njinde itula pa kinda tu Maro Kindeni nandai kinzi mateña tamâta nenzi Maro Nalae nga. I imo Maro Nalae panzi tamâta simo vianzi njinde, nana tu lâ i nao kinzi tamâta rârâni simo vianzi nâ. Opopo, miki nemi ilo-kalo nde soki ndo.”

Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuña ndia ipolenzi tukuña rârâni

Matai 22:34-40, Luka 10:25-37

²⁸ Ninennga pananâña tamâta nana ngua tukuña kâ tonje nde kala imâ, aku ilononzi sipawa ngua. Iloño Yesu iporo ngua kanao nâ taulo panzi, kala ikasona Yesu tu, “Ngua tukuña ndia nde ipolenzi tukuña rârâni.”

²⁹ Ande Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Ngua tukuña taitu nde kala njine: ‘Miki Isrel ngu kalonjo! Maro Kindeni nde nenda Maro, aku i simbo nâ nde Maro Nalae. ³⁰ Noko ma tini mwasa ndo pa noko ne Maro Kindeni, aku kuo noko ilo ndoni wa

koroani ndoni wa ilo kalo ndoni wa ne walo ndoni ilâ pa i simbo nâ.’ ³¹ Anga ngua tukuŋa iyoka ŋinde muli, ande mine: ‘Noko ma tini mwasa panzi tini pinde, itogo noko tini mwasa pa tamwata mine.’ Ngua tukuŋa tonge nde ŋalae ku ipolenzi rua ŋine, ande tia.”

³² Aku pananâŋa tamâta ŋinde ipai Yesu tu, “Pananâŋa, noko kuporo ngua mao. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde Maro Ŋalae, aku tonge irerege kuku i, nde tia. ³³ Aku kinda ma tininda mwasa ndo papa i lâ ilonda wa nenda ilo-kalo wa nenda walo ndoni wa. Aku kinda ma tininda mwasa panzi tininda pinde itogo tininda mwasa pa warakânda mine. Ambo kinda ma toka tukuŋa rua ŋine muli, ande mâsi ŋine nde ma ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ipole patarawâŋa ndoni kinzi uru simomo lâ yââ, tava patarawâŋa kie-kie rârâni.”

³⁴ Yesu ilonjo tamâta ŋinde iporo ngua ara, itogo kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta uru siporo mine. Mine kala ipai tu, “Laiti ŋana noko ne kalo-tawana ipânŋa sondo kê.” Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni simege ŋana Yesu, ku ilonzi patea tu ma sikai samâŋa mine papa i kilo, ande ma tia.

*Yesu ikasonŋanzi ŋana Kirisi kê
Matai 22:41-46, Luka 20:41-44*

³⁵ Yesu imo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ne ngumbi ilo ku ipanananzi tamâta. Aku ipainzi tu, “Kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ngua tukuŋa kê uru siporo tu, ‘Kirisi nde timbunda Daviti natu’. Andeta ngua ŋinde nde duvi mana, a? ³⁶ Ŋana tu nanayoni Koroani Sapâŋa itula ilo-kalo pa Daviti, kala Daviti tamwata iporo tu,

‘Maro Kindeni itu ngua pa nanengu Maro Ŋalae mine tu, “Noko kusanona ŋai pa mbaungu wia kê lee, ikura lâ zo ŋinde naŋa ma aonzi noko ne kazâŋa tamâta simo noko kalo”.’

³⁷ Ayo, Daviti tamwata ipatu Kirisi ŋa tu Maro Ŋalae. Mine nde mana mana ŋga kinzi siporo tu Kirisi nde Daviti ne vâsa nâ, a?” Aku kinzi tamâta ŋgu ŋalae nde sindeka ŋana silonjo Yesu ne ngua.

*Kinzi tamâta ŋalanŋala nenzi vetâŋa
potomule*

Matai 23:1-36, Luka 20:45-47

³⁸ Aku Yesu ipanananzi mine tu, “Miki kapakatona sondo ŋana kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ngua tukuŋa kê nenzi vetâŋa. Kinzi ilonzi tu sisawa pasawaŋa luandondo ŋana sipasuka warakanzi tin-inzi kê, ku soka silâ. Aku ilonzi tu kinzi tamâta ma simege ŋananzi ku ma siporo panzi lâ ao ngini tu, ‘O, tamâta ŋalae, kari ara!’ ³⁹ Aku kinzi ilonzi tu sisaŋona lâ tamâta naonzi lâ luma ŋana pasauna kê ilo, aku ilonzi pa saŋonâŋa nia arara lâ kêŋa-nuŋa ŋalanŋala nia tava. ⁴⁰ Kinzi uru sikai laŋeŋa panzi taine mwala, aku sipanawe nenzi luma. Aku kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ku sikai noŋa luandondo ŋana kinzi tamâta ma simoranzi. Andeta muli, lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta, ande kinzi ma sikai nâna ŋalae tina.”

*Sugorai taine tonge io ne patarawâŋa
ilâ pa Maro Kindeni*

Luka 21:1-4

⁴¹ Yesu isaŋona patarawâŋa nia tini laiti lâ luma sapâŋa ilo, aku mata ilâ imoranzi tamâta sio mbumbu lâ pinze ilo. Aku kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi rârâ nde sio mbumbu rârâ. ⁴² Andeta ŋinenŋa sugorai taine mwala tonge imâ ku io mbumbu kiri-kiri rua nâ indue pinze ilo.

⁴³ Ŋinenŋa Yesu isarawanzi ne pâri-tamâta tu simâ, aku ipainzi tu, “Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami; sugorai taine mwala ŋine io mbumbu ŋalae tina, ipole mbumbu kinzi tamâta rârâni muŋga sio lâ pinze ilo. ⁴⁴ Ŋana tu kinzi rârâni nenzi mbumbu rârâ keno panzi, aku sio pinde nâ ilâ pinze ilo. Anga taine ŋine nde imo sugorai ndo, andeta io ne mbumbu ndoni, kala i ne mbumbu tonge ikeno ŋana iko kapwa kê, ande tia.”

13

*Yesu itula ngua ŋana Maro Kindeni ne
luma sapâŋa ma zavaruŋa pwapwataki
Matai 24:3, Luka 21:7*

¹ Yesu ipile Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ku iyâti ilâ, ñinennga i ne pâri-tamâta tonge ipai tu, “Pananânga, kumora mira ñalañala wa luma arara ñai!”

² Andeta Yesu iporo taulo tu, “O, noko kumoranzi luma ñalañala ñine, a? Naña apaino tu kinzi kazânga tamâta ma sipile luma ñine ne mira tonge ikeno mira tonge kulu tia ndo. Kinzi ma sisapira râranî iyauru bururu ndue lâ.”

Yesu iporo ñana malia kie-kie ma muli ipângga

Matai 24:4-14, Luka 21:8-11

³ Yesu ikâki isañona Oliv Tuu kulu. Añga Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ikeno pa nao. Ñinennga Petero, nga Yamesi, nga Yoane, nga Andaria nde simâ papa ku sikasona tu, ⁴ “Maka katu kasama ñine; mâsi ñinde ma ipângga lâ zo ndia. Añga mâsi ndia ma ipângga muñga ñana itula pwataki tu mâsi ñalañala ñinde nga nao laiti ñana ipângga kê.”

⁵ Ñinennga Yesu itula ñgua pwataki panzi tu, “Miki kapakatona sondo nga. Tia ma tamâta tonge ilanemi. ⁶ Nana tu kinzi tamâta râra ma simâ ku sipatu naña ñângu, ku ma siporo tu, ‘Nañani tamwatângu kala i’, aku ma sikai lanenja panzi tamâta râra. ⁷ Aku miki ma kalonjo paranja ñalañala ne ndunenani imâ laiti, aku ma kalonjo ñgua ñana paranja ñalañala pinde ipângga nia malawae tona. Andeta miki ma tinimi rurur ndimo. Ñinde ma imâ ipângga, aña zo ñalae ñana tâno ñine ne zo marumbu kê nde ipângga tia yo. ⁸ Kinzi tamâta lâ lawea pinde ma simandi sikai kazânga panzi tamâta lâ lawea pinde, aña ngu pinde ma sikai kazânga panzi ngu pinde. Ogigi ma iririño tâno pinde yâti taulo, aku putole ñalae ma ipângga lâ tâno pinde. Mâsi ñine râranî ma ipângga muñga, itogo nâna uru ipângga panzi taine kâpwa kâpwa ku itula pwataki tu pagugunja ne zoni nde imâ ipângga laiti lâ.

⁹ Andeta miki kapakatona warakami sondo nga. Nana tu kinzi ma sikaimi kaika ku siomi lâ ñgua nia, ku ma sipalilimi lâ luma ñana pasauña kê ilo. Aku ma singunumi kamandi lâ kinzi koipu

ñalañala wa tamâta mbâna-mbâna wa naonzi, ñana tu miki nemi kalo-tawana ikeno pa naña. Andeta vetânga ñinde nde itogo nemi nzâla ñana kaporo katula pâri ara panzi tamâta ñalañala ñinde.

¹⁰ Andeta Maro Kindeni ne pateânga ikeno tu kinzi tamâta pinde ma silâ situla pâri ara panzi tamâta simo tâno ndoni muñga lâ nga, kala kinzi tamâta râranî ma silonjo. ¹¹ Aku lâ zo ñana kinzi ma sipa miki kaika ñana siomi kalâ pa ñgua nia, ande miki ma karuru ndimo, aku kalomi loko ñana ñgua ndia miki ma kaporo taulo panzi, mine ndimo. Nana tu Maro Kindeni ma itula ñgua pami lâ zo ndainani nâ ñana kaporo yâti. Mine nde ñandai miki warakami nâ ma kaporo nga; Koroani Sapânga ma itula ñgua pwataki lâ kawami.

¹² Pa zo ñinde kinzi tamâta ma sionzi ninzi-nambwe silâ kazânga tamâta mbaunzi ilo, ñana ma sipunzi pâta simâte kê. Aku kinzi tamâne kala ma siveta mine nâ panzi natunzi. Aku kinzi lâlu kala ma sikai kazânga panzi tinanzi tamanzi mine nâ, ku ma sionzi silâ kazânga tamâta mbaunzi ilo ñana sipunzi pâta simâte kê. ¹³ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta râranî ma wisinzi nâna ñalae tina pami, ñana tu nemi kalo-tawana ikeno pa naña. Aña tamâta ea imandi kaika lee zo sakamao ñinde marumbu lâ, ande Maro Kindeni ma via mao ilua i, ma imo via mine ku imo nâ.”

Vetânga sakamao ñalae tina ma ipângga

Matai 24:15-28

¹⁴ Aku Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki ma kamora vetânga sakamao ndo ipângga iveta muso ñalae lâ nia ñinde tunja kaika ikeno ñana.” (Noko tamâta ea kupono ñgua ñine, ande kalo ngere sondo ñana kusama duvi kê.) “Pa zo ñinde, ara ñana kinzi tamâta simo Judia tâno ñinde ma sikâwa silâ pa nia tuu.

¹⁵ Ambo tonge imo ne luma mende kulu, ande ara ñana i ma indue ku ikâwa nâ ilâ; i ma ilâ luma ilo ñana ikai ne kelekele tonge ndimo. ¹⁶ Ambo tonge imo ne tâno ilo, ande i ma itaulo ilâ luma ilo ñana ikai ne pasawaña luandondo ndimo. ¹⁷ Opopo, lâ zo ñinde kalo-sukânga

ḡalae tina ma ilâ panzi taine kâpwa kâpwa wa kinzi taine ḡinde natunzi simo suu tini yo. ¹⁸ Ara ḡana miki ma kano kaika tu mâsi ḡinde ma ipâḡga lâ mâo ne zo tia. ¹⁹ Lâ zo ḡinde, malia ḡalae tina ma ipâḡga. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ḡinde Maro Kindeni ipulia samba wa tâno wa kelekele rârâni sipâḡga lâ, aku imâ lee ipâḡga lâ zo ḡine, ande malia kie-kie mine muḡga ipâḡga tia ndo. Aku muli kala malia kie-kie mine ma ipâḡga kilo, nde tia. ²⁰ Ambo Maro Kindeni ma io zo luandondo ḡana malia kie-kie ḡinde, ande kinzi tamâta rârâni ma sipamateteu marumbu lâ. Andeta i ilo ndo keno panzi tamâta muḡga ipateanzi ḡinde, kala ma io zo ḡinde mbuku taitu nâ. ²¹ Pa zo ḡinde, ambo tamâta tonḡe ipaimi tu, ‘Kamora ḡga, Kirisi imo ḡai’, tâku ‘Imo ndai’, ande miki ma kalomi tawana ḡgua ḡinde ndimo. ²² ḡana tu lâ zo ḡinde, kinzi ‘Kirisi’ laḡeḡa rârâ aḡga ḡgua-tulâḡa tamâta laḡeḡa rârâ ma sipâḡga, ku ma siveta mâsi kie-kie pinde sitogo tu silaḡenzi ku siyaulanzi tamâta ḡinde Maro Kindeni muḡga ipateanzi ḡinde. Andeta kinzi ma sikura tia. ²³ Naḡa aporo atula vetâḡa ḡine pwataki pami lâ, aku mao kanaḡo, vetâḡa mine ma muli ipâḡga. Mine nde miki kapakatona sonde ḡga.”

Mâsi rârâni ḡinde ma marumbu lâ, ḡineḡga Yesu ma imâ ipâḡga

Matai 24:29-31, Luka 21:25-28

²⁴ ḡineḡga Yesu iporo kilo tu, “Mâsi wa malia ḡalae tina ḡinde ma ipâḡga marumbu lâ, ḡineḡga

‘kari mata ma ipâḡga ḡaḡa, aḡga nzi-mona ma ipane nia kilo tia. ²⁵ Aḡga pitu ma simbe piti lâ samba tini, aḡga samba ne singâra kaika rârâni ma silâ wa simâ wa.’

²⁶ ḡineḡga kinzi tamâta ma simora naḡa Tamâta Natu amo take-take tonḡe ḡgini amâ tava walo ḡalae, aku ma simora naḡa kilalâḡgu pwataki tu naḡa nde Maro ḡalae. ²⁷ Lâ zo ḡinde naḡa ma aonzi nanenḡu aḡelo silâ sigonanzi nanenḡu tamâta rârâni muḡga apateanzi ḡinde. Mao nâ, kinzi aḡelo ma silâ sikura

nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu ḡana sigonanzi nanenḡu tamâta ḡinde.

ḡgua tambirâḡa ḡana kâi pâla-pâla itula zo

Matai 24:32-33, Luka 21:29-31

²⁸ “Miki kalomi ḡgere ḡana kâi pâla-pâla kâ, ḡana tu ḡinde ma isukami ḡana kasama nanenḡu ḡgua ḡine duvi. Lâ zo ḡana kâi pâla-pâla irumba ku lau wasaseki ipâḡga, ande miki kasama tu kari ne zo ḡga imâ ipâḡga laiti lâ. ²⁹ Aku mine nâ, ambo miki ma kamora mâsi ḡinde rârâni ipâḡga lâ, ḡineḡga ma kasama tu tâno ḡine ne zo ḡga laiti ḡana marumbu kâ. ³⁰ Naḡa aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi tamâta simo lâ zo ḡine ma simâte tia yo, ḡineḡga mâsi ḡinde rârâni ma imâ ipâḡga lâ. ³¹ Mao nâ, samba wa tâno wa ma marumbu lâ, aḡga naḡa kawâḡgu ḡgua nde ma marumbu tia ndo, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ.”

Maro Kindeni simbo nâ isama Yesu ne zo ḡana itaulo imâ kilo kâ

Matai 24:36-51

³² ḡineḡga Yesu iporo tu, “Tamâta tonḡe isama zo ndia wa kari tai ḡapia naḡa ma ataulo amâ kilo, ande tia. Kinzi aḡelo lâ samba ilo sisama ḡine tia, aku naḡa Maro Kindeni Natu tamwatâḡgu kala asama ḡine tia. Mama simbo nâ isama. ³³ Mine nde kapakatona sonde ḡga, ḡana tu miki kasama nanenḡu zo ḡana ataulo amâ kilo kâ, ande tia. ³⁴ ḡinde itogo tamâta ḡalae tonḡe ipile ne luma ku iyoka ilâ pa nia tonḡe. Aku ipainzi ne wurâta tamâta tu ma sikatona i ne kelekele sonde, ḡineḡga iwae wurâta panzi taitu-taitu. Aku ipai tamâta uru ikatona luma ne nzâla ḡinde tu ma io tini sonde ndo.

³⁵ Mine nde miki kala kao tinimi sonde ndo, ḡana tu miki kasama ḡana zo ndia luma warika ma itaulo imâ kilo, ande tia. Tiambo i ma itaulo imâ lâ lala tâku mbo ḡgini-ḡgini tâku mbwale mbwale kâ tâku mbwale pwataki tâ; ande miki kasama tia. ³⁶ Mine nde kao tinimi sonde ku kamo nâ. Tia ma i imâ walele nâ, aku ma imora tu miki kakeno. ³⁷ ḡgua ḡine naḡa aporo pa miki, ande kala aporo panzi tamâta

rârâni mine nâ tu, 'Miki ma kao tinimi sondo ku kamo nâ'."

14

Kinzi tamâta njalanjala sipa njua tu ma sipu Yesu pâta imâte

Matai 26:2-5, Luka 22:1-2

¹ Ma wurita lâ mbwale mauru, njinnga Juda nenzi zo sapâna njana sika puroja ne yisi tia ma ipânga. Kinzi sipatu kumbwa njinde ja tu Pasova. Aku kinzi patarawâna tamâta njalanjala nga kinzi pananâna tamâta njana njua tukuna kâ nde siporo tu, "Kinda ma taveta mana nga ma talane Yesu ku takai kaika tapu pâta imâte." ² Andeta kinzi siporo tu, "Kinda ma taveta njinde lâ zo sapâna tia. Tia ma kinzi tamâta wisinzi nâna ku singoloa paraña, ku ma sipara potomule."

Taine tonge ipaliñi samimi lâ Yesu kulu
Matai 26:6-13, Yoane 12:1-8

³ Yesu imandi ilâ pa Betani lawea, aku imo Saimon ne luma ilo. Saimon nde tamâta tonge munja ikai pukona tini saga-saga, andeta njinnga tini mbârambâra kilo. Yesu isajona peke tini tu ma ika kâ, andeta taine tonge ikai ne mira belo ara tonge, samimi kuwae ara pâta ikeno ilo, ku ikai imâ pa Yesu. Samimi njinde nde kulu njalae tina. Aku taine ipu belo samimi njinde kawa pwataki, ku ipaliñi samimi lâ Yesu kulu.

⁴ Taitu kinzi tamâta pinde simora njinde ku ilonzi kura tia ndo. Kinzi siporo pa warakanzi tu, "Opopo, njana sâ kâ nga ipaliñi samimi njine iyaula kaa nâ, a?" ⁵ Ambo kinda munja takai samimi njinde talanzi tamâta tu siko tâ, ande kinda ma takura tu takai kulu njalae njinde, aku mbumbu njinde ma talanzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Andeta tia." Aku simbita taine njinde pâta.

⁶ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, "Njana sâ kâ nga miki kaveta malia pa taine njine, a? Iveta mâsi ara ndo pa njana. ⁷ Njana tu kinzi sugorai tamâta ma simo kumi ikura zo zo. Mine kala lâ zo ndia miki katu kasukanzi, ande kasukanzi. Anja nana ma amo songo kuku miki, ande tia. ⁸ Vetâna kala taine ikura tu iveta, ande

iveta lâ. Ipaliñi samimi lâ njana karaenggu njana iveta sondo njana alâ pa kuru nia kâ. ⁹ Njana aporo mao nâ pami; lâ tâno ndia muli mbo kinzi ma situla pâri ara njana njana kâ, ande kinzi ma situla vetâna taine njine iveta njinde tona, njana kinzi tamâta ma kalonzi ngere njana i wa."

Judas ipa njua tu ma io Yesu lâ kinzi patarawâna tamâta mbaunzi ilo

Matai 26:14-16, Luka 22:3-6

¹⁰ Njinnga kinzi pâri-tamâta sanjo kananjonzi rua nawalanzi tonge, i ja tu Judas Iskariot, ande ilâ panzi patarawâna tamâta njalanjala. I itu ma ikai kulu-pânga njana Yesu kâ panzi. ¹¹ Kinzi silono njua njine ku sindeka pâta, njinnga sipa njua kaika njana mbumbu pinde ma silua i. Njinnga Judas ilâ ku iroto nzâla tonge njana ma io Yesu lâ mbaunzi ilo.

Yesu ika kâna-nuna kunzi ne pâri-tamâta

Matai 26:17-24, Luka 22:7-14,21-23, Yoane 13:18-19

¹² Njinnga zo sapâna njana sika puroja ne yisi tia kâ nde imâ ipânga lâ. Lâ zo njalae njinde, kinzi Juda tamâta uru sipunzi lama natunzi pâta simâte, njinnga sika. Njine nde njana iveta kinzi kalonzi ngere njana kumbwa Pasova ne duvi kâ. Aku Yesu ne pâri-tamâta sika-soja i tu, "Noko ilo tu maka ma kalâ kaveta kâna-nuna lâ nia ndia njana ma taka."

¹³ Aku Yesu isupwanzi ne pâri-tamâta rua tu silâ, ku ipainzi tu, "Miki rua kalâ lawea njalae ilo, aku ma kapakâtu kuku tamâta tonge lâ nzâla, ikale lââ lâ kulu njalae tonge. Miki rua koka i muli. ¹⁴ I ma ilâ luma tonge ilo. Njinnga miki ma kaporo pa luma njinde warika tu, 'Pananâna ne kasonâna nde ikeno mine; 'Luma ilo kisiña pwataki tonge nde keno ndia njana ma aka kumbwa njine ne kâna-nuna kunzi nanenggu pâri-tamâta naji.' "

¹⁵ Njinnga i ma itula luma ilo kisiña pwataki tonge ikeno âta pami, peke tava kelekele njana kâna-nuna kâ nde ikeno njinde. Miki rua kalâ kaveta kâpwa pa kinda lâ niani ndaina."

¹⁶ Aku kinzi rua silâ lawea ñalae ilo, aku simora kekelele rârâni ikeno itogo muṅga Yesu iporo panzi mine. Mine kala siveta kâṅa-nuṅa lâ ṅinde.

¹⁷ Kari indue lala pararai lâ, ṅinenga Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta saṅao kanaanzi rua ku silâ sipâṅga luma ṅinde. ¹⁸ Kinzi nde sisaṅona sika yo, ande Yesu ipainzi tu, “Naṅa aporo mao nâ pami; tamâta tonḡe lâ miki ṅginimi ma io naṅa lâ kinzi kazâṅa tamâta mbaunzi ilo. Ande kala tamâta ṅine ika kuku naṅa.”

¹⁹ Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde siloṅo ṅgua ṅine ku ilonzi malia ndo, ku kinzi taitu-taitu sikasona Yesu tu, “Tiambo noko kuporo ṅana naṅa kâ, tiya?”

²⁰ Ande Yesu ipainzi tu, “I nde tonḡe lâ miki saṅao kanaanzi rua. Ande kala tamâta ṅine io mbau lâ kondo ilo kuku naṅa, kala maka rua kaka. ²¹ Mao nâ, naṅa Tamâta Natu ma amâte, ikura Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua kinzi ṅgua-tulâṅa tamâta muṅga siṅgere lâ pepa tini mine. Andeta vetâṅa sakamao ndo ma ipâṅga pa tamâta ṅine io Tamâta Natu lâ kinzi kazâṅa tamâta mbaunzi ilo. Ambo nia ndoyo tamâta ṅine tina ipagugua i tia tâ, ande ṅinde ma ara.”

Yesu waiṅa ilanzi ne pâri-tamâta

Matai 26:26-29, Luka 22:17-20, Yoane 13:12-30, 1 Korin 11:23-26

²² Kinzi sisaṅona sika yo, ṅinenga Yesu ikai puroṅa, kawa ndaṅge pa Maro Kindeni, aku ipwataki ilanzi ne pâri-tamâta. Aku iporo tu, “Miki kakai kaka. Naṅa kanaanḡu kala ṅine.”

²³ ṅinenga ikai kâmba waini kala mine nâ, kawa ndaṅge pa Maro Kindeni, ku ilanzi, aku rârâni sinu waini lâ kâmba ṅinde. ²⁴ Aku ipainzi tu, “Naṅa seenḡu kala ṅine. ṅine nde Maro Kindeni ne ṅgua pâṅa ne kanaanḡo. Naṅa apaliṅi ṅananzi tamâta rârâ. ²⁵ Naṅa aporo mao nâ pami; naṅa ma anu waini kanaanḡo kilo tia lee, ikura lâ zo ṅinde Maro Kindeni ma ikai Maro panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu. ṅinenga ma anu waini waseki.”

²⁶ Yesu iporo ṅgua ṅine lâ, ṅinenga siwâṅgi wâṅgiṅa tonḡe, aku simandi sipile lawea ṅinde ku silâ pa Oliv Tuu.

Yesu iporo tu Petero ma ipatimoa i

Matai 26:30-35, Luka 22:31-34, Yoane 13:36-38

²⁷ ṅinenga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki rârâni nemi kalo-tawana ma imbe, ikura Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Naṅa ma apu lama nenzi katonâṅa, ande kala kinzi lama ma sikâwa pwap-wataki silâ.’”

²⁸ Andeta muli, Maro Kindeni ma ipaṅo naṅa amandi amo viâṅgu kilo, ṅinenga ma ayoka amuṅga pami alâ Galilaya tâno. ²⁹ Andeta Petero ipai tu, “Ambo kinzi tamâta ṅine rârâni nenzi kalo-tawana ma imbe, ande nanenḡu kalo-tawana ma imbe tia ndo!”

³⁰ Andeta Yesu ipai Petero tu, “Naṅa aporo mao nâ pano; ma ṅine mbo nâ, tatareko ma isuṅa kawa mbwani rua tia yo, ande noko tamwata ma kuporo kupatimoa naṅa mbwani ṅato tu noko kusama naṅa tia.” ³¹ Andeta Petero iporo kaika kilo tu, “Ambo kinzi situ sipu naṅa pâta amâte kuku noko, ande naṅa ma aporo apatimoa noko mine tia ku tia ndo!” Aku kinzi pâri-tamâta rârâni kala siporo ṅgua kaṅa taituni mine nâ.

Yesu ikai noṅa lâ Getsemani tâno ilo

Matai 26:36-46, Luka 22:39-46, Yoane 18:1

³² ṅinenga kinzi silâ sipâṅga tâno tonḡe, i ṅa mine Getsemani. Aku Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki kasaṅona kamo ṅai, mbo naṅa alâ akai noṅa ṅga”. ³³ Aku ikainzi Petero, ṅa Yamesi, ṅa Yoane, aku kinzi ṅato silâ kuku i. ṅinenga Yesu ilo putuka wa ilo malia ndo. ³⁴ Aku ipainzi tu, “Naṅa kalonḡu sukâṅa ṅalae tina, aku laiti ṅana iyaula naṅa ndo. Mine nde miki kamo ṅine ku kaka mâsa.”

³⁵ ṅinenga ilâ tini, aku ikeno nao tundu lâ tâno kulu, ku ino pa Maro Kindeni ṅana nâna ṅalae ṅinde laiti ṅana ipâṅga papa i kâ, tu ma inḡenḡe ṅana i kâ.

³⁶ Yesu ikai noṅa mine tu, “O, Mama! Noko pwura ṅana kuveta vetâṅa rârâni. Mine kala naṅa atu noko ma pwai kâmba ṅana nâna kâ ṅine saṅe naṅa. Ambo taitu noko ma kuveta ikura nanenḡu

pateânga mine ndimo. Kuveta ikura noko tamwata nâ ne pateânga.”

³⁷ Ninennga Yesu itaulo ilâ panzi ne pâri-tamâta kilo, andeta sikeno. Aku ipañonzi ku ipai Petero tu, “Saimon, noko pweno, a? Mana mana nga noko pwura tia nana kuka mâsa ikura kari tai taitu nâ, a? ³⁸ Ara nana miki ma kao tinimi, ku kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukami nana kamandi kaika lâ zo ndia samânga imâ ipângga pami. Mao nâ, miki ilomi tu kaveta vetânga ara, anga karaemi nde iveta malia pami.”

³⁹ Ninennga Yesu ipilenzi ku itaulo ilâ ikai nona kilo. Aku lâ i ne nona ninde, ande iporo ngua rege-rege kuku ne nona mungânga ninde. ⁴⁰ Ikai nona lâ, ninennga itaulo ilâ panzi ne pâri-tamâta kilo, andeta imoranzi sikeno nâ simo, nana tu matanzi matutu pâta. Kinzi simandi sânda, andeta mainzi, kala siporo ngua tonge pa Yesu tia.

⁴¹ Tia ku Yesu itaulo ilâ ikai nona kilo, ninennga itaulo imâ panzi ne pâri-tamâta ku ipainzi tu, “Opopo, miki kakeno kamo nai yo kapwarea, a? Kura lâ! Zo nga ipângga lâ. Kamora nga; kala nine kinzi simâ nana sio nana Tamâta Natu lâ kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi mbaunzi ilo. ⁴² Ayo, kamandi sânda, ku toka talâ panzi! Kamora nga, tamâta nana ikai kulu-pângga nana nana kâ, ande kala imâ ipângga laiti lâ.”

Judas Iskariot io Yesu lâ kinzi kazânga tamâta mbaunzi ilo

Matai 26:47-56, Luka 22:47-53, Yoane 18:2-11

⁴³ Yesu iporo ngua nine yo, aku walele nâ Judas, ina tonge lâ Yesu ne pâri-tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua, ande imâ ipângga lâ. Aku tamâta ngu nalaie tina nde sikai pila nana kazânga kâ wa kâi mbuku wa soka kuku simâ. Kinzi patarawânga tamâta nalaie, anga kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukunja kâ, anga kinzi ngu nenzi katonânga, ande kinzi ninde munga sisupwanzi kala simâ.

⁴⁴ Ande kulu-pângga tamâta ninde munga ipainzi tu i ma iveta mâsi tonge pa Yesu. Ipainzi tu, “Nana ma anzumwa tamâta tonge nao, aku tamâta ninde

nde Yesuni. Miki ma kakai i kaika ku kakatona sonde nâ kakai kalâ.” ⁴⁵ Mine kala Judas iyoka imâ pa Yesu ku walele nâ iporo tu, “Pananânga!”, ku inzumwa i nao. ⁴⁶ Ninennga kinzi kazânga tamâta pinde mbaunzi ilâ sikai Yesu kaika lâ. ⁴⁷ Andeta Yesu ne pâri-tamâta tonge nde imandi laiti, ku mbau nâ ipasu ne pila yâti ku ipu patarawânga tamâta nalaie ne wurâta tamâta tonge. Aku pila isalu tana motu piti imbe ndue tâno kulu.

⁴⁸ Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga miki kakai pila nalaie tava kâi mbuku kamâ pa nana, a? Tiambo miki katu nana nde panawe tamwatânggu, a? ⁴⁹ Ikura zo zo nana uru asanona kumi lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ilo, ku amo apananami, andeta miki nandai kakai nana kaika lâ zo ninde nga. Andeta ara, ngua ninde kinzi ngua-tulânga tamâta mungânga singere lâ pepa tini, kala nine ipângga kanao lâ.” ⁵⁰ Yesu iporo ngua mine lâ, ninennga i ne pâri-tamâta rârâni sipile i ku sikâwa silâ.

Tamâta limoa tonge ikâwa

⁵¹ Pa zo ninde tamâta limoa tonge imo kuku Yesu, ande i ipita lalava pâne tonge lâ kambwane. Andeta kinzi kazânga tamâta sikai i kaika, ⁵² andeta iyaute lalava pâne ninde piti lâ kambwane, ku ikâwa wulo-wulo nâ ilâ.

Kinzi sio Yesu ilâ pa ngua nia

Matai 26:57-68, Yoane 18:12-14,19-24

⁵³ Ninennga kinzi kazânga tamâta sikai Yesu silâ pa patarawânga tamâta nenzi tamâta nalaie. Aku kinzi patarawânga tamâta nalaie rârâni wa kinzi ngu nenzi katonânga wa kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukunja kâ wa, kinzi ninde rârâni nde sipasau lâ simo taitu. ⁵⁴ Anga Petero nde iyoka mulinzi ilâ, ku imo malawae mwasa. Iyoka ilâ patarawânga tamâta nalaie ne ngumbi ilo, ku isanona kunzi sambara tamâta imwai yâ.

⁵⁵ Aku kinzi patarawânga tamâta nalaie sitavanzi kinzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna rârâni nde sisarawanzi tamâta pinde simâ tu ma situla ngua nana Yesu ne vetânga kâ. Kinzi ilonzi tu ma

sisânda vetâña soki ndia Yesu munğa iveta tâ, ñana ikura tu ma sipu i pâta imâte. Andeta kinzi ñandai sisânda i ne vetâña soki tonje nga. ⁵⁶ Ñana tu kinzi tamâta râra sisowe ngua laña kie-kie lâ Yesu tini, andeta nenzi ngua ndoni ñandai kaña taitu nga. ⁵⁷ Ñinenğa tamâta pinde simandi ku sisowe ngua laña pinde lâ Yesu tini tu, ⁵⁸ “Maka munğa kalonjo i iporo mine tu, ‘Naña warakângu ma asapira Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâña ñine munğa kinzi tamâta sipa lâ mbaunzi. Anğa lâ kari nato nâ ma angunu luma wasaseki tonje kâki kilo. Andeta luma wasaseki ñinde ñandai kelekele kinzi tamâta sipa lâ mbaunzi nga.’” ⁵⁹ Andeta ngua kinzi sio yâti ñinde ipânğa kaña taitu tia, ipânğa potomule nâ.

⁶⁰ Ñinenğa patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta ñalae imandi ngininzi ku ikasona Yesu mine tu, “Wa, noko tini pwâka tu kuporo ngua tonje taulo panzi, a? Mana mana ñana ngua ñine kala sisowe lâ noko tini, a?” ⁶¹ Andeta Yesu nde kawa buu nâ, iporo ngua tonje tia. Tia ku patarawâña tamâta ñalae ikasona kilo tu, “Tiambo noko nde Kirisi, Maro Kindeni Sapâña Tamwata Natu noko, tiya?”

⁶² Ñinenğa Yesu iporo tu, “Nañani warakângu kala i. Aku naña apaimi tu lâ zo muli, miki ma kamora naña Tamâta Natu asanona Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata mbau pa wia kâ, aku ma kamora naña ayoka samba ne take-take kulu andue amâ.”

⁶³ Iporo mine lâ, ñinenğa patarawâña tamâta ñalae imandi isaraka tamwata ne pasawana lâ tini ku iporo tu, “Kinda ma tasarawanzi tamâta pinde kilo ñana sisowe ngua lâ tamâta ñine tini, ande ma tia! ⁶⁴ Miki kalonjo ngua lâ. Kala ñine nâ iporo ngua pavaligina pa Maro Kindeni! Miki ilomi mana.” Aku kinzi rârani sipa ngua tu, “Iveta soki ñalae, kala ara ñana ma sipu pâta imâte.”

⁶⁵ Ñinenğa kinzi tamâta pinde sisupwara i, anğa pinde sikau i mata lâ lalava

ku mbaunzi nâ sikatu, ku siporo tu, “Wa! Noko nde ngua-tulâña tamâta, a? Ayo, mine nde kuporo pwataki tâ; ea ipuno.” Siveta mine lee, ñinenğa kinzi sambara sipoponza i kaika, ku sikai silâ.

Petero ipatimoa Yesu

Matai 26:69-75, Luka 22:56-62, Yoane 18:16-18,25-27

⁶⁶ Anğa Petero nde imo lâmbu lâ ngumbi ilo. Ñinenğa patarawâña tamâta ñalae ne wurâta taine tonje iyoka imâ. ⁶⁷ Taine ñinde mata ilâ imora Petero imwai yâa isanona, aku ilea kaika papa ku iporo tu, “Wa, noko kala munğa kumo kuku Yesu Nasarete tamwata!” ⁶⁸ Taitu Petero ipatiâmo ku iporo mine tu, “Naña asama ngua kala noko kuporo ñinde duvi tia. Naña azizâla ñana.” Ñinenğa Petero iyâti ilâ imandi luma ne nzâla kawa. [Ande tatareko isuna kawa.] *

⁶⁹ Ñinenğa wurâta taine ñinde imora i imandi lâ nzâla kawa, ku iporo kilo panzi tamâta simandi laiti tu, “Tamâta ñine nde tamâta tonje lâ kinzi nawalanzi.”

⁷⁰ Taitu Petero iporo ipatiâmo kilo tu, “Mine tia!” Aku simo tini nâ, ñinenğa kinzi tamâta simandi laiti ñinde nde siporo pa Petero kilo tu, “Mao nâ, noko nde tamâta tonje lâ kinzi nawalanzi, ñana tu noko nde Galilaya tamwata.”

⁷¹ Ñinenğa Petero iporo ngua kaika mine tu, “Ambo naña alâñe, ande naña ano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iyaula naña; naña asama tamâta kala miki kaporo ñana ñinde tia ku tia ndo!”

⁷² Ñinenğa walele nâ tatareko isuna kawa [kilo]. Aku Petero ne ilo-kalo ipânğa ñana ngua Yesu munğa iporo tu, “Tatareko ma isuna kawa mbwani rua tia yo, ande noko tamwata ma kuporo kupatimoa naña mbwani nato tu noko kusama naña tia.” Aku Petero ita pâta kanajo.

* **14:68** 68,72 Nia ndoyo, ngua ñine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonje ipânğa lâ muli nde isenje ngua ñine ilâ kuku ngua ikeno munğa.

15

Sikai Yesu silâ pa Pilata

Matai 27:1-2,11-15; Luka 23:1-7,13-18; Yoane 18:28-40, 19:1-16

¹ Simo lee, ku mbwale pwataki lâ, ninennga kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalanala wa kinzi ngu nenzi katonâna wa kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuna kâ wa kinzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna rârâni nde sipasau lâ, kala ilonzi taitu nana ma sipa Yesu lâ wâlo kaika ku sikai silâ pa Rom nenzi koipu tonge, i na mine Pilata. Aku siveta ikura nenzi ngua mine. ² Ninennga Pilata ikasona Yesu tu, “Noko nde Juda nenzi koipu nala, tiya?” Ande Yesu itu lâ kawa mine tu, “Noko tamwata kuporo nguani ndaina.”

³ Ninennga kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalanala sisowe ngua rârâ lâ Yesu tini. ⁴ Aku Pilata ipai Yesu kilo tu, “Opopo, tiambo noko ma kuporo ngua tonge taulo tia, a? Kuloŋo nga; kinzi sisowe ngua rârâ lâ noko tini.” ⁵ Andeta Yesu iporo ngua tonge tia, kala Pilata ilo rârâ.

Pilata io Yesu tu ma sipu lâ kâi popole tini imâte

Matai 27:16-26, Luka 23:16-25, Yoane 18:38-19:15

⁶ Aku Rom nenzi mâsi tonge nde mine; ikura mbwera mbwera, lâ Juda nenzi kumbwa ninde, ande Pilata uru iyaute tamâta tonge munga imo luma sakamao ilo, ikura kinzi Juda tamâta warakanzi nenzi pateâna mine. ⁷ Aku lâ zoni ndaina, tamâta tonge imo luma sakamao ilo, i na mine Barabas. Munga i nuwala kinzi simandi sipara kunzi Rom nenzi koipu, aku sipunzi tamâta pinde pâta simâte. ⁸ Mine kala kinzi Juda tamâta simâ pa Pilata ku sino papa tu ma iveta itogo munga uru iveta panzi mine.

⁹ Ande Pilata ikasonanzi mine tu, “Tiambo miki ilomi tu nana ma ayaute Yesu, ina Juda nenzi koipu nala, imâ pami, tiya?” ¹⁰ Pilata nde isama tu kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalanala sipadâda nâ nana Yesu, aku nana duvi ninde kâ kinzi sikai simâ pa Pilata. ¹¹ Andeta kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalanala nde sisowe kinzi tamâta ilonzi kalonzi tu ma

sisarâwa kaika pa Pilata tu iyaute Barabas imâ panzi.

¹² Mine kala Pilata ikasonanzi tu, “Mine nde nana ma aveta mana papa tamâta njine miki kapatu i na tu ‘Juda nenzi koipu nala’, a?” ¹³ Ande kinzi sisarâwa kaika tu, “Kupu lâ kâi popole tini imâte!”

¹⁴ Andeta Pilata ikasonanzi tu, “Nana sâ kâ, a? Iveta vetâna soki ndia.” Andeta kinzi kawanzi nala sisarâwa kaika kilo tu, “Kupu lâ kâi popole tini imâte!”

¹⁵ Pilata itu iveta kie ara panzi tamâta, kala iyaute Barabas ilâ panzi. Ninennga ikai Yesu ku io lâ kinzi zugu tamâta mbaunzi ilo. Aku kinzi sipalili i pâta lâ, ninennga siluku nana ma sipu lâ kâi popole tini.

Kinzi zugu tamâta siporo ngua pavaligiŋa pa Yesu

Matai 27:27-31, Luka 23:26-32

¹⁶ Ninennga kinzi zugu tamâta sikai Yesu silâ Rom nenzi luma nana pasauŋa kâ ilo, aku sisarâwa panzi nawalanzi zugu tamâta rârâni tu simâ. ¹⁷ Aku siveta “a” papa Yesu ku sisawa pasawaŋa njiŋi tonge lâ tini, ninennga simwali wâka-wâka tonge ku sisawa lâ kulu tava. ¹⁸ Ninennga mbaunzi kâki siveta ngua kapa-kapa papa mine tu, “Oe, Juda nenzi koipu nala!” ¹⁹ Ninennga sikai taumbwa tuka pinde, ku sipu i kulu mbwaninzi rârâ ninde wa sisupwara i tini wa. Aku sipare tukunzi papa ku sipanea i lanjeŋa tona. ²⁰ Kinzi siporo ngua pavaligiŋa pa Yesu mine lee, ninennga sikai pasawaŋa njiŋi piti lâ tini, ku sisawa tamwata ne pasawaŋa lâ tini kilo, aku sikai silâ tu ma sipu lâ kâi popole tini.

Kinzi sipu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini

Matai 27:33-56, Luka 23:33-49, Yoane 19:17-37

²¹ Kinzi soka nzâla silâ, ande sipakâtu kuku tamâta tonge, i na mine Saimon, iyoka imâ nana ilâ papa lawea ilo kâ. Aku kinzi zugu tamâta siveta kaika papa i tu ma ikale Yesu ne kâi popole kâ. Saimon nde papa Sairini tâno kâ, aku i nde Arisande ku Rufus rua tamanzi. ²² Kinzi sikai Yesu silâ lee sipânŋa nia ndamwa tonge, sipatu na tu Golgata. Noa

ngine nde duvi mine tu, “Kulu Kâmba Nia”. ²³ Ningenja sikai waini pinde sigema tona lââ makisa nana isama nâna tia kâ, aku silua Yesu tu inu. Andeta inu tia.

²⁴ Ningenja kinzi sipu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini, aku siwae i ne pasawana sikai nenzi nenzi. Kinzi sipagui mira itogo satu mine, nana sisama tu ea ma ikai Yesu ne pasawana.

²⁵ Aku lâ mboyoy, kari tai lima kanao napa, ande kinzi sipu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini. ²⁶ Aku lâ Yesu kulu âta, ande singere ngua ninde munga sio i ilâ pa ngua nia nana. Singere ngua mine tu, “Juda nenzi koipu nalae”. ²⁷ Anga lâ Yesu wangira, ande sisonanzi nanzare tamwatanzi rua tona. Tonge nde sipu lâ kâi popole tonge tini papa Yesu tini pa wia kâ, anga tonge nde sipu lâ kâi popole tonge tini papa i tini pa nâsi kâ. [²⁸ Mine nde kinzi nguatulâna tamâta mungâna nenzi ngua nde ipânga kanao. Ngua ninde nde mine, “Kinzi nenzi morâna tu i imo kinzi nzanzare tamwatanzi nawalanzi.”] *

²⁹ Aku kinzi tamâta pinde soka nia ninde silâ wa simâ wa, sirurua kakalinsi ku siporo ngua pavaligina papa mine tu, “Oe, noko tamâta nana kusapira Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna ku kungunu kâki kilo lâ kari nato nâ, a? ³⁰ Mine nde kupavila tamwata tâ! Njine nâ kupile kâi popole aku kundue kumâ tâ!”

³¹ Aku kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalajala sitavansi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuna kâ ande kala siporo ngua pavaligina mine nâ. Kinzi siporo imâ naonzi nâ tu, “Opopo, i munga ivilanzi tamâta pinde, andeta ikura nana ipavila tamwata kâ, ande tia! ³² I nde Kirisi, Isrel nenzi koipu nalae, a? Mine nde mambo njine nâ i ma ipile kâi popole ku indue imâ, ande ma kalonda tawana i.” Aku kinzi tamâta rua munga sipunzi lâ kâi popole simo Yesu wangira, ande kinzi rua kala siporo ngua pavaligina kana taituni nâ pa Yesu.

Yesu imâte lâ

* **15:28** 28 Nia ndoyo, ngua njine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonge imo muli nde isenge ngua njine ilâ kuku ngua ikeno munga.

³³ Kari ikâki imâ ngini lâ, ningenja kondoma nalae itura tâno ndoni. Ikeno mine lee lala lâ, ikura kari tai nato mine.

³⁴ Kari tai nato lâ, ningenja Yesu isuna kawa nalae kâki isarâwa mine tu, “Eli, Eli, lama sabatani!” Ngua njine ne duvi nde mine, “Nengu Maro, nengu Maro, nana sâ kâ nga kupu muli pa nana!”

³⁵ Aku tamâta pinde simandi laiti ninde nde silono Yesu ne ngua njine, andeta silono soki-soki kala siporo tu, “Kalojo nga, isarâwa papa Ilia!”

³⁶ Aku nenzi tamâta tonge ipalilu ilâ ikai nzomo, ku ipatuku lâ waini makisa ilo. Ningenja isenge lâ lumbi-lumbi tonge tini ku isuna kâki ilâ papa Yesu kawa tu indomo kâ. Aku tamâta ninde iporo tu, “Ara, mambo tamora nga. Tiambo Ilia ma imâ ikai i piti lâ kâi popole tini indue imâ, tâku tia tâku.” ³⁷ Andeta Yesu nde isarâwa kawa nalae, ningenja imâte lâ.

³⁸ Aku ndainani nâ lalava matatola nalae uru itâra Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna ilo ninde nde ipwa pwataki pa âta ku indue papa lâmbu mo rua lâ. ³⁹ Aku kinzi zugu tamâta nenzi koipu imandi kâi popole tini laiti ninde nde imora Yesu imâte mine, kala iporo tu, “Mao kanao, tamâta njine nde Maro Kindeni Natu.”

⁴⁰ Aku kinzi taine pinde kala simandi malawae mwasa ku simora mâsi ninde tona. Maria i Makdala lawea taine imo kunzi, tava i nuwaka Maria, ina Yamesi nuwaka ku Josis rua tinanzi, anga Salomi.

⁴¹ Kinzi taine nato ninde munga soka kuku Yesu sikai kuleja papa lâ Galilaya tâno. Aku kinzi taine pinde râra kala simo kunzi tona, kinzi ninde munga soka Yesu muli silâ Jerusalem lawea.

Kinzi sio Yesu karae lâ kuru ilo

Matai 27:57-61, Luka 23:50-56, Yoane 19:38-42

⁴²⁻⁴³ Kari indue lala lâ, ningenja Yosepe Arimatea lawea warika nde imâ. I nde tamâta nalae, aku kinzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna uru siporo tu i nde tamâta ara nâ. I kala uru io tini nana Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ma imâ ikai maro panzi tamâta

lâ tâno kulu kê. Aku ñinde nde zo ñana siveta kekeleke sonde ñana pwareâña ne zo sapâña kê lâ wurita. Mine kala Yosepe ilâ imandi Pilata nao. Iruru tia, ipukâe tu ino Pilata ñana ikai Yesu karae ku ilâ ike. ⁴⁴ Andeta Pilata nde ilo rua-rua, aku iporo tu, “O, i ñine nga imâte lâ, tiya?” Aku isarâwa papa zugu tamâta nenzi koipu tu imâ, aku ikasonja tu, “Yesu imâte lâ, tiya?” ⁴⁵ Pilata ilonjo ñgua lâ koipu kawa tu Yesu imâte lâ, ñinennga isâu pa Yosepe tu ma ikai Yesu karae ilâ ike. ⁴⁶ Ñinennga Yosepe iko lalava pâne tonje ku ikai imâ, aku ikai Yesu karae piti lâ kê popole tini. Ñinennga ilita lâ lalava pâne, ku ikai ilâ io lâ kuru ilo. Kuru ñinde munga siveta lâ nia mira. Aku Yosepe itambumbua mira ñalae tonje ilâ ipono kuru ñinde kawa. ⁴⁷ Aku Maria i Makdala lawea taine tava i nuwaka Maria, i Josis tina, ande kinzi rua simo ndaina ku simora Yesu ne kuru nia tona.

16

Yesu imandi imo via kilo

Matai 28:1-15, Luka 24:1-49, Yoane 20:1-23

¹ Juda nenzi pwareâña ne zo sapâña nde nga marumbu lâ. Aku wurita kilo, ñinennga kinzi taine nato, Maria i Makdala taine, tava i nuwaka Maria, i Yamesi tina, anja Salomi, kinzi nato siko samimi wa kekeleke kuwae ara wa ñana silâ sivala lâ Yesu karae. ² Lâ sânda, mbwale pwataki lâ, ande kinzi soka silâ pa kuru nia. ³ Soka nzâla silâ, ande sipakasonja warakanzi tu, “Ea ma ivila kindi itambumbua mira piti kuru kawa.”

⁴ Kinzi soka lee sipânnga kuru nia, aku matanzi ilâ pa kuru kawa, andeta simora mira ikeno kawa tia, kala wisinzi motutu, ñana tu mira ñinde nde ñalae tina. ⁵ Ñinennga kinzi silâ kuru ilo, andeta simora tamâta limoa tonje isawa pasawaña pâne indue itura lâ. Tamâta ñinde isanona papa wia kê. Aku kinzi taine siruru pâta lâ. ⁶ Andeta ipainzi tu, “Miki karuru ndimo! Naja asama tu miki kamâ ñana kamora Yesu Nasarete tamwata, ina munga kinzi sipu lâ kê popole tini. I imandi sânda lâ, kala imo

ñai tia! Miki kamâ kamora nia kala munga sio i karae ndue ikeno. ⁷ Ayo, ñine nâ miki kalâ ku kaporo panzi i ne pâri-tamâta, tava Petero, mine tu, ‘Yesu imunga pami ilâ Galilaya tâno lâ. Miki kalâ, ma kasânda i kulu lâ niani ndaina, ikura ñgua munga itula pami ñinde’.”

⁸ Kinzi taine silonjo ñgua ñine lâ, ñinennga sipile kuru siyâti silâ pa nia yo, aku sipalilu sikâwa silâ. Kinzi siruru pâta ku wisinzi kêki lâ, kala sitapâri pa tamâta tonje tia.

Maria i Makdala lawea taine imora Yesu

[⁹ Lâ sânda mboyoni Yesu imandi lâ mateña nianzi imo via kilo. Aku lâ zoni ndaina ipatua papa Maria, i Makdala lawea taine. Taine ñinde nde munga Yesu isokinzi koroani saka lima kananonzi rua piti lâ i ilo. ¹⁰ Ñinennga Maria ilâ ku itapâri panzi tamâta munga simo kuku Yesu ñinde. Kinzi nde ilonzi malia, kala simo sita nâ. ¹¹ Andeta Maria ipainzi tu, “Yesu imandi lâ, kala imo via kilo! Naja amora i lâ!” Kinzi silonjo ñgua ñinde, andeta ñandai kalonzi tawana nga.

Pâri-tamâta rua simora Yesu lâ nzâla

¹² Ñinde ilâ lâ, ñinennga kalo-tawana tamâta rua sipile Jerusalem ku soka nzâla silâ. Andeta Yesu ipalele ipânnga itogo tamâta kaa nâ, ku ilâ ipatua panzi rua. ¹³ Kinzi rua sisama i kilala pwataki lâ, ñinennga sitaulo simâ siporo ñine pwataki panzi i ne tamâta râranzi silonjo. Andeta kinzi kalonzi tawana kinzi rua nenzi ñgua ñinde, ande tia.

Yesu ionzi ne pâri-tamâta tu ma silâ situla pâri ara

Matai 28:16-20, Luka 24:46-48, Yoane 17:18, 20:21

¹⁴ Aku muli nga, zo tonje, Yesu ne pâri-tamâta sanjo kanajo taitu sanjona sika, ñinennga Yesu imâ ipatua panzi. Andeta imbitanzi ñana nenzi kalo-tawana soki-soki kê, ñana tu kinzi tamâta pinde munga sitapâri panzi tu kinzi simora Yesu imo via kilo, andeta tininzi pwâka tu kalonzi tawana ñgua ñinde. ¹⁵ Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki kalâ kakura nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu, aku katu pâri ara panzi

tamâta rârâni. ¹⁶ Tamâta ea kinzi kalonzi tawana kala silili pâri ara ne lââ, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikai kinzi ñinde rârâni piti lâ kondoma ilo ku ma via mao ilanzi. Anga tamâta ea kinzi kalonzi tawana tia, ande Maro Kindeni ne pareña-nia ma ikeno panzi. ¹⁷ Kinzi ñinde kalonzi tawana, ande Maro Kindeni ne walo ma ikeno panzi ñana siveta mâsi kaika pinde kê. Kinzi ma sipatu naña ñângu ku ma sisokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi, ku ma siporo ñgua kaña wasaseki kie-kie. ¹⁸ Kinzi ma sikai mwâta saka lâ mbaunzi ilo, aku ma sinu lââ saka-mao ñana iyaulanzi tamâta kê, andeta kelekele ñinde ma iyaulanzi tia. Aku kinzi ma sio mbalaunzi lâ pukonja tamâta tininzi, aku kinzi pukonja tamâta ñinde ma tininzi ara kilo.”

Yesu ikâki samba ilo

Luka 24:49-53, Pâri Tamâta 1:6-11

¹⁹ Maro Yesu iporo ñgua ñine pwataki panzi lâ, ñinenja Maro Kindeni ikai i kêki samba ilo. Aku isañona Maro Kindeni tini laiti pa mbau wia kê. ²⁰ Ñinenja Yesu ne pâri-tamâta soka silâ sikura nia nia, situ pâri ara panzi tamâta. Aku Maro Njalae imo kunzi, ku isukanzi ñana siveta mâsi kaika pinde tona. Mine kala i kawa ñgua kilala ipângga nia yo tu ñgua mao kañajo.] *

* **16:20** 9-20 Nia ndoyo, ñgua ñine kala ikeno ñgumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonje ipângga lâ muli nde isenje ñgua ñine ilâ kuku ñgua ikeno munja.

LUKA

Pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ Luka ingere

Nine nde pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ Luka ingere. Luka nde Juda tamâta tia; i nde Grik tamâta, ku ingere ngua nine ilâ panzi tamâta lâ ngu pinde, kinzi Juda tia, nana igagati ilonzi kalonzi tu ma kalonzi tawana Yesu. Luka iveta wurâta nana ivetanzi pukonja kâ, aku iyoka kuku Paulo itula pâri ara panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu (Pâri Tamâta 16:11-24). Luka ingere pâri ara nine, aku muli ingere pepa nalaie tonge kilo nana Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nenzi wurâta (kumora Pâri Tamâta). Luka ingere ngua râra nana Yesu ne kalo-sukâna tava ne mâsi kaika, aku itula pwataki tu Yesu imâ tâno kulu nana iyaute kinda tamâta lâ ngu rârani piti lâ kondoma ilo.

Luka ingere ngua nine ilâ pa tamâta nalaie tonge, i na tu Tiopilas

¹ O Tiopilas, lâ zo nine kinzi tamâta râra sipatogo nenzi ilo-kalo nana singere pâri ara lâ pepa tini kâ. Pâri ara ninde nde nana vetâna rârani Maro Nalaie Kindeni iveta ipângga ngininda lâ.

² Kinzi singere ngua ikura Yesu ne pâri-tamâta munja situla pa kinda mine. Kinzi pâri-tamâta ninde warakanzi matanzi simora vetâna ninde pwataki lâ. ³ Aku nana kala akasonja wa apanâna sondo lâ nana vetâna rârani ninde duvi kâ. Mine kala nana ilongu pateu tu ma angere ngua nine sondo nâ pa noko, tamâta nalaie, ikura munja ipângga mine.

⁴ Nana aveta mine pano nana duvi nine kâ; nana ilongu tu noko ma kusama tu ngua rârani munja sipananano ninde, ande ngua mao nâ.

Anelo Gabriel itula ngua pa Sakaria tu Yoane Lâ-Liliņa Tamwata ma ipângga

⁵ Munja, lâ zo ninde Herot ipângga ikai koipu panzi tamâta simo Judia tâno, ande patarawâna tamâta tonge imo nia ninde, i na mine Sakaria. Sakaria ipângga lâ

patarawâna tamâta Abaisa ne ngu. I kaiwa nde Elisabete, aku kinzi rua nde simo lâ patarawâna tamâta munjâna Aron ne vâsa ngu. ⁶ Kinzi rua simo sondo ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, nana tu kinzi uru sipono muli pa Maro Nalaie ne ngua tukunja rârani. Kinzi nana silanja sipole ngua tukunja tonge kâ, ande tia. ⁷ Andeta kinzi rua nenzi vâsa tonge tia, nana tu Elisabete i ninja, aku kinzi rua nga konga lâ.

⁸ Simo lee ku zo tonge, Abaisa ne ngu nenzi zo ipângga tu ma siveta wurâta tonge lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna ilo. ⁹ Aku ngu ninde soka nenzi vetâna munjâna muli, aku siveta mâsi tonge nana itula Maro Kindeni ne pateâna pwataki panzi tu tamâta ea lâ kinzi nginanzi ma iveta wurâta ninde. Aku Sakaria na ipângga lâ nana i ma ilâ luma sapâna ilo, ku ma isulu yâa iveta mundo kuwae ara ikâki nana patarawâna kâ. ¹⁰ Ninenga kari tai nana sisulu yâa mundo kuwae ara ikâki kâ nga ipângga lâ, ande kala Sakaria imo luma sapâna ilo. Anja kinzi tamâta ngu nalaie nde sipasau simo nia yo nana sikai nonja kâ.

¹¹ Ninenga Maro Nalaie ne anelo tonge ipângga ipatua pa Sakaria. Anelo nde imandi patarawâna nia ninde tini pa wia kâ. ¹² Sakaria nde mata ilâ imora anelo ninde, aku wisi motu lâ, ku iruru pâta kanajo. ¹³ Andeta anelo ipai tu, "Sakaria, noko kururu ndimo. Maro Kindeni ipalono pa noko ne nonja lâ. Kulono nga; noko kaiwa Elisabete ma ipagugua noko natu tamâne ipângga, aku noko ma kupatu i na tu Yoane. ¹⁴ Noko ma ilo ara ku kundeka nâ nana natu ninde kâ. Aku kinzi tamâta râra kala ma sindeka nana i ne pagugunja kâ, ¹⁵ nana tu i ma ipângga tamâta nalaie lâ Maro Kindeni nao. I ma inu waini wa lâa kaika ndimo. Aku lâ zo nana tina ipagugua i, ande Koroani Sapâna ma ipanando i ndo lâ. ¹⁶ Nana i ne wurâta kâ, ande kinzi tamâta râra lâ Isrel ngu ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi itaulo imâ pa nenzi Maro Nalaie Kindeni kilo. ¹⁷ I ma ikai Koroani ninde munja ngua-tulâna tamâta Ilia ikai, aku ma iveta wurâta imunja pa Maro Nalaie.

I ma iveta tamâta ilonzi pa natunzi kilo, aku ma iveta kinzi potomule tamwatanzi sipalele ilonzi kalonzi tu ma sipânga sitogonzi tamâta ñinde uru sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni. Aku i ma ivetanzi Maro Kindeni ne pateâña tamâta tu simo sonde, kala Maro Njale ma imâ ipânga nginzi.

¹⁸ Andeta Sakaria nde iporo taulo pa anjelo tu, “Ambo tu ngua ñine nde mao, ande naña ma asama ñine kilala mâsi mana. Naña nga koña lâ, anga kaiwângu kala koña lâ mine nâ.”

¹⁹ Andeta anjelo itu lâ kawa tu, “Naña ñangu Gabriel. Naña uru amandi Maro Kindeni nao, kala i tamwata isupwana tu aporo pâri ara ñine pano. ²⁰ Nanengu ngua ñine ma ipânga kanaño mao nâ, lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni munga ipatea lâ. Andeta noko ñandai kalo tawana nanengu ngua nga. Mine kala kuloño; noko kawa ma pasâe, aku noko ma kuporo ngua tia lee, ikura zo ñana vetâña ñine ma ipânga kanaño.”

²¹ Kinzi tamâta ngu njale nde simo sio tininzi ñana Sakaria tu ma iyâti imâ panzi kilo. Andeta zo luandondo ilâ lâ, kala ilonzi rua rua sipakasona tu, “Mana mana nga imo songo lâ luma sapâña ilo.” ²² Kinzi sio tininzi lee, ñinennga Sakaria iyâti imâ pa nia yo, andeta ikura ñana iporo ngua pwataki panzi, nde tia. Mine kala kinzi nenzi ilo-kalo ipânga tu i munga imora mâsi tonge lâ luma sapâña ilo, ñana tu itogo lâ mbalau nâ panzi, andeta kawa nde pasâe lâ.

²³ Sakaria ne zo ñana iveta wurâta ñana patarawâña kâ nga marumbu lâ, ñinennga itaulo ilâ pa tamwata ne lawea kilo. ²⁴ Zo pinde ilâ lâ, ñinennga Sakaria kaiwa Elisabete kapwa lâ. Elisabete nde isapana tini ñana imo luma ilo nâ, ikura nzimona lima. ²⁵ Aku Elisabete iporo tu, “Maro Njale kalo sukâña ñanana, ande kala ñine iveta mine pa naña ñana ikai nanengu manjeti piti lâ ngu naonzi kâ.”

Anjelo itula ngua pa Maria ñana Yesu ma ipânga kâ

²⁶ Elisabete kapwa lâ, aku nzimona lima ilâ lâ, ñinennga Maro Kindeni isupwa

anjelo Gabriel ilâ lawea tonge lâ Galilaya tâno, i ña mine Nasarete lawea. ²⁷ Aku Gabriel ilâ pa taine taipa tonge lâ lawea ñinde, i ña mine Maria. Kinzi munga sipatea Maria pa tamâne tonge, i ña mine Yosepe, ñana ikai kaiwa kâ. Yosepe nde imo lâ koipu njale mungâña Daviti ne vâsa ngu. ²⁸ Gabriel nde ilâ pa Maria ku ipai tu, “Ngu pisi imo kuno. Maro Njale itu nzâmbe ara pano wa imo kuno wa.”

²⁹ Maria ilonjo anjelo ne ngua ñine, aku ilo rârâ, ku iporo ngua imo ilo nâ tu, “Ngu ñine nde kie mana.” ³⁰ Andeta anjelo ipai tu, “Maria, noko kururu ndimo. Maro Kindeni ilo ara pano. ³¹ Kuloño nga; noko ma kapwa, aku ma kupagugua lâlu tamâne nzâla-kulu ipânga. Noko ma kupatu i ña tu Yesu. ³² I ma ipânga tamâta njale ndo, aku kinzi ma sipatu i ña tu ‘Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata Natu’. Maro Kindeni ipatea lâ tu i ma imo koipu njale, itogo i timbu Daviti mine. ³³ I ma ikai koipu njale panzi Isrel ngu ku imo nâ. I ma ikai maro panzi tamâta ku imo mine ku imo nâ; i ne zo ma marumbu tia ndo.”

³⁴ Andeta Maria nde itu lâ anjelo kawa tu, “Ñine ma ipânga mana. Naña tiningu ndo, aku akai tamâne tonge itogo naña kaiwângu, ande tia.”

³⁵ Aku anjelo iporo taulo papa mine tu, “Koroani Sapâña ma imâ pano, aku Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata ne walo njale ma ipanando noko ndo lâ. Mine kala lâlu sapâña noko ma kupagugua ñinde, ande ma sipatu i ña tu Maro Kindeni Natu. ³⁶ Kuloño nga; noko see Elisabete nde koña lâ, andeta i natu tamâne nde ipânga lâ, kala ikeno i kapwa ilo. Munga kinzi siporo tu Elisabete nde ñinga, kala ñine i kapwa ikura nzimona lima lâ. ³⁷ Ñana tu Maro Kindeni ikura tu iveta vetâña rârâni.”

³⁸ Maria nde iporo taulo tu, “Naña nde Maro Njale ne kuleña taine kaa nâ. Ara ñana i ma iveta pa naña ikura noko kuporo mine.” Ñinennga anjelo ipile Maria, aku ilâ lâ.

Maria ilâ kuku Elisabete

³⁹ Anjelo ilâ lâ, njinnga walele nâ Maria imandi ku imbâmba ilâ pa Judia nenzi lawea tonge ikeno nia tuu. ⁴⁰ Njinnga Maria ilâ Sakaria ne luma ilo, ku kawa “Kari ara” pa Elisabete. ⁴¹ Elisabete ilonjo Maria kawa kari ara papa, aku ndainani nâ lâlu isonnga lâ Elisabete kapwa ilo. Aku Koroani Sapâña ipanjando Elisabete ndo lâ. ⁴² Njinnga Elisabete iporo kawa njalae mine tu, “Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe njalae tina pa noko, ipole nzâmbe i uru itu panzi taine pinde rârâni. Aku itu nzâmbe mine nâ papa lâlu njine kala ikeno noko kapwa ilo tona. ⁴³ Opopo, naña nde taine kaa nâ, anga noko nde nanengu Maro Njalae tina. Mine nde mana mana nga noko kumâ pwalele naña, a? ⁴⁴ Kulonjo nga; naña tanjangu alonjo noko kawa kari ara lâ, aku ndainani nâ lâlu ikeno kapwangu ilo njine nde indeka ku isonnga kâki. ⁴⁵ Noko taine kalo tawana tu Maro Njalae ma iveta pano ikura i munga iporo mine. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe ikeno pano.” Elisabete iporo njua njine.

Maria ne wângiña paneña kâ

⁴⁶ Njinnga Maria iporo mine tu, “Naña ilongu apanea Maro Njalae! ⁴⁷ Mao nâ, naña ilongu ndoni nde indeka nâ pa Maro Kindeni, ina nanengu Yautâña Tamwata, ⁴⁸ njana tu i ilo ara pa ne kuleña taine naña, sugorai tainengu. Pa zo njine wa zo muli-muli wa, kinzi tamâta rârâni ma siporo tu, ‘Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe imâ pa taine njinde.’ ⁴⁹ Kinzi ma siporo mine, njana tu Maro Kindeni, i Kaika Warika, iveta ne mâsi njalae tina pa naña. I nj imo sapâña. ⁵⁰ I ne kalo-sukâña imo kunzi tamâta ea uru simege njana i kâ, pa zo njine wa zo muli-muli wa. ⁵¹ I mbau iveta mâsi kaika njalanala pinde lâ, aku tamâta ea kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, ande injaranzi sikâwa pwapwataki silâ lâ. ⁵² Maro Kindeni ikai koipu njalanala nenzi walo sanjenzi, aku itawanzi ndue lâ. Anga kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi, ande isuka kinzi kâki lâ. ⁵³ Iveta vetâña ara rârâ panzi tamâta njinde ilonzi tu sipono muli papa i. Mine kala kinzi simo ara nâ. Anga kinzi tamâta njinde uru sipamorai tu kinzi

nde mbaliña warakanzi, ande izavarunzi pwapwataki, kala mbaunzi kaa nâ silâ. ⁵⁴⁻⁵⁵ Maro Kindeni iveta ikura ne njua pâña njinde munga iveta kunzi timbunda wukale, ande kala isukanzi Isrel ngu, i ne wurâta tamâta kinzi. I njandai kalo kapa nga; mine kala i ne kalo-sukâña imo kuku Abraham, aku ma imo mine kunzi Abraham ne vâsa rârâni ku imo nâ.” Maria iporo njua njine.

⁵⁶ Maria imo ndaina kuku Elisabete lee, nzimona njato ilâ lâ, njinnga itaulo ilâ pa taine ne lawea kilo.

Elisabete ipagugua Yoane Lââ-Liliña Tamwata ipângga

⁵⁷ Paguguna ne zoni nga ipângga lâ, njinnga Elisabete ipagugua natu tamâne nzâla-kulu ipângga. ⁵⁸ Kinzi lawea njinde warakanzi, sitavanzi Elisabete ninambwe wukale kinzi nde silonjo pâri tu Maro Njalae kalo sukâña njalae njana Elisabete, kala Elisabete ipagugua natu ipângga lâ. Mine kala kinzi simâ ku sindeka kuku.

⁵⁹ Lâlu ipângga lâ, aku imo kari lima kano ruwa lâ, njinnga wurita kilo kinzi sive i karae, ikura Juda nenzi tukuna mine. Aku lâlu njinde tina-tama seenzi ilonzi tu ma sio njoa Sakaria lâ lâlu tini, itogo tama Sakaria nj mine. ⁶⁰ Andeta lâlu tina iporo tu, “Mine tia! Kinda ma tapatu i nj tu Yoane.” ⁶¹ Andeta kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Mana mana, a? Njoo njinde munga ikeno noko see tonge tini, ande tia.”

⁶² Njinnga kinzi sitogo lâ mbalaunzi pa tama, aku sikasona i tu i ilo pateo njoo ndia pa lâlu. ⁶³ Sakaria itogo panzi tu kekekele njana njua ngerenja kâ silua, njinnga ingere njua mine tu, “I nj tu Yoane”. Aku kinzi wisinzi motutu lâ. ⁶⁴ Sakaria ingere njua njine lâ, aku ndainani nâ i kawa ipwa pwataki ku iporo njua kilo, aku ipanea Maro Kindeni. ⁶⁵ Kinzi tamâta lâ lawea njinde nde wisinzi motu pâta, aku pâri njana vetâña njinde rârâni kâ nde ilâ isala lawea rârâni ikeno nia tuu lâ Judia tâno. ⁶⁶ Kinzi tamâta rârâ silonjo pâri njinde, aku ilonzi rârâ siporo tu, “Ayo, mine kala muli nga lâlu njine ma ipângga tamâta mana.” Kinzi

sisama tu Maro Nalae ne kaika imo kuku lâlu njinde.

Sakaria ne wângiŋa paneâŋa kâ

⁶⁷ Njineŋga Koroani Sapâŋa ipaŋando Yoane tama Sakaria ndo lâ, kala itula ŋgua pwataki mine tu, ⁶⁸ “Ayo, tapanea Maro Nalae, ina Isrel nenzi Maro Kindeni, ŋana tu i imâ ipâŋga ŋgininda ŋana itapa ne ŋgu kinda piti lâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo! ⁶⁹ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ikai i ne wurâta tamâta Daviti ne vâsa tonje, aku ingunu imo kinda nenda Yautâŋa Tamwata. Aku Daviti ne vâsa njinde ne walo nde ŋalae tina. ⁷⁰ Nanayoni, Maro Kindeni io ŋgua lâ ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta sapâŋa kawanzi, kala situla ŋgua tu i ma iveta vetâŋa mine nâ. ⁷¹ Aku Maro Kindeni io i imâ ŋana ikea ŋana kinda kâ, aku ŋana iyaute kinda piti lâ nenda kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo. ⁷² Maro Kindeni muŋga ipa ŋgua tu ma ivilanzi kinda timbunda, aku ma kalo sukâŋa ŋananzi. Aku iporo tu i ma iveta ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa sapâŋa njinde muŋga iveta kunzi. ⁷³ I muŋga iporo ŋgua kaika ku ipa ŋgua kuku timbunda Abraham mine tu, ⁷⁴ ‘Naŋa ma akainzi noko ne vâsa piti lâ nenzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo, aku ma apu tini kaika panzi tu ma siruru tia ŋana siveta wurâta pa naŋa kâ. ⁷⁵ Mine kala kinzi tamâta njinde ma sikura tu siveta wurâta pa naŋa, ku ma simo sapâŋa ku sondo ndo lâ naŋa naongu, ikura zo râranzi simo vianzi lâ tâno kulu.’ ”

⁷⁶ Sakaria iporo ŋgua njine lâ, njineŋga iporo pa natu tu, “Anŋa noko, naŋa natungu, muli kinzi ma sipatu noko ŋa tu ‘Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata ne Ŋgua-Tulâŋa Tamâta’, ŋana tu noko ma kumuŋga pa Maro Nalae ku kuveta i ne nzâla sondo papa. ⁷⁷ Mao nâ, noko ma kupanananzi i ne tamâta mine tu i ma izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi, aku i ne vetâŋa njinde ma ikainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo. ⁷⁸ Kinda nenda Maro Kindeni ma iveta mine, ŋana tu i nde kalo-sukâŋa warika. Mine kala i ma io Yautâŋa Tamwata indue imâ pa kinda itogo samba ne sinâla mine, ⁷⁹ ŋana

ipanenzi tamâta njinde simo kondoma ilo kala siruru pâta ŋana mateŋa kâ. Aku i ma itula nzâla pa kinda ŋana tamo ara kuku i kâ.” Sakaria iporo ŋgua njine pa natu Yoane.

⁸⁰ Aku simo lee ku muli ŋga, lâlu njinde itumbu ŋalae lâ, aku Koroani Sapâŋa ilokalo ara ilua. Aku i uru imo nia bilimu nâ lee, njineŋga i ne zo ŋana ipatua lâ kinzi Isrel ŋgu naonzi kâ nde ipâŋga lâ.

2

Maria ipagugua Yesu

Matai 1:18-25

¹ Pa zo njinde, Rom nenzi koipu ŋalae Kaisara Ogastus itu ŋgua tukuŋa panzi ne wurâta tamâta tu ma silâ pa tâno ndoni Rom uru ikatona njinde, ŋana singere tamâta râranzi ŋanzi kâ. ² Kinzi Rom muŋga ŋandai siveta wurâta mine ŋana singere tamâta ŋanzi kâ. Aku wurâta njine ipâŋga lâ zo njinde Sairinias ikai Rom ndamwa ku imo koipu lâ Siria tâno. ³ Mine kala kinzi tamâta râranzi simo lombo lâ lawea pinde nde sitaulo silâ pa warakanzi timbunzi nenzi lawea lawea tu ma singere ŋanzi kâ.

⁴ Aku Yosepe nde see papa Daviti ne vâsa ŋgu kâ. Mine kala ipile Nasarete lawea lâ Galilaya tâno, aku ilâ pa Daviti ne lawea, i ŋa tu Betlehem lawea, lâ Judia tâno. ⁵ Yosepe ikai kaiwa Maria, aku rua silâ Betlehem ŋana singere ŋanzi kâ. Kinzi rua ŋandai sikeno taitu ŋga. Maria tini ndo yo, andeta i kapwa ŋana natu nzâla-kulu kâ. ⁶ Kinzi rua simo Betlehem yo, njineŋga pagugua ne zo ŋga ipâŋga lâ. ⁷ Aku Maria ipagugua natu tamâne nzâla-kulu ipâŋga, aku itura lâ lalava ilo, ku inga ndue ikeno bulmakao nenzi kondo ŋana kâŋa kâ ilo. Kinzi simo bulmakao nenzi pâla tonje ilo, ŋana tu lombo nenzi luma nde tamâta sipipi lâ.

Kinzi aŋelo silâ panzi “lama” nenzi katonâŋa

⁸ Kinzi “lama” nenzi katonâŋa tamâta pinde nde simo tâno ilo papa nia njinde ŋgaŋe-ŋgaŋe, sikai wurâta ŋana sikatonanzi lama pa mbo kâ. ⁹ Njineŋga walele nâ Maro Nalae ne aŋelo tonje imâ ipatua

panzi, aku Maro Nalae ne sinâla nde isinalanzi pâta lâ. Mine kala siruru pâta kanao. ¹⁰ Andeta anelo ipainzi tu, “Miki karuru ndimo. Kaloŋo nga; naŋa akai pâri ara kala amâ pami, aku pâri ara ŋine nde ŋana iveta kinzi tamâta rârâni sindeka nâ. ¹¹ Nana tu ŋine kari, lâ Daviti ne lawea, ande taine tonje ipagugua miki nemi Yautâŋa Tamwata, kala ipâŋga lâ. I nde Kirisi, Maro Kindeni ne Pateâŋa Tamâta, aku i nde Maro Nalae. ¹² Miki ma kamora nanenŋu ŋgua ŋine kanao kilala mine; miki ma kamora lâlu puro-puro tonje silita lâ lalava lâ, aku ikeno bulmakao nenzi kondo ilo.”

¹³ Anelo itula ŋgua mine lâ, ŋinenŋa walele nâ samba ne anelo ngu ŋalae tina nde simâ sipâŋga kuku, aku sipanea Maro Kindeni mine tu, ¹⁴ “Paneâŋa ilâ pa Maro Kindeni imo âta kê! Wisi-pisi imâ panzi tamâta simo tâno kulu, kinzi ŋinde Maro Kindeni ilo ara panzi!”

Lama nenzi katonâŋa silâ tu simora Yesu kê

¹⁵ Kinzi anelo nde siporo ŋgua ŋine panzi lama nenzi katonâŋa marumbu lâ, ŋinenŋa sipilenzi ku sikâki sitaulo silâ pa samba ilo kilo. Silâ lâ, ŋinenŋa kinzi lama nenzi katonâŋa nde siporo lâ warakanzi ŋgininzi mine tu, “Ayo, toka talâ Betlehem, tamora mâsi ŋine Maro Nalae itula pa kinda!”

¹⁶ Kinzi silâ walele nâ, aku sisânda Maria ku Yosepe rua kulunzi, aku simora lâlu ikeno bulmakao nenzi kondo ilo.

¹⁷ Kinzi simora lâlu lâ, ŋinenŋa silâ ku siporo situla ŋgua rârâni kinzi anelo muŋga situla panzi ŋana lâluni ŋinde kê.

¹⁸ Kinzi tamâta siloŋo ŋgua kinzi lama nenzi katonâŋa siporo panzi ŋinde, aku kinzi rârâni nde ilonzi rârâ. ¹⁹ Anŋa Maria nde ipa ŋgua ŋinde ndoni kaika lâ ikeno i ilo kalo. ²⁰ Ninenŋa kinzi lama nenzi katonâŋa nde sitaulo silâ, aku siwâŋgi sipanea Maro Kindeni ŋana mâsi ŋalae kinzi simora ku siloŋo ŋinde, ikura kinzi anelo muŋga situla panzi mine.

Noa silua Yesu

²¹ Kari lima kanao rua ilâ lâ, aku wurita kilo, ŋinenŋa kinzi siveta ikura

Juda nenzi mâsi mine, aku sive lâlu karae. Aku sipatu i ŋa tu Yesu, ŋoa ŋine anelo muŋga itula pwataki, lâ zo ŋinde lâlu ŋandai ipâŋga imo tina kapwa ilo nga.

Simeon kuku Ana rua simora Yesu lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa

²² Simo lee ku kari tamâta rua (40) ilâ lâ, ŋinenŋa Maria ku Yosepe rua nenzi zo ipâŋga ŋana siveta patarawâŋa ŋana tini mbâra-mbâra kê, ikura Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa mine. Mine kala kinzi rua sikai lâlu ku sikâki silâ pa Jerusalem lawea ŋana siveta patarawâŋa kê. Aku kinzi ilonzi tu lâlu ma ikai nzâmbe ŋana muli iveta wurâta pa Maro Kindeni kê tona.

²³ (Nenzi vetâŋa ŋine nde iyoke Maro Nalae ne ŋgua tukuŋa tonje ikeno mine tu, “Kinzi lâlu tamâne nzâla-kulu rârâni, ande ma sikai nzâmbe ŋana muli siveta wurâta pa Maro Nalae kê.”) ²⁴ Aku rua nenzi patarawâŋa ŋinde kala iyoke Maro Nalae ne ŋgua tukuŋa tonje kilo ikeno mine tu, “Noko ma kuonzi sii gugu rua tâku sii bâlu rua, itogo patarawâŋa mine.”

²⁵ Lâ zo ŋinde, tamâta tonje imo Jerusalem, i ŋa mine Simeon. I nde tamâta sonde, aku uru imege ŋana Maro Kindeni wa ipono muli pa i ne ŋgua tukuŋa wa. Aku i uru io tini ŋana Maro Kindeni ne Pateâŋa Tamâta tu ma imâ ŋana ivilanzi Isrel ngu kê. Koroani Sapâŋa nde uru imo kuku Simeon.

²⁶ Nanayoni Koroani Sapâŋa itula ŋgua pwataki pa Simeon tu i ma imâte tia yo, ande i mata ma imora Kirisi, Maro Nalae ne Pateâŋa Tamâta. ²⁷ Aku lâ zoni ndaina, Koroani Sapâŋa igagati Simeon ilo tu ma ilâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa. Simeon nde imo nia ŋinde yo, ŋinenŋa lâlu tina-tama nde sikai Yesu simâ pa luma sapâŋa ŋana siveta vetâŋa ikura Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa mine. ²⁸ Aku Simeon nde ilâ panzi, aku mbau ilâ ikoti lâlu ku ipanea Maro Kindeni mine tu, ²⁹ “Maro Nalae, muŋga noko kupa ŋgua kuku ne wurâta tamâta naŋa, kala ŋine ŋga ipâŋga kanao lâ. Mine kala naŋa wiŋgu pisi nâ, aku aluku lâ ŋana amâ pano. ³⁰ Nana tu naŋa matânŋu amora

tamâta njine noko kupatea lâ nana imo maka nema Yautânga Tamwata, ³¹ aku noko kungunu i imandi lâ kinzi tamâta rârâni naonzi lâ. ³² Ina itogo sinâla tonge nana itula noko kilala pwataki panzi tinikoa ngu. Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni ma sisuka noko ne ngu maka Isrel njama kâki.”

³³ Yesu tina-tama nde ilonzi rârâ njana ngua njine Simeon iporo njana lâlu kâ. ³⁴ Njinega Simeon itu nzâmbe panzi, aku iporo pa lâlu tina Maria mine tu, “Kulongo nga; Maro Kindeni ipatea lâlu njine njana ivetanzi tamâta rârâ lâ Isrel ngu patanzi sindue, anga njana ivetanzi rârâ simo vianzi. I ma imo itogo Maro Kindeni kilala mine, kala kinzi tamâta rârâ ma sipu mulinzi papa. ³⁵ Mine kala kinzi tamâta rârâ nenzi ilo-kalo ma ipângga nia yo. Andeta kalo-sukânga njalae tina ma isowe noko taine ilo pwataki tona, itogo pila mata uru isowenzi tamâta mine.”

³⁶ Aku ngua-tulânga taine koja tonge kala imo Jerusalem lawea tona, i na mine Ana. I tama nde Panyuel, aku i nde imo lâ Asa ne vâsa ngu. Taine njinde nde koja lâ. Nia ndoyo i taine taipa yo, aku ikâe kaiwa tamâne ku imo kuku ikura mbwera lima kanao rua. ³⁷ Njinega i kaiwa njinde imâte lâ, aku taine simbo nâ imo lee ikura i ne mbwera tamâta njapa kanao njapa (84). Taine mwala njinde nde uru ipile Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga, ande tia; ikura kari wa mbo wa i uru itu kaika njana kâpwa kâ ku imo ikai noja nâ. ³⁸ Aku lâ zo ndainani nâ, taine njinde kala imâ ipângga panzi Yesu tina-tama. I kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni, aku iporo itula ngua pwataki njana lâlu njinde kâ panzi tamâta pinde, kinzi njinde uru sio tininzi njana Maro Kindeni tu ma iyautenzi tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea njinde piti lâ kazânga ilo.

Yosepe ku Maria rua sitaulo pa Nasarete lawea

³⁹ Yosepe ku Maria rua siveta vetânga rârâni marumbu lâ, ikura Maro Njalae ne ngua tukuja mine, njinega sitaulo silâ pa warakanzi nenzi lawea Nasarete kilo, lâ Galilaya tâno. ⁴⁰ Anga lâlu nde

itumbu njalae, aku i tini kaika lâ. Aku Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imo kuku i, kala itumbu tava ilo-kalo sonde nâ.

Yesu ilâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga

⁴¹ Ikura mbwera mbwera, Yesu tina-tama nde uru sikâki silâ pa Jerusalem lawea njana simora kumbwa Pasova kâ. ⁴² Aku simo lee, ku Yesu ne mbwera saŋao kanao rua lâ. Aku lâ mbwera njinde kinzi siveta ikura kumbwa nzalani mine, aku silâ Jerusalem. Aku sikai Yesu iyoka kunzi silâ. ⁴³ Simo lee, ku kumbwa ne zo marumbu lâ, njinega Maria ku Yosepe rua sitaulo silâ pa nenzi lawea kilo. Anga Yesu nde ilâ kunzi tia, imo Jerusalem ni. Andeta i tina-tama nde sizizâla njana njine kâ. ⁴⁴ Kinzi rua ilonzi pateo tu Yesu iyoka kunzi tamâta pinde tâ. Tia ku soka lee lala lâ, njinega siroto njana Yesu kâ lâ ninzi-nambwe wa seenzi wa ngininzi. ⁴⁵ Siroto siroto lee, andeta sisânda Yesu kulu tia. Mine kala wurita kilo kinzi rua sitaulo silâ pa Jerusalem kilo tu ma siroto njana. ⁴⁶ Kinzi rua sipângga Jerusalem lâ, njinega siroto njana Yesu kâ. Andeta tia. Aku wurita kilo, njinega sisânda i kulu lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ilo. I nde isanona kinzi pananânga tamâta ngininzi, itambira tanga pa nenzi ngua wa ikasonjanzi ngua pinde tona. ⁴⁷ Kinzi pananânga tamâta silongo Yesu ne ngua njinde, ande kinzi rârâni wisinzi motutu njana i ne ilo-kalo wa ngua kanao iporo taulo panzi njinde wa. ⁴⁸ Tina ku tama rua nde simora Yesu ku wisinzi motutu lâ. Aku tina ipai tu, “Natungu, njana sâ kâ nga noko kuveta mine pa maka rua, a? Maka rua tama rua iloma malia ndo, kala kamo kaveta rotona njalae njanano.”

⁴⁹ Andeta Yesu nde itu lâ kawa tu, “Mana mana nga miki rua kaveta rotona njana naja kâ, a? Tiambo miki rua kazizâla tu nanengu wurâta keno njana amo naja Mama ne luma ilo, tiya?” ⁵⁰ Andeta kinzi rua sizizâla njana ngua Yesu iporo panzi njinde ne duvi.

⁵¹ Njinega Yesu iyâti kunzi, aku sitaulo silâ sindue pa Nasarete lawea kilo. Aku ikura zo zo, Yesu tanga mwasa nâ ipono muli pa kinzi rua nenzi ngua. Aku i tina

nde kalo ngere nana ngua ninde rârâni kâ, aku ipa kaika lâ keno i ilo kalo. ⁵² Aku Yesu nde itumbu njalae tava ilo-kalo ara nâ, aku Maro Kindeni wa kinzi tamâta wa nde tininzi mwasa nâ papa i.

3

Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata itula ngua Matai 3:1-11, Malaka 1:1-8, Yoane 1:6-8,15-37

¹ Koipu Njalae Kaisara Taiberias ikai poe ikura mbwera sanjo kano lima lâ. Aku lâ zo ninde, Pontius Pilata imo tamâta mbâna-mbâna lâ Judia tâno, anja Herot nde ikai koipu lâ Galilaya tâno, anja i tai Pilip nde ikai koipu lâ Ituria tâno wa Trakonitis tâno wa, anja Lisaniyas nde ikai koipu lâ Abilene tâno. ² Anja Anas ku Kaiafas rua nde simo mbâna-mbâna panzi patarawâna tamâta rârâni. Aku lâ zoni ndaina, Maro Kindeni kawa ngua imâ pa Sakaria natu Yoane, lâ nia bilimu. ³ Ninenja Yoane iyoka ilâ ikura nia rârâni ikeno Jodan Lââ tini laiti. Aku itula ngua panzi tamâta tu ambo sipalele ilonzi kalonzi, ande Maro Kindeni ma izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi. Ninenja Yoane ililinzi lâ lââ. ⁴ Yoane ne wurâta nîne iyoke ngua-tulâna tamâta Aisaia ne ngua tonje munga ingere lâ pepa tini. Ngua ninde nde ikeno mine tu, “Lâ nia bilimu, sarawâna tonje iyoka lâ tamâta tonje kawa imâ mine tu, ‘Kaveta nzâla sondo nana Maro Njalae ma imâ kâ. ⁵ Katatau nia kawa kawa, aku kaso tuu wa nia ndamwa ndamwa tu ma sipanga nia papata ndo. Anja nzâla mwanji mwanji wa nzâla pakakâe wa, ande ninde miki ma kaveta sondo ndo. ⁶ Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno kulu ma simora Maro Kindeni ne vetâna nana iyautenzi tamâta piti lâ kondoma ilo.’ ”

⁷ Kinzi tamâta rârâ nde simâ pa Yoane tu ma ililinzi, andeta ipainzi tu, “Miki nde mwâta sakamao natunzi! Miki ea ipaimi tu kakâwa nana Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna kâ, a? ⁸ Miki nandai kaveta vetâna arara nja. Ambo miki ma kaveta

vetâna ara pinde, ande ninde ma itula ilomi kalomi pwataki tu miki kapalele ilomi kalomi lâ. Miki uru kaporo kaa nâ lâ warakami nginimi tu, ‘Abraham nde maka timbuma’, aku lâ ngua nîne miki katu Maro Kindeni ne pareŋa-nia nana nemi kiesaka kâ ma ingenge nanami. Opopo, miki kapalâŋe ndo! Naja aporo mao nâ pami; Maro Kindeni ikura tu ikainzi mira nai ku ivetanzi sipanga Abraham ne vâsa, sitogo miki mine! ⁹ Kavasi nde ikeno lâ kâi duvi tini. Kâi ndia uru ipula kano ara tia, ninde Maro Kindeni ma iso piti irumbia lâ yââ ikana lâ.”

¹⁰ Kinzi tamâta silonjo Yoane iporo ngua mine, ninenja sikasonja tu, “Ambo mine, ande maka ma kaveta mana.” ¹¹ Aku Yoane itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Ambo tamâta tonje ne pasawana rua keno papa, ande ara nana pasawana taitu ma ilua tamâta ne pasawana tonje tia ninde. Ambo tamâta tonje kâ kâpwa keno papa, ande ara nana i kala ma iveta mine nâ.” ¹² Anja kinzi tamâta pinde uru siveta wurâta pa Rom nana mbumbu kainja kâ, ande kala simâ pa Yoane nana ililinzi kâ. Aku kinzi kala sikasonja Yoane tu, “Pananâna, anja maka nde ma kaveta mana.” ¹³ Ande Yoane ipainzi tu, “Miki ma kakai mbumbu sondo nâ, ikura nemi koipu nenzi ngua mine. Kakai mbumbu pinde kaa nâ saŋenzi tamâta ndimo.” ¹⁴ Anja kinzi zugu tamâta pinde kala sikasonja Yoane tu, “Anja maka nde ma kaveta mana.” Aku Yoane itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Miki ma kaveta ruruna panzi tamâta wa kaveta ngua laŋena panzi nana kakai mbumbu saŋenzi ndimo. Miki ma kakai warakami nâ nemi kulu, aku ilomi yosi nana tamâta pinde nenzi mbumbu ndimo.”

¹⁵ Kinzi tamâta ilonzi igagatinzi, kala sio tininzi nana mâsi kaika tonje tu ma imâ ipanga naonzi tâ. Ilonzi iroto, aku siporo imâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi tu, “Tiambo Yoane nde Kirisi, tiya?”

¹⁶ Andeta Yoane itu lâ kawanzi ku iporo pa kinzi rârâni tu, “Naja alilimi lâ lââ nâ; anja tamâta tonje iyoka naja mulingu mwanja imâ, aku i ne walo nde ipole

nanengu walo. I nde tamâta ñalae, ande kala naña amo i kalo, atogo tamâta kaa nâ mine. Nanengu ara ikeno pana ñana ayaute wâlo piti lâ i ne kie kâmba, itogo i ne wurâta tamâta sugorai ma iveta mine, ande tia. I ma ililimi lâ Koroani Sapâña wa yâa wa. ¹⁷ I ne kâro-kâro keno i mbalau ilo, aku ma ikaro 'wit' ne kina itambira lâ. I ma igona 'wit' kanaño ku io lâ kâpwa ne luma ilo; anga kina nde ma irumbia lâ yâa ñinde uru mela-mela mine ku imo nâ." ¹⁸ Aku Yoane itula ñgua rârâ pinde panzi tamâta tona, ñana igagati ilonzi kalonzi kâ. Aku itula pâri ara panzi tona.

Herot io Yoane lâ luma sakamao ilo

¹⁹ Andeta Yoane uru imbita ku ilelea Koipu Herot, ñana tu Herot ipanawe taine tonge, i ña tu Herodias. Taine ñinde nde Herot tai Pilip kaiwa. Aku Yoane uru ilelea Herot ñana vetâña potomule kie-kie pinde munğa iveta tona. ²⁰ Ñinenğa Herot iveta soki ñalae tina tonge kilo, ñana tu isupwanzi ne tamâta silâ, aku sikai Yoane kaika ku sio lâ luma sakamao ilo.

Yoane ilili Yesu

Matai 3:13-17, Malaka 1:9-11, Yoane 1:31-34

²¹ Munğa, lâ zo ñinde kinzi tamâta rârâ simâ pa Yoane ñana ililinsi kâ, ande Yesu kala imâ papa tu ikai lâ-liliña. Aku Yoane ilili i lâ, ñinenğa Yesu ino pa Maro Kindeni. Imo ikai nona yo, ñinenğa samba ipwa pwataki, ²² aku Koroani Sapâña itogo bâlu mine indue imâ pa Yesu. Ñinenğa sarawâña tonge iyoka pa samba indue imâ mine tu, "Naña natungu kala noko. Naña ilongu ndo keno pano wa ilongu ndeka pano wa."

Yesu timbu wukale

Matai 1:1-16

²³ Yesu ne mbwera ipânğa itogo tamâta taitu kanaño sanao (30) wanai, ñinenğa pa zo ñinde imandi ñana iveta ne wurâta kâ. Kinzi tamâta ilonzi pateo tu Yesu nde Yosepe natu. Anga Yosepe timbu nde Heli, ²⁴ anga Heli nde Matat natu, anga Matat nde Livai natu, anga Livai nde Melki natu, anga Melki nde Janai natu, anga Janai nde Yosepe natu. ²⁵ Yosepe

nde Matatias natu, anga Matatias nde Amos natu, anga Amos nde Nahum natu, anga Nahum nde Esli natu, anga Esli nde Nagai natu. ²⁶ Nagai nde Mat natu, anga Mat nde Matatias natu, anga Matatias nde Semen natu, anga Semen nde Josek natu, anga Josek nde Joda natu. ²⁷ Joda nde Joanan natu, anga Joanan nde Resa natu, anga Resa nde Serubabel natu, anga Serubabel nde Sealtiel natu, anga Sealtiel nde Neri natu. ²⁸ Neri nde Melki natu, anga Melki nde Adi natu, anga Adi nde Kosam natu, anga Kosam nde Elmadam natu, anga Elmadam nde Er natu. ²⁹ Er nde Yosua natu, anga Yosua nde Elieser natu, anga Elieser nde Jorim natu, anga Jorim nde Matat natu, anga Matat nde Livai natu. ³⁰ Livai nde Simeon natu, anga Simeon nde Juda natu, anga Juda nde Yosepe natu, anga Yosepe nde Jonam natu, anga Jonam nde Eliakim natu. ³¹ Eliakim nde Melea natu, anga Melea nde Mena natu, anga Mena nde Matata natu, anga Matata nde Natani natu, anga Natani nde Daviti natu. ³² Daviti nde Jesi natu, anga Jesi nde Obet natu, anga Obet nde Boas natu, anga Boas nde Salmon natu, anga Salmon nde Nason natu. ³³ Nason nde Aminadap natu, anga Aminadap nde Atmin natu, anga Atmin nde Arni natu, anga Arni nde Hesron natu, anga Hesron nde Peres natu, anga Peres nde Juda natu. ³⁴ Juda nde Yakopu natu, anga Yakopu nde Isaka natu, anga Isaka nde Abraham natu, anga Abraham nde Tera natu, anga Tera nde Nahor natu. ³⁵ Nahor nde Seruk natu, anga Seruk nde Reu natu, anga Reu nde Pelek natu, anga Pelek nde Eber natu, anga Eber nde Sela natu. ³⁶ Sela nde Kainan natu, anga Kainan nde Arpaksat natu, anga Arpaksat nde Siem natu, anga Siem nde Noa natu, anga Noa nde Lamek natu. ³⁷ Lamek nde Metusela natu, anga Metusela nde Enoko natu, anga Enoko nde Jaret natu, anga Jaret nde Malalel natu, anga Malalel nde Kenan natu. ³⁸ Kenan nde Enos natu, anga Enos nde Set natu, anga Set nde Adam natu, anga Adam nde Maro Kindeni natu.

4

*Sadana ikai samâña pa Yesu
Matai 4:1-11, Malaka 1:12-13*

¹ Koroani Sapâña ipanando Yesu lâ, ñinennga Yesu ipile Jodan Lââ ku itaulo ilâ pa Galilaya tâno. Ñinennga Koroani Sapâña ikai Yesu io lâ nia bilimu tonge. ² Yesu imo nia bilimu ñinde ikura kari tamâta rua (40) lâ, aku Sadana imo ikai samâña papa. Ikura zo ñinde rârâni Yesu ika kâpwa tonge tia, kala putole ipu pâta lâ.

³ Ñinennga Sadana ipai Yesu tu, “Noko kutu Maro Kindeni nату, ande ara, kuporo pa mira ñine tu ma ipalele ipânga togo puroña mine.” ⁴ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Kâpwa nâ ikura tu isukanzi tamâta ñana simo vianzi kâ, ande tia’.”

⁵ Aku Sadana ikai Yesu ikâki ilâ nia tonge ikeno âta, aku walele nâ itula nia wa lawea ndoni papa. ⁶ Aku ipai Yesu tu, “Ayo, koipu ñalanala rârâni nenzi walo wa singâra arara ñine, ande ma alua noko. Kelekele rârâni ñine nde munnga Maro Kindeni ilua naña lâ, kala akura tu alua tamâta ea naña ilongu papa ñinde. ⁷ Mine kala, ambo noko ma kupare tuku pa naña ku kupaneana, ande kelekele rârâni ñine ma nalano.” ⁸ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Noko ma kutundu kupanea noko ne Maro Ñalae Kindeni, aku kuveta wurâta papa i simbo nâ’.”

⁹ Aku Sadana ikai Yesu ilâ Jerusalem lawea, aku io i kâki imandi Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâña mende kulu. Ñinennga ipai Yesu tu, “Noko kutu Maro Kindeni nату, ande ara, kusonga kundue pa tâno kulu. ¹⁰ Ñana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

‘I ma ionzi ne aņelo tu sikatona noko sondo ndo. ¹¹ Kinzi ma mbaunzi nâ sisuka noko kâki, kala mira tonge ma ikura tu isowe noko kie, ande ma tia.’”

¹² Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua ikeno mine: ‘Noko

ma pwai samâña tonge pa noko ne Maro Ñalae Kindeni ndimo’.”

¹³ Sadana iveta ne samâña rârâni marumbu lâ, ñinennga ipile Yesu ku ilâ. Andeta Sadana io tini ñana zo pinde muli mbo ma imâ iveta samâña pinde papa kilo.

Yesu iveta ne wurâta munnga lâ Galilaya tâno

Matai 4:12-17, Malaka 1:14-15

¹⁴ Ñinennga Yesu itaulo ilâ pa Galilaya tâno, aku Koroani Sapâña ne walo imo kuku. Aku i parina nde isala nia ikura nia nia ilâ. ¹⁵ Aku Yesu ilâ ikura lawea lawea ku itu pâri ara ipanananzi tamâta lâ nenzi luma ñana pasauña kâ ilo. Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni sisuka i ña kâki.

Kinzi tamâta lâ Nasarete lawea sipu mulinzi pa Yesu

Matai 13:53-58, Malaka 6:1-6

¹⁶ Aku Yesu itaulo ilâ pa Nasarete lawea kilo. I munnga imo ku itumbu ñalae lâ lawea ñinde. Aku lâ pwareâña ne zo sapâña, ande Yesu ilâ luma ñana pasauña kâ ilo, itogo uru iveta mine. Aku imandi lâ kinzi tamâta naonzi ñana ipono Maro Kindeni ne ñgua ñgereña pinde ikeno lâ pepa tini panzi. ¹⁷ Kinzi tamâta pinde sikai pepa ñinde munnga ñgua-tulâña tamâta Aisaia ñgere, aku sikai simâ silua Yesu. Ñinennga Yesu imazara pepa ku isânda ñgereña ñgua tonge ikeno mine tu,

¹⁸ “Maro Ñalae ne Koroani ipanando naña lâ, ñana tu i ipatea naña tu ma atula pâri ara panzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Isupwa naña amâ ñana atula ñgua mine; ‘Miki tamâta kamo luma sakamao ilo, ande miki ma kayâti kamâ pa nia yo; anga miki tamâta matami leva-leva, ande ma kamora kilo.’ Aku isupwa naña amâ ñana ayautenzi tamâta uru simo ara tia ñinde, ¹⁹ aku isupwana ñana atula ñgua tu Maro Ñalae ne zo ñana iveta kie ara panzi tamâta kâ, ande imâ ipânga lâ.”

²⁰ Yesu ipono ñgua ñine pwataki panzi siloño lâ, ñinennga iviviki pepa kilo ku ilua

wurâta tamâta taulo. Ninennga lambu ndue isanona nana ipanananzi kâ. Kinzi tamâta rârâni simo luma nana pasauja kâ ilo nde matanzi silea kaika pa Yesu nâ. ²¹ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni kawa ngua njine kala miki kalonjo lâ, ande njine kari ipângga kanaanjo mao lâ.”

²² Kinzi tamâta rârâni nde wisinzi motu nana ngua ara njinde Yesu itula yâti panzi, aku sisuka i na kâki. Andeta sipakasonja warakanzi mine tu, “Mana mana, a? Tiambo tamâta njine nde Yosepe natu, tiya?”

²³ Mine kala Yesu ipainzi tu, “Mao nâ, miki ilomi tu kaporo ngua siâja itaulo imâ pa nana mine tu, ‘Ayo, noko tamâta nana kuvetanzi pukonja kâ, noko kupaveta tamwata karae sondo lâ nga. Vetâja rârâni kinzi sitapâri tu noko munja kuveta lâ Kaperneam lawea, ande kuveta mine nâ lâ noko tamwata ne lawea tona.’”

²⁴ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nana aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi tamâta simo lâ ngua-tulâja tamâta tonge ne lawea tina, ande kinzi njinde uru ilonzi ara papa ngua-tulâja tamâta njinde, ande tia ndo.

²⁵ Miki kalonjo nga, nana aporo ngua mao nâ pami; munja, lâ ngua-tulâja tamâta Ilia ne zo, ande kinzi taine rârâ lâ Isrel ngu kaiwanzi simâte lâ kala simo mwala nâ. Pa zo njinde, karâzi imbe tia ikura mbwera nato nga nzimona lima kanaanjo taitu. Mine kala putole njalae ipângga ikura nia nia ilâ. ²⁶ Andeta Maro Kindeni isupwa ngua-tulâja tamâta Ilia ilâ pa taine mwala tonge lâ Isrel ngu nana isuka i kâ, ande tia. I isupwa Ilia ilâ pa tinikoa taine mwala tonge lâ Sarepat lawea, lâ Saidon tâno. ²⁷ Aku mine nâ, lâ ngua-tulâja tamâta Elisa ne zo, ande kinzi Isrel tamâta rârâ sikai pukonja tininzi saga-saga. Andeta tini saga-saga tamâta tonge lâ Isrel ngininzi ipângga tini mbâra-mbâra kilo, ande tia. Neman, ina Siria tinikoa ngu tamwata, i simbo nâ tini ipângga mbâra-mbâra kilo.” Yesu iporo ngua mine.

²⁸ Kinzi tamâta kala simo luma nana pasauja kâ njinde ilo nde silonjo Yesu ne ngua njine, aku wisinzi nana njalae tina.

²⁹ Aku marumbu; kinzi simandi ku sinjara Yesu iyâti ilâ pa lawea nganje. Ninennga sikai sikâki silâ pa nia ndamwa tonge, lâ tuu njinde nenzi lawea ikeno kulu. Kinzi ilonzi tu ma sitili Yesu ndue nana imâte kâ. ³⁰ Andeta tia; Yesu iyoka ngininzi, aku iyâti ilâ.

Yesu isoki koroani saka piti lâ tamâta tonge ilo

Malaka 1:21-28

³¹ Ninennga Yesu indue ilâ pa lawea njalae tonge ikeno Galilaya tâno, i na tu Kaperneam lawea. Aku lâ pwareâja ne zo sapâja, ande ipanananzi tamâta simo lawea njinde. ³² Kinzi nde wisinzi motutu nana i ne ngua njinde, nana tu ipanananzi itogo i tamwata ikai Maro Kindeni ndamwa kala iporo.

³³ Aku tamâta tonge imo luma nana pasauja kâ njinde ilo tona, koroani saka ipagagara i lâ. Tamâta njinde isuja kawa njalae kâki tu, ³⁴ “Aaa! Yesu, Nasarete tamwata, noko kumâ njine tu kuveta mana pa maka, a? Tiambo noko kumâ njine tu kuzavaruma, tiya? Nana asama noko kilala pwataki tu noko nde Maro Kindeni ne Tamâta Sapâja!” ³⁵ Andeta Yesu imbita ku ipai tu, “Noko kawa buu nâ, ku kupile tamâta njine pwâwa kulâ!” Ninennga koroani saka itambira tamâta njinde pata ndue lâ kinzi ngininzi, aku iyâti ilâ. Andeta tamâta njinde ikai nana tonge tia.

³⁶ Kinzi tamâta rârâni nde wisinzi motutu, aku sipakasonja warakanzi tu, “Njine nde ngua mana. Opopo, i itu ngua kaika panzi koroani saka, itogo i tamwata imo tava ne walo kaika mine, kala kinzi sipalonjo pa i kawa ku sipilenzi tamâta siyâti silâ!” ³⁷ Mine kala Yesu parina ilâ ikura nia nia lâ tâno njinde ndoni.

Yesu iveta Petero ana taine tini ara kilo Matai 8:14-16, Malaka 1:29-31

³⁸ Ninennga Yesu ipile luma nana pasauja kâ njinde, aku ilâ Saimon ne luma ilo. Andeta Saimon ana taine nde ikai pukonja njalae tonge, kala i ndamwa nana. Mine kala kinzi sino Yesu tu ma ivila i. ³⁹ Yesu nde ilâ imandi taine njinde tini laiti ku imbita pukonja njinde, kala

pukoŋa nŋinde piti lâ tini. Nŋenŋa walele nâ taine imandi sânda ku isu kâpwa panzi.

Yesu ivetanzi tamâta rârâ tininzi ara kilo

Matai 8:17, Malaka 1:32-34

⁴⁰ Kari indue lala lâ, kala pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa marumbu lâ. Nŋenŋa kinzi tamâta lâ lawea nŋinde sikainzi ninzi-nambwe pinde, pukoŋa kie-kie keno tininzi, aku simâ pa Yesu. Aku Yesu io mbalau lâ kinzi pukoŋa tamâta nŋinde rârâni taitu-taitu tininzi, aku ivetanzi tininzi mbalaunzi ara kilo. ⁴¹ Aku kinzi koroani saka kala sipilenzi tamâta rârâ ku sikâwa siyâti silâ. Koroani saka nŋinde sisuŋa kawanzi ŋalae ku siporo tu, “Noko nde Maro Kindeni Natu!” Andeta Yesu imbitanzi ku itu kaika panzi tu ma kawanzi buu nâ, ŋana tu kinzi sisama i kilala pwataki tu i nde Kirisi, Maro Kindeni ne Pateâŋa Tamâta.

Yesu itula pâri ara lâ lawea pinde

⁴² Lâ wurita kilo, mbwale pwataki lâ, nŋenŋa Yesu ipile lawea nŋinde ku ilâ pa nia ŋgaŋe tonŋe tamâta simo tia nŋinde. Andeta kinzi tamâta nde siroroto ŋana Yesu kâ. Sisânda i kulu lâ, nŋenŋa sino papa tu ma imo ndaina kunzi. ⁴³ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni ipatea tu naŋa ma alâ pa lawea pinde tona ŋana atula pâri ara ŋana i ne mâsi ŋana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Mao nâ, i isupwa naŋa amâ tu aveta wurâta mine.” ⁴⁴ Aku Yesu ilâ itula pâri ara lâ luma ŋana pasaunŋa kâ ilo ikura lawea lawea lâ Judia tâno.

5

Petero ikainzi iŋa rârâ, ikura Yesu kawa mine

Matai 4:18-22, Malaka 1:16-20

¹ Zo tonŋe Yesu imandi Genesaret lââ bwalika pwali, aku kinzi tamâta rârâ simâ papa ŋana siloŋo Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua kâ. Ngu ŋalae tina nde sipatingi nâ simâ. ² Aku Yesu mata ilâ imora wâŋga rua sikeno lââ pwali. Wâŋga warakanzi muŋga silae toa lââ bwalika pwali, aku sipile wâŋga ŋana

sipua nenzi viâŋa kâ. ³ Mine nde Yesu ilâ ikâki imandi wâŋga tonŋe kulu. Wâŋga nŋinde nde Saimon ne. Aku Yesu ino Saimon tu ma izuwara wâŋga ndue ilâ ipâti lââ kulu lâ sâwa tini laiti. Nŋenŋa Yesu isanŋona wâŋga kulu, aku iporo ipanananzi tamâta.

⁴ Yesu ipanananzi marumbu lâ, nŋenŋa ipai Saimon tu, “Miki kakai wâŋga talâ lââ ŋgini, aku katambira nemi viâŋa ndue ŋana kakainzi iŋa kâ.” ⁵ Andeta Saimon nde itu lâ kawa tu, “Tamâta ŋalae, mbo ŋalae maka kaveta lee andeta kakai iŋa tonŋe tia ndo! Andeta noko kuporo mine, ande kala naŋa ma atambira viâŋa ndue.”

⁶ Kinzi siveta ikura Yesu kawa mine, nŋenŋa sikainzi iŋa rârâ nŋinde. Mine kala nenzi viâŋa laiti ŋana motu kâ.

⁷ Tia ku kinzi sitâla panzi nawalanzi lâ wâŋga tonŋe kulu tu ma simâ sivilanzi. Kinzi simâ sipânŋa lâ, aku sikainzi iŋa lâ wâŋga rua ilonzi pipi pânŋa lâ. Mine kala wâŋga ruani nŋinde nde laiti ŋana simbwatuke kâ.

⁸⁻¹⁰ Saimon Petero tavanzi i nuwala simo kuku nŋinde, ande simora iŋa rârâ keno wâŋga ruani ilonzi, aku wisinzi motu pâta kanaŋo. Aku Saimon ni-nambwe rua, Sebedi natu Yamesi ku Yoane rua, kinzi rua kala wisinzi motu mine nâ. Nŋenŋa Saimon Petero ipare tuku lâ Yesu kie tini ku ipai tu, “Maro ŋalae, naŋa nde kiesaka tamwatâŋgu. Mine nde kupile naŋa kulâ!” Andeta Yesu ipai Saimon tu, “Noko kururu ndimo; kala zo ŋine wa zo muli-muli wa, noko ma kuveta wurâta ŋana pwainzi tamâta kâ.”

¹¹ Kinzi silae wâŋga rua toa lâ, nŋenŋa sipile nenzi kelekele rârâni keno, aku sipono muli pa Yesu.

Yesu iveta tamâta tonŋe tini saga-saga ipânŋa tini mbâra-mbâra kilo

Matai 8:2-4, Malaka 1:40-45

¹² Aku zo tonŋe, Yesu imo lawea tonŋe ilo, nŋenŋa tamâta tonŋe nde imâ papa. Pukoŋa saga-saga nde ikura tamâta nŋinde tini ndoni. Tamâta nŋinde mata ilâ imora Yesu, nŋenŋa ipare tuku, nao tundu pa tâno, aku ino papa tu, “Maro ŋalae, ambo noko ilo tu kuveta mine,

ande noko pwura tu kuveta nana tiningu ipanga mbâra-mbâra.” ¹³ Aku Yesu nde isuna mbalau ilâ itano tamâta ninde tini, aku ipai tu, “Nana ilongu tu aveta mine. Kala nîne nâ noko kupanga mbâra-mbâra!” Aku ndainani nâ pukona saga-saga marumbu lâ i tini.

¹⁴ Nininga Yesu iporo indi kaika papa tu, “Noko ma kulâ kutapâri pa tamâta tonje nana vetâna kala ipanga pano nîne ndimo. Kulâ kupatula tini pa patarawâna tamâta, aku kuveta patarawâna nana tini mbâra-mbâra kâ, ikura Mose ne ngua tukuja mine. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande kinzi tamâta ma sisama tu noko ne pukona nde marumbu lâ.”

¹⁵ Andeta Yesu parina nîne nde ilâ ikura nia nia ilâ. Mine kala kinzi tamâta rârâ ninde simâ nana silono Yesu ne ngua kâ. Aku simâ nana Yesu ma izavaru nenzi pukona piti lâ tininzi tona. ¹⁶ Andeta Yesu uru ilâ mbwani rârâ pa nia nganje pinde tamâta simo tia ninde, nana ikai nona pa Maro Kindeni kâ.

Yesu iveta tamâta tonje kie-mbalau sakamao ipanga ara

Matai 9:1-8, Malaka 2:1-12

¹⁷ Zo tonje Yesu imo ipanananzi tamâta, aku kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu sitavanzi pananâna tamâta pinde nana ngua tukuja kâ, ande sisaona kunzi. Kinzi tamâta ninde munga soka pa lawea rârâni lâ Galilaya tâno, aku soka pa Judia tâno wa Jerusalem lawea wa simâ. Aku Maro Nalae ne walo ipaipa kuku Yesu nana ikura tu ivetanzi pukona tamâta tininzi ara kilo. ¹⁸ Nininga tamâta pinde sikale tamâta tonje lâ rombe-rombe kulu simâ. Tamâta ninde kie-mbalau ndoni imâte lâ. Kinzi situ sikai simâ luma ilo ku sio lâ Yesu nao, nana Yesu ma iveta i tini ara kâ. ¹⁹ Andeta kinzi tamâta rârâ sipono nia lâ, aku nia tonje maa keno panzi nana sikale pukona tamâta simâ pa Yesu kâ, nde tia. Mine kala sikale sikâki pa luma kulu, aku sikai luma ne mende tonje piti. Sikai piti lâ, nininga siti tamâta ikeno rombe-rombe kulu ninde indue Yesu nao lâ kinzi tamâta ngininzi.

²⁰ Yesu isama tamâta ninde kilalanzi tu nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno pa i. Mine kala iporo pa pukona tamâta ninde tu, “Ningu-nambwe, nana azavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ noko tini.”

²¹ Andeta kinzi pananâna tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ anga kinzi Parisai tamâta nde siporo ngua rârâ imo naonzi nâ tu, “Wa, tamâta nîne nde ea nga itu ikai Maro Kindeni nia, a? Noko tamâta tonje pwura nana pwai kiesaka piti lâ tamâta tininzi, ande tia ndo! Maro Kindeni simbo nâ ikura nana iveta mine.”

²² Yesu nde isama kinzi ilonzi kalonzi pwataki lâ, kala ipainzi tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga miki nemi ilo-kalo soki-soki mine keno ilomi, a? ²³ Mao nâ, nana akura tu apai pukona tamâta nîne mine tu, ‘Nana azavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ noko tini’. Aku mine nâ, nana akura apai tu, ‘Noko kumandi sânda, aku pwoka kulâ.’ Ayo, ngua ndia ma itula nanengu walo pwataki pami, a? ²⁴ Andeta nana ilongu tu miki ma kasama nîne: nana Tamâta Natu akai Maro Kindeni ndamwa lâ tâno nîne kulu, ikura nana azavaru kiesaka piti lâ tamâta tininzi tona.” Yesu iporo ngua nîne panzi lâ, nininga ipai pukona tamâta ninde tu, “Noko kumandi sânda, pwai ne rombe-rombe aku pwoka kulâ pa tamwata ne luma!” ²⁵ Aku walele nâ tamâta ninde imandi, ku ikai ne rombe-rombe munga ikeno kulu ninde kâki. Aku i kawa ipanea Maro Kindeni nâ ku iyoka kinzi rârâni naonzi ilâ pa ne luma. ²⁶ Kinzi tamâta rârâni nde wisinzi motu pâta kanao, aku sipanea Maro Kindeni na sisuka kâki lâ âta. Kinzi ilonzi rârâ, aku siporo tu, “Kala nîne kari kinda tamora mâsi njalanjala pinde!”

Yesu isarawa Matai tu ipono muli papa Matai 9:9, Malaka 2:13-14

²⁷ Ninde ilâ lâ, nininga Yesu iyoka ilâ, aku mata imora tamâta tonje, i na tu Livai (anga i na tonje Matai). I uru iveta wurâta lâ Rom nenzi luma nana mbumbu kaina kâ tonje, kala imo lumani ndaina isaona. Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Noko kumâ, kupono muli pa nana.” ²⁸ Nininga Livai

imandi ku ipile ne kelekele rârâni keno, aku iyoka Yesu muli silâ.

²⁹ Ninennga Livai iveta kâpwa n̄alae pa Yesu lâ i tamwata ne luma. Aku kinzi mbumbu kaina tamwatanzi ngu n̄alae n̄inde, sitavanzi tamâta pinde nde sisaŋona ku sika kuku kinzi rua. ³⁰ Aku kinzi Parisai tamâta pinde n̄ga nenzi panan̄a tamâta n̄ana n̄gua tukuŋa kâ pinde nde simora Yesu isaŋona ika kunzi tamâta n̄inde. Aku siporo n̄gua ilonzi n̄uru-n̄uru sileleanzi Yesu ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Wa, n̄ana sâ kâ n̄ga miki kaka kunzi tamâta sakamao n̄ana mbumbu kaina kâ wa kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi wa, a?” ³¹ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta tininzi ara uru silâ pa tamâta n̄ana ivetanzi pukoŋa kâ, ande tia. Kinzi pukoŋa tamâta nâ uru silâ pa tamâta n̄ana ivetanzi pukoŋa kâ. ³² Naŋa n̄andai amâ tâno kulu n̄ana asarawanzi kinzi vetâŋa ara warakanzi n̄ga. Naŋa amâ n̄ana asarawanzi kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi tu ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi.”

*Kinzi situ kaika n̄ana kâpwa kâ
Matai 9:10-15, Malaka 2:15-20*

³³ Kinzi tamâta pinde sipai Yesu mine tu, “Wa, Yoane Lâ-Liliŋa Tamwata ne pâri-tamâta uru situ kaika n̄ana kâpwa kâ n̄ana ma sikai noŋa nâ. Aku kinzi Parisai nenzi pâri-tamâta kala uru siveta mine nâ. An̄ga noko ne pâri-tamâta uru siveta mine tia; ikura zo rârâni kinzi uru sika wa sinu wa.” ³⁴ Ande Yesu iporo itambira n̄gua lâ tamwata tini tu, “Ambo tamâta ton̄ge itu ikâe kâ, ande miki kakura n̄ana kavetanzi i ninambwe kinzi situ kaika n̄ana kâpwa kâ lâ zo n̄inde imo kunzi yo, ande tia. ³⁵ Taitu muli, lâ zo n̄inde kinzi tamâta pinde ma sitikia pakâeŋa tamâta piti lâ ninambwe n̄gininzi silâ, n̄inennga lâ zoni ndaina kinzi ma kalonzi sukâŋa n̄alae, aku ma situ kaika n̄ana kâpwa kâ.”

*Yesu itambira n̄gua n̄ana i ne mâsi
wasaseki an̄ga kinzi nenzi mâsi singa*

Matai 9:16-17, Malaka 2:21-22

³⁶ Ninennga Yesu itambira n̄gua panzi mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta uru sisaraka

lalava wasaseki katiŋe ku sikai sisuta ipono lalava singa râge-râge, ande tia. Ambo siveta mine, ande ma siyaula lalava wasaseki, aku lalava wasaseki katiŋe n̄inde ma irerege kuku lalava singa, ande tia. ³⁷ An̄ga kinzi tamâta uru siwuwu waini waseki lâ n̄goa karae patu singa ilo nde tia. Ambo siveta mine, ande waini ma ipondi kâki ku ma iveta n̄goa karae patu singa ipwa pwataki. Ninennga waini ma imaliŋi kaa nâ indue lâ tâno kulu, aku n̄goa karae patu singa kala ma ipân̄ga sakamao tona. ³⁸ Kinzi tamâta uru siwuwu waini waseki lâ n̄goa karae patu wasaseki nâ ilo. ³⁹ Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta ton̄ge uru inu waini singa nâ, ande i ma ilo pa waini waseki, nde tia. I ma iporo tu, ‘Waini singa nde kaŋa ara, aku ipole waini waseki kaŋa’.”

6

*N̄gua tun̄a kaika n̄ana wurâta kaina lâ
pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa*

Matai 12:1-8, Malaka 2:23-28

¹ Lâ Juda nenzi pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa ton̄ge, Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nde soka silâ sipân̄ga kâpwa “wit” ne tâno ton̄ge n̄gini. Aku kinzi pâri-tamâta siriki “wit” kanoŋo pinde ku mbalaunzi nâ sisiki karae piti, aku sika. ² Andeta kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde sipainzi tu, “Wa! N̄gua tukuŋa keno tu kinda ma taveta wurâta lâ zo sapâŋa ndimo. Mine nde n̄ana sâ kâ n̄ga miki kapu n̄gua tukuŋa utu, a?”

³ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Tiambo miki n̄andai kapono n̄gua tapârîŋa n̄ana vetâŋa n̄inde timbunda Daviti muŋga iveta, lâ zo n̄inde putole ipu i tavanzi ne tamâta, a? ⁴ Mao nâ, Daviti iyoka ilâ luma sapâŋa ilo, aku mbau ilâ ikai puroŋa n̄inde kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta muŋga sipatarâwa pa Maro Kindeni. Patarawâŋa tamâta n̄alae ikai puroŋa n̄inde ku ilua Daviti ika, n̄inennga Daviti ilan̄zi ne tamâta kala sika. Andeta n̄gua tukuŋa keno tu kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta simbonzi nâ ma sika puroŋa n̄inde.” ⁵ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi

tu, “Nan̄a Tam̄ata Natu akai maro pa pwarēāna ne zo sap̄āna.”

Yesu iveta tam̄ata ton̄ge mbalau saka-mao ip̄ānga ara kilo lâ pwarēāna ne zo sap̄āna

Matai 12:9-14, Malaka 3:1-6

⁶ Lâ pwarēāna ne zo sap̄āna ton̄ge, Yesu ilâ luma n̄ana pasaun̄a kâ ilo aku ipanananzi tam̄ata. Aku tam̄ata ton̄ge imo ndaina tona, i mbalau pa wia kâ panzukuma lâ. ⁷ Aku kinzi Parisai tam̄ata n̄ga kinzi panan̄a tam̄ata n̄ana n̄gua tukūna kâ nde simo ndaina kunzi. Kinzi sio n̄ana Yesu tu i ma iveta pukōna tam̄ata n̄inde tini ara lâ zo sap̄āna, tiya? Ambo Yesu ma iveta mine, ande kinzi ma sio i ilâ pa n̄gua nia. ⁸ Andeta Yesu tamwata nde isama kinzi ilonzi kalonzi pwataki lâ. Mine kala ipai tam̄ata mbau sakamao n̄inde mine tu, “Noko kumandi s̄anda, aku kum̄a kumandi naoma”. Aku imandi s̄anda ku imandi lâ.

⁹ N̄in̄nga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nan̄a atu akason̄ami n̄ana Mose ne n̄gua tukūna kâ. N̄gua tukūna is̄au pa kinda tu ma taveta vet̄āna ara lâ zo sap̄āna, tiya?, taveta vet̄āna sakamao. Aku n̄gua tukūna is̄au pa kinda tu ma tavilanzi tam̄ata n̄ana simo ara lâ zo sap̄āna, tiya?, tayaulanzi.” ¹⁰ Aku Yesu mata ilea ilâ wa im̄a wa panzi tam̄ata r̄âr̄ani, n̄in̄nga iporo pa tam̄ata mbau sakamao n̄inde tu, “Kusowea mbalau”. Tam̄ata n̄inde nde iveta ikura Yesu iporo mine, aku mbalau ip̄ānga ara kilo. ¹¹ Andeta kinzi tam̄ata n̄alan̄ala nde wisinzi n̄ana n̄galae tina, aku sipakason̄a warakanzi tu, “Ayo, kinda ma taveta mana pa Yesu.”

Yesu ipateanzi p̄ari-tam̄ata san̄ao kan̄onzi rua

Matai 10:2-4, Malaka 3:13-19

¹² Lâ zo ton̄ge, Yesu ik̄aki ilâ tuu ton̄ge kulu n̄ana ikai n̄ona pa Maro Kindeni kâ. Imo ikai n̄ona lâ tuu n̄inde kulu lâ mbo lee mbwale pwataki. ¹³ Kari ik̄aki lâ, n̄in̄nga Yesu isar̄awa panzi tam̄ata mun̄ga kalonzi tawana i n̄inde tu sim̄a kuku. N̄in̄nga ipateanzi tam̄ata san̄ao kan̄onzi rua lâ n̄gininzi, aku io n̄oa lâ tininzi tu i ne p̄ari-tam̄ata. ¹⁴ Kinzi

tam̄ata n̄inde n̄anzi mine: ton̄ge n̄a Saimon, ande Yesu io n̄oa Petero lâ i tini; an̄ga Andaria, i Saimon tai; an̄ga Yamesi, n̄ga Yoane, n̄ga Pilip, n̄ga Bartolomyu, ¹⁵ n̄ga Matai, n̄ga Tomas, n̄ga Alfius natu Yamesi, n̄ga Saimon Selot, ¹⁶ n̄ga Yamesi nuwaka natu Judas, an̄ga Judas Iskariot, inani ma muli io Yesu lâ kinzi kaz̄āna tam̄ata mbaunzi ilo.

Yesu ivetanzi tam̄ata r̄âr̄a tininzi ara kilo

¹⁷ Yesu nde ipile tuu kulu ku indue im̄a nia papata ton̄ge kunzi kalo-tawana tam̄ata r̄âr̄a. Aku kinzi tam̄ata n̄gu n̄galae tina nde sim̄a simo kunzi tona, kinzi n̄inde mun̄ga soka pa Judia tâno, an̄ga Jerusalem lawea, an̄ga lawea rua keno s̄awa, Tair lawea n̄ga Saidon lawea. ¹⁸ Kinzi n̄inde nde sim̄a n̄ana silon̄o Yesu ne n̄gua kâ, aku sim̄a n̄ana i ma izavaru pukōna piti lâ tininzi tona. An̄ga kinzi tam̄ata pinde simo kunzi, koroani saka mun̄ga sipagagaranzi, aku Yesu isokinzi koroani saka n̄inde piti lâ ilonzi tona. ¹⁹ Kinzi tam̄ata n̄inde r̄âr̄ani sim̄a Yesu tini laiti n̄ana sit̄ano i kâ, n̄ana tu walo n̄galae uru iyoka pa Yesu iȳati im̄a, aku walo n̄inde ivetanzi pukōna tam̄ata r̄âr̄ani tininzi ara kilo.

Yesu iporo n̄gua n̄ananzi tam̄ata pinde tu ma sindeka, an̄ga pinde ma kalonzi suk̄āna

Matai 5:3-12

²⁰ N̄in̄nga Yesu mata ilea panzi ne p̄ari-tam̄ata, aku ipainzi tu, “Miki tam̄ata ea kapamorai tu kamo kaa n̄a lâ Maro Kindeni nao, miki n̄ine kandeka, n̄ana tu miki kamo Maro Kindeni ne n̄gumbi ilo marumbu lâ. ²¹ Aku miki tam̄ata ea ilomi ndo tu ma kap̄ānga ilomi mb̄ara-mb̄ara lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande miki n̄ine kandeka, n̄ana tu Maro Kindeni ma ivetami kap̄ānga mb̄ara-mb̄ara mine n̄a. Aku miki tam̄ata ea kapamorai tu nemi kiesaka r̄âr̄a keno tinimi, kala ilomi malia n̄ana, ande miki n̄ine kandeka, n̄ana tu Maro Kindeni ma ndek̄āna ilami. ²² Muli n̄ga, kinzi tam̄ata ma sisama tu miki nemi kalo-tawana keno kaika pa nan̄a Tam̄ata Natu, ande kala ma ilonzi ikai kaz̄āna pami. Mao n̄a, kinzi ma sisokimi

kamo piti, aku ma siporo ngua pavaligiŋa pami wa sio ŋoa sakamao lâ tinimi wa. Andeta naŋa apaimi tu lâ zo ŋinde miki ma kandeka nâ! ²³ Ambo kinzi ma siveta mine pami, ande miki kandeka ku ilomi ara ndo, ŋana tu muŋga kinzi tamâta ŋinde timbunzi siveta mine nâ panzi ngua-tulâŋa tamâta. Kaloŋo nga; miki nemi kulu ŋalae tina nde ikeno samba ilo.

²⁴ Anŋa miki mbaliŋa warakami ŋine uru kapasuka warakami tinimi, opopo, miki kakai nemi kulu marumbu lâ. ²⁵ Aku miki ea tâno ŋine ne ilo-kalo ipipi lâ ilomi, oyae, lâ zo muli miki ma karoto koa tia nâ ŋana ilo-kalo ara kâ. Aku miki ea kandeka nâ ŋana kakai tâno ne kekekele, oyae, muli miki ma kalomi sukâŋa ŋalae tina. ²⁶ Ambo tu kinzi tamâta râŋani ma sindekanami, opopo, kinzi tamâta ŋinde timbunzi muŋga sindekananzi kinzi ngua-tulâŋa tamâta laŋeŋa mine nâ.”

Mâsi ŋana tininda mwasa panzi kazâŋa tamâta kâ

²⁷ Yesu nde iporo ngua kilo tu, “Anŋa miki tamâta ea katu katambira taŋami pa nanengu ngua, ande kaloŋo ngua ŋine: Miki ma tinimi mwasa panzi nemi kazâŋa tamâta, aku kaveta kemi ara nâ panzi tamâta ŋinde uru wisinzi nâna pami. ²⁸ Ambo kinzi tamâta pinde ma sisarâwa pa Maro Kindeni tu izavaru noko, ande ara ŋana noko ma kusarâwa pa Maro Kindeni tu iveta kie ara nâ panzi. Aku ara ŋana noko ma pwai noŋa tu Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi tava ne kie ara ma imo kunzi tamâta ŋinde tona. ²⁹ Ambo tamâta tonŋe iponza noko gawula pinde, ande ara, kupulia gawula pinde kala ilâ papa tu iponza tona. Ambo tamâta tonŋe itapa noko ne pasawaŋa luandondo saŋeno, ande ara ŋana noko ma kusâu papa tu ikai noko ne pasawaŋa mbwana-mbwana tona mine nâ. ³⁰ Ambo tamâta tonŋe ino pano tu kekekele pinde kulua, ande ara, ŋinde noko ma kulua i. Ambo tamâta tonŋe ikai noko ne kekekele saŋeno, ande noko ma kuporo kaika papa tu ma itu ŋana ŋinde kâ, mine ndimo. ³¹ Aku vetâŋa ndia râŋani noko ilo tu kinzi

tamâta ma siveta pa noko, ande noko ma kuveta vetâŋa ndainani nâ pa kinzi.

³² Ambo noko ma tini mwasa panzi tamâta uru tininzi mwasa pa noko, andeta noko ŋandai tini mwasa panzi tamâta pinde, ande Maro Kindeni ma kulu ara ndia ilano, a? Opopo, kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi kala uru siveta mine wa! ³³ Aku mine nâ, ambo noko kuveta kie ara panzi tamâta ŋinde uru siveta kenzi ara pa noko, andeta noko ŋandai kuveta kie ara panzi tamâta pinde, ande Maro Kindeni ma kulu ara ndia ilano, a? Opopo, kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi kala uru siveta mine wa! ³⁴ Aku mine nâ, ambo noko kekekele kulanzi tamâta ŋinde uru situ ŋana kilo, andeta noko ŋandai kuveta mine panzi tamâta pinde, ande Maro Kindeni ma kulu ara ndia ilano, a? Opopo, kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi kala uru siveta mine nâ panzi nawalanzi! ³⁵ Taitu noko ma kuveta mine: noko ma tini mwasa ndo panzi ne kazâŋa tamâta, aku kuveta kie ara nâ panzi. Noko ma kekekele kulanzi, aku ma ilo tu kinzi ma situ ŋana kilo, mine ndimo. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma kulu ŋalae ilano, aku ma kumo Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata natu. ŋana tu i kala uru tini mwasa panzi tamâta ŋinde ŋandai kawanzi ndaŋge papa i nga, aku i uru tini mwasa panzi sakamao tamwatanzi mine nâ. ³⁶ Noko ma kalo sukâŋa ŋananzi tini pinde, itogo tama Maro Kindeni uru kalo sukâŋa ŋananzi tamâta mine.”

Kinda ma talea pa tamâta nenzi vetâŋa ndimo

³⁷ Yesu iporo kilo mine tu, “Noko ma kulea pa tamâta nenzi vetâŋa ndimo. Ambo noko kuveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni kala ma ilea pa noko ne vetâŋa mine nâ. Aku noko ma kupare nia panzi tamâta ŋana nenzi vetâŋa soki muŋga siveta pano, mine ndimo. Ambo noko kuveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni kala ma ipare nia pa noko mine nâ. Ambo noko kupile ne mbuku ŋana vetâŋa soki tamâta pinde muŋga siveta pano, ande Maro Kindeni kala ma iveta mine nâ pa noko. ³⁸ Ambo noko kekekele kusukanzi noko tini pinde, ande Maro Kindeni ma

iveta kie ara pa noko mine nâ. Mao nâ, i ma iveta vetâŋa ara râra ninde pano. Nana tu vetâŋa ndia noko kuveta panzi tini pinde, ande Maro Kindeni ma iveta vetâŋa mine nâ pa noko.”

³⁹ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga iporo ngua tambirâŋa panzi mine tu, “Tiambo tamâta mata leva-leva ikura tu itula nzâla pa tamâta mata leva-leva tonje, tiya? I ma ikura tu iveta mine tia, nana tu kinzi rua ma sizizâla nana nzâla kê, aku ma patanzi sindue mbââ ilo. ⁴⁰ Ambo tamâta tonje uru ipanâna nana ilo-kalo kê, ande i ma imo ne pananâŋa tamâta kalo nâ. Ambo ipanâna lee marumbu lâ, ande i ma ikai ilo-kalo irerege kuku ne pananâŋa tamâta ne ilo-kalo.

⁴¹ Mana mana nga noko kalo ngere nana kêi nzileŋa mwata ikeno noko ninambwe mata ilo, anga kuzizâla nana kêi mbuku ikeno noko tamwata mata ilo, a? ⁴² Nana sâ kê nga noko uru kupai ninambwe tu, ‘Nana atu akai kêi nzileŋa mwata njinde piti noko mata ilo’, andeta kêi mbuku ikeno noko tamwata mata ilo, a? Noko kawa kuporo ngua kie tonje, anga ilo nde keno piti! Pwai kêi mbuku ikeno noko tamwata mata ilo njinde piti muŋga lâ nga, njinnga noko ma pwura tu pwai kêi nzileŋa mwata piti lâ ninambwe mata ilo.”

Tamâta ne vetâŋa uru itula i ne ilo-kalo kilala pwataki

⁴³ Yesu iporo kilo tu, “Kêi ara ikura tu ipula kanaŋo sakamao, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, kêi sakamao ikura tu ipula kanaŋo ara, ande tia. ⁴⁴ Ambo kinzi tamâta simora kêi kanaŋo muŋga, ande ma sisama tu kêi njinde nde ara, tiya?, sakamao. Kinzi tamâta uru silâ pa kêi wâka-wâka tu siriki kêi mbimu kanaŋo, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, kinzi uru silâ pa wâlo mata-mata tu sikai kêi ‘waini’ kanaŋo, ande tia. ⁴⁵ Tamâta ara ne ilo-kalo ara râra nde ipipi lâ keno i ilo-kalo. Mine kala i uru iveta vetâŋa arara. Anga tamâta sakamao ne ilo-kalo sakamao râra ipipi lâ keno i ilo-kalo. Mine kala i uru iveta vetâŋa sakamao. Ngua ndia kinzi tamâta uru siporo, ande ngua njinde

iyoka pa kinzi ilonzi kalonzi nâ iyâti imâ.”

Yesu iporo ngua tambirâŋa nana luma pâŋa kê

Matai 7:24-27

⁴⁶ Yesu iporo kilo tu, “Nana sâ kê nga miki uru kapatu nana nâŋgu tu ‘Maro Nalae, Maro Nalae’, andeta miki nandai kapaveta kuku nana kawâŋgu ngua, a? ⁴⁷ Tamâta ea imâ pa nana, aku ilonjo nana kawâŋgu ngua ku ipaveta kuku, ande tamâta njinde ne vetâŋa kilala ikeno mine; ⁴⁸ tamâta njinde nde itogo tamâta tonje itu iveta ne luma kê. Iveta wewe nana sâmbwe nia marumbu lâ, njinnga ingunu sâmbwe indue wewe ilo. Njinnga ikai mira tava tâno kaika ilinji indue ilâ tâno ilo lâ sâmbwe lambu, nana ikai kaika kê. Iveta mine lâ, aku muli, njinnga sakuru pondi kêi nalae, aku lââ itingi luma yâti taulo. Andeta luma njinde saputi tia, nana tu luma imandi kaika ndo. ⁴⁹ Anga tamâta ea ilonjo nana kawâŋgu ngua, andeta ipaveta kuku tia, ande i itogo tamâta tonje iveta ne luma iponda nâ lâ tâno kulu. I nandai ilinji mira wa tâno kaika indue ilâ tâno ilo lâ sâmbwe lambu nga. Aku muli, njinnga lââ itingi luma, aku walele nâ luma njinde saputi ndue ku ipayaula ndo lâ.”

7

Yesu iveta zugu tamâta nenzi koipu ne wurâta tamâta tonje tini ara kilo

Matai 8:5-13

¹ Yesu ipanananzi tamâta lâ, njinnga ilâ Kaperneam lawea ilo. ² Aku tamâta tonje imo lawea njinde, i uru ikai koipu pa Rom nenzi zugu tamâta ngu tonje. I ne wurâta tamâta tonje uru imo kuku, aku koipu nde ilo ndo keno pa ne tamâta njinde. Andeta wurâta tamâta njinde ikai pukonja, aku laiti nana imâte kê. ³ Koipu nde ilonjo pâri tu Yesu imâ lâ, ande kala isupwanzi Isrel ngu nenzi katonâŋa pinde tu silâ pa Yesu. I ilo nalae ndo tu kinzi ma sino Yesu tu imâ iveta ne wurâta tamâta njinde tini ara kilo. ⁴ Kinzi katonâŋa nde simâ pa Yesu, aku sino kaika tu, “Koipu njinde nde tamâta ara

ndo. Mine nde ara njana noko ma kuvila i. ⁵ I uru tini mwasa pa kinda Juda tamâta, aku i tamwata munga isukama njana kapa nema luma njana pasauja kâ.”

⁶ Ninennga Yesu iyoka kunzi silâ.

Silâ sipânnga luma tini laiti, njennga koipu isupwanzi ninambwe pinde tu sikai kuleja simâ pa Yesu. Aku sikai koipu kawa sipai Yesu tu, “Tamâta Njalae, noko ma kumakâsa njalae ndimo, njana tu naja nde tamâta kaa nâ, ikura njana noko ma kumâ nanenngu luma ilo, ande tia. ⁷ Njana duvi njinde kâ, naja ilongu pateja tu nanenngu ara tonje njana naja warakânngu ma amâ aporo pa noko, nde tia. Taitu naja kalongu tawana tu ambo noko ma kuporo ngua nâ, ande nanenngu tamâta njinde ma tini ara kilo. ⁸ Njana tu naja uru aveta wurâta panzi tamâta njalanala pinde, aku naja warakânngu kala akai poe panzi zugu tamâta ngu tonje. Ambo naja apai tonje tu, ‘Kulâ!’, ande ma ilâ. Ambo naja apai tonje tu, ‘Kumâ!’, ande ma imâ. Ambo naja aporo pa nanenngu wurâta tamâta tonje tu, ‘Kuveta wurâta njine!’, ande i ma iveta.”

⁹ Yesu ilonjo koipu ne ngua njine, aku i wisi motu. Ninennga itale ku iporo ngua panzi tamâta ngu njalae soka kuku i njinde mine tu, “Opopo, tamâta njine nde tinikoa ma! Taitu naja aporo mao nâ pami tu naja munga amora tamâta tonje lâ Isrel ngu ne kalo-tawana irerege kuku tamâta njine ne kalo-tawana, ande tia ndo.” ¹⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njennga koipu ninambwe wukale njinde nde sipile Yesu ku sitaulo silâ pa luma kilo. Silâ sipânnga lâ, ande simora koipu ne wurâta tamâta njinde nde tini ara kilo lâ.

Yesu ipanjo taine mwala natu tamâne limoa imo via kilo

¹¹ Zo pinde ilâ lâ, njennga Yesu ilâ pa lawea tonje, i na tu Nen lawea. Aku Yesu ne pâri-tamâta sitavanzi tamâta ngu njalae nde soka kuku silâ. ¹² Yesu nde iyoka ilâ ipânnga lawea njinde ne ngumbi tini laiti lâ. Ninennga ipakâtu kunzi tamâta pinde sikale tamâta limoa

tonje karae siyâti simâ. Tamâta limoa njinde tina nde taine mwala, aku i natu taituni njine nga imâte lâ. Aku lawea njinde ne tamâta ngu njalae nde soka kuku taine mwala njinde simâ. ¹³ Maro Njalae nde imora taine mwala njinde, aku kalo sukânga ndo njana. Mine kala ipai tu, “Noko kuta ndimo”.

¹⁴ Ninennga Yesu iyoka ilâ tini laiti, aku io mbau kâki lâ rombe-rombe kulu. Iveta mine lâ, njennga kinzi tamâta kala sikale mateja njinde nde simandi. Ninennga Yesu iporo tu, “Tamâta limoa, naja apaino tu kumandi sânda!” ¹⁵ Aku ndainani nâ tamâta limoa munga imâte njinde nde imo via kilo, kala imandi sânda isanona, aku kawa iporo ngua. Ninennga Yesu io i taulo pa tina kilo.

¹⁶ Kinzi tamâta ngu njalae nde simora Maro Kindeni ne kaika njinde, aku kinzi rârâni wisinzi motutu. Aku sipanea Maro Kindeni sisuka i na kâki lâ âta, ku siporo tu, “Opopo, ngua-tulânga tamâta njalae tonje ipânnga lâ kala imo ngininda! Maro Kindeni nde imâ ipânnga njana ivilanzi ne tamâta kâ marumbu lâ!” ¹⁷ Ninennga kinzi tamâta njinde nde nzarananzi ku silâ pa Judia tâno wa nia pinde wa, aku situ Yesu parina njinde isala nia ilâ.

Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata isupwanzi ne pâri-tamâta rua simâ pa Yesu

Matai 11:2-19

¹⁸ Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata ne pâri-tamâta nde silâ sitapâri papa njana vetânga rârâni Yesu iveta njinde. ¹⁹ Ninennga Yoane isarawanzi ne pâri-tamâta rua, aku isupwanzi silâ pa Maro Njalae njana sikasona mine; “Tiambo nokoni kala tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni munga ipa ngua tu ma isupwa imâ, tiya?, ma kao tinima njana tamâta tonje.”

²⁰ Yoane ne pâri-tamâta rua njinde simâ sipânnga kuku Yesu lâ. Ninennga sipai Yesu tu, “Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata isupwa maka rua kamâ pa noko njana kakasonano mine; tiambo nokoni kala tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni munga ipa ngua tu ma isupwa imâ, tiya?, ma kao tinima njana tamâta tonje.”

²¹ Lâ zoni ndaina, Yesu nde iveta wurâta nana izavaru pukonja kie-kie piti lâ kinzi tamâta rârâ tininzi, aku iveta wurâta nana isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta rârâ ilonzi tona. Aku ivetanzi tamâta rârâ munja matanzi leva-leva nde simora nia. ²² Mine kala Yesu itu lâ Yoane ne pâri-tamâta rua njinde kawanzi mine tu, "Miki kalâ katapâri pa Yoane nana vetâja wa mâsi rârâni miki kamora ku kalonjo njine: kinzi tamâta munja matanzi leva-leva nde simora nia, anja kinzi tamâta munja kenzi sakamao nde soka nzâla silâ. Kinzi tamâta munja tininzi saga-saga nde sipânja tininzi mbârambâra lâ, anja kinzi tamâta munja tananzi pasâe nde silonjo ngua. Kinzi matera tamâta nde simandi simo vianzi kilo, anja kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi nde silonjo pâri ara lâ. ²³ Ambo tamâta tonje ikai nâna nana ne kalo-tawana kê, ambo i ma imandi kaika ku ipono muli sonde pa naja, ande Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe ara ikeno pa tamâta njinde."

²⁴ Yoane Lââ-Lilija Tamwata ne pâri-tamâta njinde nde silâ lâ, njinnga Yesu iporo ngua panzi tamâta ngu simo kuku i njinde. Ipainzi tu, "Miki munja kalâ pa nia bilimu nana kalonjo Yoane Lââ-Lilija Tamwata ne ngua kê, aku lâ zo njinde miki katu kamora sâ. Tiambo miki kalâ tu kamora kuli tonje, lawea itili ilâ wa imâ wa, tiya? Mine tia. ²⁵ Mine nde miki kalâ tu kamora sâ. Tiambo miki kalâ tu kamora tamâta tonje uru isinja pasawana arara, tiya? Mine tia. Kinzi tamâta uru sitambira nenzi mbumbu nana sisinga pasawana wa singâra arara lâ tininzi, ande kinzi tamâta mine uru simo koipu njalanala nenzi luma ilo nâ. ²⁶ Mine nde miki kalâ tu kamora sâ. Tiambo miki kalâ tu kamora ngua-tulâja tamâta tonje, tiya? Mao nâ, miki kalâ tu kamora ngua-tulâja tamâta tonje. Andeta miki njandai kamora ngua-tulâja tamâta kaa nâ nja. ²⁷ Kinzi ngua-tulâja tamâta munjâja nde silonjo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, njinnga singere ngua nana Yoane lâ pepa tini mine tu,

'Kulonjo nja; naja ma ao nanengu ngua-tulâja tamâta tonje ilâ imunga

pano. I ma iveta nzâla sonde pa noko.'

²⁸ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; ikura zo munjâja rârâni, ande tamâta tonje imo tamâta njalae kala i nja ipole Yoane nja, ande tia ndo. Ambo taitu miki kalonjo nja; lâ ngu njine Maro Kindeni ikai maro papa, ande tamâta ea imo kinzi tamâta rârâni kalonzi, ande i nja njalae ndo, ipole Yoane nja."

²⁹ (Kinzi tamâta rârâ silonjo ngua njine nana Yoane kê, ku sindeka siporo tu, "Maro Kindeni ne vetâja nde sonde ndo!" Aku kinzi tamâta pinde uru siveta wurâta pa Rom nana mbumbu kainja kê kala siporo ngua kaja taituni. Kinzi nenzi ngua njinde nde duvi mine; kinzi munja sikai lââ-lilija lâ Yoane mbau.

³⁰ Anja kinzi tamâta lâ Parisai ngu wa kinzi pananâja tamâta nana ngua tukuja kê, ande kinzi njinde munja tininzi pwâka tu Yoane ma ililinzi, aku sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni ne nzâla ara njinde Yoane munja itula pwataki panzi.)

³¹ Aku Yesu iporo kilo tu, "Ayo, naja ma asia ngua mana nana vetâja kinzi tamâta uru siveta lâ zo njine. Kinzi nde tamâta mana. ³² Kinzi nde sitogonzi lâlu kiri-kiri ilonzi kalonzi soki-soki sisarona ao ngini ku sisarâwa pa nawalanzi tu, 'Opopo, maka kambana kauro nana miki ma kakina kininga, andeta miki tinimi pwâka tu kaki. Anja maka kawânji wânjija kalo-kalo kê, andeta miki tinimi pwâka tu kata.' " ³³ Njinnga Yesu itula ngua siâja njine ne duvi pwataki panzi tu, "Yoane Lââ-Lilija Tamwata indi kaika pa tamwata nana ika puroja wa inu waini wa. Anja miki nde kavaligi i mine tu, 'Koroani saka imo kuku i!' ³⁴ Anja naja Tamâta Natu uru aka wa anu wa, andeta miki kavaligi naja tu, 'Kamora nja, i tamâta nana ika kâpwa wa inu waini njalae tina! Aku iveta mete kunzi tamâta sakamao nana mbumbu kainja kê wa kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi wa!' ³⁵ Andeta Maro Kindeni uru iwae wurâta sonde panzi ne tamâta rârâni, kala miki kamora kanajo pwataki lâ."

Kiesaka taine tonje iyoli Yesu kie lâ

samimi

³⁶ Tamâta tonge lâ Parisai ngu nde ino Yesu tu ma imâ ika kuku i lâ ne luma ilo. Mine kala Yesu ilâ isanona tamâta njinde ne luma ilo nana ika kâpwa kâ.

³⁷ Andeta taine tonge imo lawea njinde tona, i munga iveta mâsi sakamao kieke. Taine njinde ilonjo ngua tu Yesu ika lâ Parisai tamâta njinde ne luma ilo, kala ikai ne samimi, kulu njalae wa kuwae ara wa, aku imâ pa Yesu. ³⁸ Taine njinde imâ imandi Yesu kie tini pa muli kâ, aku imo ita nâ. Aku i mata sulu indu ndue Yesu kie tini. Ninennga taine njinde ikai taine kulu pwau ku ipu i mata sulu njinde piti lâ Yesu kie tini. Aku inzumwa Yesu kie kumbu, nana itula taine ilo pwataki tu imege nana i kâ. Ninennga ikai samimi kuwae ara njinde ku iyoli lâ Yesu kie.

³⁹ Anga Parisai tamâta njinde, ina munga ino Yesu tu ma imâ ika kuku, ande imora taine iveta mâsi mine lâ Yesu tini, aku i ilo patea mine tu, “Ambo tamâta njine nde ngua-tulâna tamâta mao, ande i ma isama taine njine kilala pwataki tu i nde kiesaka taine; andeta isama njine tia.” ⁴⁰ Andeta Yesu isama tamâta njinde ne ilo-kalo pwataki lâ. Mine kala ipai tu, “Saimon, nana ilongu ngua tini pa noko”. Aku Saimon nde iporo taulo tu, “Pananâna, noko kutula ne ngua njinde pwataki alonjo.”

⁴¹ Ninennga Yesu iporo itambira ngua tu, “Tamâta tonge ne mbuku keno pa kinzi tamâta rua. I ne mbuku kala ikeno pa tamâta tonge nde ipânnga lâ mbumbu tamâta njalae taitu (100); anga i ne mbuku kala ikeno pa tamâta tonge nde ipânnga lâ mbumbu sanao nâ. ⁴² Kinzi rua sikura tu situ nana tamâta njalae ne mbuku njinde kâ, nde tia. Mine kala tamâta njinde ipile ne mbuku njinde. Ayo, noko ilo patea tu tamâta ndia lâ kinzi rua ma ilo ndo keno pa tamâta njinde.”

⁴³ Aku Saimon nde itu lâ kawa mine tu, “Nana ilongu patea tu tamâta kala ipile ne mbuku njalae tina njinde ma ilo ndo keno papa”. Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Noko ne pateâna njine nde ara”.

⁴⁴ Ninennga Yesu itale ku mata ilâ imora taine njinde, aku ipai Saimon tu, “Noko

kumora taine naji. Nana amâ noko ne luma ilo, andeta noko njandai lâ ku-lua nana nana apua kenngu, ikura kinda Juda nenda mâsi mine. Anga taine njine nde ipua kenngu lâ taine mata sulu, aku ikai taine kulu pwau ku ipu mata sulu njinde piti lâ kenngu. ⁴⁵ Aku noko njandai kunzumwa nana gawulânngu itogo ne mete mine nga; anga nana nanayoni amâ noko ne luma ilo lee imâ ipânnga lâ njine, aku taine njine nde itula ne ilo pwataki tu imege nana nana kâ, kala imo inzumwa nana kenngu kumbu. ⁴⁶ Aku noko njandai pwai samimi ku kuyoli nana kulungu, ikura kinda Juda nenda mâsi mine. Anga taine njine nde ikai samimi kulu njalae wa kuwae ara wa, aku imo iyoli lâ kenngu. ⁴⁷ Mine kala nana aporo ngua pa noko mine: kinda tamora taine njine tu i tini mwasa ndo pa nana. Mine kala kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni izavaru taine njine ne kiesaka rârâni piti lâ tini marumbu lâ. Ambo tamâta tonge ipamora tu i ne kiesaka mota mwata nâ keno lâ tini, ninennga Maro Kindeni izavaru kiesaka njinde piti, ande tamâta njinde ma tini mwasa njalae kôna pa Maro Kindeni, nde tia.”

⁴⁸ Ninennga Yesu iporo pa taine njinde mine tu, “Maro Kindeni izavaru noko ne kiesaka rârâni piti lâ tini”.

⁴⁹ Kinzi tamâta rârâni kala isanona sika kuku Yesu njinde nde silonjo ngua njine lâ, aku wisinzi motu sipakasona warakanzi tu, “Ayo, tamâta njine nde ea nga izavaru kiesaka piti lâ tamâta tininzi, a?”

⁵⁰ Ninennga Yesu ipai taine tu, “Noko ne kalo-tawana ikeno pa nana; mine kala Maro Kindeni ikai noko piti lâ kondoma ilo lâ. Noko pwoka tava wisi pisi nâ kulâ.”

8*Kinzi taine pinde uru soka Yesu muli*

¹ Aku muli, ninennga Yesu iyoka ilâ lawea lawea ikura nia ndoni, aku itula pâri ara nana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Aku kinzi pâri-tamâta sanao kananonzi rua nde soka kuku i silâ tona.

² Aku kinzi taine pinde, kinzi njinde Yesu munga isokinzi koroani saka wa pukona wa piti lâ tininzi, ande kinzi kala soka kuku i silâ. Tonge nde Maria, i na tonge tu “Maria i Makdala Lawea Taine”. Yesu munga isokinzi koroani saka lima kanaanzi rua piti lâ i ilo. ³ Anja Joana nga Susana nga kinzi taine rârâ pinde, kinzi kala soka kuku Yesu silâ. Joana nde Kusa kaiwa, ina uru iveta wurâta nana ikatona Koipu Herot ne luma kâ. Kinzi taine njinde uru sikai warakanzi nenzi mbaliya ku sisukanzi Yesu nga i ne pâri-tamâta nana kelekele pinde kâ.

Ngua tambirânga nana tamâta ilinji kaniya vâsa lâ tâno ilo

Matai 13:1-17, Malaka 4:1-12

⁴ Kinzi tamâta ngu njalae tina nde soka pa lawea rârâni simâ pa Yesu kala simo kuku. Njenga Yesu iporo ngua tambirânga panzi mine tu, ⁵ “Tamâta tonge iyoka ilâ ilinji kaniya vâsa lâ tâno ilo. Ilinji ilâ, aku kaniya vâsa pinde nde imbe indue nzâla-kawa; aku tamâta sipale lâ kenzi, aku sii simâ sika marumbu lâ. ⁶ Anja kaniya vâsa pinde nde imbe indue tâno mira-mira. Aku muli, mata ipanga lâ, andeta tâno njinde mâsa-mâsa, kala mata ngâla-ngâla ndo lâ, kala imâte. ⁷ Anja kaniya vâsa pinde nde imbe indue wâlo mata-mata ngininzi. Aku wâlo mata-mata ipanga tona ku ilita, kala kanao ipanga tia. ⁸ Anja kaniya vâsa pinde nde imbe indue tâno ara kulu, kala ipanga njalae ku ipula kanao rârâ njinde. Njinde itogo kaniya vâsa taitu ipula kanao tamâta njalae taitu (100) mine.”

Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njenga iporo kawa njalae mine tu, “Ambo miki tanami keno, ande kalono ngua njine sondo!”

Yesu ne mâsi nana iporo itula ngua tambirânga nâ ne duvi

⁹ Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nde sikasona i nana ngua tambirânga njinde ne duvi kâ. ¹⁰ Njenga Yesu ipainzi mine tu, “Maro Kindeni uru itula ngua paveanga ne duvi pwataki pa miki, nana i ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Anja

kinzi tamâta simo niaka nde silono ngua tambirânga nâ. Mine kala

‘Kinzi matanzi silea, andeta sikura tu simora kelekele tonge tia. Kinzi sitambira tananzi, andeta sisama ngua ne duvi, nde tia.’ ”

Ngua tambirânga nana vâsa liyija kâ ne duvi

Matai 13:18-23, Malaka 4:13-20

¹¹ Njenga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ngua tambirânga njinde nde duvi mine: Kaniya vâsa njinde nde itogo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua. ¹² Kaniya vâsa njinde imbe indue nzâla-kawa, ande itogonzi tamâta njinde silono Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, andeta muli nga Sadana imâ ku ikai nguani ndaina piti lâ ilonzi kalonzi. Sadana ilo tu, ‘Tia ma muli nenzi kalo-tawana ma keno pa Yesu, kala Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo ku ma via mao ilanzi’. ¹³ Anja kaniya vâsa njinde imbe indue tâno mira mira, ande itogonzi tamâta njinde silono Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, aku sikai ku ilonzi ndeka nana. Andeta kaniya vâsa njinde mbumburunzi nde ikeno tâno kulu nâ; aku kinzi tamâta njinde nenzi kalo-tawana kala kaika tia, kala ikeno zo mbwana-mbwana nâ. Aku muli, ambo samanga kie-kie tâku malia ndia ipanga panzi, ande ma sipile nenzi kalo-tawana. ¹⁴ Anja kaniya vâsa njinde imbe indue wâlo mata-mata ngininzi, ande itogonzi tamâta njinde silono Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, andeta kalonzi loko nana warakanzi karaenzi kâ. Kinzi ilonzi njalae nana sigona mbaliya rârâ, kala simo siroto nana tonge-tonge pinde tu sindeka nana. Aku nenzi ilo-kalo njinde nde inzuku nenzi kalo-tawana, kala siveta vetanga ara pinde itogo kanaanzi mine, ande tia. ¹⁵ Anja kaniya vâsa njinde imbe indue tâno ara kulu, ande itogonzi tamâta njinde silono Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ku sikai kaika sipaveta kuku. Kinzi njinde nde tamâta ara sondo, aku sisenge nenzi kalo-tawana ipanga njalae. Kinzi simandi kaika lee, njenga siveta vetanga ara rârâ, itogo kanaanzi mine.”

Kinzi tamâta uru sio sinâla lâ peke kulu Matai 5:15-16, Malaka 4:21-23, Luka 11:33-36

¹⁶ Yesu iporo ngua kilo mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta uru sisulu sinâla nînennga sio lâ kulo ilo wa peke kalo, ande tia. Kinzi uru sio sinâla lâ peke kulu, nana tamâta simo luma nînde ilo ma sikura tu simora sinâla nînde. ¹⁷ Aku mine nâ, ngua ndia rârâni ikeno paveânga, nînde miki ma katula pwataki ipânnga nia yo; nînennga kinzi tamâta ma sisama ngua rârâni ne duvi. ¹⁸ Mine kala ara nana miki ma kalomi ngere sondu nana nemi mâsi nana kalonjo nanenngu ngua kâ. Tamâta ea ikai ilo-kalo nana Maro Kindeni ne vetânga paveânga kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ma ilo-kalo nalaie ilua i. Annga tamâta ea tini pwâka tu ikai ilo-kalo nînde, ande ilo-kalo tini mwata ndia i ipalânge tu munga ikai lâ, ande nînde Maro Kindeni ma ikai sange i.”

Ea kinzi nde Yesu tina wa tai wa Matai 12:46-50, Malaka 3:31-35

¹⁹ Zo tonje, Yesu tina wa tai wa nde simâ nana siporo ngua papa. Andeta kinzi tamâta rârâ nînde nde sipasau simo kuku Yesu. Mine kala i see nînde sikura tu simâ Yesu tini laiti, nde tia. ²⁰ Tia ku kinzi tamâta pinde sipai Yesu tu, “Kulonjo, noko tina wa tai kinzi nde simâ simandi nia yo, situ siporo ngua pano.” ²¹ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku ipainzi tu, “Tamâta ea kinzi uru silonjo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ku sipaveta kuku, ande kinzi nînde nde nana nana wa taingu wa.”

Yesu itu ngua kaika pa kâla-lawea nalaie, kala pâti kii lâ

Matai 8:23-27, Malaka 4:35-41

²² Zo tonje, Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Ayo, kinda tambwaliu pa lââ bwalika tini pinde”. Mine kala kinzi sikâki wânnga tonje kulu, aku silâ. ²³ Wânnga ikâwa ilâ, annga Yesu nde mata tutu kala ikeno. Andeta kâla-lawea nalaie ipânnga lâ lââ bwalika, kala lââ ipalîni lâ wânnga ilo, aku laiti nana simbwatuke kâ.

²⁴ Tia ku kinzi pâri-tamâta simâ pa Yesu tu sipano, aku sipai tu, “Tamâta

Nalaie, Tamâta Nalaie, kinda ma tambwatuke!” Yesu nde imandi ku iporo itu ngua kaika pa kâla-lawea nînde. Nînennga kâla-lawea nde imâte lâ, kala pâti kii lâ. ²⁵ Nînennga Yesu ikasonanzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Mana mana, a? Miki nemi kalo-tawana nde keno ndia.” Kinzi simora mâsi kaika nînde, aku siruru, ku ilonzi rârâ. Aku siporo lâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi mine tu, “Opopo, tamâta nîne nde tamâta mana kala iporo kaika pa kâla-lawea, aku kinzi kala sipalonjo pa i kawa ngua!”

Yesu isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta tonje ilo

Matai 8:28-34, Malaka 5:1-20

²⁶ Nînennga Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta silâ sitoa lâ kinzi Gerasa ngu nenzi tâno. Nia nînde nde ikeno pa Galilaya Lââ bwalika tini pinde. ²⁷ Yesu ipile wânnga ku itoa tina tini, nînennga tamâta tonje lâ lawea nînde nde imâ papa. Nanayoni kinzi koroani saka pinde sipagagara tamâta nînde. Mine kala ikura zo luandondo nînde i ipita lalava tia, annga uru imo luma tonje ilo, ande tia. I uru imo potomule lâ kuru nia. ²⁸⁻²⁹ Ikura zo rârâ, koroani saka nînde sikai i kaika ndo. Kinzi tamâta pinde uru sio nana i kâ, aku uru sipa i lâ wâlo kaika. Andeta itaki wâlo nînde utu, nînennga koroani saka siveta i ikâwa ilâ pa nia pinde tamâta simo tia nînde. Tamâta nînde imora Yesu, aku isarâwa ku nao tundu ndue lâ Yesu kie tini. Nînennga Yesu iporo ngua kaika panzi koroani saka tu sipile tamâta nînde ku sikâwa silâ. Andeta tamâta nînde isarâwa kawa nalaie ndo mine tu, “Yesu, Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata Natu, noko kutu kuveta mana pa nana, a? Nana ano pano tu nâna kulua nana ndimo!”

³⁰ Nînennga Yesu ikasona tu, “Noko na mana.” Aku itu lâ Yesu kawa tu, “Nana nânngu mine tu ‘Zugu Tamwatama’, nana tu maka kambwanjema rârâ kamo tamâta nîne ilo”. ³¹ Nînennga kinzi koroani saka sino kaika pa Yesu tu, “Noko ma kusoki maka kalâ pa yââ nalaie ne mbââ ilo ndimo!”

³² Aku ngoa ngu njalae tonge nde simo nia njinde, sipanunju sika simo nia ndamwa tonge. Aku kinzi koroani saka nde sino Yesu tu, “Kuoma kalâ pa ngoa njinde ilonzi.” Njeninga Yesu isâu panzi.

³³ Aku walele nâ kinzi koroani saka nde sipile tamâta njinde, aku silâ ngoa ilonzi. Aku ngoa ngu njinde ndoni nde wisinzi motutu ku simanguru sipalilu kaika silâ sindue nia ndamwa njinde. Aku sisonnga sindue lââ bwalika ilo sinu lââ ku sipamateteu marumbu lâ.

³⁴ Kinzi ngoa nenzi katonânga tamâta nde simora mâsi njinde ipângga, njeninga sikâwa silâ, aku sikai pâri silâ pa lawea wa nia njinde ndoni.

³⁵ Njeninga kinzi tamâta simâ njana simora mâsi ndia munnga ipângga njinde. Simâ pa Yesu, aku simora tamâta njinde, munnga koroani saka sipile i ku silâ lâ. I nde ipita lalava lâ, aku ne ilo-kalo ipângga sondo lâ, ku isanona imo Yesu kie tini laiti. Kinzi simora njinde, aku siruru pâta.

³⁶ Njeninga kinzi tamâta kala munnga simora mâsi njinde nde sitapâri panzi njana mâsi Yesu munnga iveta pa tamâta njinde, inani kala munnga koroani saka sipagagara, ande kala njine ipângga ara kilo. ³⁷ Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni lâ Gerasa tâno nde siruru pâta kanao. Mine kala sino kaika pa Yesu tu ma ipilenzi ku ilâ pa nia tonge. Mine nde Yesu isonnga kâki wângga kulu, aku iveta njana ipilenzi ilâ kâ.

³⁸ Andeta tamâta njinde munnga koroani saka simo ilo, ande ino kaika pa Yesu tu, “Nanja ilongu tu ma amo ku noko”. Andeta Yesu io i itaulo ilâ, aku ipai tu,

³⁹ “Noko kutauro kulâ pa tamwata ne lawea, aku kutula vetânga ndoni Maro Kindeni munnga iveta pano njana ivilano kâ”. Mine kala tamâta njinde ilâ, aku itula ngua panzi tamâta rârâni lâ lawea njinde, njana vetânga rârâni Yesu munnga iveta njana ivila i kâ.

Yesu ipaño katonânga tonge natu taine imandi imo via kilo, aku iveta taine tonge tini ara kilo tava

Matai 9:18-26, Malaka 5:21-43

⁴⁰ Njeninga Yesu itaulo ilâ pa lââ bwalika tini pinde kilo. Aku kinzi tamâta

lâ nia njinde nde sindeka nâ, njana tu kinzi munnga simo nâ sio tininzi njana i kâ. ⁴¹ Njeninga tamâta tonge, i njana tu Jairus, nde imâ ipângga. I nde luma njana pasauja kâ ne katonânga tamâta tonge. Imâ ipare tuku lâ Yesu kie tini laiti, aku ino kaika papa tu ma imâ ne luma, ⁴² njana tu i natu taituni imo njinde, andeta pukonja ikai kala laiti njana imâte kâ. I nde taine taipa, ne mbwera ikura sanjo kanao rua lâ.

Mine kala Yesu iyoka kuku katonânga njinde ilâ. Andeta kinzi tamâta ngu njalae nde soka kunzi silâ, aku sipasese ndo kuku Yesu. ⁴³ Aku taine tonge kala imo ndaina, i uru imora nzimona zo rârâni. I imo mine ikura mbwera sanjo kanao rua lâ, aku tamâta tonge ikura tu iveta pukonja njinde marumbu kâ, ande tia. ⁴⁴ Taine njinde iyoka pa Yesu muli imâ laiti, aku mbau ilâ itaño Yesu ne pasawana luandondo nganje. Iveta mine lâ, aku walele nâ i see mâsa-mâsa, aku ne pukonja njinde marumbu lâ. ⁴⁵ Njeninga Yesu imandi ku ikasonja tu, “Ea itaño naja.” Ande kinzi rârâni taitu-taitu sipasikia ngua mine tu, “Nanja tia”. Njeninga Petero ipai Yesu tu, “Opopo, Tamâta Njalae, tamâta ngu njalae nde singe noko lâ, aku simandi sipasese ndo lâ noko tini!”

⁴⁶ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Tamâta tonge munnga nâ itaño naja lâ. Naja apasama tu nanengu walo pinde ilâ njana ivila tamâta tonge kâ.” ⁴⁷ Njeninga taine njinde isama tu ikura njana ipavea kâ, nde tia. Tia ku i tini ruru, aku imâ ipare tuku nao tundu lâ Yesu tini laiti. Aku lâ tamâta rârâni naonzi ipatula i parina pwataki tu i munnga itaño Yesu ne pasawana nganje njana i taine tini ma ipângga ara kilo kâ. Aku iporo tu, “Nanengu pukonja nde ipilena walele nâ, kala marumbu lâ.” ⁴⁸ Njeninga Yesu ipai tu, “Natungu, noko ne kalo-tawana iveta noko kupângga ara kilo lâ. Noko kulâ, aku wisi puu ndue.”

⁴⁹ Yesu imo iporo ngua njine yo, njeninga tamâta tonge iyoka pa katonânga Jairus ne luma imâ, aku ipai katonânga mine tu, “Noko natu nde imâte lâ. Mine nde noko ma kuveta kalo-lokoni papa

pananâña kilo ndimo.” ⁵⁰ Andeta Yesu ilonjo ngua njine lâ, njinenga ipai katonâña mine tu, “Noko kururu ndimo. Ambo noko ma kalo tawana naja, ande noko natu ma tini ara kilo.”

⁵¹ Njinenga Yesu ilâ pa katonâña ne luma, aku indi kaika njanzi tamâta tu ma simo luma ilo kisiña pwataki kuku i ndimo. Aku ikainzi Petero, nga Yoane, nga Yamesi, sitavanzi lâlu tina-tama, aku kinzi nâ soka kuku i silâ. ⁵² Anga kinzi tamâta rârâni kala simo luma njinde ilo nde siveta kalo-sukâña jana lâlu njinde kâ, aku simo sipataiña nâ. Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki kata ndimo. I imâte tia, ikeno mata nâ.”

⁵³ Andeta kinzi sinjelea i pâta kanao, jana tu kinzi sisama tu lâlu njinde nde imâte mao lâ. ⁵⁴ Andeta Yesu isaña taine taipa njinde mbau, aku isarâwa mine tu, “Natungu, noko kumandi!” ⁵⁵ Njinenga lâlu ne koroani nde itaulo imâ papa i kilo, aku walele nâ imandi sânda. Njinenga Yesu ipainzi tu kâpwa silua lâlu ika. ⁵⁶ Aku lâlu tina-tama nde wisinzi motutu ndo. Andeta Yesu itu kaika panzi mine tu, “Miki rua ma katapâri pa tamâta tonge jana vetâña njine kâ ndimo.”

9

Yesu iwae wurâta panzi ne pâri-tamâta sañao kanaonzi rua

Matai 10:1-15, Malaka 6:7-13

¹ Zo tonge Yesu isarâwa panzi ne pâri-tamâta sañao kanaonzi rua tu simâ, aku i tamwata ne walo kaika ilanzi sikai i ndamwa jana sisokinzi koroani saka tava pukonja kie-kie piti lâ tamâta tininzi, jana ma simo ara kilo kâ. ² Njinenga isupwanzi silâ jana situla pâri ara jana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi jana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Aku isupwanzi jana sivetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara kilo tona. ³ Aku ipainzi tu, “Miki ma kakai kekekele tonge ndimo. Kakai tukâla jana kandukela wa keta wa puroja wa mbumbu wa pasawana rua rua wa ndimo. ⁴ Ambo miki kalâ kapânga lawea tonge, aku kalâ luma tonge ilo, ande miki ma kamo lumani ndaina nâ. Miki ma kalâ luma tonge ilo tia lee, ikura lâ zo ndia miki

ma kapile lawea njinde ku kalâ pa lawea pinde. ⁵ Ambo kinzi tamâta lâ lawea tonge ma tininzi pwâka tu sikaimi kalâ nenzi luma ilo, ande miki ma kapile lawea njinde. Aku lâ zo jana kapilenzi kalâ, ande miki ma kapamasi kemi tâno gawura piti, jana ma sisama tu siveta vetâña soki ndo pami.” ⁶ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinenga kinzi pâri-tamâta soka silâ sikura nia ndoni, aku situla pâri ara wa sivetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara kilo wa.

Koipu Herot itu isama Yesu kilala pwataki

⁷ Rom nenzi koipu lâ nia njinde, i na tu Herot, nde ilonjo pâri jana vetâña rârâni Yesu uru iveta njinde. Mine kala i ilo rârâ, jana tu kinzi tamâta pinde siporo tu, “Yoane Lââ-Liliña Tamwata nde imandi lâ mateña nianzi imo via kilo”. ⁸ Anga kinzi pinde nde siporo tu, “Ngua-tulâña tamâta Ilia nde imâ ipânga lâ, kala ipatua lâ nia yo”. Anga pinde nde siporo tu, “Ngua-tulâña tamâta mungâña tonge nde imandi lâ mateña nianzi imo via kilo”. ⁹ Andeta Herot iporo tu, “Tamâta njinde ndandai Yoane Lââ-Liliña Tamwata nga, jana tu naja munga asupwanzi zugu tamâta pinde ku sitoto i ndandola utu lâ. Mine kala tamâta njine nde ea kala situ parina tu i uru iveta vetâña kie-kie mine.” Aku i ilo tu imora Yesu.

Yesu kâpwa ilanzi tamâne 5,000

Matai 14:15-21, Malaka 6:32-44, Yoane 6:5-13

¹⁰ Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde sitaulo simâ kilo, aku sitapâri pa Yesu jana vetâña rârâni munga siveta njinde. Njinenga Yesu ikai kinzi simbonzi nâ, aku sipilenzi tamâta rârâni lâ lawea njinde ku silâ pa lawea tonge, i na tu Betsaida lawea. ¹¹ Andeta kinzi tamâta ngu njalae sisama tu Yesu ipilenzi ku ilâ lâ, kala simandi soka i muli silâ. Kinzi silâ sipânga kuku Yesu lâ, aku Yesu mata imoranzi ku ilo ara nâ panzi. Aku iporo itula ngua panzi jana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi jana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, aku ivetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara kilo tona.

¹² Iveta mine lee lala pararai lâ, ninennga kinzi pâri-tamâta sanjao kanaanzi rua nde simâ pa Yesu ku sipai tu, “Ayo, kuonzi tamâta njine silâ pa lawea pinde, njana ma siroto kâpwa wa nia njana sikeno kâ, njana tu nia kala tamo njine, ande tamâta simo tia.” ¹³ Andeta Yesu iporo tauilo panzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki warakami nâ kasuanzi”. Ande kinzi sipai tu, “Opopo, maka kapwama rârâ ikeno pama, ande tia. Puroja lima nga inja rua nâ kala keno pama. Tiambo noko ilo tu maka ma kalâ kako kâpwa panzi tamâta njine rârâni, a?” ¹⁴ Nana tu kinzi tamâne nâ kambwanenzi ipanga lâ 5,000. Ninennga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki kapainzi tu lambunzi ndue sisanjona ku sio ngu ngu”.

¹⁵ Kinzi pâri-tamâta siveta ikura Yesu kawa mine, aku sionzi tamâta sisanjona ngu ngu. ¹⁶ Ninennga Yesu ikai puroja lima tava inja rua njinde kâki, aku mata kâki ilea pa samba, ninennga kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni. Ninennga ipwataki puroja tava inja njinde ku ilanzi ne pâri-tamâta tu sikai silâ siwae panzi tamâta. ¹⁷ Kinzi rârâni sika lee kapwanzi pupuro lâ. Ninennga kinzi pâri-tamâta nde sigona kâpwa pinde kinzi tamâta kapwanzi pupuro kala sika tia njinde, aku njinde ikura ngâmo njalae sanjao kanojo rua ilonzi pipi lâ.

*Petero isama Yesu kilala pwataki
Matai 16:13-20, Malaka 8:27-30*

¹⁸ Lâ zo tonge, Yesu imo nia nganje ikai noja pa Maro Kindeni, aku i ne pâri-tamâta nde simo kuku. Ninennga Yesu ikasonanzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta uru siporo situ naja nde ea.” ¹⁹ Aku kinzi situ lâ i kawa tu, “Pinde nde siporo tu noko nde Yoane Lâ-Lilija Tamwata, anja pinde nde siporo tu noko nde Ilia, anja pinde nde siporo tu noko nde ngua-tulâja tamâta mungâja tonge kumandi lâ matenja nianzi kumo via kilo.” ²⁰ Ninennga Yesu ikasonanzi tu, “Anja miki ilomi tu naja nde ea.” Petero iporo tauilo tu, “Noko nde Kirisi, Maro Kindeni ne pateâja tamâta”.

Yesu itula ngua njana ne matenja wa ne mandija wa

Matai 16:21-27, Malaka 8:31-9:1

²¹ Ninennga Yesu itu ngua kaika panzi ne pâri-tamâta tu ma siporo situla i kilala pwataki pa tamâta tonge ndimo. ²² Aku iporo tu, “Maro Kindeni ne pateâja ikeno tu naja Tamâta Natu ma akai nâna njalae, aku kinzi katonâja wa kinzi patarawâja tamâta njalanala wa kinzi pananâja tamâta njana ngua tukuja kâ wa, ande ma sipu mulinzi pa naja, ku ma sipu naja pâta amâte. Andeta kari njato lâ, ninennga Maro Kindeni ma ipajo naja amandi amo viangu kilo.”

²³ Ninennga Yesu ipai kinzi rârâni tu, “Ambo tamâta tonge ilo tu ipono muli pa naja, ande i ma ipatawa tamwata tini ku ikale ne kâi popole ikura zo zo, ku iyoka naja mulingu. ²⁴ Nana tu tamâta ea ilo njalae njana tamwata ne via, ande i ma ikai via mao, nde tia. Anja tamâta ea kalo tawana naja kala imora tamwata ne via tu kelekele kaa nâ, ande tamâta njinde ma imo via ku imo nâ. ²⁵ Ambo tamâta tonge igona tâno ne kelekele rârâni, ninennga i tamwata ipayaula ku imâte, ande i ne via mao ikeno ndia, a? ²⁶ Ambo tamâta tonge mai njana naja wa nanengu ngua wa, ande naja Tamâta Natu kala ma maingu njana i mine nâ, lâ zo muli njinde naja ma ataulo amâ kilo. Lâ zo njinde, kinzi tamâta rârâni ma simora naja kilalangu pwataki tu naja nde Maro Njalae, aku ma simora Mama nga i ne anjelo sapâja kilalanzi pwataki tona. ²⁷ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; miki pinde kala kamo naji ma kamâte tia yo yo, ninennga miki ma kamora pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ikai maro panzi tamâta marumbu lâ.”

*Yesu tini pasinala ipanga kie tonge
Matai 17:1-8, Malaka 9:2-8*

²⁸ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, aku sânda taitu ilâ lâ. Ninennga Yesu ikainzi Petero, nga Yoane, nga Yamesi, aku sikâki silâ tuu tonge kulu, njana Yesu ma ikai noja pa Maro Kindeni kâ. ²⁹ Yesu ikai noja imo ndai yo, ninennga i nao pasinala lâ, aku ne pasawanja nde ipanga pâne

ndo ku isinala nia itogo loloa salaga mine. ³⁰ Ninennga ngua-tulânga tamâta mungânga rua, Mose ku Ilia rua, ande simâ sipânga. ³¹ Kinzi sipânga tava Maro Kindeni ne sinâla njalae, aku siporo kuku Yesu njana i ne zo njana ipile tâno njine kâ, njana tu i ne zo njana imâte lâ Jerusalem lawea kâ nde imâ ipânga laiti lâ. ³² Annga Petero tavanzi pâri-tamâta rua njinde nde matanzi matutu njana sikeno kâ. Andeta simandi, aku matanzi ilâ simora Yesu imandi kunzi tamâta rua njinde, aku i tini pasinala lâ. ³³ Kinzi ngua-tulânga tamâta rua njinde nde siveta njana sipile Yesu silâ, njinennga Petero ipai Yesu tu, “Pananânga, kinda tamo njaina, aku njine nde ara ndo. Ambo noko ilo mine, ande maka ma kapa pâla njato; noko ne tonge, annga Mose ne tonge, annga Ilia ne tonge.” (Andeta Petero njandai ilo pateo sondo njinennga iporo nga; ikai iporo nâ.)

³⁴ Petero iporo ngua njine marumbu tia yo, njinennga take-take tonge imâ ituranzi lâ, kala kinzi pâri-tamâta nde siruru pâta. ³⁵ Njinennga sarawânga tonge nde iyoka pa take-take njinde ilo imâ mine tu, “Nanja natungu kala njine; nanja apatea i lâ. Mine nde miki katambira tanjani pa i kawa ngua!” ³⁶ Ngua poronga njine marumbu lâ, njinennga kinzi simora Yesu simbo nâ imo kunzi. Aku lâ zo njana soka pa tuu kulu sindue silâ, ande siporo ngua pwataki pa tamâta tonge njana mâsi njinde munga simora ku silonga, ande tia.

Yesu isoki koroani saka piti lâ tamâne limoa tonge ilo

Matai 17:14-21, Malaka 9:14-29

³⁷ Mbware kilo, njinennga Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta njato njinde nde sipile tuu kulu ku soka sindue silâ. Njinennga kinzi tamâta ngu njalae simâ sipakâtu kuku Yesu. ³⁸ Aku nawalanzi tamâta tonge isarâwa kâki mine tu, “Pananânga, nanja ano kaika pano tu kalo sukânga njana natungu tamâne, njana tu natungu taituni kala i. ³⁹ Ikura zo râra koroani saka tonge ipagagara i, njinennga walele nâ i uru itara kana sakamao ndo. Koroani saka njinde uru iveta i tini ruru ndo wa kawa maka ipânga wa. I imo ikai kazânga

mine pa natungu, aku iveta wurâta njana izavaru i ndo lâ. ⁴⁰ Mine kala nanja anonzi noko ne pâri-tamâta tu ma sisoki koroani saka njinde piti lâ natungu ilo, andeta sikura tia.”

⁴¹ Njinennga Yesu iporo lâ i kawa tu, “Opopo, kinzi tamâta kala simo lâ zo njine nde kalonzi tawana soki-soki! Miki nemi vetânga wa ilomi kalomi wa nde sondo tia ndo! Nanja ma amo njine kumi ku ilongu malia njana nemi ilo-kalo potomule ikura zo njapia kilo, a? Pwai natu imâ.”

⁴² Lâlu njinde nde iyoka imâ ipânga Yesu tini laiti, njinennga koroani saka njinde itambira i ndue ikeno, aku iveta tini ruru njalae tina. Andeta Yesu imbita koroani saka, aku isoki piti lâ lâlu ilo, kala lâlu tini ara kilo. Njinennga Yesu io lâlu itaulo ilâ pa tama kilo. ⁴³ Aku kinzi tamâta rârani simora Maro Kindeni ne walo njine, kala wisinzi motutu lâ.

Yesu iporo kilo njana ne mateja kâ

Matai 17:22-23, Malaka 9:30-32

Kinzi tamâta njinde nde ilonzi râra njana mâsi Yesu iveta njinde. Andeta Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, ⁴⁴ “Miki katambira tanjani sondo njana ngua njine kâ: kinzi ma sio nanja Tamâta Natu lâ tamâta pinde mbaunzi ilo”. ⁴⁵ Andeta kinzi pâri-tamâta sisama ngua njine ne duvi, ande tia. Ngua njine ne duvi nde ikeno paveânga, kala kinzi njandai sisama kilala nga. Andeta siruru njana sino Yesu tu ma itula njine pwataki panzi.

Ea imo mbâna-mbâna

Matai 18:1-6, Malaka 9:33-37

⁴⁶ Zo tonge, Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nde siporo sipawa ngua tu ea ma ipânga mbâna-mbâna pa kinzi. ⁴⁷ Andeta Yesu isama kinzi ilonzi kalonzi pwataki lâ. Mine kala ikai lâlu mota tonge imâ ku ingunu imandi i wangira. ⁴⁸ Njinennga ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana nanja, kala iveta kie ara pa lâlu mota tonge itogo lâlu nai, ande tamâta njinde iveta kie ara pa nanja tona. Aku tamâta ea iveta kie ara pa nanja, ande iveta kie ara pa Maro Kindeni tona, ina munga isupwa nanja kala amâ. Njana tu tamâta ea ipamorai tu

i nde tamâta kaa nâ kala imo miki rârâni kalomi, ande i imo mbâna-mbâna pami.”

Tamâta ea ikai kazânga pa kinda tia, ande tamâta njinde nde nenda mete

Malaka 9:38-40

⁴⁹ Yoane nde ilonjo Yesu ne ngua njine lâ, njinnga iporo taulo tu, “Tamâta Njalae, maka munnga kamora tamâta tonge ikai wurâta njana ipatu noko na ku isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi. Andeta i nandai kinda nawalânda nga. Mine kala maka kandi kaika papa tu ma iveta mine kilo ndimo.” ⁵⁰ Andeta Yesu ipai Yoane mine tu, “Miki ma kandi kaika papa i ndimo. Nana tu tamâta ea ikai kazânga pa miki tia, ande tamâta njinde nde nemi mete.”

Kinzi Samaria ngu tininzi pwâka tu Yesu ma imâ nenzi lawea ilo

⁵¹ Zo laiti lâ njana Maro Kindeni ma ikai Yesu ikâki samba ilo kilo. Mine kala Yesu ilo ipa kaika ndo tu ma ikâki ilâ pa Jerusalem lawea kê. ⁵² Njinnga ionzi tamâta rua simunga papa silâ pa lawea tonge ikeno Samaria tâno, njana ma siveta kelekele sondo panzi njana sikeno lawea njinde kê. ⁵³ Andeta kinzi tamâta lâ lawea njinde nde sisama tu Yesu itu ilâ pa Juda nenzi lawea njalae Jerusalem. Mine kala tininzi pwâka tu Yesu ma imâ nenzi lawea ilo. ⁵⁴ Kinzi pâri-tamâta rua, Yamesi ku Yoane rua, nde simora kinzi Samaria nenzi taja-kaika njine, njinnga simâ pa Yesu ku sikasona tu, “Maro Njalae, mana mana, a? Tiambo noko ilo tu maka ma kasarawa yââ lâ samba ilo tu indue imâ ku ikananzi tamâta njinde, tiya?” ⁵⁵ Andeta Yesu ipupulia lâ ku imbitanzi rua njana nenzi ilo-kalo njinde kê. ⁵⁶ Tia ku soka silâ pa lawea tonge.

Yesu itula ngua njana nenda mâsi njana taponi muli pa i kê

Matai 8:19-22

⁵⁷ Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nde soka nzâla silâ, njinnga tamâta tonge imâ ipai Yesu tu, “Lawea ndia noko kutu kulâ papa, ande nana kala ma ayoka noko muli alâ”. ⁵⁸ Andeta Yesu iporo taulo papa mine tu, “Kinzi mbwâmbwa ngoi nenzi

ngânza nde keno dugu ilo, anga kinzi sii nde palanzi keno tona. Anga nana Tamâta Natu nde niângu tonge njana akeno apwarea kê, ande tia.”

⁵⁹ Njinnga Yesu iporo pa tamâta tonge kilo mine tu, “Noko kumâ, kupono muli pa nana”. Andeta tamâta njinde itu lâ kawa tu, “Maro Njalae, mwanga nga. Nana ma alâ akea nana mama munnga lâ nga”. ⁶⁰ Andeta Yesu nde ipai tu, “Kalo loko; kinzi mateja ma sipakea warakanzi nawalanzi. Anga noko kulâ kutula pâri ara njana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi njana ikai maro panzi tamâta kê.”

⁶¹ Aku tamâta tonge nde ipai Yesu tu, “Maro Njalae, nana ilongu tu apono muli pa noko. Andeta nana atu alâ aporo wisi-ara ne ngua panzi nana seenngu munnga lâ nga.” ⁶² Andeta Yesu ipai tu, “Ambo tamâta tonge itu iveta wurâta lâ tâno ilo, andeta ikura zo zo i uru mata ilea pa muli, ande tamâta mine ma ikura tu iveta wurâta pa Maro Kindeni kê, ande tia.”

10

Yesu ionzi tamâta 72 silâ njana situla pâri ara kê

¹ Aku muli, njinnga Maro Njalae ipateanzi tamâta 72 kilo, aku ionzi rua rua tu ma simunga papa i silâ. Isupwanzi tu silâ sikura lawea wa nia ndoni i ma muli ilâ papa njinde.

² Aku isia ngua panzi mine tu, “Kâpwa maria ndo ikeno tâno ilo, andeta wurâta tamâta rârâ njana sigona kâpwa njinde kê, ande tia. Mine kala ara njana miki ma kano pa tâno njine ne Maro Njalae, njana i ma isupwanzi wurâta tamâta pinde kala silâ sisukami njana kagona i ne kâpwa njinde papa. ³ Miki kalâ, andeta kalonjo nga; nana asupwami katogonzi ‘lama’ natu kalâ kinzi mbwâmbwa saka ngininzi. ⁴ Miki ma koka mbaumi kaa nâ kalâ. Miki ma kakai nemi tânga kiri-kiri njana mbumbu kê wa keta wa kemi kâmba ndimo. Aku lâ zo njana miki ma kapakâtu kunzi tamâta lâ nzâla, ande miki ma kamandi ku kaporo ngua kunzi ndimo.

⁵ Ambo miki kalâ luma tonge ilo, ande ara, kaporo ngua ilâ panzi tamâta simo

luma njinde mine tu, 'Maro Kindeni ne wisi-pisi imo kumi'. ⁶ Ambo tamâta tonge lâ luma njinde nde ilo ara pami, ande ara, miki nemi ngua njinde ma keno pa tamâta njinde. Ambo tamâta tonge ilo ara pami tia, ande nemi ngua njinde ma itaulo imâ pa warakami kilo. ⁷ Njineŋga miki ma kamo lumani taitu ndaina nâ, aku kâpwa ndia kinzi sisuami njinde, ande kaka wa kanu wa. Njinde nde itogo miki nemi kulu, nana tu tamâta ea ikai wurâta, ande ara nana i ma ikai ne kulu nana. Andeta miki ma kaka wa kakeno lâ luma pinde tona ndimo.

⁸ Ambo miki kalâ lawea tonge ilo, aku kinzi sikaimi kalâ nenzi luma ilo, ande miki ma kaka kâpwa ndia siwae pami njinde. ⁹ Aku miki ma kavetanzi pukonja tamâta râranî simo lawea njinde tininzi mbalaunzi ara kilo. Aku kaporo katula ngua pwataki panzi mine tu, 'Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ nde imâ ipânŋa tinimi laiti lâ'. ¹⁰ Andeta kalonjo nga; ambo miki ma kalâ lawea tonge ilo, andeta kinzi tininzi pwâka tu sikaimi kalâ nenzi luma ilo, ande miki ma kalâ kamandi lawea njinde ne nzâla ku kaporo ngua mine tu, ¹¹ 'Lawea njine ne tâno gawura ipakâe lâ ikeno maka kema tini, ande maka kapamasi njine piti, nana itula nemi soki kaveta pa maka njine kilala pwataki. Andeta miki kalomi ngere sonde nana njine kâ; Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ nde imâ ipânŋa laiti lâ.' " ¹² Njineŋga Yesu ipainzi tu, "Nana aporo mao nâ pami; lâ zo muli nana Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta silâ pa i ne ngua nia, ande kinzi sakamao tamwatanzi munŋa simo lâ Sodom lawea ma sikai nâna; anŋa kinzi tamâta lâ lawea ndia sipu mulinzi pa miki, ande kinzi njinde ma sikai nâna njalae tina."

Kalo-sukâŋa ndo njananzi tamâta sipalele ilonzi kalonzi tia

Matai 11:20-24

¹³ Njineŋga Yesu iporo tu, "Oyae, miki tamâta lâ Korasin lawea! Oyae, miki tamâta lâ Betsaida lawea! Malia njalae tina ma imâ pami! Ambo nana munŋa aveta mâsi njalanjala panzi

kiesaka tamwatanzi simo Tair lawea nga Saidon lawea, itogo nana munŋa aveta lâ nemi lawea mine, ande nanayoni kinzi tamâta njinde ma sipasawa pasawana singa ku sio kââ lâ kulunzi, nana itula ilonzi pwataki tu kinzi sipalele ilonzi kalonzi imâ pa nana marumbu lâ. ¹⁴ Andeta nana apaimi tu lâ zo muli nana Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta silâ pa i ne ngua nia, ande kinzi tamâta lâ Tair lawea nga Saidon lawea ma sikai nâna; anŋa miki ma kakai nâna njalae tina! ¹⁵ Ayo, anŋa miki tamâta lâ Kaperneam lawea, miki katu kapasuka tinimi ku kakâki kalâ pa samba lawea, a? Tia ndo! Maro Kindeni ma itambirami kalâ kandue yââ njalae ne mbââ ilo!" ¹⁶ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njineŋga ipainzi tamâta 72 njinde mine tu, "Ambo tamâta tonge ipaveta kuku miki kawami ngua, ande i kala ipaveta kuku nana kawânŋu ngua mine nâ. Ambo tamâta tonge ipu muli pami, ande i kala ipu muli pa nana mine nâ. Aku tamâta ea ipu muli pa nana, ande i kala ipu muli pa Maro Kindeni mine nâ, ina isupwa nana kala amâ."

Kinzi tamâta 72 sitaulo simâ kilo

¹⁷ Aku muli, njineŋga kinzi tamâta 72 njinde Yesu munŋa isupwanzi silâ, ande sitaulo simâ kilo. Aku sindeka pâta kanaŋo, ku siporo tu, "Maro Njalae, maka munŋa kapatu noko ŋa, aku kapainzi koroani saka tu sikâwa piti lâ tamâta ilonzi. Aku kinzi siveta ikura kaporo mine!" ¹⁸ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, "Mao nâ, nana munŋa amora Sadana iyoka pa samba ilo imbe indue itogo take-take ne loloa salaga mine. ¹⁹ Miki kalonjo nga: nanenŋu walo kaika alami lâ, nana miki ma kakura tu kapalenzi mwâta saka wa niŋo-niŋo wa. Aku walo kaika alami lâ nana kapole nenda kazâŋa tamâta Sadana ne walo kaika râranî tona. Mine kala kelekele tonge ikura tu izavarumi, ande tia. ²⁰ Andeta miki ma kandeke njalae konja nana kakura tu kasokinzi koroani saka piti, mine ndimo. Miki ma ilomi ndeka nana njine kâ: Maro Kindeni, ina imo samba ilo, ande inŋere miki njami ikeno lâ i ne pepa tini marumbu lâ."

Yesu ipanea tama Maro Kindeni

²¹ Lâ zo ñinde, Koroani Sapâña iveta Yesu ilo ndeka ñalae, kala Yesu ipanea Maro Kindeni mine tu, “Mama, noko pwai maro pa samba wa tâno wa. Naña apaneano, ñana tu noko kuvea ilo-kalo ñine ñananzi ilo-kalo tamâta, aku kutula panzi tamâta simo sitogonzi lâlu kiri-kiri mine. Mao nâ, Mama, noko kupaveta kuku noko tamwata ne pateâña, kala kuveta mine.”

²² Ñinennga Yesu iporo kilo tu, “Naña akai Mama ndamwa marumbu lâ. Tamâta tonge ikura tu isama Maro Kindeni Natu kilala sonde, ande tia; Mama simbo nâ isama. Aku naña Maro Kindeni Natu simbonngu nâ kala asama Mama kilala sonde, tavanzi tamâta ñinde apateanzi tu ma atula i kilala pwataki panzi.”

²³ Ñinennga Yesu itale ku iporo lâ nia nganje panzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Tamâta ea kinzi simora vetâña ñine kala miki uru kamora, ande kinzi ma sindeka. ²⁴ Naña apaimi tu muḡgani, kinzi ngua-tulâña tamâta rârâ anḡa kinzi koipu ñalanjala rârâ nde ilonzi tu ma simora vetâña kala miki uru kamora ñine, andeta simora tia. Aku ilonzi tu ma silonḡo ngua kala miki uru kalonḡo ñine, andeta silonḡo tia.”

Yesu itambira ngua ñana Samaria tamâta tonge ivila Juda tamâta (Kinzi Juda ngu uru sikai nânâo panzi Samaria tamâta)

²⁵ Zo tonge, pananâña tamâta ñana ngua tukuḡa kâ tonge imandi ñana ikai samâña pa Yesu kâ. Aku ikasonḡa Yesu mine tu, “Pananâña, naña ma aveta mana ngua akura ñana amo viâḡgu ku amo nâ.” ²⁶ Aku Yesu nde ikasonḡa i taulo mine tu, “Mose muḡga ingere ngua tukuḡa mana. Lâ zo ñana noko kupono ngua tukuḡa, ande kusama mana.” ²⁷ Ande tamâta ñinde iporo taulo pa Yesu tu, “Ngua ikeno mine: ‘Noko ma tini mwasa mao papa noko ne Maro Ñalae Kindeni; aku noko ilo ndoni wa koroani ndoni wa walo ndoni wa ilo-kalo ndoni wa, ande noko ma kuo ñinde rârâni ilâ pa i simbo nâ’. Aku ngua tonge ikeno

mine tu, ‘Noko ma tini mwasa panzi tini pinde itogo noko tini mwasa pa tamwata mine’.” ²⁸ Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Ngua ñine nde ara, aku noko kuporo sonde ndo. Mine kala, ambo noko ma kulâ kuveta mine, ande noko ma kumo via.”

²⁹ Andeta tamâta ñinde ilo tu ipasuka tamwata tini. Mine kala ikasonḡa Yesu kilo tu, “Anḡa ngua tukuḡa ñinde ñananzi ‘tini pinde’ kâ, ande iporo ñana ea kinzi.”

³⁰ Ñinennga Yesu isia ngua taulo papa mine tu, “Zo tonge, Juda tamâta tonge ipile Jerusalem lawea, aku iyoka indue ilâ pa Jeriko lawea kâ. Andeta kinzi nzanzare tamwatanzi pinde nde simuna simo nzâla nganje. Aku sikai Juda tamâta ñinde ne pasawaḡa wa kelekele rârâni saḡe, aku sipu pâta. Kinzi siveta mine lâ, ñinennga sikâwa silâ. Anḡa tamâta ñinde nde ikeno lâ nzâla, aku laiti ñana imâte kâ. ³¹ Aku lâ zo ndainani nâ, patarawâña tamâta tonge kala iyoka nzâlani ndaina indue imâ. Aku mata ilâ imora tamâta ñinde ikeno lâ nzâla. Andeta ingenḡe ñana, ku iyoka nganje nâ ipole ilâ. ³² Tamâta ñinde ilâ lâ, ñinennga Juda tamâta tonge lâ kinzi Livai ngu ande kala iyoka nzâlani ndaina imâ, aku mata ilâ imora tamâta ñinde ikeno lâ nzâla. Andeta i kala mine nâ ipile i ku ingenḡe ñana, aku iyoka nzâla nganje ilâ. ³³ Aku muli, ñinennga tamâta tonge lâ kinzi Samaria ngu ande kala iyoka nzâla ku imâ ipânḡa niani tamâta ikeno ñinde. I mata ilâ imora, aku kalo sukâña ñana. ³⁴ Mine kala iyoka ilâ laiti, aku ikai ne samimi tava waini, ku ipaliḡi lâ tamâta ñinde ne nzimba nia, aku inzuku. Ñinennga igagati tamâta ñinde kâki ku io i lâ tamwata ne ‘donki’ kumbu, aku ikai ilâ pa luma ñana lombo kâ tonge tu i tamwata ma ikatona kâ. ³⁵ Aku wurita kilo, ñinennga i mbumbu rârâ ilua luma ñana lombo kâ ñinde warika. Aku ipai tu, ‘Noko pwatona tamâta ñine sonde. Ambo muli noko kutambira tamwata ne mbumbu pinde ñana kuvila i kâ, ande ara, lâ zo ñana naña ma ataulo amâ kilo, ande naña ma atu ñanano kilo.’ ”

³⁶ Yesu iporo ngua tambirâña ñine marumbu lâ, ñinennga ikasonḡa pananâña

tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ ninde mine tu, “Noko ilo tu tamâta ea lâ kinzi tamâta nato ninde nde tini mwasa pa i tini pinde ninde kinzi nzanzare tamwatanzi munga siyaula.” ³⁷ Aku tamâta ninde iporo taulo tu, “Tamâta ninde kala kalo sukâja nana ku ivila.” Ninennga Yesu ipai tu, “Noko kala kulâ ku kuveta vetâja kie taituni mine.”

Yesu imo Marta kuku Maria rua nenzi luma ilo

³⁸ Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nde soka silâ, ninennga Yesu ilâ lawea tonge ilo. Ninennga taine tonge lâ lawea ninde, i na tu Marta, nde imâ ku ino Yesu tu ma imo ne luma ilo. ³⁹ Aku Marta tai kala imo tona, i na tu Maria. Maria nde ilâ isanona Yesu kie tini laiti, aku itambira taja nana ilonjo Yesu ne ngua kâ. ⁴⁰ Anga Marta nde ilo tambira nana imbwea kâpwa panzi. Mine kala imâ pa Yesu ku ipai tu, “Maro Nalae, naja taiŋgu njine nde ipile naja lâ, kala naja simbongu nâ aveta wurâta nalae tina nana ambwea kâpwa kâ. Noko kalo sukâja nanana, tiya? Ambo mine, ande kupai i tu ma imâ ivila naja tâ!”

⁴¹ Andeta Yesu nde itu lâ kawa ku ipai tu, “Marta, Marta, noko ilo panjerenja wa kalo loko nalae tina nana kelekele rârâ kâ. ⁴² Kulonjo nga; ara nana noko ma ilo nana kelekele taitu nâ. Kelekele ninde nde Maria ilo papa, kala ikai lâ, aku njine nde ara ndo. Mine kala kinda ma takai kelekele ara njine sanje i kilo, ande tia.”

11

Yesu ipanananzi nana noja kâ Matai 6:9-15

¹ Zo tonge, Yesu ikai noja pa Maro Kindeni lâ nia ngame. Ikai noja lâ, ninennga i ne pâri-tamâta tonge ipai tu, “Maro Nalae, maka iloma tu noko ma kupananama nana kakai noja kâ, itogo munga Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata ipanananzi i ne pâri-tamâta mine.”

² Yesu nde iporo panzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Lâ zo nana miki katu kakai noja kâ, ande miki ma kaporo ngua mine: ‘Maka tamama, maka iloma tu kinzi tamâta rârâni ma sisama tu noko na imo sapâja. Kumo pwai maro ikura nia nia.

³ Kama kaniŋa kulama ikura kari kari.

⁴ Kuzavaru nema kiesaka piti lâ tinima, nana tu munga kinzi tamâta pinde siveta soki pa maka, andeta maka kazavaru ninde piti lâ tininzi. Pwai samâja kaika tonge imâ pa maka ndimo.’ ”

⁵ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, ninennga itambira ngua panzi mine tu, “Miki kalomi ngere nana ngua njine kâ: lâ mbo ngini-ngini, tamâta tonge ilâ pa ninambwe ne luma, aku ipai tu, ‘Ningunambwe, kuvila naja ku puroja nato kulana nga.

⁶ Nana tu nanengu mete tonge iyoka nzâla lee, kala munga nâ imâ ipânga lâ nanengu luma. Andeta kângu kâpwa nana alua i kâ, ande tia.’

⁷ Andeta luma warika ninde nde iporo taulo tu, ‘Wa, noko kupano naja ndimo! Nzâla nde saenja lâ, aku naja wa natungu wa kakeno lâ. Naja akura tu amandi ku kelekele alano, ande tia.’ ” ⁸ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, ninennga ipainzi tu, “Miki kalonjo nga; luma warika ninde ilo tu imandi nana puroja ilua ninambwe kâ, ande tia. Ambo taitu ninambwe ninde mai tia ndo; imandi ku imo ipulo nâ. Mine kala luma warika ma imandi sânda, aku kelekele rârâni ninambwe ilo papa ninde, ande ma ilua.

⁹ Mine kala naja apaimi tu ambo miki kano pa Maro Kindeni, ande i ma ipalonjo pa nemi noja. Ambo miki karoto nana i kâ, ande ma kasânda kulu. Ambo miki kapitikina i ne nzâla, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikai nzâla piti pami. ¹⁰ Nana tu tamâta ea ino pa Maro Kindeni, ande i ma ipalonjo pa i ne noja ninde; anga tamâta ea iroto nana i kâ, ande ma isânda kulu; anga tamâta ea ipitikina nzâla, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikai nzâla piti papa.

¹¹ Ambo noko natu tonge ino pano tu iŋa kulua, tiambo noko ma mwâta saka kulua, tiya? Tia ndo! ¹² Ambo ino pano tu tatareko kapula kulua, tiambo noko ma niŋo-niŋo kulua, tiya? Tia ndo! ¹³ Mao nâ, kiesaka nde ipipi ndo lâ miki ilomi, andeta miki uru kelekele ara nâ kalanzi natumi. Aku mine nâ, miki Tamami imo samba ilo ninde nde ilo indeka nâ nana Koroani Sapâja ilanzi tamâta ea sino papa i tu ma ilanzi.”

Kinzi siporo tu Yesu iveta wurâta kuku koroani saka nenzi koipu ñalae

Matai 12:24-30, Malaka 3:22-30

¹⁴ Zo tonge, koroani saka tonge ipakâe kuku tamâta tonge, aku iveta i kawa pasâe. Andeta Yesu isoki koroani saka ñinde piti ikâwa ilâ lâ. Mine kala tamâta munğa kawa pasâe ñinde nde iporo ngua pwataki. Kinzi tamâta simora vetâña ñine, aku wisinzi motu ndo. ¹⁵ Anğa tamâta pinde lâ ngininzi nde siporo tu, “Tamâta ñine ikai koroani saka nenzi koipu ñalae Belsebul ne walo (i ña tonge Sadana), kala waloni ndaina uru isuka i ñana isokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi.” ¹⁶ Anğa kinzi pinde nde ilonzi tu sikai samâña pa Yesu, kala sikasonja i tu ma iveta mâsi kaika tonge, ñana itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ne walo ikeno papa i.

¹⁷ Andeta Yesu isama kinzi ilonzi kalonzi pwataki lâ, ku ipainzi tu, “Ambo kinzi tamâta nenzi lawea taitu ma sipwa pwataki simo ngu rua ku sipara, ande lawea ñinde ikura tu imo kaika, nde tia. Ambo tamâta tonge nату-timbu ma sipwa pwataki simo ngu rua ku sikai kazâña pa warakanzi, ande kinzi ngu ñinde ma sipayaula ndo. ¹⁸ Aku mine nâ, ambo tu Sadana ne ngu sipwa pwataki simo ngu rua aku sikai kazâña taulo pa warakanzi, ande i ne ngu ma imandi kaika tia ndo. Naña aporo ngua mine pami, ñana tu munğa miki kaporo tu naña akai koroani saka nenzi koipu ñalae Belsebul ne walo, kala akura tu asokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi. ¹⁹ Andeta miki kalomi ngere sondo nga; miki Parisai nemi tamâta uru sisokinzi koroani saka piti mine nâ! Mine kala ea uru isuka kinzi, a? Miki nemi tamâta nenzi vetâña ñinde itula nemi ngua ñinde kilala pwataki tu soki ndo. ²⁰ Andeta Maro Kindeni tamwata ne walo ilua naña ñana asokinzi koroani saka piti kâ. Mine kala miki kasama tu Maro Kindeni ne zo ñana ikai maro panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu kâ, ande imâ ipânğa pami marumbu lâ!

²¹ Ambo tamâta kaika tonge isaña ne tonge-tonge ñana kazâña kâ lâ mbalau ilo, aku imandi io ñana ne luma kâ,

ande i ne kelekele rârâni ma keno ara nâ. ²² Andeta kalonjo nga; ambo tamâta tonge ne walo nde kaika ndo, aku imâ ipara kuku luma warika ñinde, ande i ma ipole luma warika, ku ma ikai i ne tonge-tonge ñana kazâña kâ uru ikea ñana i kâ ñinde sañe. Ninenğa i ma iwae tamâta ñinde ne kelekele rârâni ilâ panzi tamâta pinde.

²³ Tamâta ea ipono muli pa naña tia, ande i uru ikai kazâña pa naña. Aku tamâta ea tini pwâka tu isarawanzi tamâta tu simâ pa naña, ande i iveta wurâta ñana inaranzi tamâta sikâwa pwapwataki silâ.”

Kinda warakânda nâ takura tu tapu mulinda pa kiesaka kâ, ande tia

Matai 12:43-45

²⁴ Ninenğa Yesu itambira ngua mine tu, “Ambo koroani saka tonge ipile tamâta tonge ilâ, ande i ma ilâ wa imâ wa lâ nia bilimu, iroroto nia tonge ñana ipwarea kâ. Ambo isânda nia ara tonge tia, ande i ma ilo pateo mine tu, ‘Ayo naña ma ataulo alâ kilo pa luma singa ñinde munğa naña amo ilo’. ²⁵ I ma iyoka ilâ, ninenğa ma isânda lumani ndaina, kinzi sitaka wa sisangarana lâ. ²⁶ Ninenğa koroani saka ñinde ma ilâ ikainzi nuwala koroani saka lima kanaanzi rua simâ kuku i. Kinzi ñinde uru siveta mâsi sakamao ndo, sipole i ne mâsi sakamao ñinde. Aku kinzi rârâni ma soka silâ luma ñinde ilo. Munğa tamâta ñinde imo ara koña tia; andeta zo ñinde i ma imo sakamao ndo ikura zo zo.”

Tamâta ea kinzi ma sindeka

²⁷ Yesu iporo ngua ñine yo, ninenğa taine tonge lâ ngu ñinde isuña kawa ñalae kâki pa Yesu mine tu, “Taine ñinde munğa ipagugvano wa suu ilano wa, ande i ma indeka nâ!” ²⁸ Andeta Yesu iporo itu lâ kawa tu, “Ara ñana kinda ma taporo ngua mine: ‘Tamâta ea kinzi silonjo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ku sipaveta kuku, kinzi ñinde ma sindeka nâ’.”

Tamâta pinde simâ pa Yesu, sino tu ma iveta mâsi kaika

Matai 12:38-41

²⁹ Kinzi tamâta râra nînde nde simâ pa Yesu, aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Opopo, kinzi tamâta simo lâ zo nîne nde kiesaka tamwatanzi. Miki kano naña tu ma aveta mâsi kaika tonge, nana itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika ikeno pana. Andeta Maro Kindeni ma itula mâsi kaika taitu nâ pami, itogo munga itula pa nguatulâna tamâta Yona mine. ³⁰ Mungani Yona itula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki panzi tamâta simo Ninive lawea. Aku naña Tamâta Natu kala ma atula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki mine nâ panzi tamâta simo lâ zo nîne. ³¹ Lâ zo nana Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta rârani lâ i ne ngua nia, ande koipu taine njalae nînde munga ikai poe panzi lâ Siba tâno, ande ma imandi lâ ngua nia ku ma itula miki nemi vetâna soki pwataki. Nana tu koipu taine nînde iyoka pa nia malawae nînde imâ tu ilonjo timbunda Koipu Njalae Solomon itula i ne ilo-kalo ara papa. Andeta tamâta tonge imo nai, aku i ne ilo-kalo nde ipole Solomon ne ilo-kalo. ³² Aku lâ zo nana Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta rârani lâ i ne ngua nia, ande kinzi tamâta munga simo Ninive lawea nînde ma simandi lâ ngua nia ku ma situla miki nemi vetâna soki pwataki. Nana tu kinzi Ninive tamâta silonjo Yona itula ngua panzi, njenga sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ndoni ilâ pa Maro Kindeni nâ. Andeta tamâta tonge imo nai, aku i nde ipole ngua-tulâna tamâta Yona.”

Yesu isia ngua nana sinâla kâ

Matai 5:14-16, Malaka 4:21-22, Luka 8:16

³³ Yesu nde iporo kilo tu, “Kinzi tamâta uru sikai sinâla sisulu, njenga sivea lâ nia ngame, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, kinzi uru sikai kondo sipu tundu lâ sinâla nînde kulu nana sivea kâ, ande tia. Kinzi uru sio sinâla lâ peke kulu, nana kinzi tamâta nînde muli simâ luma ilo, ande ma simora sinâla nînde. ³⁴ Kinda matânda nde itogo sinâla pa kindi. Ambo noko mata ara, ande sinâla ma ipane noko ilo ndoni. Ambo noko mata naña, ande noko ilo ndoni ma imo naña ndo. ³⁵ Mine nde kupakatona sonde nga. Tia

ma sinâla nînde ikeno noko ilo ma ipanga naña. ³⁶ Ambo sinâla ipane noko ilo ndoni, ande nîne nde ara nâ, aku noko ilo pinde ma naña, nde tia. Njenga noko ma kumo sinâla ilo, itogo lamu ne sinâla uru ipane noko tini ndoni mine.”

Kinzi Juda tamâta njalajala nenzi vetâna potomule

Matai 23:13-35

³⁷ Yesu iporo itula ngua nîne lâ, njenga tamâta tonge lâ kinzi Parisai ngu nde ino Yesu tu ma imâ ika kuku i. Mine kala Yesu ilâ tamâta nînde ne luma ilo ku isanona kâna-nuna ne peke tini laiti. ³⁸ Andeta Yesu ndandai ipaveta kuku Juda nenzi mâsi nana ilili munga lâ njenga ika. Aku Parisai tamâta nînde mata imora vetâna nîne, aku i wisi motutu.

³⁹ Andeta Maro Njalae Yesu ipai tu, “Opopo, miki Parisai tamâta uru kaveta nemi kâmba wa kondo kumbu tu sipanga mbâra-mbâra ndo. Miki katu vetâna mine ma ivetami kapanga ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Nga lâ miki ilomi, ande mâsi sakamao tava ilo-yosina ne mâsi nde ipipi ndo. ⁴⁰ Miki nde kapa ndo! Maro Kindeni iveta kekeleke rârani ikeno nia yo wa kekeleke rârani ikeno ilo tona. ⁴¹ Mine kala miki kalonjo nga; ambo miki ma kavilanzi sugorai tamwatanzi nana kekeleke kâ, ande vetâna mine ma itula pwataki tu miki kamo mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

⁴² Oyae, miki Parisai tamâta! Lâ zo ndia miki kagona kâi lau kiri-kiri nana iveta kâpwa mona-mona kâ, ande miki uru kao nînde lâ wâra sanao-sanao, aku wâra taitu-taitu kalua Maro Kindeni itogo patarawâna mine, aku nîne nde ara. Andeta miki ndandai kaveta kemi ara panzi tamâta nga, aku ndandai kao ilomi ndo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni nga. Ara nana miki ma kaveta vetâna ara njalajala nînde wa vetâna ara kiri-kiri pinde tona.

⁴³ Oyae, miki Parisai tamâta! Miki ilomi ndo tu ma kasanona tamâta naonzi lâ luma nana pasauja kâ ilo. Aku miki ilomi njalae tina tu kinzi tamâta ma simege njanami ku siporo ‘kari ara’ pami ikura nia nia. ⁴⁴ Oyae! Miki katogo kuru kinzi

sipakea lâ tâno ilo ku tamâta sizizâla ñana, kala soka kulu, kala iveta muso panzi.”

⁴⁵ Pananâña tamâta tonge ñana ñgua tukuña kâ nde ilonjo Yesu ne ñgua ñine, aku ipai Yesu tu, “Pananâña, lâ zo ñana noko kuporo ñgua mine panzi Parisai tamâta, ande noko kusowe ñgua saka-mao lâ maka tinima tona!” ⁴⁶ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Opopo, miki pananâña tamâta ñana ñgua tukuña kâ! Miki uru kanzuku mbwali malia ndo ku kao kâki tamâta kalanzi, aku kinzi simakâsa nâ ñana sikale kâ. Aña miki warakami ñandai kao mbalaumi ilâ ñana kasukanzi tu kakale malia ñinde ñga.

⁴⁷ Opopo! Miki timbumi mungâña uru sipunzi ñgua-tulâña tamâta pâta simâte lâ, andeta miki kaveta kuru nia sondo panzi ñgua-tulâña tamâta mungâña ñinde. ⁴⁸ Miki nemi vetâña ñine itula warakami ilomi pwataki tu miki ilomi ara nâ ñana vetâña ñinde miki timbumi siveta lâ. Kinzi munga sipunzi ñgua-tulâña tamâta pâta simâte, ñinennga miki kaveta kuru panzi tamâtani ndaina! ⁴⁹ Nanayoni, Maro Kindeni isama nemi vetâña ñine marumbu lâ, kala itula ne ilo-kalo ara pwataki ku iporo ñgua mine tu, ‘Naña ma aonzi nanengu ñgua-tulâña tamâta wa pâri-tamâta wa silâ panzi tamâta ñinde. Andeta kinzi ma sikai kazâña panzi nanengu tamâta pinde, aku ma sipunzi pinde pâta simâte.’ ⁵⁰ Mine kala kalonjo ñga; nia ndoyo, lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni ipulia tâno ipânga lâ, aku imâ lee ipânga lâ zo ñine, ande kinzi tamâta uru sipunzi ñgua-tulâña tamâta pâta simâte. Andeta Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia pa miki tamâta kala kamo lâ zo ñine nâ ñana kinzi tamâta ñinde rârâni nenzi vetâña soki ñinde. ⁵¹ Naña aporo ñana nia ndoyo, lâ zo ñinde Adam natu Abel imâte, aku imâ lee ipânga lâ Sakaria ne zo, inani ñgua-tulâña tamâta ñinde miki Juda tamâta kapu pâta imâte lâ patarawâña nia aña Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâña ngininzi. Naña apaimi tu Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia pa miki nâ

ñana ñgua-tulâña tamâta ñinde rârâni nenzi matera kâ.

⁵² Opopo, miki pananâña tamâta ñana ñgua tukuña kâ! Nzâla ñana ilo-kalo ara kâ ne ‘ki’, ande miki kasilikana kaika. Miki warakami tinimi pwâka tu kakai nzâla piti, aku miki kaponono nzâla ñananzi tamâta sitogo tu sikai nzâla ñinde piti kâ tona.”

⁵³ Yesu iporo ñgua ñine lâ, ñinennga ipile luma ñinde ku ilâ. Aku kinzi Parisai tamâta sitavanzi kinzi pananâña tamâta ñana ñgua tukuña kâ nde wisinzi nâna ñalae tina pa Yesu, aku simandi ñana sikasonja i kasonjâña kie-kie. ⁵⁴ Kinzi situ ma sitogo i ñana iporo ñgua pinde soki tâ, ñana ma sio i lâ ñgua nia.

12

Yesu iporo ñgua ñana kinzi Parisai tamâta nenzi mâsi lanjeña kâ

Matai 16:6-12, Malaka 8:14-21

¹ Kinzi tamâta rârâ ñinde, kamb-wañenzi tamâta-tamâta, ande simâ sipatingi nâ sio ngu lâ simandi. Ñinennga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki kapakatona sondo ñana kinzi Parisai tamâta nenzi ‘yisi’ kâ. Naña aporo ñana nenzi ñgua wa vetâña lanjeña ñinde. ² Ñgua wa vetâña ndia rârâni ikeno paveâña, ñinde Maro Kindeni ma itula pwataki ipânga nia yo. ³ Mao nâ, ñgua rârâni miki munga kaporo lâ nia ngane, ande kinzi tamâta ma silonjo ñinde pwataki. Aña ñgua rârâni miki munga kaporo mwasa nâ lâ luma ilo, ande miki ma kamandi luma kulu âta ku kaporo katula ñinde pwataki panzi tamâta silonjo.”

Kinda ma tamege ñana Maro Kindeni simbo nâ

⁴ Yesu iporo kilo panzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Ningu-nambwe wukale, naña apaimi tu miki ma karuru ñananzi tamâta ndimo, ñana tu kinzi sikura tu sipu miki karaemi nâ pâta kamâte. Andeta muli, kinzi ma sikura tu siveta vetâña tonge pami, ande tia ndo. ⁵ Mine nde miki ma kamege ñana ea, a? Ñine naña ma atula pami: miki ma kamege ñana Maro

Kindeni simbo nâ, nana tu i ne walo keno nana ipunzi tamâta pâta simâte, aku i ne walo keno nana itambiranzii silâ yââ njae ne mbââ ilo tona. Nana aporo mao nâ pami; miki ma kamege nana Maro Kindeni simbo nâ. ⁶ Miki kasama tu kinzi tamâta uru sikai mbumbu kiri-kiri rua nâ nana sikonzi sii kiri-kiri lima. Andeta Maro Kindeni ilo nananzi sii kiri-kiri taitu-taitu. ⁷ Mao nâ, i ilo nananzi sii; andeta i ilo ndo ikeno pa miki! Maro Kindeni isama miki kilalami sonde ndo, aku kulumu pwau napa ikeno kulumu, ande isama nje wa! Mine kala miki ma karuru ndimo.”

Mâsi nana tatula nenda kalo-tawana pwataki kâ

Matai 10:32

⁸ Yesu iporo kilo panzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Nana apaimi tu tamâta ea itula ne ilo-kalo pwataki lâ nia yo tu i kalo tawana nana, ande muli nana Tamâta Natu kala ma atula ngua pwataki lâ Maro Kindeni ne ajelo naonzi mine tu, ‘Tamâta nje nde nanengu tamâta’. ⁹ Anga tamâta ea itula ne ilo-kalo pwataki lâ nia yo tu i kalo tawana nana tia, ande muli nana kala ma atula ngua pwataki lâ Maro Kindeni ne ajelo naonzi mine tu, ‘Tamâta nje nde nanengu tamâta tia’. ¹⁰ Tamâta ea iporo ngua potomule pa Tamâta Natu, ande Maro Kindeni ikura tu izavaru i ne kiesaka nje piti. Anga tamâta ea iporo ngua pavaligija pa Koroani Sapâna, ande Maro Kindeni ma izavaru i ne kiesaka nje piti, ande tia.

¹¹ Lâ zo nana kinzi ma sio miki kalâ kamandi lâ tamâta njalala naonzi lâ ngua nia wa luma nana pasauna kâ ilo wa, ande miki ma kalomi loko ku karoto nana ngua kâ ndimo. ¹² Nana tu lâ zo ndainani nâ, Koroani Sapâna ma ipananami, aku ma itula ngua ndia pami tu ma katula kâ.”

Ngua tambirâna nana mbaliña warika ne ilo-kalo kapa

¹³ Tamâta tonge lâ ngu njalae nje nde iporo pa Yesu mine tu, “Panana, nana mama nde imâte lâ. Mine nde ano pano tu kupai nana tata tu ma iwae kelekele rârâni nje maka tamama ipile

keno, ku pinde ilua nana.” ¹⁴ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa ku ikasona tu, “Mana mana, a? Ea ipatea nana tu amo miki rua nemi ngua-samâna tamâta nana awae nemi kelekele pami, a?” ¹⁵ Njenga Yesu ipainzi tamâta rârâni lâ ngu nje mine tu, “Miki kapakatona warakami sonde nga. Tia ma ilomi yosi nana kakai tâno ne kelekele kie-kie lâ tinimi. Ambo tu miki warakami nemi kelekele rârâ nje keno pami, ande nje ikura tu ivilami nana kamo ara kâ, ande tia.”

¹⁶ Njenga Yesu itambira ngua panzi mine tu, “Mbaliña warika tonge ne tâno ilo nde kâpwa maria ndo. ¹⁷ Mine kala i tamwata ilo patea tu, ‘Ayo, ma nje nde nana ma aveta mana. Nanengu luma ara tonge nana agona kâpwa rârâni lâ ilo kâ, ande tia. ¹⁸ Ara, nana ma asapira nanengu luma nana kâpwa kâ rârâni, aku ma napa luma njalala pinde. Njenga nana ma agona kângu “wit” wa kaniña kie-kie rârâni lâ luma nje ilonzi. ¹⁹ Njenga ma aporo pa warakângu mine tu, ‘Asole, kala nje nanengu kelekele rârâni nana mbwera rârâ kâ nde keno nia nia nâ. Kala nje nde nana ma apwarea, ku ma aveta kâpana ku aka wa anu wa, ma andeka mine ku amo nâ.’ ²⁰ Andeta Maro Kindeni ipai tamâta nje tu, ‘Noko ne ilo-kalo nde kapa ndo! Kala ma mbo nje nâ noko ma kumâte. Njenga kelekele rârâni nje noko ku ikeno nia nia lâ, ande ea ma ikai, a?’ ”

²¹ Yesu iporo ngua nje lâ, njenga iporo mine tu, “Vetâna mine ma ipânga panzi tamâta ea sigona nenzi kelekele rârâ ikeno pa warakanzi nâ, ku sisilikana nenzi mbaliña nana Maro Kindeni.”

Yesu itula ngua nana kalonda loko wa ilonda pangereña wa

Matai 6:25-34

²² Njenga Yesu iporo kilo panzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Mine kala nana apaimi tu miki ma ilomi rârâ nana nemi via kâ ku kaporo tu, ‘Maka ma kaka kâpwa ndia’, mine ndimo. Aku miki ma ilomi rârâ nana karaemi ku kaporo tu, ‘Maka ma kasawa pasawana ndia’, mine ndimo.

²³ Nana tu nemi via nde ipole kâpwa, anġa warakami karaemi nde ipole pasawaġa. ²⁴ Miki kalomi ngere sondu nġanzi sii ġâġâ kâ. Kinzi sii nġinde uru sipau kaniġa vâsa ku sigona kâpwa kanaġo, ande tia. Aku nenzi luma nana kâpwa gonâġa kâ keno, ande tia. Taitu Maro Kindeni uru kâpwa ilanzi sii ikura zo zo. Anġa i ne romboġa pa miki tamâta nde nġalae tina, ipole ne romboġa panzi sii. ²⁵ Anġa noko ea ilo nana ne via kâ, kala pwura tu kusenġe zo kiri-mwata tonġe pa zo nġine noko kumo via lâ tâno kulu, a? Tia ndo kanaġo. ²⁶ Ambo miki kakura tia nana kaveta kelekele kiri-mwata mine, ande nana sâ kâ nġa ilomi nġalae tina nana kelekele pinde kâ, a?

²⁷ Miki kalomi ngere sondu nġanzi mâle uru sipânġa lâ tâno ilo. Kinzi simakâsa koġa nana sipânġa nġalanġala, ande tia, aku uru sisuta warakanzi nenzi pasawaġa nġinde, nde tia. Ambo taitu naġa apaimi tu mâle ne singâra nde ara ndo, ipole timbunda Koipu Nġalae Solomon ne singâra arara râranġi. ²⁸ Unza nġinde ipânġa tâno ilo lâ nġine kari, ande wurita nâ kinzi tamâta ma silamo ku sirumbia lâ yââ ilo. Opopo, Maro Kindeni io singâra ara ndo lâ unza kaa nâ nġinde tini; mine kala i ma ikatona miki nana pasawaġa tona. Miki nemi kalo-tawana nde mota mwata nâ! ²⁹ Mine nde miki ma ilomi malia ku kalomi loko tu, 'Maka ma kaka kâpwa ndia wa kanu lââ ndia wa', mine ndimo. ³⁰ Nana tu kinzi tinikoa uru kalonzi loko ku simo siroto nana kelekele nġinde kâ. Ambo taitu miki tamami Maro Kindeni isama tu kelekele kie-kie râranġi nġinde nde keno pami tia. ³¹ Mine kala miki ma kao ilomi ndo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni tu ikai maro pami. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma irombo miki nana kelekele nġinde ikeno pami tia."

Yesu itula nġua nana mbaliġa gonâġa kâ

³² Yesu iporo panzi ne pâri-tamâta kilo mine tu, "Nanenġu 'lama' nġu kiri-mwata, miki ma karuru ndimo, nana tu tamami Maro Kindeni ilo pateo tu ma ikai Maro pami. ³³ Mine nde ara nana

miki ma kao nemi kelekele râranġi ilâ panzi tamâta tu siko, aku mbumbu nġinde kalanzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Aku kalomi tawana tu Maro Kindeni igona kelekele ara ndo pami ikeno lâ samba ilo. Kelekele arara râranġi ikeno samba ilo nġinde nde nana marumbu ku nao tia kâ, ande tia. Lâ samba ilo, kinzi panawe tamwatanzi sikura tu sipanâwe, ande tia, aku nzirika sikura tu siyaula kelekele kâ, ande tia. ³⁴ Miki kaloġo nġa; lâ nia ndia nemi mbaliġa arara ikeno, ande miki ma ilomi ndo keno pa nia nġinde nâ."

Yesu itambira nġua nġanzi wurâta tamâta ara uru sio tininzi ku simo nâ

Matai 24:37-25:30

³⁵ Yesu iporo kilo ku itambira nġua mine tu, "Ara nana miki ma kapita nemi lalava ku kasulu nemi sinâla, aku kao tinimi ku kamo nâ. ³⁶ Ara nana miki ma kamo katogonzi wurâta tamâta uru sio tininzi nana nenzi tamâta nġalae kâ. Ambo tamâta nġalae nġinde imo waiġa pakâenġa ne kâġa-nuġa lee, nġinenġa itaulo imâ kilo ku ipitikina nzâla, ande ara nana kinzi ma sikai nzâla piti walele nâ papa. ³⁷ Ambo tamâta nġalae itaulo imâ kilo, aku imoranzi ne wurâta tamâta sikeno tia, aku sio tininzi nana ku simo nâ, ande kinzi wurâta tamâta nġinde ma sindeka nâ. Naġa aporo mao nâ pami; tamâta nġalae nġinde tamwata ma ipita lalava nana wurâta kâ, nġinenġa ma ipainzi ne wurâta tamâta tu simâ sisanġona kâġa-nuġa ne peke tini laiti. Nġinenġa i tamwata ma isu kâpwa panzi. ³⁸ Mao nâ, ambo tamâta nġalae itaulo imâ lâ mbo nġini-nġini tâku mbwale-mbwale tâ, aku imoranzi ne wurâta tamâta sika mâsa simo mine, ande kinzi wurâta tamâta nġinde ma sindeka nâ. ³⁹ Miki kalomi ngere sondu nana nġine kâ: ambo luma warika tonġe ma isama munġa lâ tu kari tai nġapia lâ mbo ma panawe tamâta imâ, ande i ma ika mâsa, nana panawe tamâta ma ikura tu ipu luma pwataki ku imâ ilo kâ, ande tia. ⁴⁰ Aku miki kala ma kao tinimi mine ku kamo nâ, nana tu muli, lâ zo tonġe miki ilomi tu naġa ma amâ tia, ande lâ zoni ndaina nâ naġa Tamâta Natu ma ataulo amâ kilo."

Ngua tambirânga njananzi wurâta tamâta rua, tonje ara, nga tonje sakamao

⁴¹ Petero nde ikasonja Yesu mine tu, “Maro Njalae, tiambo noko kuporo ngua tambirânga ninde iyoke maka nâ, tiya?, noko kuporo ilâ panzi tamâta rârâni.”

⁴² Ninennga Maro Njalae iporo taulo tu, “Ambo wurâta tamâta tonje nde tamâta ara, nana tu i uru iveta ikura ne koipu kawa ngua mine, aku i ne ilo-kalo nde sonde, ande i ne koipu ma ipatea tamâta ninde tu ipânga tamâta mbâna-mbâna nana ikatonanzi ne wurâta tamâta pinde wa kâpwa ilanzi wa. ⁴³ Ambo tu koipu ninde ma ilâ pa nia malawae tonje, ninennga itaulo imâ kilo ku imora wurâta tamâta ninde iveta ne wurâta ara mine nâ, ande wurâta tamâta ninde ma indeka nâ. ⁴⁴ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; koipu ninde ma ipatea wurâta tamâta ninde tu ikai poe pa i ne kelekele rârâni. ⁴⁵ Andeta kalonjo nga; ambo wurâta tamâta mbwananânga ninde iporo lâ ilo tu, ‘Aaa, nanengu koipu ma imo songo, ma itaulo imâ walele tia’, ninennga ikai wurâta nana ipunzi wurâta tamâta pinde kâ, aku ikâ kâpwa njalae tina wa inu lââ kaika rârâ ku idauda wa; ⁴⁶ ambo mine, ninennga koipu ma itaulo imâ lâ zo tonje wurâta tamâta ninde nandai isama ku io tini nana nga, aku koipu ma izavaru wurâta tamâta ninde ndo, ku ma io i ilâ pa nia ninde kinzi tinikoa uru simo.

⁴⁷ Ambo wurâta tamâta tonje isama nana koipu ne ilo-kalo wa ne pateânga wa, andeta i nandai io tini nana ku iveta ikura pateânga ninde nga, ande koipu ma ipu wurâta tamâta ninde pâta. ⁴⁸ Andeta kalonjo nga; ambo wurâta tamâta tonje isama koipu ne pateânga ninde tia, kala iveta vetânga soki pinde ikura i tamwata nâ ne ilo-kalo, ande koipu ma ipu i mwasa nâ. Nana tu tamâta ea Maro Kindeni kelekele rârâ ilua, ande tamâta ninde kala ma itu nana kelekele rârâ mine nâ. Aku tamâta ea Maro Kindeni kelekele rârâ ilua tu ikatona kâ, ande i ma ilea kaika pa tamâta ninde ne wurâta.”

Yesu imâ nana ionzi tamâta simo

pwapwataki

⁴⁹ Yesu iporo panzi ne pâri-tamâta kilo tu, “Naja amâ nana atambira yââ lâ tâno kulu, aku ilongu ndo tu yââ ninde ma mela-mela walele nâ. ⁵⁰ Naja ma muli akai lââ-liliņa mâsi tonje, aku ma ilongu malia ndo lee ikura lâ zo ninde naja akai lââ-liliņa ninde marumbu lâ. ⁵¹ Ambo miki ilomi pateka tu naja amâ nana apupu paraņa rârâni lâ tâno kulu, ande miki ma ilomi mine ndimo. Naja apaimi tu naja amâ nana aonzi tamâta simo pwapwataki. ⁵² Lâ zo njine wa zo muli-muli wa, ambo tamâta kambwanenji lima simo lâ seenzi taitu, ande kinzi ma sipwa pwataki simo piti piti. Kinzi nato ma sikai kazânga panzi rua, aku rua kala ma sikai kazânga panzi nato. ⁵³ Kinzi ma sipwa pwataki mine; tamâne ma ikai kazânga pa natu tamâne, anga natu tamâne kala ma ikai kazânga pa tama. Aku taine ma ikai kazânga pa natu taine, anga natu taine kala ma ikai kazânga pa tina. Aku tamâta tonje tina ma ikai kazânga pa tamâta ninde kaiwa taine, anga taine ninde kala ma ikai kazânga pa lawa taine.”

Kinzi sizizâla nana vetânga ma muli ipânga

⁵⁴ Yesu iporo ngua njine panzi ne pâri-tamâta marumbu lâ, ninennga ipainzi tamâta ngu njalae tu, “Ambo miki kamora take-take ipânga pa wâra kâ, ande walele nâ miki uru kaporo tu, ‘Karâzi nana imâ kâ’. Aku mao nâ, karâzi imâ kala imbe ndue. ⁵⁵ Aku mine nâ, ambo miki kamora mbwera tu iyoka kaika, ande miki uru kaporo tu, ‘Njine ma kari ne zo’. Aku mao nâ, kari njalae ipânga. ⁵⁶ Opopo, miki kawami kaporo ngua kie tonje, anga ilomi nde keno piti ndo! Miki uru kamora tâno wa samba ne mâsi kilala mine, aku kapatea sonde. Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga miki kazizâla nana vetânga rârâni kala ipânga lâ zo njine, a?”

Ngua tambirânga nana pareņa-nia kâ

⁵⁷ Yesu iporo kilo mine tu, “Ara nana miki warakami ma ilomi ipatea sonde nana vetânga ara wa vetânga soki wa.

⁵⁸ Ambo tamâta tonje isowe ngua lâ noko

tini, aku miki rua koka nzâla kalâ pa ngua nia, ande ara nana noko ma kuveta ngua rârâni ninde sonde kuku i walele nâ. Tia ma tamâta ninde io noko lâ ngua-samâna tamwata mbau ilo, kala i ma iono lâ kinzi sambara mbaunzi ilo, ninennga kinzi ma siono lâ luma sakamao ilo. ⁵⁹ Naña apaino tu noko ma kumo luma sakamao ilo lee ikura noko kupare mbuku rârâni kinzi munga sipatea pano ninde marumbu lâ.”

13

Ambo tamâta ipalele ilo kalo tia, ande i ma imâte

¹ Yesu iporo itula ngua nîne marumbu lâ, ninennga kinzi tamâta pinde simâ sitapâri papa njanzi Galilaya tamâta pinde. Kinzi Galilaya tamâta ninde munga simo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna ilo nana siveta nenzi patarawâna kâ, andeta Rom nenzi koipu Pilata nde isupwanzi ne zugu tamâta silâ panzi, aku sipunzi pâta simâte lâ. Aku kinzi warakanzi seenzi kala ipagema kuku simbi nana patarawâna kâ seenzi.

² Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Tiambo miki ilomi pateo tu kinzi Galilaya tamâta ninde nenzi kiesaka nde nalaie tina, ipole kinzi Galilaya tamâta rârâni nenzi kiesaka, aku nana duvi nîne kâ malia ninde ipânga panzi, a? ³ Tia ndo kanao! Naña aporo mao nâ pami; ambo miki ma kapalele ilomi kalomi tia, ande miki rârâni kala ma kamâte! ⁴ Anga mana mana njanzi tamâta sanao kanaonzi lima kanao nato ninde simo Siloam lawea, kinzi ninde munga luma luan-dondo nalaie saputi ndue kulunzi ku ipunzi pâta sipamateteu. Tiambo miki ilomi pateo tu kinzi ninde nde nenzi soki nalaie tina, ipole kinzi tamâta rârâni lâ Jerusalem lawea nenzi soki, aku nana duvi nîne kâ malia ninde ipânga panzi, a? ⁵ Tia ndo kanao! Naña aporo mao nâ pami; ambo miki ma kapalele ilomi kalomi tia, ande miki rârâni kala ma kamâte!”

Ngua tambirâna nana kâi ipula kanao tia

⁶ Ninennga Yesu iporo ngua tambirâna mine tu, “Tamâta tonge ipau kâi ‘fik’ kapula lâ ne tâno waini kâ ilo, aku muli, ninennga ilâ pa tâno ninde nana ikai ‘fik’ kanao kâ. Andeta kâi ninde ipula kanao tonge tia. ⁷ Mine kala tâno warika ilâ pa ne wurâta tamâta ninde uru ikatona ne tâno, aku ipai tu, ‘Kulono nga; ikura mbwera nato lâ, ande naña uru amâ pa kâi nîne tu akai kanao, andeta ipula kanao tonge tia. Mine kala noko ma kuso kâi nîne piti lâ. Nana sâ kâ nga iyaula tâno lona koa tia nâ, a?’ ⁸ Andeta wurâta tamâta nde ipai tu, ‘Tamâta Nalae, kupile imandi mbwera taitu nâ kilo. Naña ma asau tâno ara tava ngoa take lâ kâi warika tini. ⁹ Ambo tu kâi nîne ma ipula kanao lâ mbwera muli, ande ara ndo. Ambo tu ipula kanao tia, ninennga noko kumâ ku kuso piti lâ.’” Yesu iporo ngua tambirâna mine.

Yesu iveta taine tonge tini ara kilo lâ pwareâna ne zo sapâna

¹⁰ Lâ Juda nenzi pwareâna ne zo sapâna tonge, Yesu nde imo ipanananzi tamâta lâ luma nana pasaua kâ ilo. ¹¹ Aku taine tonge imo ndaina tona, koroani saka tonge ipakâe kuku ku iveta pukona lâ i tini ikura mbwera sanao kanao lima kanao nato lâ. Mine kala taine ninde kumbu tuka nde mwangi ndo lâ, ikura nana imandi sonde kâ, ande tia. ¹² Yesu nde mata ilâ imora taine ninde, ku isarâwa papa tu imâ. Ninennga ipai tu, “Taine, naña azavaru noko ne pukona piti lâ tini.” ¹³ Yesu iporo mine lâ, ninennga io mbau lâ taine ninde kulu, aku walele nâ taine kumbu tuka ipânga sonde kilo, aku imandi sonde. Aku imo ipanea Maro Kindeni.

¹⁴ Anga luma nana pasaua kâ ninde ne katonâna tamâta nde wisi nâna, nana tu Yesu iveta taine ninde tini ara lâ pwareâna ne zo sapâna. Mine kala katonâna nde iporo kawa kâki panzi tamâta mine tu, “Zo lima kanao taitu nde zo nana taveta wurâta kâ. Ambo miki ilomi pa tamâta tonge tu ma izavaru nemi pukona piti lâ tinimi, ande ara nana miki ma kamâ lâ wurâta ne zo. Andeta

miki ma kaveta mine lâ pwareânga ne zo sapânga ndimo!” ¹⁵ Andeta Yesu itu lâ i kawa tu, “Opopo, miki kawami nde kaporo ngua kie tonje, anga ilomi nde keno piti ndo! Ikura zo sapânga rârâni, miki rârâni uru kalâ pa ngoa nalanjala nenzi luma, nana kayautenzi nemi ‘bulmakao’ wa nemi ‘donki’ wa, aku kakainzi kalâ nana sinu lââ kê. ¹⁶ Anga taine njine nde timbunda Abraham ne vâsa, andeta Sadana nanayoni ipaipa kuku i lee ikura mbwera saŋao kanaŋo lima kanaŋo nato lâ. Mine kala ara nana nana ayaute i piti lâ Sadana mbau ilo lâ pwareânga ne zo sapânga!”

¹⁷ Yesu ne kazânga tamâta nde siloŋo i ne ngua njine, aku mainzi pâta kanaŋo. Anga kinzi tamâta rârâni nde sindeka pâta nana mâsi ara rârâni Yesu iveta njinde.

Ngua tambirânga nana kaniŋa “mastet” vâsa kê

Matai 13:31-32, Malaka 4:30-32

¹⁸ Njineŋa Yesu iporo kilo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kê nde itogo sâ. Nana ma aporo ngua tambirânga mana. ¹⁹ Njinde nde itogo kaniŋa ‘mastet’ vâsa tonje. Tamâta tonje ikai ‘mastet’ vâsa tonje ku ilâ ipau lâ ne tâno ilo. Aku muli nga kaniŋa njinde ipânga nalaie itogo kê mine, aku kinzi sii kie-kie uru sipagona simâ sisaŋona ne laka kulu.”

Ngua tambirânga nana “yisi” kê

²⁰ Yesu iporo ngua kilo mine tu, “Nana ma aporo ngua tambirânga mana nana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kê. ²¹ Njinde nde itogo ‘yisi’ taine tonje ikai ku igema tona puroŋa ne kulo nalaie tonje. Igema lee, njineŋa puroŋa njinde ndoni ipondi kêki.”

Ngua tambirânga nana luma ne nzâla mota kê

²² Yesu nde iyoka nzâla nana ikâki ilâ pa Jerusalem kê. Aku ilâ lawea kiri-kiri ilo wa lawea nalanjala ilo nana ipanananzi tamâta kê. ²³ Ande tamâta tonje ikasoŋa i mine tu, “Tamâta Nalaie, tiambo Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi tamâta pinde nâ piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao

ilanzi, tiya?” Njineŋa Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku itambira ngua mine tu, ²⁴ “Ara nana miki ma kamakâsa nalaie nana kakai nzâla mota piti kalâ luma ilo. Nana apaimi tu kinzi tamâta rârâ ma situ sikai nzâla mota piti silâ luma ilo, andeta ma sikura tia. ²⁵ Aku lâ zo muli, luma warika ma imandi ku isae luma ne nzâla giri lâ. Njineŋa miki pinde ma kamâ kamandi nzâla tini, aku ma kapitikina nzâla ku kasarâwa tu, ‘Tamâta Nalaie, pwai nzâla piti pama nga!’ Andeta i ma iporo taulo pami tu, ‘Nana azizâla nanami. Miki nde koka pa sinia kamâ, a?’

²⁶ Njineŋa miki ma kapai tu, ‘Wa, maka munga kaka wa kanu kuku noko ma, aku noko munga kumandi nginima ku kupananama.’ ²⁷ Andeta i ma ipaimi tu, ‘Nana azizâla nanami. Miki nde koka pa sinia kamâ, a? Miki nde tamâta nana kaveta kiesaka kê! Miki rârâni kakâwa kalâ!’

²⁸ Lâ zo njinde, miki ma kamoranzi timbunda Abraham nga Isaka nga Yakopu sitavanzi ngua-tulânga tamâta rârâni, kinzi njinde ma simo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo. Anga miki warakami, ande Maro Kindeni ma injarami kamo niaka. Mine kala miki ma kata pâta ku njomi giri lâ. ²⁹ Nana tu lâ zo nana Maro Kindeni ma iveta kênga-nuŋa nalaie tina panzi tamâta njinde i uru ikai maro panzi, ande kinzi tamâta ma soka pa tâno ndoni simâ sisaŋona nana sika kê. ³⁰ Aku kaloŋo nga; kinzi tamâta kala zo njine simo tamâta nalanjala, ande muli ma simo tamâta kaa nâ. Anga kinzi tamâta kala zo njine simo tamâta kaa nâ, ande muli ma simo tamâta nalanjala.”

Yesu kalo sukânga nananzi tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea

Matai 23:37-39, Luka 19:41-44

³¹ Lâ zo ndainani nâ, kinzi Parisai tamâta pinde nde simâ pa Yesu ku sipai tu, “Koipu Nalaie Herot itu ma isupwanzi tamâta pinde nana sipu noko pâta kumâte kê. Mine nde ara nana noko ma kupile lawea njine ku kulâ pa nia pinde.” ³² Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Tamâta njinde nde itogo mbwâmbwa

saka mine! Miki kalâ ku kapai i mine tu, 'Kuloŋo; kari ŋine wa mbwale wa, ande naŋa ma asokinzi koroani saka piti wa avetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara wa. Anja ma mbwale mauru, ŋinenja naŋa ma apânja lâ keri, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa mine.' ³³ Mao nâ, kari ŋine wa mbwale wa mbwale mauru wa, ande naŋa ma ayoka alâ. Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta uru sipunzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta simâte lâ Jerusalem lawea nâ; kinzi uru siveta mine lâ lawea tonje, ande tia.

³⁴ O, Jerusalem, Jerusalem, miki kakai kazâŋa panzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta kala kapunzi pâta simâte. Mao nâ, miki uru kakainzi tamâta ŋinde Maro Kindeni isupwanzi simâ pami, aku mira nâ kasianzi pâta simâte. Ikura zo zo naŋa atu agogorami itogo tatareko tina igogoranzi natu simâ taitu ku isupinanzi lâ mbani kalo mine. Andeta miki tinimi pwâka. ³⁵ Mine kala kaloŋo ŋga; Maro Kindeni nde ipile nemi luma sapâŋa ku ilâ lâ, kala luma sapâŋa ikeno ilo kaa nâ. Naŋa apaimi tu miki ma kamora naŋa kilo tia lee, ikura lâ zo muli ŋinde miki ma kaporo tu, 'Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pa koipu ŋalae ŋine ikai i ndamwa kala imâ!' "

14

Yesu iveta tamâta tonje, i munja tini poa, ande ipânja ara kilo

Matai 12:9-13

¹ Lâ Juda nenzi pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa tonje, Yesu ilâ Parisai tamâta mbwananâŋa tonje ne luma ilo tu ika kuku. Aku kinzi tamâta pinde simo ŋinde tona, aku sio kaika ŋana Yesu tu ma iveta vetâŋa soki tâ. ² Aku tamâta tonje, i tini poa ndo, ande isanona Yesu nao. ³ Yesu mata ilâ imora tamâta ŋinde, ŋinenja ikasonjanzi Parisai tamâta wa kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa kâ mine tu, "Tiambo Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa isâu pa kinda tu ma taveta pukonja tamâta tini ara kilo lâ pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa, tiya?" ⁴ Andeta kinzi siporo ŋgua tonje lâ Yesu kawa nde tia, kawanzi buu nâ. Mine kala Yesu mbau ilâ itaŋo tamâta ŋinde tini,

aku iveta i tini ara kilo. Iveta mine lâ, ŋinenja io tamâta ŋinde ilâ pa nia yo.

⁵ ŋinenja Yesu ikasonjanzi tu, "Lâ pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa, ambo miki nawalami tamâta tonje i natu tâku ne bulmakao ma pata indue ilâ mbââ tonje ilo, ande tamâta ŋinde ma walele nâ itapa i kâki imâ, tiya?" ⁶ Andeta nenzi ŋgua tonje ŋana situ kilo lâ Yesu kawa kâ, ande tia.

Yesu iporo ŋana tamâta ipatawa tamwata tini

⁷ Aku Yesu mata ilâ imoranzi tamâta pinde simâ ŋana sika kâpwa lâ Parisai tamâta ŋinde ne luma, andeta kinzi simunja simâ sipatingi ŋana sikai sanonâŋa nia ara kâ. Mine kala Yesu itambira ŋgua panzi mine tu, ⁸ "Ambo tamâta tonje isarâwa pano tu kulâ ŋana kuka lâ i ne waiŋa pakâeŋa kâ, ande noko ma kulâ kusanona sanonâŋa nia ara ŋinde ikeno tamâta naonzi ndimo. Tiambo kinzi munja sipatea sanonâŋa nia ŋinde pa tamâta ŋalae tonje tâ. ⁹ Ambo mine, ande luma warika munja isarâwa pa miki rua tu kamâ ŋinde, ande ma imâ ku ma ipaino tu, 'Noko sanonâŋa nia ara ŋine kulua tamâta ŋai'. ŋinenja noko ma mai pâta, ku ma kutaulo kulâ kusanona tamâta râranî mulinzi. ¹⁰ Kuloŋo ŋga; ambo tamâta tonje isarâwa pano tu kumâ ŋana kuka lâ i ne waiŋa pakâeŋa kâ, ande ara ŋana noko ma kulâ kusanona muli mao. Ambo kuveta mine, ande luma warika ŋinde ma imâ ku ipaino tu, 'Ningunambwe, noko kumâ pwai nia ara tonje, aku kusanona tamâta naonzi.' Ambo iveta mine, ande kinzi tamâta râranî kala sika kuno ŋinde ma simege ŋanano ku ilonzi ara pano. ¹¹ ŋana tu tamâta ea uru ipasuka tamwata ŋa kâki, ande Maro Kindeni ma itawa tamâta ŋinde ŋa ndue ndo. Anja tamâta ea uru ipatawa tamwata ŋa, ande Maro Kindeni ma isuka tamâta ŋinde ŋa ipânja ŋalae."

Ara ŋana kinda ma taveta kenda ara panzi sugorai tamwatanzi

¹² ŋinenja Yesu iporo pa Parisai tamâta ŋinde, ina kala munja isarâwa

papa tu imâ ika kuku. Yesu ipai tu, “Ambo noko ilo pateka tu ma kuveta waiŋa tonje lâ kari tâku mbo tâ, ande noko ma kusarâwa panzi ne mete wa mota-ŋala wa noko see taitu wa kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi tu ma kinzi nâ simâ, mine ndimo. Tia ma muli kinzi kala ma siveta waiŋa tonje, aku ma sisarâwa pa noko tu kulâ kuka kâpwa lâ nenzi luma mine nâ. Mine nde kinzi ma sikatu noko ne vetâŋa ara ŋinde pano, andeta Maro Kindeni ma ikatu ŋinde pano, ande tia. ¹³ Noko ma kusarâwa panzi tamâta mine tu ma kinzi nâ simâ, mine ndimo. Ambo noko ilo pateka tu ma kuveta waiŋa ŋalae tonje, ande ara ŋana noko ma kusarâwa panzi sugorai tamwatanzi, sitavanzi kinzi tamâta tininzi pââsââ wa kenzi sakamao wa matanzi leva-leva wa, tu ma simâ sika kâpwa ŋinde. ¹⁴ Kinzi tamâta mine nde sikura ŋana sikatu noko ne vetâŋa ara ŋinde pano, ande tia. Ambo noko kuveta mine, ande kundeka, ŋana tu muli, lâ zo ŋana kinzi tamâta kala simo sonde lâ Maro Kindeni nao ŋinde ma simandi lâ mateŋa nianzi simo vianzi kilo, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikatu noko ne vetâŋa ara ŋinde pano.”

Ŋgua tambirâŋa ŋana kâŋa-nuŋa ŋalae kâ

Matai 22:1-14

¹⁵ Kinzi tamâta kala sisarâwa sika kuku Yesu ŋinde nawalanzi tamâta tonje nde ilonjo ŋgua ŋinde, ŋinenŋa iporo pa Yesu mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe ikeno panzi tamâta ŋinde ma sisarâwa sika lâ i ne waiŋa ŋalae, lâ zo muli ŋinde i ma ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ.”

¹⁶ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa ku itambira ŋgua mine tu, “Tamâta tonje ilo pateka tu ma iveta kâŋa-nuŋa ŋalae, aku isarâwa panzi tamâta râra tu simâ sika. ¹⁷ Waiŋa ŋinde ne zo ŋga ipânŋa lâ, ŋinenŋa tamâta ŋinde isupwa ne wurâta tamâta tonje tu ilâ imoranzî tamâta muŋga mbo isarâwa panzi tu simâ ŋinde. Ŋinenŋa wurâta tamâta ŋinde ilâ ku iporo panzi tamâta ŋinde taitu-taitu mine tu, ‘Noko kumâ ŋga; kâpwa râra nde vetâŋa marumbu lâ’. ¹⁸ Andeta kinzi tamâta ŋinde râra nde siporo taulo tu ma simâ

tia. Tonje nde ipai tu, ‘Nana muŋga nâ ako tâno tonje, aku ilonjo tu alâ amora. O, nana akura tu amâ tia.’ ¹⁹ Anŋa tonje kala iporo tu, ‘Nana muŋga nâ akonzi bulmakao sanao ŋana siveta wurâta kâ, aku ilonjo tu alâ atogonzi. O, nana akura tu amâ tia.’ ²⁰ Anŋa tonje kala iporo tu, ‘Nana muŋga nâ akâe kaiwânŋu taine. Mine kala nana akura tu amâ tia.’

²¹ Ŋinenŋa wurâta tamâta ŋinde ikai nenzi ŋgua ku itaulo imâ itapâri pa ne tamâta ŋalae. Tamâta ŋalae nde ilonjo ŋgua lâ, aku i wisi nâna ŋalae tina. Ŋinenŋa iporo pa ne wurâta tamâta kilo mine tu, ‘Noko walele nâ kulâ pa lawea ŋine ne nzâla ŋalanala râra ni wa nzâla kiri-kiri râra ni wa, aku pwainzi sugorai tamwatanzi, sitavanzi kinzi tamâta tininzi pââsââ wa matanzi leva-leva wa kenzi sakamao wa, pwainzi tamâta mine tu simâ ŋana sika kâpwa ŋine kâ.’

²² Wurâta tamâta nde iveta mine lâ, ŋinenŋa itaulo ku ipai tu, ‘Tamâta ŋalae, nana aveta ikura noko kawa ŋgua mine, andeta luma ilo ŋandai pipi yo.’

²³ Ande tamâta ŋalae ipai ne wurâta tamâta mine tu, ‘Noko kupile lawea ŋalae, aku kulâ pa nia ŋgaŋe-ŋgaŋe. Kumandi lâ nzâla wa tâno râra ni keno ŋinde, aku kuporo kaika panzi tamâta simo ŋinde tu ma simâ nanenŋu luma ilo, ŋana nanenŋu luma ma ilo pipi ndo.

²⁴ Nana apaino tu tamâta râra ni ŋinde nana muŋga asarâwa panzi tu simâ, ande kinzi ŋinde ma sikura tu sika nanenŋu waiŋa ŋalae ŋine ne kâpwa tini mwata nâ, ande ma tia.’ ”

Kinda ma kalonda ŋgere sonde muŋga lâ, ŋinenŋa taponi muli pa Yesu

Matai 10:37-39

²⁵ Kinzi tamâta ŋu ŋalae nde soka kuku Yesu silâ. Ŋinenŋa Yesu imandi ku ipupulia lâ, aku ipainzi tu, ²⁶ “Ambo tamâta tonje itu ipono muli pa nana, andeta i ilo ŋalae kôŋa ŋananzi tina-tama wa kaiwa-natu wa tai-tua wa mwane wa i tamwata ne via wa, ande i ma ikura ŋana imo nanenŋu tamâta, ande tia. ²⁷ Aku tamâta ea tini pwâka tu ikale ne kâi popole ku iyoka nana muliŋu, ande i ma ikura tu imo nanenŋu tamâta, ande tia.

²⁸ Ambo nawalami tamâta tonge ilo tu ma ipa luma wasaseki, ande ara nana i ma isanona munga lâ nga, ku ma kalo ngere sonde tu i ma itambira mbumbu nopia nana ipa luma ninde kâ. Ambo iveta mine, ande ma isama tu i ne mbaliŋa ikura nana ipa luma ninde marumbu lâ tâku tia tâku. ²⁹ Ambo iveta mine munga tia, aku ingunu luma ne ngunu-ngunu nâ, andeta muli ikura nana ipa luma ninde marumbu tia, ande kinzi tamâta rârâni ma simora, ku ma siporo ngua pavaligiŋa papa. ³⁰ Kinzi ma siveta 'a' papa ku ma siporo tu, 'Ayo, tamâta nai ingunu sâmbwe lâ, andeta ikura nana ipa luma marumbu kâ, ande tia.'

³¹ Aku mine nâ, ambo koipu njae tonge ilo tu ilâ ipara kuku koipu njae tonge, ande ara nana i ma isanona munga lâ nga, aku ma kalo ngere sonde nana paraŋa ninde kâ. Ninenŋa i ma isama tu i ne zugu tamâta ngu sanao ma sikura tu sinjaranzi koipu njae tonge ne zugu tamâta ngu kambwanenŋi tamâta taitu tâku tia tâku. ³² Ambo i ilo patea tu kinzi sikura tu sinjaranzi tia, ande lâ zo nana i ne kazâŋa tamâta simo malawae yo, ande i ma ionzi tamâta pinde silâ panzi ku ma siporo tu, 'Maka iloma tu kapara kumi tia. Mine kala maka ma kaveta mana nga ma kamo miki nemi mete.' ³³ Aku mine nâ, ambo noko tamâta tonge tini pwâka tu kupu muli pa ne kelekele rârâni, ande noko pwura nana kumo nanenŋu tamâta, ande tia."

Ngua tambirâŋa nana tâi ne makisa marumbu

Matai 5:13, Malaka 9:50

³⁴ Yesu iporo ngua kilo mine tu, "Tâi nde kelekele ara nâ. Andeta kaloŋo nga; ambo tâi ne makisa marumbu lâ, ande vetâŋa tonge keno nana kinzi tamâta ma siveta ne makisa ipânŋa kilo kâ, ande tia. ³⁵ Ambo tâi ne makisa marumbu lâ, ande ikura nana ivila kaniŋa tu ipânŋa ara lâ tâno ilo, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, ambo kinda takai tâi ne makisa marumbu lâ ninde ku tagema tava ngoa take ku tao lâ tâno ilo, ande ninde ikura tu ivila kaniŋa ipânŋa ara kâ, ande tia. Kinda uru takai tâi kaŋa mine ku tatambira kaa nâ. Ambo

miki tanjami keno, ande kaloŋo ngua nine sonde."

15

Ngua tambirâŋa nana "lama" tonge nao tia lâ

¹ Kinzi tamâta sakamao pinde uru siveta wurâta pa Rom nana mbumbu kaiŋa kâ, sitavanzi kiesaka tamwatanzi pinde, ande simâ simo Yesu tini laiti nana siloŋo i ne ngua kâ.

² Mine kala kinzi Parisai tamâta nga kinzi pananâŋa tamâta nana ngua tukuŋa kâ nde siporo ngua nâna lâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi tu, "Opopo, tamâta nine iveta mete kunzi kiesaka tamwatanzi, aku ika kâpwa kunzi tona!"

³ Mine kala Yesu iporo ngua tambirâŋa panzi mine tu, ⁴ "Ambo nawalami tamâta tonge i ne 'lama' kambwanenŋi tamâta njae taitu (100) simo, andeta lama tonge isapiri ku nao tia lâ, ande tamâta ninde ma iveta mana. I ma ipilenzi ne lama (99) simandi lâ nia bilimu ninde, aku ma ilâ mbo iroroto nana ne lama ninde lee, ikura isânda kulu lâ nga. ⁵ Aku lâ zo nana isânda ne lama ninde kulu, ande i ma ikai kâki nana ikale lâ kala, ku ma itaulo ilâ tava ndekâŋa njae tina. ⁶ Aku muli, lâ zo nana itaulo ilâ pa ne luma kilo, ninenŋa i ma isarâwa panzi ninambwe wa nuwala simo lawea ninde tu simâ taitu kuku i. Ninenŋa i ma ipainzi tu, 'Miki ilomi ndeka kuku naŋa! Nana tu nanenŋu lama tonge nao tia lâ, andeta naŋa asânda kulu lâ, kala akai taulo amâ kilo!' " ⁷ Yesu itambira ngua mine lâ, ninenŋa ipainzi tu, "Naŋa aporo mao nâ pami; ndekâŋa kie mine nâ uru ipânŋa lâ samba lawea lâ zo nana kiesaka tamâta tonge ipalele ilo kalo ku ipânŋa itogo tamâta wasaseki mine. Mao nâ, lâ samba lawea kinzi uru sindeka njae koŋa tia nananzi tamâta uru siporo tu, 'Naŋa nde tamâta sonde, ma apalele ilonŋu kaloŋu tia'; andeta kinzi sindeka pâta kanaŋo nana kiesaka tamâta tonge ipalele ilo kalo."

Ngua tambirâŋa nana mbumbu tonge nao tia lâ

⁸ Ninennga Yesu iporo ngua tambirânga kilo panzi mine tu, “Ambo taine tonge ne mbumbu sanjao ikeno, andeta tonge nao tia lâ, ande taine njinde ma iveta mana. I ma isulu sinâla ku ma itaka luma ilo sonde. I ma iroto mine lee, ikura isânda kulu lâ nga. ⁹ Aku lâ zo nana isânda ne mbumbu njinde kulu, ande i ma isarâwa panzi ninambwe wa nuwala simo lawea njinde tu simâ taitu kuku i. Ninennga i ma ipainzi tu, ‘Miki ilomi ndeka kuku nana! Nana tu nanengu mbumbu tonge nao tia lâ, andeta nana asânda kulu lâ, kala akai taulo amâ kilo!’ ” ¹⁰ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi mine tu, “Nana aporo mao nâ pami; lâ zo nana kiesaka tamâta tonge ipalele ilo kalo, ande ndekânga kie mine nâ uru ipânga lâ samba ilo lâ Maro Kindeni ne anjelo ngininzi.”

Ngua tambirânga nana tamâta tonge tavanzi natu rua

¹¹ Ninennga Yesu iporo ngua tambirânga kilo panzi mine tu, “Tamâta tonge i natu tamâne rua simo. ¹² Simo lee, njinennga zo tonge, natu pwete-pwete ipai tama tu, ‘Mama, nana asama tu muli noko ma kuwae ne mbaliŋa wa kekeleke rârâni pa maka rua tata rua. Andeta nana ilongu tu ma njine nâ nanengu mbaliŋa wa kekeleke njinde ma kulua nana nga.’ Ninennga tamanzi iwae ne mbaliŋa wa kekeleke njinde rârâni ilâ panzi rua.

¹³ Zo njalae tia, njinennga natu pwete-pwete nde igona ne mbaliŋa rârâni ku ilâ pa nia malawae tonge. Imo nia njinde, njinennga iveta vetânga potomule kie-kie, aku itambira ne mbumbu rârâni marumbu lâ. ¹⁴ I ne mbumbu rârâni marumbu ndo lâ, njinennga putole njalae tina nde ipânga lâ nia njinde. Andeta i ne mbumbu tonge nana iko kâpwa kâ, ande tia. ¹⁵ Mine kala i ilâ ku ikai wurâta pa tamâta tonge lâ nia njinde, nana ikai mbaliŋa lâ tini kâ. Aku tamâta njinde io i ilâ nana iveta wurâta sakamao nana ikatona i ne ngoa nenzi ngumbi nana isuanzi kâ. ¹⁶ Ikai wurâta mine pa tamâta njinde lee, aku putole ipu pâta lâ. Andeta tamâta tonge kâpwa ara ilua i tu ika kâ, ande tia. Mine kala i mata ilâ imora ngoa

kapwanzi sakamao uru sika njinde, aku ilo papa.

¹⁷ Imo mine lee, njinennga ne ilo-kalo ipânga, aku isama tu imo sakamao ndo. Aku i ilo pateu tu, ‘Nana mama ne wurâta tamâta rârâni nde kapwanzi rârâ njinde keno panzi. Anja nana nde amo nai, aku putole ipuna pâta kano. ¹⁸ Kala njaina! Nana ma ataulo alâ pa Mama kilo, njinennga ma apai tu, “Mama, nana aveta kiesaka lâ Maro Kindeni nao nga lâ noko nao tona. ¹⁹ Mine kala nana nde tamâta ara tia, akura nana amo noko natu kilo, ande tia. Noko wurâta kaa nâ kulua nana, aku ma amo atogo noko ne wurâta tamâta tonge mine.’ ”

²⁰ I ilo pateu mine lâ, njinennga imandi ku iyoka nzâla itaulo ilâ pa tama kilo. Iyoka mine ilâ lee, aku imo malawae yo. Andeta tama mata ilâ imora natu iyoka imâ, aku i kalo sukânga ndo nana. Tia ku tama ipalilu ilâ papa, aku iliko wa inzumwa wa. ²¹ Andeta natu ipai tama mine tu, ‘Mama, nana aveta kiesaka lâ Maro Kindeni nao nga lâ noko nao tona. Mine kala nana nde tamâta ara tia, akura nana amo noko natu kilo, nde tia.’

²² Andeta tama isarâwa panzi ne wurâta tamâta tu simâ, aku ipainzi tu, ‘Wa, miki walele nâ kakai nanengu pasawana luandondo ara njinde kamâ, aku kasawa lâ i tini. Aku kasawa mbau sili ne singâra ara tonge lâ i mbau sili tona. Aku kao kâmba lâ i kie. ²³ Ninennga kalâ kakai bulmakao natu njinde tini tumbu ara kamâ, aku kapu pâta imâte. Kinda ma taka kâpwa njalae wa tandeka wa! ²⁴ Nana tu itogo nana natungu njine imâte lâ, andeta kala njine imo via kilo. Aku isapiri nao tia lâ, andeta kala njine kinda tasânda i kulu kilo!’ Ninennga kinzi siveta kânga-nuna njalae, aku sika wa sindeka njalae.

²⁵ Anja tamâta njinde natu nzâla-kulu nde imo tâno ilo. Iveta ne wurâta marumbu lâ, njinennga itaulo imâ pa luma kilo. Iyoka imâ ku ipânga luma tini laiti lâ, njinennga ilonjo kinzi tamâta simbana kauro ku sikina kiniŋa. ²⁶ Aku isarâwa pa wurâta tamâta tonge tu imâ, aku ikasonja tu, ‘Mana mana tâ.’ ²⁷ Ninennga wurâta

tamâta ipai tu, 'Noko tai nde itaulo imâ lâ, kala noko tama ipu bulmakao natu njinde tini tumbu ara imâte. Indeka ndo njana imora natu itaulo imâ kilo ku imo ara nâ, ande kala iveta mine.'

²⁸ Natu nzâla-kulu nde ilonjo ngua njine, aku i wisi nâna ndo. I tini pwâka tu ilâ luma ilo kunzi. Andeta i tama iyâti imâ pa nia yo, aku ino papa tu ma imâ indeka kunzi. ²⁹ Andeta natu itu lâ tama kawa mine tu, 'Vetâja mine nde mana, a? Ikura mbwera mbwera, naña uru akai wurâta njalae tina pano, atogo noko ne wurâta tamâta kaa nâ mine. Naña uru apaveta kuku noko kawa ngua rârâni. Andeta noko njandai "meme" natu kaa tonge kulua naña njana ma andeka kunzi ninngu-nambwe nga! ³⁰ Anja noko natu njine nde izavaru noko ne kelekele rârâni lâ, itambira kaa nâ panzi nzâla taine. Kala njine itaulo imâ kilo, andeta noko kundeka kala kupu bulmakao natu njinde tini tumbu ara papa!'

³¹ Njinega tama itu lâ kawa ku ipai tu, 'Natungu, noko kumo kuku naña ikura zo zo, aku nanengu kelekele rârâni nde noko ne. ³² Andeta ara ndo njana kinda ma tandeka wa ilonda ara wa, njana tu itogo noko tai imâte lâ, andeta kala njine imo via kilo. Aku isapiri nao tia lâ, andeta kala njine kinda tasânda i kulu kilo.' "

16

Ngua tambirâja njana wurâta tamâta tonge ipasusuanzi nuwala tu sikatu mbuku

¹ Yesu iporo itambira ngua kilo panzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, "Tamâta tonge uru iveta wurâta njana ikatona mbaliña warika tonge ne kelekele rârâni. Andeta kinzi tamâta pinde simâ pa mbaliña warika njinde, aku sitalea wurâta tamâta njinde mine tu, 'Noko ne wurâta tamâta nde uru izavaru noko ne kelekele ilâ kaa nâ'.

² Mine kala mbaliña warika isarâwa pa wurâta tamâta njinde tu imâ, aku ipai tu, 'Naña alonjo pâri njana noko ne vetâja soki pinde kâ. Mana mana, a? Ayo, noko kulâ, aku kungere ngua lâ pepa tini njana nanengu kelekele rârâni kambwanjenzi

noko uru pwatona njinde, aku pwai kumâ kulua naña. Noko ma pwai wurâta kilo njana pwatona kelekele njinde kâ, ande tia.'

³ Njinega wurâta tamâta njinde ilo pateja ngua mine tu, 'Opopo, kala njine naña ma aveta mana. Tamâta njalae itu isoki naña njana nanengu wurâta kâ. Andeta nanengu kaika tonge keno ikura njana aveta wurâta lâ tamâta tonge ne tâno ilo kâ, ande tia. Anja naña maingu tu anonzi tamâta pinde njana mbumbu silana. ⁴ Ayo, naña ma aveta vetâja tonge, njinega lâ zo njana tamâta njalae isoki naña njana nanengu wurâta kâ, ande kinzi tamâta pinde ma ilonzi ara ndo pa naña, ku ma sikaina amo nenzi luma ilo.'

⁵ Mine kala wurâta tamâta njinde isarâwa panzi tamâta taitu-taitu munga sikai kelekele pinde saje i ne tamâta njalae, aku simâ papa. Tamâta tonge imunga imâ, ande wurâta tamâta njinde ikasona tu, 'Noko munga pwai nanengu tamâta njalae ne mbaliña njapia saje naña?' ⁶ Aku ipai tu, 'Naña munga akai i ne kâi "oliv" sinji lâ kulo tamâta njalae taitu (100)'. Njinega wurâta tamâta iporo tu, 'Noko pwai pepa njine naña munga angere mbuku njinde kulu lâ tini, aku kusanona ku walele nâ kungere ne kulu indue ipânja kulo tamâta rua kanajo sanao (50) nâ.' ⁷ Njinega tamâta tonge kala imâ ipânja papa, aku wurâta tamâta njinde ikasona tu, 'Anja noko munga pwai mbaliña njapia.' Aku iporo taulo tu, 'Naña munga akai i ne "wit" lâ ngâmo tamâta njalae taitu (100)'. Njinega wurâta tamâta ipai tu, 'Noko pwai pepa njine naña munga angere mbuku njinde kulu lâ tini, aku kungere ne kulu indue ipânja ngâmo tamâta njapa (80) nâ.'

⁸ Iveta mine lee marumbu lâ, aku muli nga mbaliña warika isânda vetâja njinde i ne wurâta tamâta iveta. Aku mbaliña warika ilâ indekana ne wurâta tamâta njinde njana ne mâsi njana ipakatona tamwata tini kâ. Njana tu kinzi tamâta njinde uru soka tâno njine ne ilo-kalo muli, ande kinzi njinde sisama sondo

ndo nana sipakatona warakanzi tininzi lâ nawalanzi ngininzi. Anja kinzi tamâta ninde uru soka sinâla ne ilo-kalo muli, ande kinzi nandai sipakatona warakanzi tininzi sondo lâ tamâta mine ngininzi.”

Yesu itula ngua nana tâno nîne ne mbaliña kâ

⁹ Ninennga Yesu iporo tu, “Nana apaimi tu ara nana miki ma kakai tâno nîne ne mbaliña sakamao, aku kaveta mete kunzi tamâta. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande muli, lâ zo nana mbaliña ninde ma marumbu kâ, ninennga kinzi tamâta ninde ma ilonzi ara nana simora miki lâ samba lawea. ¹⁰ Tamâta ea uru iveta vetâña sondo nana ikatona kelekele rua nâ, ande i kala ma iveta vetâña sondo mine nâ nana ikatona kelekele rârâ. Anja tamâta ea uru ipanawe kelekele rua nâ i uru ikatona, ande i kala ma ipanawe kelekele rârâ ndia i uru ikatona mine nâ. ¹¹ Ambo miki kakura tia nana kakatona tâno nîne ne mbaliña sakamao, ande ea ma mbaliña mao ilami nana kakatona kâ, a? ¹² Ambo miki kakura tia nana kakatona tamâta tonge ne kelekele, ande ea ma miki warakami nemi kelekele ilami nana kakatona kâ, a?

¹³ Wurâta tamâta ikura tu ikai wurâta panzi koipu rua, ande tia, nana tu i ma wisi nâna pa tonge, anja ma tini mwasa pa tonge. I ma iyoka koipu tonge ne ngua muli, anja ma ipu muli pa koipu tonge ne ngua. Miki kakura tu kao ilomi ndo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, aku kao ilomi ndo ilâ pa mbaliña tona, ande tia.” Yesu iporo ngua nîne.

Yesu itula ngua nana tukuña pinde wa Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta

¹⁴ Kinzi tamâta lâ Parisai ngu nde ilonzi ndo keno pa mbaliña nâ. Mine kala lâ zo nana kinzi silonjo Yesu iporo ngua mine panzi, ande naonzi mata sakamao ndo papa. ¹⁵ Andeta Yesu ipainzi mine tu, “Miki uru kalañenzi tamâta tu miki nde tamâta nana kaveta vetâña sondo nâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni isama lâ nana ilo-kalo ninde ikeno paveâña nâ lâ ilomi kalomi. Kelekele ndia kinzi tamâta

simora tu ara ndo, ninde Maro Kindeni imora tu sakamao ndo.

¹⁶ Munja, kinzi tamâta pinde situla Mose ne ngua tukuña wa kinzi ngua-tulâña tamâta nenzi ngua wa. Siveta mine lee, ikura lâ Yoane Lââ-Liliña Tamwata ne zo. Ninennga lâ Yoane Lââ-Liliña Tamwata ne zo, aku imâ lee ipânja lâ zo nîne, ande pâri ara nana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ nde ilâ isala nia ndoni. Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni simakâsa njae ndo nana simo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo.

¹⁷ Andeta Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuña nde kelekele njae tina. Mao nâ, samba wa tâno wa ma naonzi tia lâ, anja Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuña peko mwata tonge ma ikura tu nao tia lâ, ande tia ndo.

¹⁸ Aku ngua tukuña tonge nde ikeno mine; ‘Ambo tamâne tonge ipile kaiwa taine ku ilâ ikai taine wasaseki tonge, ande iveta sakamao kuku taine wasaseki ninde. Ambo tamâne tonge ikai taine tonge, andeta taine ninde munja imo tamâne tonge kaiwa ninennga tamâne ninde isoki i, ande tamâne wasaseki ninde iveta sakamao kuku taine ninde.’ ”

Tapârîña nana mbaliña warika ku Lasarus rua

¹⁹ Yesu iporo ngua kilo mine tu, “Munja, tamâta mbaliña warika tonge imo, aku ikura zo rârâni i uru isawa pasawaña kanañeti wa pasawaña nîñi wa, itogo kinzi koipu nalanala uru sisawa mine. Aku i uru iveta kâña-nuña nalanala ikura zo. I imo ara mine ku imo nâ. ²⁰⁻²¹ Anja sugorai tamâta tonge kala imo ninde, i na tu Lasarus. I uru ikeno mbaliña warika ninde ne luma nzâla kawa tini laiti. I ilo tu ma ikai kâpwa punu-punu mwata tâ imbe indue mbaliña warika ninde ne peke kalo, nana ma ika kâ. Anja i ne mbwatakâe mata ninde uru imo see see wa wembu wa, aku ikura i tini ndoni. Mine kala kinzi mbwâmbwa uru simâ sindamalea i ne mbwatakâe lâ memelanzi.

²² Lasarus imo ara tia mine lee, ninennga imâte lâ. Aku kinzi anjelo sikai silâ sio imo kuku timbunda Abraham lâ samba lawea. Aku mbaliña warika ninde kala

imâte lâ, aku kinzi tamâta sikai silâ sikea lâ. ²³ Mbaliŋa warika ŋinde nde ilâ imo mateŋa tamâta nianzi, aku imo ikai nâna ŋalae tina. Andeta i mata ilea kâki, ande imora Abraham imo malawae ŋinde, aŋga Lasarus nde imo ndaina kuku Abraham. ²⁴ Ninenŋa mbaliŋa warika isuŋa kawa isarâwa mine tu, 'Mama Abraham, kalo sukâŋa ŋanana, aku kusupwa Lasarus tu ipatuku mbau sili lâ lâ ilo ku imâ ituturu lâ naŋa memelâŋgu, ambo iveta vâra-vâra mwasa pa naŋa ŋga. Naŋa amo yââ nia ŋine, aku akai nâna sakamao ndo!'

²⁵ Andeta Abraham itu lâ kawa tu, 'Natungu, noko kalo ŋgere sondu ŋana ŋine kâ: muŋga, lâ zo ŋinde noko kumo via lâ tâno kulu, ande noko pwai ne kekeleke arara nâ, aŋga Lasarus nde ikai malia wa nâna wa. Andeta lâ zo ŋine, ande Lasarus indeka ku imo ara ndo, aŋga noko nde pwai nâna ŋalae tina ku kumo nâ. ²⁶ Andeta ŋinde nâ tia. Nia kawa ŋalae tonge ikeno maka wa miki wa ŋgininda, itogo keru ŋana ipu kinda utu kâ mine. Mine kala kinzi tamâta simo nia ŋine sikura ŋana sipu kawa ŋalae ŋine utu simbwaliu silâ pa miki kâ, ande tia ndo. Aku mine nâ, kinzi tamâta simo nia ŋinde kala sikura tu sipu kawa ŋine utu simbwaliu simâ pa maka kâ, ande tia.'

²⁷ Ninenŋa mbaliŋa warika ipai tu, 'Mama Abraham, mine kala ano pano tu kusupwa Lasarus ilâ pa naŋa mama ne luma. ²⁸ Naŋa taiŋgu lima simo ŋinde. Ara ŋana Lasarus ma ilâ iporo ŋgua kaika panzi tu ma sipaveta nenzi vetâŋa sondu kâ. Tia ma kinzi kala ma simâ simo nia ŋine ku ma sikai nâna ŋalae, itogo naŋa uru akai mine.' ²⁹ Andeta Abraham ipai tu, 'Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa aŋga kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta nenzi ŋgua nde ikeno lâ pepa tini. Ara ŋana noko tai ŋinde ma sipono ŋgua ŋinde ku sipaveta kuku.' ³⁰ Ande mbaliŋa warika ipai tu, 'Mama Abraham, ŋinde ikura tia. Kulonjo ŋga; ambo tamâta tonge imâte lâ, ninenŋa imandi imo via kilo ku ilâ iporo ŋgua panzi, ande kinzi ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi.'

³¹ Ninenŋa Abraham itu lâ kawa tu, 'Kinzi tininzi pwâka tu silonjo Mose wa kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta nenzi ŋgua. Mine kala, ambo tamâta tonge ma imâte ninenŋa imandi imo via kilo, aku ilâ iporo ŋgua panzi tâ, ande kinzi ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi, ande tia.' "

17

Kinda ma tayaula tininda pinde nenzi kalo-tawana ndimo

Matai 18:1-7

¹ Yesu iporo ŋgua panzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, "Vetâŋa kie-kie ma ipâŋga ŋana isowe kinzi tamâta ilonzi kalonzi tu ma siveta kiesaka kâ. Andeta vetâŋa sakamao ndo ma ipâŋga pa tamâta ea iveta vetâŋa kie-kie ŋinde ipâŋga. ² Ambo tamâta tonge isowe kalo-tawana tamâta tonge ne ilo-kalo ŋana iveta kiesaka kâ, ande ŋinde nde sakamao ndo. Ara ŋana nia ndoyo kinzi ma sipa mira ŋalae tonge lâ tamâta ŋinde ŋandola tâ, ku sitambira indue tâi geza-geza ilo mbo inu tâi mbo imâte tâ. Naŋa tu ambo kinzi muŋga siveta mine papa, ande i ma ikura tu itapa ninambwe ŋinde ŋana iveta kiesaka kâ, ande ma tia. Mine kala miki warakami kapakatona sondu ŋga.

Kinda ma tazavaru vetâŋa soki ndia tamâta siveta pa kinda ŋinde piti lâ tininzi

Matai 18:18-35

³ Ambo tamâta tonge iveta vetâŋa soki pano, ande ara ŋana noko ma kulâ kuporo ŋgua kaika papa tu ma ipile ne vetâŋa soki ŋinde. Ambo i kalo sukâŋa ku ipalele ilo, ande ara, kuzavaru vetâŋa soki ŋinde piti lâ tamâta ŋinde tini. ⁴ Mao nâ, ambo tu iveta vetâŋa soki pa noko ikura mbwani lima kanaŋo rua lâ kari taitu, ninenŋa itaulo imâ pano mbwani lima kanaŋo rua ku ipaino tu, 'Naŋa aveta soki pano, aku kalongu sukâŋa ŋana', ande ara, kuzavaru vetâŋa soki ŋinde piti lâ i tini."

Yesu itula ŋgua ŋana kalo-tawana kâ

⁵ Maro ŋalae iporo ŋgua ŋine lâ, ninenŋa i ne pâri-tamâta nde sipai tu, "Opopo, maka nema kalo-tawana nde kaika tia! Ara ŋana noko ma kusukama".

⁶ Ninennga Maro Njalae itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Ambo nemi kalo-tawana ipângga mota mwata, itogo kanija ‘mastet’ vâsa mine, ande miki ma kakura tu kasupwa kâi nji tu, ‘Noko kupamburu mbumburu, aku kundue kulâ kumandi tâi ilo!’, aku kâi ma iveta ikura kawami mine.”

Yesu itula ngua nana wurâta tamâta ne vetânga kâ

⁷ Yesu iporo ngua kilo mine tu, “Ambo tamâta njalae tonge isupwa ne wurâta tamâta tu ilâ iveta wurâta papa lâ tâno ilo tâku ilâ ikatonanzi ‘lama’ tâ; anga lâ zo nana wurâta tamâta itaulo imâ pa luma kilo, ande i ne tamâta njalae ma iporo mana. Tiambo i ma ipai tu, ‘Ayo, kumâ walele kusanona ambo kuka nga’, tiya?” ⁸ I ma iporo mine tia ndo. Tamâta njalae ma ipai wurâta tamâta mine tu, ‘Noko kulâ kuveta kâpwa pa nana, aku kupita lalava nana wurâta kâ ku pwai kâpwa kumâ kusu pa nana nga. Nana ma aka wa anu munga lâ, njinennga noko ma kuka wa kunu muli.’ ⁹ Ambo wurâta tamâta iveta ikura tamâta njalae ne ngua mine, tiambo tamâta njalae ma ipanea i ku kawa ndange papa, tiya? Tia ndo! I nde wurâta tamâta kaa nâ ma! ¹⁰ Aku miki kala mine nâ; ambo miki kaveta wurâta rârâni nana alami tu kaveta njinde marumbu lâ, ande ara nana miki ma kaporo mine tu, ‘Maka nde wurâta tamâta kaa nâ; maka kaveta nema wurâta nâ.’”

Yesu ivetanzi tamâta sanjao tininzi saga-saga sipângga tininzi mbâra-mbâra kilo

¹¹ Yesu nde iyoka nzâla njinde ilâ pa Jerusalem kâ, aku iyoka ilâ ipângga tâno tonge ikeno Samaria tâno anga Galilaya tâno ngininzi. ¹² Ilâ lee ipângga lawea tonge tini laiti. Anga kinzi tamâta sanjao, tininzi saga-saga, ande soka nzâlani ndaina simâ. Kinzi matanzi kâki simora Yesu, aku simandi malawae. ¹³ Ninennga sisarâwa kawanzi njalae mine tu, “Yesu, Tamâta Njalae, kalo sukânga nanama!” ¹⁴ Yesu mata ilâ imoranzi, njinennga ipainzi tu, “Miki kalâ katula tinimi panzi patarawânga tamâta”. Mine nde kinzi silâ nana siveta mine kâ. Soka

silâ yo, ande tininzi ipângga mbâra-mbâra kilo.

¹⁵ Kinzi matanzi ilâ ku simora tu tininzi ipângga mbâra-mbâra lâ. Ninennga tamâta taitu nâ lâ kinzi tamâta sanjao njinde nde itaulo imâ pa Yesu. Isarâwa kawa kâki njalae tina ipanea Maro Kindeni. ¹⁶ Iyoka mine imâ lee ipângga pa Yesu lâ, njinennga ipare tuku nao tundu ndue lâ Yesu kie tini laiti, aku kawa ndange papa. Andeta tamâta njinde nde lâ kinzi Samaria ngu; i Juda tamâta tia.

¹⁷ Yesu mata imora tamâta njinde, aku iporo tu, “Ayo, nana munga avetanzi tamâta sanjao sipângga tininzi mbâra-mbâra lâ. Anga kinzi lima kanajonzi njapa nde simo ndia. ¹⁸ Mana mana nga tinikoa tamâta njine simbo nâ nde itaulo imâ ku ipanea Maro Kindeni, a?” ¹⁹ Yesu iporo ngua mine, njinennga ipai Samaria tamâta njinde tu, “Noko kumandi, aku kulâ. Noko ne kalo-tawana ivetano kupângga tini ara kilo lâ.”

Yesu itula ngua nana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ

²⁰ Zo tonge, kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde sikasonja Yesu tu, “Maro Kindeni ma imâ ikai maro panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu lâ zo ndia.” Ninennga Yesu itu ngua lâ kawanzi ku ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ njandai kelekele kinzi tamâta sikura tu simora lâ matanzi nga.

²¹ Aku tamâta tonge ikura nana iporo tu, ‘Kamora, ikai Maro kala imo nji’, tâku, ‘Imo ndai’ tâku, ande tia. Miki kalonjo nga; Maro Kindeni nde imâ ikai maro panzi tamâta marumbu lâ, kala imo miki nginimi.”

²² Ninennga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Muli nga, miki ma ilomi ndo tu nana Tamâta Natu ma ataulo amâ ku amo kumi kilo ikura zo pinde. Andeta tia. ²³ Lâ zo njinde, kinzi tamâta pinde ma sipaimi tu, ‘Kamora, i imo ndai’, tâku, ‘Kamora, imo nji’. Andeta miki ma kapalilu kalâ koka mulinzi ndimo. ²⁴ Miki kasama tu lâ zo nana loloa salaga kâ, ande ne sinâla uru ipane nia ilâ ikura nia ndoni lâ samba kalo. Aku mine nâ, lâ nana Tamâta Natu nenngu zo nana ataulo amâ kilo kâ, ande

kinzi tamâta rârâni ma simora pwataki ku sisama. ²⁵ Andeta naŋa ma akai nâna ŋalae muŋga lâ ŋga, aku kinzi tamâta simo lâ zo ŋine ma sipu mulinzi pa naŋa.

²⁶ Aku lâ zo ŋana naŋa Tamâta Natu ma amandi ŋana ataulo amâ kilo kê, ande vetâŋa kie taituni ma ipâŋga, itogo nia ndoyo ipâŋga lâ Noa ne zo mine.

²⁷ Muŋga, lâ Noa ne zo, pondi ŋalae ipâŋga tia yo, aku kinzi tamâta nde simo nenzi, sika wa sinu wa sipakâe wa. Kinzi siveta mine ku simo lee, ŋinenŋa zo ipâŋga lâ, kala Noa ikâki ilâ wâŋga ŋalae ilo. Ninenŋa pondi ŋalae ipâŋga, aku izavarunzi tamâta ndoni.

²⁸ Aku mine nâ, nanayoni, lâ Loto ne zo, ande kinzi tamâta siveta vetâŋa kie taituni. Kinzi simo nenzi, sika wa sinu wa sipako wa sipau kâpwa lâ tâno ilo wa sipa nenzi luma wa. ²⁹ Andeta lâ zo ŋana Loto ipile Sodom lawea ku ikâwa ilâ, ande lâ zoni ndaina nâ, yââ tava mira ndimoro nde imbe lâ samba tini indue imâ itogo karâzi mine, aku izavarunzi tamâta ndoni.

³⁰ Aku vetâŋa kie taituni ma ipâŋga lâ zo ŋinde naŋa Tamâta Natu ma ataulo amâ ku apatua lâ nia yo. ³¹ Lâ zo muli ŋinde, ambo tamâta tonŋe imo ne luma mende kulu, ande ara ŋana i ma indue ku ikâwa nâ, ma itaulo ilâ luma ilo ŋana ikai ne kelekele kê ndimo. Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonŋe imo ne tâno ilo, ande ara ŋana i ma ikâwa nâ, ma itaulo ilâ ne luma ilo ŋana ikai ne kelekele pinde kê ndimo. ³² Miki kalomi ŋgere sondo ŋana vetâŋa ŋinde muŋga ipâŋga pa Loto kaiwa! ³³ Tamâta ea ilo ŋalae ŋana tamwata ne via, ande i ma ikai via mao, ande tia. Anŋa tamâta ea kalo tawana naŋa kala imora tamwata ne via tu kelekele kaa nâ, ande tamâta ŋinde ma imo via ku imo nâ. ³⁴ Naŋa apaimi tu lâ zo ŋana naŋa ataulo amâ kilo kê, ande tamâta rua ma simo sikeno peke taitu kulu. Aku Maro Kindeni ma ikai tonŋe imâ imo kuku, anŋa ma ipile tonŋe imo. ³⁵ Aku mine nâ, taine rua ma simo taitu sikai wurâta ŋana siveta puroŋa kê. Aku Maro Kindeni ma ikai tonŋe imâ imo kuku, anŋa ma ipile tonŋe imo.”

³⁶⁻³⁷ Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde siloŋo Yesu ne ŋgua ŋine, aku sikasoŋa mine tu, “Maro ŋalae, vetâŋa rârâni ŋine ma ipâŋga nia ndia.” Ninenŋa Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku isia ŋgua panzi mine tu, “Lâ nia ndia ŋgoa imâte ku karae sâmbu nâ ikeno, ande kinzi sii malabogi uru sipagona lâ niani ndaina.”

18

Ŋgua tambirâŋa ŋana taine mwala kuku ŋgua-samâŋa tamâta rua

¹ Ninenŋa Yesu iporo ŋgua tambirâŋa panzi ne pâri-tamâta. I ilo tu ma ipanananzi ŋana sikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni ikura zo zo. I tini pwâka tu kinzi ma sikai wulitia ŋana sikai noŋa kê.

² Mine kala itambira ŋgua panzi mine tu, “Lâ lawea ŋalae tonŋe, ande ŋgua-samâŋa tamâta tonŋe imo. Tamâta ŋinde imege ŋana Maro Kindeni kê, ande tia. Mine kala i ŋandai kalo sukâŋa ŋananzi tamâta ŋga. ³ Aku taine tonŋe kala imo lawea ŋinde tona, i kaiwa imâte lâ, kala imo mwala. Aku ikura zo zo, taine ŋinde uru ilâ pa ŋgua-samâŋa tamâta ŋinde, aku ino tu, ‘Nanengu kazâŋa tamâta nde iveta soki ŋalae pa naŋa. Kusukana ku kuveta ŋine sondo pana!’

⁴ Andeta ŋgua-samâŋa tamâta ŋinde nde tini pwâka tu isuka taine ŋinde. Imo mine lee, andeta muli, ŋinenŋa i ilo patea mine tu, ‘Naŋa amege ŋana Maro Kindeni kê, ande tia, aku ŋandai kalongu sukâŋa ŋananzi tamâta ŋga. ⁵ Andeta taine mwala ŋine uru malawa ipulo naŋa ku imo nâ. Mine nde ara, naŋa ma asuka i ku ma aveta ne malia ŋinde sondo papa. Tia ma taine ŋine imâ mine nâ pa naŋa ikura zo rârâni, aku muli naŋa walongu ma marumbu lâ.’ ”

⁶ Maro ŋalae iporo ŋgua ŋine lâ, ŋinenŋa ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki kalomi ŋgere sondo ŋana ŋgua-samâŋa tamâta sakamao ŋinde ne ŋgua kê. ⁷ Mao nâ, i nde tamâta sakamao, taitu iveta kie ara pa taine mwala ŋinde. Mine nde miki kasama tu Maro Kindeni, i Ara Tamwata, ma iveta kie ara ndo panzi i ne pateŋa tamâta, kinzi ŋinde uru sino

papa i ikura kari wa mbo wa. I ma iveta nenzi malia sonde panzi; i ma isae nzâla nyanzi tia ndo. ⁸ Naja apaimi tu Maro Kindeni ma iveta nenzi malia sonde panzi walele nâ. Andeta lâ zo muli nana naja Tamâta Natu ma ataulo amâ kilo kâ, tiambo naja ma asânda tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno mao pa naja, tiya?"

Ngua tambirâna nana tamâta rua nenzi mâsi nana sikai nona kâ

⁹ Kinzi tamâta pinde simo nia ninde, aku uru sipamora tu kinzi warakanzi nâ nenzi vetâna nde ara lâ Maro Kindeni nao, anja tininzi pinde rârâni nenzi vetâna nde ara tia. Mine kala Yesu iporo ngua tambirâna ilâ panzi tamâta ninde mine tu, ¹⁰ "Tamâta rua soka silâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna, nana sikai nona kâ. Tonge nde lâ kinzi Parisai ngu, anja tonge nde tamâta uru iveta wurâta pa Rom nana mbumbu kaina kâ. ¹¹ Parisai tamâta ninde nde imandi, aku kawa kâki iporo ngua pa tamwata nâ mine tu, 'O, Maro Kindeni, naja kawângu ndenge pano, nana tu naja ndai amo atogonzi tamâta pinde nga. Kinzi tamâta pinde uru sipanawe, anja pinde nde uru siveta mâsi potomule, anja pinde nde uru siveta sakamao kunzi tamâta pinde kaiwanzi. Andeta naja nde tamâta mine tia ndo! Mao nâ, naja ndai amo atogo tamâta sakamao ndai uru iveta wurâta nana mbumbu kaina kâ! ¹² Opopo, naja atu kaika nana kâpwa kâ nana akai nona nâ, ikura kari rua lâ sânda rârâni. Aku naja uru akai nanengu mbaliña rârâni ku agona ikura lâ saŋao-saŋao, ninenga taitu-taitu alua noko.'

¹³ Anja mbumbu kaina tamâta ninde nde imandi malawae, aku i mai tu mata kâki ilea pa samba. Mine nde nao ndue pa tâno, aku iponza tamwata tini mbwani rârâ ku ikai nona tu, 'O, Maro Kindeni, naja nde kiesaka tamwatângu. Kalo sukâna nanana!'"

¹⁴ Yesu iporo ngua nina lâ, ninenga ipainzi tu, "Kinzi rua sikai nona marumbu lâ, ninenga sitaulo silâ pa nenzi luma luma. Andeta naja apaimi

tu mbumbu-kaina tamâta ninde, ande i simbo nâ ipânga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Anja Parisai tamâta ninde ipânga mbâra-mbâra mine, ande tia. Nana tu tamâta ea kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, ande Maro Kindeni ma itawanzi ndue. Anja tamâta ea kinzi uru sipatawa warakanzi tininzi, ande Maro Kindeni ma isukanzi kâki."

Yesu itu nzâmbe panzi lâlu kiri-kiri Matai 19:13-15, Malaka 10:13-16

¹⁵ Kinzi tamâta pinde nde sikai natunzi puro-puro simâ pa Yesu tu ma io mbau lâ tininzi ku itu nzâmbe panzi. Andeta kinzi pâri-tamâta simora nina, aku sile-leanzi tamâta ninde. ¹⁶ Ninenga Yesu isarâwa panzi lâlu kiri-kiri tu simâ papa, aku ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, "Miki ma kasâu panzi lâlu kiri-kiri tu simâ pa naja; kaponi nzâla nyanzi ndimo. Nana tu Maro Kindeni uru ikai maro panzi tamâta ea nenzi kalo-tawana itogo lâlu kiri-kiri nenzi kalo-tawana mine. ¹⁷ Naja aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi lâlu kiri-kiri nina ilonzi ndo keno pa naja. Ambo tamâta tonge ilo ikeno mine tia, ande i ma ikura tu imo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande tia ndo."

Mbaliña warika tonge iporo kuku Yesu Matai 19:16-30, Malaka 10:17-31

¹⁸ Tamâta koipu tonge nde ikasona Yesu tu, "Pananâna ara, naja ma aveta mana nga ma akura tu amo viângu ku amo nâ." ¹⁹ Yesu nde ipai tu, "Nana sâ kâ nga noko kusarawa naja tu 'ara', a? Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde Ara Tamwata. ²⁰ Noko kusama ngua tukuña rârâni marumbu lâ: 'Noko ma kuveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonge kaiwa ndimo; noko ma kupu tamâta pâta imâte ndimo; noko ma kupanawe ndimo; noko ma kusowe ngua lanja lâ tamâta tininzi lâ ngua nia ndimo; noko ma kumege nyanzi tina-tama, aku taja mwasa nâ panzi.'" ²¹ Ninenga koipu ninde ipai Yesu tu, "Ayo, lâ zo ninde naja lâlu kiri-mwata yo, aku amo lee ikura lâ zo nina, ande naja uru apaveta kuku ngua tukuña nina rârâni."

²² Yesu ilonjo ngua njinde, njinenga ipai koipu mine tu, “Vetânga taitu nâ nde noko kuveta tia yo. Noko kulâ, aku kuo ne kelekele rârâni ilâ panzi tamâta tu siko. Njinenga pwai mbumbu nana njinde kâ aku kulanzi kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande noko ma kumo ara ndo lâ samba lawea. Aku kumâ, kupono muli pa nana.”

²³ Koipu nde ilonjo Yesu ne ngua njinde, aku i ilo malia ndo, nana tu i nde mbaliŋa warika. ²⁴ Yesu mata ilea pa koipu njinde, aku iporo tu, “Ambo kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi situ simo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande njine nde wurâta njalae panzi. ²⁵ Mao nâ, ambo ngoa njalae ‘kamel’ itu itambwa ilâ mbiri kiri-mwata ne maa ilo, ande i ma ikura tu iveta mine tia. Aku mine nâ, ambo mbaliŋa warika itu imo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande njinde nde wurâta njalae tina!”

²⁶ Kinzi tamâta silonjo ngua njine, aku sikasona tu, “Opopo, ambo mine, ande ea ikura tu ikai via mao nana imo mine ku imo nâ!” ²⁷ Aku Yesu iporo tu, “Vetânga ndia kinzi tamâta sikura tu siveta tia, ande Maro Kindeni ikura tu iveta.”

²⁸ Njinenga Petero ipai Yesu tu, “Ayo, maka munga kapile nema lawea tava nema kelekele ndoni nana kaponi muli pa noko!” ²⁹ Yesu nde ipainzi tu, “Nana aporo mao nâ pami; tamâta ea kinzi siveta wurâta pa nana kala sipile nenzi luma wa kaiwanzi wa mota-njala wa tinanzi tamanzi wa natunzi wa, ³⁰ ande lâ zo kinzi simo vianzi lâ tâno kulu, ande Maro Kindeni ma itu kilo panzi nana njinde kâ mbwani rârâ njinde. Aku lâ zo nana tâno njine ne zo marumbu kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ma via mao ilanzi tona, ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ.”

Yesu iporo kilo nana ne mateŋa wa ne mandinŋa wa

Matai 20:17-19, Malaka 10:32-34

³¹ Njinenga Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta sanŋao kananŋonzi rua silâ pa nia nŋaŋe, ku ipainzi tu, “Ayo, kala njine kinda takâki talâ pa Jerusalem. Aku ngua ndoni kinzi ngua-tulâŋa tamâta munga singere nana vetânga rârâni kinzi tamâta pinde ma siveta pa nana Tamâta Natu, ande

ngua njinde rârâni ma ipânŋa kananŋo mao nâ. ³² Kinzi tamâta pinde ma sio nana alâ pa tinikoa mbaunzi ilo. Njinenga kinzi ma siporo ngua pavaligina pana wa siveta pwapwaka pana wa sisupwara tiningu wa. ³³ Aku ma sipalili nana pâta ku sipuna pâta amâte. Andeta kari njato lâ, njinenga nana ma amandi amo viânŋu kilo.”

³⁴ Andeta kinzi pâri-tamâta sizizâla ndo nana ngua rârâni njine ne duvi kâ. Duvi njinde nde ipavea nananzi, kala sisama ngua njine kilala sonde, nde tia.

Yesu iveta tamâta tonŋe mata leva-leva ipânŋa ara

Matai 20:29-34, Malaka 10:46-52

³⁵ Njinenga Yesu ilâ lee ipânŋa Jeriko lawea tini laiti. Aku tamâta tonŋe, i mata leva-leva, ande imo ndaina isanŋona nzâla nŋaŋe. Tamâta njinde uru isarâwa panzi tamâta tu mbumbu wa kelekele silua. ³⁶ Tamâta njinde ilonŋonzi tamâta ngu njalae tina soka nzâla simâ, aku ikasonanzi tamâta pinde mine tu, “Mana mana tâ.” ³⁷ Aku sipai tu, “Yesu, i Nasarete tamwata, ande iyoka imâ.” ³⁸ Njinenga tamâta mata leva-leva njinde isarâwa kaika tu, “Yesu, Daviti ne vâsa noko, kalo sukâŋa nana!”

³⁹ Andeta kinzi tamâta kala soka simunga njinde, ande simbita ku sipai tu, “Wa, noko kawa buu!” Andeta isarâwa kawa kâki njalae tu, “Daviti ne vâsa, kalo sukâŋa nana!”

⁴⁰ Aku Yesu imâ imandi, njinenga iporo panzi tamâta pinde tu sikai tamâta njinde simâ. Tamâta mata leva-leva njinde nde imâ laiti lâ, njinenga Yesu ikasona tu, ⁴¹ “Noko ilo tu nana ma aveta mana pano.” Ande tamâta njinde itu lâ kawa ku ipai tu, “Maro Njalae, nana ilonŋu tu matânŋu amora nia”.

⁴² Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Ara, mata kumora nia. Noko ne kalo-tawana ivetano ara lâ.”

⁴³ Aku walele nâ i mata ara lâ, ku imora nia. Aku imandi ku iyoka Yesu muli lâ nzâla ilâ, aku imo ipanea Maro Kindeni. Kinzi tamâta simora mâsi njinde, ande kinzi rârâni kala sipanea Maro Kindeni mine nâ.

19

Yesu ilâ Sakai ne luma ilo

¹ Yesu iyoka ilâ pa Jeriko lawea ilo, njinenga itu ikatona nzâla kilo ipole lawea ku ilâ.

² Aku tamâta tonge imo lawea njinde, i na tu Sakai. I uru ikai poe panzi tamâta njinde siveta wurâta pa Rom nana mbumbu kainja kâ. Mine kala i imo itogo mbaliña warika mine. ³ Tamâta njinde ilo tu ma ilâ imora Yesu. Andeta kinzi tamâta râra nde soka kuku Yesu silâ, anga Sakai nde tamâta kie mbwana-mbwana nâ. Mine kala ikura tu imora Yesu, ande tia. ⁴ Tia ku Sakai ipalilu imunga panzi ngu njalae njinde ilâ, aku ikâki kâ njalae tonge nana imora Yesu kâ. Isama tu Yesu ma iyoka nzâlani ndaina imâ.

⁵ Yesu nde iyoka imâ ku ipânga nia njinde lâ, njinenga imandi ku mata kâki itandea kâi njinde, aku ipai Sakai tu, “Sakai, kundue kumâ walele nâ, nana tu njine kari nana ma amo kuno lâ noko ne luma ilo.” ⁶ Aku Sakai nde indue imâ walele nâ, aku ilo indeka ndo. Aku ikai Yesu silâ pa i ne luma. ⁷ Andeta kinzi tamâta rârani simora njine, njinenga siporo imâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi mine tu, “Opopo, i ilâ imo kiesaka tamwata ne luma ilo!”

⁸ Aku Yesu ku Sakai rua nde silâ luma ilo. Njinenga Sakai imandi, ku ipai Maro Njalae mine tu, “Maro Njalae, kuloŋo nga. Kala njine nana ma awae nanengu mbaliña rârani apu pwataki mo rua, aku ma tonge alanzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Ambo nana munga alane tamâta tonge ku apanawe i ne kelekele tonge, ande nana ma akatu kelekele napa ilâ papa kilo.” ⁹ Njinenga Yesu itu lâ kawa ku ipai tu, “Ayo, tamâta nai nde Abraham ne vâsa mao! Aku lâ njine kari, ande Maro Kindeni izavaru kiesaka piti lâ kinzi tamâta uru simo luma njine tininzi marumbu lâ. ¹⁰ Nana tu nana Tamâta Natu amâ tu aroto nananzi tamâta njinde sisapiri lâ kala sizizâla nana nzâla kâ, nana akainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Aku kinzi ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ.”

Ngua tambirânga nananzi wurâta tamâta sanao

¹¹ Yesu imo Jerusalem lawea tini laiti, kala iporo ngua njine panzi tamâta siloŋo lâ. Ande kinzi tamâta ilonzi patea tu Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ikai koipu lâ tâno kulu nde nao laiti nana ipânga kâ. Mine kala Yesu iporo ngua tambirânga panzi. ¹² Yesu itambira ngua mine tu, “Tamâta njalae tonge itu ilâ pa nia malawae tonge, nana kinzi tamâta njalanala ma sipatea i tu ipânga koipu njalae. Itu kinzi ma siveta mine, njinenga ma itaulo imâ pa tamwata ne lawea kilo, nana ma ikai poe panzi ne ngu. ¹³ I ne zo nana ilâ kâ nde ipânga lâ, njinenga isarawanzi ne wurâta tamâta sanao aku iwae mbumbu ‘gol’ panzi, kala sikai nenzi taitu-taitu. Aku ipainzi tu, ‘Miki kakai mbumbu njine, aku kalâ kaveta wurâta lâ tini lee, ikura lâ zo ndia nana ma itaulo amâ kilo.’ Iporo mine lâ, njinenga ipilenzi ku ilâ.

¹⁴ Andeta kinzi tamâta lâ i ne lawea njinde nde uru wisinzi nâna nana tamâta njalae njinde kâ. Mine kala sisupwanzi tamâta pinde sikai ngua silâ pa nia njinde tamâta njalae ilâ papa. Nenzi ngua nde mine: ‘Maka tinima pwaka tu tamâta njine ma ikai koipu njalae pama’. ¹⁵ Andeta tia; kinzi tamâta lâ nia njinde nde sipatea i tu imo koipu njalae. Njinenga itaulo imâ pa ne lawea kilo. Itaulo imâ ipânga lâ, njinenga ipasupwa ilâ panzi ne wurâta tamâta munga iwae ne mbumbu panzi njinde tu simâ, nana i ma isama tu kinzi taitu-taitu sikai mbumbu kalulu njapia.

¹⁶ Wurâta tamâta tonge nde imunga panzi imâ, aku ipai tu, ‘Tamâta Njalae, nana aveta wurâta lâ noko ne mbumbu “gol” taitu tini, kala njine nana akai noko ne mbumbu “gol” kalulu sanao pano.’

¹⁷ I ne tamâta njalae nde ipai tu, ‘Noko nde wurâta tamâta ara ndo; noko kuveta wurâta ara pâta pa nana. Noko munga pwatona kelekele mota mwata njine sondo; mine kala nana wurâta alano nana pwai poe panzi tamâta lâ lawea sanao.’

¹⁸ Ninenga wurâta tamâta tonge kala imâ, aku ipai tu, 'Tamâta Nalae, naña aveta wurâta lâ noko ne mbumbu "gol" taitu tini, kala nîne naña akai noko ne mbumbu "gol" kalulu lima pano.' ¹⁹ Aku i ne tamâta nalae ipai tu, 'Mine kala naña wurâta alano nana pwai poe panzi tamâta lâ lawea lima'.

²⁰ Ninenga wurâta tamâta tonge kala imâ, aku ipai tu, 'Tamâta Nalae, noko ne mbumbu "gol" taitu kala keno nai. Naña munga alita lâ lalava pinde, aku ao ndue ikeno. ²¹ Naña aruru nanano, nana tu noko uru kalo sukâna nananzi tamâta tia ndo. Ambo kinzi tamâta pinde sio nenzi kelekele ndue keno, ande noko uru pwai kelekele ninde. Ambo tamâta pinde sipau kaniña vâsa lâ tâno ilo, ande noko uru kugona kâpwa ninde.'

²² I ne tamâta nalae nde ipai tu, 'Noko nde wurâta tamâta sakamao ndo! Nana noko tamwata ne ngua kê, ande ma naña ao noko kulâ pa ngua nia. Oe, noko kusama tu naña kalongu sukâna nananzi tamâta tia, a? Anga noko kusama tu naña uru akai kelekele kinzi tamâta pinde munga sio ndue keno lâ, aku uru agona kâpwa kinzi tamâta pinde munga sipau, a? ²³ Ambo mine, ande nana sâ kê nga noko nandai kuo nanengu mbumbu ilâ pinze ilo nga, a? Ambo noko munga kuveta mine, ande lâ zo nana naña ataulo amâ kê, ande naña ma akura tu akai ne kalulu tona. Andeta tia.'

²⁴ Ninenga tamâta nalae ipainzi tamâta simandi laiti ninde tu, 'Miki kakai mbumbu ninde sañe i, aku kalua tamâta ninde ne mbumbu sañao keno papa.' ²⁵ Andeta kinzi wisinzi motu ku siporo taulo tu, 'Tamâta Nalae, i ne mbumbu sañao nde keno papa lâ!' ²⁶ Ninenga tamâta nalae ipainzi tu, 'Naña apaimi tu tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta wurâta ara pa naña, ande naña ma wurâta nalae alanzi kilo nana siveta kê. Anga tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta wurâta ara tia pa naña, ande naña ma akai wurâta ninde sañenzi. ²⁷ Anga nanengu kazâna tamâta ninde munga tininzi pwâka tu naña ma akai koipu panzi, ande nîne nâ kakainzi

kamâ nai, aku kapunzi pâta simâte lâ naña naongu.' "

Yesu ilâ Jerusalem lawea itogo koipu nalae

Matai 21:1-9, Malaka 11:1-10, Yoane 12:12-19

²⁸ Yesu iporo ngua tambirâna nîne marumbu lâ, ninenga iyoka ilâ. Aku ikatona nzâla ikâki ilâ pa Jerusalem kê. ²⁹ Ilâ lee ipânga lâ tuu tonge, i na tu Oliv Tuu. Tuu ninde ikeno lawea rua tininzi laiti, nanzi tu Betfasi lawea anga Betani lawea. Ninenga Yesu isupwanzi pâritamâta rua silâ, aku ipainzi tu, ³⁰ "Miki rua kalâ pa lawea ndai ikeno naomi ninde, aku kalâ lawea ninde ilo. Ninenga miki ma kamora 'donki' natu tonge kinzi sisine lâ imandi. Tamâta tonge munga isañona donki ninde kumbu, ande tia. Kayaule wâlo piti, aku kakai kamâ nai. ³¹ Ambo tamâta tonge ma ikasonami tu, 'Nana sâ kê nga miki rua kayaule donki natu nîne, a?', ande kaporo taulo papa tu, 'Maro Nalae ne wurâta nde keno papa'."

³² Yesu isupwanzi rua silâ, ninenga simora kelekele rârâni ikeno itogo munga iporo panzi mine. ³³ Siveta nana siyaule wâlo piti lâ donki tini, andeta donki ninde ne katonâna tamâta nde simâ ku sikasonanzi tu, "Ayo, nana sâ kê nga miki rua kayaule donki natu nîne, a?" ³⁴ Aku kinzi rua siporo taulo tu, "Maro Nalae ne wurâta nde keno papa."

³⁵ Ninenga kinzi rua sikai donki simâ pa Yesu, aku singa nenzi pasawana luandondo lâ donki kumbu. Aku sisuka Yesu kêki isañona kulu. ³⁶ Soka mine silâ, ande kinzi tamâta nde sikai nenzi pasawana luandondo piti ku singa lâ nzâla, nana Yesu ma iyoka kulu kê.

³⁷ Iyoka lee ipânga lâ nia ninde nzâla ipole Oliv Tuu ku indue, ninenga kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni sindeka ku sisuna kawanzi nalae, aku sipanea Maro Kindeni nana mâsi kaika nalanjala rârâni kinzi munga simora Yesu iveta. ³⁸ Sisarâwa mine tu, "Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pa koipu nalae nîne ikai Maro Nalae ndamwa kala imâ! Tapanea Maro Kindeni, i âta Tamwata, nana tu iveta

kinda tamâta tamo ilonda kalonda taitu kuku i!" ³⁹ Anga kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde simo lâ ngu njalae njinde ngininzi, aku sipai Yesu tu, "Pananânga, kumbitanzi noko ne tamâta njana njua kala siporo njine tâ!" ⁴⁰ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku iporo tu, "Nanja apaimi tu ambo kinzi ma sisae warakanzi kawanzi, ande kinzi mira naji ma sikai nianzi ku ma sisarâwa sipanea Maro Kindeni!"

Yesu ita njananzi tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea

Matai 23:37-39, Luka 13:34-35

⁴¹ Yesu ilâ lee ipânga Jerusalem lawea tini laiti, aku mata ilâ imora lawea njalae njinde. Aku ita njananzi tamâta simo njinde. ⁴² Aku iporo tu, "Opopo, miki tamâta kamo Jerusalem lawea, nanja ilongu tu miki ma kasama njana vetânga njine kala ikura tu iveta miki kamo sondo. Andeta vetânga njinde nde ikeno paveânga, aku miki kakura tu kamora, ande tia. ⁴³ Ayo, kalonjo nga; muli nga zo tonge ma imâ ipânga, njinennga nemi kazânga tamâta ma simâ sisau tâno njalae kâki siveta ngumbi njalae njana sinje miki kâ. Kinzi ma sinje miki ndo lâ nemi lawea. ⁴⁴ Njinennga ma sizavaru nemi lawea, aku ma sizavaru miki ndo. Lâ nemi lawea ilo, ande kinzi ma sipile mira tonge ikeno mira tonge kulu, ande tia. Aku malia njinde nde duvi mine; Maro Kindeni ne zo njana imâ ivilami kâ ande imâ ipânga lâ, andeta miki kazizâla njana."

Yesu injaranzi mbaliya warakanzi lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga

Matai 21:12-13, Malaka 11:15-18, Yoane 2:13-16

⁴⁵ Njinennga Yesu iyoka ilâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ne ngumbi ilo, aku iveta njana injaranzi tamâta uru simo nia njinde sipako kelekele njana patarawânga kâ. ⁴⁶ Aku ipainzi mine tu, "Maro Kindeni kawa njua ikeno mine, 'Nanengu luma ma imo luma njana nonja kâ'. Anga miki nde kaveta njine ipânga itogo kinzi nzan-zare tamâta nenzi munânga nia mine!"

⁴⁷ Aku ikura zo zo, Yesu imo ipanananzi tamâta lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga. Andeta kinzi patarawânga tamâta

njalajala anga kinzi pananânga tamâta njana njua tukunja kâ, sitavanzi Isrel ngu nenzi katonânga, ande simo siroto nzâla njana sipu Yesu pâta imâte kâ. ⁴⁸ Andeta sisânda nzâla tonge kulu tia, njana tu kinzi tamâta rârâni nde ilonzi ndo tu silonjo Yesu ne njua.

20

Kinzi sikasonja Yesu tu ikai ea ndamwa Matai 21:23-27, Malaka 11:27-33

¹ Zo tonge, Yesu imo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ne ngumbi ilo, aku ipanananzi tamâta ku itula pâri ara panzi. Andeta kinzi patarawânga tamâta njalajala anga kinzi pananânga tamâta njana njua tukunja kâ, sitavanzi kinzi Isrel ngu nenzi katonânga, ande simâ pa Yesu. ² Aku sikasonja tu, "Wa, noko pwai ea ndamwa kumâ kala kuveta mâsi kie-kie njine, a? Anga ea wurâta njine ilano." ³ Njinennga Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku ipainzi tu, "Ara, nanja kala atu akasonjami kasonjânga tonge. Miki kaporo njua taulo imâ pa nanja; ⁴ Munja, lâ zo njinde Yoane Lâ-Liliya Tamwata iveta wurâta njana ililinsi tamâta kâ, ande miki ilomi tu Maro Kindeni wurâta njinde ilua i, tiya?, i tamwata nâ ilo patea tu iveta."

⁵ Njinennga kinzi siporo lâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi tu, "Ambo kinda ma taporo taulo tu Maro Kindeni isupwa Yoane tu iveta wurâta njinde, ande i ma iporo pa kinda tu, 'Mine kala njana sâ kâ nga miki njandai kalomi tawana Yoane ne njua, a?'

⁶ Ambo kinda ma taporo taulo tu, 'Yoane tamwata nâ ilo patea tu iveta wurâta njinde', ande kinzi tamâta rârâni ma sisia kinda lâ mira, njana tu kinzi kalonzi tawana tu Yoane nde Maro Kindeni ne njua-tulânga tamâta tonge."

⁷ Tia ku kinzi sipai Yesu tu, "Ea wurâta njinde ilua Yoane, ande maka kasama tia."

⁸ Njinennga Yesu ipainzi tu, "Ara, nanja kala ma aporo njua tonge pami tia njana akai ea ndamwa amâ kala aveta vetânga njine."

Njua tambirânga njananzi tamâta sakamao sikatona tâno waini Matai 21:33-46, Malaka 12:1-9

⁹ Ninennga Yesu iporo ngua tambirânga tonge panzi tamâta mine tu, “Tamâta tonge ipau tâno waini tonge, ninennga io tâno ninde lâ tamâta pinde mbaunzi ilo nana sikatona wa sikai wurâta nana mbumbu lâ tini wa. Anga i tamwata nde ilâ lawea malawae tonge, aku imo ndaina ikura zo luandondo. ¹⁰ Imo lee, ninennga zo nana kâi waini sipula kanaanzi kâ nde ipânnga lâ. Ninennga tâno warika isupwa ne wurâta tamâta tonge ilâ panzi tamâta ninde uru siveta wurâta lâ i ne tâno waini ilo. I ilo tu kinzi ma waini kanaanzi pinde silua, ikura munga sipa ngua tu ma siveta mine. Andeta kinzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta lâ tâno ninde nde sipu wurâta tamâta ninde, aku sinjara i iyoka mbau kaa nâ itaulo ilâ. ¹¹ Ninennga tâno warika isupwa wurâta tamâta tonge kilo tu ilâ panzi. Andeta kinzi kala siveta mâsi mine nâ papa; sipu wa siveta i sakamao ndo wa, ninennga sinjara iyoka mbau kaa nâ itaulo ilâ. ¹² Ninennga tâno warika isupwa ne wurâta tamâta tonge kilo tu ilâ panzi, andeta kinzi siyaula i ndo, aku sinjara iyâti ilâ pa nia yo.

¹³ Mine kala tâno warika ilo patea tu, ‘Nine ma naja aveta mana. Ayo, naja ma asupwa natungu tamâne ilâ panzi. Naja ilongu ndo keno papa i; tiambo kinzi ma simege nana i tâ.’ ¹⁴ Andeta kinzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta lâ i ne tâno ninde nde simora tâno warika natu imâ panzi. Aku siporo lâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi mine tu, ‘Wa, tamâta ndai ma muli ikai tama ne mbaliŋa ndoni. Ayo, njine ma tapu i pâta imâte, ande kinda warakânda ma takai i ne tâno njine.’ ¹⁵ Siporo ngua njine lâ, aku marumbu. Kinzi sinjara i lâ tâno ilo iyâti ilâ pa nia yo, ninennga sipu pâta imâte lâ.”

Yesu itambira ngua njine panzi lâ, ninennga ikasonanzi tamâta njalanjala mine tu, “Ayo, miki ilomi tu tâno warika njinde ma iveta kie mana panzi tamâta njinde munga sikai wurâta lâ tâno ninde ilo. ¹⁶ I ma imâ, ku ma ipunzi tamâta njinde pâta simâte. Ninennga i ma tâno

waini njinde ilanzi tamâta pinde nana sikatona kâ.”

Kinzi tamâta silonjo Yesu ne ngua njine lâ, ninennga siporo tu, “Mine tia ndo!”

* ¹⁷ Andeta Yesu mata ilea panzi, aku ipainzi tu, “Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga Maro Kindeni ne ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

‘Mira njine kinzi tamâta nana sipa luma kâ situ nde sakamao kala sitambira lâ, ande mirani ndaina ipânnga mira ara nana isuka luma ngame kaika kâ.’

¹⁸ Ambo tamâta tonge pata ndue ku mira njine ipu, ande mira njine ma ipu tamâta njinde karae pwapwataki. Ambo mira njine imbe ndue ipu tamâta tonge kulu, ande mira njine ma izavaru i ndo lâ kala imâte.”

¹⁹ Kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukuŋa kâ wa kinzi patarawânga tamâta njalanjala nde sisama tu Yesu itambira ngua njinde iyoke kinzi warakanzi nâ. Mine kala lâ zoni ndaina kinzi simandi ku situ sikale Yesu kaika sio lâ luma sakamao ilo. Andeta siruru njananzi tamâta, kala njandai siveta mine nga.

Kinzi sikasonja Yesu nana mbumbu uru silua Koipu Njalae Kaisara

Matai 22:15-22, Malaka 12:13-17

²⁰ Ninennga kinzi patarawânga tamâta njalanjala nga kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukuŋa kâ nde sio nana Yesu kâ. Aku sisupwanzi tamâta pinde silâ pa Yesu tu ma sipu i tini nana ngua lanjeŋa kâ. Kinzi tamâta njinde nde silâŋe tu tininzi mwasa nâ nana silonjo Yesu ne ngua kâ. Kinzi situ ambo i ma iporo ngua ndia soki tâ, ande ma sikai sio lâ Rom nenzi koipu njalae mbau ilo, nana i ma io Yesu ilâ pa ngua nia kâ. ²¹ Kinzi tamâta njinde simâ pa Yesu ku siporo tu, “Pananânga, maka kasama tu noko ne ngua nde sondo, aku noko uru kuporo ngua mao nâ panzi tamâta. Noko uru kuporo ngua kaja taituni nâ panzi tamâta njalanjala wa kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa. Aku noko uru kupanananzi nana Maro Kindeni ne vetânga mao kâ. ²² Mine

* **20:16** 16 Yesu ne ngua tambirânga njinde itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ipu muli panzi Juda ngu ku itu nzâmbe panzi tinikoa ngu, aku kinzi Juda tamâta silonjo ku wisinzi nâna.

kala noko ilo mana; nenda koipu njalae Kaisara uru iporo kaika tu kinda ma mbumbu talua. Mose ne njua tukuja isau tu kinda ma mbumbu njinde talua Kaisara, tiya?"

²³ Andeta Yesu isama lâ njana nenzi njua lanja njinde kâ. Mine kala ipainzi tu, ²⁴ "Miki kakai mbumbu tonge kamâ katula pana. Mbumbu tai wa njoa njine kala ikeno lâ mbumbu tini, ande ea ne."

²⁵ Kinzi nde siporo taulo tu, "Kaisara ne". Njenga Yesu iporo lâ kawanzi mine tu, "Mine kala Kaisara ne kelekele, ande miki kalua Kaisara. Anja Maro Kindeni ne kelekele, ande kalua Maro Kindeni."

²⁶ Yesu iporo njua njine lâ kinzi tamâta rârâ naonzi, andeta kinzi tamâta njalanala njinde sikura tu sikai i sio lâ njua nia njana ne njua njine kâ, ande tia. Kinzi wisinzi motu njana Yesu ne njua njinde kâ, kala kawanzi buu nâ.

Kinzi sikasonja Yesu njananzi tamâta simâte lâ, njenga simandi simo vianzi kilo

Matai 22:23-33, Malaka 12:18-27

²⁷ Zo tonge, kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Sadyusi ngu nde simâ pa Yesu. Kinzi ngu njinde uru kalonzi tawana tu kinzi mateja tamâta ma muli simandi simo vianzi kilo, ande tia. Aku sipai Yesu tu, ²⁸ "Pananâja, Mose munga ingere njua tukuja tonge imâ pa kinda mine tu, 'Ambo tamâta tonge i natu tia ku imâte, ambo i kaiwa taine imo njai yo, ande tamâta njinde tai ma ikai tua kaiwa, aku kinzi rua ma sipulia lâlu itogo tua kilala mine'." ²⁹ Kinzi siporo njua njine lâ, njenga sisia njua pa Yesu mine tu, "Ayo, tamâne nzâla-kulu tonge i tai lima kanao taitu simo. Nzâla-kulu njinde nde ikai kaiwa taine tonge, andeta mwanga tamâne imâte lâ, aku i natu tia. ³⁰ Mine kala i tai iyoka tua muli ku ikai taine njinde itogo i kaiwa mine. ³¹ Andeta i kala natu tia, aku imâte lâ. Njenga kinzi rua tainzi kala iveta vetâja mine nâ, ikai taine njinde njenga imâte, aku i kala natu tia. Siveta mine lee, aku tai rârâni sikai taine taituni njinde, ku kinzi kala natunzi tia, ku simâte lâ. ³² Kinzi rârâni simâte marumbu lâ, aku muli njua

taine kala imâte. ³³ Ayo, lâ zo muli, ambo kinzi mateja tamâta ma simandi simo vianzi kilo, ande taine njinde ma imo itogo ea kaiwa lâ kinzi tai-tua lima kanaonzi rua njinde. Noko kusama tu kinzi rârâni munga sikai kaiwanzi taine taitu njinde."

³⁴ Njenga Yesu ipainzi tu, "Lâ zo njine, ande kinzi taine wa tamâne wa nde uru sipakâe. ³⁵ Anja kinzi tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni ipateanzi lâ tu ma simandi vianzi kilo ku simo kuku i lâ zo muli, ande kinzi ngu njinde ma sipakâe, ande tia. ³⁶ Nana tu kinzi ma sikura njana simâte kilo kâ, ande tia. Mao nâ, kinzi ma simo sitogonzi ajelo mine. Maro Kindeni ma ipanjonzi lâ mateja nianzi, kala ma simo vianzi nâ. Mine kala kinzi ma simo i natu wukale. ³⁷ Singani Mose kala itula pwataki tu muli nga, kinzi mateja tamâta ma simandi simo vianzi kilo. Lâ i ne njua tapârîja njana kâi kirimwata njinde yââ kana, ande Mose ingere njua mine tu, 'Maro Kindeni nde imo Abraham nga Isaka nga Yakopu nenzi Maro Njalae'. ³⁸ Ayo, njua njinde itula pa kinda tu Maro Kindeni njandai kinzi mateja tamâta nenzi Maro Njalae nga. I imo Maro Njalae panzi tamâta simo vianzi njinde, njana tu lâ i nao kinzi tamâta rârâni simo vianzi nâ."

³⁹ Kinzi pananâja tamâta njana njua tukuja kâ pinde nde silono Yesu iporo njua mine, njenga siporo tu, "Pananâja, noko ne njua nde ara ndo!" ⁴⁰ Aku kinzi tamâta njinde rârâni simege njana Yesu kâ, kala ilonzi pateja tu ma sikasonja i njana njua tonge kilo, ande ma tia.

Yesu ikasonjanzi tamâta njana Kirisi, ina Maro Kindeni ne pateâja tamâta

Matai 22:41-46, Malaka 12:35-37

⁴¹ Njenga Yesu ikasonjanzi tamâta njalanala mine tu, "Mana mana nga kinzi uru siporo mine tu Kirisi nde Daviti ne vâsa, a? ⁴² Kalono nga; Daviti tamwata munga ingere njua lâ wângîja paneâja kâ ne pepa tini mine tu,

'Maro Kindeni itu njua pa nanengu Maro Njalae mine tu, "Noko kusanona njai pa naja mbaungu wia kâ lee, ⁴³ ikura lâ zo njinde naja ma aonzi

noko ne kazâña tamâta simo noko kalo”.

⁴⁴ Miki kalonjo nga; Daviti tamwata nde ipatu Kirisi nga mine tu ‘Maro Njalae’. Mine nde mana mana nga Kirisi nde Daviti ne vâsa nâ, a?”

Kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ uru siveta vetânga potomule rârâ
Matai 23:1-36, Malaka 12:38-40

⁴⁵ Ninennga Yesu iporo ngua panzi ne pâri-tamâta lâ kinzi tamâta rârâni naonzi mine tu, ⁴⁶ “Miki kapakatona sonde njananzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukuja kâ. Lâ zo nana sipete kâ, ande kinzi ilonzi konga tu sisawa pasawana luandondo lâ tininzi, nana itula pwataki tu kinzi nde tamâta njalanala. Kinzi nde ilonzi njalae tina tu kinzi tamâta ma simege njananzi ku siporo ‘Kari ara’ panzi lâ ao ngini. Aku ilonzi tu sikai sanjonânga nia arara lâ tamâta naonzi lâ luma nana pasauja kâ ilo wa lâ kânga-nunga njalanala nia wa. ⁴⁷ Kinzi uru sikai lanja panzi taine mwala, aku sipanawe nenzi luma. Aku uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi ku sikai nonga luandondo, nana kinzi tamâta ma simoranzi. Andeta muli, lâ zo nana Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ, ande kinzi tamâta mine ma sikai nâna njalae tina.”

21

Sugorai taine tonge io ne patarawânga ilâ pa Maro Kindeni

Malaka 12:41-44

¹ Ninennga Yesu mata kâki imoranzi mbaliña warakanzi pinde sikai mbumbu simâ, aku sio lâ pinze njinde ikeno Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ilo, nana siveta nenzi patarawânga kâ. ² Aku Yesu imora sugorai taine mwala tonge kala io mbumbu kiri-kiri rua indue pinze ilo. ³ Ninennga Yesu iporo tu, “Nana aporo mao nâ pami; sugorai taine mwala njine nde io mbumbu njalae tina, ipole mbumbu njinde kinzi mbaliña warakanzi rârâni munga sio lâ pinze ilo. ⁴ Nana tu kinzi rârâni nenzi mbumbu rârâ keno panzi, aku sio pinde nâ ilâ pinze ilo. Anga taine njine nde imo sugorai ndo, andeta

io ne mbumbu ndoni, kala i ne mbumbu tonge ikeno papa nana iko kapwa kâ, ande tia.”

Yesu iporo ngua nana Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ma zavarunga pwapwataki

Matai 24:3, Malaka 13:4

⁵ Kinzi pâri-tamâta matanzi ilâ silea pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga, aku siporo mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta munga sikai mira arara ku sangara lâ luma tini itogo singâra mine. Aku sikai nenzi kelekele arara tona silua Maro Kindeni lâ, njinennga sangarana njinde itogo luma ne singâra mine.” Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, ⁶ “Nana atu aporo ngua pami nana kelekele kala miki kamora njine. Zo tonge ma muli ipânga, aku lâ zo njinde, kinzi ma sipile luma njine ne mira tonge ikeno mira tonge kulu, ande ma tia. Kinzi ma sitambiranzi mira rârâni njine ndue keno.”

Yesu itula ngua nana malia rârâ ma muli ipânga

Matai 24:4-13, Malaka 13:5-13

⁷ Ninennga kinzi pâri-tamâta sikasona Yesu tu, “Pananânga, mâsi kanao njine ma ipânga lâ zo ndia. Aku mâsi ndia ma ipânga munga nana itula pwataki tu zo njinde laiti nana ipânga kâ.”

⁸ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki kapakatona sonde nga. Tia ma kinzi sikai lanja pami. Nana tu tamâta rârâ ma simâ ku sipatu nana njangu, aku ma siporo tu, ‘Nana warakangu kala Kirisi’. Aku ma sipaimi tu, ‘Ayo, zo nga imâ ipânga laiti lâ’. Andeta miki ma kalâ kapono muli panzi ndimo. ⁹ Ambo tu miki ma kalonjo ngua njananzi lawea pinde siveta paraña njalae, ande miki ma karuru ndimo. Nana tu vetânga njinde ma ipânga munga lâ nga, andeta zo nana tâno njine ne zo marumbu kâ ma ipânga walele tia.”

¹⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinennga ipainzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta lâ lawea pinde ma simandi sikai kazânga panzi tamâta lâ lawea pinde. Anga kinzi ngu pinde ma simandi sikai kazânga panzi ngu pinde. ¹¹ Ogigi njalanala ma siveta tâno ririno, aku putole njalae tava pukonga sakamao

ḡalaḡala ma sipāḡga lâ lawea rârâ. Kinzi tamâta ma simora mâsi ḡalaḡala kie-kie ipāḡga lâ samba tini, aku ḡinde ma ivetanzi siruru ḡalae tina.

¹² Andeta vetâḡa rârâni ḡinde ma ipāḡga tia yo, ande kinzi ma sikai miki kaika, ku ma siveta malia pami. Miki uru kalomi tawana naḡa, aku ḡana duvi ḡine kâ kinzi ma siomi lâ ḡgua nia lâ luma ḡana pasauḡa kâ ilo. ḡineḡa ma siomi kalâ luma sakamao ilo, ku ma sikaimi siḡgunumi kamandi lâ kinzi koipu ḡalaḡala wa tamâta mbâna-mbâna naonzi.

¹³ Andeta vetâḡa ḡinde nde itogo miki nemi nzâla ḡana kaporo katula pâri ara panzi tamâta ḡalaḡala ḡinde kâ.

¹⁴ Andeta miki ma kalomi loko muḡa ḡana ḡgua ndia miki ma kaporo tauilo panzi, mine ndimo. ¹⁵ ḡana tu naḡa warakāḡgu ma ao ḡgua lâ miki kawami ḡana kaporo katula panzi, aku naḡa ma ilo-kalo ara alami. Mine kala nemi kazâḡa tamâta ḡinde ma sikura tu sileami ku sitawa nemi ḡgua ḡinde ndue, ande tia ndo.

¹⁶ Andeta ḡandai kinzi tamâta ḡinde simbonzi nâ ma sio miki kalâ kazâḡa tamâta mbaunzi ilo ḡa. Miki tinami-tamami wa taimi-tuami wa seemi taitu wa nimi-nambwe wa, kinzi ḡinde kala ma siomi lâ kazâḡa tamâta mbaunzi ilo. ḡineḡa kinzi kazâḡa tamâta ma sipu miki pinde pâta kamâte.

¹⁷ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta rârâni ma wisinzi nâna ḡalae tina ḡanami, ḡana tu nemi kalo-tawana ikeno pa naḡa.

¹⁸ Andeta kinzi ma sikura tu sitapa miki piti lâ Maro Kindeni mbau ilo, ande tia ndo. ¹⁹ Ambo miki nemi kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika, ande Maro Kindeni ma via mao ilami, ma kamo viami mine ku kamo nâ.”

Yesu itula ḡgua tu muli kinzi ma sizavaru Jerusalem lawea

²⁰ Yesu iporo kilo mine tu, “Lâ zo ḡana miki kamoranzi kazâḡa tamâta simâ simandi siḡge Jerusalem lawea, ḡineḡa ma kasama tu zo laiti ḡana sizavaru lawea ḡinde kâ. ²¹ Lâ zo ḡinde, ande ara ḡana kinzi tamâta simo lâ Judia tâno ma sikâwa silâ pa nia tuu. Aku ara ḡana kinzi tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea ilo ḡinde ma sipile lawea ku siyâti silâ pa

nia pinde. Anḡa tamâta ea simo tâno ilo, ande kinzi ḡinde ma sitaulo silâ lawea ilo ndimo. ²² ḡana tu zo ḡinde nde zo ḡana Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ. Mine kala i kawa ḡgua rârâni ḡinde muḡa siḡgere lâ pepa tini, ande ma ipāḡga kanaḡo. ²³ Aku lâ zo ḡinde, kalo-sukâḡa ḡalae ma ilâ panzi taine kâpwa-kâpwa wa kinzi taine ḡinde natunzi simo suu tini yo, ḡana tu malia ḡalae ndo ma ipāḡga lâ tâno ḡine, aku Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ḡalae ma ipāḡga panzi tamâta ḡgu ḡine. ²⁴ Kinzi kazâḡa tamâta ma sipunzi tamâta pinde pâta simâte. Anḡa pinde nde ma sikainzi silâ simo sugorai tamâta panzi tinikoa ḡgu lâ tâno ndoni. Aku kinzi tinikoa ḡgu ma siveta kenzi sakamao panzi tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea lee, ikura lâ zo ndia Maro Kindeni ma itoto nenzi zo ḡana siveta mine kâ.”

Mâsi pinde ma imâ ipāḡga, ḡineḡa Tamâta Natu ma itaulo imâ kilo

Matai 24:27-31, Malaka 13:24-27

²⁵ Yesu iporo ḡgua kilo tu, “Lâ zo muli, ande mâsi kilala kie-kie ma ipāḡga lâ kari wa nzimona wa pitu wa tininzi. Kinzi tâno tamâta ma simora tâi ilâ wa imâ wa, ne nduḡeḡani ḡalae tina, aku ma siruru pâta ku ma ilonzi rârâ tona.

²⁶ Kinzi tamâta ma ilonzi putuka ḡalae tina tu, ‘Kala ḡine mâsi ndia ma ipāḡga lâ tâno kulu!’ Kinzi ma ilonzi rurūḡa kala ma naonzi lâma, ḡana tu samba tini ne siḡḡara ma iyoka marumbuni.

²⁷ ḡineḡa kinzi tamâta ma simora naḡa Tamâta Natu amo take-take tonḡe ḡgini amâ tava walo ḡalae, aku ma simora kilalāḡgu pwataki tu naḡa nde Maro ḡalae. ²⁸ Mine nde lâ zo ḡana vetâḡa ḡinde ma imâ ipāḡga kâ, ande miki ma kamandi kaika, ḡana tu Maro Kindeni ne zo ḡana iyautemi piti lâ kazâḡa ḡinde ilo, ande imâ laiti lâ.”

ḡgua tambirâḡa ḡana kâi pâla-pâla itula zo

Matai 24:32-35, Malaka 13:28-31

²⁹ ḡineḡa Yesu iporo ḡgua tambirâḡa panzi tu, “Miki kalomi ḡgere ḡana kâi pâla-pâla wa kâi rârâni wa. ³⁰ Lâ zo ḡana kâi rârâni sirumba ku lau wasaseki

ipânga, ande miki warakami kakura tu kamora wa kasama tu kari ne zo nga imâ ipânga laiti lâ. ³¹ Aku mine nâ, ambo miki ma kamora vetânga rârâni ninde imâ ipânga lâ, ninennga miki ma kasama tu Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ nde imâ ipânga laiti lâ. ³² Naja aporo mao nâ pami; kinzi tamâta lâ zo nîne ma simâte tia yo, ninennga mâsi rârâni ninde ma imâ ipânga. ³³ Mao nâ, samba wa tâno wa ma muli marumbu lâ, anga naja kawângu ngua nde ma marumbu tia ndo, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ.”

*Ngua nana tapakatona sonde kâ
Matai 24:36-51, Malaka 13:32-37*

³⁴ Yesu iporo kilo mine tu, “Miki kapakatona sonde nga; tia ma miki kanu lâa kaika potomule ku kadauda, aku ma kalomi loko nana karaemi ne kelekele kâ. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande nanengu zo nana ataulo amâ kilo kâ ma ipânga walele pami, itogo nimbu uru ikainzi simbi walele mine. ³⁵ Nana tu nanengu zo ninde ma ipânga panzi tamâta rârâni simo nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu. ³⁶ Mine kala kapakatona sonde ikura zo zo. Aku ara nana miki ma kakai noja pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ipu tini kaika pa nemi kalo-tawana, nana vetânga rârâni ninde ma muli ipânga pami. Ambo miki ma kamandi kaika nâ, ande muli miki ma kakura tu kamandi lâ naja Tamâta Natu naongu.”

³⁷ Ikura kari kari, Yesu uru ipanananzi tamâta lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga. Anga mbo mbo, ande i uru iyâti ilâ ikeno lâ tuu tonge kulu, i na tu Oliv Tuu. ³⁸ Aku ikura zo rârâni, lâ mbwale pwataki, kinzi tamâta rârâni uru simandi ku silâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga nana silojo i ne ngua kâ.

22

*Judas ipa ngua tu ma io Yesu lâ
patarawânga tamâta nalanala mbaunzi ilo
Matai 26:14-16, Malaka 14:10-11*

¹ Juda nenzi zo sapânga nana sika puroja ne yisi tia kâ, ande imâ ipânga laiti lâ. Kinzi uru sipatu kumbwa ninde

na tu Pasova. ² Anga kinzi patarawânga tamâta nalanala wa kinzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukuna kâ nde siruru tu kinzi tamâta rârâni ma sipono muli pa Yesu. Mine kala siroto nzâla nana sipu Yesu pâta imâte kâ. ³ Ninennga Sadana ilâ Judas Iskariot ilo, inani tamâta tonge lâ kinzi pâri-tamâta saŋao kananongi rua. ⁴ Mine kala Judas ilâ panzi patarawânga tamâta nalanala, sitavanzi kinzi sambara uru sikatona Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga, nana iporo ngua kunzi. Judas itu iroto nzâla nana io Yesu lâ kinzi mbaunzi ilo. ⁵ Kinzi tamâta ninde nde sindeka nâ nana silojo Judas ne ngua ninde, aku sipa ngua tu ma mbumbu pinde silua. ⁶ Aku Judas isâu pa nenzi ngua, ninennga ilâ ku io tini nana zo ndia ma io Yesu lâ kinzi mbaunzi ilo. Indamwa zo tonge mbo kinzi tamâta ma simo kuku Yesu tia, ninennga ma itula Yesu panzi tamâta nalanala.

*Kinzi pâri-tamâta rua siveta kânga-
nuna nana zo sapânga kâ*

Matai 26:17-19, Malaka 14:12-16

⁷ Ninennga zo sapânga nana sika puroja ne yisi tia kâ nde imâ ipânga lâ. Lâ zo nalae ninde, kinzi Juda tamâta uru sipunzi lama natu pâta simâte, ninennga sika. ⁸ Mine kala Yesu isupwanzi Petero ku Yoane rua silâ, aku ipainzi tu, “Miki rua kalâ kaveta kânga-nuna nia sonde, aku kaveta kumbwa nîne ne wainja pa kinda nana ma taka kâ.” ⁹ Ande kinzi rua sikasonja Yesu tu, “Noko ilo tu maka ma kalâ kaveta kânga-nuna lâ nia ndia.”

¹⁰ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kalojo nga; miki kalâ lawea nalae ilo, aku ma kapakâtu kuku tamâta tonge lâ nzâla, ikale lâa lâ kulo nalae tonge. Miki ma koka tamâta ninde muli, aku kalâ pa luma ninde i ilâ papa. ¹¹ Aku miki ma kapai luma ninde warika mine tu, ‘Panana nana ne kasonja nde keno mine; ‘Luma ilo kisiŋa pwataki tonge ikeno ndia, nana nana ma aka kumbwa nîne ne kânga-nuna kunzi nanengu pâri-tamâta.’ ” ¹² Ninennga i ma itula luma ilo kisiŋa pwataki tonge keno âta pami, peke tava kelekele nana kânga-nuna kâ

nde keno nia njinde. Miki rua kalâ kaveta kânga-nunja lâ niani ndaina.”

¹³ Njineŋga kinzi rua silâ, aku simora kelekele rârâni ikeno itogo munja Yesu iporo panzi mine. Mine kala siveta kânga-nunja njinde.

Yesu ika kânga-nunja kunzi ne pâri-tamâta

Matai 26:20,26-29; Malaka 14:17,22-25; Yoane 13:1-17; 1 Korin 11:23-26

¹⁴ Kinzi siveta kânga-nunja marumbu lâ, njineŋga kari indue ipânja lâ zo sondo nana sika kâ, aku Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nde sisanona peke tini laiti. ¹⁵ Njineŋga Yesu iporo tu, “Nanja ilonju ndo tu aka kumbwa njine ne kânga-nunja kuku miki. Mambo taka marumbu lâ, njineŋga nana ma akai nâna. ¹⁶ Nanja apaimi tu nana ma aka kânga-nunja njine kilo tia lee, ikura lâ zo muli njinde Maro Kindeni ma ikai maro panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu. Lâ zo njinde, ande kânga-nunja njine ne duvi ma ipânja kano.”

¹⁷ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njineŋga ikai waini ne kâmba, kawa ndanje pa Maro Kindeni, njineŋga iporo tu, “Miki kakai kâmba njine ku kapalulua warakami taitu-taitu kanu. ¹⁸ Nanja apaimi tu nana ma anu waini kano kilo tia lee, ikura lâ zo muli njinde Maro Kindeni ma ikai maro panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu.”

¹⁹ Njineŋga Yesu ikai puroŋa kala, ku kawa ndanje pa Maro Kindeni, njineŋga ipwataki ku ilanji ne pâri-tamâta. Aku iporo tu, “Nanja kanoŋgu kala njine. Nanja ma apayaula nana miki kâ. Miki kaka nana iveta kalo-ngere ipânja pami nana nana kâ.”

²⁰ Kinzi sika lâ, njineŋga Yesu ikai waini ne kâmba kala iveta mine nâ. Iporo tu, “Nanja seengu njine nde ngua pâŋa wasaseki ne kano. Nanja apaliŋi nana avila miki kâ. ²¹ Andeta miki kaloŋo; tamâta tonje itu io nana lâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo, aku tamâtani ndaina kala io mbau imo taitu kuku nana mbaunju lâ peke njine kulu. ²² Mao nâ, nana Tamâta Natu ma ayoka nzâla njine mungani Maro Kindeni ipatea pana. Andeta vetâŋa sakamao ndo ma ipânja

pa tamâta njine io nana lâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo.” ²³ Kinzi pâri-tamâta siloŋo Yesu ne ngua njine, aku simo sipakasoŋa mine tu, “Ayo, tamâta ea ma iveta vetâŋa mine.”

Kinzi pâri-tamâta sipawa ngua nana ea imo mbâna-mbâna

Matai 20:20-28, Malaka 9:33-37, 10:35-45; Yoane 13:1-17

²⁴ Aku lâ zoni ndaina, kinzi pâri-tamâta simandi sipawa ngua nana ea imo tamâta mbâna-mbâna lâ ngininzi. ²⁵ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kinzi koipu nalanala lâ tinikoa ngu uru sitawanzi tamâta ndo lâ. Aku ilonzi tu kinzi tamâta ma sipatu nanzu tu, ‘Koipu Ara’.” ²⁶ Anja miki ma kaveta mine ndimo. Ambo tamâta tonje imo mbâna-mbâna lâ miki nginimi, ande ara nana i ma imo itogo i pwete-pwete mine. Ambo tamâta tonje ikai poe pami, ande ara nana i ma imo itogo nemi kuleŋa tamâta mine. ²⁷ Miki kalomi ngere nana njine kâ: ambo tamâta tonje isanona ika kâpwa, anja tamâta tonje isowe kâpwa ku ikai imâ ilua i, ande tamâta ea lâ kinzi rua imo tamâta nalae, a? Nanja apaimi tu tamâta nalae nde tamâta njinde isanona ika. Anja nana nde amo miki nginimi atogo nemi kuleŋa tamâta mine.

²⁸ Munja, vetâŋa pinde imâ tu ikai samâŋa pa nana, ande lâ zo njinde miki kamandi kaika kuku nana. Miki nandai kapile nana nga. ²⁹ Nanja Mama munja io nana tu akai koipu panzi i ne tamâta, aku nana kala mine nâ ao miki tu kakai koipu panzi tamâta. ³⁰ Mine kala muli, lâ zo njinde nana ma akai koipu nalae, ande miki ma kasanona lâ nanengu peke tini laiti nana kaka wa kanu kuku nana. Aku miki ma kasanona koipu nalanala nenzi sanonâŋa nia, nana kakai poe panzi Isrel ngu sanao kanoŋzi rua.”

Yesu itula ngua tu Petero ma ipatimoi

Matai 26:31-35, Malaka 14:27-31, Yoane 13:36-38

³¹ Njineŋga Yesu ipai Petero mine tu, “Saimon, Saimon, kulonjo nga; Sadana iporo kaika tu i ma ikai samâŋa pa miki,

itogo kinzi tamâta sirurua kâpwa 'wit' ne karae kina mine. Aku Maro Kindeni isâu papa lâ. ³² Andeta nanayoni naŋa ano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukano, ŋana noko ne kalo-tawana ma imbe tia kâ. Aku muli, lâ zo ŋinde noko ma kupalele ku kutaule kumâ pa naŋa kilo, ŋinenŋa ara ŋana noko ma kusukanzi noko ninambwe."

³³ Andeta Petero ipai Yesu tu, "Maro Ŋalae, naŋa apaveta sondu lâ ŋana alâ luma sakamao ilo kuku noko, aku apaveta sondu lâ ŋana amâte kuno mine nâ."

³⁴ Andeta Yesu itu lâ Petero kawa tu, "Petero, naŋa aporo mao nâ pano; ma ŋine mbo nâ, tatareko ma ita isuŋa kawa tia yo, ande noko ma kuporo kupatimoo naŋa mbwani ŋato tu noko kusama naŋa tia."

Yesu iporo panzi ne pâri-tamâta ŋana malia ma ipânŋa kâ

³⁵ Ŋinenŋa Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, "Nia ndoyo, naŋa asupwami mbaumi kaa nâ kalâ kaveta wurâta pa naŋa. Lâ zo ŋinde, ande miki kakai nemi tâŋa mota ŋana mbumbu kâ wa keta wa kemi kâmba wa, ande tia. Aku lâ zo ŋinde, ande miki karoto ŋana kelekele tonŋe kâ, tiya?" Ande kinzi siporo taule tu, "Maka karoto ŋana kelekele tonŋe tia." ³⁶ Aku Yesu iporo tu, "Andeta ŋainani nâ, ambo noko ne tâŋa mota ŋana mbumbu kâ keno, ande pwai kulâ. Ambo noko ne keta keno, ande pwai kulâ. Ambo noko ne pila ŋalae ŋana paraŋa kâ keno tia, ande kuo ne pasawaŋa luandondo ilâ panzi tamâta tu siko kâ, aku pwai mbumbu ŋinde ku kuko pila ŋalae tonŋe. ³⁷ Ŋana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, 'Kinzi tamâta situ i nde kiesaka tamwata'. Naŋa apaimi tu kinzi tamâta ma sisona naŋa atâra lâ kâi popole tini, ŋana iveta ŋgua ŋinde ipânŋa kanaŋo. Mao nâ, ŋgua râranî ikeno lâ pepa tini ŋana naŋa kâ, ande laiti ŋana ipânŋa kanaŋo kâ."

³⁸ Yesu iporo ŋgua ŋine lâ, ŋinenŋa kinzi pâri-tamâta sipai tu, "Maro Ŋalae, kumora ŋga. Maka nema pila ŋalae rua nde keno pama." Andeta Yesu iporo taule tu, "Kura lâ".

Yesu ikai naŋa lâ Oliv Tuu

Matai 26:36-46, Malaka 14:32-42

³⁹ Ŋinenŋa Yesu ipile Jerusalem lawea, ku iyâti ilâ pa Oliv Tuu, ikura uru iveta mine. Aku ne pâri-tamâta nde soka muli silâ. ⁴⁰ Kinzi silâ lee sipânŋa nia ŋinde lâ, ŋinenŋa Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, "Miki kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukami ŋana kamandi kaika lâ zo ndia samâŋa imâ ipânŋa pami." ⁴¹ Ŋinenŋa Yesu ipilenzi ku iyoka ilâ pa nia tonŋe ikeno laiti, aku ipare tuku ku ikai naŋa mine tu, ⁴² "O Mama, ambo noko ilo tu kuveta mine, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu noko ma pwai kâmba ŋana nâna kâ ŋine piti saŋe naŋa. Ambo taitu noko ma kuveta ikura nanenŋu pateâŋa mine ndimo; noko ma kuveta ikura noko tamwata nâ ne pateâŋa." ⁴³ Ŋinenŋa samba ne anelo tonŋe nde imâ pa Yesu ku ipu tini kaika papa. ⁴⁴ Yesu nde ilo malia ndo. Mine kala ikai naŋa kaika kilo, aku ilaŋe kuraŋa indu ndue ipu tâno itogo see mine.

⁴⁵ Yesu ikai naŋa lâ, ŋinenŋa imandi ku itaule ilâ panzi ne pâri-tamâta. Andeta mata ilâ imoranzi sikeno nâ, ŋana tu kinzi kalonzi sukâŋa ŋalae tina. ⁴⁶ Mine kala ikasonanzi tu, "Ŋana sâ kâ ŋga miki kakeno, a? Miki kamandi sânda ku kakai naŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukami ŋana kamandi kaika lâ zo ndia samâŋa imâ ipânŋa pami."

Judas io Yesu lâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo

Matai 26:47-56, Malaka 14:43-50, Yoane 18:2-11

⁴⁷ Yesu iporo ŋgua ŋine yo, ande tamâta ŋgu ŋalae simâ sipânŋa. Aku tamâta tonŋe ikai nzâla imunŋa panzi. I ŋa tu Judas, aku ina kala tamâta tonŋe lâ kinzi pâri-tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua. Iyoka imâ Yesu tini laiti ŋana ma inzumwa i nao kâ. ⁴⁸ Andeta Yesu ikasona tu, "Judas, noko ilo tu kunzumwa naŋa Tamâta Natu naonŋu tu pwai kulu-pânŋa ŋana naŋa kâ, a?"

⁴⁹ Kinzi pâri-tamâta simo kuku Yesu ŋinde nde simora tu vetâŋa ŋinde itu imâ ipânŋa panzi, kala sikasona Yesu tu, "Maro Ŋalae, noko ilo tu maka ma pila ŋalae nâ kasonzi, tiya?" ⁵⁰ Ŋinenŋa

nawalanzi tamâta tonje mbau ilâ ipasu ne pila njalae yâti ku ipu patarawâna tamâta njalae ne wurâta tamâta tonje, aku pila isalu i taña wia kâ motu piti imbe indue tâno kulu. ⁵¹ Andeta Yesu imora njine, kala ipai tu, “Kupile tâ!” Njenga isuna mbau itaño tamâta njinde taña, aku i taña ipasenge ipânga ara kilo.

⁵² Kinzi patarawâna tamâta njalanala sitavanzi kinzi sambara njana Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna kâ wa kinzi ngu nenzi katonâna, kinzi njinde nde simâ njana sikai Yesu kaika kâ. Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga miki kakai pila njalanala tava kâi mbuku kamâ pa nana, a? Tiambo miki katu nana nde panawe tamwatângu, a? ⁵³ Ikura zo zo nana uru amo kumi lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna, andeta miki njandai kakai nana kaika lâ zo njinde nga. Andeta zo njine nde miki nemi zo, ande kala Sadana ne walo nde ipânga nia yo lâ.”

Petero ipatimoa Yesu

Matai 26:57-58,69-75; Malaka 14:53-54,66-72; Yoane 18:15-18,25-27

⁵⁴ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, aku marumbu; kinzi tamâta njinde sikai i kaika, aku sikai silâ pa patarawâna tamâta njalae ne luma. Anja Petero nde iyoka mulinzi ilâ, andeta imo malawae mwasa. ⁵⁵ Kinzi tamâta pinde nde sisuna yââ, aku sisana luma njinde ne ngumbi ilo simwai yââ. Aku Petero nde ilâ isana kunzi. ⁵⁶ Njenga wurâta taine tonje imora Petero imwai yââ, aku mata ilea kaika papa ku iporo tu, “Wa, tamâta njine kala munga imo kuku Yesu”. ⁵⁷ Andeta Petero ipatiâmo ku iporo tu, “Taine, nana asama i tia”.

⁵⁸ Simo tini nâ, njenga tamâta tonje kala mata imora Petero, aku ipai tu, “O, kinzi nawalanzi tonje kala noko”. Andeta Petero ipatiâmo ku iporo tu, “Tia ndo, nana njandai i ne tamâta nga”.

⁵⁹ Simo lee, kari tai taitu ilâ lâ, njenga tamâta tonje kala imora Petero ku ipai tu, “Mao nâ, tamâta njine munga imo kuku i, njana tu tamâta njine nde Galilaya tamwata.” ⁶⁰ Andeta Petero iporo taulo

tu, “Wa, nana asama ngua kala noko kuporo njine ne duvi tia ndo!” Petero iporo ngua njine yo, aku walele nâ tatareko isuna kawa.

⁶¹ Njenga Maro Njalae itale ku mata ilea pa Petero. Ande Petero kalo ngere kilo njana ngua njinde Maro Njalae munga iporo papa. Maro Njalae munga ipai tu, “Ma njine mbo nâ, tatareko ma ita isuna kawa tia yo, ande noko ma kuporo kupatimoa nana mbwani nato tu noko kusama nana tia.” ⁶² Njenga Petero iyoka iyâti ilâ pa nia yo, aku ita pata kanaanjo.

Kinzi siveta “a” papa Yesu wa sipu wa Matai 26:67-68, Malaka 14:65, Yoane 18:22-23

⁶³ Kinzi tamâta kala simandi singe Yesu njinde, ande siporo ngua pavaligina papa wa sipu wa. ⁶⁴ Kinzi sikau Yesu mata kaika lâ lalava pinde, njenga siporo kaika papa mine tu, “Wa, noko kuporo ngua-tulâna tamâta ne ngua tâ! Ea ipuno, a? Kupatu tamâta njine na!” ⁶⁵ Aku kinzi siporo ngua soki-soki mine râra pa Yesu tona.

Kinzi singunu Yesu imandi kinzi tamâta njalanala naonzi

Matai 26:59-68, 27:1; Malaka 14:55-65, 15:1; Yoane 18:19-24

⁶⁶ Mbware pwataki lâ, njenga Isrel ngu nenzi katonâna nde simâ sipasau, aku kinzi patarawâna tamâta njalanala anja kinzi pananâna tamâta njana ngua tukuña kâ nde simo kunzi. Njenga sikai Yesu silâ singunu imandi kinzi tamâta njalanala njinde naonzi. Aku sipai Yesu tu, ⁶⁷ “Noko kuporo pwataki pa maka nga; noko nde Kirisi, tiya?” Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku iporo tu, “Ambo nana ma aporo njine ipânga nia yo, ande miki ma kalomi tawana nanengu ngua tia. ⁶⁸ Aku mine nâ, ambo nana atu akasonami kasonâna tonje, ande miki kala ma kaporo ngua itaulo imâ pa nana tia. ⁶⁹ Ambo taitu miki kalono nga; lâ zo njine, aku ilâ lee ikura zo muli-muli, nana Tamâta Natu ma asana Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata mbau pa wia kâ.”

⁷⁰ Ninennga kinzi tamâta njalanjala rârâni nde sikasonja Yesu tu, “Ayo, tiambo noko tamwata nde Maro Kindeni Natu, tiya?” Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki kaporo tu nanani warakângu kala njine, aku nguani njine nde mao.”

⁷¹ Ninennga siporo tu, “Kinda ma tasarawa tamâta tonge kilo tu imâ isowe ngua lâ tamâta njine tini, ande tia. Nana tu i tamwata kawa iporo ngua soki, kala talonjo lâ.”

23

Kinzi sio Yesu ilâ pa Pilata ne ngua nia Matai 27:2,11-14; Malaka 15:1-5; Yoane 18:28-38

¹ Ninennga kinzi tamâta njalanjala rârâni nde simandi ku sikai Yesu silâ pa Pilata, ina Rom nenzi koipu tonge. ² Sipasau kuku Pilata, njinennga simandi njana sisowe ngua lâ Yesu tini. Aku siporo tu, “Tamâta njine ne soki nde mine; i uru isowe maka Juda tamâta iloma kaloma njana kamandi kakai kazânga kâ. I uru indi kaika pama tu ma kao mbumbu ilâ pa Koipu Njalae Kaisara ndimo, aku uru iporo ngua njana i tamwata kâ tu i nde Kirisi, i koipu njalae tonge.” ³ Ninennga Pilata nde ikasonja Yesu mine tu, “Noko nde Juda nenzi koipu njalae, tiya?” Aku Yesu itu ngua lâ kawa tu, “Noko tamwata kuporo nguani ndaina”.

⁴ Ninennga Pilata ipainzi patarawânga tamâta njalanjala tavanzi tamâta ngu njinde mine tu, “Nanja njandai asânda tamâta njine ne vetânga soki tonge nga”. ⁵ Andeta kinzi siporo kaika taulo mine tu, “I uru iyoka ilâ ikura Judia tâno ndoni, aku ikai wurâta njana ipanananzi tamâta njana isowe ilonzi kalonzi kâ. Mao nâ, iveta mine munnga lâ Galilaya tâno, kala iveta mine lee imâ ipângu lâ lawea njine.”

Pilata io Yesu ilâ pa Herot ne ngua nia

⁶ Pilata ilonjo ngua njine lâ, njinennga ikasonjanzi mine tu, “O, tamâta njine nde Galilaya tamwata, a?” ⁷ Pilata ilonjo ngua tu Yesu nde iyoka pa tâno njinde Koipu Njalae Herot uru ikai poe papa. Mine kala io Yesu ilâ pa Herot, njana tu lâ zo njinde

Herot tamwata kala imo Jerusalem lawea tona.

⁸ Sikai Yesu silâ pa Herot, aku Herot ilo ndeka ndo, njana tu i munnga ilonjo Yesu parina, aku ikura zo luandondo lâ, ande i ilo tu imora i. Isama lâ njana Yesu ne vetânga kâ, aku i ilo ndo tu Yesu ma iveta mâsi kaika tonge lâ i nao. ⁹ Mine kala Herot ikai kasonjânga rârâ njinde pa Yesu, andeta Yesu kawa buu nâ, iporo ngua tonge taulo, ande tia. ¹⁰ Aku kinzi patarawânga tamâta njalanjala nga kinzi pananânga tamâta njana ngua tukunja kâ nde simâ simandi laiti, aku sisowe ngua kaika lâ Yesu tini. ¹¹ Ninennga Herot tavanzi ne zugu tamâta nde siporo ngua pavaligijâ pa Yesu, ku siveta “a” papa. Kinzi sikai pasawânga luandondo ara tonge, itogo koipu njalanjala nenzi pasawânga mine, aku sisawa lâ i tini. Ninennga sio i itaulo pa Pilata kilo. ¹² Aku lâ zoni ndaina, Herot kuku Pilata rua nde siveta mete. Munnga, Herot uru ikai nânâo pa Pilata.

Pilata isâu panzi tu ma sisona Yesu itâra lâ kâi popole tini

Matai 27:15-26, Malaka 15:6-15, Yoane 18:39-19:16

¹³ Ninennga Pilata isarâwa panzi patarawânga tamâta njalanjala sitavanzi Juda ngu nenzi katonânga anga tamâta ngu njinde, aku kinzi rârâni simâ sipasau. ¹⁴ Sipasau lâ, njinennga ipainzi tu, “Miki munnga kakai tamâta njine kamâ pa nanja, aku kaporo tu i uru isowe tamâta ilonzi kalonzi njana simandi sikai kazânga kâ. Andeta nanja akasonja i sondo ndo lâ miki naomi njana i ne vetânga njinde kâ. Ara, miki kalonjo nga; nanja asânda tamâta njine ne vetânga soki tonge tia. Nanja ilongu pateu tu i munnga iveta vetânga soki tonge ikura miki ma kao i ilâ pa ngua nia, ande tia. ¹⁵ Aku Herot kala mine nâ, ande i ne ilo-kalo nde taituni. Kala njine Herot io tamâta njine itaulo imâ pa kinda kilo. Miki kamora wa kasama tu tamâta njine njandai iveta vetânga soki tonge ikura njana nanja ma ao i ilâ njana sipu pâta imâte kâ. ¹⁶ Mine nde nanja ma apalili i lâ mbilâo nâ, aku ma ayaute i ilâ.”

17-18 Andeta kinzi tamâta rârâni nde sisuŋa kawanzi ŋalae mine tu, “Kupu tamâta ŋine pâta imâte, aku kuyaute Barabas imâ pa maka!” 19 (Barabas nde tamâta tonje muŋga ikai paraŋa ŋalae pa Rom nenzi koipu lâ Jerusalem lawea, aku ipu tamâta tonje pâta imâte lâ. Mine kala kinzi sio i lâ luma sakamao ilo.) 20 Andeta Pilata ipainzi kilo tu i ma iyaute Yesu ilâ. 21 Andeta kinzi sisasarâwa mine tu, “Kupu lâ kâi popole tini imâte! Kupu lâ kâi popole tini imâte!”

22 Ande Pilata iporo taulo panzi ku ikasonanzi kilo tu, “Ŋana sâ kâ, a? Iveta vetâŋa soki ndia. Naŋa ŋandai asânda i ne vetâŋa soki tonje ikura ŋana ma ao i ilâ ŋana sipu pâta imâte kâ. Mine kala naŋa ma apalili i lâ mbilâo nâ, aku ma ayaute i ilâ.” 23 Andeta kinzi ilonzi kaika ndo, aku sisuŋa kawanzi ŋalae ŋinde pa Pilata tu ma ipu Yesu kâki itâra lâ kâi popole tini. Sisasarâwa mine lee, aku nenzi sarawâŋa ŋinde nde ipole Pilata ne ŋgua lâ.

24 Mine kala Pilata ilo pateu tu ma iveta ikura nenzi ŋgua mine, kala ipa ŋgua tu Yesu ma imâte. 25 Kinzi tamâta muŋga sisasarâwa pa Pilata tu ma iyaute tamâta tonje, ina kinzi Rom muŋga sio lâ luma sakamao ilo. Inani kala tamâta ŋinde muŋga ikai paraŋa pa Rom nenzi koipu ku ipu tamâta tonje imâte. Mine kala Pilata iyaute tamâta ŋinde ilâ panzi, aku ikai Yesu io lâ kinzi zugu tamâta mbaunzi ilo tu ma siveta ikura ŋgu nenzi pateâŋa mine.

Kinzi sipu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini

Matai 27:31-44, Malaka 15:20-32, Yoane 19:16-22

26 Kinzi zugu tamâta nde sikai Yesu siyâti silâ, ŋinenŋa sipakâtu kuku Sairini lawea warika tonje, i ŋa tu Saimon. Tamâta ŋinde nde iyoka pa tâno tonje imâ, aku itu ilâ pa lawea ilo kâ. Andeta kinzi sikai tamâta ŋinde kaika, aku sio Yesu ne kâi popole kâki lâ i kala, aku ikale ilâ. Ikale kâi popole ŋinde, aku iyoka Yesu muli ilâ. 27 Kinzi tamâta ŋgu ŋalae ŋinde nde soka Yesu muli silâ tona, aku kinzi taine rârâ nde sita wa siveta kalo-sukâŋa ŋana. 28 Andeta Yesu itale

ku ipainzi taine ŋinde tu, “Miki taine lâ Jerusalem lawea, miki ma kata ŋana naŋa kâ ndimo. Ara ŋana miki ma kata ŋana warakami wa natumi wa. 29 Miki kalonjo ŋga; mwanga ŋga zo sakamao tonje ma ipanga, aku pa zo ŋinde kinzi tamâta ma siporo tu, ‘Kinzi taine ŋinde sikura tu sipagugu tia kala simo ninga, ande kinzi ŋinde ma sindeka.’ 30 Mao nâ, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi tamâta ma sisasarâwa panzi tuu pinde mine tu, ‘Miki kamâ katura maka ku kaveama!’ 31 Ŋana tu naŋa nde tamâta ara, andeta kala ŋine kinzi tamâta siveta vetâŋa sakamao mine pa naŋa. Mine kala lâ zo muli, ande kinzi ma siveta vetâŋa kie mana pa miki, a?”

32 Anŋa kinzi zugu tamâta nde sikainzi nzanzare tamâta rua silâ tona, ŋana ma sipunzi rua simâte kuku Yesu. 33 Silâ lee sipanga nia tonje, sipatu ŋa tu “Kulu Kâmba Nia”, aku lâ niani ndaina kinzi sipu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini. Ŋinenŋa sisonanzi nzanzare tamâta rua ŋinde sitâra tona. Tamâta tonje itâra lâ kâi popole tonje tini pa Yesu tini pa wiâ kâ, anŋa tonje nde itâra lâ kâi popole tonje tini pa Yesu tini pa ŋâsi kâ. 34 Ŋinenŋa Yesu ikai nona pa Maro Kindeni mine tu, “Mama, naŋa ano pano tu kuzavaru kiesaka ŋine piti lâ kinzi tamâta ŋine tininzi, ŋana tu kinzi sizizâla ndo ŋana vetâŋa kala siveta ŋine kilala.” Anŋa kinzi zugu tamâta nde sipagui mira itogo satu mine ŋana sisama tu ea ma ikai Yesu ne pasawana.

35 Kinzi Juda tamâta nde simandi ku sio morâŋa papa vetâŋa rârâni ŋinde. Anŋa nenzi katonâŋa nde siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa papa Yesu mine tu, “Ayo, i muŋga ivilanzi tamâta pinde. Ambo i nde Kiriisi, ande ara ŋana i ma ipavila tamwata tona!” 36 Aku kinzi zugu tamâta kala siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa mine nâ pa Yesu. Kinzi soka simâ Yesu tini laiti, aku sisuŋa waini makisa pinde papa tu ma inu kâ. 37 Aku sipai tu, “Wa, noko kutu Juda nenzi koipu ŋalae, ande ara, kupavila tamwata tâ!”

38 Kinzi muŋga singere ŋgua pinde lâ kâi popole tini ikeno Yesu kulu âta. Ŋgua

ņinde nde mine: “Tamâta ñine nde Juda nenzi koipu ñalae”.

³⁹ Aku tamâta tonje lâ kinzi nzan-zare tamâta rua muņa sisonanzi sitâra Yesu tini laiti ñinde, ande iporo ŋgua pavaligiņa pa Yesu tu, “Wa, noko kutu Maro Kindeni ne pateâņa tamâta, a? Mine nde kupavila tamwata, aku kuvila maka rua tona!” ⁴⁰ Andeta i nuwala nde ilonjo ŋgua ñine, aku imbita mine tu, “Opopo, noko kala pwai nâna kie taituni, itogo tamâta ñine ikai mine. Andeta noko ñandai kumege ñana Maro Kindeni kâ, a? ⁴¹ Kala ñine kinzi sipu kinda rua pâta, ande siveta mâsi sondo pa kinda. Kinda takai nâna ikura vetâņa sakamao muņa taveta ñinde. Anņa tamâta ñine ñandai iveta vetâņa potomule tonje ŋga.” ⁴² Iporo mine lâ, ñinenņa ino pa Yesu tu, “Yesu, lâ zo ñana noko ma kupâņa pwai Koipu Ñalae, ande naņa ano pano tu ma kalo ŋgere ñanana.”

⁴³ Ñinenņa Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Naņa aporo mao nâ pano; lâ karini ñaina nâ, ande noko ma kumo kuku naņa lâ samba lawea.”

Yesu imâte lâ

Matai 27:45-56, Malaka 15:33-41, Yoane 19:28-30

⁴⁴⁻⁴⁵ Kari ikâki imâ ŋgini lâ, ñinenņa kondoma ñalae itura tâno ndoni, ñana tu kari mata ipâņa ñaņa lâ. Kondoma ikeno mine lee lala, ikura kari tai ñato. Ñinenņa walele nâ, lalava matatola ñalae ñinde uru itâra Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâņa ilo, ande ipwa pwataki mo rua lâ. ⁴⁶ Ñinenņa Yesu isarâwa kawa ñalae ñinde mine tu, “Mama, naņa ao koranângu imâ pano tu pwatona!” Iporo ŋgua ñine lâ, ñinenņa imâte.

⁴⁷ Aku kinzi zugu tamâta nenzi koipu imandi kâi popole tini laiti, ande imora vetâņa ñinde rârâni. Aku ipanea Maro Kindeni ku iporo tu, “Mao kanaņo, tamâta ñine nde tamâta sondo ndo, i ne soki tonje tia lâ Maro Kindeni nao.” ⁴⁸ Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni muņa simâ ñana sio morâņa ñinde, ande simora vetâņa ñinde rârâni ipâņa lâ. Ñinenņa siponza kondondonanzi ñana situla pwataki tu kinzi kalonzi sukâņa

ñalae tina, aku sitaulo silâ pa nenzi luma luma. ⁴⁹ Anņa Yesu ne mete sitavanzi taine pinde muņa soka pa Galilaya tâno simâ kuku i, ande kinzi ñinde rârâni simandi malawae mwasa, aku simora vetâņa ñinde rârâni ipâņa pa Yesu.

Kinzi sio Yesu karae lâ kuru ilo

Matai 27:57-61, Malaka 15:42-47, Yoane 19:38-42

⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Aku tamâta tonje imo Jerusalem lawea, i ña tu Yosepe. I ne lawea tina nde Arimatea lawea ikeno Judia tâno ñinde. I nde tamâta mbâna-mbâna, aku i imo tamâta sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao wa kinzi tamâta naonzi. I muņa ileleanzi tamâta ñalaņala ñana nenzi ilo-kalo wa vetâņa situ siveta pa Yesu ñinde. I uru io tini ñana Maro Kindeni ne zo ñana ikai maro panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu kâ.

⁵² Tamâta ñinde ilâ pa Rom nenzi koipu Pilata, aku ino papa ñana ikai Yesu karae ilâ kâ. Aku Pilata isâu papa tu ma ikai ilâ. ⁵³ Ñinenņa Yosepe ikai Yesu karae piti lâ kâi popole tini, aku ilita lâ lalava pâne tonje. Ñinenņa ikai ilâ io lâ kuru wasaseki tonje ilo muņa siveta lâ mira ñalae tonje. ⁵⁴ Andeta zo ñinde nde Juda nenzi zo ñana sipaveta sondo ñana pwareâņa ne zo sapâņa kâ lâ wurita. Aku zo sapâņa nde laiti ñana ipâņa kâ.

⁵⁵ Kinzi taine muņa soka pa Galilaya tâno kuku Yesu simâ ñinde, ande soka Yosepe muli silâ tu simora Yesu ne kuru nia. Aku simora Yosepe io i karae ndue keno. ⁵⁶ Kinzi taine ñinde nde simora vetâņa ñine lâ, ñinenņa sitaulo silâ pa nenzi luma, aku sikai samimi tava kelekele kuwae ara, ñana ma siyoli Yesu karae. Andeta pwareâņa ne zo sapâņa ŋga ipâņa lâ. Mine kala kinzi sipwarea, ikura Mose ne ŋgua tukuņa mine.

24

Yesu imandi imo via kilo

Matai 28:1-15, Malaka 16:1-11, Yoane 20:1-18

¹ Lâ sânda, mboyoy ñaņa yo, ñinenņa kinzi taine ñinde nde sikai samimi tava kelekele kuwae ara muņa sigona ikeno ñinde, aku sikai silâ pa kuru nia tu ma siyoli Yesu karae. ² Kinzi sipâņa kuru

nia lâ, ninennga matanzi ilâ simora mira n̄alae kinzi tamâta munga sitambumbua ilâ ipono kuru kawa n̄inde. Andeta mira n̄inde ikeno kuru kawa tia. ³ Tia ku kinzi silâ kuru ilo, andeta simora tu Maro N̄alae Yesu karae n̄andai ikeno kuru ilo nga. ⁴ Kinzi ilonzi rârâ n̄ana vetânga n̄ine ne duvi kâ. Simo mine yo, ninennga walele nâ tamâta rua simâ sipânga sipatua panzi, aku simandi taine n̄inde tininzi laiti lâ kuru ilo. Kinzi rua nenzi pasawa n̄a nde isinala nia ndo, itogo loloa salaga mine. ⁵ Kinzi taine matanzi simora kinzi rua, aku siruru pâta kana n̄o kala naonzi tundu silea ndue pa tâno. Andeta tamâta rua n̄inde nde sikasonan̄i tu, “Mana mana nga miki kamâ tu karoto n̄ana via tamwata lâ mate n̄a tamâta ni-anzi, a? ⁶ I imo n̄ai tia! Imandi sânda lâ, kala imo via kilo! Miki kalomi ngere kilo n̄ana ngua n̄inde i munga iporo pami, lâ zo n̄inde i imo Galilaya tâno yo. ⁷ Ipaïmi tu, ‘Maro Kindeni ne pate n̄a ikeno tu kinzi ma sio n̄a Tamâta Natu alâ kinzi kiesaka tamwatan̄i mbaunzi ilo, aku ma sipu n̄a lâ kâi popole tini amâte. Andeta kari n̄ato lâ, ninennga n̄a ma amandi amo viângu kilo.’ ” ⁸ Kinzi siporo ngua mine lâ, ninennga kinzi taine nenzi ilo-kalo ipânga n̄ana ngua n̄inde Yesu munga iporo panzi.

⁹ Ninennga kinzi taine n̄inde sipile kuru nia, aku sitaulo silâ ku sitapâri ngua n̄ine ndoni panzi pâri-tamâta sa n̄ao kana n̄o taitu, sitavanzi kalo-tawana tamâta ndoni. ¹⁰ Kinzi taine n̄inde nde n̄anzi mine: Maria, i Makdala lawea taine, an̄a Joana, an̄a Yamesi tina Maria, an̄a kinzi taine pinde tona. Kinzi taine n̄inde silâ sitapâri panzi pâri-tamâta. ¹¹ Andeta kinzi pâri-tamâta ilonzi pate tu taine n̄inde nenzi ngua nde itogo lawea iyoka kaa nâ mine, aku kinzi n̄andai kalonzi tawana ngua n̄inde nga. [¹² An̄a Petero nde imandi, aku ipalilu ilâ pa kuru nia. Ilâ ipânga lâ, ninennga itundu ndue aku ipambara mata lâ kuru ilo, aku imora tu lalava nâ keno. Ninennga itaulo ilâ pa

luma kilo, aku i ilo ikai wurâta rârâ n̄ana vetânga n̄inde kâ.] *

Tamâta rua sipakâtu kuku Yesu lâ nzâla n̄inde ilâ pa Emeus lawea kâ

Malaka 16:12-13

¹³ Aku lâ zoni ndaina, kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rua nde soka nzâla silâ pa lawea ton̄ge, i n̄a tu Emeus. Lawea n̄inde nde ikeno malawae mwasa lâ Jerusalem, itogo nia mbuku sa n̄ao mine. ¹⁴ Kinzi rua soka silâ, aku simo siporo n̄ana vetânga rârâni kala munga ipânga n̄inde. ¹⁵ Kinzi siporo ngua rârâ, aku sipakason̄a warakanzi n̄ana vetânga n̄inde duvi kâ. Kinzi rua siporo yo, ninennga Yesu tamwata nde iyoka imâ kinzi rua tininzi laiti, aku iyoka kunzi silâ. ¹⁶ Andeta n̄inde itogo kelekele ton̄ge ipono kinzi rua matanzi, kala n̄andai sisama Yesu kilala sondo nga.

¹⁷ Ninennga Yesu ikasonan̄i tu, “Miki rua koka kalâ, ande kaporo ngua mana.” Iporo mine lâ, ninennga kinzi rua simandi. Kinzi kalonzi sukâ n̄a n̄alae tina, kala naonzi mata ara tia. ¹⁸ Ninennga tamâta ton̄ge lâ kinzi rua, i n̄a tu Kliopas, ande itu lâ Yesu kawa mine tu, “Opopo, lâ zo n̄ine kinzi tamâta rârâ lâ lawea pinde nde simo Jerusalem lawea, aku kinzi rârâni sisama n̄ine marumbu lâ. Tiambo noko simbo nâ kuzizâla n̄ana vetânga kala nola nâ ipânga lâ Jerusalem, a?”

¹⁹ Iporo mine lâ, ninennga Yesu ikasonan̄i tu, “Vetânga ndia ipânga.” Aku kinzi rua siporo taulo tu, “Maka rua kaporo n̄ana vetânga n̄inde nola nâ ipânga pa Yesu Nasarete Tamwata. I nde nguatulâ n̄a tamâta ton̄ge, aku uru iveta mâsi kaika ku iporo ngua kaika lâ Maro Kindeni nao, an̄a lâ kinzi tamâta naonzi tona. ²⁰ Andeta kinzi patarawâ n̄a tamâta n̄alan̄ala sitavanzi ngu nenzi katonâ n̄a nde sio i ilâ pa Rom nenzi koipu. Kinzi ilonzi tu i ma ipa ngua tu ma sipu Yesu pâta imâte kâ. Aku sisona i kâki itâra kâi popole tini lee imâte lâ. ²¹ Munga, maka kaloma tawana tu i nde tamâta n̄ine Maro Kindeni isupwa tu iyautenzi

* **24:12** 12 Nia ndoyo, ngua n̄ine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta ton̄ge ipânga lâ muli nde isen̄ge ngua n̄ine ilâ kuku ngua ikeno munga.

Isrel ngu. Andeta imâte lâ, kala kari nato ilâ lâ. ²² Ambo taitu maka nawalama taine pinde nde siveta wisi motu pa maka. Lâ nîne kari, mboyoyona yo, ande kinzi silâ pa kuru nia, ²³ andeta simora Yesu karae ikeno kuru ilo, ande tia. Kinzi sitaulo simâ, aku sitapâri pa maka mine tu, ‘Maka kamoranzi anjelo pinde, aku sipaima tu Yesu nde imandi imo via kilo’. ²⁴ Ninennga maka nawalama tamâne pinde kala silâ pa kuru nia, aku simora kekeleke ikeno itogo kinzi taine munnga sitapâri pama mine. Andeta kinzi nandai simora Yesu nao nga.”

²⁵ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Opopo, miki ilomi kalomi tia ndo! Miki nemi ilokalo ipanga njalae konga tia, kala nandai kalomi tawana kinzi ngua-tulanga tamâta nenzi ngua rârâni nga! ²⁶ Mana mana, a? Tiambo miki kazizâla tu Maro Kindeni munngani ipatea tu Kirisi ma ikai nâna munnga lâ, ninennga muli i ma ikâki samba ilo, aku ma imo Maro Njalae.” ²⁷ Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua rârâni pwataki panzi rua, ngua njinde Mose anga kinzi ngua-tulanga tamâta rârâni munnga singere ikeno lâ. Ipanananzi nana ngua rârâni njinde munnga singere nana i tamwata kê.

²⁸ Kinzi soka mine silâ lee, aku sipanga lawea tonge tini laiti, lawea njinde kinzi rua munnga ilonzi pateo tu ma silâ papa. Andeta kinzi rua sisama tu Yesu nde itu iyoka nzâla ilâ nâ. ²⁹ Tia ku kinzi sino i kaika ku sipai tu, “Noko kumâ kumo kuku maka rua. Kari nga indue lâ, aku tini nâ ma mbo.” Mine kala Yesu ilâ luma ilo, aku imo kunzi.

³⁰ Kinzi rua sisaona nana sika kê, aku Yesu isaona kunzi. Ninennga Yesu ikai puroja, aku kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni, aku ipwataki ku ilua kinzi rua. ³¹ Iveta mine panzi lâ, ninennga itogo kinzi rua matanzi ipwa, aku sisama i kilala pwataki. Andeta walele nâ Yesu nao tia lâ, aku simora i kilo tia. ³² Ninennga kinzi rua warakanzi nde siporo tu, “Mao nâ, lâ nîne kari kinda toka nzâla talâ, aku iporo ngua pa kinda wa ikai Maro Kindeni kawa ngua keno lâ pepa tini ku itula duvi pwataki pa kinda. Aku kinda

wisinda mburu kêki lâ nana ngua njinde kê.”

³³ Kinzi rua siporo mine lâ, ninennga walele nâ simandi ku sitaulo silâ pa Jerusalem kilo. Aku silâ kunzi pâritamâta saŋao kanao taitu sitavanzi nawalanzi tamâta pinde, kinzi njinde kala sipasau lâ simo taitu. ³⁴ Kinzi pâritamâta nde sipainzi rua tu, “Mao nâ, Maro Njalae imandi imo via kilo! Ipatua pa Saimon lâ!” ³⁵ Ninennga kinzi rua sitapâri panzi nana vetânga rârâni munnga ipanga panzi lâ nzâla. Aku siporo tu, “Lâ zo nana ipwataki puroja kê, ande maka rua kamora ku kasama i kilala pwataki lâ.”

*Kinzi pâri-tamâta simora Yesu
Malaka 16:14, Yoane 20:19-25*

³⁶ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta siporo ngua nîne yo, ninennga Yesu tamwata nde imâ ipanga imandi ngininzi ku ipatua panzi. Aku ipainzi mine tu, “Wisipisi imâ pami”. ³⁷ Andeta kinzi simora i ku wisinzi motutu, aku siruru pata kanao. Kinzi ilonzi tu simora unanzi tonge tâ. ³⁸ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Mana mana nga miki wisimi motu ku karuru, a? Mana mana nga miki ilomi rârâ, a? ³⁹ Miki kamâ kamora nana mbalangu wa kengu wa. Nana warakangu kala amandi miki naomi! Kamâ kanga tingu, aku ma kasama. Kinzi unanzi nandai mbatunzi wa tukanzi keno, itogo kala nîne miki kamora mine.”

⁴⁰ Yesu iporo mine lâ, ninennga itula mbalau wa kie panzi simora. ⁴¹ Kinzi simora ku sindeka ndo, andeta ilonzi kalonzi nde ikai wurâta rârâ. Mine kala kinzi nandai sisama sono tu Yesu imo via kilo. Ninennga Yesu ikasonanzi tu, “Miki kapwami tâ keno, tiya?” ⁴² Ninennga kinzi kanzi inga pinde silua. Inga njinde kinzi munnga simomo lâ ikeno. ⁴³ Yesu ikai inga ku ika, aku kinzi matanzi simora lâ.

*Pâri ara ma ilâ panzi tamâta simo tâno
ndoni*

*Matai 28:18-20, Malaka 16:15-18,
Yoane 17:18, 20:21; Pâri Tamâta 1:8*

⁴⁴ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Munga, lâ zo njinde nana amo kumi yo, ande nana

aporo atula ngua pami. Naŋa apaimi lâ tu ngua ndoni kinzi muŋga siŋgere ŋana naŋa kê, ande ma ipâŋga kanaŋo. Ngua ŋinde ikeno lâ Mose ne ngua tukunja tini, aŋga lâ kinzi ngua-tulâŋa tamâta nenzi pepa tini, aŋga lâ wâŋgiŋa paneâŋa kê ne pepa tini.”

⁴⁵ Yesu iporo mine lâ, ŋinenŋa itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini ŋinde ne duvi pwataki panzi, ŋana ma sisama sondu kê. ⁴⁶ Ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Kirisiri ma ikai nâna muŋga lâ ŋga, andeta kari ŋato lâ, ŋinenŋa i ma imandi lâ mateŋa nianzi imo via kilo. ⁴⁷ ŋinenŋa kinzi tamâta pinde ma sikai i ndamwa, aku ma silâ situla i parina panzi ngu ndoni lâ tâno kulu, ŋana ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi. Ambo kinzi ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi, ande Maro Kindeni ma izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi. Wurâta ŋine ma imandi muŋga lâ Jerusalem lawea.’ ⁴⁸ Aku vetâŋa rârâni ŋinde, ande miki warakami kamora lâ. ⁴⁹ Miki kalonjo ŋga: muŋga, naŋa Mama ipa ngua tu ma isupwa Koroani Sapâŋa imâ pami. Aku tini nâ, ande naŋa ma asupwa Koroani Sapâŋa imâ mine nâ. Andeta miki ma kamo Jerusalem lee, ikura lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni ne walo ŋalae ma iyoka pa samba indue imâ pami.”

Maro Kindeni ikai Yesu ikâki ilâ samba ilo

Malaka 16:19-20, Pâri Tamâta 1:9-11

⁵⁰ Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta siyâti silâ, aku soka silâ sipâŋga Betani lawea tini laiti. ŋinenŋa io mbau rua kêki ku itu nzâmbe panzi. ⁵¹ Imo itu nzâmbe panzi yo, ŋinenŋa Maro Kindeni ikai i ikâki pa samba ilo, aku ipilenzi ilâ lâ. ⁵² Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde sipare tukunzi ku sipanea i lee, ŋinenŋa sitaulo silâ pa Jerusalem lawea kilo. Aku kinzi simo sindeka nâ. ⁵³ Aku ikura zo rârâni, kinzi uru silâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa, aku simo sipanea i nâ.

YOANE

Pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ Yoane ingere

Nine nde pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ Yoane ingere. Yoane nde tonge lâ kinzi pâri-tamâta sanjao kanajonzi rua, aku Yesu ilo ndo keno papa i (13:23, 19:26, 21:7). Yesu imâte lâ ku Yoane imo lee ipângga kôja lâ, njeneŋga ingere pâri ara njine nana kinzi tamâta rârâni ma kalonzi tawana Yesu ku sikai via mao (20:30,31). Yoane ingere pepa pinde tava; 1-3 Yoane, anjga Zo Muli. Yoane itula pwataki tu Yesu nde Maro Kindeni Natu mao, aku ingere Yesu ne noŋa wa njua rârâ lâ pepa tini. Aku Yoane itula pwataki tu tini-mwasa ne vetâŋa nde kelekele njalae tina pa kindi kalo-tawana tamâta (13-15).

Njua via ipângga tamâta

¹ Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde tâno ipângga tia yo, ande tonge imo, i ŋa tu Njua. I uru imo kuku Maro Kindeni, aku i nde rege-rege kuku Maro Kindeni.

² Njua imo kuku Maro Kindeni mine lâ zo njinde lee, kala imo mine ku imo nâ. ³ Maro Kindeni wurâta ilua i nana ipulia wa iveta kelekele rârâni. Mine nde kelekele tonge ipângga lâ nzâla tonge, ande tia. ⁴ Njua njinde nde via mao warika, aku viani njinde nde kinzi tamâta rârâni nenzi sinâla. ⁵ Sinâla njinde uru isinala kondoma, aku kondoma ikura nana ipono i kâ, ande tia.

⁶ Maro Kindeni isupwa tamâta tonge imâ, i ŋa mine Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata. ⁷ Tamâta njinde imâ nana itula njua panzi tamâta nana sinâla njinde kâ, nana kinzi rârâni ma sikura tu siloŋo njua njinde ku kalonzi tawana.

⁸ I tamwata nde sinâla njinde, ande tia. I imâ nana itula njua nâ nana sinâla njinde kâ. ⁹ Sinâla njinde nde sinâla mao, aku indue imâ tâno kulu nana isinalanzi tamâta rârâni.

¹⁰ Sinâla njinde nde imo tâno kulu. I tamwata munga ipulia tâno ipângga lâ, andeta kinzi tamâta simo tâno kulu

nde sisama i kilala pwataki, ande tia. ¹¹ I imâ pa tamwata ne tâno, andeta i tamwata ne ngu ilonzi papa i, ande tia. ¹² Anjga kinzi tamâta pinde nde ilonzi papa i, aku kalonzi tawana. Mine kala isâu panzi tamâta njinde tu sipângga Maro Kindeni natu wukale. ¹³ Kinzi njinde sipângga i natu wukale lâ vetâŋa tonge. Kinzi njandai sipângga itogo tamâta uru sipulianzi natunzi mine. Aku njandai tamâta nenzi pateâŋa ivetanzi sipângga mine ŋga. Maro Kindeni tamwata ivetanzi sipângga i natu wukale.

¹⁴ Njua njinde nde ipângga tamâta, kala imâ imo maka ngingima lâ. Maka kamora i kilala ara njinde pwataki tu i nde Tama Maro Kindeni natu taituni mao kanajo, aku Tama ne wisi-wisi tava ne njua mao nde keno njalae ndo papa i.

¹⁵ Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata nde itula njua pwataki nana i kâ, aku isarâwa mine tu, "Ina kala tamâta njaina nana munga aporo tu, 'I ma iyoka nana mulingu mwanjga imâ. I nde tamâta njalae ndo, ipole nana ndo lâ, nana tu lâ zo njinde nana apângga tâno kulu tia yo, ande i imo mungani lâ ku imo nâ.' "

¹⁶ I ne wisi-wisi nde njalae ndo. Mine kala i uru iveta vetâŋa ara rârâ njinde pa kindi rârâni, ma iveta mine ku imo nâ. ¹⁷ Maro Kindeni munga itula njua tukuŋa pa Mose, kala njua tukuŋa imâ ipângga pa kindi lâ. Andeta Yesu Kirisi tamwata ikai Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi tava ne njua mao ikai imâ, kala njinde imâ ipângga pa kindi lâ. ¹⁸ Tamâta tonge munga imora Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia ndo kanajo. Andeta i natu taituni njinde nde uru imo Tama tini laiti, aku i itula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki lâ.

*Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata itula njua
Matai 3:1-17, Malaka 1:1-11, Luka 3:1-22*

¹⁹ Kinzi Juda tamâta njalanjala lâ Jerusalem lawea nde sisupwanzi patarawâŋa tamâta pinde simâ pa Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata, sitavanzi nenzi sukâŋa tamâta pinde lâ kinzi Livai ngu. Kinzi simâ nana sikasoŋa i tu, "Noko nde ea". ²⁰ Aku Yoane njandai ivea njua ŋga.

Ipatula pwataki panzi mine tu, “Nan̄a n̄andai Kirisi n̄ga.” ²¹ N̄inen̄ga sikason̄a i kilo tu, “Mana mana, a? Tiambo noko nde Ilia, n̄gua-tul̄an̄a tam̄ata mun̄gan̄a n̄inde, tiya?” Andeta itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Nan̄a nde Ilia tia.” N̄inen̄ga sikason̄a kilo tu, “Tiambo noko nde n̄gua-tul̄an̄a tam̄ata n̄inde maka uru kao tinima n̄ana, tiya?” Andeta Yoane iporo taulo panzi tu, “Nan̄a nde tam̄ata n̄inde tia.” ²² N̄inen̄ga sikason̄a kilo tu, “Noko nde tam̄ata mana. Kupatula n̄gua pwataki n̄ana noko tamwata k̄a, n̄ana maka ma kakura tu kataulo katap̄ari panzi tam̄ata n̄inde sisupwama kala kam̄a.” ²³ N̄inen̄ga Yoane ilo patea n̄gua pinde n̄gua-tul̄an̄a tam̄ata Aisaia mun̄ga iporo, aku itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Nan̄a nde ‘kawa n̄gua ne saraw̄an̄a ton̄ge iyoka pa nia bilimu im̄a mine tu, “Kaveta nz̄ala son̄do n̄ana Maro N̄alae ma im̄a k̄a’ ”.”

²⁴ Aku kinzi Juda tam̄ata n̄alan̄ala mun̄ga sisupwanzi tam̄ata pinde lâ kinzi Parisai n̄gu sim̄a pa Yoane tona. ²⁵ Aku kinzi Parisai tam̄ata n̄inde nde sikason̄a Yoane tu, “Kala n̄ine noko kuporo tu noko nde Kirisi tia, an̄ga noko nde Ilia tia, an̄ga noko nde n̄gua-tul̄an̄a tam̄ata n̄inde tia. Ambo mine, ande n̄ana s̄a k̄a n̄ga noko uru kulilinzi tam̄ata, a?” ²⁶ Ande Yoane iporo lâ kawanzi tu, “Nan̄a uru alilinzi tam̄ata lâ lââ n̄a. An̄ga tam̄ata n̄alae ton̄ge imandi kala imo n̄ginimi, andeta miki kasama i kilala, ande tia.” ²⁷ Ina kala tam̄atani ndaina iyoka nan̄a mulingu im̄a. Nan̄a nde tam̄ata kaa n̄a, kala nan̄engu ara ikeno n̄ana atundu lâ i kie tini ayaute i kie k̄amba ne w̄alo piti, ande tia.”

²⁸ Vet̄an̄a n̄inde r̄ar̄ani ip̄an̄ga lâ Betani lawea, ikeno lâ Jodan L̄ââ tini pinde pa mbwera k̄a. Yoane uru ililinzi tam̄ata lâ niani ndaina.

Yesu nde Maro Kindeni ne lama n̄ana izavaru kiesaka piti lâ kinzi tam̄ata tininzi

²⁹ Aku wurita kilo, n̄inen̄ga Yoane mata il̄a imora Yesu iyoka im̄a papa, aku iporo tu, “Kamora ndai, Maro Kindeni ne lama kala n̄ine! I indue im̄a n̄ana izavaru kiesaka piti lâ kinzi tam̄ata tininzi. ³⁰ Ina kala tam̄atani n̄aina nan̄a mun̄ga aporo

atula n̄gua tu ma iyoka nan̄a mulingu im̄a. I nde tam̄ata n̄alae ndo, ipole nan̄a ndo lâ, n̄ana tu lâ zo n̄inde nan̄a ap̄an̄ga t̄ano kulu tia yo, ande i imo mun̄gani lâ ku imo n̄a. ³¹ Nan̄a warak̄an̄gu kala mun̄ga asama i kilala son̄do tia. Andeta nan̄a am̄a ku alilinzi tam̄ata lâ lââ n̄ana atula i kilala pwataki panzi Isrel n̄gu.”

³²⁻³³ Yoane iporo n̄gua n̄ine lâ, n̄inen̄ga itula n̄gua pwataki panzi tu, “Nan̄a warak̄an̄gu kala akura tu asama i kilala son̄do, ande tia. Taitu Maro Kindeni, ina mun̄ga isupwa nan̄a am̄a n̄ana alilinzi tam̄ata lâ lââ k̄a, ande i nanayoni ipai nan̄a tu, ‘Noko ma kumora Koran̄an̄gu indue im̄a ku imo tam̄ata ton̄ge tini. Inani kala tam̄ata n̄ine uru ililinzi tam̄ata lâ Koroani Sap̄an̄a.’ Aku muli, n̄inen̄ga nan̄a amora Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sap̄an̄a iyoka pa samba indue im̄a itogo sii b̄alu mine, aku imo i tini. ³⁴ Nan̄a warak̄an̄gu amora n̄inde lâ, kala atula i parina pwataki tu tam̄ata n̄ine nde Maro Kindeni Natu.”

Kinzi tam̄ata rua kalonzi tawana Yesu

³⁵ Aku wurita kilo, ande Yoane imandi niani ndaina kunzi ne p̄ari-tam̄ata rua. ³⁶ N̄inen̄ga Yoane mata il̄a imora Yesu iyoka nz̄ala il̄a, aku ipainzi tu, “Kamora n̄ga, Maro Kindeni ne lama kala n̄ine!” ³⁷ Kinzi tam̄ata rua n̄inde nde silon̄o Yoane ne n̄gua lâ, n̄inen̄ga sipile i ku soka Yesu muli sil̄a. ³⁸ Yesu nde itale, aku mata imora kinzi rua soka i muli sim̄a. Aku ikason̄anzi rua tu, “Miki karoto n̄ana s̄a t̄a.” Ande kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Rabai, noko uru kumo luma ndia.” (L̄a nenda n̄gua, “Rabai” nde duvi mine tu, “Panan̄an̄a”.) ³⁹ Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki rua kam̄a kamora n̄ga.” Kari n̄ga indue lala lâ. Aku kinzi rua simo kuku Yesu ikura karini ndaina.

⁴⁰ Aku Saimon Petero tai, i n̄a tu Andaria, ande i nde ton̄ge lâ kinzi rua n̄inde mun̄ga silon̄o Yoane ne n̄gua, n̄inen̄ga sipono muli pa Yesu. ⁴¹ Aku walele n̄a, Andaria il̄a is̄anda tua Saimon kulu, aku ipai tu, “Maka nde kamora Maro Kindeni ne Patēan̄a Tam̄ata Mesia lâ!” (Mesia nde n̄oa ton̄ge, an̄ga i n̄a ton̄ge nde Kirisi.) ⁴² N̄inen̄ga Andaria ikai Saimon,

aku kinzi rua simâ pa Yesu. Ande Yesu mata ilâ imora Saimon, aku ipai tu, “Noko nde Yoane natu Saimon. Andeta kala njine kinzi ma sipatu noko na tu Sifas.” (Kinda talele njoa Sifas mine tu “Petero”, aku njoa rua njinde nde duvi taituni mine tu, “Mira”.)

Yesu isarawanzi Pilip ku Nataniel rua tu sipono muli papa i

⁴³ Aku wurita kilo, njinenga Yesu ilo pateka tu i ma ilâ pa Galilaya tâno. Aku ilâ pa tamâta tonje, i na tu Pilip, aku ipai tu, “Kumâ, kupono muli pa naja, aku toka.” ⁴⁴ Pilip nde Betsaida lawea warika, itogonzi Andaria ku Petero rua mine. ⁴⁵ Njinenga Pilip ilâ pa tamâta tonje, i na tu Nataniel, aku ipai tu, “Maka kasânda tamâta tonje kulu lâ. Ina kala tamâtani ndaina Mose munga ingere ngua nana lâ ngua tukuja ne pepa tini. Aku kinzi ngua-tulâja tamâta mungâja kala singere ngua nana i kâ tona. Ina Yesu, i Nasarete tamwata, aku i tama na tu Yosepe.” ⁴⁶ Andeta Nataniel iporo taulo tu, “Yoo, sâ tonje nana isukanzi tamâta kâ ikura tu ipânga lâ Nasarete lawea tia ndo!” Andeta Pilip nde ipai tu, “Ayo, kumâ kumora nga.”

⁴⁷ Kinzi rua silâ, ande Yesu mata ilâ imora Nataniel iyoka imâ papa. Njinenga Yesu iporo itula Nataniel parina pwataki tu, “Kamora nga, njine nde Isrel tamwata mao kanao! I uru ikai lanja panzi tamâta tia ndo.” ⁴⁸ Nataniel ilonjo ngua njine lâ, njinenga ikasonja Yesu tu, “Mana mana nga noko kusama naja, a?” Ande Yesu iporo lâ kawa mine tu, “Munga, lâ zo njinde Pilip isarâwa pa noko tia yo, ande naja amorano kusanona kâi ‘fik’ kalo.” ⁴⁹ Njinenga Nataniel iporo tu, “Pananâja, noko nde Maro Kindeni Natu! Noko nde kinda Isrel ngu nenda Koipu Nalae!”

⁵⁰ Andeta Yesu ipai tu, “O, kala njine naja aporo ngua pano tu naja munga amorano kusanona kâi ‘fik’ kalo, aku nana duvi njinde kâ noko kalo tawana naja, a? Naja apaino tu muli nga, noko ma kumora mâsi kaika pinde, sipole mâsi njine ndo.” ⁵¹ Njinenga Yesu iporo tu, “Naja aporo ngua mao nâ pami; miki ma

kamora samba ipwa, aku ma kamoranzi Maro Kindeni ne anjelo sikâki wa sindue wa pa naja Tamâta Natu.”

2

Yesu iveta mâsi kaika tonje lâ Kana lawea, kala lââ ipalele ipânga waini

¹ Kari rua ilâ lâ, njinenga waini pakâenja kâ ipânga lâ Kana lawea ikeno Galilaya tâno. Aku Yesu tina imo ndaina kunzi.

² Aku Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta kala simo kunzi tona, nana tu munga sarawâja ilâ pa kinzi tona tu ma simâ sika kâpwa lâ waini njinde. ³ Sika lee, aku lââ waini marumbu lâ. Njinenga Yesu tina ipai Yesu tu, “Kanzi waini nde marumbu lâ”. ⁴ Andeta Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Nana, nana sâ kâ nga kuporo ngua mine pa naja, a? Nanengu zo nde ipânga tia yo.” ⁵ Njinenga tina ipainzi wurâta tamâta tu, “Ambo iporo ngua tonje tâ pami, ande kalâ kaveta ikura ngua njinde.”

⁶ Aku lââ ne kulo mira lima kanao taitu nde ikeno nia njinde. Kulo njinde nde nana kinzi Juda tamâta ma sipua mbaunzi tava nenzi kekekele, ikura nenzi ngua tukuja mine. Kulo njinde taitu-taitu ilo ikura lââ patu tamâta nalae taitu (100) mine. ⁷ Njinenga Yesu ipainzi wurâta tamâta tu, “Miki kaliŋi lââ lâ kulo ilonzi lee sipipi lâ”. Aku siveta ikura Yesu ne ngua mine. ⁸ Njinenga ipainzi tu, “Ara, katai lââ pinde kakai kalâ pa katonâja nana kâja-nuja kâ.” Aku sikai silâ.

⁹ Kinzi silâ sipânga pa katonâja nana kâja-nuja kâ, njinenga i inu lââ njinde katiŋe. Andeta lââ kaja nde ipalele lâ, kala ipânga waini mao. Andeta katonâja njinde nde izizâla tu kinzi munga sikai waini njinde lâ nia ndia. Anja kinzi wurâta tamâta munga sitai lââ njinde, ande kinzi simbonzi nâ sisama. Njinenga katonâja nana kâja-nuja kâ nde isarâwa pa pakâenja tamwata njinde tu imâ, ¹⁰ aku ipai tu, “Kinzi tamâta uru waini kaja ara silanzi tamâta lombo munga lâ nga, aku muli, mambo kinzi lombo sidauda lâ, njinenga kinzi uru sikai waini kaja ara kaja tia silanzi tu sinu kâ. Anja

noko nde kuveta kie tonge, nana tu waini kana ara pata nde noko kulanzi tamata lombo muli ndo.”

¹¹ Yesu munga iveta masi kaika tonge, ande tia. Iveta ne masi kaika mungana nine la Kana lawea ikeno Galilaya tano. Aku nana masi nine ka, ande ipatula i tamwata kilala pwataki. Mine kala i ne pari-tamata nde kalonzi tawana i.

¹² Ninde ila la, ninenga Yesu indue ila Kaperneam lawea kunzi i tina wa tai wa, sitavanzi ne pari-tamata. Aku kinzi simo ndaina ikura zo pinde.

Yesu injaranzi tamata sipako kelekele la Maro Kindeni ne luma sapana

Matai 21:12-13, Malaka 11:15-17, Luka 19:45-46

¹³ Juda nenzi kumbwa nalae Pasova nde ima ipanga laiti la. Mine kala Yesu ikaki ila Jerusalem lawea. ¹⁴ I ila pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapana, andeta mata ila imoranzi tamata pinde simo ndaina siveta wurata nana sipako bulmakao wa lama wa sii wa. Aku imoranzi tamata pinde tona, sisanona karo-karo tini sikai wurata nana sipalulua mbumbu ka. ¹⁵ Mine kala Yesu ipalaki ravena tonge ku injaranzi tamata rarani la nia ninde, sitavanzi lama wa bulmakao wa. Aku ipalini tamata nana sipalulua mbumbu ka ninde nenzi mbumbu wa ipulia nenzi karo-karo wa. ¹⁶ Aku iporo ngua kaika panzi tamata uru sikai wurata nana sipako sii ka ninde mine tu, “Kakainzi kelekele nine kakawa kala! Miki ma kaveta nana Mama ne luma ipanga togo naa nia mine ndimo!” ¹⁷ Yesu ne pari-tamata simora ninde ku kalonzi ngere nana ngua pinde ikeno la Juda nenzi wanga paneana ka pepa tini mine tu,

“O, Maro Kindeni, nana ilongu ndo keno pa noko ne luma sapana, aku ilongu nalae tina tu luma ninde ma ikeno ara na.”

¹⁸ Andeta kinzi Juda tamata nalajala nde sima ku sikasona Yesu tu, “Wa, tiambo noko kupamorai tu noko pwai Maro Kindeni ndamwa kala kuveta vetana nine la luma sapana nia, a? Noko ma kutula masi kaika ndia pa maka ambo

itula pwataki tu noko ne vetana nine nde sonde, a?” ¹⁹ Ande Yesu itu la kawanzi tu, “Ambo miki ma kasapira luma sapana nine, ande kari nato na nana ma apa kaki kilo”. ²⁰ Kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Opopo, kinzi munga sikai wurata nalae tina ikura mbwera tamata rua kanao lima kanao taitu (46), nana singunu luma sapana nine kaki ka. Anga noko pwura tu kupa kaki kilo la kari nato na, a?”

²¹ Andeta Yesu ndai iporo ngua ninde nana Maro Kindeni ne luma sapana nga. Isia ngua panzi nana i tamwata karae ka.

²² Aku muli, la zo ninde Maro Kindeni ipano Yesu imandi la mateja nianzi imo via kilo, ninenga kinzi pari-tamata kalonzi ngere nana ngua ndaina munga iporo ninde. Ninenga kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno la pepa tini ninde, aku kalonzi tawana Yesu ne ngua tona.

Yesu isama kinzi tamata rarani ilonzi kalonzi marumbuni

²³ Yesu imo Jerusalem lawea lee, ikura la Juda nenzi kumbwa Pasova. Aku la zo ninde, kinzi tamata rara simora masi kaika pinde iveta la ninde, kala kalonzi tawana i. ²⁴ Andeta Yesu ipatula ndo panzi tamata ninde, ande tia, nana tu isama kinzi tamata rarani ilonzi kalonzi marumbuni. ²⁵ I tamwata nde isama la nana ilo-kalo rarani ikeno ilonzi. Mine kala iroto nana tamata tonge tu itula nine pwataki papa i ka, ande tia.

3

Yesu iporo ngua kuku Nikoteme

¹ Kinzi Juda nenzi tamata mbana-mbana tonge imo, i na mine Nikoteme. I nde tonge la kinzi Parisai ngu.

² La mbo tonge, Nikoteme ima pa Yesu aku ipai tu, “Pananana, maka kasama tu Maro Kindeni isupwano kuma nana kupanananzi tamata ka. Ambo Maro Kindeni ivila tamata tonge tia, ande tamata ninde ma ikura tu iveta masi kaika kie-kie, itogo noko uru kuveta mine, ande tia.” ³ Andeta Yesu itu la i kawa ku isia ngua papa mine tu, “Nana aporo mao na pano; ambo tamata tonge ipanga

wasaseki ndo, itogo lâlu puro-puro mine, ande tamâta njinde ma ikura tu imo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo. Ambo ipângga wasaseki mine tia, ande i ma ikura tu imo ngumbi njinde ilo, ande tia.” ⁴ Nikoteme iporo taulo ikasona tu, “Opopo, tamâta konga tonge ikura tu ipângga lâlu puro-puro kilo mâsi mana, a? Tiambo ikura tu itaulo ilâ tina kapwa ilo nana tina ma ipagugua kilo kê, tiya?”

⁵ Andeta Yesu iporo lâ kawa tu, “Nana aporo mao nâ pano; ambo lââ tava Koroani Sapâna nandai sipagugua tamâta tonge ipângga wasaseki, ande tamâta njinde ma ikura tu imo Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande tia. ⁶ Nana tu karaenda uru ipagugua karaenda nâ, anga Koroani Sapâna ipagugua via wasaseki lâ ilonda. ⁷ Nana sâ kê nga noko wisi motu nana ngua njine nana munga aporo pano tu, ‘Miki ma kapângga wasaseki ndo, itogo lâlu puro-puro mine’, a? ⁸ Kalo ngere sonde nana njine kê; lawea uru iyoka ilâ ikura i tamwata nâ ne pateâna. Noko kulonjo ne ndunjanani nâ; andeta lawea iyoka pa sinia imâ, anga ilâ pa sinia, a? Njinde noko kuzizâla nana. Aku Koroani Sapâna ne mâsi nana ipaguguanzi tamâta sipângga wasaseki kê, ande ikeno mine nâ.” ⁹ Njine nga Nikoteme ikasona Yesu tu, “Ngua njine nde duvi mana.”

¹⁰ Ande Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Opopo, noko nde Isrel nenzi pananâna tamâta njalae ma! Mine kala mana mana nga noko kuzizâla nana ngua njine ne duvi kê, a? ¹¹ Nana aporo mao nâ pano; maka kasama njinde marumbu lâ, ande kala uru kaporo katula ngua nana. Aku maka uru katula ngua nana vetâna rârâni maka munga kamora njinde. Anga miki nde tinimi pwâka tu kalomi tawana nema ngua njine. ¹² Nana uru aporo atula ngua pami nana tâno ne vetâna kê, andeta miki kalomi tawana nanenju ngua, ande tia. Mine kala, ambo nana ma aporo atula ngua pami nana samba ne vetâna kê, ande miki ma kalomi tawana ngua njinde mâsi mana, a? ¹³ Tamâta tonge munga ikâki ilâ samba ilo njine nga itaulo imâ kilo, ande tia. Nana Tamâta Natu

simbonju nâ ayoka pa samba kala andue amâ. ¹⁴ Nia ndoyo, Mose ipa mwâta ‘aini’ tonge lâ kê tonge tini, njine nga isuka kêki lâ nia bilimu. Aku mine nâ, kinzi tamâta pinde ma muli sisuka nana Tamâta Natu kêki. ¹⁵ Mine nde tamâta ea kalo tawana nana ma ikai via mao, ma imo via mine ku imo nâ.

¹⁶ Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno panzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno kulu. Mine kala isupwa i natu taituni indue imâ. Mine nde tamâta ea kalo tawana Maro Kindeni Natu, ande Maro Kindeni ma muli izavaru tamâta njinde, ande ma tia. Tamâta njinde ma imo via ku imo nâ. ¹⁷ Nana tu Maro Kindeni nandai isupwa i Natu nana andue amâ tâno kulu nana apare nia panzi tamâta nana nenzi kiesaka kê. Isupwana amâ tu ma akainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao alanzi. ¹⁸ Ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana Maro Kindeni Natu, ande Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia papa tamâta njinde nana i ne kiesaka kê, ande tia. Taitu noko kulonjo nga; ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana tia, ande Maro Kindeni ipa ngua marumbu lâ tu ma ipare nia papa nana i ne kiesaka kê, nana tu tamâta njinde nandai kalo tawana Maro Kindeni Natu taituni nga. ¹⁹ Maro Kindeni ne vetâna njinde nde duvi mine: sinâla nde ipângga tâno kulu lâ, kala njine imo naji yo. Andeta kinzi tamâta ilonzi pa sinâla njinde, ande tia. Kinzi ilonzi pa kondoma, nana tu nenzi vetâna nde sakamao ndo. ²⁰ Aku tamâta ea uru iveta vetâna sakamao, ande tamâta njinde ikai kazâna pa sinâla. I ma ilo tu imâ pa sinâla tia, nana tu iruru tu sinâla ma isinala i ne vetâna sakamao ipângga nia yo. ²¹ Anga tamâta ea uru iveta vetâna ara ndia Maro Kindeni kawa ngua mao itula papa, ande tamâta njinde imâ pa sinâla, nana tu sinâla ma itula i ne vetâna kilala pwataki tu i uru iveta ikura Maro Kindeni kawa ngua mine.”

Yoane Lââ-Liliya Tamwata itula Yesu kilala pwataki

²² Njinde ilâ lâ, njine nga Yesu ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta silâ pa Judia tâno. I imo zo pinde kunzi lâ nia njinde, aku iveta wurâta nana ililinzi tamâta kê. ²³ Aku

Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata kala iveta wurâta mineni nâ ŋana ililinsi tamâta kâ. Iveta ŋine lâ Aionon lawea, ikeno Salim lawea tini laiti, ŋana tu lââ ŋalae irere lâ nia ŋinde. Kinzi tamâta lâ nia ŋinde uru simâ papa i, kala ililinsi lâ lââ. ²⁴ Pa zo ŋinde, Koipu ŋalae Herot nde io Yoane lâ luma sakamao ilo tia yo. ²⁵ Andeta Yoane ne pâri-tamâta pinde nde simandi sipawa ŋgua kuku Juda tamâta tonje. Kinzi sipawa ŋgua ŋana Juda nenzi mâsi ŋana silili ku sipua kelekele ŋana siveta warakanzi sipâŋga mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ²⁶ Ninennga Yoane ne pâri-tamâta ŋinde silâ pa Yoane, aku sipai tu, “Pananâŋa, tamâta tonje muŋga imo kuku noko lâ Jodan Lââ tini pinde pa mbwera kâ, aku lâ zo ŋinde noko kutula ŋgua ŋana i kâ. Ayo, kala ŋine tamâtani ndaina uru iveta wurâta ŋana ililinsi tamâta kâ, aku kinzi tamâta ndoni nde sipono muli papa i. Kinda ma taveta mana.”

²⁷ Yoane nde itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Tamâta tonje ikura tu iveta vetâŋa ndia Maro Kindeni ipatea papa i ŋinde nâ; i ma ikura tu iveta vetâŋa pinde tia. ²⁸ Muŋgani miki warakami kalonjo ŋgua ŋinde aporo pami. Naŋa muŋga apaimi tu, ‘Naŋa ŋandai Kirisi ŋga, andeta Maro Kindeni isupwa naŋa kala amunga papa Kirisi amâ’. ²⁹ Pakâeŋa taine nde imo pakâeŋa tamwata nâ kaiwa. Anŋa pakâeŋa tamwata ninambwe uru io tini ŋana pakâeŋa tamwata ŋinde. Ambo i io tini lee, ninennga ilonjo pakâeŋa tamwata kaŋa, ande i ma indeka nâ, ku ndekâŋa ma ipipi lâ i ilo. Aku mine nâ, naŋa kala andeka, aku ndekâŋa ipipi lâ ilonjo. ³⁰ Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa ikeno tu Kirisi ŋa ma ipâŋga ŋalae, anŋa naŋa ma apâŋga amo tamâta kaa nâ.

³¹ Mao nâ, tamâta kala iyoka pa samba imâ ŋinde nde tamâta ŋalae ndo, ipolenzi tamâta ndoni. Anŋa tamâta ea uru imo tâno kulu nâ, ande i nde tânoni tamâta, aku i uru itula ŋgua ŋana tâno ne vetâŋa nâ. Mao nâ, tamâta kala iyoka pa samba imâ ŋinde nde tamâta ŋalae ndo, ipolenzi tamâta ndoni. ³² I uru itula ŋgua ŋana vetâŋa wa ŋgua râŋani i muŋga imora ku

ilonjo ŋinde. Andeta kinzi tamâta ŋandai kalonzi tawana i ne ŋgua ŋga. ³³ Andeta tamâta ea kalo tawana ŋgua ŋinde, ande i ne kalo-tawana itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua nde mao nâ. ³⁴ Maro Kindeni muŋga isupwa tamâtani ndaina imâ, aku ina uru itula Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua, ŋana tu Maro Kindeni io ne Koroani Sapâŋa imâ ipaŋando i ndo lâ. ³⁵ Tama Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pa Natu, aku walo ilua ŋana ikai Maro pa kelekele ndoni. ³⁶ Mine nde tamâta ea kalo tawana Maro Kindeni Natu, ande i ikai via mao, ma imo via mine ku imo nâ. Anŋa tamâta ea ipu muli pa Maro Kindeni Natu, ande i ikai via mao tia. Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ŋalae tina nde ikeno pa tamâta ŋinde.”

4

Yesu iporo ŋgua kuku Samaria taine tonje

¹ Pa zo ŋinde, kinzi tamâta lâ Parisai ŋgu nde silonjo pâri tu kinzi tamâta râŋa sipono muli pa Yesu kala ililinsi lâ lââ. Aku silonjo pâri tu kinzi tamâta ŋinde kambwanenzi nde ipole ŋgu ŋinde sipono muli pa Yoane kala ililinsi ŋinde.

² Andeta Yesu tamwata ŋandai uru ililinsi tamâta ŋga. I ne pâri-tamâta nâ uru sililinsi tamâta. ³ Yesu isama tu kinzi Parisai tamâta silonjo pâri ŋinde marumbu lâ. Mine kala ipile Judia tâno, aku itaulo ilâ pa Galilaya tâno kilo.

⁴ Aku Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa ikeno mine tu Yesu ma iyoka nzâla ŋinde ilâ kinzi Samaria ŋgu nenzi tâno ngini.

⁵ Mine kala Yesu iyoka mine ilâ lee, ipâŋga lâ Samaria nenzi lawea tonje, i ŋa mine Sikar. Lawea ŋinde ikeno tâno tonje tini laiti, aku nia ndoyo Juda timbunzi Yakopu tâno ŋinde ilua i natu Yosepe. ⁶ Aku lââ ne keve tonje nde ikeno laweani ŋinde ŋgaŋe. Singani Juda timbunzi Yakopu isale keve ŋinde. Aku Yesu nde kie pââsââ lâ, ŋana tu iyoka nia malawae imâ. Mine kala isanona lââ keve ŋinde wangira. Kari nde ikâki lâ, aku imâ ngini.

⁷ Yesu isanona lee, ninennga Samaria taine tonje imâ ŋana itai lââ kâ. Aku

Yesu ipai tu, “Lââ kulana anu nga”.⁸ (Munğa Yesu ne pâri-tamâta rârâni silâ lawea ilo nana sipako kâpwa kâ.)⁹ Aku Samaria taine njinde nde iporo taulo tu, “Noko nde Juda tamwata, anğa naņa nde Samaria tainenğu. Mine nde mana mana nga noko kuno naņa tu lââ alano, a?” (I ne ngua njinde nde duvi mine; Juda nenzi tukuņa itu kaika panzi tu ma tininzi piti ndo nana kinzi Samaria tamâta tava nenzi kelekele.)¹⁰ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Noko kuzizâla nana wisi-ara njinde Maro Kindeni uru ilanzi tamâta. Aku mine nâ, noko kuzizâla nana tamâta njine kilala, ina kala ino pano tu lââ kulua inu. Ambo noko kusama njine, ande noko ma kuno i, aku i ma lââ nana via kâ ilano kunu.”

¹¹ Taine nde ipai tu, “Tamâta Nalae, noko ne kâmba keno tia, aku lââ keve njine nde indue ilâ lâmbu ndo. Mine nde noko ma pwura tu pwai lââ nana via kâ njinde lâ ndia.”¹² Tiambo noko kutu noko nde tamâta nalae ndo, kupole timbunda Yakopu, tiya? I munğa lââ keve njine ilua maka, aku singani, i tamwata tavanzi natu uru sinu lââ njine, aku uru ilanzi ne bulmakao wa lama wa sinu tona.”

¹³ Andeta Yesu iporo lâ kawa tu, “Tamâta ea inu lââ njine, ande muli ma irakoņa kilo; ¹⁴ anğa tamâta ea inu lââ njinde kala naņa ma alua i, ande muli i ma irakoņa kilo tia ndo. Mao nâ, lââ nana via kâ njinde ma ipânga itogo lââ sâko keve ilo mine. Lââ njinde ma imaliņi mine nâ, aku ma via mao ilua i. Mine kala tamâta njinde ma imo via mine ku imo nâ.”¹⁵ Aku taine nde ipai tu, “Ayo, tamâta nalae, lââ njinde kulua naņa anu nga. Aku muli naņa ma arakoņa kilo tia, aku nanengu wurâta nana ataulo pa nia njine nana atai lââ kâ, ande ma marumbu ndo.”

¹⁶ Andeta Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Kulâ kusarâwa pa kaiwa tamâne, aku pwai kataulo kamâ nai.”¹⁷ Ande taine ipai tu, “Naņa kaiwânğu tamâne tia”. Njingga Yesu iporo tu, “Noko kuporo tu noko kaiwa tamâne tia, aku ngua njinde nde mao nâ.”¹⁸ Nana tu noko kaiwa tamâne munğânğa nde kambwanzenzi lima. Anğa

tamâne kala zo njine noko uru kumo kuku, ande i nandai noko kaiwa mao nga. Mine kala noko ne ngua njinde nde mao nâ.”

¹⁹ Aku taine ilonjo Yesu ne ngua njine ku ipai tu, “Tamâta nalae, kala njingga naņa asama tu noko nde Maro Kindeni ne ngua-tulânğa tamâta tonje.”²⁰ Nanayoni, maka Samaria ngu timbuma uru sipasau lâ tuu njine kulu nana siwânği kâ. Andeta miki Juda tamâta uru kaporo tu, ‘Jerusalem lawea simbo nâ nde nia sondo nana tawânği pa Maro Kindeni kâ’.”

²¹ Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Taine, ara nana noko ma kalo tawana nanengu ngua njine: muli nga, zo tonje ma imâ ipânga, aku lâ zo njinde kinzi tamâta ma siwânği pa Tama lâ tuu njine kulu, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, kinzi ma siwânği lâ Jerusalem lawea, ande tia.”²² Miki Samaria ngu uru kawânği pa Maro Kindeni, andeta miki kasama i kilala sondo tia. Anğa maka Juda ngu nde kasama i kilala sondo ku kawânği sondo papa, nana tu nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipatea tu Yautânğa Tamwata ma ipânga lâ maka nema ngu.”²³ Andeta zo njinde nga imâ ipânga laiti lâ. Mao nâ, zo imâ ipânga lâ. Aku lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânğa ma walo ilanzi tamâta nana sisama i kilala mao nâ. Mine nde kinzi ma ilonzi ndo papa i, ku ma sikura tu siwânği sondo ndo papa, ikura i ilo papa mine.”²⁴ Nana tu Maro Kindeni nde koroani, aku i ne Koroani Sapânğa nâ uru isukanzi tamâta tu ma sisama i kilala sondo wa siwânği sondo papa i wa.”

²⁵ Yesu iporo ngua njinde lâ, njingga taine njinde iporo tu, “Naņa asama tu Mesia (i nğ tonje Kirisi) ma muli imâ. Aku lâ zo njinde, i ma itula ngua rârâni duvi pwataki pa kinda.”²⁶ Yesu nde itu lâ kawa tu, “Naņani tamwatânğu kala Kirisi, kala amo nai aporo ngua pano”.

²⁷ Yesu iporo mine, njingga ndainani nâ kinzi pâri-tamâta nde simâ sipânğa. Kinzi matanzi ilâ simora Yesu iporo kuku taine njinde, aku wisinzi motutu. Andeta kinzi nandai sikasoņa tu, “Noko ilo pa sâ”, tâku “Nana sâ kâ nga kuporo kuku taine njine.”

²⁸ Ninennga taine njinde nde io ne kâmba ndue keno, aku itaulo ilâ lawea ilo. Aku itapâri panzi tamâta simo njinde mine tu, ²⁹ “Wa, miki kamâ kamora tamâta ndai! Kala njine itula ngua pwataki nana vetânga paveânga rârâni nana munnga aveta njinde. Tiambo i nde Kirisi, tiya?” ³⁰ Mine kala kinzi sipile lawea ku siyâti simâ pa Yesu.

³¹ Kinzi simâ sipânnga tia yo yo, njinennga kinzi pâri-tamâta sipai Yesu tu, “Pananânga, maka kano pano tu kuka kâpwa pinde nga!” ³² Andeta Yesu iporo isia ngua panzi tu, “Nakângu kâpwa pinde keno, andeta miki kazizâla ndo nana.” ³³ Ninennga kinzi pâri-tamâta sipakasona warakanzi tu, “Tiambo tamâta tonje munnga ikai kâpwa imâ ilua i ika tâ, tiya?” ³⁴ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kângu kâpwa nde njine: nana amâ nana aveta ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateânga mine, ina isupwana kala amâ. Aku wurâta rârâni i munnga ilua nana tu aveta, ande ma aveta marumbu lâ. ³⁵ Miki uru kaporo tu, ‘Nzimona napa keno mo nai yo. Mambo zo ipânnga nga, njinennga kinda ma takai kanija lâ tâno ilo’. Taitu kala njine nana apaimi tu matami parenge kalea sondu pa tâno nga! Zo nga ipânnga lâ, aku kanija nde kananonzi lâ! ³⁶ Kala zo njine kinzi wurâta tamâta uru sikai mbumbu nana nenzi wurâta kâ, aku uru sigona kanija. Aku kanija njinde ma imo via ku imo nâ. Mine kala tamâta munnga ipau vâsa lâ tâno ilo njinde ma indeka kuku tamâta igona kanija. ³⁷ Mine kala ngua njine nde mao: ‘Tamâta tonje ipau vâsa lâ tâno ilo, anga tamâta tonje nde igona kanija’. ³⁸ Nana asupwami nana kagona kanija lâ tâno ilo, andeta munnga miki nandai kaveta wurâta lâ tâno njinde ilo nga. Nanayoni kinzi tamâta pinde siveta wurâta kaika papa tâno njinde, anga miki kakai kulu nana nenzi wurâta njinde kâ.” Yesu iporo ngua tambirânga njine panzi ne pâri-tamâta.

³⁹ Samaria taine njinde munnga itapâri panzi tamâta lâ lawea njinde mine tu, “Tamâta ndai itula ngua pwataki nana

vetânga paveânga rârâni nana munnga aveta njinde”. Aku nana taine ne ngua njinde kâ, ande kinzi tamâta rârâ kalonzi tawana Yesu. ⁴⁰ Mine nde kinzi Samaria tamâta pinde simâ pa Yesu, aku sino tu ma imo ndaina kunzi. Aku Yesu isâu panzi, kala imo lawea njinde kunzi ikura kari rua lâ. ⁴¹ Mine kala kinzi ngu njalae silono Yesu tamwata kawa ngua, aku kalonzi tawana i. ⁴² Kinzi njinde sipai taine njinde tu, “Maka munnga kalono noko taine nâ ne ngua, aku kaloma tawana. Andeta njinennga maka warakama kalono i tamwata kawa ngua. Mine nde maka kasama tu tamâtani ndaina nde imo Yautânga Tamwata pa kinda tamâta ndoni lâ tâno kulu.”

Yesu iveta koipu tonje ne wurâta tamâta tonje natu tini ara kilo

⁴³ Kari rua njinde ilâ lâ, njinennga Yesu ipile lawea njinde ku ilâ pa Galilaya tâno. ⁴⁴ Yesu tamwata munnga iporo ngua mine: “Ambo ngua-tulânga tamâta tonje imo i tamwata ne lawea tina, ande kinzi tamâta lâ lawea njinde uru ilonzi ara papa i, ande tia”. ⁴⁵ Yesu iyoka ilâ lee, njinennga ipânnga Galilaya tâno. Aku kinzi tamâta lâ nia njinde sindeka nâ nana Yesu imâ imo kunzi, nana tu kinzi munnga simo Jerusalem nana simora Juda nenzi kumbwa Pasova, ku simora vetânga rârâni Yesu iveta lâ Jerusalem lâ zo njinde.

⁴⁶ Zo pinde ilâ lâ, njinennga Yesu itaulo ilâ pa Kana lawea, lâ Galilaya tâno. I munnga iveta mâsi kaika lâ laweani ndaina nana iveta lâ ipalele ipânnga waini. Aku koipu tonje ne wurâta tamâta imo lawea tonje ikeno laiti, i nga tu Kaperneam lawea, andeta i natu tamâne ikai pukonja lâ. ⁴⁷ Tamâta njinde ilono pâri tu Yesu nga ipile Judia tâno ku imâ ipânnga Galilaya tâno lâ. Mine kala imâ pa Yesu, aku ino tu ma indue ilâ Kaperneam lawea kuku, tu ma iveta i natu tini ara kilo. Nana tu natu njinde laiti nana imâte kâ. ⁴⁸ Andeta Yesu nde ipai tu, “Opopo, ambo miki kamora mâsi kaika kie-kie tia, ande miki tinimi pwâka tu kalomi tawana nana”. ⁴⁹ Andeta koipu ne wurâta tamâta njinde nde iporo taulo tu, “Tamâta Njalae, kumâ walele nga! Tia

ma nana natungu imâte.” ⁵⁰ Ninennga Yesu ipai tu, “Ara, kulâ. Noko natu nde tini ara kilo.” Aku tamâta ninde kalo tawana Yesu ne ngua, kala ilâ.

⁵¹ Tamâta ninde ilâ lee, aku wurita kilo, andeta i nandai ipângga Kaperneam lawea ilo nga. Ninennga i ne sukânga tamâta pinde simâ sipakâtu kuku lâ nzâla, ku sipai tu, “Noko natu tamâne tini ara lâ!”

⁵² Ninennga ikasonanzi tu, “Anga i tini ara kilo lâ kari tai napia.” Kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Nola, lala ikura kari tai taitu, ande nâna ipile i tini marumbu lâ”. ⁵³ Ninennga tamâta ninde kalo ngere, aku isama tu lâ kari tai ndainani nâ, ande Yesu munga iporo ngua tu, “Noko natu nde tini ara kilo”. Mine kala i kalo tawana Yesu, aku i see wukale sitavanzi i ne wurâta tamâta kala kalonzi tawana mine nâ.

⁵⁴ Munga Yesu iyoka pa Judia tâno ku ilâ Galilaya tâno, ninennga iveta mâsi kaika tonge. Kala njine iveta mine nâ kilo.

5

Yesu iveta tamâta tonge tini ara kilo lâ Betesda Lââ Bwalika

¹ Ninde ilâ lâ, aku muli, ninennga Yesu ikâki ilâ Jerusalem nana imora Juda nenzi kumbwa tonge kâ.

² Aku lââ bwalika tonge ikeno Jerusalem lawea ilo, lâ “Lama Nzâla” kawa tini laiti. Anga pâpâta lima ikeno lââ bwalika ninde nganje. Lâ Hibru ngua, ande kinzi sipatu lââ ninde na tu Betesda.

³ Kinzi pukonja tamâta rârâ nde uru simo ndaina, sikeno pâpâta lima ninde kulu. Kinzi pinde matanzi leva-leva, anga pinde nde kenzi sakamao, anga pinde nde tukanzi pââsââ. [⁴ Kinzi uru sio tininzi pa mâsi tonge tu ipângga, nana tu zo pinde Maro Nalae ne anelo tonge iveta lââ ninde isowe, ninennga pukonja tamâta ea imunga panzi nana indue ilâ lââ ilo, ande i ma tini ara kilo.] * ⁵ Aku tamâta tonge imo niani ndaina, i munga ikai pukonja tonge, kala ikura tu iyoka tia ikura mbwera tamâta taitu kanojo sanojo kanojo lima kanojo nato (38).

⁶ Yesu mata ilâ imora tamâta ninde ikeno nâ imo, aku isama tu i ipoko ikura mbwera mbwera lâ. Mine kala ikasonja tamâta ninde tu, “Noko ilo tu ma tini ara kilo, tiya?” ⁷ Andeta pukonja tamâta itu lâ kawa tu, “Tamâta Nalae, lâ zo nana lââ pazazago, ande tamâta tonge nana ikai nana ndue iona lâ lââ bwalika ilo, ande tia. Nana warakângu atogo tu andue lââ ilo, andeta kinzi tamâta pinde uru simunga pa nana sindue lââ ilo.” ⁸ Ninennga Yesu ipai tu, “Kumandi sânda, pwai ne rombe-rombe, aku pwoka kulâ!” ⁹ Aku ndainani nâ, tamâta ninde tinimbalau ipângga ara kilo, aku imandi, ku ikai ne rombe-rombe kâki, aku iyoka ilâ.

Andeta vetânga ninde ipângga lâ Juda nenzi pwareânga ne zo sapânga tonge. ¹⁰ Mine kala kinzi Juda tamâta nalanjala sipai tamâta ninde tu, “Wa, njine nde pwareânga ne zo sapânga ma! Kinda nenda ngua tukuja indi kaika tu noko ma kuveta wurâta mine nana pwale ne rombe-rombe kâ ndimo.” ¹¹ Andeta tamâta ninde iporo taulo tu, “Ambo taitu tamâta kala iveta nana tiningu ara kilo ninde nde ipai nana tu, ‘Kumandi sânda, pwai ne rombe-rombe, aku pwoka kulâ’.” ¹² Mine nde kinzi sikasonja tu, “Anga tamâta ea ipaino tu pwai ne rombe-rombe ku pwoka kulâ, a?” ¹³ Andeta tamâta ninde nde izizâla, nana tu kinzi tamâta ngu nalae nde simo nia ninde, anga Yesu nde ipavea ilâ kala nao tia lâ.

¹⁴ Aku muli, ninennga Yesu ipakâtu kuku tamâta ninde lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga, aku ipai tu, “Noko kulonjo nga; kala njine noko tini ara lâ. Kupile ne vetânga kiesaka! Tia ma malia nalae tonge imâ ipângga pano, ipole malia mungânga ninde.” ¹⁵ Ninennga tamâta ninde ilâ ku ipainzi Juda tamâta nalanjala tu, “Tamâtani kala iveta nana tiningu ara kilo ninde, ande Yesuni tamwata”.

¹⁶ Tia ku kinzi Juda tamâta nalanjala simandi nana siveta kenzi sakamao pa Yesu, nana tu iveta mâsi kaika ninde lâ pwareânga ne zo sapânga. ¹⁷ Andeta

* 5:4 4 Nia ndoyo, ngua njine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonge ipângga lâ muli nde isenge ngua njine ilâ kuku ngua ikeno munga.

Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nan̄a Mama uru iveta ne wur̄ata ikura zo zo, aku nan̄a kala aveta wur̄ata mine n̄a.” ¹⁸ Kinzi Juda tam̄ata n̄alan̄ala siloŋo Yesu ne n̄gua n̄inde, aku ilonzi gagatinzi n̄alae tu ma siroto nz̄ala n̄ana sipu i p̄ata im̄ate k̄a, n̄ana tu kinzi situ imbw̄are nenzi n̄gua tukuŋa n̄ana pwarēa ne zo sap̄aŋa k̄a. Andeta n̄inde n̄a tia; iporo n̄gua tu, “Maro Kindeni nde nan̄a warak̄angu Mama”, aku n̄ana n̄gua n̄inde k̄a, ande Yesu isuka i tamwata n̄a k̄aki ip̄anga n̄alae, itogo Maro Kindeni n̄a mine.

Maro Kindeni Natu ikai Tama ndamwa kala iveta wur̄ata

¹⁹ Ninen̄ga Yesu iporo n̄gua tauilo panzi mine tu, “Nan̄a aporo n̄gua mao n̄a pami; Natu simbo n̄a ikura tu ipatea vet̄aŋa ton̄ge ninen̄ga iveta, ande tia. Vet̄aŋa ndia Natu imora Tama iveta, ande Natu ikura tu iveta vet̄aŋa n̄inde n̄a. Vet̄aŋa r̄ar̄ani Tama uru iveta, ande Natu kala uru iveta vet̄aŋani ndaina.” ²⁰ Nana tu Tama ilo ndo keno pa Natu, aku itula vet̄aŋa r̄ar̄ani i tamwata uru iveta n̄inde papa. Aku muli i ma itula vet̄aŋa n̄alan̄ala pinde kilo papa Natu n̄ana iveta tona, ipole vet̄aŋa muŋgaŋa n̄inde. Mine kala miki r̄ar̄ani ma wisimi motutu. ²¹ Tama uru ipan̄onzi mateŋa tam̄ata ku via ilan̄zi kilo, aku Natu kala mine n̄a via mao ilan̄zi tam̄ata r̄ar̄ani n̄inde i ilo patea tu ma iveta mine panzi. ²² Aku Tama ne wur̄ata n̄andai n̄ana imo n̄gua-sam̄aŋa tamwata panzi tam̄ata n̄ana nenzi vet̄aŋa n̄ga. I ndamwa ilua Natu n̄ana imo n̄gua-sam̄aŋa tamwata. ²³ Mine kala kinzi tam̄ata r̄ar̄ani ma simege n̄ana Natu ku sisuka i n̄a k̄aki, itogo uru simege n̄ana Tama ku sisuka i n̄a k̄aki mine n̄a. Tama muŋga isupwa Natu indue im̄a. Ambo tam̄ata ton̄ge imege n̄ana Natu tia, ande imege n̄ana Tama tia mine n̄a.

²⁴ Nana aporo n̄gua mao n̄a pami; ambo tam̄ata ton̄ge ma ipaveta kuku nanen̄gu n̄gua, aku i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, ina muŋga isupwa n̄ana kala am̄a, ande tam̄ata n̄inde ikai via mao marumbu l̄a, ma imo via mine ku imo n̄a. Aku Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia pa tam̄ata n̄inde n̄ana ne kiesaka k̄a, ande

tia, n̄ana tu tam̄ata n̄inde ipile mateŋa nian̄zi marumbu l̄a, aku imbw̄aliu imo via nia l̄a.

²⁵ Nana aporo n̄gua mao n̄a pami; zo nde im̄a ip̄anga laiti, ande kala im̄a ip̄anga l̄a, n̄ana kinzi tam̄ata n̄inde uru simo sitogonzi mateŋa tam̄ata mine, ande ma sipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni Natu kawa n̄gua. Aku kinzi ea sipaveta kuku n̄gua n̄inde, ande kinzi n̄inde r̄ar̄ani ma simo vian̄zi. ²⁶ Nana tu Tama tamwata nde Via Warika, aku iveta Natu ip̄anga Via Warika mine n̄a. ²⁷ Aku i ndamwa ilua Natu l̄a n̄ana imo n̄gua-sam̄aŋa tamwata panzi tam̄ata, n̄ana tu i nde Tam̄ata Natu. ²⁸ Miki ma ilomi r̄ar̄a n̄ana n̄inde k̄a ndimo, n̄ana tu zo ton̄ge ma im̄a ip̄anga, aku l̄a zo n̄inde kinzi tam̄ata r̄ar̄ani muŋga sim̄ate n̄inde ma siloŋo nan̄a Tam̄ata Natu kaw̄angu n̄gua, ²⁹ ku ma sipile mateŋa nian̄zi ku siȳati sil̄a pa nia yo. Tam̄ata ea kinzi muŋga siveta vet̄aŋa ara, ande kinzi n̄inde ma simandi ku simo vian̄zi kilo. An̄ga ea kinzi muŋga siveta vet̄aŋa sakamao, ande kinzi n̄inde ma simandi ku sikai vet̄aŋa n̄inde ne pareŋa-nia.”

Yesu kilala nde ip̄anga nia yo

³⁰ “Nan̄a warak̄angu akura tu apatea vet̄aŋa ton̄ge ninen̄ga aveta, ande tia. Mao n̄a, nan̄a apateanzi tam̄ata n̄ana simo vian̄zi t̄aku simo vian̄zi tia t̄aku, ikura Mama itula pana mine. Aku nanen̄gu patēaŋa n̄inde nde son̄do, n̄ana tu nan̄a n̄andai aveta ikura warak̄angu nen̄gu patēaŋa n̄ga. Nana uru aveta ikura Mama n̄a ne patēaŋa, ina isupwa nan̄a kala am̄a. ³¹ Ambo nan̄a simbongu n̄a ma atula n̄gua n̄ana warak̄angu k̄a, ande miki ma kalomi tawana nanen̄gu n̄gua tia. ³² Andeta Mama itula n̄gua n̄ana nan̄a k̄a tona, aku nan̄a asama tu n̄gua r̄ar̄ani itula n̄inde nde mao kanaŋo.

³³ Andeta n̄inde n̄a tia; muŋga miki kasupwanzi tam̄ata pinde sil̄a pa Yoane L̄a-Liliŋa Tamwata, aku Yoane kala iporo itula n̄gua mao kana taituni pwataki n̄ana nan̄a k̄a tona. ³⁴ Nana n̄andai ilon̄gu tu tam̄ata ton̄ge ma itula n̄gua pwataki

ɲana naɲa kâ. Taitu naɲa ilonɲu tu Maro Kindeni ma iyautemi piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao ilami, kala aporo pami ɲana Yoane ne ɲgua kâ. ³⁵ Yoane nde itogo sinâla pa miki, aku miki munɲa kandeka ɲana sinâla ɲinde kâ ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ.

³⁶ Andeta ɲinde nâ tia; vetâɲa rârâni naɲa uru aveta ɲinde kala itula naɲa kilalâɲɲu pwataki tona, aku vetâɲa ɲinde ipole ɲgua ɲinde Yoane itula ɲana naɲa kâ. Nanayoni Mama ipatea wurâta pa naɲa tu aveta, kala ɲine naɲa amo aveta wurâta ɲinde yo. Aku wurâtani ndaina uru itula naɲa kilalâɲɲu pwataki tu Mama isupwana kala amâ. ³⁷ Mao nâ, Mama isupwana kala amâ, aku i tamwata kala itula ɲgua pwataki ɲana naɲa kâ marumbu lâ. Miki ɲandai kalonɲo i kawa ɲgua, aku ɲandai kamora i nao ɲga. ³⁸ Aku miki ɲandai kapaveta kuku i kawa ɲgua ɲga, ɲana tu inani isupwana kala amâ, andeta miki kalomi tawana naɲa, ande tia.

³⁹ Andeta ɲinde nâ tia; miki uru kaveta wurâta ɲalae ɲana kaponɲo Maro Kindeni kawa ɲgua ikeno lâ pepa tini, ɲana tu miki katu ma kasânda via mao kulu lâ ɲgua ɲinde tini. Aku ɲguani ndaina kala itula naɲa kilalâɲɲu pwataki tona. ⁴⁰ Andeta miki tinimi pwâka tu kaponɲo muli pa naɲa, ɲana kakai via mao kâ.

⁴¹ Naɲa ɲandai ilonɲu tu kinzi tamâta ma sindekana naɲa ɲga. ⁴² Andeta naɲa asama miki kilalami marumbu lâ. Naɲa asama tu miki ilomi keno pa Maro Kindeni, ande tia. ⁴³ Naɲa akai naɲa Mama ndamwa amâ, andeta miki kapu mulimi pana. Taitu kalonɲo ɲga; ambo tamâta tonɲe ma imâ pami ku iporo i tamwata nâ ne ɲgua, ande miki ma ilomi ara papa i. ⁴⁴ Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde Maro ɲalae, aku ikura tu indekananzi tamâta pinde. Andeta miki tinimi pwâka tu i ma iveta vetâɲa mao ɲinde pami. Opopo, miki wa nawalami wa uru kapasuka warakami nâ ɲami kâki. Mine nde miki ma kakura tu kalomi tawana naɲa mâsi mana, a?

⁴⁵ Ambo miki katu naɲa ma amandi Maro Kindeni nao ku ataleami ɲana nemi

vetâɲa soki kâ, ande nemi ilo-kalo ɲinde nde soki ndo! Opopo, miki ilomi tu Mose ma ivilami lâ ɲgua nia, andeta ina kala tamâtani ɲana italea miki kâ! ⁴⁶ Ambo miki munɲa kalomi tawana Mose ne ɲgua, ande miki ma kalomi tawana naɲa mine nâ, ɲana tu Mose ingere ɲgua ɲana naɲa kâ. ⁴⁷ Andeta miki kalomi tawana Mose ne ɲgua tia. Mine nde miki ma kakura tu kalomi tawana nanenɲu ɲgua mâsi mana, a?" Yesu iporo ɲgua ɲine.

6

Yesu kâpwa ilanzi tamâne 5,000

Matai 14:15-21, Malaka 6:32-44, Luka 9:12-17

¹ Zo pinde ilâ lâ, ɲinenɲa zo tonɲe Yesu imbwaliu ilâ pa Galilaya Lâa Bwalika tini pinde. (Kinzi sipatu lâa bwalika ɲinde ɲa tonɲe tu Taiberias Lâa Bwalika). ² Aku kinzi tamâta ɲgu ɲalae nde soka Yesu muli silâ, ɲana tu kinzi munɲa simora Yesu iveta mâsi kaika ɲana ivetanzi pukonɲa tamâta tininzi ara kilo kâ. ³ ɲinenɲa Yesu ikâki tuu tonɲe kulu kunzi ne pâri-tamâta, aku lambunzi ndue sisanɲona. ⁴ Aku Juda nenzi kumbwa ɲalae Pasova nde imâ ipâɲga laiti lâ.

⁵ Yesu mata ilâ ilea panzi tamâta ɲgu ɲalae ɲinde simâ papa i, ɲinenɲa ikasonɲa ne pâri-tamâta Pilip tu, "Kinda ma tako puroɲa panzi tamâta ɲine lâ nia ndia, ɲana ma sika kâ." ⁶ Yesu iporo ɲgua mine pa Pilip tu ikai samâɲa papa kâ. I tamwata munɲani ilo patea tu ma iveta mâsi kaika tonɲe. ⁷ Ande Pilip iporo taulo tu, "Opopo, ambo kinda ma tako puroɲa ikura mbumbu 'silva' tamâta ɲalae rua (200), ande ɲinde ma ikuranzi ɲgu ɲalae ɲine, ande tia ndo!"

⁸ ɲinenɲa Yesu ne pâri-tamâta tonɲe, i ɲa tu Andaria (i nde Saimon Petero tai), ande ipai Yesu tu, ⁹ "Ayo, tamâta lâlu tonɲe imo ɲai, aku puroɲa lima aɲga iɲa rua nde keno papa. Ambo taitu ɲinde ma ikuranzi ɲgu ɲalae ɲine tia ndo!"

¹⁰ Andeta Yesu iporo tu, "Miki kapainzi tamâta tu lambunzi ndue sisanɲona". (Unza ara keno nia ɲinde.) ɲinenɲa kinzi rârâni sisanɲona. Kinzi tamâne nâ

kambwanjenzi ipânnga ikura 5,000 mine. ¹¹ Kinzi sisanona lâ, ninenga Yesu ikai puroja ndaina, kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni, aku iwae panzi tamâta sisanona simo ninde. Yesu kâpwa ilanzi ikura ilonzi papa mine. Ninenga ikai inja kala iveta mine nâ.

¹² Kinzi sika lee kapwanzi pupuro lâ, ninenga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, "Miki kalâ kagona kâpwa pinde kinzi sika tia kala ikeno ninde. Tia ma pinde sakamao koa tia nâ." ¹³ Mine kala kinzi silâ sigona puroja ninde kinzi tamâta kapwanzi pupuro kala sika tia ninde. Munga puroja lima nâ keno, andeta kinzi sizeze puroja katine ninde lâ ngâmo njalae sanjo kanao rua ilonzi pipi lâ.

¹⁴ Kinzi tamâta nde simora mâsi kaika njine Yesu iveta, ninenga siporo tu, "Mao nâ, tamâtani njina nde ngua-tulânga tamâta ninde munga siporo tu ma imâ imo tâno kulu!" ¹⁵ Yesu isama tu kinzi ngu ninde ilonzi tu sikai i kaika ku sio imo nenzi koipu njalae. Mine kala ipilenzi kilo, aku i simbo nâ ilâ pa tuu tonge.

Yesu iyoka lââ bwalika kulu

Matai 14:22-32, Malaka 6:45-52

¹⁶ Kari indue lala pararai lâ, ninenga Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nde sindue silâ pa lââ bwalika pwali. ¹⁷ Ninenga sikâki wânnga tonge kulu, aku sipile nia ninde njana simbwaliu silâ pa Kaperneam lawea kâ. Silâ lee, aku mbo lâ, andeta Yesu imâ ipânnga panzi tia yo. ¹⁸ Andeta lawea iyoka kaika, aku kâla kâki njalae. ¹⁹ Kinzi sipoe lee ikura nia mbuku lima kanao taitu lâ, ninenga matanzi ilâ simora Yesu iyoka lââ bwalika kulu imâ ipânnga wânnga tini laiti. Aku siruru pâta kanao. ²⁰ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, "Wa, miki karuru ndimo! Njine nde nanjani warakânngu!" ²¹ Ninenga ilonzi pateo tu ma sikai Yesu imo wânngu kulu kunzi. Aku walele nâ wânnga ilâ itoa nia ninde kinzi situ silâ papa.

Kinzi tamâta siroto njana Yesu kâ

²² Aku wurita kilo, ande kinzi tamâta ngu njalae simo yo lâ lââ bwalika tini pinde munga Yesu imo ninde. Ninenga kalonzi ngere ipânnga tu wânnga taitu

nâ munga ikeno sâwa, aku nola, lâ zo njinde Yesu ne pâri-tamâta sikâki wânnga njinde kulu ku silâ, ande Yesu imo kunzi tia. Kinzi pâri-tamâta simbonzi nâ simo wânnga kulu. ²³ Ninenga Taiberias lawea nenzi wânnga pinde nde simâ sitoa. Kinzi sitoa lâ nia njinde munga Maro Njalae kawa ndange, ninenga puroja ilanzi tamâta sika. ²⁴ Kinzi tamâta nde sisama tu Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nde sipilenzi silâ lâ. Mine kala sikâki wânnga pinde kulu, aku silâ pa Kaperneam lawea tu siroto njana Yesu kâ.

Yesu nde puroja njana via mao kâ

²⁵ Kinzi tamâta ninde silâ lee sitoa lââ bwalika tini pinde. Ninenga sisânda Yesu kulu, aku sikasona tu, "Pananânga, noko kumâ kupânnga nia njine lâ zo ndia."

²⁶ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, "Nanja aporo ngua mao nâ pami; miki njandai kasama mâsi kaika munga aveta ninde kilala kala karoto njanana nga. Miki nola kaka puroja lee kapwami pupuro lâ, aku njana duvi ninde kâ miki karoto njanana."

²⁷ Miki ma kamakâsa njana kakai kâpwa ninde ma muli sâmbu, mine ndimo. Ara njana miki ma kamakâsa njana kakai kâpwa ninde ikura njana ivilami tu kamo viami ku kamo nâ. Nanja Tamâta Natu ma kâpwa ninde alami, njana tu nanja akai Mama Maro Kindeni ndamwa njana aveta mine."

²⁸ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, ninenga kinzi sikasona tu, "Anja maka ma kaveta wurâta ndia njana Maro Kindeni ma ilo ara pama mine nâ." ²⁹ Aku Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, "Maro Kindeni ne wurâta nde mine; miki ma kalomi tawana tamâta njine i munga isupwana kala amâ."

³⁰ Ninenga kinzi sikasona Yesu kilo tu, "Noko ma kuveta mâsi kaika ndia lâ maka naoma njana ma kaloma tawana noko ne ngua, a? Noko ma kuveta mana. ³¹ Kinda timbunda munga sika kâpwa tonge, i njana tu 'mana', lâ nia bilimu. Ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, 'I samba ne kâpwa ilanzi tamâta tu ma sika'."

³² Ande Yesu iporo ngua taulo panzi tu, "Nanja aporo ngua mao nâ pami; puroja ninde Mose munga ilami nde

samba ne puroŋa mao tia. Naŋa Mama nâ uru samba ne puroŋa mao ilami.

³³ Maro Kindeni ne puroŋa mao nde tamâtani ŋine kala iyoka pa samba indue imâ ŋana via mao ilanzi tâno tamâta.”

³⁴ Ninenŋa kinzi sipai Yesu tu, “Tamâta Njalae, puroŋa ŋinde kulama ikura zo zo.”

³⁵ Aku Yesu iporo tu, “Naŋani warakâŋgu nde puroŋa ŋana via mao kê. Tamâta ea imâ pa naŋa, ande putole ma ipu i kilo, ande tia. Aku tamâta ea kalo tawana naŋa, ande i ma irakoŋa ŋana lââ kê kilo, ande tia. ³⁶ Andeta naŋa muŋga aporo ŋgua pami mine tu, ‘Miki kamora naŋa lâ, taitu ŋandai kalomi tawana naŋa ŋga’. ³⁷ Tamâta ea kinzi naŋa Mama muŋga ipatea tu ma ilua naŋa, ande kinzi ŋinde rârâni ma sipono muli pana. Aku tamâta ea ipono muli pa naŋa, ande naŋa ma apu muliŋgu papa i tia ndo. ³⁸ Naŋa ayoka samba andue amâ ŋana aveta ikura naŋa warakâŋgu nenŋu pateâŋa, ande tia. Naŋa amâ ŋana aveta ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa, ina isupwana kala amâ. ³⁹ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni isupwana kala amâ. Aku i tamâta pinde ilua naŋa lâ, aku i ne pateâŋa ikeno mine: naŋa ma apile tamâta tonŋe lâ kinzi ŋgu ŋinde kala ma nao tia lâ, ande tia ndo. Lâ zo muli ŋana Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kê, ande naŋa ma apaŋonzi tamâta ŋinde rârâni taitu-taitu, kala ma simo vianzi kilo. ⁴⁰ Naŋa Mama ne pateâŋa nde mine: tamâta ea kinzi simora Natu kilala ku kalonzi tawana i, ande kinzi ŋinde rârâni ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ. Aku lâ zo muli ŋana Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kê, ande naŋa ma apaŋonzi tamâta ŋinde taitu-taitu, kala ma simo vianzi kilo.”

⁴¹ Kinzi Juda tamâta nde wisinzi nâna ŋana ŋgua Yesu iporo panzi mine tu, “Naŋani warakâŋgu nde puroŋa ŋine kala iyoka pa samba indue imâ”. Mine nde kinzi siporo ŋgua lâ warakanzi nâ ŋgininzi. ⁴² Kinzi siporo tu, “Opopo, tamâta ŋine nde Yesu, i Yosepe natu nâ! Kinda tasamanzi i tina-tama lâ. Mine nde ŋana sâ kê ŋa iporo ŋgua tu i muŋga iyoka pa samba indue imâ, a?”

⁴³ Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Miki ma kaporo ŋgua nâna mine lâ warakami ŋginimi ndimo. ⁴⁴ Naŋa Mama muŋga isupwana kala amâ. Ambo Mama isowe tamâta tonŋe ilo kalo tia, ande tamâta ŋinde tamwata ikura tu imâ pa naŋa, ande tia ndo. Aku lâ zo muli ŋana Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kê, ande naŋa ma apaŋonzi tamâta rârâni muŋga simâ pa naŋa ŋinde, aku ma simo vianzi kilo. ⁴⁵ Kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta muŋgâŋa singere ŋgua lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Maro Kindeni ma ipanananzi tamâta rârâni’. Aku tamâta ea itambira taja ku ipanâna sondu ŋana Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua kê, ande tamâta ŋinde ma imâ pa naŋa. ⁴⁶ Andeta naŋa ŋandai aporo tu tamâta tonŋe muŋga imora Maro Kindeni nao ŋga. Maro Kindeni isupwa naŋa kala amâ, aku naŋa simbongu nâ muŋga amora i nao. ⁴⁷ Naŋa aporo ŋgua mao nâ pami; tamâta ea kalo tawana naŋa ma imo via ku imo nâ. ⁴⁸ Naŋani warakâŋgu nde puroŋa ŋana via mao kê. ⁴⁹ Muŋga miki timbumi sika kâpwa tonŋe, i ŋa tu ‘mana’, lâ nia bilimu. Andeta muli ŋa kinzi rârâni simâte lâ. ⁵⁰ Aŋga puroŋa ŋine kala iyoka pa samba indue imâ, ande puroŋa kie tonŋe, aku tamâta ea ika puroŋa ŋine ma imâte tia. ⁵¹ Naŋani warakâŋgu nde puroŋa ŋana via mao kê kala iyoka pa samba indue imâ. Tamâta ea kinzi sika puroŋa ŋine, ande ma simo vianzi ku simo nâ. Aku puroŋa ŋine nde naŋa kanoŋgu ŋai. Naŋa ao ŋine ilâ panzi tâno tamâta, ŋana ma sikura tu simo vianzi kê.”

⁵² Yesu iporo ŋgua ŋine lâ, ninenŋa kinzi Juda tamâta simandi sipawa ŋgua kaika lâ warakanzi ŋgininzi. Kinzi siporo tu, “Mana mana ŋa tamâta ŋine iporo tu i tamwata kanoŋo ma ilua kinda tu taka, a?” ⁵³ Ninenŋa Yesu ipainzi tu, “Naŋa aporo ŋgua mao nâ pami; ambo miki kaka naŋa Tamâta Natu kanoŋgu tia, aku kanu naŋa seenŋu tia, ande via mao ikeno pami, ande tia. ⁵⁴ Aŋga tamâta ea ika naŋa kanoŋgu wa inu seenŋu wa, ande tamâta ŋinde ikai via mao, ma imo via mine ku imo nâ. Aku lâ zo muli ŋana

Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ, ande naŋa ma apano tamâta ŋinde imo via kilo. ⁵⁵ Nana tu naŋa kanaanŋu nde kâpwa mao, aŋga seenŋu nde nuŋa mao. ⁵⁶ Tamâta ea ika kanaanŋu wa inu seenŋu wa, ande tamâta ŋinde ipaipa kuku naŋa, aku naŋa kala apaipa kuku i. ⁵⁷ Mama, ina Via Tamwata, munga isupwana kala amâ, aku i via mao ilua naŋa lâ. Aku mine nâ, tamâta ea ika naŋa kanaanŋu, ande naŋa ma via mao ndainani alua i. ⁵⁸ Njine nde puroŋa ŋinde iyoka pa samba indue imâ. Miki timbumi munga sika kâpwa tonŋe, i ŋa tu ‘mana’, njinnga simâte lâ. Aŋga tamâta ea ika puroŋa njine ma imo via ku imo nâ.” ⁵⁹ Yesu iporo ŋgua njine ipanananzi tamâta lâ luma ŋana pasauŋa kâ ŋinde ikeno Kaperneam lawea ilo.

Yesu kawa ŋgua nde via mao ilua kindi

⁶⁰ Kinzi tamâta râra munga sipono muli pa Yesu, kala siloŋo i ne ŋgua njine. Njinnga kinzi siporo tu, “Opopo, i ne ŋgua njine nde malia ndo. Ea ikura tu kalo tawana ŋgua kaŋa mine, a?”

⁶¹ Yesu isama tu kinzi tamâta ŋinde ilonzi mine ŋana i ne ŋgua kâ. Mine kala ipainzi tu, “O, ŋgua njine nde iyaula ilomi kalomi, a? ⁶² Mine kala, ambo muli miki ma kamora naŋa Tamâta Natu akâki alâ pa nia ŋinde naŋa munga amo, ande lâ zo ŋinde miki ilomi ma keno mana, a? ⁶³ Maro Kindeni ne Koroani uru via mao ilanzi tamâta. Kinzi tamâta warakanzi nâ sikura tu sikai via njine tia ndo. Naŋa kawânŋu ŋgua nde nzâla ŋana Maro Kindeni ne Koroani imâ pami ŋana via ilami kâ. ⁶⁴ Andeta miki pinde ŋandai kalomi tawana ŋga.” Nia ndoyo, Yesu isamanzi tamâta ŋinde taitu-taitu ilonzi marumbu lâ. Isama tu kinzi pinde ma kalonzi tawana i tia, aku isama tu i ne tamâta tonŋe ma muli io i lâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo tona. ⁶⁵ Njinnga Yesu iporo kilo tu, “Nana duvi ŋinde kâ, ande naŋa munga apaimi tu ambo Maro Kindeni isowe tamâta tonŋe ilo kalo tia, ande tamâta ŋinde tamwata ikura tu imâ pa naŋa tia ndo.”

⁶⁶ Yesu iporo ŋgua njine lâ, njinnga kinzi tamâta râra sipile i ku silâ. Kinzi munga sipono muli pa i, andeta tininzi pwâka tu soka kuku i kilo. ⁶⁷ Tia ku Yesu ikasonanzi ne pâri-tamâta saŋao kanaanzi rua mine tu, “Mana mana, a? Tiambo miki kala katu kapile naŋa ku kalâ, tiya?” ⁶⁸ Andeta Saimon Petero iporo lâ kawa tu, “Maro Nalae, ambo maka ma kapile noko, ande ma kalâ pa tamâta ea, a? Tia ndo. Noko kawa ŋgua itula nzâla pama ŋana kamo viama nâ. ⁶⁹ Kala njine maka kaloma tawana noko. Maka kasama tu noko nde Maro Kindeni ne Tamâta Sapâŋa.”

⁷⁰ Aku Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Naŋa warakânŋu apatea miki saŋao kanaanmi rua lâ. Andeta tamâta tonŋe lâ ŋginimi nde Sadana ne tamâta!” ⁷¹ (Yesu iporo ŋgua njine ŋana Judas, i Saimon Iskariot natu. I nde tonŋe lâ kinzi pâri-tamâta saŋao kanaanzi rua, andeta muli i io Yesu lâ kinzi kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo.)

7

Yesu ilâ Jerusalem lawea ŋana imora Juda nenzi kumbwa tonŋe

¹ Njinde ilâ lâ, njinnga Yesu iyoka ilâ pa lawea pinde lâ Galilaya tâno. I tini pwâka tu iyoka lâ Judia tâno, ŋana tu kinzi Juda tamâta ŋalanala simo ŋinde nde ilonzi tu sipu i pâta imâte.

² Yesu iveta mine lee, njinnga Juda nenzi kumbwa ŋana simo pâla ilo ikura sânda taitu kâ, nde imâ ipânŋa laiti lâ. ³ Mine kala Yesu tai kinzi nde simâ papa ku sipai tu, “Ara ŋana noko ma kupile nia njine ku pwoka kulâ pa Judia tâno. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande kinzi tamâta munga kalonzi tawanano ŋinde ma sikura tu simora noko kuveta mâsi kaika pinde. ⁴ Nana tu ambo tamâta tonŋe itu ipatula i tamwata kilala pwataki panzi tamâta, ande i ma uru ipavea nâ ku iveta ne wurâta, ande tia. Ayo, noko uru kuveta mâsi kaika pinde; mine nde ara ŋana noko ma kupatua lâ nia yo, lâ kinzi tamâta rârani naonzi.” ⁵ Yesu tai kinzi siporo ŋgua mine, ŋana tu kinzi warakanzi kala ŋandai kalonzi tawana i ŋga.

⁶ Mine kala Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Nanengu zo sonde nde ipanga tia yo. Anga miki warakami nemi zo sonde nde zo rârâni. ⁷ Sâ tonge ikeno nana ivetanzi tâno tamâta wisinzi nâna pa miki kâ, ande tia. Andeta kinzi wisinzi nâna pa nana, nana tu nana uru atula ngua pwataki tu nenzi vetâna nde sakamao ndo. ⁸ Miki warakami nâ kakâki kalâ kamora kumbwa njalae. Anga nana nde ma alâ amora kumbwa njinde tia, nana tu nanengu zo sonde nde ipanga tia yo.” ⁹ Yesu iporo ngua njine panzi lâ, aku imo ndaina lâ Galilaya tâno ikura zo pinde.

¹⁰ Yesu tai kinzi nde silâ nana simora kumbwa njinde marumbu lâ, aku muli, njinenga Yesu kala ilâ tona. Andeta i nandai iyoka nia yo lâ kinzi tamâta naonzi nga. Iyoka paveâna nâ ilâ. ¹¹ Kinzi Juda tamâta njalanala nde sikai wurâta siroto nana Yesu kâ lâ kumbwa njinde. Kinzi sikasonanzi tamâta pinde tu, “Tamâta njinde imo ndia.” ¹² Anga kinzi tamâta rârâ nde siporo nana Yesu kâ lâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi. Kinzi pinde siporo tu, “I nde tamâta ara”, anga pinde nde siporo tu, “I tamâta ara tia. I uru ikai lanena panzi tamâta.” ¹³ Andeta kinzi rârâni siruru nananzi Juda tamâta njalanala. Mine kala kinzi nandai siporo nenzi ngua nana Yesu kâ lâ tamâta njinde naonzi nga.

¹⁴ Kari pinde ilâ lâ, aku kumbwa njalae njinde ipanga lâ ngini. Njinenga Yesu ilâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna, aku imandi nana ipanananzi tamâta kâ. ¹⁵ Kinzi Juda tamâta njalanala nde wisinzi motutu, ku siporo tu, “Opopo, tamâta njine nandai ipono pepa nana nenda ngua tukuja kâ. Mine nde mana mana nga i ne ilo-kalo ipanga njalae mine, a?”

¹⁶ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Ngua kala nana uru aporo apananami njine, ande nana warakangu nengu ngua, ande tia. Njine nde Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ina isupwana kala amâ. ¹⁷ Ambo tamâta tonge ilo pateka tu i ma iveta ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâna mine, ande tamâta njinde ma isama ngua nana uru apananami njine kilala sonde. I ma isama

sonde tu nana warakangu nâ nandai apateka ngua njine nga. I ma isama tu Maro Kindeni munga ipanana nana nana ngua njine kâ. ¹⁸ Nana tu tamâta ea ikai ngua lâ i tamwata nâ ilo kalo, njinenga iporo itula pwataki, ande tamâta njinde iveta mine nana ipasuka i tamwata na nâ. Taitu kalono nga; ambo tamâta tonge itu kinzi tamâta ma sipanea tamâta munga isupwa i imâ njinde na, ande tamâta njinde nde tamâta nana iporo ngua mao kâ. I ma iporo ngua lanena tonge tia. ¹⁹ Miki kasama tu singani Mose itula ngua tukuja pami. Andeta miki rârâni taitu-taitu uru kalana kapole ngua tukuja njinde. Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga miki ilomi tu kapu nana pâta amâte, a?”

²⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinenga kinzi tamâta siporo tu, “Opopo, koroani saka tonge ipakâe kuku noko! Tamâta ea ilo tu ipu noko pâta kumâte, a?” ²¹ Andeta Yesu iporo ngua lâ kawanzi tu, “Nana munga aveta mâsi kaika taitu nâ, kala miki rârâni wisimi motutu. ²² Miki uru kavenzi natumi karaenzi lâ pwareâna ne zo sapâna, ikura Mose ne ngua tukuja itula pami mine. (Andeta Mose nandai imunga nana iveta vetâna njinde nga. Singani miki timbumi uru siveta mine.) ²³ Miki kalomi tawana tu Mose ne ngua tukuja nana karae-veja kâ nde ipole ngua tukuja nana pwareâna ne zo sapâna kâ. Mine kala miki uru kavenzi natumi tamâne karaenzi lâ pwareâna ne zo sapâna. Anga nana nde munga aveta tamâta tonge tini ndoni sonde lâ pwareâna ne zo sapâna. Mine kala nana sâ kâ nga miki wisimi nâna pa nana, a? ²⁴ Miki uru kaporo ngua soki walele nâ nana nanengu vetâna kâ. Andeta nana apaimi tu ma kaveta mine ndimo. Ara nana miki ma kalomi ngere sonde munga lâ, njinenga kaporo ngua sonde nâ nana nanengu vetâna kâ.”

Kinzi tamâta ilonzi tu sisama Yesu kilala sonde

²⁵ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinenga kinzi tamâta pinde uru simo Jerusalem lawea nde sipakasona warakanzi tu, “Opopo, tiambo ina kala tamâtani njine kinzi situ sipu pâta imâte, tiya? ²⁶ Andeta

kamora nga! Imo iporo ngua lâ nia yo, taitu kinzi tamâta njalanala nde siporo ngua tonge lâ i kawa tia ndo. Tiambo kinzi ilonzi patea tu i nde Kirisi, tiya? ²⁷ Andeta kinda kalonda tawana tu lâ zo nana Kirisi ma imâ ipanga, ande kinzi tamâta rârâni ma sizizâla nana i ne lawea tina kâ. Anga tamâta njine ne lawea tina, ande kinda tasama lâ.”

²⁸ Yesu nde imo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ne ngumbi ilo ku ipanananzi tamâta yo, njinega isunga kawa kâki njalae ku iporo tu, “O, miki kasama nana kilalangu marumbu lâ, a? Anga miki kasama nanengu lawea tina mine nâ, a? Kalongo nga; nana njandai akai warakangu ndamwangu kala amâ amo njine. Taitu Maro Kindeni, ina isupwa nana kala amâ, ande i Mao Tamwata. Miki kasama i kilala tia. ²⁹ Anga nana nde asama i kilala sondu, nana tu nana munga amo kuku i, aku ina isupwana kala amâ.”

³⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinega kinzi tamâta pinde siveta nana sikale i kaika kâ. Andeta sikura tia, nana tu i ne zo sondu nana vetanga mine ma ipanga papa kâ, ande ipanga tia yo. ³¹ Anga kinzi tamâta rârâ lâ ngu njinde nde kalonzi tawana Yesu. Kinzi siporo tu, “Njine nde Kirisi tamwata, nana tu tamâta tonge ikura tu iveta mâsi kaika rârâ, kambwanenzi ipole tamâta njine ne mâsi kaika, ande tia ndo.”

³² Kinzi tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde silononzi tamâta siporo ngua mine nana Yesu kâ. Mine kala kinzi patarawanga tamâta njalanala sitavanzi Parisai tamâta nde sisupwanzi luma sapânga ne sambara pinde tu sikai Yesu kaika kâ. ³³ Njinega Yesu iporo tu, “Nana ma amo kumi ikura zo mbuku taitu nâ, njinega ma apilemi ku alâ pa i njinde munga isupwana kala amâ. ³⁴ Miki ma karoto nana nana kâ, andeta ma kasânda kulungu tia. Aku miki kakura tu kalâ nia nana ma amo njinde, ande tia.”

³⁵ Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta njalanala nde siporo lâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi tu, “Ayo, tamâta njine ma ilâ sinia kala kinda takura tia nana tasânda i kulu kâ, a?

Tiambo i ma ilâ kinzi tinikoa ngu nenzi lawea ikeno malawae, kinda seenda pinde simo njinde, aku ma ipanananzi tinikoa, tiya? ³⁶ Iporo tu kinda ma taroto nana i kâ, andeta ma tasânda kulu tia. Aku iporo tu kinda takura tu talâ nia i ma imo njinde, ande tia. Ayo, ngua njine nde duvi mana.”

Yesu itula ngua nana via ne lââ

³⁷ Juda nenzi kumbwa njinde nde laiti nana marumbu kâ, aku kari taitu nâ keno mo nai yo. Njinega lâ zo njalae njinde, Yesu imandi ku isarâwa kawa njalae mine tu, “Noko tamâta ea kurakonga nana lââ kâ, ande kumâ pa nana, aku ma lââ alano kunu. ³⁸ Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Tamâta ea kalo tawana nana, ande via ne lââ ma isâko lâ tamâta njinde ilo, aku ma irere ilâ’.” ³⁹ Yesu ne ngua tambiranga njine duvi nde mine: kinzi tamâta ea kalonzi tawana i, ande muli kinzi njinde sikai Koroani Sapanga. Andeta pa zo njinde, Koroani Sapanga nde ilâ panzi kalotawana tamâta tia yo, nana tu Yesu imo kunzi yo, aku njandai itaulo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni nga.

Kinzi tamâta sipwa pwataki simo ngu rua

⁴⁰ Kinzi tamâta pinde silongo Yesu ne ngua njinde, njinega siporo tu, “Mao nâ, tamâtani naina nde ngua-tulanga tamâta njinde kinda uru tao tininda papa!” ⁴¹ Aku pinde nde siporo tu, “I nde Kirisi ma!” Anga pinde nde siporo tu, “Yoo, tamâta njine nde Galilaya tâno warika, aku Kirisi ma ipanga lâ Galilaya tâno tia ndo! ⁴² Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu Kirisi ma ipanga lâ Koipu Njalae Daviti see, aku ma ipanga lâ Daviti ne lawea tina, Betlehem.” ⁴³ Mine kala kinzi tamâta sipwa pwataki simo ngu rua nana Yesu kâ. ⁴⁴ Kinzi pinde situ ma sikale i kaika. Andeta njandai siveta mine nga.

Kinzi Juda tamâta njalanala kalonzi tawana Yesu tia

⁴⁵ Tia ku luma sapânga ne sambara njinde nde sitaulo silâ panzi patarawanga

tamâta njalanjala wa kinzi Parisai tamâta wa. Aku kinzi patarawânga tamâta njalanjala njinde nde sikasonjanzi tu, “Ayo, njana sâ kâ nga miki njandai kakai Yesu kamâ, a?” ⁴⁶ Andeta kinzi sambara situ lâ kawanzi tu, “Opopo, tamâta tonge munnga iporo ngua irerege kuku tamâta njinde ne ngua, ande tia ndo!”

⁴⁷ Andeta kinzi Parisai tamâta nde siporo taulo tu, “Wa, tiambo ilanje miki wa, tiya? ⁴⁸ Miki kalomi ngere njana maka tamâta njalanjala wa maka Parisai ngu wa. Maka ea kaloma tawana i, a? Tia ndo! ⁴⁹ Anga kinzi tamâta ngu njinde ilonzi kalonzi kapa, kala sizizâla ndo njana Mose ne ngua tukuja kâ. Ara njana Maro Kindeni ma izavarunzi tamâta njinde!”

⁵⁰ Andeta Parisai tamâta tonge, i na tu Nikoteme, nde imo ndaina kunzi tamâta njalanjala njinde. Ina kala tamâtani ndaina munnga ipavea ku ilâ pa Yesu. Aku ipainzi nuwala tu, ⁵¹ “Kaloŋo nga; kinda nenda ngua tukuja ikeno mine: ambo kinda ilonda tu tapare nia pa tamâta tonge njana i ne vetânga soki kâ, ande kinda ma taloŋo ngua lâ i tamwata kawa munnga lâ nga, njana ma tasama sondo njana vetânga ndia i munnga iveta njinde.”

⁵² Andeta i nuwala tamâta njalanjala nde siporo taulo tu, “O, tiambo noko kala nde Galilaya tâno warika, a? Kulâ kupono Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini njinde sondo nga. Njineŋga noko ma kusama tu Galilaya tâno nde ngua-tulânga tamâta mao tonge ne lawea tina, ande tia ndo.”

8

[Kinzi sikai taine tonge munnga iveta kiesaka simâ pa Yesu]

¹ Njineŋga kinzi Juda tamâta njinde nde silâ pa warakanzi nenzi luma. Anga Yesu nde ilâ pa Oliv Tuu.

² Aku wurita kilo, mbwale pwataki lâ, njineŋga Yesu itaulo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga kilo. Anga kinzi tamâta râranî nde simâ lee sipasau sinje i lâ.

Njineŋga isanona njana ipanananzi kâ.

³ Andeta kinzi pananânga tamâta njana ngua tukuja kâ pinde, anga kinzi Parisai tamâta pinde, ande sikai taine tonge simâ pa Yesu. Taine njinde nde tamâne tonge kaiwa, andeta munnga kinzi tamâta pinde simora taine njinde iveta sakamao kuku tamâne tonge. Mine kala sikai taine njinde simâ, aku singunu imandi lâ kinzi tamâta râranî naonzi. ⁴ Aku sipai Yesu tu, “Pananaŋga, taine njine nde tamâne tonge kaiwa, andeta kinzi simora i iveta sakamao kuku tamâne tonge. ⁵ Lâ kinda nenda ngua tukuja, ande Mose itu ngua kaika tu kinda ma mira nâ tasia taine mine imâte. Anga noko ilo mana.”

⁶ Kinzi situ Yesu ma iporo ngua tonge soki tâ, ikura njana sikai i kaika ku sio lâ ngua nia. Ambo taitu Yesu nde itundu, aku mbau sili ilâ ingere ngua pinde lâ tâno tini.

⁷ Tia ku kinzi tamâta njinde simo nâ sikasonja Yesu. Njineŋga Yesu nao kâki ku ipainzi tu, “Tamâta ea lâ miki nginimi munnga iveta kiesaka tonge tia, ande tamâta njinde ikura tu imunga pami njana mira nâ isia taine njine.” ⁸ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njineŋga itundu kilo ku ingere ngua pinde kilo lâ tâno tini.

⁹ Kinzi tamâta njinde nde siloŋo Yesu ne ngua njine, aku kawanzi buu nâ. Njineŋga kinzi râranî taitu-taitu nde sipile nia njinde ku silâ. Kinzi tamâta kokoŋa silâ munnga, njineŋga kinzi tamâta lâlu nde soka mulinzi kala silâ mine nâ. Kinzi siveta mine lee marumbu, aku Yesu simbo nâ imo nia ndaina. Anga taine nde imandi yo, imo Yesu nao. ¹⁰ Njineŋga Yesu nao kâki kilo ku ikasonja taine njinde tu, “Taine, anga kinzi simo ndia. Tiambo tamâta tonge tia njana italea noko, tiya?”

¹¹ Aku taine nde iporo tu, “Tamâta Nalae, tamâta tonge njana iveta mine, ande tia.” Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Naja kala ma atalea noko, ande tia. Noko kulâ. Taitu njine naja apaino tu noko ma kuveta kiesaka mine kilo ndimo.”] *

Yesu nde tâno ne sinâla

* **8:11** 8:1-11 Nia ndoyo, ngua njine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonge ipânnga lâ muli nde isenje ngua njine ilâ kuku ngua ikeno munnga.

¹² Njinde ilâ lâ, aku muli nga Yesu iporo ngua panzi tamâta kilo mine tu, “Naña nde tâno ne sinâla. Tamâta ea ipono muli pa naña, ande i ma imo tava sinâla naña via kê, aku ma iyoka kondoma ilo kilo tia.” ¹³ Njine nga kinzi Parisai tamâta pinde nde siporo tu, “Ayo, kala njine noko pwai noko tamwata nâ ndamwa ku kuporo kutula ngua naña noko tamwata kê. Mine kala noko ne ngua nde kaa nâ.”

¹⁴ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Mao nâ, naña atula ngua naña naña warakângu kê. Andeta nanengu ngua nde mao kanao. Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga; naña asama lâ naña nia njinde munga apile kala amâ amo nai. Aku mine nâ, naña asama lâ naña nia njinde mwanga nga ma alâ papa. Anga miki nde kasama njinde tia. ¹⁵ Miki uru kakai tamâta nâ nenzi ilo-kalo, njine nga kapa ngua naña kapare nia panzi tamâta. Anga naña njandai aveta mine nga. ¹⁶ Miki kalono nga; ambo naña ma apa ngua naña pareña-nia kê pa tamâta tonge, ande nanengu ngua njinde nde sonde ndo, naña tu njandai naña simbongu nâ aveta njine. Naña Mama, ina isupwana kala amâ, ande i uru iveta wurâta njinde kuku naña. ¹⁷ Miki nemi ngua tukuna tonge ikeno mine: ‘Ambo tamâta rua situla ngua kana taituni lâ ngua nia, ande nenzi ngua njinde nde mao’. ¹⁸ Ayo, naña atula ngua naña naña warakângu kê, aku Mama, ina isupwana kala amâ, ande i kala itula ngua kie taituni naña naña kê. Mine kala ngua njinde nde mao nâ.”

¹⁹ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njine nga kinzi sikasona tu, “Anga noko tama imo ndia.” Yesu nde itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Miki kasama naña kilalângu tia, aku mine nâ, miki kasama Mama kilala tia. Ambo miki kasama naña kilalângu, ande ma kasama Mama kilala tona. Andeta tia.”

²⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine rârâni lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna ne ngumbi ilo. Ipanananzi tamâta lâ patarawâna nia njinde kinzi tamâta uru sio nenzi

mbumbu ilâ pa Maro Kindeni. Andeta tamâta tonge ikura tu ikale i kaika nde tia, naña tu i ne zo sonde naña vetâna mine ma ipânga papa kê, ande ipânga tia yo.

Yesu iporo tu kinzi sikura tu silâ nia i ma ilâ njinde, ande tia

²¹ Njine nga Yesu iporo ngua kilo panzi Juda tamâta mine tu, “Naña ma apilemi alâ, aku miki ma karoto naña naña kê. Andeta miki ma kamâte, aku nemi kiesaka ma keno tinimi ku imo nâ. Miki kakura tu kalâ nia naña ma alâ njinde, ande tia.” ²² Mine kala kinzi Juda tamâta njalanala nde siporo imâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi tu, “Iporo tu kinda takura tu talâ nia i ma ilâ njinde, ande tia. Tiambo i ma ipayaula tamwata karae ku imâte, tiya?” ²³ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Miki niami nde tâno njine kala ikeno lâmbu, anga naña niângu nde ikeno âta. Tâno njine nde miki nemi lawea tina, andeta tâno njine nde nanengu lawea tina, ande tia. ²⁴ Naña duvi njine kê naña munga apaimi tu miki ma kamâte, aku nemi kiesaka ma keno tinimi ku imo nâ. ‘Nañani Warakângu Kala Njine’. † Ambo miki kalomi tawana njinde tia, ande mao nâ, miki ma kamâte, aku nemi kiesaka ma keno tinimi ku imo nâ.”

²⁵ Njine nga kinzi sikasona Yesu tu, “Noko nde ea.” Ande Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Singani, aku imâ lee ipânga lâ zo njine, ande naña uru aporo atula kilalângu pwataki kalono lâ. ²⁶ Mine nde naña akura tu aporo ngua rârâ naña miki kê, aku naña akura tu apa ngua naña pareña-nia kê pami naña nemi vetâna rârâni kê. Andeta naña ma aporo nanengu ngua nâ tia. I njinde munga isupwa naña kala amâ, ande i Mao Tamwata. Aku ngua ndia rârâni naña alono iporo njinde, ande naña uru atula nguani ndaina nâ pwataki panzi tamâta.”

²⁷ Yesu iporo ngua njine panzi naña i Tama kê, andeta kinzi sizizâla naña ngua njine ne duvi kê. ²⁸ Mine kala

† 8:24 24 Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipatua pa Mose, aku iporo tu “Naña ngangu mine; ‘Nañani Warakângu Kala Njine’.” Mine kala Yesu ne ngua njine itula pwataki tu i nde Maro Njilae (Kisim Bek 3:14).

Yesu ipainzi tu, “Muli nga, ande miki ma kasuka nana Tamata Natu kâki. Aku pa zo ndinde, njenga miki ma kasama tu, ‘Nanani Warakangu Kala Njine’. Aku miki ma kasama tu nana ndandai uru aveta ikura warakangu nâ nenngu pateanga nga. Ngua ndia rârâni Mama ilua nana tu atula pwataki, ande nana uru atula ngua ndainani nâ. ²⁹ I munga isupwana kala amâ, aku i uru imo kuna. Ikura zo rârâni nana uru aveta vetanga rârâni i ilo papa njinde. Mine kala i ndandai ipile nana kala amo simbonngu nâ nga.” ³⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine marumbu tia yo, ande kinzi tamata rârâni silongo ku sio nenzi kalotawana ilâ papa i.

Ngua mao ikura tu iyautenzi tamata piti lâ kiesaka ne nimbu

³¹ Njenga Yesu iporo panzi Juda tamata njinde munga kalonzi tawana i, aku ipainzi tu, “Ambo miki ma kapaveta kuku ngua rârâni nana munga apananami njinde, ande njinde ma itula pwataki tu nemi kalo-tawana nde mao kano. ³² Mine nde miki ma kasama ngua mao marumbu lâ, aku ngua mao njinde ma iyautemi piti.” ³³ Njenga kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Ayo, maka nde Abraham ne vâsa ma! Tamata tonge munga ikaima kaika ku iveta maka kapanga i ne wurata tamata kaa nâ, ande tia ndo. Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga noko kuporo tu ngua mao ma iyaute maka piti, a?”

³⁴ Ande Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Nana aporo ngua mao nâ pami; tamata ea uru iveta kiesaka, ande njinde itogo kiesaka iveta tamata njinde ipanga i ne wurata tamata kaa nâ, nana tu kiesaka ikale i kaika ndo lâ. ³⁵ Ambo tamata tonge imo tamata njalae tonge ne wurata tamata kaa nâ, ande i ma imo rege-rege kunzi tamata njalae njinde see, ande tia. Andeta tamata njalae njinde natu tamane nde i see. Mine kala i natu njinde uru imo kuku tama ikura zo rârâni. ³⁶ Ambo nana Tamata Natu ma ayaute miki piti, ande miki ma kamo ara ndo. ³⁷ Nana asama tu miki nde Abraham ne vâsa. Andeta miki kapu mulimi pa nanengu ngua marumbu lâ, kala ilomi pateka tu ma kapu nana pata

amate. ³⁸ Nana uru atula ngua nana vetanga rârâni Mama munga itula pa nana njinde. Andeta miki uru kaveta ikura tamami nâ ne ngua.”

³⁹ Kinzi Juda tamata njalanala silongo Yesu ne ngua njine, njenga siporo taulo tu, “Wa, maka tamama nde Abraham!” Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ambo miki nde Abraham ne vâsa mao, ande miki ma kaveta ikura i munga iveta mine. Andeta tia. ⁴⁰ Maro Kindeni munga itula ngua mao pa nana, aku nana uru atula nguani ndaina. Andeta miki katu kapu nana pata amate. Opopo, Abraham munga iveta vetanga kie mine tia ndo! ⁴¹ Miki kaveta vetangani ndaina tamami uru iveta.” Andeta kinzi Juda tamata njalanala nde siporo taulo tu, “Maka kapanga lâ nia maa tia ndo! Maro Kindeni tamwata simbo nâ nde maka tamama!”

⁴² Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nana munga amo kuku Maro Kindeni, kala njine amo njaina. Ambo tu Maro Kindeni nde miki tamami mao, ande miki ilomi ma keno ndo pa nana. Andeta tia. Nana ndandai amâ njine ikura warakangu nâ nenngu pateanga nga. Maro Kindeni isupwa nana kala amâ. ⁴³ Nana sâ kâ nga miki kazizala nana nanengu ngua duvi kâ, a? Njine nde duvi mine: miki tinimi pwaka tu kapaveta kuku nana kawangu ngua. ⁴⁴ Miki nde tamami Sadana i natu wukale, aku miki katu kaveta ikura i ne pateanga mine. Singani njinde i uru ipunzi tamata pata simate, kala njine i uru iveta mine ku imo nâ. I ilo keno pa ngua mao wa vetanga mao wa, ande tia ndo kano, nana tu i iporo ngua mao tonge tia ndo. Lâ zo ndia iporo ngua njenge, ande iporo ngua ikura i kilala mine, nana tu i nde ngua njenge warika. Ngua njenge rârâni tama kala i. ⁴⁵ Anga nana nde aporo ngua mao nâ, aku nana duvi njinde kâ miki kalomi tawana nanengu ngua tia. ⁴⁶ Noko ea pwura nana kutula pwataki tu kiesaka tonge ikeno nana tiningu, a? Tia ndo! Nana aporo ngua mao nâ; mine nde nana sâ kâ nga miki kalomi tawana nanengu ngua tia, a? ⁴⁷ Maro Kindeni ne tamata rârâni uru sipono muli pa i kawa ngua. Anga miki nde Maro Kindeni ne tamata

tia ndo. Mine kala miki uru kaponu muli pa i kawa ngua, ande tia.”

Yesu itula i tamwata kilala pwataki tu i nde Maro Nalae

⁴⁸ Ninennga kinzi Juda tamâta njalanjala siporo ngua pavaligija pa Yesu tu, “Ayo, maka munnga kaporo ngua mao kanao njana noko kâ. Noko nde Juda lawea warika tia ndo. Noko nde Samaria tamwata sakamao, aku koroani saka ipakâe kuno!” ⁴⁹ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Koroani saka ipakâe kuku nana tia ndo. Mao nâ, nana uru asuka Mama na kâki, anga miki uru katawa nana njangu ndue. ⁵⁰ Nana njandai ilongu tu kinzi tamâta ma sisuka nana njangu kâki nga. Andeta tonje imo, aku i ilo tu kinzi tamâta rârâni ma sisuka nana njangu kâki. Aku i ne pateânga nde sondu ndo. ⁵¹ Nana aporo ngua mao nâ pami; tamâta ea ipono muli pa nanengu ngua, ande i ma imâte tia ku tia ndo.”

⁵² Ninennga kinzi Juda tamâta njalanjala sipai tu, “Oe, kala njinennga maka kasama mao tu koroani saka ipakâe kuku noko! Nana tu Abraham imâte lâ, aku kinzi ngua-tulânga tamâta mungânga kala simâte mine nâ. Anga noko kuporo tu tamâta ea ipono muli pa noko ne ngua ma imâte tia! ⁵³ Mao nâ, timbunda Abraham imâte lâ. Tiambo noko kupamorai tu noko nde tamâta njalae, aku kupole Abraham, tiya? Aku kinzi ngua-tulânga tamâta mungânga kala simâte mine nâ. Ayo, noko kutu noko nde ea, a?”

⁵⁴ Yesu nde itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Ambo nana ma asuka warakângu njangu kâki, ande nana njangu ma ikeno kaa nâ. Andeta nana Mama uru isuka njangu kâki. Miki uru kapatu nana Mama na tu, ‘Kinda nenda Maro Nalae Kindeni’. ⁵⁵ Miki kasama i kilala tia ndo, anga nana nde asama i kilala sondu. Ambo nana ma aporo tu nana azizâla nana i kilala kâ, ande nana ma amo lanjea tamwatângu, atogo miki mine. Andeta tia. Nana asama i kilala sondu, aku uru apono muli pa i kawa ngua. ⁵⁶ Nia ndoyo miki timbumi Abraham isama tu i ma imora nanengu zo nana amâ kâ, aku indeka

pâta njana njinde kâ. Njinennga imora zo njinde marumbu lâ, aku i ilo ara ndo.”

⁵⁷ Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta njalanjala nde sipai tu, “Wa, noko ne mbwera tamâta rua kanao saao (50) tia yo! Mine nde mana mana nga noko munnga kumora Abraham, a?” ⁵⁸ Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Nana aporo mao nâ pami; lâ zo njinde Abraham tina ipagugua i tia yo, ande ‘Nanani Warakângu Kala Njine’.”

⁵⁹ Yesu iporo ngua njine, aku marumbu; kinzi Juda tamâta njalanjala mbaunzi ilâ sikai mira tu sisia i pâta imâte kâ. Andeta Yesu ipavea nâ, aku ipile Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga, ku ilâ.

9

Tamâta tonje mata leva-leva, i parina

¹ Yesu nde iyoka ilâ, aku mata ilâ imora tamâta tonje, i mata leva-leva. I mata leva-leva mine lâ zo mungânga tina ipagugua i, aku imo mine lee imâ ipânga lâ zo njinde.

² Aku Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nde sikasona Yesu tu, “Pananânga, ea iveta kiesaka kala tamâta njine tina ipagugua i imo mata leva-leva mine. Tiambo tamâta njine tamwata ne kiesaka iveta i imo mine, tiya?, i tina-tama nenzi kiesaka iveta i imo mine.”

³ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “I ne kiesaka wa tina-tama nenzi kiesaka wa iveta tamâta njine imo mata leva-leva mine, ande tia. I imo mine njana duvi njine: Maro Kindeni ipatea tu i tamwata ne walo kaika ma ipânga pwataki lâ tamâta njine tini. ⁴ Kari nde ikâki lâ, aku ipane nia lâ. Mine kala ara njana kinda ma taveta wurâta ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateânga mine. I munnga isupwana njana aveta wurâta njinde kâ. Kondoma nde imâ ipânga laiti lâ. Ambo kondoma ma imâ ipânga lâ, ande kinzi tamâta ma sikura tu siveta wurâta tia. ⁵ Lâ zo njine nana amo tâno kulu yo, ande nana nde tâno njine ne sinâla.”

⁶ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinennga isupwara tâno ku igema tava veli-veli. Igema lâ, njinennga iponda tâno njinde lâ tamâta njinde mata. ⁷ Njinennga Yesu ipai tu, “Noko kulâ ku kupua nao lâ Siloam

Lââ Bwalika.” (Njoa “Siloam” njine nde duvi mine: “Isupwa”.) Mine kala tamâta njinde ilâ, aku ipua nao. Aku i mata ara lâ, kala imora pwataki. Njineŋga itaulo ilâ pa tamwata ne luma.

⁸ Itaulo pa ne luma, ande i ne lawea taitu simora i. Aku kinzi tamâta munga simora i isanona nzâla ngeŋe isarâwa mbumbu panzi tamâta, ande kinzi njinde kala simora ku sipakasona tu, “Tiambo tamâtani naina munga isanona nzâla ngeŋe ku isarâwa panzi tamâta tu mbumbu silua, tiya?” ⁹ Kinzi pinde nde siporo tu, “Mao nâ, tamâtani kala njine”. Anŋa pinde nde siporo tu, “Mine tia. I nao rege-rege tava tamâtani njinde, andeta i nde tamâta tonje.” Anŋa i tamwata iporo pwataki tu, “Nanani kala i”. ¹⁰ Njineŋga sikasona i tu, “Mana mana nŋa noko mata ara lâ.”

¹¹ Aku iporo taulo tu, “Tamâta njinde sipatu ŋa tu Yesu, ande ikai tâno ku iveta ipânŋa mbariri, njineŋga iponda lâ matânŋu. Iveta mine lâ, njineŋga ipai nanja tu, ‘Kulâ kupua nao lâ Siloam Lââ Bwalika’. Mine kala nanja alâ apua naonŋu, aku ndainani nâ matânŋu ara lâ, kala amora pwataki.” ¹² Njineŋga kinzi sikasona tamâta njinde kilo tu, “Anŋa tamâta njinde imo ndia.” Ande iporo taulo tu, “Nanja asama tia”.

¹³ Tia ku kinzi sikai tamâta njinde munga i mata leva-leva, aku silâ panzi Parisai tamâta pinde. ¹⁴ Njinde nde pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa, andeta Yesu iveta tâno mbariri njineŋga iveta tamâta njinde mata ara lâ zoni ndaina. ¹⁵ Njineŋga kinzi Parisai tamâta kala sikasona tamâta njinde tu, “Noko mata ipânŋa ara mâsi mana.” Aku ipainzi tu, “I iponda tâno mbariri lâ matânŋu, njineŋga apua naonŋu, kala njine nanja amora pwataki.”

¹⁶ Andeta kinzi Parisai tamâta pinde siporo tu, “Tamâta kala iveta vetâŋa njine nde ilaŋa ipole nŋua tukunja nana pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa kâ. Mine kala kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni nandai isupwa i imâ nŋa.” Anŋa kinzi pinde nde siporo tu, “Wa, kiesaka tamâta tonje

ikura tu iveta mâsi kaika mine tia ndo!” Mine kala kinzi Parisai tamâta sipwa pwataki simo nŋu rua. ¹⁷ Tia ku kinzi sikasona tamâta njinde mine tu, “Noko munga kuporo tu i iveta noko mata ara lâ, kala kumora pwataki. Mine nde noko ilo mana nana tamâta njinde kâ.” Aku tamâta njinde iporo taulo tu, “I nde nŋuatulâŋa tamâta tonje”.

¹⁸ Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta nalanjala nandai kalonzi tawana tu tamâta njinde munga mata leva-leva, njineŋga imora pwataki. Mine kala sipasupwa ilâ panzi tamâta njinde tina-tama tu simâ. ¹⁹ Kinzi rua simâ sipânŋa lâ, njineŋga kinzi Parisai tamâta sikasonanzi tu, “Tamâtani naina nde miki natumi, tiya? Ambo mine, ande lâ zo njinde miki kapagugua i, ande ipânŋa tava mata leva-leva, tiya? Ambo mine, ande mana mana nŋa i mata ara lâ kala imora pwataki, a?”

²⁰ Aku tamâta njinde tina-tama nde siporo taulo tu, “Maka kasama tu maka natuma kala njine. Aku kasama tu lâ zo njinde maka kapagugua i, ande ipânŋa tava mata leva-leva.” ²¹ Andeta vetâŋa ndia ipânŋa papa kala i mata ara lâ, ande njine maka kasama tia. Aku tamâta ea iveta i mata ara kala imora pwataki, ande kasama njine tia wa. Miki kakasona i tamwata. I nandai lâlu mota nŋa; ikura tu ipatula tamwata parina pami.”

²² Tina-tama siporo nŋua mine nana duvi njine: kinzi siruru nananzi Juda tamâta nalanjala. Kinzi tamâta nalanjala munga sipa nŋua tu ambo tamâta tonje iporo ipatula ne kalo-tawana pwataki tu Yesu nde Kirisi, ande kinzi ma sinara tamâta njinde imo niaka nana nenzi nŋu. ²³ Nana duvi njinde kâ, ande tamâta njinde tina-tama siporo nŋua tu, “I nandai lâlu mota nŋa. Miki kakasona i tamwata.”

²⁴ Njineŋga kinzi Parisai tamâta sisarâwa pa tamâtani njinde munga mata leva-leva tu itaulo imâ kilo kâ. Imâ ipânŋa lâ, njineŋga sipai tu, “Noko ma kupa nŋua lâ Maro Kindeni nao tu noko ma kuporo nŋua mao nâ pa maka! Maka kasama tu tamâtani kala iveta noko mata ara njinde, ande i nde kiesaka tamwata.”

²⁵ Ande tamâta njinde iporo taulo tu,

“Tiambo i nde kiesaka tamwata tâku tia tâku. Njine nana asama tia. Taitu nana asama njine lâ: munga, nana matangu leva-leva, kala njine matangu ara lâ.”

²⁶ Njingga sikasona tu, “Iveta mana pa noko, a? Iveta mâsi ndia kala noko mata ara lâ.”

²⁷ Andeta tamâta njinde iporo lâ kawanzi tu, “Opopo, nana munga atula ngua njine pwataki pa miki kalonjo lâ. Andeta miki tinimi pwâka tu kalomi tawana nanengu ngua. Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga miki kano nana tu apatula parinangu pami kilo, a? Tiambo miki kala katu kapono muli pa i, a?”

²⁸ Kinzi Parisai tamâta wisinzi nana nana i ne ngua njinde kâ. Mine kala siporo ngua sakamao papa ku sipai tu, “Nokoni kala kupono muli pa tamâta njinde! Anga maka nde kapono muli pa Mose. ²⁹ Maka kasama tu Maro Kindeni munga itula ngua pa Mose. Anga tamâta njinde, ande iyoka pa sinia imâ, a? Njine maka kasama tia.” ³⁰ Andeta tamâta njinde nde ipainzi tu, “Ayo, njine nde vetânga kie tonge! Tamâta njinde iveta nana matangu ara lâ, andeta miki kaz-izâla tu iyoka pa sinia imâ! ³¹ Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni uru ipalonjo pa kiesaka tamwatanzi nenzi nona, ande tia. Taitu kalonjo nga; ambo tamâta tonge uru ipanea Maro Kindeni ku iveta ikura i ne pateânga mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma ipalonjo pa tamâta njinde ne nona.

³² Nia ndoyo nana apanga tâno kulu tava matangu leva-leva, andeta njingga nana amora pwataki. Singani, lâ zo munganga Maro Kindeni ipulia samba wa tâno wa, aku imâ lee ipanga lâ zo njine, ande vetânga kie mine ipanga pa tamâta tonge tia ku tia ndo. ³³ Ambo Maro Kindeni isupwa tamâta njinde tia, ande i ma ikura tu iveta vetânga mine tia ndo!”

³⁴ Andeta kinzi Parisai tamâta sipai tu, “Yoo, noko sakamao tina ipagugano kupanga kumo kiesaka tamwata! Noko ea ipaino tu kupanana maka, a?” Kinzi siporo mine lâ, njingga sinjara i nana luma nana pasauja kâ, aku ikâwa ilâ.

Ambo tamâta kalo tawana Yesu tia, ande i imo itogo tamâta mata leva-leva

mine

³⁵ Yesu nde ilonjo pâri tu kinzi Parisai tamâta sinjara tamâta njinde ikâwa ilâ lâ, njingga ilâ iroto nana. Isânda kulu lâ, njingga ikasona tamâtani njinde tu, “Noko kalo tawana Tamâta Natu, tiya?”

³⁶ Andeta tamâta njinde iporo taulo tu, “Tamâta Nalae, anga Tamâta Natu nde ea. Kutula njine pwataki pa nana, aku ma kalongu tawana i.” ³⁷ Yesu nde itu lâ kawa tu, “Noko kumora i marumbu lâ. Tamâtani kala njine imandi iporo ngua kuku noko.” ³⁸ Njingga tamâta njinde ipai tu, “Maro Nalae, nana kalongu tawana!” Aku ipare tuku lâ Yesu nao nana ipanea i kâ.

³⁹ Aku Yesu ipai tu, “Nana amâ amo tâno kulu nana atula tamâta nenzi kiesaka ipanga nia yo. Mine kala kinzi tamâta munga matanzi leva-leva njinde ma simora pwataki, anga kinzi tamâta munga matanzi ara ma matanzi leva-leva.”

⁴⁰ Kinzi Parisai tamâta pinde nde simo Yesu tini laiti ku silonjo i ne ngua njinde. Mine kala sipai tu, “Tiambo noko kutu maka wa nde matama leva-leva, a?”

⁴¹ Aku Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Ambo miki matami leva-leva, ande parenga-nia ma imâ pami nana nemi kiesaka kâ, ande tia. Taitu miki kaporo tu matami ara. Mine kala parenga-nia nana nemi kiesaka kâ nde keno mo nai yo.”

10

Yesu imo itogo lama nenzi katonânga tamâta ara

¹ Yesu iporo kilo mine tu, “Nana aporo ngua mao nâ pami; nzâla tonge ikeno lama nenzi ngumbi tini. Ambo tamâta tonge ikai ngumbi ne nzâla njinde piti tia, anga isonga ngumbi ngane nana ilâ ngumbi ilo kâ, ande tamâta njinde nde nzanzare tamwata.

² Taitu miki kalonjo nga; ambo tamâta tonge uru ilâ pa nzâla nana ilâ ngumbi ilo kâ, ande tamâta njinde nde lama nenzi katonânga tamâta. ³ Katonânga nana ngumbi ne nzâla kâ uru ikai nzâla piti pa tamâta njinde. Aku kinzi lama uru sipalonjo pa nenzi katonânga njinde kawa

ngua. I uru isarâwa ipatu ne lama taitu-taitu npanzi, aku ikainzi siyâti silâ pa nia yo. ⁴ Ikainzi ne lama rârâni siyâti silâ pa nia yo marumbu lâ, ninennga i tamwata iyoka imunga panzi. Kinzi lama sisama i kaŋa kilala. Mine kala kinzi uru soka i muli silâ. ⁵ Kinzi lama ma soka tamâta pinde mulinzi, ande tia. Ambo tamâta tonje isarâwa panzi, andeta i nandai nenzi katonâŋa nŋa, ande kinzi lama ma sikâwa pwapwataki silâ, nana tu kinzi sisama tamâta taitu nâ kaŋa kilala.”

⁶ Yesu iporo ngua tambirâŋa nŋine panzi Parisai tamâta, andeta kinzi sizizâla nana ngua nŋine ne duvi kâ. ⁷ Mine kala Yesu iporo kilo panzi mine tu, “Nana aporo ngua mao nâ pami; nana warakâŋgu nde nzâla ikeno lama nenzi ngumbi tini. ⁸ Lâ zo nŋinde nana amâ apâŋga tia yo, ande kinzi tamâta rârâ simâ panzi lama. Andeta kinzi nŋinde rârâni nde nzanzare tamwatanzi. Mine kala kinzi lama sipalono pa kaŋanzi, ande tia. ⁹ Mao nâ, nana warakâŋgu nde nzâla ikeno ngumbi tini. Tamâta ea imâ pa nana nana ilâ ngumbi ilo kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikai i piti lâ kondoma ilo, ku ma via mao ilua. Ninennga tamâta nŋinde ma ilâ wa imâ wa, aku ma isânda unza ara nana ika kâ. ¹⁰ Andeta nzanzare tamwata uru imâ panzi lama nana iveta vetâŋa taitu nâ panzi. I imâ nana ipanawenzi wa izavarunzi wa ipunzi pâta simâte wa. Anŋa nana nde amâ nana via mao alanzi lama kâ, kala ma simo ara ndo. Mao nâ, kinzi ma siroto nana sâ tonje tia.

¹¹ Nana warakâŋgu nde lama nenzi katonâŋa ara. Lama nenzi katonâŋa ara uru ipaveta nana ipile tamwata ne via ku imâte nana ivilanzi lama kâ. ¹² Kinzi tamâta pinde uru sikai wurâta nana sikatonanzi lama kâ, andeta kinzi nde wurâta tamâta nâ. Kinzi nandai lama nenzi katonâŋa tamâta mao nŋa. Mine kala, ambo tamâta nŋinde simora mbwâmbwa saka imâ nana iyaulanzi lama kâ, ande kinzi ma sipilenzi lama ku sikâwa silâ. Ninennga mbwâmbwa saka ma ikai lama tonje kaika nana ika kâ, aku kinzi lama pinde ma sikâwa

pwapwataki silâ. ¹³ Kinzi tamâta nŋinde ma sikâwa mine, nana tu kinzi uru sikai wurâta nana mbaliŋa kâ. Kinzi ilonzi ndo ikeno panzi lama, ande tia.

¹⁴ Anŋa nana warakâŋgu nde lama nenzi katonâŋa ara. Nana asama nanenŋu lama kilalanzi lâ, aku kinzi kala sisama nana kilalâŋgu. ¹⁵ Aku mine nâ, Mama isama nana kilalâŋgu, aku nana kala asama Mama kilala. Aku nana ma apile nenŋu via ku amâte nana avilanzi lama kâ. ¹⁶ Aku nanenŋu lama pinde nde simo nia yo nana ngumbi nŋine kâ. Maro Kindeni ipatea tu nana ma agonanzi lama nŋinde simâ simo ngumbi nŋine ilo tona. Kinzi lama nŋinde kala ma sipalono pa nana kawâŋgu ngua. Mine kala nanenŋu lama rârâni ma simo ngu taitu, nenzi katonâŋa tamâta taitu nâ. ¹⁷ Mama ilo ndo ikeno pa nana, nana tu nana apaveta lâ nana apile nenŋu via ku amâte, ninennga ma amo viâŋgu kilo. ¹⁸ Ambo nana ma asâu papa tia, ande tamâta tonje ma ikura tu ipu nana pâta amâte, ande tia ndo. Nana warakâŋgu ilonŋu pateo tu ma asâu panzi tu sipu nana pâta amâte. Nana akura tu aveta mine, aku akura tu amandi amo viâŋgu kilo. Nana Mama munga itu ngua kaika pa nana tu ma aveta mine.”

¹⁹ Kinzi Juda tamâta nde silono Yesu ne ngua nŋine lâ, ninennga sipwa pwataki simo ngu rua kilo. ²⁰ Kinzi pinde rârâ siporo tu, “Koroani saka ipakâe kuku i, aku iveta ipâŋga kapa lâ. Mine nde nana sâ kâ nŋa miki katambira tanami nana i ne ngua kâ, a?” ²¹ Anŋa pinde nde siporo tu, “Ambo koroani saka ipakâe kuku i, ande i ma ikura tu iporo ngua kie mine tia ndo. I munga iveta tamâta mata leva-leva imora pwataki, aku koroani saka ikura tu iveta mine tia ndo!”

Kinzi Juda tamâta sikai kazâŋa pa Yesu

²² Nŋinde ilâ lâ, ninennga Juda nenzi kumbwa nala tonje nde ipâŋga lâ Jerusalem lawea. Lâ kumbwa nŋinde, kinzi uru siveta kâŋa-nuŋa ku sindeka nana zo mungâŋa kinzi timbunzi sikai nzâla piti nana Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa kâ. Kumbwa nŋinde uru ipâŋga

lâ pisi ne zoni. ²³ Aku Yesu nde imo Jerusalem, ku ipete ilâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna ne ngumbi ilo, lâ nia tonge sipatu na tu Solomon ne Pâpâta. ²⁴ Ninennga kinzi Juda tamâta pinde simâ simandî singe Yesu, aku sikasona tu, “Noko ma kuveta iloma panggerenja ikura zo napia kilo, a? Noko nde ea. Ambo noko nde Kirisi, ande kuporo ngua mao pwataki pa maka kalonjo.”

²⁵ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Nana munga aporo nine pwataki pami kalonjo lâ, andeta miki kalomi tawana tia. Nana akai Mama ndamwa, kala uru aveta mâsi kaika pinde. Aku nanengu vetâna njinde itula kilalângu pwataki. ²⁶ Andeta miki nde nanengu lama tia. Mine kala miki nandai kalomi tawana nana nga. ²⁷ Nanengu lama uru sipono muli pa kawângu ngua. Nana asama kinzi kilalanzi lâ, aku kinzi uru soka mulingu. ²⁸ Nana via mao alanzi, nana ma simo vianzi ku simo nâ. Aku kinzi nana naonzi tia kâ, ande tia ndo. Tamâta tonge ikura tu itapanzi piti lâ nana mbaungu ilo, ande tia ndo kanao. ²⁹ Nana tu nana Mama ionzi lama njinde simâ pa nana lâ, aku i tamwata ikai maro pa kelekele ndoni. Mine kala tamâta tonge ikura tu itapanzi piti lâ Mama mbau ilo, ande tia ndo. ³⁰ Maka rua Mama rua nde taituni.”

³¹ Kinzi Juda tamâta silonjo ngua nine, njinennga mbaunzi ilâ sikai mira kilo nana sisia Yesu pâta imâte kâ. ³² Andeta Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nana munga aveta vetâna ara râra lâ miki naomi, ikura Mama ipatea pa nana mine. Ayo, miki kalomi ngere nana vetâna ara ndia kala kakai mira tu kasia nana, a?” ³³ Andeta kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Maka kaloma ngere nana noko ne vetâna ara tonge tia. Taitu noko munga nâ kuporo ngua sakamao ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Noko nde tamâta kaa nâ, andeta kuporo tu noko tamwata nde Maro Kindeni. Nana ngua nine kâ maka kakai mira nana kasiano.”

³⁴ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno nemi ngua tukuna ne pepa tini mine tu, ‘Nanayoni nana aporo mine tu miki nde maro

nalanala’. ³⁵ Munga, Maro Kindeni itula ngua nine pwataki panzi tamâta pinde, aku ipainzi tu, ‘Miki nde maro nalanala’. Aku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua rârani ikeno lâ pepa tini nde mao kanao, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. ³⁶ Aku nia ndoyo, Mama tamwata ipatea nana ku isupwana amâ amo tâno kulu. Mine kala lâ zo nana nana aporo tu, ‘Nana nde Maro Kindeni Natu’, ande nana sâ kâ nga miki kaporo tu, ‘Noko kuporo ngua sakamao ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao’, a? ³⁷ Ambo nana aveta Mama ne wurâta tia, ande ara, miki ma kalomi tawana nanengu ngua ndimo. ³⁸ Andeta mao nâ, nana uru aveta Mama ne wurâta. Ambo miki tinimi pwâka tu kalomi tawana nanengu ngua, ande ikeno pami; andeta miki ma tinimi pwâka tu kalomi tawana mâsi kaika nana uru aveta njinde, mine ndimo. Ambo miki ma kalomi tawana mâsi kaika njinde, ande ma kasama sondu tu Mama ipaipa kuku nana, aku nana kala apaipa kuku Mama mine nâ.” ³⁹ Yesu iporo ngua nine lâ, njinennga kinzi siveta kilo nana sikale i kaika kâ. Andeta Yesu ingengeana njanzi, aku ilâ lâ.

⁴⁰ Ninennga Yesu imbwaliu pa Jodan Lâa tini pinde, aku itaulo ilâ nia njinde munga Yoane Lâa-Liliya Tamwata ililinsi tamâta. Aku imo niani ndaina ikura zo pinde. ⁴¹ Ninennga kinzi tamâta râra nde simâ papa, aku siporo pa warakanzi tu, “Mao nâ, Yoane Lâa-Liliya Tamwata munga iveta mâsi kaika tonge tia. Andeta ngua rârani Yoane itula nana tamâta nine kâ, ande ngua njinde nde mao kanao.” ⁴² Aku kinzi tamâta râra lâ nia njinde nde kalonzi tawana Yesu.

11

Lasarus imâte lâ

¹ Tamâta tonge imo Betani lawea, i na mine Lasarus. Andeta pukonja ikai lâ. Lawea njinde nde kinzi taine rua, Maria kuku tua Marta rua, nenzi lawea.

² (Maria nde tainenini ndaina ipalini samimi kuwae ara lâ Yesu kie tini, aku ikai taine kulu pwau ku ipu piti.) Aku Lasarus, pukonja tamâta njinde, ande ina

Maria ku Marta rua mwanenzi. ³ Mine kala tai-tua rua ninde sipasupwa imâ pa Yesu mine tu, “Maro Nalae, tamâta kala noko ilo ndo papa nîne, ande ipoko.”

⁴ Yesu nde ilonjo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga iporo tu, “Pukonja nîne nde nana io i ilâ pa mateja kâ, ande tia. Nîne nde nana itula Maro Kindeni ne walo panzi tamâta, nana ma sipanea i kâ. Aku lâ nzâlani ndaina nâ, ande kinzi ma sipanea Maro Kindeni Natu mine nâ.” ⁵ Yesu nde ilo ndo keno panzi Marta ku tai rua, sitava mwanenzi Lasarus. ⁶ Andeta lâ zo ninde ilonjo ngua tu Lasarus ipoko, ande Yesu imo niani ninde ikura kari rua kilo.

⁷ Kari rua ilâ lâ, ninennga Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta tu, “Ayo, toka tataulo talâ pa Judia tâno kilo.” ⁸ Andeta i ne pâri-tamâta sipai tu, “Pananâja, nola nîne nâ, ande kinzi Juda tamâta situ mira nâ sisia noko pâta kumâte. Andeta kala nîne noko kutu kulâ pa Judia tâno kilo, a?” ⁹ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi ku itambira ngua mine tu, “Tiambo kari tai sanjao kanojo rua lâ kari taitu, tiya? Ambo tamâta iyoka lâ kari, ande i uru pata ndue tia, nana tu imora tâno nîne ne sinâla ipane nia. ¹⁰ Taitu miki kalonjo nga; ambo tamâta ninde iyoka lâ mbo, ande i uru pata ndue, nana tu i ne sinâla tonje nana imora nia kâ, ande tia.”

¹¹ Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga ipainzi kilo tu, “Ninda-nambwe Lasarus nde ikeno lâ, ande nana ma alâ apanjo i imandi.” ¹² Kinzi pâri-tamâta silonjo ngua nîne, ninennga siporo tu, “Maro Nalae, ambo tu ikeno, ande nîne itula tu i ne pukonja ninde nde marumbu lâ, aku ma tini ara kilo.” ¹³ Yesu ne ngua mungâja ninde nde duvi mine tu Lasarus nde imâte lâ. Andeta i ne pâri-tamâta sizizâla nana nîne kâ. Kinzi situ Yesu iporo nana Lasarus tu ikeno mata nâ. ¹⁴ Mine kala Yesu iporo pwataki panzi tu, “Lasarus nga imâte lâ. ¹⁵ Aku lâ zo ninde imâte lâ, ande nana amo kuku tia. Andeta nana kalongu ngere nana miki kâ, kala ilongu ndeka nâ, nana tu nîne ma iveta miki kalomi tawana nana mao kanojo. Ayo, toka talâ papa.”

¹⁶ Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga Tomas, i na tonje Didimus, nde ipainzi nuwala pâri-tamâta tu, “Ayo, kinda rârani ma talâ, nana tamâte kuku Yesu.”

Yesu iporo tu, “Nana warakângu nde mandija lâ mateja nianzi, aku nana warakângu nde via mao warika”

¹⁷ Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nde soka silâ sipanga Betani lawea tini laiti, ninennga Yesu ilonjo pâri tu Lasarus imâte lâ, aku i karae ikeno kuru ilo ikura kari napa lâ. ¹⁸ Betani lawea ikeno Jerusalem lawea tini laiti, ikura nia mbuku nato mine. ¹⁹ Mine kala kinzi Juda tamâta râra nde simâ simo kinzi Marta kuku Maria rua, situ siveta rua ilonzi kalonzi ara nana mwanenzi Lasarus ne mateja kâ. ²⁰ Marta nde ilonjo pâri tu Yesu iyoka imâ ipanga laiti lâ, kala ipile Maria imo luma ilo, ku ilâ tu ipakâtu kuku Yesu lâ nzâla.

²¹ Ipakâtu kuku lâ, ninennga ipai Yesu tu, “Maro Nalae, ambo noko munga kumo naina, ande nana mwanengu ma ikura tu imâte tia. Andeta tia. ²² Taitu nîne nana asama tu ambo noko kuno pa Maro Kindeni tu iveta mâsi tonje, ande i ma iveta ikura noko ne nona mine.” ²³ Yesu iporo taulo pa Marta tu, “Noko mwane ma imo via kilo.” ²⁴ Ande Marta ipai tu, “Nana asama tu i ma muli imandi, lâ zo ninde tâno ne zo marumbu ku kinzi tamâta rârani ma simo vianzi kilo.”

²⁵ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Nana warakângu nde mandija lâ mateja nianzi, aku nana warakângu nde via mao warika. Tamâta ea kinzi kalonzi tawana nana ninennga simâte, ande nenzi mateja ninde nde mao tia, nana tu kinzi ma simo vianzi kilo. ²⁶ Aku tamâta ea kinzi kalonzi tawana nana kala sikai via mao, ande kinzi ninde ma simâte tia ndo. Kinzi ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ. Noko kalo tawana ngua nîne, tiya?”

²⁷ Marta ipai Yesu tu, “Maro Nalae, nana kalongu tawana tu noko nde Maro Kindeni Natu. Noko tamwata kala Kirisi; Maro Kindeni ipateano tu kundue kumâ tâno kulu nana kuvilanzi i ne ngu.”

Yesu kalo sukâja kala ita

²⁸ Marta iporo ngua njine lâ, njinenga itaulo ilâ ku iporo kawa mwasa pa tai Maria tu, “Pananâna nde imâ ipângga lâ, kala ikasona nanano”. ²⁹ Maria ilonjo ngua njine, aku walele nâ imandi ku ilâ nana imora Yesu kâ. ³⁰ Anga Yesu nde imâ ipângga lawea ilo tia yo. I imo niani ndaina munga Marta ipakâtu kuku njinde. ³¹ Kinzi Juda tamâta pinde simo luma ilo kuku Maria, aku siveta kalo-sukâna kuku. Kinzi njinde simora Maria imandi walele nâ ku iyâti ilâ, kala situ i ma ilâ kuru nia nana ita kâ. Mine kala simandi ku soka muli silâ.

³² Maria ilâ ipângga nia Yesu imo njinde, aku mata ilâ imora Yesu. Njinenga ipare tuku lâ Yesu kie tini, aku ipai tu, “Maro Nalae, ambo noko munga kumo naina, ande nana mwanengu ma ikura tu imâte tia. Andeta tia.” ³³ Yesu imora Maria ita pâta, aku imoranzi Juda tamâta simo kuku Maria njinde kala sita pâta mine nâ. Mine kala Yesu wisi kâki lâ, aku ilo malia ndo. ³⁴ Njinenga ikasonanzi tu, “Miki kao i karae ikeno nia ndia.” Ande kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Maro Nalae, kumâ kumora nga”. ³⁵ Njinenga Yesu mata sulu indue.

³⁶ Kinzi Juda tamâta simora njine, aku siporo tu, “Kamora nga, i nde ilo ndo keno pa tamâta njinde!” ³⁷ Anga kinzi pinde nde siporo tu, “I munga iveta tamâta mata leva-leva njinde imora pwataki. Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga ivila tamâta njine tia kala imâte lâ, a?”

Yesu ipano Lasarus imandi imo via kilo

³⁸ Njinenga Yesu ilo malia ndo kilo, aku iyoka ilâ ipângga kuru nia. Kuru njinde nde ngânza tonge munga siveta lâ tuu tini, aku mira nalae tonge ikeno nana ipono kuru kawa kaika kâ. ³⁹ Aku Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kalâ kakai mira njinde piti”. Andeta Marta, i mateja tamâta njinde mwane, ande iporo taulo pa Yesu mine tu, “Maro Nalae, i karae njinde nde ikeno kuru ilo ikura kari napa lâ, aku ne sâmbu nalae, ma kuwae ipângga.” ⁴⁰ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Nana munga apaino tu ambo noko kalo tawana, ande noko ma kumora Maro Kindeni ne walo nalae.

Noko kalo kapa nana nanengu ngua njinde, tiya?”

⁴¹ Njinenga kinzi tamâta pinde silâ sikai mira piti lâ kuru kawa. Aku Yesu mata ilea kâki pa samba, aku iporo mine tu, “Mama, nana kawânggu ndange pano, nana tu noko kupalono pa nanengu nona njine marumbu lâ. ⁴² Nana asama tu ikura zo zo noko uru kupalono pa nanengu nona. Andeta nana ilongu nananzi tamâta simandi laiti njine. Mine kala nana aporo ngua njine lâ, nana kinzi ma kalonzi tawana tu noko kusupwana kala amâ.”

⁴³ Yesu ikai nona mine lâ, njinenga isarâwa kawa nalae tu, “Lasarus, kuyâti kumâ!” ⁴⁴ Njinenga Lasarus imandi imo via kilo, aku iyâti imâ. Kinzi munga silita lalava nana mateja kâ lâ i kie wa mbalau wa nao wa. Mine kala Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kapalalana lalava nana mateja kâ piti lâ i tini, aku kayaute ilâ”.

Kinzi tamâta nalajala sipa ngua tu ma sipu Yesu pata imâte

⁴⁵ Kinzi Juda tamâta rârâ munga simâ nana siveta kalo-sukâna kuku Maria, ande kala simora Yesu iveta mâsi kaika njinde. Mine nde kinzi rârâ kalonzi tawana Yesu. ⁴⁶ Andeta kinzi pinde nde silâ panzi Parisai tamâta, aku sitapâri panzi nana mâsi kaika Yesu iveta njinde. ⁴⁷ Mine kala kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalajala sitavanzi Parisai tamâta njinde nde sisarâwa panzi Juda tamâta nalajala rârâni tu simâ nana pasauja kâ. Aku siporo tu, “Kinda ma taveta mana. Tamâta njinde uru iveta mâsi kanao nalajala rârâ. ⁴⁸ Ambo kinda ma tasâu papa i nana iveta mine kilo, ande kinzi tamâta rârâni ma kalonzi tawana i. Njinenga Rom nenzi koipu ma sizavaru nenda nia sapâna, aku ma sizavaru kinda Isrel ngu tona.”

⁴⁹ Andeta tamâta tonge imo ngininzi, I na tu Kaiafas. I nde imo kinzi patarawâna tamâta rârâni nenzi tamâta nalae lâ mbwera njinde. Aku Kaiafas ipainzi tu, “Miki ilomi kalomi tia kanao! ⁵⁰ Tiambo miki kazizâla nana nzâla tonge ikura nana ivilami kâ, a? Ara nana tamâta taitu nâ

ma ikai kinda Isrel ngu ndamwânda, ku imâte. Tia ma kinzi sizavarunzi tamâta rârâni lâ nenda ngu, kala ma naonda tia lâ.”

⁵¹ Kaiafas tamwata nandai ilo patea ngua ninde ninenga iporo nga. I nde imo kinzi patarawâna tamâta rârâni nenzi tamâta nalae lâ mbwera ninde. Mine kala Maro Kindeni itula ngua pwataki papa i tu Yesu ma muli imâte nana ivilanzi Juda ngu. ⁵² Andeta ninde nâ tia; Yesu ma imâte nana igonanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni simo nia ndoni, nana kinzi rârâni ma simo ngu taitu. ⁵³ Mine kala lâ zoni ndaina kinzi Juda tamâta nalanjala ilonzi taitu simandi tu siroto nzâla nana sipu Yesu pâta imâte kâ.

⁵⁴ Nana duvi ninde kâ, Yesu ipile ne mâsi nana iyoka nia yo lâ kinzi Juda tamâta naonzi. Ipile lawea ninde, aku ilâ pa lawea tonge, i na tu Efraim, ikeno nia bilimu tonge tini laiti. Aku imo lawea ninde kunzi ne pâri-tamâta.

⁵⁵ Kinzi simo lee, ninenga Juda nenzi kumbwa nalae Pasova nde imâ ipânnga laiti lâ. Mine kala kinzi tamâta rârâ lâ lawea lawea nde sikâki silâ pa Jerusalem kâ. Kinzi situ sipaveta warakanzi sondo nana ma sipânnga mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Kinzi uru siveta mine munga lâ, ninenga ma simora kumbwa nalae. ⁵⁶ Kinzi ninde siroroto nana Yesu kâ. Kinzi simandi luma sapâna ne ngumbi ilo, aku sipakasona imâ warakanzi nâ naonzi tu, “Miki ilomi mana. Tiambo i tini pwâka tu imâ imora kumbwa nalae, tiya?” ⁵⁷ Annga kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalanjala sitavanzi Parisai tamâta nde munga sipainzi tamâta tu ambo tamâta tonge isânda Yesu kulu, ande ara nana tamâta ninde ma imâ iporo ngua panzi, nana kinzi ma sikale Yesu kaika kâ.

12

Maria ipalini samimi kuwae ara lâ Yesu kie tini

Matai 26:6-13, Malaka 14:3-9

¹ Kari lima kanao taitu keno mo nai yo nana kumbwa nalae ma ipânnga kâ.

Aku lâ zo ninde, Yesu ilâ ipânnga Betani lawea. Lawea ninde nde Lasarus ne lawea, ina tamâtani ndaina Yesu munga ipaño imandi lâ mateña nianzi imo via kilo. ² Aku kinzi tamâta pinde lâ lawea ninde siveta kâpwa nana sindekana Yesu kâ. Marta nde ikai wurâta nana isu kâpwa panzi tamâta kâ, annga Lasarus nde isaona kunzi tamâta ninde sika kuku Yesu. ³ Ninenga Maria ikai “belo” mira nalae tonge, samimi kuwae ara keno ilo, ne kulu nalae tina. Ikai samimi imâ ku ipalini lâ Yesu kie tini. Ninenga ikai taine kulu pwau ku ipu piti lâ. Aku samimi kuwae ara ninde nde itura luma ilo ndoni marumbu lâ.

⁴ Andeta Yesu ne pâri-tamâta tonge, i na mine Judas Iskariot, ande ilelea Maria. Judas nde tamâtani nina ma muli io Yesu lâ kinzi kazâna tamâta mbaunzi ilo. Aku iporo tu, ⁵ “Opopo! Ambo kinda munga takai samimi kuwae ara nina ilâ panzi tamâta tu siko kâ, ande kinzi ma siko lâ mbumbu ‘silva’ 300. Ninenga kinda ma takura tu mbumbu ninde talanzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Andeta tia.” ⁶ Judas nandai ilo nananzi sugorai tamâta kala iporo ngua kana mine nga. I nde panawe tamwata. I ne wurâta nde nana ikatona mbumbu panzi Yesu ne pâri-tamâta, aku i uru ipanawe mbumbu pinde kinzi sio ikeno ninde.

⁷ Andeta Yesu iporo tu, “Noko ma kuporo mine pa taine nina ndimo. I ikai ne samimi kuwae ara nina kaika lee, ikura lâ zo ninde nana ma amâte aku kinzi ma sio nana karaengu lâ kuru ilo. ⁸ Kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi ma simo ku miki ikura zo zo, annga nana ma amo songo kumi, ande tia.”

Kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalanjala situ sipu Lasarus pâta imâte

⁹ Kinzi Juda tamâta ngu nalae nde sisama tu Yesu imo Betani lawea, kala simâ simo lawea ninde. Andeta kinzi nandai simâ nana simora Yesu simbo nâ. Kinzi sisama tu Yesu munga ipaño Lasarus imandi lâ mateña nianzi imo via kilo, ande kala simâ nana simora Lasarus tona. ¹⁰ Mine kala kinzi patarawâna

tamâta njalanala siporo sipa ngua nana sipu Lasarus pâta imâte tona, ¹¹ nana tu kinzi Juda tamâta rârâ kalonzi ngere nana mâsi njalae Yesu munnga iveta pa Lasarus njinde. Mine kala kinzi sipu mulinzi panzi patarawâña tamâta njalanala, aku kalonzi tawana Yesu nâ.

Yesu ilâ Jerusalem lawea itogo koipu njalae mine

Matai 21:1-9, Malaka 11:1-10, Luka 19:29-38

¹² Njinde ilâ lâ, aku mbwale kilo, njinnga kinzi tamâta rârâ silonjo pâri tu Yesu nao laiti nana imâ ipânnga Jerusalem lawea kê. Kinzi tamâta njinde munnga simâ simo Jerusalem nana simora kumbwa njalae. ¹³ Mine kala kinzi sikai tumba lau ku silâ nana sipakâtu kuku Yesu lâ nzâla. Aku sisarâwa siporo mine tu, “Paneâña ilâ pa Maro Kindeni! Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pa koipu njalae njine ikai i ndamwa kala imâ! Iveta kie ara pa Isrel nenda koipu njalae njine!”

¹⁴ Yesu nde ikai “donki” natu tonge ku ikâki isanona kumbu, aku iyoka mine imâ. Aku ne vetâña njinde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pinde munnga singere lâ pepa tini ikeno mine tu,

¹⁵ “Miki tamâta lâ Jerusalem lawea ikeno Saion Tuu kulu, ande miki karuru ndimo. Kamora nga, miki nemi Koipu Njalae nde isanona donki natu kumbu imâ.”

¹⁶ Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nde sisama vetâña njine kilala tia. Andeta muli nga, lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ipaño Yesu imandi lâ mateña nianzi imo via kilo, njinnga kinzi pâri-tamâta kalonzi ngere nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua njinde ikeno lâ pepa tini, aku sisama tu ngua njinde nde nana Yesu kê. Aku nenzi ilo-kalo ipânnga nana vetâña pinde rârâni ipânnga papa i tona.

¹⁷ Kinzi tamâta pinde munnga simo kuku Yesu, kala simora isarâwa papa Lasarus njinnga ipaño imandi imo via kilo. Aku kinzi njinde silâ ku sitapâri panzi tamâta rârâ nana mâsi njinde kê. ¹⁸ Mine kala kinzi ngu njalae nde silonjo Yesu parina tu munnga iveta mâsi njalae njinde. Aku nana duvi njinde

kâ, ande kinzi silâ sipakâtu kuku i lâ nzâla. ¹⁹ Annga kinzi tamâta lâ Parisai ngu nde simora njine, njinnga siporo imâ warakanzi nâ naonzi mine tu, “Opopo, kinda takura tu taponi tamâta njinde nzala, ande tia ndo! Kamora, kinzi tamâta rârâni nde silâ sipono muli pa i marumbuni lâ!”

Kinzi tamâta pinde lâ tinikoa ngu ilonzi tu simora Yesu

²⁰ Kinzi tamâta ngu njalae nde simo Jerusalem lawea nana simora kumbwa njalae wa sipanea Maro Kindeni wa. Aku kinzi tamâta pinde lâ tinikoa ngu nde simo kunzi. ²¹ Njinnga kinzi tinikoa tamâta njinde nde silâ pa Pilip. Pilip ne lawea tina nde Betsaida lawea lâ Galilaya tâno. Aku kinzi sipai tu, “Tamâta njalae, maka iloma tu kamora Yesu”. ²² Njinnga Pilip ilâ iporo ngua njine pa Andaria, aku kinzi rua silâ siporo pa Yesu. ²³ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Zo nga imâ ipânnga laiti lâ, nana Maro Kindeni ma itula nana Tamâta Natu kilalângu pwataki tu nana nde Maro Njalae.”

²⁴ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga itambira ngua panzi mine tu, “Nana aporo ngua mao nâ pami; ambo kaniña vâsa ikeno tâno ilo tia, ande vâsa njinde ikura tu ipula kanaño, nde tia. Taitu miki kalonjo nga; ambo kinzi tamâta sikai vâsa njinde ku sipau lâ tâno ilo, ande muli nga vâsa njinde ma ipagugu kanaño rârâ. ²⁵ Tamâta ea ilo ndo keno pa tamwata ne via, ande i ne via njinde ma nao tia lâ. Annga tamâta ea ilo tu i tamwata ne via lâ tâno kulu nde kelekele kaa nâ, ande i ma ikai via mao, ma imo mine ku imo nâ. ²⁶ Ambo miki ilomi tu kakai kuleña pa nana, ande nzâla ikeno mine: miki ma koka nana mulingu. Njinnga ambo nana ma amo nia tonge, ande nanengu kuleña tamâta ma simo niani ndaina kuku nana. Aku nana Mama ma ngo njalae ilanzi tamâta rârâni uru sikai kuleña pa nana.”

Yesu itula ngua nana ne mateña kê

²⁷ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga iporo kilo mine tu, “Kala njine nde nana ilongu malia. Mine nde nana ma aporo mana. Tiambo nana ma aporo tu ‘Mama,

kupono nzâla nana nâna ninde kala io nao imâ pana', a? Nana ma aporo ngua kana mine tia, nana tu nana amâ amo tâno kulu nana akai nâna ndainani nâ. ²⁸ Mama, kutula noko tamwata kilala pwataki!" Yesu iporo mine lâ, ninenga kawa ngua tonge ne sarawâna nde iyoka pa samba indue imâ mine tu, "Nana munga atula kilalângu pwataki, aku ma aveta mine kilo."

²⁹ Kinzi tamâta simandi Yesu tini laiti ninde nde silojo ngua ninde. Kinzi pinde nde siporo tu, "Ayo, mbamba ipu!", anga pinde nde siporo tu, "Anelo tonge iporo ngua papa i!" ³⁰ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawanzi tu, "Ngua kala miki kalonjo ninde nandai nana isuka nana nga. Ninde nde nana isuka miki kâ. ³¹ Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni nana nenzi kiesaka kâ, ande imâ ipângga laiti lâ. Aku i ne zo nana isoki tâno nîne ne maro, i na mine Sadana, kala imâ ipângga laiti mine nâ. ³² Kinzi ma sisuka nana kâki, aku lâ zo ninde, ande nana ma akainzi tamâta lâ ngu ndoni simâ pa nana." ³³ Yesu iporo ngua nîne nana itula i ne matera kilala pwataki.

³⁴ Andeta kinzi tamâta nde siporo taulo tu, "Ngua tonge ikeno lâ nenda ngua tukuja ne pepa tini tu Kirisi ma imo via lâ tâno kulu ku imo nâ. Mine nde mana mana nga noko kuporo tu kinzi ma sisuka Tamâta Natu kâki, a? Tamâta Natu nde ea."

³⁵ Ninenga Yesu itambira ngua panzi mine tu, "Sinâla ma imo yo lâ miki nginimi ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ. Kala nîne miki kamo tava sinâla, kala kakura nana koka nzâla kalâ. Ambo sinâla ma imo ku miki tia, ande kondoma ma iturami. Ambo tamâta tonge uru iyoka kondoma ilo, ande i izizâla tu ilâ mana. ³⁶ Sinâla nde imo kumi yo. Ambo miki ma kalomi tawana sinâla, ande miki ma kamo katogo sinâla ne tamâta mine."

Kinzi Juda tamâta rârâ kalonzi tawana Yesu tia

Yesu iporo ngua mine panzi lâ, ninenga ipilenzi ku ilâ ipavea nananzi.

³⁷ Iveta mine nana duvi nîne kâ; kinzi

munga simora i iveta mâsi kaika kiekie ninde rârâni, andeta kalonzi tawana i tia. ³⁸ Aku nenzi taja-kaika ninde iveta ngua-tulâna tamâta Aisaia ne ngua ipângga kanojo. Aisaia munga iporo mine tu,

"Maro Nalae, kinzi kalonzi tawana maka nema ngua, nde tia. Tamâta tonge isama sonde nana Maro Nalae ne walo kâ, ande tia."

³⁹ Kinzi sikura tu kalonzi tawana Yesu, ande tia. Aisaia munga itula nîne ne duvi pwataki mine tu,

⁴⁰ "Maro Kindeni iveta kinzi matanzi leva-leva lâ, aku iveta tananzi kaika lâ. Mine nde matanzi ikura tu simora kekekele, ande tia, aku ilonzi kalonzi ikura tu sisama ngua ne duvi, ande tia. Kinzi sikura tu sipalele ilonzi kalonzi itaulo imâ pa nana kilo nana avetanzi sonde kâ, ande tia."

⁴¹ Aisaia isama tu Yesu ma imâ ipângga muli tava Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika. Mine kala iporo ngua nîne nana Yesuni kâ.

⁴² Anga kinzi Juda tamâta njalanala pinde rârâ kalonzi tawana Yesu. Taitu siruru nananzi Parisai tamâta. Mine kala situla nenzi kalo-tawana ninde pwataki, ande tia. Kinzi sisama tu ambo nenzi kalo-tawana ma ipângga nia yo, ande kinzi Parisai tamâta ma sinaranzi simo niaka nana nenzi ngu. ⁴³ Nana tu kinzi Parisai tamâta ilonzi ndo tu kinzi tamâta ma sisuka nanzi kâki. Andeta ilonzi tu Maro Kindeni ma isuka nanzi kâki, ande tia.

Yesu kawa ngua nde nana itula kiesaka pwataki

⁴⁴ Yesu iporo kawa nalae yâti mine tu, "Tamâta ea kalo tawana nana, ande i kalo tawana nana simbongu nâ tia. I kalo tawana Mama tona, ina isupwana kala amâ. ⁴⁵ Anga tamâta ea imora nana, ande imora Mama tona, ina isupwana kala amâ. ⁴⁶ Nana amâ amo tâno kulu atogo sinâla mine. Mine kala tamâta ea kalo tawana nana ma imo kondoma ilo, ande tia.

⁴⁷ Ambo tamâta tonge ilonjo nanengu ngua, andeta ipaveta kuku tia, ande nana

ma asowe ngua lâ tamâta njinde tini, ande tia. Naŋa nandai amâ amo tâno kulu naŋa asowe ngua lâ tamâta tininzi nga. Naŋa amâ naŋa akainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo. ⁴⁸ Ambo tamâta tonge ipu muli pa naŋa ku ipaveta kuku nanengu ngua tia, ande nanengu ngua ma itula i kilala pwataki. Naŋa munga atula ngua pwataki, aku nanengu nguani ndaina ma muli itula tamâta nenzi kiesaka pwataki, lâ zo njalae naŋa tâno ne zo marumbu kâ. ⁴⁹ Naŋa tu naŋa nandai akai ngua lâ warakangu nâ ilongu njinnga aporo nga. Mama isupwa naŋa kala amâ, aku nanayoni i tamwata io ngua rârâni lâ kawangu naŋa aporo atula kâ. ⁵⁰ Naŋa asama tu Mama kawa ngua njine nde ikura tu ivetanzi tamâta sikai via mao, ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ. Mine kala ngua rârâni naŋa aporo njine, ande Mama munga io lâ kawangu naŋa aporo atula pwataki kâ.”

13

Yesu ipua ne pâri-tamâta kenzi

¹ Zo imâ ipanga laiti naŋa kinzi Juda tamâta ma sika kâpwa njalae naŋa kumbwa Pasova kâ. Aku Yesu isama tu i ne zo laiti naŋa ipile tâno njine ku itaulo ilâ pa Tama kilo. Yesu ilo ndo ikeno panzi tâno tamâta rârâni uru kalonzi tawana i, aku i ilo ikeno panzi mine lee i ne zo marumbu.

² Kari nga indue lala pararai lâ, aku Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta nde sika kâpwa sisaŋona. Andeta Sadana mungani isowe Judas ilo kalo tu ma io Yesu lâ kinzi kazanga tamâta mbaunzi ilo. (Judas nde Saimon Iskariot natu.) ³ Yesu isama tu i Tama walo kaika ilua i lâ, kala imo Maro Njalae. Aku mine nâ, isama tu Maro Kindeni munga isupwa i imâ, aku zo laiti naŋa i ma itaulo pa Maro Kindeni kilo. ⁴ Mine kala Yesu ipile kâpwa ikeno peke kulu, aku imandi. Njinnga ikai ne pasawaŋa luandondo piti lâ tini, aku ikai lalava mota tonge ku ipu lâ kambwaje. ⁵ Njinnga ipaliŋi lâ lâ kondo tonge ilo,

aku ikai wurâta naŋa ipua kinzi pâri-tamâta taitu-taitu kenzi kâ. Aku ipu lâ piti lâ lalava mota njinde munga ipu lâ tamwata kambwaje.

⁶ Iveta mine imâ lee, njinnga imâ ipanga pa Saimon Petero. Aku Petero nde ikasoŋa tu, “Maro Njalae, tiambo noko kupanga wurâta tamâta kaa nâ kala kutu kupua naŋa kengu, a?” ⁷ Ande Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Noko kuzizâla naŋa nanengu vetanga njine kilala. Andeta muli nga noko ma kusama kilala pwataki.” ⁸ Andeta Petero ipai tu, “Wa, noko ma kupua kengu tia ku tia ndo kanaŋo!” Ande Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Ambo naŋa ma apua noko kie tia, ande noko ma pwura tu kumo taitu kuku naŋa, ande tia.” ⁹ Saimon Petero ilongo ngua njine, njinnga ipai Yesu tu, “Maro Njalae, ambo mine, ande noko ma kupua kengu nâ tia. Noko ma kupua mbaungu wa kulungu wa tona.”

¹⁰ Andeta Yesu isia ngua papa tu, “Ambo tamâta tonge ilili lâ, ande muso keno i tini tia. Mine kala, ambo ipua kie nâ, ande i ma imo tini mbâra-mbâra. Aŋga miki nde kamo mbâra-mbâra lâ. Ambo taitu tamâta tonge lâ miki nginimi nde imo mbâra-mbâra tia.” * ¹¹ Yesu isama tu Judas ma muli io i lâ kinzi kazanga tamâta mbaunzi ilo. Mine kala iporo tu, “Tamâta tonge lâ miki nginimi nde imo mbâra-mbâra tia”.

¹² Yesu ipua kenzi marumbu lâ, njinnga ipasawa tamwata ne pasawaŋa luandondo lâ tini kilo, aku isaŋona peke tini laiti kilo. Njinnga ikasoŋanzi tu, “Kala njine naŋa aveta mâsi tonge pami lâ. Tiambo miki kasama mâsi njinde kilala, tiya?” ¹³ Miki uru kasarawa naŋa tu ‘Panananga’ wa ‘Maro Njalae’ wa, aku njinde ara, naŋa tu naŋa amo nemi panananga wa Maro Njalae wa. ¹⁴ Mao nâ, naŋa nde miki nemi Maro Njalae wa nemi panananga wa, andeta kala njine naŋa apatawa tiningu ku apua kemi lâ. Mine nde ara naŋa miki kala ma kaveta vetanga mineni nâ, aku kapatawa tinimi

* **13:10** 10 Njine nde duvi mine; ambo kinda kalonda tawana Yesu, ande i iveta kinda tapanga ilonda mbâra-mbâra ndo. Andeta ikura zo zo kinda uru taveta kiesaka, aku Yesu itu kinda ma tapatula kiesaka njinde rârâni pwataki.

ku kaveta vetâña kie taituni panzi tinimi pinde. ¹⁵ Naña atula vetâña pwataki pami lâ, nana miki ma kamora ku kalâ kaveta vetâñani ndaina panzi tinimi pinde. ¹⁶ Naña aporo ngua mao nâ pami; wurâta tamâta ikura tu ipânnga mbwananâña pa i ne tamâta njalae, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta njalae tonge isupwa tamâta tonge tu ikai i kawa ku ilâ iporo panzi tamâta pinde, ande kuleña tamâta njinde na nandai ipole tamâta njalae njinde na. ¹⁷ Kala njine nga miki kasama mâsi kala nana munga aveta njinde kilala pwataki lâ. Ambo miki ma kapaveta sondu kuku mâsi njine, ande miki ma kandeka nâ.

¹⁸ Andeta nana nandai aporo nana miki rârâni taitu-taitu nga. Nana munga apate miki, aku asama kilalami sondu ndo. Aku nana asama tu ngua tonge Maro Kindeni munga io lâ timbunda Daviti kawa, ande ma ipânnga kanao. Ngua njinde ikeno mine: ‘Aku ningu-nambwe sondu, inani munga imo ilo taitu kuku nana ku ika kuna, ande i kala ikai kazâña pa nana mine nâ’. ¹⁹ Vetâña njine ipânnga tia yo, andeta kala njine nana aporo atula pwataki pami kalonjo lâ. Mine nde muli, lâ zo nana vetâña njine ma ipânnga kâ, njinnga miki ma kalomi tawana tu ‘Nanani Warakângu Kala Njine’. ²⁰ Nana aporo ngua mao nâ pami; nana uru asupwanzî tamâta pinde silâ, aku tamâta ea ilo ara panzi tamâta njinde, ande i ilo ara mine nâ pa nana tona. Aku tamâta ea ilo ara pa nana, ande i ilo ara mine nâ pa Maro Kindeni tona, ina isupwana kala amâ.”

Yesu itula ngua tu i ne pâri-tamâta tonge ma io i lâ kinzi kazâña tamâta mbaunzi ilo

Matai 26:21-25, Malaka 14:18-21, Luka 22:21-23

²¹ Yesu iporo ngua njine marumbu lâ, njinnga i ilo malia ndo. Mine kala iporo pwataki mine tu, “Nana aporo ngua mao nâ pami; miki nawalami tonge ma io nana lâ kinzi kazâña tamâta mbaunzi ilo.”

²² Iporo mine lâ, njinnga kinzi pâri-tamâta taitu-taitu matanzi sipalea warakanzi. Kinzi nde sizizâla ndo tu

iporo nana ea. ²³ Annga pâri-tamâta tonge nde isanona Yesu tini laiti. Ina kala tamâtani ndaina Yesu ilo ndo keno papa. ²⁴ Mine kala Saimon Petero isuka nao papa pâri-tamâta njinde, aku ipai tu, “Noko pwasona i tu iporo nana ea.”

²⁵ Njinnga pâri-tamâta njinde iparuse ilâ Yesu tini laiti ku ikasona tu, “Maro Njalae, noko kuporo nana ea.” ²⁶ Ande Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Nana ma akai puroña pinde apatuku ndue suu ilo ku alua tamâta tonge ika. Inani nde tamâta ndaina kala aporo nana.” Njinnga ikai puroña katine ipatuku ndue suu ilo aku ilua Judas, i Saimon Iskariot natu.

²⁷ Judas nde ikai puroña lâ, njinnga walele nâ Sadana ilâ i ilo. Aku Yesu ipai Judas tu, “Vetâña kala noko kutu kuveta, ande kuveta walele nâ”. ²⁸ Kinzi tamâta rârâni sisanona peke tini njinde nde silonjo Yesu iporo ngua mine pa Judas, andeta sisama ngua njinde kilala tia. ²⁹ Nana tu Judas uru ikai wurâta nana ikatona mbumbu panzi pâri-tamâta kâ. Mine kala kinzi pâri-tamâta pinde ilonzi tu Yesu isupwa Judas tu ilâ iko kâpwa pinde nana kumbwa njalae ne kâña-nuna tâku ilâ nana kekeleke ilanzi sugorai tamâta tâ. ³⁰ Judas nde ikai puroña katine njinde lâ, njinnga walele nâ imandi ku iyâti ilâ. Ande mbo lâ.

Yesu itu ngua tukunja wasaseki panzi ne pâri-tamâta

³¹ Judas iyâti ilâ lâ, njinnga Yesu iporo tu, “Kala njine zo laiti lâ nana nana Tamâta Natu njangu ma ipânnga njalae. Aku nana kala ma aveta Maro Kindeni na ipânnga njalae mine nâ. ³² Ambo nana aveta Maro Kindeni na ipânnga njalae, ande Maro Kindeni tamwata ma walele nâ iveta nana Tamâta Natu njangu ipânnga njalae mine nâ.

³³ Ningu-nambwe wukale, miki katogo nana natungu mine. Andeta zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, njinnga nana ma amo kumi kilo tia, aku miki ma karoto nanana. Nana munga aporo ngua tonge panzi Juda tamâta njalanala, kala njine aporo nguani ndaina kilo pa miki. Miki kakura tu kalâ pa nia nana ma amo njinde, ande

tia. ³⁴ Kala njine naŋa atu ngua tukuŋa wasaseki pa miki mine: Miki taitu-taitu ma tinimi mwasa nâ panzi tinimi pinde. Naŋa uru tiningu mwasa nâ pa miki, aku ilongu tu miki taitu-taitu kala ma kaveta vetâŋa kie taituni mine nâ, ku ma tinimi mwasa nâ panzi tinimi pinde. ³⁵ Ambo miki taitu-taitu ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi tinimi pinde, ande vetâŋa njinde ma itula pwataki panzi tamâta rârâni tu miki nde kapono muli pa naŋa marumbu lâ.”

Yesu itula ngua tu Petero ma ipatimoi

Matai 26:30-35, Malaka 14:26-31, Luka 22:31-34

³⁶ Njineŋa Saimon Petero ikasonja Yesu mine tu, “Maro Njale, noko ma kulâ mana.” Yesu nde itu lâ kawa tu, “Nia kala naŋa ma alâ njinde, ande noko pwura tu pwoka mulingu kumâ, ande tia. Mambo muli, njineŋa noko ma pwoka mulingu kumâ.” ³⁷ Andeta Petero ikasonja kilo tu, “Maro Njale, mana mana nga naŋa akura tia njana ayoka noko muli alâ nia njinde, a? Naŋa apaveta sonde lâ njana apayaula warakâŋgu nenŋu via ku amâte njana avila noko!” ³⁸ Andeta Yesu ipai tu, “Noko kuporo tu ma kupayaula tamwata ne via ku kumâte njana kuvila naŋa, a? Naŋa aporo ngua mao nâ pano; tatareko ma ita isunja kawa tia yo, ande noko ma kuporo kupatimoi naŋa mbwani njato mine tu noko kusama naŋa tia.”

14

Yesu nde nzâla njana talâ pa Maro Kindeni kâ

¹ Yesu ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Miki ma kalomi loko ku ilomi rârâ ndimo. Miki kao nemi kalo tawana ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, aku kalomi tawana naŋa mine nâ.

² Naŋa Mama ne luma nde ilo kisina pwapwataki rârâ keno, aku naŋa alâ njana aveta nia sonde pami. Ambo kekekele ikeno mine tia, ande naŋa ma aporo ngua mine pami, ande tia. Andeta mao nâ, kekekele ikeno mine. ³ Naŋa ma alâ aveta miki niami sonde lâ nga, njineŋa ma ataulo amâ kilo ku akaime kamâ kamo kuku naŋa. Mine kala nia

naŋa amo njinde, ande miki kala ma kamo ndaina kuku naŋa. ⁴ Miki kasama nzâla njinde kala ilâ pa nia naŋa alâ papa njinde.”

⁵ Andeta Tomas iporo tu, “Maro Njale, maka kazizâla njana nia noko kulâ papa njinde. Mine kala maka ma kakura tu kasama nzâla njinde mâsi mana.” ⁶ Aku Yesu ipai mine tu, “Naŋa warakâŋgu nde nzâla, aku naŋa nde ngua mao tamwatâŋgu wa via tamwatâŋgu wa. Kinzi tamâta sikura njana silâ pa Mama lâ nzâla tonge, ande tia ndo.” ⁷ Yesu iporo ngua njine pa Tomas, njineŋa ipainzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Ambo miki ma kasama naŋa kilalâŋgu sonde, ande miki ma kasama naŋa Mama kilala mine nâ. Kala njine nga miki kasama i kilala, aku kamora i marumbu lâ.”

⁸ Andeta Pilip ipai Yesu tu, “Maro Njale, kutula Tama pa maka kamora nga. Maka iloma pa njinde nâ.” ⁹ Aku Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Pilip, naŋa amo kumi ikura zo luandondo lâ, andeta noko kusama kilalâŋgu tia, a? Tamâta ea imora naŋa, ande imora Mama tona. Mine nde njana sâ kâ nga noko kuporo tu, ‘Kutula Tama pa maka’, a? ¹⁰ Tiambo noko njandai kalo tawana tu naŋa apaipa kuku Mama, aku Mama kala ipaipa kuku naŋa, a? Naŋa munja akai ngua lâ warakâŋgu nâ ilongu njineŋa aporo atula pami, ande tia. Andeta Mama ipaipa kuku naŋa, aku iveta tamwata ne wurâta.

¹¹ Ara njana miki ma kalomi tawana ngua njine: naŋa apaipa kuku Mama, aku Mama kala ipaipa kuku naŋa. Ambo miki tinimi pwâka tu kalomi tawana nanenŋu ngua, ande ara njana miki ma kalomi ngere njana mâsi rârâni naŋa aveta njinde, njana njinde ma ipaŋo nemi kalo-tawana kâ. ¹² Naŋa aporo ngua mao nâ pami; tamâta ea kalo tawana naŋa, ande i kala ma iveta mâsi kie-kie, itogo naŋa aveta mine. Aku i ma iveta mâsi pinde ipole mâsi naŋa munja aveta njinde, njana tu naŋa ma ataulo alâ pa Mama kilo.

¹³ Miki kapaipa kuku naŋa lâ. Mine kala vetâŋa ndia miki kano pa naŋa tu aveta, ande ma naveta, njana tu njinde ma

iveta Mama na ipanga njalae. ¹⁴ Mao na, miki kapaipa kuku nana la. Mine kala vetana ndia miki kano pa nana tu aveta, ande ma naveta.”

Yesu iporo ipa njua tu ma isupwa Koroani Sapana ima

¹⁵ Yesu iporo njua kilo panzi ne pari-tamata tu, “Ambo miki ilomi ndo keno pa nana, ande miki ma kapaveta sondu kuku nanengu njua. ¹⁶ Aku nana ma ano pa Mama, ku Mama ma isupwa Pavilana Tamwata tonge ima pami. Aku Pavilana Tamwata nde ma imo kumi mine ku imo na. ¹⁷ Pavilana Tamwata nde nde Koroani Sapana. I uru itula njua mao nana Maro Kindeni ka. Kinzi tano tamata sikura tu simora i ku sisama i, ande tia. Mine kala i ma imo kinzi nenzi Pavilana Tamwata, ande tia. Anga miki nde kasama i la, nana tu i uru imo kumi, aku ma imo ilomi. ¹⁸ Nana ma ala, andeta nana ma apilemi kamo simbomi na, katogonzi mundoro mine, ande tia. Nana ma ataulo ama pami kilo. ¹⁹ Zo laiti la nana kinzi tano tamata ma simora nana naongu kilo tia. Anga miki nde ma kamora naongu kilo. Nana ma amo viangu kilo, aku nana duvi njine ka miki kala ma kamo viami mine na. ²⁰ La zo nde, ande miki nemi ilo-kalo ma ipanga, kala ma kasama tu nana apaipa kuku Mama, aku miki kapaipa kuku nana, itogo nana kala apaipa kuku miki mine na. ²¹ Tamata ea ikai nanengu njua ku ipaveta kuku, ande tamata nde ilo ndo keno pa nana. Aku tamata ea ilo ndo keno pa nana, ande nana Mama kala ma ilo ndo keno pa i mine na. Aku nana kala ma ilongu ndo keno pa i, ku ma apatua warakangu papa.”

²² Ninenga Judas, i Judas Iskariot nuwaka, ande ikasona Yesu mine tu, “Maro Njalae, mana mana nga noko ma kupatua pa maka na, andeta ma kupatua panzi tano tamata tia.” ²³ Yesu nde itu la i kawa tu, “Ambo tamata tonge ilo ndo keno pa nana, ande i ma ipaveta kuku nanengu njua. Aku Mama ma ilo ndo keno pa tamata nde, aku maka rua Mama rua ma kamâ kamo kuku i. ²⁴ Ambo tamata tonge ilo ndo keno

pa nana tia, ande i ma ipaveta kuku nanengu njua tia. Miki kalono nana atula njua pami, andeta nana ndai akai njua njine la warakangu na ilongu ninenga aporo nga. Nde nde Mama ne njua, ina isupwana kala ama.

²⁵ Nana amo kuku miki yo, kala njine aporo atula njua nainani pami la. ²⁶ Andeta muli nga Mama ma isupwa Pavilana Tamwata ikai nana ndamwangu ima pami. I nde Koroani Sapana. I ma ipananami nana nanengu njua rani ka, aku ma ipano ilomi kalomi tu ma kalomi ngere kilo nana njua rani nana munga atula pami nde.

²⁷ Nana ao wisi-pisi imo miki taitu-taitu ilomi kalomi, itogo wisi-pisi uru imo warakangu ilongu kalongu mine. Andeta wisi-pisi nde ndai irerege kuku tano njine ne wisi-pisi nga. Mine nde miki ma kalomi loko ku karuru ndimo. ²⁸ Miki munga kalono nana apaimi tu, ‘Nana ma apilemi ku ala, andeta muli, ninenga ma ataulo ama pami kilo’. Ambo miki ilomi ndo keno mao pa nana, ande miki ma kadeka, nana tu nana ala pa Mama, aku Mama na nde ipole nana nangu. Andeta miki ilomi ndai ikeno mine nga. ²⁹ Vetana rani nde nde ipanga tia yo, kala njine atula pwataki pami kalono la. Mine kala muli, la zo nana vetana nde ma ipanga, ande miki ma kalomi tawana nanengu njua. ³⁰ Nana ma aporo njua rani kilo pami tia, nana tu tano njine ne maro, i na Sadana, ande ma ima. I ne walo tonge keno nana iveta sa tonge pa nana, ande tia ndo. ³¹ Taitu nana ilongu tu kinzi tano tamata ma sisama njine; nana ilongu ndo keno pa Mama. Nana njine ka, nana uru aveta vetana rani ikura Mama itula pana mine. Mine nde ara, miki kamandi, aku toka.”

15

Yesu nde kai “waini” mao

¹ Yesu iporo njua kilo panzi ne pari-tamata tu, “Nana warakangu nde kai ‘waini’ mao, anga nana Mama nde tano waini warika.

² Nanengu laka ndia uru sipula kanaŋonzi tia, ande Mama itotonzi ŋinde rârâni piti lâ kâi waini tini, aku itambiranzi lâ. Anŋa laka ndia uru sipula kanaŋonzi, ande Mama itotonzi ŋinde rârâni sipânŋa mbwana-mbwana. Ivetanzi sonde mine ŋana isukanzi tu sipula kanaŋonzi rârâ. ³ Miki nde kapânŋa ilomi mbâra-mbâra marumbu lâ, ŋana tu miki uru kapaveta kuku naŋa kawânŋu ŋgua. ⁴ Ambo miki kapaipa kuku naŋa, ande naŋa kala ma apaipa kuku miki mine nâ. Kâi waini ne laka tonŋe simbo nâ ikura ŋana ipula kanaŋo kâ, ande tia. Taitu miki kalonŋo ŋga; ambo laka ipasipa kuku kâi waini, ande laka ŋinde ikura ŋana ipula kanaŋo kâ. Aku mine nâ, ambo miki kapaipa kuku naŋa tia, ande miki ma kakura tu kaveta vetânŋa ara pinde itogo kanaŋomi mine, ande tia.

⁵ Naŋa warakânŋu nde kâi waini, anŋa miki nde kâi waini ne laka. Tamâta ea ipaipa kuku naŋa, aku naŋa kala apaipa kuku i, ande tamâta ŋinde ma ipula kanaŋo rârâ. Ambo miki kapaipa kuku naŋa tia, ande miki ma kakura tu kaveta vetânŋa ara tonŋe tia. ⁶ Ambo tamâta tonŋe tini pwâka tu ipaipa kuku naŋa, ande tamâta ŋinde itogo kâi laka kinzi sikai piti ku sitambira lâ, kala ngâla-ngâla lâ. Kinzi uru sigona kâi laka ngâla-ngâla ŋinde ilâ taitu, ŋinenŋa siliŋi lâ yââ ilo kana lâ. ⁷ Ambo miki kapaipa kuku naŋa, aku nanengu ŋgua nde ikeno kaika lâ ilomi, ande miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni ikura warakami nemi ilo papa mine, ŋinenŋa i ma iveta vetânŋa ndainani nâ, itogo miki muŋga kano papa mine. ⁸ Ambo miki ma kaveta vetânŋa ara rârâ, itogo kanaŋomi mine, ande nemi vetânŋa ŋinde ma itula pwataki tu miki kaponi muli pa naŋa lâ; aku ŋinde ma igagatinzi tamâta ilonzi tu ma sipanea Mama ŋa.

⁹ Mama tini mwasa ndo pa naŋa, aku naŋa kala tiningu mwasa ndo pa miki mine nâ. Ambo miki ma kapaipa kuku naŋa, ande tini-mwasa ma ipipi lâ ilomi. ¹⁰ Naŋa uru apaveta sonde kuku naŋa Mama kawa ŋgua rârâni. Mine kala i tini mwasa ndo pa naŋa, ma imo mine ku imo nâ. Aku mine nâ, ambo miki

kala kapaveta sonde kuku kawânŋu ŋgua rârâni, ande miki ma kasama tu naŋa tiningu mwasa ndo pami, ma amo mine ku amo nâ. ¹¹ Naŋa ilonŋu tu nanengu ndekâŋa ma imo ilomi kalomi, ŋana iveta nemi ndekâŋa ipânŋa ŋalae tina. Mine nde naŋa aporo ŋgua ŋine pami lâ. ¹² Naŋa aporo ŋgua tukuŋa imâ pami mine: Miki taitu-taitu ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi tinimi pinde, itogo naŋa tiningu mwasa ndo pa miki mine nâ. ¹³ Ambo tamâta tonŋe ipayaula tamwata ne via ŋana ivilanzi ni-nambwe kâ, ande i ne vetânŋa ŋinde itula pwataki tu i tini mwasa ndo panzi. Aku tini-mwasa kie mine ipole tini-mwasa kie-kie rârâni. ¹⁴ Ambo miki kapaveta sonde kuku ŋgua rârâni naŋa atula pami ŋinde, ande miki kamo ninŋu-nambwe.

¹⁵ Naŋa ma apatu miki ŋami kilo tu 'nanengu wurâta tamâta', ande ma tia. Kala ŋine naŋa aporo tu miki nde ninŋu-nambwe, ŋana tu kinzi wurâta tamâta ŋandai sisama vetânŋa rârâni nenzi koipu iveta ŋga. Andeta ŋgua rârâni ŋinde naŋa Mama muŋga itula pa naŋa, ande naŋa atula nguani ndaina pa miki marumbu lâ. ¹⁶ Miki ŋandai kapatea naŋa ŋga. Naŋa apatea miki lâ, aku asupwami tu kalâ kaveta vetânŋa ara rârâ, itogo kanaŋomi mine. Aku kanaŋomi ŋinde ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Ambo miki ma kano pa Mama lâ naŋa ŋânŋu tu ma iveta vetânŋa tonŋe pami, ande i ma iveta vetânŋani ndaina. ¹⁷ Naŋa aporo ŋgua tukuŋa imâ pami mine: miki taitu-taitu ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi tinimi pinde."

Kinzi tamâta pinde ma sikai kazâŋa panzi pâri-tamâta

¹⁸ Yesu iporo ŋgua kilo panzi ne pâri-tamâta mine tu, "Ambo kinzi tâno tamâta ma sikai kazâŋa pami, ande kalomi ngere sonde ŋana ŋine kâ: kinzi muŋga sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa mine nâ. ¹⁹ Ambo miki kamo katogonzi tâno tamâta, ande kinzi ma tininzi mwasa nâ pami, itogo tininzi mwasa pa warakanzi seenzi mine. Andeta miki ŋandai kamo katogonzi tâno tamâta ŋga. Naŋa apateami tu ma kapile

tâno ñine ne vetâña wa ilo-kalo wa. Mine kala kinzi tâno tamâta uru sikai kazâña pami. ²⁰ Miki kalomi ñgere sondu ñana ñgua tonje ñana munja aporo atula pami mine: wurâta tamâta ikura tu ipânja mbâna-mbâna pa ne koipu, ande tia. Ambo kinzi tamâta pinde munja nâna silua ñana, ande ma nâna silua miki mine nâ. Ambo kinzi tamâta pinde munja sipaveta kuku ñana kawângu ñgua, ande kinzi ma sipaveta kuku miki kawami ñgua mine nâ. ²¹ Miki kapaipa kuku ñana lâ. Mine kala kinzi ma siveta kenzi sakamao pami, itogo munja siveta pa ñana mine. Kinzi sisama ñana Mama kilala tia, ina munja isupwana kala amâ. Aku ñana duvi ñinde kâ, ande kinzi ma siveta mine pami. ²² Ambo ñana munja amâ atula ñgua panzi tia, ande pareña-nia ma ilâ panzi ñana nenzi kiesaka kâ, ande tia. Andeta kinzi siloño ku sisama lâ; mine kala pareña-nia ñinde nde ikeno panzi. ²³ Ñana tu tamâta ea ikai kazâña pa ñana, ande ikai kazâña pa ñana Mama tona mine nâ. ²⁴ Ñana uru aveta mâsi kaika ñalanjala, aku tamâta tonje ikura tu iveta mâsi mine, ande tia. Ambo ñana munja aveta mâsi kaika rârâ lâ kinzi naonzi tia, ande pareña-nia ma ilâ panzi ñana nenzi kiesaka kâ, ande tia. Andeta kinzi matanzi simora nanengu mâsi kaika ñinde marumbu lâ, aku sikai kazâña pa maka rua Mama rua. ²⁵ Nenzi vetâña ñinde ipânja ñana iveta ñgua tonje ikeno lâ nenzi ñgua tukuña ne pepa tini ma ipânja kanaño. Ñgua ñinde ikeno mine: 'Kinzi tamâta pinde sikai kazâña pa ñana koa tia nâ'.

²⁶ Andeta Pavilâña Tamwata nde uru imo kuku Mama, aku ñana ma asupwa i imâ pami. I nde Koroani ñana itula ñgua mao ñana Maro Kindeni kâ, aku iyoka pa Mama tini imâ. I ma itula ñgua pwataki ñana ñana kâ. ²⁷ Aku miki kala mine nâ ma katula ñgua ñana ñana kâ, ñana tu nia ndoyo, lâ zo ñinde amandi ñana aveta nanengu wurâta mungâña, ande miki kamo ku ñana, aku kamo kuna mine lee ikura lâ zo ñine.

16

¹ Ñana tiningu pwâka tu miki ma kapile nemi kalo-tawana. Ñana duvi ñinde kâ, ande ñana aporo ñgua ñine rârâni pami lâ. ² Muli nga, kinzi ma sinarami kamo niaka ñana luma ñana pasauña kâ rârâni. Andeta ñinde nâ tia; zo tonje ma muli imâ, aku lâ zo ñinde, ambo tamâta tonje ipu miki pâta kamâte, ande i ma ilo tu iveta vetâña ara lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ³ Kinzi ñandai sisama Mama kilala sondu nga. Aku mine nâ, kinzi ñandai sisama ñana kilalângu sondu. Mine kala kinzi ma siveta vetâña sakamao mine pami. ⁴ Andeta kala ñine ñana aporo pami lâ ñana vetâña ñinde ma muli ipânja kâ. Mine nde muli, lâ zo ñinde kinzi tamâta ma siveta vetâña ñinde pami, ande miki ma kalomi ñgere ñana ñgua ñine kala aporo pami lâ."

Yesu itula ñgua ñana Koroani Sapâña ne wurâta kâ

"Munga, lâ zo ñinde miki kapânja tamâta wasaseki ñana kaponu muli pa ñana kâ, ande ñana warakângu amo kumi. Mine kala lâ zo mungâña ñinde ñana ñandai aporo ñgua pwataki pami ñana malia ñinde kâ. ⁵ Andeta kala ñine ñana ma alâ pa Mama, i munja isupwana kala amâ. Anja tamâta tonje lâ miki nginimi ñandai ikasonja ñana tu, 'Noko ma kulâ mana'. ⁶ Kala ñine aporo atula ñgua ñine pami kalonjo lâ, aku ñgua ñine iveta ilomi malia ndo. ⁷ Andeta ñana aporo ñgua mao nâ pami; ara ñana ñana ma apilemi ku alâ, ñana tu ñinde ma ivilami. Ñana tu ambo ñana ma apilemi alâ tia, ande Pavilâña Tamwata ma imâ ipânja pami tia. Andeta ñana ma alâ, ñinenja ma asupwa i imâ pami. ⁸ I ma imâ ñana ipaño kinzi tamâta ilonzi kalonzi, ñana ma sisama sondu tu kinzi nde kiesaka tamwatanzi, kala siveta vetâña sondu tia. Aku ma sisama tu Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi ñana ñinde kâ. ⁹ Kinzi ñandai sisama nenzi kiesaka kilala pwataki nga, ñana tu kinzi kalonzi tawana ñana tia. ¹⁰ Aku kinzi ñandai sisama vetâña sondu kilala pwataki nga, ñana tu ñana ma alâ pa Mama, aku miki

ma kamora naŋa kilo tia. ¹¹ Aku kinzi ŋandai sisama Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ŋana ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ, ŋana tu Maro Kindeni ipa ŋgua lâ tu ma ipare nia pa tâno ŋine ne maro.

¹² Naŋa atu aporo ŋgua pinde râra kilo pami, andeta miki kakura ŋana kakai ŋgua ŋinde kâ, ande tia. ¹³ Andeta lâ zo ŋana Koroani Sapâŋa ma imâ, ina kala uru itula ŋgua mao ŋana Maro Kindeni kâ, ande i ma ikai poe pa nemi ilokalo, ande kala miki ma kasama Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua mao ŋinde rârani duvi. Andeta i tamwata nâ ma ipatea ŋgua ŋinenga iporo itula pwataki, ande tia. Ŋgua ndia i muŋga ilonjo, ande i ma itula ŋguani ndaina nâ pwataki, ku ma itula ŋgua pami ŋana vetâŋa pinde ma muli ipâŋga kâ. ¹⁴ Mao nâ, i ma ikai naŋa kawâŋgu ŋgua, ku ma itula pwataki pami. Aku i ne vetâŋa ŋinde ma itula kilalâŋgu pwataki tu naŋa nde Maro Ŋalae. ¹⁵ Naŋa Mama kawa ŋgua rârani ŋinde nde naŋa kawâŋgu ŋgua tona. Mine kala naŋa apaimi tu Koroani ma ikai naŋa kawâŋgu ŋgua, ku ma itula pwataki pami.”

Ndekâŋa nde ma ikai kalo-lokoni nia

¹⁶ Yesu iporo ŋgua kilo panzi ne pâritamâta tu, “Zo tini mwata nâ, ŋinenga miki ma kamora naŋa kilo tia. Anŋa muli, zo tini mwata nâ kilo, ŋinenga miki ma kamora naŋa kilo.” ¹⁷ I ne pâritamâta pinde nde silonjo ŋgua ŋine lâ, ŋinenga siporo ŋgua imâ warakanzi nâ ŋgininzi mine tu, “Yesu iporo ŋgua mine pa kinda, andeta ŋgua ŋinde nde duvi mana. Iporo tu, ‘Zo tini mwata nâ, ŋinenga miki ma kamora naŋa kilo tia. Anŋa muli, zo tini mwata nâ kilo, ŋinenga miki ma kamora naŋa kilo’. Aku iporo ŋgua tonge tona mine tu, ‘Naŋa ma alâ pa Mama’. ¹⁸ Ŋgua ŋinde iporo tu ‘Zo tini mwata nâ’, ande ŋinde nde duvi mana. Kinda tazizâla ndo ŋana Yesu ne ŋgua ŋinde kâ.”

¹⁹ Yesu isama tu kinzi pâritamâta situ sikasonja i ŋana ŋinde kâ. Mine kala ipainzi tu, “Tiambo miki kapakasonja warakami ŋana ŋgua naŋa muŋga aporo pami ŋinde ne duvi, tiya? Naŋa muŋga

aporo tu, ‘Zo tini mwata nâ, ŋinenga miki ma kamora naŋa kilo tia. Anŋa muli, zo tini mwata nâ kilo, ŋinenga miki ma kamora naŋa kilo’. ²⁰ Naŋa aporo ŋgua mao nâ pami; miki ma kata pâta, ku ma kalomi sukâŋa ŋalae tina, anŋa kinzi tâno tamâta ma sindeka. Mao nâ, miki ma kalomi loko, andeta muli ŋga kalo-lokoni ŋinde ma ipalele, aku ma ipâŋga ndekâŋa mao. ²¹ Lâ zo ŋana taine ipagugu kâ, ande isama tu nâna ne zo nde imâ ipâŋga laiti lâ, aku ŋinde iveta i ilo malia. Taitu mambo ipagugua natu lâ, ande i ma kalo ŋgere kilo ŋana nâna ŋinde kâ, ande tia. I ma indeka nâ, ŋana tu natu nde imâ ipâŋga tâno kulu. ²² Aku miki kala mine nâ; lâ zo ŋine, ande miki kamo tava ilomi malia nâ. Andeta naŋa ma amorami kilo, aku pa zo ŋinde, ande miki ma ilomi ndeka ndo. Aku tamâta tonge ma ikura tu izavaru ndekâŋa ŋinde piti lâ ilomi, ande tia. ²³ Aku lâ zo ŋinde, miki ma kakasonja naŋa kilo ŋana ŋgua pinde ne duvi kâ, ande tia. Naŋa aporo ŋgua mao nâ pami: ambo miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni lâ naŋa ŋâŋgu tu ma iveta vetâŋa tonge, ande i ma iveta vetâŋa ndainani nâ pami. ²⁴ Miki kapaipa kuku naŋa lâ, andeta miki ŋandai kano pa Maro Kindeni lâ naŋa ŋâŋgu tu ma iveta vetâŋa tonge pami ŋga. Taitu kala ŋine, ambo miki ma kakai nonja mine, ande ma kamora kanaŋo. Mine kala ndekâŋa ma ipipi ndo lâ ilomi kalomi.”

Yesu nde ipole tâno ŋine ne walo marumbu lâ

²⁵ Yesu iporo ŋgua kilo panzi ne pâritamâta tu, “Naŋa muŋga asia ŋgua râra pami, andeta muli ŋga naŋa ma aveta mine pami kilo, ande tia. Naŋa ma aporo pwataki atula Mama kilala ipâŋga nia yo pami. ²⁶ Aku lâ zo ŋinde, ande naŋa ma akai miki kawami ku aporo pa Mama, ande tia. Naŋa tu naŋa akai nzâla piti pami lâ, kala miki warakami ma kakai nonja ilâ sondo pa Mama tamwata. ²⁷ Miki ilomi ndo keno pa naŋa, aku uru kalomi tawana tu naŋa muŋga amo kuku Mama, kala amâ ŋine. Naŋa duvi ŋinde kâ, ande Mama tamwata ilo ndo keno pa

miki. ²⁸ Nia ndoyo naŋa amo kuku Mama, kala apile i ku amâ amo tâno kulu. Kala ŋine naŋa ma apile tâno ku ataulo alâ pa Mama kilo.”

²⁹ Yesu ne pâri-tamâta nde siloŋo ŋgua ŋine lâ, ŋineŋga sipai Yesu tu, “Ara, kala ŋine ŋga noko kuporo ŋgua pwataki lâ. Noko ŋandai kusia ŋgua pama ŋga.

³⁰ Kala ŋine maka nema ilo-kalo ipâŋga tu noko kusama kelekele rârâni marumbu lâ. Kasonâŋa wa ŋgua ndia ikeno tamâta ilonzi kalonzi, ande noko kusama marumbuni. Mine nde noko uru kuo tini pa tamâta tonge tu iporo ŋgua pwataki kâ, ande tia. Kala ŋine maka kaloma tawana tu noko muŋga kumo kuku Maro Kindeni, ŋineŋga kumâ kumo ŋine.”

³¹ Andeta Yesu nde itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Oo, kala ŋine miki kalomi tawana naŋa mao, a? ³² Miki kaloŋo ŋga; zo ŋga ipâŋga laiti lâ, ande kala zo tini nâ kinzi ma siŋara miki rârâni taitu-taitu kakâwa kataulo pa nemi luma. Miki ma kapile naŋa, kala naŋa ma amo simboŋgu nâ. Andeta ŋandai amo simboŋgu nâ mao ŋga, ŋana tu Mama imo ku naŋa ikura zo rârâni. ³³ Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kapaipa sondu kuku naŋa, aku kamo tava wisimi pisi. Mine kala naŋa aporo ŋgua ŋine pami lâ. Lâ zo ŋana miki kamo tâno ŋine kulu, ande malia wa nâna ma imâ ipâŋga pami. Taitu ilomi kaika ŋga; naŋa apole tâno ŋine ne walo marumbu lâ!”

17

Yesu ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi ne pâri-tamâta

¹ Yesu iporo ŋgua mine panzi ne pâri-tamâta marumbu lâ, ŋineŋga mata kâki ilea pa samba, aku ikai noŋa mine tu, “Mama, zo ŋga ipâŋga lâ. Naŋa ilongu tu ma ŋine noko ma kutula noko natu naŋa kilalâŋgu pwataki, aku naŋa kala ma atula noko kilala pwataki mine nâ.

² Nana tu nia ndoyo noko kupateana ŋana akai Maro Nalae panzi tamâta ndoni. Mine kala naŋa via mao alanzi tamâta ŋinde noko muŋga kupateanzi tu ma sipono muli pana. Via ŋinde nde ŋana simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ. ³ Aku

via mao ŋinde nde duvi mine; tamâta ea kinzi sisama noko Maro Kindeni kilala tu noko simbo nâ nde Maro mao, aku kalonzi tawana tu noko muŋga kusupwa naŋa Yesu Kirisi amâ, kinzi ŋinde ma sikai via mao, ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ. ⁴ Wurâta rârâni noko muŋga kupatea pana, ande naŋa aveta ŋinde marumbu lâ. Aku nanengu vetâŋa ŋinde itula noko kilala pwataki panzi tâno tamâta. ⁵ Mama, siŋani, lâ zo ŋinde tâno ipâŋga tia yo, ande naŋa amo kuno, aku naŋa ŋâŋgu ŋalae. Kala ŋine naŋa ilongu tu noko ma ŋoa ŋalae ndainani nâ kulua naŋa kilo lâ noko tamwata nao.

⁶ Naŋa atula noko kilala pwataki panzi tamâta lâ, kinzi ŋinde noko kupatea lâ tu ma pwainzi piti lâ kinzi tâno tamâta ŋgininzi ku kulua naŋa. Muŋga kinzi simo noko ne tamâta, aku kinzini nde kulua naŋa lâ. Aku kinzi uru sipaveta kuku noko kawa ŋgua. ⁷ Kala ŋine kinzi sisama tu kelekele ndoni noko muŋga kulua naŋa, ande kelekele ŋinde iyoka noko mbau ilo imâ pana. ⁸ Nana tu ŋgua rârâni noko muŋga kutula pana, ande naŋa kala atula ŋgua ndainani nâ pa kinzi. Aku sikai sipaveta kuku, kala sisama sondu tu nia ndoyo naŋa amo kuku noko. Kinzi nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno mine tu noko muŋga kusupwana kala amâ. ⁹ Taitu naŋa ŋandai ano pano tu kuvilanzi tâno tamâta ŋga. Ano pano tu kuvilanzi tamâtani ŋaina noko muŋga kulua naŋa, ŋana tu kinzini nde simo noko ne tamâta. ¹⁰ Nanengu tamâta rârâni nde noko ne tona. Aku mine nâ, noko ne tamâta rârâni nde nanengu tona. Aku kinzi ŋinde uru situla naŋa kilalâŋgu pwataki tu naŋa nde Maro Nalae. ¹¹ Kala ŋine naŋa ma amâ pano, aku ma amo tâno ŋine kulu kilo tia. Andeta kinzi ma simo tâno kulu yo. Mine kala Mama, noko Sapâŋa Tamwata, naŋa ano pano tu pwea ŋananzi lâ noko tamwata ŋa kaika ŋinde, ŋana kinzi ma simo ilonzi kalonzi taitu, itogo kinda rua tamo mine. Nia ndoyo noko ŋoa kaika ŋinde kulana lâ. ¹² Muŋga, lâ zo ŋinde amo kunzi yo, ande naŋa akai ŋoa ndainani muŋga kulana ŋinde, aku akea ŋananzi. Naŋa

akatonanzi sonde nâ. Mine kala ngu njinde ne tamâta tonge nandai isapiri ku nao tia lâ nga. Andeta tamâta taitu mai nâ, inani tamâta nana ilâ pa yâa njalae ne mbâa ilo, i simbo nâ isapiri lâ. Mine kala noko kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini njinde nde ipanga kanao lâ.

¹³ Kala njine nana ma amâ pano. Andeta nana ilongu tu nanengu ndekâna ma ipanga njalae lâ nanengu tamâta ilonzi; mine kala aporo ngua rârâni njine lâ zo njine nana amo tâno kulu yo. ¹⁴ Nana atula noko kawa ngua pwataki panzi silojo lâ. Andeta kinzi tâno tamâta nde sikai kazâna panzi, nana tu tâno njine nde nanengu tamâta nianzi mao, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, tâno njine nde nana niangu mao, ande tia. ¹⁵ Nana nandai ano pano tu pwainzi piti lâ tâno njine kulu nga. Nana ano pano tu pwea nanzani, nana Sakamao Tamwata ma ikura nana izavarunzi tia. ¹⁶ Tâno njine nde nana warakangu niangu mao, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, tâno njine nde kinzi nianzi mao, ande tia. ¹⁷ Noko kawa ngua ndoni nde mao kanao. Mine kala nana ilongu tu noko ma kuo ne ngua mao njinde ipaipa lâ ilonzi kalonzi, nana ma sipanga noko ne ngu sonde. ¹⁸ Noko munga kusupwana kala amâ amo kunzi tâno tamâta. Aku mine nâ, nana kala asupwanzi tamâta njinde silâ simo kunzi tâno tamâta. ¹⁹ Nana ao warakangu nengu via ndoni imâ pano, nana avilanzi tu sipanga noko ne ngu sonde.

²⁰ Taitu nana nandai ano pano tu kuvilanzi nanengu tamâta njine simbonzi nâ, ande tia. Nana ano pano tu kuvilanzi tamâta pinde tona, kinzi njinde ma muli silojo nanengu pâri-tamâta nenzi ngua, ku ma sio nenzi kalo-tawana imâ pa nana. ²¹ Mama, nana ilongu tu kinzi tamâta njinde rârâni ma simo ilonzi kalonzi taitu, itogo kinda rua tamo mine. Ambo kinzi ma simo ilonzi kalonzi taitu mine, ande kinzi tâno tamâta ma kalonzi tawana tu noko munga kusupwana kala amâ. ²² Nanayoni noko walo kaika kulana, aku nana kala walo kaika ndainani nâ alua kinzi lâ, nana kinzi ma sikura

tu simo ilonzi kalonzi taitu, itogo kinda rua tamo mine. ²³ Nana apaipa kuku kinzi, aku noko kala kupaipa kuku nana mine nâ. Nana ilongu tu kinzi ma simo ilonzi taitu mao. Ambo kinzi ma simo mine, ande kinzi tâno tamâta ma sisama tu noko munga kusupwana kala amâ. Aku ma sisama tu noko tini mwasa ndo panzi nanengu tamâta njinde, itogo uru tini mwasa pa nana mine.

²⁴ Mama, nana ilongu tu kinzi tamâta noko munga kulana njinde ma simo kuku nana. Nana ilongu tu kinzi ma simora kilalangu pwataki tu nana nde Maro Njalae. Mao nâ, nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde tâno ipanga tia yo, ande noko tini mwasa ndo pa nana kala kupateana tu ma akai Maro Njalae mine nâ.

²⁵ Mama, noko nde Vetâna Sondo Tamwata. Kinzi tâno tamâta nandai sisama noko kilala sonde nga, anga nana nde asama noko kilala sonde. Aku nanengu tamâta nde sisama tu noko munga kusupwana kala amâ. ²⁶ Nana atula noko kilala pwataki panzi lâ, aku ma amo aveta mine nâ, nana tu njinde ma ivilanzi tu tininzi mwasa panzi tininzi pinde, itogo noko tini mwasa pa nana mine. Aku njinde ma ivilanzi tu sipaipa kuku nana warakangu tona." Yesu ikai nona mine.

18

Judas io Yesu lâ kinzi kazâna tamâta mbaunzi ilo

Matai 26:36-46, Malaka 14:32-42, Luka 22:39-46

¹ Yesu ikai nona njinde marumbu lâ, njinganga ikainzi ne pâri-tamâta ku sipile nia njinde silâ simbwaliu Kidron Lââ. Tâno tonge ikeno pa nia njinde, kâi oliv pinde imandi njinde. Aku Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta silâ tâno njinde ilo. ² Anga Judas, ina tamâta nana io Yesu lâ kinzi kazâna tamâta mbaunzi ilo, ande isama tâno njinde lâ, nana tu zo rârâ Yesu uru ipasau kunzi ne pâri-tamâta lâ niani ndaina. ³ Mine kala Judas ikainzi Rom nenzi zugu tamâta ngu tonge, sitavanzi luma sapâna ne sambara pinde munga kinzi patarawâna tamâta njalanala nga

kinzi Parisai tamâta sisupwanzi, aku ikainzi silâ pa nia njinde. Kinzi sisaŋa sinâla tava tâmba lâ mbalaunzi, aku sikai paraŋa ne kelekele tona simâ.

⁴ Yesu nde isama lâ nana vetâŋa rârâni nao laiti nana ipânŋa papa i kê. Mine kala iyoka nao sonde ilâ pa ngu njinde, aku ikasonŋanzi tu, “Miki nde kamâ karoto nana tamâta ea.” ⁵ Ande kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Maka kamâ tu karoto nana Yesu, i Nasarete tamwata.”

Ninenŋa Yesu ipainzi tu, “Nanani Warakânŋu Kala Njine.” (Aku Judas, i tamâta nana ikai kulu-pânŋa nana Yesu kê, ande imo ndaina imandi kunzi.) ⁶ Kinzi siloŋo Yesu iporo tu, “Nanani Warakânŋu Kala Njine”, njinenŋa siruru ku siparoko sitaulo, aku patanzi sindue tâno kulu. *

⁷ Ninenŋa Yesu ikasonŋanzi kilo tu, “Miki nde kamâ karoto nana tamâta ea.” Aku sipai tu, “Maka kamâ tu karoto nana Yesu, i Nasarete tamwata.” ⁸ Ninenŋa Yesu itu ngua lâ kawanzi tu, “Nana apaimi tu Nanani Warakânŋu Kala Njine. Ambo miki karoto nana nana kê, ande ara, kapilenzi tamâta njine silâ.” ⁹ Yesu iporo ngua njine nana iveta ne ngua muŋgâŋa tonŋe ipânŋa kanaŋo kê. I muŋga iporo pa Maro Kindeni tu, “Noko tamâta pinde kulua nana lâ, aku nana apile tamâta tonŋe lâ ngu njinde kala i nao tia lâ, ande tia ndo.”

¹⁰ Aku pila nana kazâŋa kê tonŋe ikeno pa Saimon Petero. Mine kala i mbau ilâ ipasu pila njinde yâti ku ipu patarawâŋa tamâta njalae ne wurâta tamâta tonŋe, i na tu Malkus. Aku pila isalu tamâta njinde taŋa pa wia kê motu piti imbe ndue tâno kulu. ¹¹ Ninenŋa Yesu ipai Petero tu, “Wa, kulumbwa pila itaulo ilâ pa ne karae ilo nga! Mana mana, a? Tiambo noko kutu nana ma anŋenŋe nana kâmba njine Mama ipatea pa nana tu ma anu, a?”

Kinzi sikai Yesu silâ pa patarawâŋa tamâta njalae

Matai 26:57-68, Malaka 14:53-65, Luka 22:63-71

¹² Ninenŋa Rom nenzi zugu tamâta njinde, sitavanzi nenzi koipu wa kinzi Juda tamâta nenzi sambara wa, nde sikai Yesu kaika ku sipa i mbalau lâ wâlo kaika.

¹³ Ninenŋa sikai silâ pa tamâta tonŋe, i na tu Anas. Anas nde Kaiafas ana, aŋga Kaiafas nde imo kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta ndoni nenzi tamâta njalae lâ mbwera njinde. ¹⁴ Kaiafas nde tamâtani ndaina muŋga ipainzi Juda tamâta njalanala mine tu, “Ara nana tamâta taitu nâ ma ikai kindi Isrel ngu ndamwânda, ku imâte.”

Petero ipatimoo Yesu

Matai 26:69-75, Malaka 14:66-72, Luka 22:54-62

¹⁵ Aku Saimon Petero kuku pâri-tamâta tonŋe nde soka Yesu muli silâ. Patarawâŋa tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae muŋga iveta mete kuku pâri-tamâta njinde. Mine kala pâri-tamâta njinde iyoka Yesu muli ilâ patarawâŋa tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae ne ngumbi ilo. ¹⁶ Aŋga Petero nde imandi nia yo, imo nzâla kawa tini laiti. Ninenŋa pâri-tamâta njinde ilâ iporo ngua pa wurâta taine tonŋe imandi io nana nzâla kê, aku taine njinde isâu pa pâri-tamâta njinde tu ikai Petero imâ ngumbi ilo.

¹⁷ Aku wurâta taine njinde nde ikasonŋa Petero mine tu, “Tiambo nokoni kala tamâta ndai ne pâri-tamâta tonŋe, tiya?” Andeta Petero iporo taulo tu, “Mine tia. Nana njandai i ne pâri-tamâta nga.” ¹⁸ Aku kinzi wurâta tamâta wa kinzi sambara muŋga sisaŋa yââ. Nia pisi, kala simandi simwai yââ. Mine kala Petero ilâ imandi kunzi imwai yââ.

Patarawâŋa tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae io Yesu ilâ pa ngua nia

¹⁹ Kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae Anas nde imo ikasonŋa Yesu njananzi i ne pâri-tamâta kê, aku ikasonŋa nana ngua Yesu muŋga ipanananzi tamâta njinde tona. ²⁰ Aku Yesu nde itu ngua taulo mine tu, “Nana muŋga atula ngua panzi tamâta rârâni lâ nia yo. Ikura zo zo nana apanananzi lâ

* 18:6 6 Kumora ngua ikeno lâ Yoane 8:24.

nenzi luma nana pasauja kâ ilo, aku apanananzi lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâja tona. Mao nâ, nana apanananzi lâ nia ndoni kinzi Juda tamâta uru sipasau njinde. Nana nandai aporo ngua tonge lâ nia paveâja nga. ²¹ Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga noko pwasonja nana, a? Kulâ pwasonjanzi tamâta njinde munja silonjo nanengu ngua. Kinzi sisama lâ nana ngua rârâni munja aporo atula panzi njinde.”

²² Yesu iporo ngua mine lâ, njinnga sambara tonge, ina imandi imo Yesu tini laiti, ande iponza Yesu nao ku ipai tu, “Wa, noko ea ipaino tu kuvaligi patarawâja tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae mine, a?” ²³ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Ambo nana aporo ngua tonge soki tâ, ande ara, kutula njinde pwataki. Taitu kulonjo nga; ambo nana aporo ngua mao, ande nana sâ kâ nga noko kuponza nana, a?”

²⁴ Njinnga Anas io Yesu ilâ pa patarawâja tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae tonge, i na tu Kaiafas. Andeta kinzi nandai siyaule wâlo munja sipa lâ i mbalau njinde piti nga.

Petero iporo ipatimoo Yesu kilo tu isama i tia

²⁵ Saimon Petero nde imandi imwai yââ, njinnga kinzi tamâta pinde sika-sonja i tu, “Tiambo nokoni kala i ne pâri-tamâta tonge, tiya?” Andeta Petero ipatiâmo ku ipainzi tu, “Mine tia. Nana nandai i ne pâri-tamâta nga.”

²⁶ Njinnga patarawâja tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae ne wurâta tamâta tonge kala imâ iporo kuku Petero. Wurâta tamâta njinde ninambwe tonge nde tamâta njinde munja Petero isalu i tana piti. Aku ikasonja Petero tu, “Tiambo nana munja amorano kumo kuku Yesu lâ tâno njinde, tiya?” ²⁷ Njinnga Petero iporo ipatiâmo kilo mine tu, “Tia ndo kanao!” Aku lâ zoni ndaina, ande tatareko isuja kawa.

Kinzi sikai Yesu silâ pa Pilata

Matai 27:2,11-14; Malaka 15:1-5; Luka 23:1-7,13-15

²⁸ Njinnga kinzi Juda tamâta njalanala sipile Kaiafas ne luma, aku sikai Yesu silâ pa Rom nenzi koipu njalae ne luma. Zo nga imâ nana mbwale-mbwale kâ, aku kinzi Juda tamâta tininzi pwâka tu silâ luma njinde ilo. Kinzi kalonzi tawana tu ambo ma silâ tinikoa tamâta ne luma ilo, ande njinde ma iveta muso panzi lâ Maro Kindeni nao, kala ma sikura tu sika kâpwa lâ kumbwa njinde ne kâja-nunja, ande tia. Mine kala kinzi nandai silâ Rom nenzi koipu njalae ne luma ilo nga; simandi nia yo sindamwa. ²⁹ Mine kala Pilata iyâti imâ panzi ku ikasonjanzi tu, “Miki katu kao tamâta njinde ilâ pa ngua nia nana i ne vetâja soki ndia, a?” ³⁰ Andeta kinzi siporo taulo tu, “Ambo i munja iveta vetâja soki tonge tia, ande maka ma kakai i kamâ pano, ande tia.”

³¹ Njinnga Pilata ipainzi tu, “Ayo, kakai kalâ, aku kaveta papa ikura warakami nemi ngua tukuja.” Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta siporo taulo tu, “Ambo taitu miki Rom nemi ngua tukuja indi kaika pa maka Juda tamâta tu ma kapu tamâta tonge pâta imâte nana i ne vetâja soki kâ ndimo.” ³² Vetâja mine ipânga nana iveta Yesu ne ngua tonge ipânga kanao. Munja Yesu iporo itula i ne mateja kilala pwataki.

³³ Njinnga Pilata itaulo ilâ koipu njalae ne luma ilo, aku ipainzi ne zugu tamâta tu sikai Yesu simâ. Yesu imâ ipânga lâ, njinnga Pilata ikasonja tu, “Noko nde Juda nenzi koipu njalae, tiya?” ³⁴ Andeta Yesu ikasonja Pilata tu, “Tiambo noko tamwata ilo pateja ngua njinde anga kuporo, tiya?, kinzi tamâta pinde munja siporo situla nana parinângu pano.”

³⁵ Ande Pilata iporo taulo tu, “Yoo, nana nandai Juda tamwatângu nga! Noko tamwata ne ngu wa kinzi patarawâja tamâta njalanala nde sikaino kumâ pana. Noko munja kuveta vetâja soki ndia, a?” ³⁶ Yesu nde itu lâ kawa mine tu, “Nana nandai tâno njine ne koipu njalae tonge nga. Ambo nana nde tâno njine ne koipu njalae tonge, ande nanengu tamâta ma simandi nana paraña kâ, aku tamâta tonge ma ikura tu io nana lâ kinzi

Juda tamâta njalanala mbaunzi ilo, ande tia. Taitu nana amo koipu njalae lâ nia tonge.”

³⁷ Ninennga Pilata ikasonja kilo tu, “Mine nde mao nâ, noko nde koipu njalae tonge, tiya?” Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Noko tamwata kuporo tu nana nde koipu njalae tonge. Nana nana ipaguguana amâ apânja tâno njine kulu nana aporo atula ngua mao kâ, aku tamâta ea kinzi ilonzi pa ngua mao, ande kinzi njinde uru silonjo nanenngu ngua.” ³⁸ Ninennga Pilata ikasonja Yesu tu, “Ngua ndia nde ngua mao, a?”

Pilata ipa ngua tu ma sipu Yesu pâta imâte

Matai 27:15-21, Malaka 15:6-11, Luka 23:18-19

Pilata iporo ngua njine marumbu lâ, njinennga iyâti ilâ pa nia yo kilo ku ipainzi Juda tamâta tu, “Nana njandai asânda i ne vetâja soki tonge nga. Mine nde nana akura tu ao i lâ ngua nia, ande tia. ³⁹ Andeta miki kasama vetâja tonge nana uru aveta. Ikura mbwera mbwera, lâ miki Juda nemi kumbwa njine, ande nana uru ayaute tamâta tonge ipile luma sakamao iyâti ilâ. Miki ilomi tu nana ma ayaute miki Juda ngu nemi koipu njalae Yesu, tiya?”

⁴⁰ Andeta kinzi sisarâwa kaika mine tu, “Kuyaute i ndimo! Kuyaute Barabas imâ pama!” Barabas nde nzanzare tamwata tonge.

19

¹ Ninennga Pilata iporo panzi zugu tamâta, aku sikai Yesu silâ ku sipalili pâta. ² Ninennga kinzi zugu tamâta simwali wâka-wâka tonge ku sisawa lâ Yesu kulu, itogo koipu njalanala nenzi loki-loki mine. Aku sisawa pasawana njini luandondo tonge lâ i tini tona. ³ Kinzi siveta mine lâ, njinennga simâ i tini laiti mbwaninzi rârâ nana siveta “a” papa. Kinzi sipai tu, “Oe, Juda nenzi koipu njalae!” Aku siponza Yesu nao tona.

⁴ Kinzi siveta mine lee, njinennga Pilata iyâti imâ pa nia yo kilo, aku ipainzi Juda tamâta mine tu, “Miki kalonjo nga; nana ma akai tamâta njinde iyâti imâ imandi naomi. Ninennga miki ma kasama tu nana

nandai asânda i ne vetâja soki tonge nga.” ⁵ Ninennga Yesu iyâti imâ. Aku loki-loki njinde kinzi munga simwali lâ wâka-wâka nde ikeno mine nâ lâ Yesu kulu, anga pasawana njini njinde ikeno i tini tona. Ninennga Pilata ipainzi tu, “Miki kamora nga, tamâtani kala nai.”

⁶ Andeta kinzi patarawâja tamâta njalanala wa kinzi luma sapâja ne sambara matanzi ilâ simora Yesu, aku ndainani nâ sisarâwa kawanzi njalae mine tu, “Kupu lâ kâi popole tini imâte! Kupu lâ kâi popole tini imâte!” Andeta Pilata iporo taulo panzi tu, “Miki warakami kakai ku kapu lâ kâi popole tini. Nana warakangu njandai asânda i ne vetâja soki tonge nga!” ⁷ Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta situ ngua lâ Pilata kawa tu, “Tamâta njine munga iporo tu, ‘Nana nde Maro Kindeni Natu’, aku maka nema ngua tukuna ikeno mine tu ambo tamâta tonge iporo ngua kaja mine, ande ma sipu pâta imâte.”

⁸ Pilata ilonjo ngua njinde, aku iruru pâta kanao. ⁹ Ninennga itaulo ilâ koipu njalae ne luma ilo kilo, aku ikasonja Yesu mine tu, “Noko pwoka sinia kumâ.” Andeta Yesu iporo ngua tonge taulo pa Pilata, ande tia. ¹⁰ Tia ku Pilata ipai tu, “Mana mana, a? Noko tini pwâka tu kuporo ngua taulo pa nana, a? Nana akura tu ayaute noko kulâ, aku akura tu apuno lâ kâi popole tini kumâte. Tiambo noko kuzizâla nana nanenngu walo njine, a?”

¹¹ Andeta Yesu itu lâ kawa tu, “Maro Kindeni ipatea tu walo mine ma keno pa noko. Ambo i munga ipatea mine tia, ande noko ma pwura tu kuveta vetâja tonge pa nana tia ndo. Mine nde tamâta njinde kala munga io nana lâ noko mbau ilo, ande i ne kiesaka nde njalae ndo, ipole noko ne kiesaka njine.”

¹² Pilata ilonjo Yesu ne ngua njine, njinennga ikai wurâta kaika iroto nzâla nana iyaute Yesu ilâ kâ. Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta simo sisarâwa kaika mine tu, “Ambo noko kuyaute tamâta njine ilâ, ande vetâja njinde ma itula pwataki tu noko njandai Koipu Njalae Kaisara ne mete nga! Tamâta ea itu tamwata parina

tu i imo koipu njalae, ande tamâta njinde imo Kaisara ne kazânga tamâta.”

¹³ Pilata ilonjo njua njine lâ, njinenga ikai Yesu iyâti ilâ pa nia yo. Aku i tamwata ilâ isanona lâ njua-samânga tamwata ne sanonânga nia, lâ nia tonje sipatu na tu “Mira Pâpâta”. (Lâ Hibru njua sipatu nia njinde na tu “Gabata”).

¹⁴ Njinde nde Juda nenzi zo nana siveta kelekele sondo nana nenzi kumbwa njalae Pasova ma ipânga lâ wurita, aku kari nde ikâki lâ. Njinenga Pilata ipainzi Juda tamâta tu, “Kamora, miki nemi koipu njalae kala njine!”

¹⁵ Andeta kinzi sisarâwa kawanzi njalae mine tu, “Kakai ilâ! Kakai ilâ! Kapu lâ kâi popole tini imâte!” Anga Pilata nde ipainzi tu, “Ayo, miki ilomi tu nana ma apu nemi koipu njalae lâ kâi popole tini imâte, a?” Andeta kinzi patarawânga tamâta njalanala siporo taulo tu, “Maka nema koipu njalae tonje tia; Kaisara simbo nâ imo nema koipu njalae.” ¹⁶ Tia ku Pilata io Yesu lâ kinzi zugu tamâta mbaunzi ilo, nana ma sipu lâ kâi popole tini imâte kâ.

Kinzi sipu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini

Matai 27:31-50, Malaka 15:20-37, Luka 23:26-46

¹⁷ Njinenga kinzi zugu tamâta sikai Yesu silâ, aku ikale tamwata ne kâi popole iyoka ilâ. Ipile Jerusalem lawea ku iyoka mine ilâ lee ipânga nia tonje ikeno laiti, i na mine “Kulu Kâmba Nia”. (Lâ Hibru njua sipatu nia njinde na tu “Golgata”).

¹⁸ Njinenga lâ niani ndaina kinzi sikai tutui njalanala ku sipu Yesu mbalau wa kie wa, njinenga sisona itâra lâ kâi popole tini. Aku sisonanzi tamâta rua tona. Tonje nde itâra lâ kâi popole tonje pa Yesu tini pa wia kâ, anga tonje nde itâra lâ kâi popole tonje pa Yesu tini pa njâsi kâ. Anga Yesu nde itâra imo kinzi rua ngininzi.

¹⁹ Pilata munga ingere njua pinde lâ palaŋa tonje tini, aku kinzi sipu palaŋa njinde kâki lâ kâi popole tini. Njua njinde ikeno mine; “Yesu, i Nasarete Tamwata; Juda nenzi Koipu Njalae.” ²⁰ Ingere njua njinde lâ Hibru njua, anga lâ Rom njua,

anga lâ Grik njua. Mine kala kinzi Juda tamâta rârâ nde simâ simora aku sipono njua njinde, nana tu nia njinde kala sisona Yesu itâra lâ kâi popole tini, ande ikeno Jerusalem lawea tini laiti.

²¹ Andeta Juda nenzi patarawânga tamâta njalanala nde sipai Pilata mine tu, “Noko ma kungere njua tu ‘Juda nenzi Koipu Njalae’, mine ndimo. Kungere njua mine tu, ‘Tamâta njine munga iporo tu ‘Nana nde Juda nenzi Koipu Njalae’ ’.” ²² Andeta Pilata iporo taulo tu, “Njua kala angere njinde, ande ma ikeno mine nâ. Kala njaina.”

²³ Kinzi zugu tamâta sisona Yesu itâra lâ kâi popole tini lâ, njinenga sikai i ne pasawaŋa rârâni aku siwae ikura mbwali njapa. Njinenga kinzi taitu-taitu sikai i ne pasawaŋa pinde. Aku sikai Yesu ne pasawaŋa luandondo tona, andeta simora tu pasawaŋa njinde nde itogo lalava taitu ndo; njinde njandai itogo pasawaŋa pinde kinzi sisenge lalava pinde rârâ njinenga sisuta nga. ²⁴ Mine kala kinzi zugu tamâta siporo imâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi tu, “Kinda ma tasaraka pasawaŋa njine tia. Kinda ma tapagui mira nana tapatea tamâta ea ma ikai kâ.” Kinzi nenzi vetânga njinde nde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa njua tonje ikeno lâ pepa tini, kala iveta njua njinde ipânga kanaŋo. Njua njinde nde mine;

“Kinzi sipagui paguiŋa tonje nana sipatea tu tamâta ea ma ikai nanengu pasawaŋa. Mine kala siwae nanengu pasawaŋa, aku sikai nenzi nenzi.”

Mine kala kinzi zugu tamâta siveta vetângani ndaina.

²⁵ Anga kinzi taine njapa nde simandi simo Yesu ne kâi popole tini laiti. Tonje nde Yesu tina, anga tonje nde Yesu tina tua, anga tonje nde Klopas kaiwa, i na tu Maria, anga tonje nde Maria, i Makdala lawea taine. ²⁶ Yesu mata ilâ imora tina imandi ndaina kuku pâri-tamâta njinde Yesu ilo ndo keno papa. Njinenga ipai tina Maria mine tu, “Taine, tamâta ndai nde itogo noko natu mine.” ²⁷ Njinenga ipai ne pâri-tamâta njinde mine tu, “Taine ndai nde itogo noko tina mine.” Aku lâ

zoni ndaina, pâri-tamâta njinde ilo patea tu ma ikatona Yesu tina lâ i tamwata ne luma ilo.

²⁸ Yesu isama tu i nga iveta ne wurâta râranî marumbu lâ. Mine kala iporo tu, “Nâna arakoña nana lââ kê”. Aku Yesu ne ngua njinde iveta Maro Kindeni ne ngua tonge ipângga kanao, ngua njinde kinzi munga singere lâ pepa tini ikeno. ²⁹ Kulo tonge ikeno laiti, kinzi munga siwuwu waini makisa lâ ilo. Mine kala kinzi zugu tamâta sikai nzomo tonge sipatuku lâ waini makisa njinde ilo, aku sisenge lâ lumbi-lumbi tonge tini. Njenga sisunga nzomo njinde kêki pa Yesu kawa tu ma indomo kê. ³⁰ Yesu indomo waini pinde lâ, njenga iporo tu, “Nanengu wurâta râranî nga marumbu lâ.” Njenga i nao tundu, aku imâte.

Zugu tamâta tonge ikai ua ku isowe Yesu wangira pwataki

³¹ Zo njinde nde wurâta lima, aku njinde nde Juda nenzi zo nana siveta kelekele sonde nana pwareânga ne zo sapânga ma ipângga lâ wurita. Aku pwareânga ne zo sapânga njinde nde nenzi kumbwa njalae tonge tona. Mine kala kinzi Juda tamâta njalanala tininzi pwâka tu matenga tamâta karaenzi ma itâra lâ kêki popole tini lâ kumbwa njinde. Nana duvi njinde kê, kinzi silâ pa Pilata ku sipai tu, “Maka kano pano tu kusupwanzi ne zugu tamâta silâ simbware tamâta kala sitâra lâ kêki popole tini njinde kenzi, nana ma simâte walele kê. Aku kupainzi tu ma sikai tamâta njinde karaenzi piti tona.” ³² Mine kala kinzi zugu tamâta silâ ku simbware tamâta rua kala sitâra kuku Yesu njinde kenzi. ³³ Kinzi siveta mine lâ, njenga silâ pa Yesu nana siveta vetânani ndaina papa. Andeta matanzi kêki simora tu Yesu imâte lâ. Mine kala simbware i kie, ande tia. ³⁴ Andeta zugu tamâta tonge mbau ilâ ikai ua, aku isowe Yesu wangira pwataki. Aku walele nâ see tava lââ irere ndue lâ Yesu tini. ³⁵ Tamâta tonge mata imora vetânga njinde, ande kala njine inani iporo itula ngua pwataki nana vetânga i tamwata imora njinde. Iveta mine nana miki kala ma kalomi tawana. I ne ngua

njine nde mao kanao, aku i tamwata isama tu iporo ngua mao nâ. ³⁶ Vetânga njinde ipângga nana iveta Maro Kindeni kawa ngua tonge ipângga kanao, ngua njinde kinzi munga singere lâ pepa tini. Ngua njinde nde mine;

“I tuka tonge ma mbwaranuki tia ndo.”

³⁷ Anga Maro Kindeni kawa ngua tonge kala ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Kinzi ma silea pa tamâta njinde munga ua nâ sisowe.”

Kinzi sio Yesu karae lâ kuru ilo

Matai 27:57-66, Malaka 15:42-47, Luka 23:50-56

³⁸ Vetânga njinde marumbu lâ, aku muli, njenga Yosepe, i Arimatea lawea warika, ande ilâ pa Pilata. Yosepe uru ipono muli pa Yesu, andeta iruru njananzi Juda tamâta njalanala, kala uru ivea ne kalo-tawana. Andeta ilâ pa Pilata ku ipai tu, “Ano pano tu kusâu pana nana akai Yesu karae alâ”. Aku Pilata nde isâu papa, njenga Yosepe ikai Yesu karae ilâ. ³⁹ Aku tamâta tonge kala iyoka kuku Yosepe ilâ, i nga tu Nikoteme. Inani tamâta ndaina munga ilâ pa Yesu lâ mbo nana iporo ngua kuku. Nikoteme ikai kelekele pinde itogo samimi mine, kuwae ara ndo, njinde kinzi munga sigema lâ ikeno. Kelekele kuwae ara njinde ne malia nde ipângga ikura malia tamâta taitu kanao saŋao (30) mine. ⁴⁰ Yosepe kuku Nikoteme rua sikai Yesu karae, njenga silita lalava ara pinde lâ karae tava kelekele kuwae ara njinde, itogo kinzi Juda tamâta uru siveta panzi matenga tamâta mine. ⁴¹ Aku tâno tonge ikeno lâ nia njinde Yesu itâra lâ kêki popole tini. Aku kuru wasaseki tonge ikeno tâno njinde ilo. Kinzi munga sio tamâta tonge karae lâ kuru njinde ilo, ande tia. ⁴² Wurita nde Juda nenzi pwareânga ne zo sapânga, aku kuru njinde nde ikeno laiti. Mine kala kinzi rua sikale Yesu karae silâ ku sio ndue lâ kuru njinde ilo.

20

Yesu imandi imo via kilo

Matai 28:1-15, Malaka 16:1-14, Luka 24:1-32

¹ Pwareânga ne zo sapânga marumbu lâ, aku wurita kilo, lâ sânda mboyoye nanga yo, njinnga Maria i Makdala lawea taine iyoka ilâ pa kuru njinde. Andeta mata ilâ imora tu mira njalae kinzi munga sitambumbua nana ipono kuru kawa kâ, ande ikeno piti lâ. ² Mine kala Maria ipalilu ilâ panzi Saimon Petero kuku pâri-tamâta njinde Yesu ilo ndo keno papa njinde. Aku ipainzi tu, “Kinzi sikai Maro Njalae karae piti lâ kuru ilo, kala maka kazizâla tu sikai silâ sio ndue lâ nia ndia!”

³ Njinnga Petero kuku pâri-tamâta njinde rua simandi ku silâ pa kuru nia. ⁴ Kinzi rua sipalilu nâ silâ, andeta pâri-tamâta njinde ipalilu walele nâ kala imunga ilâ ipole Petero, aku ipanga munga lâ kuru tini. ⁵ Njinnga itundu ku ipambara mata lâ kuru ilo, aku mata ilâ imora lalava kinzi munga silita lâ Yesu karae njinde. Andeta i njandai ilâ kuru ilo nga. ⁶ Anga Saimon Petero nde iyoka muli imâ, njinnga walele nâ iyoka ilâ kuru ilo. Aku mata ilâ imora lalava njinde ikeno kuru ilo. ⁷ Aku imora lalava tonge tona, njinde kinzi munga silita lâ Yesu kulu. Njinde itogo tamâta tonge munga ilupu lalava njinde ku io ndue ikeno piti lâ lalava pinde. ⁸ Njinnga pâri-tamâta njinde, ina kala munga ipalilu imâ imandi lâ kuru tini laiti, ande i kala ilâ kuru ilo tona. I mata imora kelekele njinde lâ, aku i kalo tawana. ⁹ Pa zo njinde, kinzi nenzi ilo-kalo njandai ipanga nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua tonge ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu Yesu ma imandi lâ matera nianzi ku ma imo via kilo.

¹⁰ Njinnga kinzi pâri-tamâta rua njinde sitaulo silâ pa nenzi luma kilo.

Maria, i Makdala lawea taine, imora Yesu

¹¹ Anga Maria nde itaulo imâ lâ, kala imandi nia yo lâ kuru tini laiti, aku imo ita nâ. Imo ita mine lee, njinnga itundu ku ipambara mata lâ kuru ilo.

¹² Aku mata ilâ imoranzi ajelo rua, nenzi pasawana pâne ndo. Kinzi rua sisaona simo niani ndaina munga Yesu karae ikeno njinde. Ajelo tonge nde isanona lâ nia njinde munga Yesu kulu ikeno,

anga tonge nde isanona lâ nia njinde munga Yesu kie ikeno. ¹³ Njinnga kinzi ajelo rua njinde sikasona Maria mine tu, “Taine, noko kuta nana sâ kâ.” Maria nde itu lâ kawanzi ku ipainzi tu, “Kinzi sikai nanengu Maro Njalae karae piti lâ kuru ilo, kala nana azizâla tu sikai silâ sio ndue lâ nia ndia.”

¹⁴ Maria iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga ipulia aku mata ilâ imora Yesu imandi laiti nâ. Andeta Maria isama Yesu kilala tia, aku itu njine nde tamâta tonge.

¹⁵ Njinnga Yesu ikasona mine tu, “Taine, noko kuta nana sâ kâ. Noko kuroto nana ea.” Maria ilo patepa tu tamâta njinde nde wurâta tamâta nana ikatona tâno njinde kâ. Mine kala ipai tu, “Tamâta njalae, ambo noko munga pwai i karae kulâ ku kuo ndue lâ nia tonge, ande nana ano pano tu kutula nia njinde pwataki pana, aku ma alâ akai.”

¹⁶ Njinnga Yesu ipai tu, “Maria”. Aku Maria ipulia lâ aku iporo papa lâ Hibru ngua mine tu, “Rabonai!” (Ngua njinde nde duvi mine tu, “Pananânga”). ¹⁷ Andeta Yesu ipai tu, “Noko ma kusanâ nana tiningu ndimo, nana tu nana njandai ataulo alâ pa Mama nga. Andeta kulâ panzi ningunambwe wukale, aku kupainzi tu nana ma akâki ataulo pa Mama, inani kinzi tamanzi tona. Nana ma ataulo pa nanengu Maro Kindeni, inani kinzi nenzi Maro Kindeni tona.”

¹⁸ Njinnga Maria, i Makdala lawea taine, ande ilâ ku ipainzi pâri-tamâta mine tu, “Nana amora Maro Njalae lâ!” Njinnga itapâri panzi nana ngua njinde Yesu iporo papa lâ.

*Kinzi pâri-tamâta simora Yesu
Malaka 16:14, Luka 24:33-49*

¹⁹ Aku lâ karini ndaina, kinzi pâri-tamâta simo taitu lâ luma tonge ilo. Kinzi munga sisae luma njinde ne nzâla kawa giri lâ, nana tu siruru njanani Juda tamâta njalanala. Kari indue lâ, njinnga Yesu imâ imandi ngininzi, aku ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe imâ pami”.

²⁰ Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga itula nzimba nia ikeno i mbau wa wangira njinde panzi. Kinzi pâri-tamâta simora lâ, aku ilonzi kalonzi ipanga tu Maro Njalae

tamwata imo kunzi, kala ilonzi ndeka ndo.

²¹ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi kilo tu, “Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe imâ pami. Mama munnga isupwa nana amâ, anga nine nana kala asupwa miki kalâ mine nâ.”

²² Yesu iporo ngua nine lâ, ninenga imbana ne koroani ilâ panzi ne pâri-tamâta, aku ipainzi tu, “Miki kakai Koroani Sapânga imâ pami. ²³ Ambo miki kapile tamâta tonge ne kiesaka, ande i ne kiesaka njinde ma piti lâ tini. Ambo miki kapile tamâta tonge ne kiesaka tia, ande i ne kiesaka njinde ma keno papa yo.”

Tomas imora Yesu

²⁴ Lâ zo njinde Yesu ipângga ipatua panzi ne pâri-tamâta, ande tamâta tonge lâ kinzi saŋao kanaŋonzi rua njinde nde imo kunzi tia. Pâri-tamâta njinde ŋa tu Tomas, anga sipatu i ŋa tonge tu Didimus. ²⁵ Mine kala i nuwala pâri-tamâta sitapâri papa ku sipai tu, “Maka kamora Maro Nalae lâ”. Andeta Tomas ipainzi tu, “Ambo nana warakângu ma amora tutui ne nzimba nia lâ i mbalau tini, ande nana ma kalongu tawana miki nemi ngua. Ambo ma alumbwa mbaungu sili ilâ i wangira nzimba nia ilo, ande nana ma kalongu tawana. Ambo tia, ande ma kalongu tawana tia.”

²⁶ Kinzi simo lee aku kari lima kanaŋo rua ilâ lâ, ninenga Yesu ne pâri-tamâta simâ taitu simo luma njinde ilo kilo, aku Tomas nde imo kunzi. Kinzi munnga sisae luma ne nzâla rârani kawa giri lâ, andeta Yesu imâ ipângga ku imandi ngininzi, aku ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe imâ pami”. ²⁷ Ninennga Yesu ipai Tomas tu, “Kumâ kuo mbau sili imâ ŋai, aku kumora mbaungu. Aku kumâ kulumbwa mbau sili ilâ wangirângu nzimba nia ilo. Opopo, noko ilo rua rua nâ. Kupile njinde, aku kalo tawana nana!” ²⁸ Aku Tomas iporo taulo tu, “Nanengu Maro Nalae noko! Nanengu Maro Kindeni kala noko!”

²⁹ Ninennga Yesu ipai tu, “O, kala nine noko mata kumora nana naongu lâ, ande kala noko kalo tawana. Anga tamâta ea imora nana naongu tia, andeta i kalo

tawana nâ, ande tamâta njinde ma indeka pâta.”

Pepa nine ne duvi mao

³⁰ Yesu itula mâsi kaika pinde râra lâ ne pâri-tamâta naonzi simora lâ, andeta ngua nana mâsi wa vetânga njinde rârani taitu-taitu ŋandai ikeno lâ pepa nine tini ŋga. ³¹ Taitu ngua nana mâsi kaika pinde ikeno lâ pepa nine tini, aku njinde nde duvi mine: njinde nde nana ipaŋo ilomi kalomi, nana miki ma kalomi tawana Yesu tu ina kala Kirisi, Maro Kindeni Natu. Ambo nemi kalo-tawana ma ikeno pa i, ande miki ma kakai via mao.

21

Kinzi pâri-tamâta pinde simora Yesu kilo

¹ Zo pinde ilâ lâ, aku muli ŋga Yesu ipângga ipatua kilo panzi ne pâri-tamâta lâ Galilaya Lâa Bwalika tini pinde. (Kinzi sipatu lâa bwalika njinde ŋa tonge tu “Taiberias Lâa Bwalika”.) Njinde ne tapârîŋa nde mine;

² Saimon Petero, anga Tomas (i ŋa tonge Didimus), anga Nataniel (i nde Kana lawea ikeno lâ Galilaya tâno njinde warika), anga Sebedi natu rua, anga kinzi pâri-tamâta rua tona, kinzi tamâta njinde rârani simo nia njinde. ³ Aku Saimon Petero ipainzi nuwala tu, “Nana alâ mbo aroto iŋa ŋga”. Ninennga siporo taulo tu, “Maka kala ma kamâ kuno”. Ninennga sikâki wângga tonge kulu, aku sikâwa silâ. Mbo lâ, aku kinzi sitambira nenzi viâŋa ku siroto iŋa lee, andeta sikai iŋa tonge tia.

⁴ Siroto lee mbwale pwataki lâ, ande Yesu imâ imandi sâwaneka. Kinzi matanzi ilâ simora Yesu imandi ndaina, andeta sisama i kilala tia. ⁵ Ninennga Yesu isarâwa panzi ku ikasonanzi tu, “Ningunambwe, anga miki kakainzi iŋa pinde, tiya?” Kinzi nde sisarâwa siporo taulo tu, “Tia ndo.” ⁶ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Ambo miki ma katambira viâŋa indue lâa ilo pa wângga tini pa wia kâ, ande ma kasânda iŋa kulu.” Kinzi siveta ikura Yesu ne ngua mine, aku viâŋa ikainzi iŋa râra njinde. Mine kala kinzi sikura tu

sitapa viânga kâki imâ pa wânga ilo, ande tia.

⁷ Ninennga pâri-tamâta tonge, inani Yesu ilo ndo keno papa, ande ipai Petero tu, “Ayo, Maro Njalae imo ndai!” Saimon Petero ilonjo pâri-tamâta ninde ne ngua tu ninde nde Maro Njalae, aku walele nâ i ipita lalava lâ tini, ku isonga indue lââ ilo ku irea ilâ tu itoa tina tini kâ. (I munga ikai ne lalava piti nana iveta wurâta kâ.) ⁸ Anga kinzi pâri-tamâta pinde nde sikai wânga soka Petero muli silâ nana sitoa tina tini kâ. Aku silae viânga ninde inja pipi lâ ilo sikai silâ. Kinzi nandai simo malawae nana tina tini nga. Kinzi simo laiti nâ, ikura nia mbuku taitu mine. ⁹ Kinzi sitoa sâwaneka lâ, ninennga matanzi ilâ simora yââ ikeno. Aku inja pinde ikeno yââ kulu, anga puroña pinde ikeno tava. ¹⁰ Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Inja kala miki kakai lâ, ande kakai pinde kamâ.”

¹¹ Saimon Petero nde ikâki wânga kulu ku itapa viânga itoa. Aku inja njalanjala rârâ ninde, kambwanjenzi ikura 153 mine, ande pipi lâ viânga ilo. Andeta viânga nandai ipwa pwataki nga.

¹² Ninennga Yesu ipainzi tu, “Kamâ kaka nga”. Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde simege nâ, aku tonge ikasonja Yesu tu, “Noko nde ea”, ande tia. Kinzi sisama tu njine nde Maro Njalae tamwata. ¹³ Yesu ilâ yââ tini laiti aku ikai puroña ninde piti ilanzi. Ninennga ikai inja kala piti aku ilanzi mine nâ. ¹⁴ Maro Kindeni munga ipaño Yesu imandi lâ mateña nianzi imo via kilo, ninennga Yesu ipatua mbwani rua panzi ne pâri-tamâta. Aku zo ninde ipatua panzi kilo.

Yesu ipai Petero tu, “Kusuanzi nanengu lama ngu”

¹⁵ Kinzi sika lâ, ninennga Yesu ikasonja Saimon Petero tu, “Saimon, Yoane nату, tiambo noko ne tini-mwasa pa naja nde mao nâ, aku ipole kinzi tamâta njine nenzi tini-mwasa pa naja, tiya?” Aku Petero isâu papa tu, “Maro Njalae, noko kusama tu naja tiningu mwasa ndo pa noko”. Ninennga Yesu ipai Petero mine tu, “Kusuanzi nanengu lama ngu”.

¹⁶ Ninennga Yesu ikasonja Petero kilo tu, “Saimon, Yoane nату, tiambo noko tini mwasa ndo pa naja, tiya?” Aku Petero isâu papa kilo tu, “Maro Njalae, noko kusama tu naja tiningu mwasa ndo pano”. Aku Yesu ipai kilo tu, “Pwatonanzi nanengu lama ngu”. ¹⁷ Ninennga Yesu ikasonja Petero kilo mine tu, “Saimon, Yoane nату, tiambo noko tini mwasa pa naja, tiya?” Petero nde ilo malia, nana tu Yesu ikasonja i mbwani nato tu, “Tiambo noko tini mwasa pa naja, tiya?”. Aku Petero itu lâ Yesu kawa tu, “Maro Njalae, noko kusama kelekele rârâni marumbu lâ. Noko kusama tu naja tiningu mwasa pano.” Aku Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Kusuanzi nanengu lama ngu”.

¹⁸ Naja aporo ngua mao nâ pano; nanayoni, lâ zo ninde noko tini limoa yo, ande noko uru kugona tamwata ne kelekele aku pwoka kulâ pa nia ndia noko ilo tu kulâ papa. Andeta muli, noko ma konga lâ, ninennga noko ma kusuka mbau kâki, aku tamâta tonge ma ipa wâlo kaika lâ noko tini ku ma ikaino kulâ pa nia tonge noko tini pwaka tu kulâ papa.”

¹⁹ Yesu iporo ngua kaja mine nana itula Petero ne mateña kilala pwataki. Isama tu Maro Kindeni na ma ipânga njalae nana Petero ne mateña ninde kâ. Yesu iporo ngua njine lâ, ninennga ipai Petero tu, “Kumâ, kupono muli pa naja”.

Ngua pinde nana pâri-tamâta ninde Yesu ilo ndo keno papa

²⁰ Petero itale lâ, aku mata ilâ imora pâri-tamâta ninde Yesu ilo ndo keno papa, iyoka kinzi rua mulinzi imâ. Ina kala tamâtani ndaina munga iparuse ilâ Yesu tini laiti lâ kânga-nunga nia ku ikasonja Yesu tu, “Maro Njalae, ea ma io noko lâ kinzi kazânga tamâta mbaunzi ilo”.

²¹ Petero mata imora pâri-tamâta ninde, ninennga ikasonja Yesu tu, “Maro Njalae, anga mana mana nana tamâta ninde kâ.”

²² Andeta Yesu itu lâ Petero kawa tu, “Ambo nanengu pateânga ikeno tu i ma imo via lee ikura lâ nanengu zo nana ataulo amâ kilo kâ, ande njine nde noko ne kelekele tia. Kupono muli pa naja.”

²³ Nana Yesu ne ngua njinde kê, ande kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sipaturu ngua ilâ warakanzi ngininzi tu pâri-tamâta njinde ma imâte tia. Andeta Yesu nandai iporo tu tamâta njinde ma imâte tia. Iporo mine tu, “Ambo nanengu pateânga ikeno tu i ma imo via lee ikura lâ nanengu zo nana ataulo amâ kilo kê, ande njine nde noko ne kelekele tia.”

²⁴ Pâri-tamâta njinde itula ngua nana vetânga njinde rârâni, aku inani kala ingere ngua njine lâ pepa njine tini. Aku maka kasama tu i ne ngua njine nde mao nâ.

²⁵ Yesu munga iveta vetânga kie-kie rârâ njinde tona. Ambo kinzi tamâta situ singere ngua nana i ne vetânga rârâni taitu-taitu kê lâ pepa tini, ande nanengu morânga ikeno mine; pepa lalau njinde ma ipânga kambwanenzi nalae tina, aku pepa njinde ma ipole nia ndoni ikeno lâ tâno kulu.

PÂRI TAMÂTA Kinzi pâri-tamâta nenzi wurâta

Luka ingere pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ, ninennga muli ingere pepa nîne nana itula wurâta ninde Yesu ne pâri-tamâta siveta lâ zo ninde Yesu itaulo ilâ samba lawea kilo. Yesu munga ionzi tu ma silâ sikura tâno ndoni situla pâri ara (Luka 24:45-49). Luka itapâri nana Petero ne wurâta (1-12) anga Paulo ne wurâta (13-28), aku itapâri nana malia wa nâna kie-kinzi sikai ikura mbwera tamâta taitu kanao sanja nana situla pâri ara panzi tamâta simo tâno rârâ. Itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânga ivilanzi pâri-tamâta, kala sipile nenzi rurunga ku sikai walo nalae simandi kaika nana situla pâri ara kâ.

Yesu ipa ngua tu ma io Koroani Sapânga imâ

¹ O, Tiopilas, nana munga angere ngua lâ pepa tonge tini, aku lâ pepa mungânga ninde angere ngua nana vetânga rârâni Yesu iveta ku ipanananzi tamâta ninde.

² Mao nâ, nangere ngua nana vetânga rârâni Yesu iveta lâ nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipânga lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ikai i kâki ilâ samba ilo. Lâ zoni ndaina Yesu iwae wurâta panzi ne pâri-tamâta ninde munga ikai Koroani Sapânga ne walo ku ipateanzi. Itu ngua panzi lâ, ninennga ikâki samba ilo. ³ Munga, Yesu ikai nâna lee imâte lâ, ninennga imandi imo via kilo ku ipatua panzi ne pâri-tamâta. Aku iveta vetânga pinde rârâ panzi tona, nana ma sisama i kilala tu imo via nâ. Kinzi pâri-tamâta simora Yesu mbwaninzi pinde lee kari tamâta rua ilâ lâ, aku itula ngua panzi nana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai Maro panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu. ⁴ Zo tonge Yesu imo ndaina kunzi, aku ipainzi tu, “Miki ma kapile Jerusalem ndimo. Kao tinimi nana kelekele ninde Mama ipa ngua tu ma ilami, ikura munga aporo atula pami mine. ⁵ Nana tu Yoane ililinsi tamâta

lâ lâ nâ, andeta tini nâ, ninennga Maro Kindeni ma ililimi lâ Koroani Sapânga.”

⁶ Mine kala muli, kinzi pâri-tamâta sipasau simâ taitu, aku sikasonja Yesu tu, “Maro Nalae, tiambo lâ zoni naina noko ma kuveta kindi Isrel ngu takai poe panzi ngu pinde kilo, tiya?”

⁷ Andeta Yesu iporo taulo tu, “Nîne nde miki nemi kelekele tia. Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea zo pinde lâ, andeta miki ma kakura tu kasama ninde, ande tia.

⁸ Andeta muli nga Koroani Sapânga ma imâ pami, aku lâ zoni ndaina miki ma kakai walo nalae ninde, aku ma katula nana parinângu lâ Jerusalem lawea, anga lâ Judia tâno, anga lâ Samaria tâno, anga ilâ lee ikura tâno ndoni.”

Yesu ikâki samba ilo

Malaka 16:19-20, Luka 24:50-53

⁹ Yesu iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga Maro Kindeni ikai i kâki pa samba ilo lâ kinzi pâri-tamâta naonzi. Ikâki lee take-take tonge itura i lâ, aku simora i kilo tia.

¹⁰ Yesu ikâki ilâ, ande kinzi simo matanzi silea kâki pa nia maa. Aku ndainani nâ tamâta rua simâ sipânga ku simandi kunzi, nenzi pasawana pâne. ¹¹ Kinzi rua nde sipainzi pâri-tamâta tu, “Miki Galilaya tamâta, nana sâ kâ nga kamandi ku matami kalea kâki pa nia maa, a? Kala nîne Maro Kindeni itikia Yesu piti sanjemi, ku ikai i kâki ilâ samba ilo. Andeta mwanga nga Yesuni tamwata ma itaulo imâ kilo mine nâ, itogo kala nîne miki kamora ikâki samba ilo mine.”

Kinzi pâri-tamâta sipatea tamâta tonge nana ikai Judas nia

¹² Ninennga kinzi pâri-tamâta sipile tuu ninde, i nga tu Oliv Tuu, aku sitaulo silâ pa Jerusalem lawea kilo. Oliv Tuu ninde nde ikeno Jerusalem lawea tini laiti (itogo nia mbuku taitu mine). ¹³ Silâ sipânga lâ, ninennga silâ luma tonge ilo ku sikâki silâ luma ilo kisiya pwataki tonge ikeno âta. Kinzi uru simo niani ndaina. Kinzi pâri-tamâta ninde nanzi nde mine: Petero, anga Yoane, nga Yamesi, nga Andaria, nga Pilip, nga Tomas, nga Bartolomyu, nga Matai, nga Yamesi i Alfius natu, nga Saimon Selot, nga Judas i Yamesi nuwaka

natu. ¹⁴ Kinzi pâri-tamâta ñinde sio ilonzi ilâ taitu, aku ikura zo zo kinzi rârâni sikai nonja simo luma ñinde. Aku taine pinde wa Yesu tina Maria uru simo kunzi tona, sitavanzi Yesu tai kinzi.

¹⁵ Aku zo tonge, kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni sipasau lâ nia ñinde, kambwanjenzi ikura tamâta ñalae taitu kanaanjo tamâta taitu (120). Ñinennga Petero imandi naonzi ku iporo tu, ¹⁶ “Ñingu-nambwe wukale, naporo ngua tini pami ñana Judas Iskariot kâ, ina munnga itula nzâla panzi kazâña tamâta kala mbaunzi ilâ sikai Yesu kaika. Nanayoni, Koroani Sapâña itula ngua ipânnga lâ timbunda Daviti kawa, kala Daviti ingere ngua lâ pepa tini ñana ñine kâ. Kala ñine Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ñinde nde ipânnga kanaanjo lâ. ¹⁷ Tamâta ñinde munnga imo ngininda ku iveta wurâta kuku kinda.”

¹⁸ (Judas ikai ne vetâña soki ne kulu, ñinennga iko tâno tonge. Iko lâ nga, ñinennga i pata ndue tânoni ndaina, ku kapwa ipwa pwataki, kala kapwa ilo ndoni imalini indue tâno kulu. ¹⁹ Aku muli nga tamâta ndoni simo Jerusalem lawea nde ilonzi kalonzi ipânnga ñana vetâña ñinde kâ. Mine kala sipatu nia ñinde ña lâ nenzi ngua tu ‘Akeldama’. Ñoa ñine nde duvi mine tu ‘Tâno See’.)

²⁰ Ñinennga Petero iporo tu, “Kinzi munnga singere ngua lâ wânjinja paneâña kâ ne pepa tini mine tu, ‘Ñanja ilongu tu i ne luma ma ikeno kaa nâ, tamâta tonge tia.’ Aku singere ngua tonge kilo tu, ‘Ñanja ilongu tu tamâta tonge ma ikai i nia.’

²¹ Mine nde kinda ma tapatea nawalânda tamâta tonge munnga imo kuku kinda ikura zo rârâni Maro Ñalae Yesu iyoka ku kinda talâ wa tamâ wa. ²² Ara ñana tamâta ñinde munnga imo ku kinda lâ zo ñinde Yoane Lââ-Liliña Tamwata iveta wurâta ñana ililini tamâta, aku imo lee ipânnga lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni itikia Yesu piti sañe kinda ku ikai i kâki samba ilo. Ambo tamâta tonge imora vetâña ñinde ndoni, ande kinda ma takura tu tapatea i ñana iveta wurâta kuku kinda

ñana tatula ngua pwataki tu Yesu imandi sânda imo via nâ.”

²³ Petero iporo mine lâ, ñinennga sipateanzi tamâta rua. Tamâta tonge nde Yosepe, i ña tonge Basabas, anga ña tonge nde Jastus. Anga tamâta tonge nde Mataias. ²⁴ Ñinennga sikai nonja tu, “Maro Ñalae, noko kusama tamâta ndoni ilonzi. Mine kala kutula pama tu noko munnga kupatea tamâta ea lâ tamâta rua ñine, ²⁵ ñana ikai pâri-tamâta ne wurâta, wurâta ñinde munnga Judas ipile ku ilâ pa mateña nianzi, i tamwata ne nia sondo ñinde.” ²⁶ Sikai nonja mine lâ, ñinennga sitambira mira ñana tamâta pateâña kâ, aku Mataias ne mira ipânnga munnga lâ. Mine kala sio Mataias ilâ kunzi pâri-tamâta sanjo kanaanjo taitu.

2

Koroani Sapâña indue imâ Yoane 7:37-39

¹ Juda nenzi kumbwa ñalae Pentikos nde imâ ipânnga lâ, aku kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni nde sipasau simo luma tonge ilo. ² Sisanjona simo luma ñinde ilo, ñinennga walele nâ ndunenja ñalae itogo lawea kaika mine nde iyoka pa samba indue imâ isala luma ñinde ilo ndoni. ³ Ñinennga simora kelekele tonge itogo yââ ne mela-mela mine ipânnga ku ipwa pwapwataki imâ ikeno kinzi rârâni taitu-taitu kulunzi. ⁴ Aku Koroani Sapâña ipipi lâ kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni ilonzi ku iveta kalo-ngere panzi, kala simandi siporo lawea pinde nenzi ngua kaja piti piti.

⁵ Lâ zo ñinde, Juda ngu tamâta rârâ nde soka lombo simâ kala simo Jerusalem lawea. Kinzi soka pa lawea lawea lâ tâno ndoni simâ ñana siwawa Maro Kindeni kâ. ⁶ Tamâta ngu ñinde nde silonjo ndunenja ñinde, kala kinzi rârâ ñinde simâ sipasau lâ niani ndaina. Ñinennga kinzi taitu-taitu silonjonzi kalo-tawana tamâta siporo kinzi tamâta lombo warakanzi nenzi ngua sondo, aku wisinzi motu. ⁷ Wisinzi motutu lâ, aku siporo tu, “Opopo, kinzi tamâta kala siporo ngua ñine, ande Galilaya tâno lawea

warakanzi nâ! ⁸ Mine nde mana mana nga kinda talononzi siporo warakânda nenda ngua, a? ⁹ Kinda tamâta kala tamo njine nde papa tâno piti piti; kinda tamo pa Patia wa Midia wa Ilam wa Mesopotemia wa Judia wa Kapadosia wa Pontus wa Esia wa ¹⁰ Frigia wa Pamfilia wa Isip wa lawea kiri-kiri pinde lâ Libia tâno ikeno Sairini lawea tini laiti wa Rom lawea wa. ¹¹ Mao nâ, kinda pinde nde Juda see, anga pinde nde papa ngu katine, andeta taponi muli pa Juda nenzi mâsi. Anga kinda pinde nde papa Krit sia wa Arebia tâno wa; andeta kinda rârâni talononzi siporo warakânda nenda ngua kala situla mâsi njalanala Maro Kindeni iveta njinde!” ¹² Kinzi rârâni wisinzi motu pâta lâ, aku ilonzi rârâ. Aku sipakasona warakanzi tu, “Opopo, mâsi njine nde mana.”

¹³ Andeta pinde siporo ngua pavaligina mine tu, “Yoo, tamâta njine sinu waini waseki, kala sidauda!”

Petero itula ngua pwataki

¹⁴ Njenga Petero imandi kunzi pâri-tamâta sanjo kanjo taitu, ku isarâwa kawa njalae kâki iporo panzi ngu njalae njinde tu, “Ayo, miki nawalangu Juda tamâta wa miki tamâta rârâni njine kamo Jerusalem lawea, miki katambira tanjani, ma naporu pami njana mâsi njine ne duvi kâ. ¹⁵ Miki ilomi pateu tu maka kadauda. Andeta tia, njine nde mboyo, kari tai lima kanjo njapa, aku kânga-nunga ne zo nde ipanga tia yo. ¹⁶ Taitu nanayoni ngua-tulânga tamâta Yole ingere ngua njana mâsi njine kâ lâ pepa tini mine tu,

¹⁷ ‘Maro Kindeni iporo tu, “Lâ zo muli njana ma apalini Koranangu indue imâ panzi tamâta rârâni. Njenga miki natumi taine wa tamâne wa ma situla ngua itogo ngua-tulânga tamâta uru situla mine. Mao nâ, njana ma atula mâsi kie-kie panzi natumi tamâne limoa, anga nemi tamâta kokona nde ma simbipole kie-kie rârâ. ¹⁸ Aku pa zo njinde njana ma apalini Koranangu indue imâ panzi nanengu wurâta tamâta, kinzi taine wa tamâne wa, njana situla njana kawangu ngua.

¹⁹ Njanga ma aveta mâsi kie-kie ipanga nia maa pa âta wa tâno kulu wa. Mao nâ, see wa yâa tava mundo njalae ma ipanga. ²⁰ Njanga ma aveta kari ipanga mata njana, anga nzimona mata ma ipanga see. Njenga Maro Njalae ne zo ma ipanga, aku i ma imâ tava ne walo kaika wa sinâla njalae. ²¹ Aku tamâta ea kinzi sisarâwa pa Maro Njalae tu ivilanzi, ande i ma ikai kinzi njinde rârâni taitu-taitu piti lâ kondoma ilo ku ma via mao ilanzi.”

Ngua-tulânga tamâta Yole kala ingere ngua njine.”

²² Njenga Petero iporo tu, “Miki Israel ngu, kalono nga; Maro Kindeni iveta vetanga njalanala wa itula mâsi kie-kie ipanga lâ Yesu Nasarete tamwata mbalau. Miki warakami kasama tu Maro Kindeni iveta mâsi njalanala njinde ipanga nginimi. Iveta mine njana miki ma kasama tu Yesu ikai Maro Kindeni ndamwa kala imâ. ²³ Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni isama lâ ku ipateu tu miki kata-vanzi tinikoa tamâta pinde ma kapu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini imâte. ²⁴ Andeta njenga Maro Kindeni ipango i lâ mateja nianzi imandi sânda imo via kilo. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni itikia mateja ne nâna ndoni piti lâ Yesu tini, njana tu mateja ne walo ikura njana iliko Yesu kaika kâ, ande tia ndo. ²⁵ Kinda timbunda Daviti munga ingere ngua njana Yesu kâ lâ pepa tini mine tu,

‘Ikura zo rârâni njana apasama tu Maro Kindeni imo tiningu laiti. Mine nde sâ tonge ikura tu iveta rurunga pa njana, nde tia. ²⁶ Mine kala njana ilongu ndeka ndo, aku kawangu ndange papa i. I uru ikatona njana sondu ndo, kala amo ara nâ. ²⁷ Njana tu noko ma kusau pa mateja tu ikai njana kaika kâ, ande ma tia. Njana uru apono muli sondu pa noko, aku noko ma kupile karaengu isambu lâ kuru ilo, ande tia. ²⁸ Noko tamwata kutula nzâla pa njana njana akai via mao kâ. Noko kumo kuna, kala ndekanga

nde ipipi ndo lâ ilongu.’
Daviti ingere ngua mine.

²⁹ Ningunambwe wukale, nana asama kala aporo pwataki pami tu timbunda Daviti imâte sikea lâ, aku ne kuru nia ikeno naina lee imâ ikura lâ zo nîne.

³⁰ Daviti nde ngua-tulâna tamâta, aku munga Maro Kindeni ipa ngua kaika kuku i. Daviti isama tu Maro Kindeni ipatu tamwata na ku ipambwâre tu muli nga i ma io Daviti ne vâsa tonje ikai i nia ku ipânga Koipu Nalae, itogo Daviti tamwata mine.

³¹ Daviti isama lâ nana vetâna Maro Kindeni ma iveta muli, kala itula ngua nana Kirisi tu i ma imandi sânda imo via kilo. Iporo tu Maro Kindeni ma ipile Kirisi imo matera nianzi nde tia, aku iporo tu Kirisi karae ma isâmbu tia.

³² Mine nde Maro Kindeni ipaño Yesuni imo via kilo. Maka rârani kamora mâsi nalae ninde, ande kala kaporo nana.

³³ Yesu ikâki samba ilo ku isanona tama Maro Kindeni mbau pa wia kâ. Aku Yesu ikai Koroani Sapâna, ikura Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâna mine, kala ipalini Koroani indue imâ lâ, ikura kala nîne miki kamora wa kalonjo wa. ³⁴ Nana tu Daviti nandai ikai karae ilâ samba ilo itogo Yesu mine. Andeta i tamwata iporo mine tu,

‘Maro Nalae Kindeni itu ngua pa nanengu Maro Nalae mine tu,
“Noko kusanona nai pa mbaungu wia kâ lee, ³⁵ ikura lâ zo ninde nana ma aonzi noko ne kazâna tamâta simo noko kalo.”’

³⁶ Mine nde miki Isrel ngu, nana ilongu tu miki ma kasama tu ngua nîne nde mao kanao; Yesu, ina tamâta nîne miki munga kapu lâ kâi popole tini, ande Maro Kindeni io ikai Maro Nalae, aku i tamwata nde Kirisi.” Petero iporo ngua mine.

Kinzi tamâta râra sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku sikai lâ-lilina

³⁷ Kinzi tamâta silonjo Petero ne ngua nîne, aku ngua ninde isowe ilonzi marumbu lâ. Mine kala sikasona Petero tavanzi pâri-tamâta pinde mine tu, “Nima-nambwe, anga ma nîne maka ma kaveta mana.” ³⁸ Ninennga Petero ipainzi

tu, “Miki rârani taitu-taitu ma kapalele ilomi kalomi ku kalili pâri ara ne lâ lâ Yesu Kirisi na, aku Maro Kindeni ma izavaru nemi kiesaka piti lâ tinimi. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma Koroani Sapâna ilami itogo wisi-ara mine. ³⁹ Nana tu munga nenda Maro Nalae Kindeni ipa ngua tu ma Koroani Sapâna ilua miki wa nemi vâsa wa kinzi tamâta simo pa nia mala-malawae wa. Mao nâ, i ma Koroani Sapâna ilanzi tamâta rârani isarawanzi ninde.”

⁴⁰ Aku Petero itula ngua râra katiŋe panzi tona. Ino kaika panzi mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta kala simo lâ zo nîne uru siveta mâsi potomule nâ. Mine kala miki kapakatona sonde nga! Tia ma kapayaula.” ⁴¹ Kinzi tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana Petero ne ngua ninde, kala sikai lâ-lilina. Aku lâ karini ndaina Maro Kindeni isengenzi tamâta kambwanenzi 3000 silâ taitu kunzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu.

Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta wasaseki siveta mâsi ara ndo

⁴² Kinzi tamâta ninde nde tananzi mwasa nâ, kala sipalonjo nâ pa pâri-tamâta nenzi ngua. Aku ikura zo zo kinzi sipasau simâ taitu nana sika kâpwa lâ waina sapâna ku sikai nona. ⁴³ Aku Maro Kindeni io mâsi kaika kie-kie râra ipânga lâ kinzi pâri-tamâta mbaunzi. Mine kala tamâta rârani simege nana i kâ. ⁴⁴ Kinzi rârani sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu, kala simo ilonzi kalonzi taitu nâ. Aku kinzi taitu-taitu ilonzi patea tu nenzi mbalina rârani nde ninzi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta rârani nenzi kelekele tona. ⁴⁵ Mine kala sio nenzi kelekele ilâ panzi tamâta pinde tu siko, ninennga siwae mbumbu ninde ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ninde simo sugorai. ⁴⁶ Ikura kari kari kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârani sio ilonzi lâ taitu, aku sipasau lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna ne ngumbi ilo. Kinzi uru sika kâpwa kunzi ninzi-nambwe lâ nenzi luma luma. Ilonzi kalonzi taitu nâ, kala uru sika kâpwa tava ndekâna nâ. ⁴⁷ Ikura zo rârani kinzi sipanea Maro Kindeni sisuka i na kâki, aku kinzi tamâta simo

niaka njinde nde ilonzi ara nâ panzi. Aku Maro Nalae iveta wurâta ikura zo zo nana ikainzi tamâta pinde piti lâ kondoma ilo, kala isengenzi kambwanenzi ilâ taitu kunzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu.

3

Tamâta tonge kie sakamao ipângga ara

¹ Zo tonge, lâ lala, kari tai nâto, ande Petero ku Yoane rua sikâki silâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga. Kinzi Juda tamâta uru sikai nonja lâ kari tai ndainani.

² Aku tamâta tonge uru imo niani ndaina, i kie sakamao. I tina munga ipagugua ipângga mine. Ikura zo rârâni tamâta njinde ninambwe pinde uru sikai silâ ku sio isanona luma sapânga nzâla tonge kawa tini laiti. Nzâla njinde nâ tu “Ara Pâta.” Aku tamâta kie sakamao njinde uru isarâwa mbumbu panzi tamâta njinde soka silâ pa luma sapânga. ³ Tamâta kie sakamao njinde mata imoranzi Petero ku Yoane rua simâ nana silâ luma sapânga ilo, kala ikasonjanzi rua tu mbumbu tâ silua. ⁴ Andeta Petero ku Yoane rua matanzi silea papa kaika, ku Petero ipai tu, “Noko mata kumora maka rua sonde.” ⁵ Njenga tamâta njinde nao kâki panzi rua. Ilo pateka tu kinzi rua ma mbumbu tâ silua.

⁶ Andeta Petero ipai tu, “Nanengu mbumbu tonge keno pana tu ma alano kâ, ande tia. Andeta kelekele tonge ikeno pana, kala njinde atu alano. Lâ Yesu Kirisi Nasarete tamwata nâ, nana apaino tu kumandi sânda ku pwoka!”

⁷ Njenga Petero isanâ tamâta njinde mbalau pa wia kâ ku igagati imandi sânda. Aku ndainani nâ tamâta njinde kie ipângga ara lâ. ⁸ Njenga tamâta njinde imandi isonga ku iyoka kunzi rua silâ pa luma sapânga. Imo ipatiki nâ ku ipanea Maro Kindeni. ⁹ Kinzi tamâta ndoni matanzi silea pa tamâta njinde iyoka ilâ ipanea Maro Kindeni pâta kanajo.

¹⁰ Njenga simora i kilala pwataki tu njinde nde tamâtani ndaina uru isanona luma sapânga ne nzâla tonge kawa tini laiti, nzâla njinde nâ tu “Ara Pâta,” aku

uru isarâwa nana mbumbu kâ. Aku matanzi simora tu i kie ara lâ, aku wisinzi motutu wa ilonzi rârâ wa.

Petero itula ngua lâ luma sapânga nalae ilo

¹¹ Tamâta munga kie sakamao njinde nde ilikonzi Petero ku Yoane rua kaika, ande tamâta rârâni wisinzi motutu kala sipalilu simâ panzi lâ pâpâta njinde sipatu nâ tu “Solomon ne Pâpâta.” ¹² Petero imora tu kinzi wisinzi motu, ande kala ipainzi tu, “Miki Isrel tamâta nâi, nana sâ kâ nga ilomi rârâ nana vetânga njine, a? Nana sâ kâ nga matami kalea kaika imâ pa maka rua, a? Tiambo ilomi pateka tu maka rua nema walo wa vetânga sonde tâ iveta tamâta njine iyoka, a? Tia ndo!

¹³ Kinda timbunda Abraham, Isaka nga Yakopu nenzi Maro Kindeni, ina isuka ne wurâta tamâta Yesu nâ kâki lâ. Yesu nde tamâtani ndaina miki munga kao ilâ kazânga tamâta mbaunzi ilo nana ma sipu pâta imâte kâ. Pilata nde itu iyaute Yesu ilâ, anga miki nde kapu mulimi papa Yesu lâ Pilata nao. ¹⁴ Mao nâ, miki kapu mulimi pa Yesu, ina Sapânga Tamwata wa Vetânga Sonde Warika wa, aku kasarâwa pa Pilata tu ma iyaute tamâta tonge imâ pami, ina munga ipu tamâta pâta imâte.

¹⁵ Opopo, Yesu nde Via Warika, taitu miki kapu pâta imâte! Andeta Maro Kindeni ipango i lâ matenja nianzi imandi sânda imo via kilo. Maka rua kamora njine lâ, ande kala njine kamo i ne pâri-tamâta.

¹⁶ Ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana Yesu nâ, ande Maro Kindeni uru ipalongo pa tamâta njinde ne nonja. Aku nana duvi njinde kâ, ande tamâta nâi ipângga ara. Miki kamora wa kasama tu kala njine nga iyoka, kala maka kapaimi tu Yesu nâ tava kalo-tawana kie mine nde ivila tamâta njine, kala ipângga ara lâ naomi.

¹⁷ Ayo, ningunambwe wukale, nana asama tu miki kazizâla nana Yesu kilala kâ, kala kapu pâta imâte. Aku nemi poe tamâta kala sizizâla mine nâ.

¹⁸ Andeta nanayoni Maro Kindeni itula ngua pwataki lâ ngua-tulânga tamâta kwanzi. Itula ngua nana ne pateanga tamâta Kirisi tu i ma ikai nâna. Mine nde mâsi kala munga miki kaveta pa

Yesu ñinde nde iveta Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua ñinde ipânga kanaŋo. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Mine nde naŋa ano miki tu kapile nemi ilo-kalo sakamao ku kapalele ilomi kalomi ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, ñana i ma izavaru nemi kiesaka piti lâ tinimi ku ivetami kapânga ilomi mbâra-mbâra. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Nalae ma pwareâŋa ara ilami, ku ma io Kirisi imâ pami. Kirisi nde tamâta ñinde nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ma io imâ pami, aku inani kala Yesu tamwata. ²¹ Kala ñine Yesu imo samba ilo ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa mine, kala io tini ñana zo ñinde Maro Kindeni ma ivetanzi Isrel ngu simo ara kilo, ikura i tamwata ne ñgua pâŋa muŋga itula panzi ne ñgua-tulâŋa tamâta sapâŋa. ²² Nana tu timbunda Mose muŋga ingere ñgua ñana ñinde kâ lâ pepa tini mine tu,

‘Miki nemi Maro Nalae Kindeni ma muli io warakami nawalami tonge ipânga imo ñgua-tulâŋa tamâta, itogo naŋa mine. Miki ma katambira taŋami pa ñgua rârâni i ma iporo pami ñinde. ²³ Ambo tamâta tonge tini pwâka tu iyoka ñgua-tulâŋa tamâta ñinde ne ñgua muli, ande

‘Maro Kindeni ma ikai tamâta ñinde piti lâ ñginimi ku ma ipu pâta imâte.’

²⁴ Mao nâ, nanayoni, lâ Samyuel ne zo, aku imâ lee ipânga lâ zo ñine, ande kinzi ñgua-tulâŋa tamâta rârâni situla ñgua ñana zo kala tamo ñine. ²⁵ Aku mikini nde tamâta ñana kakai kelekele ñinde Maro Kindeni itula lâ ñgua-tulâŋa tamâta kawanzi. Aku mikini nde tamâta ñana kamora vetâŋa ñinde i muŋga ipambwâre kunzi timbumi tu ma iveta tona. Nia ndoyo, Maro Kindeni ipai Abraham tu, ‘Nanengu nzâmbe ara ma muli ilâ panzi tamâta ngu ndoni simo tâno kulu lâ noko ne vâsa mbalau.’ ²⁶ Aku Maro Kindeni isupwa ne kuleŋa tamâta Yesu Kirisi imâ pa miki muŋga lâ. I ilo tu iveta kie ara pami ñana ilele miki taitu-taitu ilomi kalomi tu ma kapile nemi vetâŋa sakamao.” Petero iporo ñgua ñine.

4

Kinzi sio Petero ku Yoane rua lâ luma sakamao ilo

¹ Petero ku Yoane rua siporo ñgua panzi tamâta yo, ñinennga kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta simâ sipânga panzi, sitavanzi luma sapâŋa ne sambara nenzi koipu wa kinzi Sadyusi ngu tamâta pinde wa.

² Kinzi wisinzi nâna, ñana tu Petero ku Yoane rua situ Yesu parina panzi tamâta tu imandi sânda lâ mateŋa nianzi imo via kilo, aku ne mandîŋa ñinde ikai nzâla piti panzi mateŋa tamâta tu ma muli simandi simo vianzi kilo. ³ Ninennga tamâta ñalaŋala ñinde sikai kinzi rua ku sipanzi kaika sionzi lâ luma sakamao ilo. Kari nga indue lala lâ, aku kinzi situ rua ma simo luma ñinde ilo lâ mbo. ⁴ Andeta tamâta rârâ siloŋo Petero ne ñgua ñinde, aku kalonzi tawana. Mine kala kinzi kalotawana tamâta kambwanzenzi nde ipânga ikura 5,000 mine.

Petero itula ñgua lâ kinzi tamâta ñalaŋala naonzi

⁵ Mbwale kilo, ñinennga kinzi tamâta ñalaŋala sitavanzi ngu nenzi katonâŋa wa kinzi pananâŋa tamâta ñana ñgua tukuŋa kâ, kinzi rârâni sipasau lâ Jerusalem lawea. ⁶ Aku patarawâŋa tamâta nenzi tamâta ñalae, i ña tu Anas, ande imo kunzi, tavanzi Kaiafas, anga Yoane nuwaka, anga Arisande, anga patarawâŋa tamâta ñalae ne ngu ndoni. ⁷ Sionzi Petero ku Yoane rua simandi lâ tamâta ñalaŋala ñinde naonzi, ñinennga sikasonanzi tu, “Ayo, miki kakai walo kaika ndia wa kapanea ñoa ndia kala kaveta vetâŋa ñine.”

⁸ Ninennga Koroani Sapâŋa ipanando Petero, aku Petero iporo taulo panzi tu, “Miki Isrel ngu nenda tamâta mbâna-mbâna wa nenda katonâŋa tamâta wa, ⁹ ambo miki katu kakasona maka rua ñana nola kavila tamâta tonge kie sakamao ku kaveta ipânga ara mâsi mana, ande ara. ¹⁰ Miki tamâta ñalaŋala wa miki Isrel ngu ndoni ñai, kaloŋo ku kasama. Nana Yesu Kirisi Nasarete tamwata ña kâ, ande tamâta ñine kie ara lâ, kala ñine imandi naomi. Miki muŋga

kapu Yesu lâ kâi popole tini imâte, andeta ñinennga Maro Kindeni ipaño imandi lâ matenja nianzi imo via kilo. ¹¹ Yesu nde

‘Mira ñine miki tamâta ñana kapa luma kâ katu nde sakamao kala katambira lâ, ande mirani ndaina ipânnga mira ara ñana isuka luma ñganje kaika kâ.’

¹² Tamâta tonje ma ikura tu ikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao ilua kinda, ande tia. Maro Kindeni ipatea Yesu simbo mai nâ ñana ivila kinda mine, kala takai via mao lâ i simbo nâ ña.” Petero iporo ñgua mine.

¹³ Kinzi tamâta ñalanjala simoranzi Petero ku Yoane rua siruru tia ku simandi situla ñgua pwataki, aku sisama tu kinzi rua muñga ñandai sipono pepa ñga, kala simo tamâta kaa nâ. Mine kala kinzi tamâta ñalanjala ilonzi rârâ. Taitu sisama tu kinzi rua muñga simo kuku Yesu.

¹⁴ Aku simora tamâta muñga kie sakamao ñinde imandi kunzi rua, ku i kie ara kilo. Mine kala sikura tu sileleanzi rua ñana nenzi vetâña kâ, ande tia. ¹⁵ Tia ku sikainzi rua ku sionzi lâ nia ñganje tonje. Ñinennga tamâta ñalanjala sipasau ku siporo ñgua lâ warakanzi ñgininzi tu, ¹⁶ “Ayo, kinda ma taveta mana panzi tamâta rua ñine. Kinzi rua siveta mâsi kaika tonje, aku tamâta rârâni simo Jerusalem nde simora ku sisama lâ. Mine nde kinda ma takura ñana taporo tu, ‘Siveta mâsi ñinde tia’, ande ma tia.

¹⁷ Opopo, ambo ñgua ñana mâsi kaika ñinde ma ilâ isala nia pinde, ande ñinde ma ara tia. Mine kala kinda ma tatu kaika panzi rua tu ma sipanea Yesu ña ku situla ñgua panzi tamâta kilo ndimo.”

¹⁸ Ñinennga sisarâwa panzi rua tu simâ, aku situ kaika panzi tu, “Miki ma kapanananzi tamâta kilo ndimo.” ¹⁹ Andeta Petero ku Yoane rua situ ñgua lâ kawanzi mine tu, “Ayo, miki warakami kalomi ñgere sonde ñga. Ambo maka ma kapu mulima pa Maro Kindeni ne ñgua ku koka miki nemi ñgua muli, ande ñinde ma soki ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ²⁰ Mine kala maka rua kakura ñana kawama buu, ande tia. Maka ma katula ñgua pwataki ñana

vetâña rârâni maka kamora wa kalonjo ñinde.”

²¹ Siporo mine lâ, ñinennga tamâta ñalanjala siporo ñgua pasulenja panzi rua lee, ku siyautenzi rua siyâti silâ. Kinzi ñandai sisânda nzâla tonje kulu ñana nâna silanzi rua kâ, ñana tu tamâta rârâni sipanea Maro Kindeni ña ñana mâsi kaika ñinde. ²² Mao nâ, mâsi ñinde nde mâsi ñalae, ñana tu tamâta ñinde imo tava kie sakamao ikura zo luandondo, ipole mbwera tamâta rua (40) lâ.

Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sino pa Maro Ñalae tu kaika ilanzi ñana situla ñgua kâ

²³ Kinzi tamâta ñalanjala siyautenzi Petero ku Yoane rua silâ lâ, ñinennga kinzi rua sitaulo silâ kunzi nenzi ngu. Aku sitapâri panzi ñana ñgua rârâni kinzi patarawâña tamâta ñalanjala wa katonâña siporo panzi ñinde. ²⁴ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta silonjo ñgua ñine lâ, ñinennga rârâni ilonzi ilâ taitu, aku kawanzi kâki sikai nonja pa Maro Kindeni mine tu, “Maro Ñalae, koipu ñalae kaika kala noko, nia ndoyo nokoni kuveta samba wa tâno wa tâi wa lââ wa, tavanzi kelekele rârâni simo nia ñinde ndoni.

²⁵ Muñga Koroani Sapâña io ñgua lâ timbuma Daviti kawa, ina noko ne kuleña tamâta, kala Daviti iporo tu, ‘Mana mana ñana kinzi tinikoa ngu, a? Ñana sâ kâ ñga sipa ñgua ñana siveta paraña kâ, a? Ñana sâ kâ ñga siveta ñgua pâña kaa kaa mine, a? ²⁶ Kinzi ngu ñinde nenzi koipu ñalanjala siluku ñana paraña kâ. Kinzi nenzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna

‘sipasau tu siroto nzâla ñana singoloe paraña kuku Maro Kindeni tava Koipu Ñalae ñinde i muñga ipatea.’

²⁷ Mao kanaanjo, Maro Ñalae, muñga koipu ñalae Herot kuku Pontius Pilata rua sipasau lâ lawea ñine kunzi tinikoa tamâta wa kinzi Isrel tamâta wa, aku sipa ñgua tu ma sipu noko ne wurâta tamâta sapâña Yesu, ina nanayoni noko tamwata

kupatea lâ. ²⁸ Aku siveta vetânga nînde rârâni, ikura munga noko ne kaika wa ne ilo-kalo kupatea tu ma ipânga mine. ²⁹ Mine nde Maro Nalae, kala nîne noko ne wurâta tamâta maka kano pano tu ma kalo ngere nana ngua rârâni kinzi tamâta nalanala siporo nînde, aku kuvilama nana karuru tia, kamandi kaika ku katula noko kawa ngua pwataki. ³⁰ Aku kano pano tu kusa ngua mbau ilâ panzi pukonga tamâta nana kuveta tininzi mbal-aunzi ara kilo, aku kuveta mâsi kaika pinde lâ noko ne wurâta tamâta sapânga Yesu na." Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sikai nonga mine.

³¹ Sikai nonga marumbu lâ, nîninga luma kala sipasau simo ilo nînde nde irirîngo. Aku Koroani Sapânga ipipi lâ kinzi taitu-taitu ilonzi, kala kinzi rârâni situla Maro Kindeni ne ngua pwataki. Aku siruru nananzi tamâta nalanala, ande tia.

Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ndoni ilonzi ilâ taitu

³² Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ndoni ilonzi ilâ taitu nâ. Mine nde tamâta tonge imora tamwata ne kelekele tonge ku iporo tu, "Nîne nde nanengu kelekele nâ", ande siporo mine tia. Kinzi rârâni sipavila ku sipalulua nenzi kelekele rârâni lâ warakanzi ngininzi. ³³ Aku walo nalae ikeno panzi pâri-tamâta, kala simo situla Maro Yesu parina pwataki tu imâte lâ, nîninga imandi sânda imo via kilo. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imâ nalae panzi kalo-tawana tamâtarârâni. ³⁴ Mine kala nawalanzi tamâta tonge imo sugorai nâ, ande tia. Nana tu zo pinde, kalo-tawana tamâta pinde sio nenzi tâno wa luma panzi tamâta tu ma siko kê, ku sikai mbumbu nana. Nîninga sikai mbumbu nînde simâ, ³⁵ aku silanzi pâri-tamâta tu ma siwae panzi kalo-tawana tamâta nînde nenzi kelekele tia.

³⁶ Aku tamâta tonge imo kunzi, i na tu Yosepe. I nde Saiprus sia tamwata, lâ Livai ne vâsa ngu, aku kinzi pâri-tamâta sipatu i na tonge tu "Banabas". Njoa nînde nde duvi mine, "Tamâta nana ipu tini kaika panzi tini pinde." ³⁷ I nde io ne tâno pinde pa tamâta tonge tu iko,

nîninga ikai mbumbu imâ ilanzi pâri-tamâta nana siwae kê.

5

Aninia ku Sapila rua parinanzi

¹ Aku tamâta tonge kala imo kunzi tona, i na mine Aninia, aku imo kuku kaiwa taine Sapila. Aku Aninia ne tâno pinde ilua tamâta tonge iko.

² Andeta tâno ne mbumbu pinde nde i tamwata ikai ivea, aku i kaiwa kala isama lâ nana nînde kê. Nîninga Aninia ikai mbumbu pinde nâ imâ ku io lâ pâri-tamâta mbaunzi ilo, ku ipainzi tu, "Mbumbu ndoni kala nîne".

³ Nîninga Petero ipai Aninia tu, "Mana mana nga Sadana ipipi lâ noko ilo, a? Mine kala kulanje Koroani Sapânga, kala noko tamwata kusilikana tâno nînde ne mbumbu pinde pa tamwata. ⁴ Munga, tâno nînde nde noko tamwata ne tâno, andeta nokoni kupatea tu ma kuo panzi tamâta tu siko. Nîninga siko lâ, aku mbumbu nînde kala noko tamwata ne kelekele nana pwatona kê. Mine nde nana sâ kê nga noko ilo pateo tu ma kuveta soki mine, a? Noko kulanje maka tamâta nâ, ande tia. Noko kulanje Maro Kindeni tava."

⁵ Aninia ilonjo ngua nînde lâ, nîninga pata ndue ku imâte lâ ikeno. Aku ngua nana mâsi nînde kê nde isala nia ilâ, kala tamâta rârâ silonjo ku siruru pâta kanajo. ⁶ Nîninga tamâta limoa pinde simâ ku silita lalava lâ Aninia karae, ku sikale silâ sikea.

⁷ Simo lee, ku kari tai nato ilâ lâ, nîninga Aninia kaiwa Sapila kala imâ. I nde izizâla nana mâsi nînde ipânga pa kaiwa. ⁸ Mine nde Petero itula mbumbu papa taine ku ikasona tu, "Mana mana, a? Miki rua kakai mbumbu nîne nâ nana tâno nînde, tiya?" Aku taine isâu tu, "Mao, maka rua kakai mbumbu nînde nâ." ⁹ Nîninga Petero ipai taine tu, "Nana sâ kê nga miki rua kapa ngua nana kakai samânga pa Maro Nalae ne Koroani, a? Kulonjo nga; kinzi tamâta munga sikea noko kaiwa nînde nde simâ lâ kala simandi nzâla kawa, aku tini nâ ma sikale noko kala silâ."

¹⁰ Aku ndainani nâ Sapila pata ndue Petero kie tini laiti, ku imâte lâ. Ninennga tamâta limoa ninde simâ luma ilo, ku simora Sapila imâte lâ ikeno. Aku sikale silâ sikea lâ kaiwa tamâne ne kuru wangira. ¹¹ Aku kalo-tawana tamâta ndoni siloŋo ngua nana mâsi ninde kâ, kala siruru pâta lâ. Aku tamâta pinde simo niaka ninde kala siloŋo ku siruru mine nâ.

Mâsi nalanjala kie-kie ipânnga lâ Jerusalem lawea

¹² Kinzi pâri-tamâta sikai Maro Kindeni ne walo ku siveta mâsi nalanjala kie-kie rârâ lâ tamâta naonzi. Aku kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni ilonzi taitu ku uru silâ sipasau lâ pâpâta tonge, i ŋa tu “Solomon ne Pâpâta”. ¹³ Aku tamâta simo niaka ninde nde siporo ngua ara nâ njanzi kalo-tawana tamâta. Ambo taitu kinzi pinde sipasau kunzi tia, nana tu siruru pâta. ¹⁴ Annga tamâta pinde nde kalonzi tawana Maro Nalae, kinzi taine wa tamâne wa, kala simâ simo kunzi i ne ngu. ¹⁵ Mine kala tamâta pinde uru sikalenzi pukonja tamâta siyâti simâ pa nia yo ku sionzi lâ nzâla, singanzi ndue sikenon nenzi rombe-rombe wa kenonja nia kulu. Ilonzi pateo tu mambo Petero iyoka imâ, mbo ma kari sinala Petero tai ilâ panzi tâ, ande ma tininzi ara kilo. ¹⁶ Aku tamâta ngu nalae sipile lawea pinde keno Jerusalem tini laiti ku simâ panzi pâri-tamâta tona. Kinzi ninde kala sikainzi pukonja tamâta wa tamâta pinde koroani saka sipagagaranzi wa simâ. Aku Maro Kindeni ivetanzi tamâta ninde rârâni sipânnga ara kilo.

Anjelo ikainzi pâri-tamâta piti lâ luma sakamao ilo

¹⁷ Mine kala Juda nenzi patarawânja tamâta nalae tavanzi ne tamâta ninde lâ Sadyusi ngu, ande sipadâda pâta njanzi pâri-tamâta. ¹⁸ Mine nde simandi ku sikainzi pâri-tamâta kaika sionzi lâ luma sakamao ilo. ¹⁹ Andeta mbo ngini-ngini, ninennga Maro Nalae ne anjelo tonge imâ ku ikai luma ninde ne nzâla piti, ku ikainzi pâri-tamâta siyâti silâ pa nia yo. Aku anjelo ipainzi tu, ²⁰ “Miki kalâ

kamandi Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânja ne ngumbi ilo, aku katula ngua ndoni nana via wasaseki nine kâ panzi tamâta.”

²¹ Aku mbwale pwataki lâ, ninennga kinzi pâri-tamâta silâ pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânja, aku simandi sipanananzi tamâta, ikura anjelo ne ngua mine.

Annga patarawânja tamâta nalae nde imâ ipânnga pasauja nia tavanzi ne tamâta. Ninennga sisarawanzi tamâta nalanjala sitavanzi Isrel nenzi katonânja rârâni tu simâ sipasau. Sipasau lâ, ninennga sipasupwa ilâ pa luma sakamao nia tu sambara ma sikainzi pâri-tamâta simâ. ²² Aku sambara silâ luma sakamao ilo, andeta pâri-tamâta nde naonzi tia lâ. Tia ku sitaulo simâ kilo ku situla ngua mine tu, ²³ “Maka kamora luma sakamao ne nzâla, ande sisae giri lâ, aku zugu tamâta pinde simandi nzâla rârâni kawanzi. Ambo taitu maka kakai nzâla piti, ande kamora tamâta tonge imo ilo, ande tia.” ²⁴ Siporo mine lâ, ninennga luma sapânja ne sambara nenzi koipu wa kinzi patarawânja tamâta nalanjala nde ilonzi rârâ, ku siporo tu, “Nine ma sâ vetânja ipânnga.”

²⁵ Ninennga tamâta tonge imâ ku ipainzi tu, “Kaloŋo ŋa! Kinzi tamâta ninde muŋga miki kaonzi lâ luma sakamao ilo, ande kinzini simandi sipanananzi tamâta lâ luma sapânja ne ngumbi ilo!”

²⁶ Mine kala sambara nenzi koipu ikainzi ne tamâta ku silâ tu sikainzi pâri-tamâta kaika. Andeta sikainzi kaika tia, siporo ngua mwasa nâ panzi. Kinzi siruru ku siporo tu, “Ambo ma takainzi kaika, ande tamâta ma sisia kinda lâ mira nana sipu kinda pâta kâ.”

Kinzi pâri-tamâta sikaika nana situla ngua panzi tamâta nalanjala

²⁷ Kinzi sambara sikainzi pâri-tamâta simâ ku sionzi lâ tamâta nalanjala naonzi. Ninennga patarawânja tamâta nalae ipainzi pâri-tamâta mine tu, ²⁸ “Ayo, maka muŋga kandi kaika tu miki ma katula ngua panzi tamâta nana ŋoa ninde kâ ndimo. Andeta nemi ngua nde ilâ isala nia ndoni lâ Jerusalem lawea ilo. Aku ilomi tu kasowe ngua lâ kuluma tu

maka munga kapu tamâta njinde pâta imâte.”

²⁹ Andeta Petero ikai pâri-tamâta rârâni kawanzi ku iporo taulo papa mine tu, “Maka ma kaveta ikura Maro Kindeni ne ngua nâ; ma kaveta ikura tamâta nenzi ngua tia. ³⁰ Miki munga kasona Yesu itâra lâ kâi popole tini ku kapu pâta imâte lâ, andeta njenga timbunda nenzi Maro Kindeni ipaŋo Yesu imandi imo via kilo. ³¹ Aku Maro Kindeni ikai Yesu ikâki âta ku io isanona pa mbau pa wia kâ, kala Yesu imo Koipu Nalae wa Yautâŋa Tamwata wa. Mine kala Yesu iveta nzâla pa kindi Isrel ngu, nana ma tapalele ilonda kalonda ku talâ pa i nana ma izavaru nenda kiesaka piti lâ tininda. ³² Maka warakama nde kamora vetâŋa njinde lâ, aku Koroani Sapâŋa kala imora mine nâ. Aku Maro Kindeni uru Koroani Sapâŋa ndainani nâ ilanzi tamâta ea sipono muli pa i kawa ngua.”

Gamaliel ipainzi tamâta nalanala tu ma naonzi mwasa nâ panzi pâri-tamâta

³³ Kinzi tamâta nalanala siloŋo Petero ne ngua njinde, ku wisinzi nâna ndo. Ilonzi tu ma sipunzi pâri-tamâta pâta simâte. ³⁴ Andeta Parisai ngu nenzi tamâta tonge imandi, i na mine Gamaliel. I nde pananâŋa tamâta nana ngua tukuŋa kâ, aku kinzi tamâta rârâni simege nana i kâ. Gamaliel imandi ku ipainzi tamâta nalanala tu ma sionzi pâri-tamâta siyâti silâ pa nia yo. ³⁵ Siyâti silâ simandi nia yo lâ, njenga Gamaliel ipainzi tamâta nalanala mine tu, “Miki Isrel tamâta, kapakatona sondo nga. Ambo ilomi tu kaveta mâsi tonge panzi tamâta njinde, ande ilomi tambira sondo munga lâ nga. ³⁶ Miki kasama tu munga, tamâta tonge, i na mine Tiudas, ande ipâŋga ku iporo tu, ‘Nana nde tamâta nalae’. Mine kala tamâta ngu kambwanenzi tamâta nalae napa (400) nde silâ sipono muli papa. Andeta Rom nenzi zugu tamâta sipu pâta imâte lâ, njenga i ne ngu njinde nde sikâwa pwapwataki silâ, aku marumbu. ³⁷ Aku muli, lâ zo njinde Rom siveta wurâta nana singere tamâta nanzi lâ pepa tini kâ, ande Galilaya tamâta

tonge imandi, i na mine Judas. Aku tamâta njinde isowe tamâta pinde ilonzi, kala silâ taitu nana sipara kuku Rom nenzi koipu. Andeta sipu i pâta imâte lâ, njenga ne tamâta rârâni sikâwa pwapwataki silâ mine nâ. ³⁸ Kala njene nana apaimi tu miki ma kamege nananzi pâri-tamâta njinde, aku kapilenzi simo. Ambo siveta tamâta nâ nenzi wurâta, ande wurâta njinde ma imbe. ³⁹ Taitu kaloŋo nga; ambo siveta Maro Kindeni ne wurâta, ande miki kakura nana kapono nzalanzi tia ndo, aku ma kakai kazâŋa pa Maro Kindeni tamwata.” Gamaliel iporo ngua mine.

Kinzi pâri-tamâta sindeka, nana tu sikai majeti nana Yesu na kâ

⁴⁰ Mine kala kinzi sipa ngua tu ma soka Gamaliel ne ngua muli. Njenga sipasupwa ilâ panzi sambara tu sikainzi pâri-tamâta sitaulo simâ. Sitaulo simâ lâ, njenga sambara mbilâo nâ sipalilinsi pâta. Sipalilinsi lâ, njenga situ kaika panzi tu ma siporo ngua kilo lâ Yesu na ndimo, aku siyautenzi pâri-tamâta siyâti silâ. ⁴¹ Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde sipile nia njinde, ku ilonzi ndeka nâ, nana tu Maro Kindeni imoranzi tu sikura nana sikai majeti nana Yesu na kâ. ⁴² Aku ikura zo zo, kinzi pâri-tamâta soka silâ pa luma sapâŋa wa tamâta nenzi luma wa, aku simo sipanananzi ku situla pâri ara nana Yesu tu i tamwata nde Kiriši.

6

Kinzi sipateanzi tamâta lima kananŋonzi rua nana sisukanzi pâri-tamâta

¹ Pa zo njinde kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sipâŋga kambwanenzi rârâ njinde. Andeta kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta uru siporo Grik ngua njinde nde wisinzi nâna panzi kalo-tawana tamâta uru siporo Hibru ngua. Kinzi siporo tu, “Ikura zo zo miki uru kâpwa nalae kalanzi nemi taine mwala mwala nana kavilanzi kâ, andeta miki uru kâpwa nalae koŋa tia kalanzi nema taine mwala mwala.”

² Mine kala kinzi pâri-tamâta sanjao kanaŋonzi rua nde sisarawanzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni simâ, aku sipainzi tu, “Ambo maka ma kapile nema wurâta ŋana katula Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua, aku ma kamo kaveta wurâta ŋana kâpwa waiŋa kâ, ande ŋinde ma ara tia. ³ Mine nde nima-nambwe wukale, ara ŋana miki ma kapateanzi nawalami tamâta lima kanaŋonzi rua. Kapateanzi tamâta pinde Koroani Sapâŋa ipipi lâ ilonzi, kala simo tava ilo-kalo sonde ndo. Ninenŋa ma taonzi tamâta ŋinde ŋana sikatona wurâta ŋinde. ⁴ Anŋa maka warakama nde ma kakai wurâta ŋana kano pa Maro Njalae ikura zo zo, aku ŋana katula Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua pwataki.”

⁵ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ndoni nde ilonzi pa ŋgua ŋine. Mine kala sipatea Setepana, ŋana tu i ne kalo-tawana nde kaika ŋinde, aku Koroani Sapâŋa ipipi lâ ilo. Aku sipateanzi Pilip, ŋga Prokorus, ŋga Nikanor, ŋga Timon, ŋga Parmenas, ŋga Nikolas tona. Nikolas nde Antiok lawea warika, i muŋga ipile tinikoa ne mâsi ku ipono muli pa Juda nenzi mâsi. ⁶ Kinzi sionzi tamâta ŋinde simandi pâri-tamâta naonzi, ninenŋa kinzi pâri-tamâta sio mbaunzi kâki kulunzi ku sikai nonja wa situ nzâmbe panzi wa.

⁷ Ninenŋa Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua isala nia ilâ. Aku tamâta rârâ ŋinde lâ Jerusalem lawea nde sipânŋa kalo-tawana tamâta. Aku kinzi patarawânŋa tamâta kambwanjenzi rârâ nde kalonzi tawana Yesu tona.

Kinzi Juda tamâta sio Setepana lâ ŋgua nia

⁸ Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi tava ne walo kaika ilâ njalae pa Setepana, kala Setepana iveta mâsi njalanjala kie-kie lâ tamâta naonzi. ⁹ Andeta Juda tamâta pinde lâ Libatini ngu nde simandi ku sipawa ŋgua kuku Setepana. Ngu ŋinde nde ipânŋa njalae lâ Sairini lawea, ŋga Aleksandria lawea, ŋga Silisia tâno, ŋga Esia tâno. ¹⁰ Andeta Koroani Sapâŋa ilo-kalo ara ndo ilua Setepana, kala tamâta ŋinde sikura tu siporo ŋgua sonde taulo pa Setepana, ande tia. ¹¹ Tia ku sikai ŋgua lanjeŋa ku sisowe tamâta pinde ilonzi,

kala tamâta ŋinde siporo tu, “Maka muŋga kalonjo Setepana iporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa Mose wa Maro Kindeni wa.”

¹² Kinzi sipaturu ŋgua lanjeŋa ŋinde aku imburu tamâta rârâ ilonzi, sitavanzi kinzi katonânŋa wa pananânŋa tamâta ŋana ŋgua tukunja kâ wa. Mine kala sikale Setepana kaika ku sikai silâ panzi tamâta njalanjala. ¹³ Ninenŋa sisowe tamâta pinde ilonzi tu ma siporo ŋgua lanjeŋa ŋana Setepana kâ. Kinzi tamâta ŋinde simandi ku siporo mine tu, “Ikura zo zo tamâta ŋine iporo ŋgua sakamao ŋana luma sapâŋa ŋine wa Mose ne ŋgua tukunja wa. ¹⁴ Maka muŋga kalonjo iporo mine tu, ‘Yesu Nasarete tamwata ina ma muli izavaru luma sapâŋa ŋine, ku ma ilele vetânŋa rârâni Mose muŋga ilua kinda ŋinde’.”

¹⁵ Tamâta rârâ nde sisaŋona ŋana siveta ŋgua ŋinde sonde, aku kinzi rârâni matanzi silea kaika ilâ pa Setepana, ku simora i nao ipalele ku ipânŋa itogo anjelo naonzi mine.

7

Setepana iporo ŋgua panzi tamâta njalanjala

¹ Ninenŋa patarawânŋa tamâta njalae ikasonja Setepana tu, “Ŋgua ŋine nde mao, tiya?, lanjeŋa.”

² Aku Setepana iporo taulo panzi mine tu, “Ningu-nambwe wa mama wukale, kalonjo ŋga. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde timbunda Abraham ilâ pa Haran tâno tia yo kala imo Mesopotemia tâno yo, ande pa zoni ndaina samba ne Maro Kindeni nde ipatua papa. ³ Aku ipai Abraham tu, ‘Noko kupile tamwata ne tâno wa see wa, aku kulâ pa tâno tonge mwanga ŋga ma natula pano ŋinde.’

⁴ Mine kala Abraham ipile Kaldia tâno, aku ilâ imo Haran lawea. Imo lee, ninenŋa i tama imâte lâ. Ninenŋa Maro Kindeni isupwa imâ pa tâno njaina kala tamo ŋine. ⁵ Andeta Maro Kindeni njandai tâno pinde ilua Abraham lâ nia ŋine ŋana ikai ku ikatona kâ, ande tia. Mao nâ, i tâno kiri-mwata tonge ilua

tia ndo. Andeta Maro Kindeni ipa ngua tu muli nga Abraham tavanzi ne vâsa ngu ma sikai tâno nîne. Andeta lâ zo nînde, Abraham natu tonge imo, nde tia. ⁶ Maro Kindeni ipai Abraham tu, 'Noko ne vâsa kinzi ma simo sitogo lombo mine lâ ngu pinde nenzi tâno, aku ma simo sakamao lâ ngu nînde kalonzi. Aku ngu nînde ma siveta malia panzi lee, ikura mbwera tamâta njalae njapa (400) lâ. ⁷ Andeta muli, nîninga naja ma apare nia panzi ngu nînde munga noko ne vâsa siveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi. Nîninga noko ne vâsa ma sipile tâno nînde, aku ma simâ siwângi pa naja lâ nia nîne.' ⁸ Nîninga Maro Kindeni itula karae-veja ne mâsi pa Abraham, itogo ngua pâja nînde ne kilala mwasina. Aku simo lee ku muli, nîninga Abraham ipulia natu Isaka. Aku Isaka imo kari lima kanao nato lâ nga, nîninga Abraham ive i karae. Aku simo lee ku muli, nîninga Isaka ipulia natu Yakopu, anga Yakopu ipulianzi kindi timbunda sanja kanaonzi rua nînde.

⁹ Andeta timbunda nînde nde sipadâda njana tainzi Yosepe kâ. Mine kala sio i lâ tamâta pinde mbaunzi ilo, aku tamâta nînde siko kala ipânga imo Isip ngu nenzi sugorai wurâta tamâta kaa nâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni imo kuku Yosepe, ¹⁰ kala ikai piti lâ ne kazâja rârâni ilo. Aku Maro Kindeni ilo-kalo ara ndo ilua Yosepe, aku iveta Isip nenzi koipu njalae ilo ara papa i. Mine kala koipu njalae wurâta ilua Yosepe njana ikatona Isip nenzi tâno ndoni, aku Yosepe ikatona koipu ne luma tava ne kelekele tona.

¹¹ Imo lee, ku muli, nîninga putole njalae ipânga lâ Isip tâno wa Kenan tâno wa. Malia wa nâna njalae tina ikainzi lâ, kala timbunda siroto njana kâpwa lee tia ndo. ¹² Nîninga Yakopu nde ilonjo ngua tu kâpwa pinde keno Isip tâno. Mine kala isupwanzi timbunda silâ Isip. ¹³ Kinzi silâ ku sitaulo kilo, aku simo lee, nîninga silâ pa Isip kilo. Aku pa zo nînde Yosepe ipatua panzi tua, aku Isip nenzi koipu njalae nde isama lâ njananzi Yosepe see kâ. ¹⁴ Aku muli, nîninga Yosepe

ipasupwa ilâ pa tama Yakopu tavanzi i see kinzi rârâni, kambwanenzi ipânga tamâta nato kanao sanja kanao lima (75). ¹⁵ Mine kala Yakopu ikainzi rârâni sindue silâ pa Isip tâno. Simo lee, ku muli, nîninga Yakopu imâte lâ, aku timbunda kala simâte mine nâ. ¹⁶ Simâte lâ, nîninga tamâta pinde sikai karaenzi simâ Seken tâno, ku sionzi lâ kuru tonge ilo. Munga Abraham tamwata mbumbu pinde ilanzi Hemo natu njana iko kuru nînde.

¹⁷ Aku simo lee, ku zo laiti njana Maro Kindeni ma iveta ne ngua pâja kuku Abraham nînde ipânga kanao kâ. Aku pa zo nînde nenda ngu simo Isip tâno nînde nde kambwanenzi ipânga njalae nînde. ¹⁸ Andeta tamâta tonge ipânga ikai koipu panzi Isip ngu, aku izizâla njana Yosepe parina. ¹⁹ Koipu nînde nde ilanenzi nenda ngu, aku malia njalae tina ilanzi timbunda nînde. Opopo, iporo kaika tu ma sitambiranzi nenzi lâlu puro-puro lâ tâno kulu simâte.

²⁰ Andeta lâ zo ndainani nâ, Mose tina ipagugua i. Mose nde lâlu ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku i tina-tama nde sikatona lâ nenzi luma ilo ikura nzimona nato lâ. ²¹ Nîninga sikai iyâti pa nia yo, aku Isip nenzi koipu njalae natu taine nde ikai lâlu nînde ku ikatona itogo i natu mine. ²² Mose nde ipono pepa ku ikai Isip nenzi ilo-kalo ndoni marumbu lâ. Mine kala i ne ngua tava ne vetâja rârâni nde ipânga kaika lâ.

²³ Imo lee, ku ne mbwera tamâta rua (40) lâ. Nîninga zo tonge itu ikalelenzi Isrel ngu, i tamwata ne ngu kinzi. ²⁴ Andeta mata ilâ imora Isip tamâta tonge ipu Isrel tamâta tonge. Mine kala isuka Isrel tamâta nînde ku ipare nia papa Isip tamâta nînde, ku ipu pâta imâte lâ. ²⁵ Mose nde ilo pateo tu ne ngu Isrel ma sisama i kilala tu Maro Kindeni isupwa i tu ivilanzi. Andeta tia. ²⁶ Aku wurita kilo, nîninga Mose ipakâtu kunzi Isrel tamâta rua. Kinzi rua nde simo sipara nâ. Mose ilo tu ilulu rua nenzi paraña, kala ipainzi tu, 'Wa! Miki rua nde nambwe-nambwe ma! Mine nde njana sâ kâ nga katu kapayaula warakami, a?'

²⁷ Andeta tamâta tonje, i munga iveta malia pa ninambwe njinde, ande itingi Mose taulo ku ipai tu, “Yoo, noko ea ipateano tu kumo maka nema koipu wa nema ngua-samâna tamâta, a?” ²⁸ Noko nola kupu Isip tamâta njinde pâta imâte, kala njine noko ilo tu kupu nana mine nâ, a?” ²⁹ Mose nde ilonjo ngua njine, kala ikâwa ilâ pa Midian tâno. Aku imo tâno njinde itogo lombo mine, ku ikâe ku ipulianzi natu tamâne rua sipanga.

³⁰ Imo lee, ku mbwera tamâta rua (40) ilâ lâ. Njenga anelo tonje ipatua pa Mose lâ nia bilimu tonje keno Sinai tuu tini laiti. Kâi mota tonje imandi nia njinde, tini mata mata, aku yâa kana. Andeta Mose imora anelo tonje imo yâa ne mela-mela ilo. ³¹ Mose imora mâsi njine, kala wisi motu lâ. Iyoka ilâ laiti nana isama mâsi njinde ne duvi kâ, ande ilonjo Maro Nalae kawa ngua imâ papa mine tu, ³² ‘Nanani nde noko timbu Abraham, Isaka, nga Yakopu nenzi Maro Kindeni.’ Anga Mose tini ruru pâta kala mata ndue ilea pa tâno nâ.

³³ Njenga Maro Nalae ipai tu, ‘Pwai ne kie kâmba piti lâ kie tini, nana tu nia kala kumandi njine nde tâno sapanga. ³⁴ Mao nâ, nana amora wa asama lâ nana malia nalae njinde ikai nanengu ngu lâ Isip tâno. Nana alonjo nenzi sarawanga lâ, kala andue amâ nana akainzi piti lâ kazanga ilo. Ayo, kumandi; nana ma asupwano kutaulo kulâ Isip kilo.’

³⁵ Andeta Mose nde tamâtani ndaina munga sivaligi ku sipai tu, ‘Noko ea ipateano tu kumo koipu wa ngua-samâna tamâta, a?’ Mao nâ, lâ zo nana anelo ipatua pa Mose lâ kâi mota tini, ande Maro Kindeni tamwata isupwa Mose nana ikai koipu panzi timbunda wa imo nenzi yautanga tamâta wa. ³⁶ Njenga Mose ikainzi Isrel ngu sipile Isip siyâti simâ. Iveta mâsi nalangala wa vetanga kie-kie lâ Isip, anga lâ Tâi Niji, anga lâ nia bilimu, ikura mbwera tamâta rua (40) lâ. ³⁷ Aku Mose ina tamâtani ndaina munga ipainzi Isrel ngu tu, ‘Maro Kindeni ma muli isupwa miki warakami nawalami tonje imâ pami. I ma imo ngua-tulanga

tamâta, itogo nana mine’. ³⁸ Mose ipasau kunzi timbunda lâ nia bilimu, aku anelo kala munga iporo papa lâ Sinai Tuu kulu njinde nde imo kunzi tona. Aku Maro Kindeni itula ngua via kâ pa Mose nana ma iporo pa i ne vâsa kinda.

³⁹ Andeta kinda timbunda nde tininzi pwâka tu soka Mose ne ngua muli. Sipu mulinzi papa, aku ilonzi tu ma sitaulo silâ pa Isip kilo. ⁴⁰ Aku sipai Mose tua Aron tu, ‘Kuveta maro pinde nana sikai poe simunga pa kinda kâ. Anga Mose, ina tamâta njinde munga ikai kinda tapile Isip tamâ, ande imo ndia. Kinda tazizâla nana!’ ⁴¹ Lâ zo ndainani nâ kinzi siveta maro lanja tonje tai itogo bulmakao natu, kilala mine. Sikai nenzi patarawanga simâ, ku sikina kininga nana sipanea kelekele kaa njinde warakanzi mbaunzi siveta. ⁴² Andeta Maro Kindeni ipu muli panzi, aku ipilenzi nana siwângi pa nia maa ne singâra kâ. Aku vetanga njinde iyoke ngua-tulanga tamâta munganga nenzi ngua, nana tu kinzi sikai Maro Kindeni kawa ku singere ngua lâ pepa tini mine tu,

‘Miki Isrel ngu, miki munga kamo nia bilimu ikura mbwera tamâta rua lâ, aku lâ zo njinde miki uru kakai simbi kamâ kapatarâwa pa nana tia ndo! ⁴³ Opopo, miki kakale maro lanja

‘Molok ne pâla kalâ, aku kakale nemi maro lanja Refan ne pitu kalâ tona. Miki kaveta maro lanja rua njinde nenzi kelekele njinde nana kapanea kâ. Mine kala nana ma anarami kalâ kamo nia tonje, ikeno pa Babilon lawea tini pinde.’

⁴⁴ Lâ zo njinde kinda timbunda simo nia bilimu, ande nenzi pâla nana siwawa Maro Kindeni kâ ikeno tona, aku pâla njinde itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni imo nenzi Maro Nalae. Kinzi sipa pâla njinde ikura munga Maro Kindeni itula pa Mose mine. ⁴⁵ Sipa pâla njinde lâ, aku simo lee, njenga Yosua ikai poe panzi timbunda kala simâ sikai tâno njine. Maro Kindeni imunga panzi ku inaranzi ngu njinde munga simo tâno njine. Aku pâla njinde ikeno lee, ku muli, njenga timbunda

Daviti ne zo ipânnga lâ. ⁴⁶ Maro Kindeni ilo ara ndo pa Daviti. Mine kala Daviti ino papa tu i tamwata ma ipa luma mao tonge papa Yakopu ne Maro Kindeni.

⁴⁷ Andeta tia. Aku muli, ninennga Daviti natu Solomon ipa luma ninde kâki lâ.

⁴⁸ Ambo taitu Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata nandai uru imo luma tonge tamâta munnga sipa nga. Ninde iyoke ngua-tulânga tamâta munngânga tonge ne ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

⁴⁹ ‘Maro Nalae iporo tu, “Nanja nde Maro. Mine kala samba nde nanengu sajonânga nia, aku tâno nde nia nana ao kenngu lâ kulu. Miki ma kapa luma kie mana pa nana, a? Aku nana ma asajona apwarea lâ nia ndia, a? Tia ndo! ⁵⁰ Nana tu nana warakângu mbaungu aveta kelekele ninde rârâni.” ’ ’ ’

⁵¹ Setepana iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga ipainzi tamâta nalanala mine tu, “Miki nde tana-kaika tamwatami! Miki ilomi kalomi nde itogo tinikoa ilonzi kalonzi mine! Miki katogonzi timbumi, kala kakai kazânga pa Koroani Sapânga ikura zo zo. ⁵² Miki timbumi munnga siveta kenzi sakamao panzi ngua-tulânga tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu. Mao nâ, timbumi sikainzi ngua-tulânga tamâta ninde munnga siporo tu, ‘Tamâta tonge ma muli imâ, ina Vetânga Sondo Warika’, aku sipunzi pâta simâte. Aku kala nîne miki kao Tamâtani ndaina lâ kazânga tamâta mbaunzi ilo, ku sipu pâta imâte lâ. ⁵³ Opopo, Maro Kindeni munnga itula ne tukuwa pwataki pami lâ kinzi anelo kawanzi, andeta miki koka ngua tukuwa ninde muli tia ndo!” Setepana iporo ngua nîne.

Kinzi sisia Setepana lâ mira imâte

⁵⁴ Kinzi tamâta nalanala silonjo Setepana ne ngua nîne, kala wisinzi nâna nalae ninde, ku niyonzi giri-giri papa.

⁵⁵ Andeta Koroani Sapânga nde ipipi lâ Setepana ilo, kala i mata kâki ilea kaika pa samba, ku imora Maro Kindeni ne sinâla nalae. Aku imora Yesu imandi Maro Kindeni mbau pa wia kâ. ⁵⁶ Aku

Setepana ipainzi tu, “Kamora nga! Nanja amora samba tu ipwa, aku amora Tamâta Natu imandi Maro Kindeni mbau pa wia kâ!”

⁵⁷ Iporo mine lâ, aku marumbu; kinzi tamâta nalanala sipono tanzani tu ma silonjo ngua ninde tia kâ, aku sitara kaika sipalilu silâ sikale Setepana kaika.

⁵⁸ Aku silae sipile lawea silâ pa nia yo, ninennga sisia i lâ mira nana ma imâte kâ. Aku tamâta ninde munnga sisowe ngua lanja lâ Setepana tini ninde, ande sio nenzi pasawana luandondo ndue lâ tamâta tonge kie tini laiti. Tamâta ninde na tu Saulo.

⁵⁹ Kinzi sisia Setepana lâ mira yo, ninennga ikai nona mine tu, “Maro Yesu, pwai koranangu imâ pano.” ⁶⁰ Ninennga ipare tuku ku isuna kawa mine tu, “Maro Nalae, noko ma kupare nia panzi nana nenzi kiesaka nîne kâ ndimo!” Iporo mine lâ, ninennga imâte.

8

Saulo iveta wurâta nana izavarunzi kalo-tawana tamâta Galesia 1:13-14

¹ Aku Saulo ilo ara nâ nana sipu Setepana pâta imâte.

Lâ kari ndainani nâ, kinzi Juda tamâta nalanala simandi nana nâna nalae silanzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea. Mine kala kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni sikâwa pwapwataki silâ pa nia pinde lâ Judia tâno wa Samaria tâno wa. Anga kinzi pâri-tamâta nde simo Jerusalem ni. ² Anga tamâta pinde nde sikai Setepana karae ku sikai silâ sikea, ku sita wa sikai kalo-kalo nalae tina nana. Tamâta ninde nenzi kalo-tawana nde ikeno mao pa Maro Kindeni nâ. ³ Anga Saulo nde ikai wurâta nana izavarunzi tamâta ninde kalonzi tawana Yesu. Iyoka ilâ nenzi luma ilo ku ikainzi taine wa tamâne wa, aku ilaenzi silâ ionzi lâ luma sakamao ilo.

Kinzi situla pâri ara lâ Samaria tâno

⁴ Anga kalo-tawana tamâta ninde kala sikâwa pwapwataki silâ, ande silâ sikura nia nia situla pâri ara panzi tamâta. ⁵ Aku

Pilip nde indue ilâ lawea ñalae tonge ikeno Samaria tâno, ku itula Yesu parina panzi tu i tamwata nde Kirisi. ⁶ Tamâta ngu ñalae ñinde simora Pilip iveta mâsi kaika pinde, kala tananzi mwasa nâ sipalongo pa Pilip ne ngua. ⁷ Aku lâ ngu ñinde, ande koroani saka sipakâe kunzi tamâta râra. Andeta Maro Ñalae ne walo isokinzi koroani saka ñinde piti, kala sisuŋa kawanzi sitara sakamao ndo ku sipilenzi silâ. Anŋa tamâta râra tukanzi pâasâa wa kenzi sakamao wa, ande Maro Ñalae ne waloni ndaina ivetanzi sipanŋa ara kilo. ⁸ Mine nde tamâta simo lawea ñinde nde ilonzi ndeka pâta kanaŋo.

⁹ Aku tamâta tonge imo lawea ñinde, i ña mine Saimon. I tamâta ñana iveta nzâmbe sakamao, aku uru iveta Samaria tamâta rârani ilonzi râra. I uru ipandekâna tamwata tu, “Naŋa nde tamâta ñalae.” ¹⁰ Aku tamâta rârani simo lawea ñinde, kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi wa sugorai tamwatanzi wa, kinzi rârani sindeka ñana silongo Saimon ne ngua. Kinzi uru siporo mine tu, “Tamâta ñine nde ikai Maro Kindeni ne kaika ku ipanŋa Maro Ñalae!” ¹¹ Aku sipono muli papa, ñana tu ikura zo luandondo iveta mâsi ñalaŋala kie-kie, aku simora ñinde itogo mâsi kanaŋo, kala ilonzi râra. ¹² Andeta muli, ñinenŋa Pilip imâ ipanŋa ku itula pâri ara panzi ñana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ñana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ, aku itula Yesu Kirisi parina pwataki panzi tona. Aku lâ zo ndaina kinzi taine wa tamâne wa kalonzi tawana Pilip ne ngua, kala silili pâri ara ne lâa. ¹³ Aku Saimon tamwata kala ipanŋa kalo-tawana tamâta mine nâ, ku ilili pâri ara ne lâa. Ñinenŋa Saimon iyoka Pilip muli ikura nia wa zo wa, aku mata imora mâsi ñalaŋala kie-kie ipanŋa, kala i ilo râra.

¹⁴ Anŋa kinzi pâri-tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea ñinde nde silongo ngua tu Samaria tamâta sipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne ngua lâ. Mine kala sisupwanzi Petero ku Yoane rua silâ panzi. ¹⁵ Kinzi rua sipanŋa Samaria lâ, ñinenŋa sikai nona pa Maro Ñalae tu ma io Koroani Sapâŋa indue panzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ lawea ñinde, ¹⁶ ñana

tu tamâta ñinde munga sikai lâa-liliŋa lâ Yesu ña, ambo taitu Koroani Sapâŋa ñandai indue imâ panzi ñga. ¹⁷ Mine kala Petero ku Yoane rua sio mbaunzi kâki lâ kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ñinde kulunzi, aku Koroani Sapâŋa indue panzi lâ.

¹⁸ Saimon nde imoranzi pâri-tamâta rua sio mbaunzi lâ tamâta kulunzi ñana sikai Koroani Sapâŋa kâ, kala ikai mbumbu imâ panzi rua, aku ipainzi tu, ¹⁹ “Miki rua kaika ñinde kalua naŋa tona. Naŋa ilongu tu ma ao mbaungu kâki lâ tamâta kulunzi ñana sikai Koroani Sapâŋa kâ.” ²⁰ Andeta Petero imbita ku ipai tu, “Opopo, noko ilo tu kuko Maro Kindeni ne walo ñine lâ mbumbu, a? Ara ñana noko ma kulâ kupayaula tava ne mbumbu!” ²¹ Noko pwura ñana kuveta Maro Kindeni ne wurâta kutogo maka mine, ande tia ndo, ñana tu lâ i nao noko ne ilo-kalo nde soki ndo! ²² Mine nde kupalele ilo kalo aku kupu muli papa ne vetâŋa potomule ñine. Aku kuno pa Maro Ñalae tu ma izavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ tini ñana ilo-kalo mine ikeno pano. Tiambo i ma iveta mine tâ. ²³ Naŋa tu nanengu morâŋa tu noko ilo makisa ndo, aku kiesaka nde ipaipa kuno kala ikai poe pano.”

²⁴ Ñinenŋa Saimon itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Miki rua kano pa Maro Ñalae tu ma ivilana! Naŋa tiningu pwâka tu vetâŋa kala miki rua kaporo ñana ñinde ma imâ ipanŋa pana.”

²⁵ Aku muli, ñinenŋa Petero ku Yoane rua situla Maro Ñalae kawa ngua panzi tamâta lâ lawea ñinde. Situla lâ, ñinenŋa rua sitaulo silâ pa Jerusalem lawea kilo. Aku situla pâri ara panzi tamâta simo lawea râra ikeno Samaria tâno. Soka mine lee silâ sipanŋa Jerusalem.

Pilip itula pâri ara pa Itiopia tamâta tonge

²⁶ Ñinde ilâ lâ, ñinenŋa zo tonge Maro Ñalae ne anelo tonge ipai Pilip tu, “Kumandi ku kundue kulâ pa nzâla ñinde ipile Jerusalem lawea indue ilâ pa Gasa lawea.” Nzâla ñinde ilâ nia bilimu tonge ngini. ²⁷ Mine kala Pilip imandi ku iyoka nzâla ilâ. Iyoka ilâ, ande mata ilâ

imora Itiopia tamâta tonje. I nde tamâta koipu, aku uru ikai wurâta nana ikatona mbumbu wa kekelele papa Kandes, ina Itiopia ngu nenzi koipu taine nala. Tamâta ninde munga imo Jerusalem nana ipanea Maro Kindeni kâ, ²⁸ aku nîne itaulo ilâ kilo. Isanona ne kareta kulu, ande ipono ngua ninde munga nguatulâna tamâta Aisaia ingere lâ pepa tini. ²⁹ Aku Koroani Sapâna ipai Pilip tu, “Kulâ pa kareta nîne, aku pwoka kareta tini laiti.”

³⁰ Ninennga Pilip ipalilu ilâ laiti, aku ilonjo tamâta ninde ipono ngua-tulâna tamâta Aisaia ne pepa ninde pwataki lâ kawa. Aku Pilip ikasona tu, “Ayo, anga noko kusama ngua kala kupono ninde ne duvi, tiya?” ³¹ Andeta tamâta ninde itu lâ kawa ku iporo tu, “Ambo tamâta tonje ma itula duvi pwataki pa nana tia, ande ma akura tu asama duvi mâsi mana, a?” Mine kala ipai Pilip tu, “Pwâki kumâ ku kusanona kuku nana talâ.”

³² Maro Kindeni ne ngua ngerenja kala tamâta ninde ipono, ande mine:

“Kinzi sikai i ilâ itogo lama situ sipu pâta imâte. Lâ zo nana wurâta tamâta sigiru lama natu pwau, ande lama uru ita tia. Aku tamâta ninde kala kawa buu mine nâ. ³³ Kinzi sitawa i ndue ndo ku siveta maneti papa, aku siveta ngua tonje sondo papa lâ ngua nia, ande tia. Ea ma ikura tu itapâri nana tamâta ninde ne vâsa kâ, a? Tia ndo, nana tu sitikia ne via piti lâ tâno kulu.”

³⁴ Aku koipu ninde ipai Pilip tu, “Nana ano pano tu kuporo ngua itaulo imâ pana. Ngua-tulâna tamâta iporo nana ea kâ anga ingere ngua nîne. Iporo nana i tamwata kâ, tiya?, iporo nana tamâta tonje.” ³⁵ Ninennga Pilip ikai Maro Kindeni ne ngua ngerenja katije ndainani nâ, aku itula pâri ara nana Yesu kâ pa tamâta ninde.

³⁶ Kinzi rua soka nzâla silâ yo, aku sipânga lââ tonje tini. Ninennga koipu ninde iporo tu, “Kumora nga, lââ ikeno.

Nana atu alili pâri ara ne lââ. Anga sâ ndia isae nzâla nanana.” [³⁷ Aku Pilip itu lâ kawa tu, “Ambo noko kalo tawana mao tava noko ilo ndo, ande ma ikura tu pwai lââ-lili.” Ande koipu iporo taulo tu, “Nana kalongu tawana tu Yesu Kirisi nde Maro Kindeni Natu.”] * ³⁸ Ninennga koipu iporo pa ne wurâta tamâta tu ma itapa kareta ravenja simandi. Simandi lâ, ninennga Pilip ikai koipu ninde sindue lââ ilo, aku Pilip ilili i. ³⁹ Ilili lâ, ninennga rua sipile lââ ku sikâki simâ pa pânga pwali, aku walele nâ Maro Nalae ne Koroani ikai Pilip ilâ, kala koipu imora Pilip nao kilo nde tia. Andeta koipu nde ilo ndeka nâ, aku iyoka ne nzâlani ndaina ilâ. ⁴⁰ Anga Pilip nde ilâ ipânga Asdot lawea. Ninennga iyoka ilâ ikura lawea ndoni lâ nianjinde, aku itula pâri ara panzi tamâta. Iyoka mine ilâ lee ipânga Sisaria lawea.

9

Saulo ipalele ilo kalo ku ipânga kalo-tawana tamâta

Pâri Tamâta 22:1-16, 26:9-18

¹ Anga Saulo nde iporo ngua kaika tu ma izavarunzi tamâta ninde kalonzi tawana Maro Nalae, ku ma ipunzi pâta simâte. Mine kala ilâ pa patarawâna tamâta nala, ² aku ino tu ma ingere ngua lâ pepa tini ilâ panzi tamâta uru sikatona Juda nenzi luma nana pasauja kâ ndoni lâ Damaskus lawea. Aku lâ pepa ninde ngua ikeno mine tu Saulo ikai patarawâna tamâta nala ndamwa, kala ma iroto nananzi taine wa tamâne ninde uru sipono muli pa Yesu ne Nzâla. Ambo tu isânda kulunzi, ande ma ipanzi kaika ku ma ikainzi silâ pa luma sakamao ikeno Jerusalem lawea ilo. ³ Mine kala Saulo iyoka ilâ ipânga Damaskus lawea tini laiti, andeta walele nâ samba ne sinâla indue imâ ku isinala i kaika ninde. ⁴ Mine nde Saulo pata ndue ikeno tâno kulu. Ninennga ilonjo sarawâna tonje imâ mine tu, “Saulo, Saulo, nana sâ kâ nga noko kuveta wurâta nana kuyaula nana,

* **8:37** ³⁷ Nia ndoyo, ngua nîne kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonje ipânga lâ muli nde isenje ngua nîne ilâ kuku ngua ikeno munga.

a?" ⁵ Aku Saulo ipai tu, "Maro, noko nde ea." Ninennga Maro Njalae ipai tu, "Nanja nde Yesuni. Nanja nde tamâtani njine noko kuveta wurâta nana kuyaulana kâ. ⁶ Ayo, njine nâ kumandi, aku kulâ lawea ilo. Mwannga nga tamâta tonge ma iporo pano nana vetânga pinde apatea pano tu ma kuveta njinde."

⁷ Kinzi tamâta kala soka kuku Saulo njinde nde simandi simo, kawanzi buu nâ, nana tu silonjo ndunja, andeta simora tamâta tonge tia. ⁸ Ninennga Saulo imandi sânda, ku mata parenge, andeta i mata nana lâ. Mine kala sisa nâ i mbalau aku sikai silâ Damaskus lawea ilo. ⁹ Saulo imo ndaina ikura kari nato lâ, andeta mata imora nana nâ. Aku pa zo njinde ika kâpwa wa inu lââ wa, ande tia.

¹⁰ Aku kalo-tawana tamâta tonge nde imo Damaskus lawea, i na mine Aninia. I nde imbipole ku ilonjo Maro Njalae iporo tu, "Aninia!" Aku iporo taulo tu, "Maro Njalae, nana amo nai mbo." ¹¹ Aku Maro Njalae ipai tu, "Kumandi kulâ pa Judas ne luma njinde ikeno nzâla tonge, i na tu 'Sondo Ndo.' Aku lâ luma njinde noko ma kusânda Tarsus lawea warika tonge kulu, i na mine Saulo. Munnga nâ ipalele ilo kalo, kala ikai nana nâ imo ndaina. ¹² Aku lâ mbupule nana Saulo munnga imora tamâta tonge na mine Aninia imâ luma ilo ku io mbau kâki i kulu, nana iveta i mata ara tu ma imora kilo."

¹³ Andeta Aninia iporo itu lâ kawa mine, "Maro Njalae, nana alononzi tamâta rârâ situ tamâta njinde parina, kala sitapâri nana ne vetânga sakamao kie-kie iveta panzi noko ne tamâta lâ Jerusalem lawea. ¹⁴ Kala ninennga tamâta njinde ikai patarawânga tamâta nalanjala ndamwanzi ku imâ lawea njine nana ionzi tamâta rârâni uru sipanea noko na njinde lâ luma sakamao ilo."

¹⁵ Andeta Maro Njalae ipai tu, "Ayo, kumandi kulâ! Nanengu pate nana ikeno pa tamâta njinde tu ma itula nana parinângu panzi tinikoa ngu sitavanzi nenzi koipu nalanjala, anga nana itula panzi Isrel tamâta tona. ¹⁶ Nana warakângu ma atula pwataki papa i tu i ma ikai nana

njalae tava malia kie-kie nana itula nana parinângu kâ."

¹⁷ Maro Njalae iporo mine lâ, ninennga Aninia iyoka ilâ luma njinde ilo, ku io mbau kâki Saulo kulu ipai tu, "Ningu-nambwe Saulo, Maro Yesu munnga ipatua pano lâ nzâla, aku munnga nâ i tamwata isupwa nana kala amâ nana avilano tu ma kumora kilo, aku nana Koroani Sapânga ma ipipi lâ noko ilo." ¹⁸ Iporo mine lâ, aku walele nâ kelekele tonge itogo semba mine nde pââsââ piti lâ Saulo mata, ku yauru ndue. Aku Saulo mata parenge ku imora kilo. Ninennga imandi ku ikai lââ-lili nâ. ¹⁹ Ninennga Saulo ika wa inu wa, kala ikai walo kilo.

Saulo itula pâri ara lâ Damaskus lawea

Aku Saulo imo ndaina ikura kari pinde kunzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Damaskus lawea. ²⁰ Kari pinde ilâ lâ, ninennga walele nâ Saulo imandi ku iyoka ikura Juda nenzi luma nana pasau nâ kâ rârâni, aku itula ngua mine tu Yesu nde Maro Kindeni Natu. ²¹ Kinzi tamâta silonjo Saulo ne ngua njinde, ande kinzi rârâni wisinzi motutu lâ, kala siporo lâ warakanzi ngininzi tu, "Opopo, ina tamâtani nana munnga izavarunzi tamâta njinde uru sipanea Yesu na. Iveta mine munnga lâ Jerusalem lawea, kala njine imâ njine nana ma ikalenzi tamâta ikainzi silâ panzi patarawânga tamâta nalanjala." ²² Andeta Saulo ne walo nana itula Yesu parina kâ nde ipângu njalae ndo, aku Juda tamâta simo Damaskus lawea njinde nde wisinzi motutu ku ilonzi rârâ. Nana tu Saulo itula ngua kaika pwataki panzi mine tu Yesu tamwata nde Kirisi.

Kinzi Juda tamâta sikai kazânga pa Saulo kala ikâwa

²³ Zo rârâ ilâ lâ, ninennga Juda tamâta sipasau ku sipa ngua tu ma sipu Saulo pâta imâte. ²⁴ Andeta Saulo ilonjo pâri nana nenzi ngua pânga njinde kâ. Aku ikura kari wa mbo wa kinzi Juda tamâta pinde sika mâsa sio nana Saulo lâ lawea ne nzâla kawa rârâni, nana ma sipu pâta imâte. ²⁵ Andeta mbo tonge, Saulo ne tamâta pinde nde sikai sikâki silâ pa

lawea ne ngumbi ñalae kulu. Ninennga Saulo ipazeze lâ ngâmo ñalae tonje ilo, aku siti indue tava ngâmo ilâ pa nia yo, ninennga ikâwa ilâ.

Saulo imo Jerusalem lawea

²⁶ Aku muli, ninennga Saulo ilâ ipânga Jerusalem lawea, aku itu imo kunzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo ñinde. Andeta kinzi rârâni nde siruru ñana, aku ilonzi pateu tu i nde kalo-tawana tamâta lanje ña.

²⁷ Andeta Banabas isuka Saulo, aku ikai ku ilâ panzi pâri-tamâta. Banabas itapâri panzi ñana Saulo munga imora Maro Ñalae lâ nzâla, aku Maro Ñalae iporo ngua papa lâ. Aku itapâri panzi ñana Saulo iruru tia ku imandi itu pâri ara ku ipanea Yesu ña lâ Damaskus lawea.

²⁸ Kinzi siloño ngua ñinde, aku ilonzi ara ña. Mine kala Saulo imo kunzi lâ Jerusalem lawea, aku iyoka ikura lawea ñalae ñinde lâ. Aku iruru tia; uru imandi ikai Yesu kawa ku iporo itula ngua pwataki. ²⁹ Aku Saulo iporo ipawa ngua kunzi Juda tamâta pinde uru siporo Grik ngua. Andeta situ sipu i pâta imâte. ³⁰ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sisama lâ ñana nenzi wisi-ñana ñinde kâ, kala sikai Saulo silâ sindue pa Sisaria lawea, ninennga sio ilâ pa Tarsus, i tamwata ne lawea tina.

³¹ Mine kala lâ nia ndoni pa Judia tâno wa Galilaya tâno wa Samaria tâno wa, ande kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo ara ña, nenzi kazâña tonje tia. Aku pâri ara nde ipânga kaika lâ. Kinzi simege ñana Maro Ñalae kâ, ku Koroani Sapâña ipu tini kaika pa ilonzi kalonzi. Aku tamâta rârâ nde sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku kalonzi tawana Yesu.

Petero iveta Inias ipânga ara kilo

³² Anja Petero nde iyoka ilâ ikura nia pinde. Iyoka lee indue pa Lida lawea, ñana ma imo kunzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo lawea ñinde. ³³ Ilâ ipânga lâ, ninennga isânda tamâta tonje kulu, i ña mine Inias. Tamâta ñinde kie ndoni imâte lâ, aku ikura ñana iyoka kâ, ande tia. Imo mine ikeno ña ikura mbwera lima kanaño nato lâ. ³⁴ Andeta Petero ipai tu, “Inias, kala ñine Yesu Kirisi iveta

noko kie ara kilo. Kumandi sânda, aku kuveta ne kenonja nia sondo.” Aku walele ña Inias imandi sânda ku imandi. ³⁵ Kinzi tamâta rârâni lâ Lida lawea wa Saron tâno nde simora tu tamâta ñinde kie ara lâ, ande kala sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku kalonzi tawana Maro Ñalae.

Petero ipaño Tapita imo via kilo

³⁶ Aku kalo-tawana taine tonje imo Jopa lawea, i ña mine Tapita (lâ Grik ngua sipatu i ña tu “Dokas”). I uru malawa iveta vetâña ara ña ñana isukanzi sugorai tamâta. ³⁷ Andeta lâ zo ñinde pukonja tonje ikai Dokas, kala imâte lâ. Mine ku i see ñinde nde sipua taine karae ku singa ndue lâ luma ilo kisiña pwataki tonje ikeno âta. ³⁸ Lida lawea nde ikeno Jopa lawea tini laiti. Mine kala kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Jopa siloño pâri tu Petero nga imo Lida lawea. Ninennga sisupwanzi tamâta rua simâ papa aku sino tu, “Maka iloma tu noko ma ñine ña kumâ kuma!”

³⁹ Aku Petero iyoka kunzi rua silâ. Silâ sipânga lâ, ninennga sikai Petero silâ pa luma ilo kisiña pwataki ikeno âta ñinde. Aku taine mwala mwala rârâni nde simâ sinje Petero mbwaliu lâ. Kinzi simo sita ña, aku situla pasawaña kie-kie Dokas munga isuta panzi, lâ zo ñinde imo via yo. ⁴⁰ Andeta Petero isokinzi tamâta rârâni siyâti silâ pa nia yo lâ, ninennga ipare tuku ku ikai nonja. Ikai nonja lâ, ninennga nao ilâ pa taine karae ku iporo tu, “Tapita, kumandi sânda!” Ninennga taine mata parenge imora Petero, ku ipagagati isañona. ⁴¹ Aku Petero isaña taine mbau ku igagati kâki, ku imandi. Aku Tapita nde imo via kilo. Ninennga Petero isarawanzi kalo-tawana tamâta sitavanzi taine mwala mwala ñinde, aku io Tapita ilâ panzi. ⁴² Ngua ñana mâsi ñinde kâ nde isala nia ilâ ikura nia ndoni lâ Jopa lawea. Mine kala tamâta rârâ sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro Ñalae ña. ⁴³ Aku Petero imo Jopa lawea ikura zo rârâ. Imo kuku tamâta tonje uru iveta wurâta ñana ngoa karae kâ, i ña mine Saimon.

10

Anjele tonje iporo ngua pa Konilias

¹ Aku Rom lawea warika tonge imo Sisaria lawea, i na mine Konilias. I uru ikai koipu panzi Rom nenzi zugu tamâta ngu tonge.

² Tamâta ninde tavanzi ne ngu simo i ne luma ninde nde simege nana Maro Kindeni kâ. I uru iveta pavilâna ara panzi Juda tamâta simo sugorai ninde. Aku ikura zo zo, i uru ikai nona pa Maro Kindeni. ³ Aku zo tonge, lala lâ kari tai nato, ande Konilias imora mâsi tonge itogo mbupuleña mine. I mata parenge imora Maro Kindeni ne anelo tonge imâ luma ilo. Anelo nde imâ papa ku isarâwa tu, "Konilias!"

⁴ Anga Konilias mata ilea papa ku iruru pâta kanao, aku iporo pa anelo tu, "Maro Nalae, mana mana tâ." Ninenga anelo iporo taulo tu, "Maro Kindeni ipalono pa noko ne nona lâ, aku i ilo ara nana noko ne pavilâna uru kuveta panzi tamâta simo sugorai ninde. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni imora noko ne vetâna ninde itogo patarawâna ara ndo mwasina. ⁵ Ayo, nîne nâ kusupwanzi tamâta pinde silâ Jopa lawea, aku ma sisânda tamâta tonge kulu, i na mine Saimon, anga i na tonge nde Petero. Kinzi ma sino Saimon tu ma imâ kunzi sitaulo simâ. ⁶ Tamâta ninde nde imo nuwaka Saimon ne luma, ina uru iveta wurâta nana ngoa karae kâ. I ne luma ninde nde imandi tâi pwali."

⁷ Anelo iporo mine pa Konilias lâ, aku ilâ. Ninenga Konilias isarâwa panzi ne wurâta tamâta rua, sitava zugu tamâta tonge. Zugu tamâta ninde nde uru ipanea Maro Kindeni, aku imo kuku Konilias ikai kuleña papa ikura zo. ⁸ Ninenga Konilias itapâri panzi tamâta nato ninde nana ngua rârâni anelo iporo papa ninde. Ninenga ionzi silâ pa Jopa lawea.

Petero imora mâsi itogo imbipole mine

⁹ Kinzi tamâta nato ninde nde soka silâ. Aku mbo, ku sikenô. Aku wurita kilo, ninenga soka silâ lee kari imâ ngini, ninenga sipânga Jopa lawea tini laiti. Aku pa zo ndainani nâ Petero ikâki ilâ luma mende kulu papata nana ikai nona kâ. ¹⁰ Petero ikai nona lee ku

putole ipu pâta. Mine kala indanenzi tamâta nana siveta kâpwa kâ. Andeta mâsi tonge itogo mbupuleña mine nde ipânga papa. ¹¹ Petero mata imora samba ipwa, ninenga kelekele tonge itogo lalava nalae mine nde indue imâ papa. Aku kelekele tonge tâ isana ne ngane napa ku itiu indue imâ pa tâno kulu. ¹² Anga kelekele kie-kie simo lalava ninde ilo, simbi kie-kie nga mwâta kie-kie nga sii kie-kie. ¹³ Ninenga kawa ngua tonge ne sarawâna imâ pa Petero mine tu, "Petero, kumandi kupunzi simbi nai ku kuka." ¹⁴ Andeta Petero iporo lâ kawa tu, "Maro Nalae, nana akura tu aka kelekele nîne tia ndo! Nana apono muli sondo pa Juda nenzi tukuna, aku ndandai aka kelekele mine kinzi sindi nana nga." ¹⁵ Andeta ngua ninde imâ pa Petero kilo mine tu, "Kelekele Maro Kindeni munga iveta mbâra-mbâra, ande ninde noko ma kuporo tu 'muso' ndimo."

¹⁶ Mâsi ninde ipânga mbwani nato lâ, ninenga walele nâ sitapa lalava ninde ikâki ilâ pa samba kilo.

¹⁷ Ninenga Petero ilo ikai wurâta rârâ aku itu, "Mâsi nîne nana amora lâ, nîne nde duvi mana." I ilo ikai wurâta yo, ninenga tamâta munga Konilias isupwanzi ninde nde simâ sipânga. Kinzi munga sikasonanzi tamâta pinde nana Saimon ne luma tu ikeno ndia, ande kala nîne simâ simandi luma ne nzâla tini laiti. ¹⁸ Aku sisarâwa mine tu, "Ayo, Saimon, i na tonge Petero, ande imo nai, tiya?" ¹⁹ Anga Petero nde ilo ipatea mâsi ninde yo, ande Koroani Sapâna ipai mine tu, "Kulono, tamâta nato simâ siroto nanano. ²⁰ Mine nde kumandi ku kundue kulâ kunzi. Noko ma ilo rârâ ndimo, nana tu nana warakângu asupwanzi kala simâ."

²¹ Ninenga Petero indue ilâ kunzi tamâta ninde, aku iporo tu, "Nanani kala tamâta nîne miki karoto nanana. Mana mana tâ nga miki kamâ." ²² Ninenga sipai Petero tu, "Konilias, i Rom lawea warika tonge uru ikai koipu panzi zugu tamâta, ande isupwama kala kamâ. I nde tamâta sondo, aku uru imege nana

Maro Kindeni kâ. Kinzi Juda ngu uru situ i parina tu i nde tamâta ara. Aku anjelo sapânga tonge ipai tu ma ipasupwa njanano tu ma kumâ i ne luma kuporo ngua pinde papa tu ilonjo kâ.” ²³ Ninennga Petero ino panzi tu simâ luma ilo. Aku ikatonanzi lâ mboni ndaina. Aku wurita kilo, ninennga Petero imandi ku iyoka kunzi silâ. Aku kalo-tawana tamâta pinde lâ Jopa lawea kala soka kunzi silâ tona.

Petero ilâ Konilias ne luma

²⁴ Soka silâ lee ku mbo, ninennga sikeno. Aku wurita kilo, ninennga soka silâ sipânga Sisaria lawea. Anja Konilias nde io tini njananzi imo ne luma. I munga isarawanzi ne ngu sitavanzi ninambwe tu simâ, ande kala kinzi rârâni sipasau lâ simo ndaina. ²⁵ Petero iyoka ilâ ipânga luma, ninennga Konilias imâ itundu lâ Petero kie tini laiti nana ipanea i kâ. ²⁶ Andeta Petero igagati i imandi, aku ipai tu, “Kupile tâ! Nana nde tamâta nâ, atogo noko mine!”

²⁷ Ninennga kinzi rua siporo nenzi ngua ku soka silâ luma ilo, aku Petero mata kâki imoranzi tamâta rârâ munga sipasau kala simo njinde. ²⁸ Aku Petero ipainzi tu, “Miki warakami kasama tu ngua tukuja kaika ndo keno nana maka Juda tamâta tu ma kamo kunzi tinikoa ngu ndimo. Anja ngua tukuja kaika tonge kala ikeno tu ma kalâ nenzi luma ilo ndimo. Ambo taitu Maro Kindeni munga itula mâsi pa nana ku iporo tu nana ma amora tamâta tonge tu ‘muso’, mine tia. ²⁹ Aku nana ma avaligi ngua njinde tia ndo. Mine nde apono muli pa nemi sarawânga kala amâ. Andeta kala njine atu akasonami tu mana mana anja kapasupwa imâ pana.”

³⁰ Ninennga Konilias iporo taulo tu, “Mâsi tonge munga ipânga pa nana, kala njine kari napa ilâ lâ. Mâsi njinde nde mine; nana amo nanengu luma, aku akai nonja lâ kari tai njato, ikura kari tai mineni togo njine. Nana amo akai nonja nâ, andeta ndainani nâ tamâta tonge imâ ipânga imandi naongu, ne lalava wa ne kelekele nde salaga njinde. ³¹ Aku ipai nana tu, ‘Konilias, Maro Kindeni ipalongo

pa noko ne nonja lâ, aku isama lâ nana pavilânga noko uru kuveta panzi sugorai tamâta. ³² Ayo, njine nâ kusupwanzi tamâta pinde soka silâ Jopa lawea, aku ma siroto nana Saimon, i na tonge Petero. Tamâta njinde nde imo nuwaka Saimon ne luma, ina uru iveta wurâta nana ngoa karae kâ, aku imo tâi pwali.’ ³³ Mine kala walele nâ nana asupwanzi tamâta pinde simâ pano. Kala njine noko kuveta mâsi ara kala kumâ. Ayo, njine maka rârâni kamâ kamo njine lâ Maro Kindeni nao nana kalongo ngua rârâni Maro Nalae munga itula pano nana kuporo pa maka njine.”

Petero itula ngua lâ Konilias ne luma

³⁴ Konilias iporo ngua mine pa Petero lâ, ninennga Petero iporo mine tu, “Mao nâ, kala njine nana asama tu Maro Kindeni ilo nalae konga nana tamâta nenzi ngu wa nanzi wa, ande tia. ³⁵ Andeta i ilo ara nâ panzi tamâta lâ ngu ndoni, kinzi njine mbo simege nana i wa siveta vetânga ara wa. ³⁶ Miki kasama pâri ara njinde munga Maro Kindeni io imâ pa maka Isrel ngu. Pâri ara nde mine; Yesu Kiriisi nde kinda tamâta rârâni nenda Maro Nalae, aku i ne mateja itoto Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ku ikai nzâla piti pa kinda tu ma tamo ilonda taitu kuku i. ³⁷ Miki warakami kalongo pâri nana vetânga njinde ipânga lâ Judia tâno. Munga, Yoane Lââ-Liliya Tamwata ipânga Galilaya tâno ku itula ngua pwataki nana lââ-liliya kâ. ³⁸ Aku pa zo njinde Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pa Yesu Nasarete tamwata, kala Koroani Sapânga tava walo nalae ilua. Ninennga Yesu iyoka ilâ ikura lawea lawea ku iveta vetânga arara nâ. Maro Kindeni imo kuku; mine kala ivetanzi tamâta rârâni njinde munga Sadana ikainzi simo i ne kaika kalo, ande sipânga ara kilo.

³⁹ Maka warakama kamora vetânga rârâni Yesu munga iveta ikura nia ndoni lâ Judia tâno, anja lâ Jerusalem lawea mine nâ. Mao nâ, kinzi sisona Yesu itâra lâ kâi popole tini imâte lâ, ⁴⁰ andeta kari njato lâ, ninennga Maro Kindeni ipano i lâ mateja nianzi imandi imo via kilo,

aku itula i ipângga nia yo. ⁴¹ Taitu Maro Kindeni nandai itula Yesu pwataki panzi Juda tamâta rârâni nga. Itula pa maka tamâta pinde nâ, maka nîne nanayoni ipateama nana katula i parina wa ne ngua wa. Yesu imandi sânda imo via kilo, nînennga maka kasaŋona kuku, kaka wa kanu wa. ⁴² Aku iporo itu ngua kaika pama tu ma katu pâri ara wa katula ngua pwataki panzi tamâta tu Yesu nde tamâtani ndaina Maro Kindeni munga ipatea tu ma imo ngua-samâŋa tamwata panzi tamâta rârâni, kinzi vianzi wa mateŋa wa. ⁴³ Aku kinzi ngua-tulâŋa tamâta rârâni kala uru situla ngua mine nana Yesu kâ: tamâta ea kinzi sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ papa i, ande nana Yesu Kirisi ŋa kâ Maro Kindeni izavaru kinzi nînde rârâni nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi.” Petero iporo ngua mine.

Koroani Sapâŋa indue imâ panzi tinikoa ngu tamâta

⁴⁴ Petero iporo ngua nîne marumbu tia yo, ande Koroani Sapâŋa indue imâ panzi tamâta rârâni kala sitambira taŋanzi papa Petero nînde. ⁴⁵ Kinzi Juda kalo-tawana tamâta munga soka kuku Petero simâ nînde, ande wisinzi motutu lâ, nana tu Maro Kindeni ipaliŋi ne Koroani Sapâŋa ilâ panzi tinikoa, itogo munga iveta panzi Isrel ngu mine. ⁴⁶ Nana tu Juda tamâta nînde nde silononzi tinikoa tamâta siporo lawea pinde nenzi ngua, munga sisama tia nînde, aku sipanea Maro Kindeni. Mine kala wisinzi motutu lâ. Nînennga Petero ipainzi nuwala Juda tamâta nînde mine tu,

⁴⁷ “Ayo, kala nîne tamâta ŋai sikai Koroani Sapâŋa lâ vetâŋa kie taituni itogo kinda munga takai mine. Mine nde ambo kinda ma talilinsi lâ pâri ara ne lââ, ande ea ma ikura nana ilelea kinda, a? Tia ndo.” ⁴⁸ Mine kala Petero ipainzi Konilias tavanzi ne tamâta tu, “Miki ma kakai lââ-liliŋa lâ Yesu Kirisi ŋa”. Sikai lââ-liliŋa marumbu lâ, nînennga sipai Petero tu, “Maka iloma tu noko ma kumo naina kuma ikura zo pinde.”

11

Petero itula parina panzi lâ Jerusalem lawea

¹ Kinzi pâri-tamâta sitavanzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Judia tâno nînde nde silonŋo pâri tu tinikoa tamâta pinde nde sipaipa kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua.

² Mine kala lâ zo nînde Petero ikâki itaulo ilâ Jerusalem lawea kilo, ande kalo-tawana tamâta pinde silelea i. Kinzi nînde munga sikai karae-veŋa ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi, ikura Juda nenzi ngua tukuŋa mine. ³ Kinzi sipai Petero tu, “Opopo, noko kulaŋa kupole nenda tukuŋa kala kulâ tamâta nîne mbo sive karaenzi tia nînde nenzi luma ilo, aku kuka kunzi tona!”

⁴ Andeta Petero itula parina panzi nana mâsi rârâni munga ipângga papa nînde. Iporo tu, ⁵ “Naŋa munga amo Jopa lawea, aku zo tonŋe amo akai noŋa nâ. Andeta nînennga ilonŋu kalonŋu ipupulia ipângga togo dadauŋa mine, aku amora mâsi tonŋe itogo mbupuleŋa mine. Amora kelekele tonŋe itogo lalava ŋalae tina mine indue imâ, aku kelekele tonŋe tâ isaŋa ne nganŋe napa aku itiu iyoka pa samba indue imâ pana.

⁶ Nînennga matâŋgu alea pa lalava nînde ilo, ande amora simbi kie-kie uru simo tâno kulu, kinzi simbi wa mwâta wa sii wa. ⁷ Nînennga alonŋo kawa ngua tonŋe ne sarawâŋa imâ pana mine tu,

‘Petero, kumandi kupunzi simbi ŋai ku kuka.’ ⁸ Andeta naŋa atu lâ kawa tu,

‘Maro ŋalae, naŋa akura tu aka kelekele nîne tia ndo! Naŋa apono muli sondo pa Juda nenzi tukuŋa, ku kelekele tonŋe kinzi sindi nana nînde nandai ilâ naŋa kawâŋgu ilo ŋga.’ ⁹ Andeta kawa ngua nînde iyoka pa samba indue imâ pa

naŋa kilo mine tu, ‘Kelekele Maro Kindeni munga iveta mbâra-mbâra, ande nînde noko ma kuporo tu “muso” ndimo.’

¹⁰ Ngua nînde nde ipângga pa naŋa mbwani nato lâ, nînennga sitapa lalava nînde ikâki pa samba kilo.

¹¹ Aku ndainani nâ tamâta nato simâ sipângga luma kala amo nînde. Sisaria lawea warika tonŋe munga isupwanzi

kala simâ pana. ¹² Ninennga Koroani Sapânga ipai nana tu, 'Noko ma ilo rârâ ndimo. Kulâ kunzi.' Aku kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lima kano taitu nai nde soka kuna tona, ku koka kalâ tamâta njinde ne luma ilo. ¹³ Ninennga tamâta njinde itapâri pama nana munga imora anelo imandi ne luma ilo, aku anelo ipai tu, 'Kusupwanzi tamâta pinde silâ Jopa lawea, aku ma sisânda tamâta tonje kulu, i na mine Saimon, anga na tonje nde Petero. ¹⁴ I ma iporo ngua pinde pano, aku ngua njinde ma itula nzâla pa noko kutavanzi tamâta rârâni simo noko ne luma ilo njinde, nana Maro Kindeni ma ikaimi piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao ilami.'

¹⁵ Ayo, njinennga amandi aporo ngua panzi, andeta Koroani Sapânga indue imâ panzi ngu njinde, itogo munga imâ pa kinda mine. ¹⁶ Ninennga nana kalongu ngere nana Maro Nalae ne ngua njinde munga iporo mine tu, 'Yoane nde ililnzi tamâta lâ lâ nâ, anga Maro Kindeni ma ililimi lâ Koroani Sapânga'. ¹⁷ Munga kinda tao nenda kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro Yesu Kiri, ande kala Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânga ilua kinda itogo wisi-ara mine. Anga lâ zo njine, ande Maro Kindeni wisi-ara ndainani nâ ilanzi tinikoa mine nâ. Opopo, nana ea nga ma akura tu apono Maro Kindeni ne nzâla mine, a?" Petero iporo ngua mine.

¹⁸ Kinzi silonjo Petero ne ngua njine, aku wisinzi puu ndue lâ, kala sipanea Maro Kindeni na siporo tu, "Opopo, mine nde Maro Kindeni isâu panzi tinikoa ngu tona, kala sikura tu sipalele ilonzi kalonzi nana ma sikai via mao."

Kinzi tamâta simo Antiok lawea nde sipalele ilonzi kalonzi

¹⁹ Munga kinzi Juda tamâta nalajala sipu Setepana pata imate, aku pa zo njinde siveta malia nalae tina ipanga panzi kalo-tawana tamâta. Mine nde kalo-tawana tamâta pinde sikawa potomule sikura nia nia silâ pa Fonisia tano, nga pa Saiprus sia, nga pa Antiok lawea. Andeta kinzi ndandai situla pari ara panzi tinikoa tamâta nga. Situla pari ara panzi Juda tamâta nâ simo nia njinde. ²⁰ Andeta

nawalanzi pinde, kinzi tamâta pa Saiprus sia wa Sairini lawea wa, ande silâ pa Antiok lawea ku situla pari ara nana Maro Nalae Yesu ka panzi tinikoa tamâta tona. ²¹ Aku Maro Nalae ne walo kaika imo kunzi. Mine kala tamâta rârâ njinde nde sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro Nalae.

²² Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea nde silonjo ngua nana njinde ka, kala sisupwa Banabas ilâ pa Antiok lawea. ²³ Banabas iyoka ilâ lee ipanga Antiok lawea, aku mata imora tu Maro Nalae ne wisi-wisi ikeno panzi ngu njinde. Mine kala Banabas ilo ndeka nâ. Aku igagatinzi tamâta njinde rârâni ilonzi kalonzi nana ma sipono muli sonde pa Maro Nalae ikura zo zo. ²⁴ Banabas nde tamâta ara ndo. Koroani Sapânga ipipi lâ ilo, aku i ne kalo-tawana nde kaika ndo. Mine kala tamâta rârâ njinde nde simâ pa Maro Nalae.

²⁵ Ninennga Banabas ilâ Tarsus lawea tu ma iroto nana Saulo ka. ²⁶ Isânda Saulo kulu lâ, njinennga ikai itaulo imâ pa Antiok. Aku kinzi rua simo Antiok lawea ikura mbwera taitu, aku uru sipasau kunzi kalo-tawana tamâta ku sipanananzi ngu nalae nana Maro Nalae ne ngua ka. Kinzi tamâta lâ Antiok lawea nde simunga panzi lawea ndoni nana sisipa noa "Kristen" lâ kalo-tawana tamâta tininzi. (Noa njine nde duvi mine tu, "Tamâta sitogo Kiri".)

²⁷ Pa zo njinde Maro Kindeni ne nguatulânga tamâta pinde sipile Jerusalem ku sindue simâ pa Antiok. ²⁸ Anga nawalanzi tonje, i na mine Agabus, ande Koroani Sapânga io ngua lâ kawa kala itula ngua pwataki tu putole nalae tina ma muli ipanga ikura lawea lawea pa tano ndoni. (Aku mao nâ, putole nalae njinde ipanga muli, lâ zo njinde Klodius ikai koipu). ²⁹ Mine nde kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Antiok lawea sipa ngua tu ma sio mbumbu ilâ pa ninzi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta simo Judia tano, nana isukanzi ka. Kinzi rârâni taitu-taitu sio nenzi mbumbu pinde ilâ nana wurata njine ka, ikura nenzi mbalija mine. ³⁰ Siveta mine lâ, njinennga sionzi Banabas

ku Saulo rua sikai mbumbu silâ panzi Jerusalem ngu nenzi katonânga.

12

Kinzi sipu Yamesi pâta imâte, aku sio Petero lâ luma sakamao ilo

¹ Pa zo ninde Koipu Nalae Herot ikainzi kalo-tawana tamâta pinde kaika nana ma iveta kie sakamao panzi.

² Mine nde isupwanzi ne zugu tamâta silâ sikai Yamesi, i pâri-tamâta Yoane tua, aku pila nâ sipu pâta imâte lâ. ³ Aku imora tu kinzi Juda tamâta ilonzi ara nana ne vetânga ninde kâ. Mine kala ionzi ne tamâta silâ sikale Petero kaika tona. Iveta nîne lâ Juda nenzi kumbwa nana sika puronga ne yisi tia. ⁴ Kinzi wâlo nâ sipa Petero kaika lâ, ninenga sio lâ luma sakamao ilo. Aku sio ilâ zugu tamâta ngu napa mbaunzi ilo nana silea papa. Aku zugu tamâta ngu napa ninde nde sio nenzi temba tamâta napa napa lâ ngu taitu-taitu. Herot ilo tu muli mbo kumbwa marumbu lâ nga, ninenga ma ikai Petero imâ ipânga lâ tamâta naonzi lâ ngua nia, ninenga ma sipu pâta imâte. ⁵ Mine kala Petero imo luma sakamao ilo, aku matanzi silea kaika papa. Andeta ikura kari wa mbo wa, kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sikai nonga kaika pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila Petero.

Anjelo ikai Petero piti lâ luma sakamao ilo

⁶ Kumbwa ninde nde marumbu lâ, aku wurita, ninenga Herot itu ma wurita kilo i ma ikai Petero io lâ ngua nia. Aku mbo nde Petero ikeno zugu tamâta rua ngininzi. Kinzi munga sipa Petero lâ wâlo kaika rua. Anga zugu tamâta rua nde simandi lâ luma ne nzâla kawa. ⁷ Andeta mbwale pwataki tia yo, ninenga walele nâ Maro Nalae ne anjelo tonge imâ ipânga, aku sinâla tonge ipânga isinala luma sakamao ninde ilo. Aku anjelo mbau ilâ isowe Petero wangira ku ipango imandi sânda. Aku anjelo ipai tu, "Kumandi walele!" Ninenga wâlo rua ipayaule piti lâ Petero mbau, aku imbe ndue tâno kulu.

⁸ Ninenga anjelo ipai Petero tu, "Kusawa pasawana lâ kambwane, aku kusawa kâmba lâ kie." Aku Petero iveta ikura anjelo kawa mine. Ninenga anjelo ipai Petero tu, "Kusawa ne pasawana luandondo, aku pwoka nana mulingu tayâti talâ." ⁹ Ninenga Petero ipile luma ilo kisiņa pwataki ninde ku iyoka anjelo muli silâ. Andeta Petero isama vetânga anjelo iveta papa ninde kilala sonde tia. Ilo pateka tu imbipole nâ. ¹⁰ Kinzi zugu tamâta pinde simandi nzâla tonge kawa laiti, andeta anjelo ku Petero rua nde soka tamâta ninde naonzi silâ. Ninenga sipânga nzâla kaika ikeno luma sakamao nganje. Aku nzâla kaika ninde tamwata nâ iveta kawa pââsââ piti panzi rua, kala soka siyâti pa nia yo, ku soka silâ. Silâ tini nâ, ninenga walele nâ anjelo ipile Petero ku ilâ lâ.

¹¹ Ninenga Petero ne ilo-kalo ipânga, aku iporo lâ ilo tu, "Mao nâ, ninenga nana asama tu Maro Nalae io ne anjelo imâ pana, aku ikaina piti lâ Herot mbau ilo. Mine kala vetânga ndoni kinzi Juda ngu situ ma siveta pana, ande ma siveta tia." ¹² Petero ilo ikai ngua nîne lâ, ninenga ilâ pa Yoane Malaka tina Maria ne luma. Kinzi tamâta rârâ nde sikai nonga simo luma ninde ilo. ¹³ Petero nde imandi nia yo ipitikina luma ninde ne nzâla kawa, aku wurâta taine tonge, i nga mine Roda, ande imâ nana ikai nzâla piti kâ. ¹⁴ Andeta taine ninde itambira tanga ilongo Petero kanga kilala. Mine kala ilo ndeka ndo, aku kalo kapa nana ikai nzâla kawa piti kâ. Ipalilu ilâ luma ilo ku ipainzi tu, "Petero imandi nzâla!" ¹⁵ Andeta situ lâ kawa tu, "Yoo, noko nde kapa!" Andeta iporo kaika panzi tu, "Aporo mao nâ pami, ninde nde Petero tamwata!" Ninenga siporo tu, "Tiambo nîne nde Petero ne anjelo tâ!"

¹⁶ Anga Petero nde imo ipitikina nzâla. Ninenga sikai nzâla piti ku matanzi ilâ simora Petero, kala wisinzi motutu lâ. ¹⁷ Aku Petero itambira mbalau itogo panzi tu kawanzi buu nâ. Ninenga itapâri panzi nana Maro Nalae ikai i iyâti imâ pa nia yo ku ipile luma sakamao. Aku ipainzi tu, "Miki kalâ katapâri pa Yesu tai Yamesi

wa ninda-nambwe kinzi nana mâsi nîne kâ.” Nînennga ipilenzi ku iyoka ilâ pa nia tonge.

¹⁸ Aku mwanga nga, kari kâki lâ, ku zugu tamâta sisama tu Petero nga nao tia lâ, kala wisinzi motutu sipakasona tu, “Wa! Tamâta nînde nde ilâ mana.”

¹⁹ Aku Herot ipainzi tu ma siroto nana Petero kâ. Aku siroto lee, andeta sisânda kulu tia. Tia ku Herot ionzi zugu tamâta nînde silâ pa ngua nia, aku ipa ngua tu ma sipunzi pâta simâte.

Koipu Nalae Herot imâte lâ

Nînennga Koipu Nalae Herot ipile Judia tâno aku indue ilâ imo Sisaria lawea. ²⁰ Nana tu Herot munga wisi nana nalae tina panzi tamâta simo Tair lawea nga Saidon lawea. Mine kala tamâta nînde silâ taitu ku ilonzi tu sisanona kuku Herot siporo ngua mwasa nâ papa. Kinzi situ siveta Herot wisi puu ndue, nana tu kinzi tamâta pa tâno nînde uru sipako kanînga lâ Herot ne tâno. Mine kala siporo ngua mona-mona pa Herot ne wurâta tamâta tonge, i na tu Blastas, kala Blastas ikai kawanzi ilâ iporo pa Herot.

²¹ Mine kala Herot ipatea zo tonge nana iporo ngua kunzi, aku lâ kari ndaina isînga koipu ne singâra, aku ilâ isanona koipu ne sanonânga nia, nînennga iporo ngua panzi tamâta nînde. ²² Iporo ne ngua lâ, nînennga tamâta nînde sitara mine tu, “Nîne nandai tamâta tonge kawa ngua nga; nîne nde maro tonge kawa ngua!” ²³ Herot ilonjo nenzi ngua nînde, andeta nandai ipanea Maro Kindeni na nga. Mine kala ndainani nâ Maro Kindeni ne anelo ipu Herot pâta, aku mwâta-mwâta kiri-kiri sika i karae, kala imâte lâ. ²⁴ Anga Maro Kindeni kawa ngua nde ipânga kaika ku ilâ isala nia ndoni.

²⁵ Aku Banabas ku Saulo rua siveta nenzi wurâta nana mbumbu silanzi ngu lâ Jerusalem marumbu lâ, nînennga sitaulo silâ pa Antiok lawea kilo. Aku sikai Yoane Malaka iyoka kunzi silâ.

13

Kinzi sionzi Banabas ku Saulo rua tu ma situla pâri ara

¹ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Antiok lawea nenzi ngua-tulânga tamâta wa pananânga wa simo, kinzi nanzi mine: Banabas; anga Simeon, i na tonge Naisa (ngo nîne nde duvi mine tu “Tini Mâmânga”); anga Lusius, i Sairini tamwata; anga Maneyen, i munga imo kuku koipu nalae Herot nuwala; anga Saulo.

² Aku zo tonge, kinzi Antiok ngu situ kaika nana kâpwa kâ, kala simo siwângi wa sikai nona pa Maro Nalae. Nînennga Koroani Sapânga iveta kalo-ngere panzi ku ipainzi mine tu, “Nana apateanzi Banabas ku Saulo rua tu ma siveta wurâta tonge. Miki ma kaonzi yâti nana siveta wurâta nînde.” ³ Mine kala sika tia, ku simo sikai nona lee marumbu lâ, nînennga sio mbaunzi kâki lâ kinzi rua kulunzi ku situ nzâmbe panzi, aku sionzi rua silâ.

Kinzi rua situla Yesu ne pâri ara lâ Saiprus sia

⁴ Koroani Sapânga isupwanzi rua silâ, aku sindue silâ pa Selusia lawea kâ. Sipânga Selusia lâ, nînennga sikâki wângi tonge kulu aku wângi ikainzi silâ pa Saiprus sia kâ. ⁵ Kinzi silâ lee sitoa Salamis lawea, nînennga situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua panzi tamâta ikura Juda nenzi luma nana pasauja kâ râranî ikeno sia nînde. Aku Yoane Malaka nde imo kunzi isukanzi rua nana nenzi wurâta kâ. ⁶ Aku soka mine lee sikura nia ndoni pa Saiprus sia lâ, nînennga silâ sipânga Pafos lawea. Aku lâ lawea nînde sisânda Juda tamâta tonge kulu, i na mine Ba-Jisas, anga lâ Grik ngua i na tonge tu Elimas. I tamâta nana iveta nzâmbe sakamao kâ, aku uru itula ngua lanjeja nâ panzi Juda tamâta. ⁷ I uru ikai wurâta pa koipu tonge, i na mine Sesias Polas. Koipu nînde ne ilo-kalo nde ara nâ; mine kala ipasupwa ilâ panzi Banabas ku Saulo rua tu ma simâ, nana tu i ilo tu ilonjo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua. ⁸ Andeta Elimas, ina tamâta tini kikie nînde, ande ikai wurâta nana itoto rua nenzi ngua.

Itu ma ilele koipu ilo kalo, nana ma ipile ne kalo-tawana kâ. ⁹ Andeta Koroani Sapânga nde ipipi lâ Saulo ilo (sipatu i na wasaseki tu Paulo). Mine kala Paulo mata ilea kaika papa Elimas ku ipai tu, ¹⁰ “Noko Sadana natu! Noko kumo pwai kazânga pa vetânga arara rârâni! Mâsi lanjea wa mâsi potomule ndoni nde ipipi lâ noko ilo! Noko uru kuyaula Maro Nalae ne nzâla sonde rârâni! Tiambo noko tini pwâka tu kupile mâsi nje, a? ¹¹ Ayo, njenga kuloŋo! Kala nje Maro Nalae ma mbalau nâ ipuno, aku noko mata ma nja lâ. Kala nje noko ma pwura tu kumora kari tia, aku ma kumo mine ikura zo pinde.”

Paulo iporo mine lâ, njenga ndainani nâ Elimas mata nja lâ. Njende itogo take-take mâmânga ndo imâ ku ipono mata. Aku izizâla nana nia, kala iyoka potomule itâtânga nananzi tamâta tu ma sikai mbalau situla nzâla papa nana ilâ kâ. ¹² Anga koipu njende nde imora mâsi kaika nje, kala i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. I wisi motu nana Maro Nalae ne ngua kinzi situla papa njende.

Kinzi rua situla pâri ara lâ Antiok lawea ikeno Pisidia tâno

¹³ Paulo ikainzi ne tamâta ku sipile Pafos lawea soka silâ, njenga sikai wânga tonge simbwaliu silâ pa Perga lawea kâ, lâ Pamfilia tâno. Sitoa lâ njende, njenga Yoane Malaka ipilenzi ku itaulo ilâ pa Jerusalem kilo. ¹⁴ Njenga sipile Perga, ku soka nzâla silâ sipânga Antiok lawea ikeno Pisidia tâno. Aku lâ Juda nenzi pwareânga ne zo sapânga, ande soka silâ Juda nenzi luma nana pasauŋa kâ ilo, ku lambunzi ndue sisaŋona. ¹⁵ Njenga katonânga tamâta nana pasauŋa ne luma kâ nde sipono Mose ne tukunja tava ngua-tulânga tamâta nenzi ngua panzi ngu. Sipono marumbu lâ, njenga sipasupwa imâ panzi Paulo tavanzi tamâta uru simo kuku njende tu simandi. Aku sipainzi tu, “Nima-nambwe, ambo nemi ngua tâ keno nana kapu tini kaika panzi tamâta kâ, ande ara, nje nâ katula pama.”

¹⁶ Njenga Paulo imandi, mbau kâki, ku iporo tu, “Miki Isrel tamâta anga miki

tamâta lâ ngu pinde uru kawângi pa Maro Kindeni, kalonjo nga. ¹⁷ Munгани Isrel nenzi Maro Kindeni ipateanzi timbunda pa i tamwata. Aku lâ zo njende kinzi simo lombo nâ lâ Isip tâno, ande ive-tanzi sipânga kambwanenzi walo. Aku simo lee ku muli, njenga Maro Kindeni imandi tava tamwata ne kaika njalae ku ikainzi sipile Isip ku siyâti silâ. ¹⁸ Kinzi simo nia bilimu ikura mbwera tamâta rua lâ, aku Maro Kindeni ikatonanzi ikura mbwera njende ndoni. ¹⁹ Njenga sipânga Kenan tâno, ande Maro Kindeni izavarunzi tamâta ngu lima kanaŋo rua, aku ikai nenzi tâno saŋenzi ku ilanzi Isrel, itogo tamâta uru kelekele ilanzi natu mine. ²⁰ Vetânga njende rârâni ande ikura mbwera tamâta njalae napa kanaŋo tamâta rua kanaŋo saŋao (450) mine. Aku muli, njenga Maro Kindeni ipateanzi tamâta pinde tu ma sikai katonânga panzi Isrel ngu. Aku simo mine lee ikura ngua-tulânga tamâta Samyuel ne zo. ²¹ Njenga Isrel ngu ilonzi tu tamâta tonge ma ipânga imo koipu njalae panzi. Mine kala Maro Kindeni isâu pa Saulo tu ma ikai poe panzi kâ. Saulo nde Kis natu, lâ Benjamin ne vâsa ngu. Aku Saulo ikai koipu ikura mbwera tamâta rua lâ. ²² Saulo ne zo marumbu lâ, njenga Maro Kindeni isoki Saulo aku io Daviti ikai koipu panzi. Maro Kindeni iporo ngua nana Daviti kâ mine tu, ‘Nana asama Jesi natu Daviti kilala tu i ilo ndo keno pa nana. I ma iveta ikura nanengu pateânga ndoni.’

²³ Aku Maro Kindeni munga ipa ngua tu ma io Isrel nenzi Yautânga Tamwata Yesu imâ ipânga lâ Daviti ne vâsa ngu, kala ipânga ikura ngua pânga mine. ²⁴ Yesu imâ ipânga lâ, andeta ipatua lâ tamâta naonzi tia yo. Ande lâ zo njende Yoane Lâ-Liliŋa Tamwata itula ngua panzi Isrel ngu tu ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku sikai lâ-liliŋa. ²⁵ Aku zo imâ ipânga laiti lâ nana Yoane Lâ-Liliŋa Tamwata ne wurâta ma marumbu kâ. Mine nde ikasonanzi Isrel ngu tu, ‘Miki katu nana nde ea, a? Nana nandai tamâta miki uru kao tinimi papa njende nga. Andeta kalonjo nga! Tamâtani ndaina

iyoka naŋa mulingu mwanga imâ. Naŋa nde tamâta kaa nâ, aku nanengu ara ikeno ŋana ayaute i kie kâmba ne wâlo piti, ande tia.'

²⁶ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, miki tamâta lâ Abraham ne vâsa ŋgu wa miki tamâta pa ŋgu pinde uru kamege ŋana Maro Kindeni kâ wa, miki kalonjo ŋga. Maro Kindeni itula ŋgua pwataki pa kinda lâ ŋana i ne mâsi ŋana ikainzi tamâta piti lâ kondoma ilo. ²⁷ Kinzi tamâta simo Jerusalem sitavanzi nenzi katonâŋa ŋandai sisama Yesu kilala sondo ŋga, kala sio i lâ ŋgua nia. Andeta nenzi vetâŋa ndainani iveta ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta nenzi ŋgua ipâŋga kanaŋo, ŋguani ŋinde kinda uru taponi ikura pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa ndoni. ²⁸ Kinzi ŋandai sisânda Yesu ne vetâŋa soki tonge ikura ŋana sipu pâta imâte ŋga, andeta sino Pilata tu ma ipu Yesu pâta imâte. ²⁹ Mao nâ, siveta vetâŋa rârâni pa Yesu ikura muŋga kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta singere ŋgua tu ma siveta mine. Ninenŋa sikai Yesu karae piti lâ kâi popole tini, ku sio lâ kuru tonge ilo. ³⁰ Andeta ninenŋa Maro Kindeni ipaŋo i lâ mateŋa nianzi imandi imo via kilo, ³¹ aku ikura zo rârâ ipatua panzi tamâta ŋinde muŋga sipile Galilaya tâno ku sikâki silâ pa Jerusalem lawea kuku i. Kala ŋine kinzi tamâtani ndaina kala sikai i parina situla panzi nenda Juda ŋgu.

³² Njine maka katula pâri ara pami mine; vetâŋa ŋinde muŋga Maro Kindeni ipa ŋgua kunzi timbunda tu ma iveta, ³³ ande kala ŋine iveta vetâŋani ndaina pa nenzi vâsa kinda lâ. Mao nâ, ipaŋo Yesu imandi imo via kilo, kala ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde ipâŋga kanaŋo lâ. Njinde iyoke ŋgua pinde ikeno wâŋgiŋa paneâŋa kâ ne kerî rua mine tu,

“ ‘Noko nde naŋa natungu. Kala ŋine naŋa amo noko tama.’ ”

³⁴ Maro Kindeni ipaŋo Yesu lâ mateŋa nianzi imo via kilo, aku i ma ikura tu imâte itaulo kilo pa mateŋa nianzi ku isâmbu, ande tia ndo. Njinde ipâŋga nia yo lâ Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua pinde

ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta muŋgâŋa singere lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“ ‘Naŋa muŋga apa ŋgua kuku Daviti tu ma aveta vetâŋa sapâŋa arara pinde papa, ande kala ŋine aporo kaika tu naŋa ma aveta vetâŋani ndaina pa mikini. Mao nâ, naŋa ma aveta ikura nanengu ŋgua mine.’ ”

³⁵ Aku mine nâ, Daviti kala ingere ŋgua lâ pepa tini ŋana Kirisi kâ mine tu,

‘Naŋa uru apono muli sondo pa noko, aku noko ma kupile karaengu isâmbu lâ kuru ilo, ande tia.’

³⁶ Kinda tasama tu Daviti nde ipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa lâ i tamwata ne zo ŋinde. Imo mine lee ku muli, ninenŋa Daviti imâte lâ kala sikea i karae ilâ kunzi i timbu wukale, aku isâmbu lâ mateŋa nianzi. ³⁷ Anŋa Yesu, ina tamâta ŋinde Maro Kindeni ipaŋo lâ mateŋa nianzi imandi imo via kilo, ande isâmbu tia.

³⁸ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, mine nde naŋa ilonŋu tu miki ma kalonjo ku kasama ŋine sondo: Yesu ikura ŋana izavaru nemi kiesaka piti lâ tinimi. ³⁹ Mao nâ, tamâta ea kinzi sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu, ande i ma izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi ku ivetanzi sipâŋga mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Andeta Mose ne ŋgua tukunja ikura tu iveta mine, ande tia. ⁴⁰ Mine nde kapakatona sondo ŋga! Tia ma mâsi tonge imâ pami, ikura Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta muŋga singere lâ pepa tini mine tu,

⁴¹ ‘Miki tamâta ŋana kaporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa kâ, naŋa apaimi tu matami kalea pa mâsi naveta ŋine, ku ilomi ikai wurâta rârâ ŋana, ninenŋa kamâte! Naŋa tu naŋa ma aveta mâsi kaika tonge lâ naomi. Ambo tamâta tonge ma itapâri pami ŋana mâsi ŋinde kâ, ande miki ma kalomi tawana i ne ŋgua tia ndo.’ ”

⁴² Paulo iporo ŋgua ŋine marumbu lâ, ninenŋa ikai Banabas ku kinzi rua siyâti silâ pa nia yo. Ande kinzi tamâta sino panzi tu lâ pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa muli,

ande ma sitaulo simâ kilo ku ma situla ngua pinde kilo panzi. ⁴³ Ninenga ngu ninde sipile luma nana pasauja kâ aku siyâti, anja Juda tamâta pinde sitavanzi tamâta lâ ngu pinde nde soka Paulo ku Banabas rua mulinzi. Aku kinzi rua sipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi nde ikeno pami. Mine nde ara nana miki ma kapaveta kuku i ne vetâja sondo râranî ikura zo zo.”

⁴⁴ Aku sânda taitu ilâ lâ, ninenga pwareâja ne zo sapâja ipânga kilo. Aku tamâta ngu njalae tina lâ lawea ninde nde simâ sipasau lâ, simo taitu nana silonjo Maro Njalae ne ngua kâ. ⁴⁵ Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta simoranzi ngu njalae silâ taitu, kala sipadâda nananzi Paulo ku Banabas rua. Mine kala sikai wurâta nana sitawa Paulo ne ngua ndue. Aku siporo ngua pavaligija papa tona. ⁴⁶ Mine nde Paulo ku Banabas rua siporo ngua kaika taulo panzi mine tu, “Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ne pateâja ikeno tu maka rua ma katula i kawa ngua pa miki Juda ngu tu kalonjo munga lâ nga. Andeta miki kapu mulimi pa ngua ninde lâ, aku njine itula kilalami pwataki tu miki warakami tinimi pwâka nana kamo viami ku kamo nâ. Mine nde kalonjo nga; kala njine maka rua ma kapilemi ku ma kalâ panzi tinikoa ngu. ⁴⁷ Nana tu nanayoni Maro Njalae Kindeni iporo ngua pa Kirisi, aku ngua ninde imâ pa maka rua tona. Ngua ninde nde mine;

‘Nana avetano kupânga kutogo sinâla mine panzi tinikoa ngu, nana kuvilanzi tamâta simo lawea ndoni lâ tâno kulu. Noko ma kutula nzâla panzi nana akainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao alanzi.’ ”

⁴⁸ Kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu nde silonjo Paulo ne ngua njine, aku ilonzi ara ndo. Ilonzi ndeka nâ nana silonjo Maro Njalae ne ngua. Aku tamâta ninde munga Maro Kindeni ipateanzi tu ma sikai via mao nana simo vianzi ku simo nâ, ande kinzi ninde râranî kalonzi tawana Yesu.

⁴⁹ Aku Maro Njalae kawa ngua ilâ isala nia ninde ndoni. ⁵⁰ Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta siporo sisowe taine mbalija warakanzi pinde ilonzi, kinzi ninde uru

simege nana Maro Kindeni kâ. Aku sisowe lawea ninde ne tamâta njalanala ilonzi tona. Mine kala tamâta ninde simandi nana siyaulanzi Paulo ku Banabas rua, aku sinjaranzi rua nana nenzi lawea kâ. ⁵¹ Mine kala kinzi rua sipamasi kenzi tâno gawura piti, nana itula tamâta ninde nenzi vetâja ninde kilala pwataki tu sakamao. Siveta mâsi njine lâ, ninenga soka silâ pa Aikoniam lawea. ⁵² Aku kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Antiok lawea sindeka pâta kanojo, aku Koroani Sapâja ipipi lâ ilonzi.

14

Paulo ku Banabas rua situla pâri ara lâ Aikoniam lawea

¹ Paulo ku Banabas rua silâ sipânga Aikoniam lawea, ninenga silâ Juda nenzi luma nana pasauja kâ ilo, aku situla ngua panzi tamâta, itogo uru siveta lâ lawea pinde mine. Situla ngua ara pâta kanojo. Mine kala tamâta râra kalonzi tawana Yesu, kinzi Juda tamâta wa kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu wa.

² Anja Juda tamâta pinde tininzi pwâka tu kalonzi tawana, aku kinzi ninde nde siporo sisowe tinikoa tamâta ilonzi kala wisinzi nâna panzi kalo-tawana tamâta. ³ Mine kala kinzi rua simo Aikoniam lawea ikura zo luandondo, aku simandi kaika nana situla Maro Njalae ne ngua. Aku Maro Njalae io walo njalae imâ panzi, kala siveta mâsi njalanala kie-kie. Maro Njalae iveta mine nana kinzi tamâta ma sisama tu ngua ninde rua situla nana i ne wisi-wisi kâ, ande ngua mao kanojo.

⁴ Andeta tamâta simo lawea ninde nde sipwa pwataki mo ngu rua. Pinde nde sio ilonzi ilâ taitu kunzi Juda tamâta, anja pinde nde sio ilonzi ilâ taitu kunzi pâritamâta. ⁵ Mine kala kinzi tinikoa tamâta pinde wa Juda tamâta pinde nde simandi kunzi nenzi katonâja, ku sipa ngua tu ma sizavarunzi Paulo ku Banabas rua. Situ ma sisianzi lâ mira nana sipunzi rua pâta simâte. ⁶ Andeta kinzi rua silonjo ngua njine, kala sikâwa silâ pa lawea rua ikeno pa Likonia tâno, nanzi tu Listra lawea nga Derbe lawea. Ninenga silâ pa lawea pinde ikeno lawea rua ninde

tininzi laiti. ⁷ Aku siveta wurâta nana situla pâri ara panzi tamâta simo nia ninde.

Paulo ku Banabas rua situla pâri ara lâ Listra lawea

⁸ Aku tamâta tonge imo Listra lawea, i kie kaika tia, mbariri lâ. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ninde tina ipagugua, ande i kie sakamao mine. Mine kala isama nana yokânga kâ, ande tia. ⁹ Tamâta ninde isanona itambira tana sondo pa ngua Paulo itula ninde. Nininga Paulo mata ilea kaika papa, aku isama tu tamâta ninde ne kalo-tawana ipânga lâ, kala ikura tu ma kie ara. ¹⁰ Mine kala Paulo isarâwa kaika tu, “Nine nâ kupagagati ku kumandi sânda nga!” Aku ndainani nâ tamâta ninde ipatiki imandi sânda ku iyoka.

¹¹ Kinzi tamâta rârâ matanzi simora Paulo iveta mâsi ninde, ande kala siporo Likonia lawea nenzi ngua kawanzi njae mine tu, “Opopo, kinzi maro sipupulia sipânga sitogo tamâta mine, kala sindue simâ pa kinda lâ!” ¹² Nininga sipatu Banabas na tonge tu Sus (ina Grik ngu nenzi maro njae). Anga Paulo nde tamâta nana iporo ngua kâ, kala sipatu i na tu Hermes (ina Grik ngu nenzi maro nana itula ngua kâ). ¹³ Sus ne luma sapânga imandi lawea ndainani njae, aku i ne patarawânga tamâta tavanzi tamâta pinde situ siveta patarawânga panzi Paulo ku Banabas rua. Mine kala sikai simbi tava kâi lau singâra nitunga pinde, aku simâ pa lawea ninde ne ngumbi nzâla kawa.

¹⁴ Andeta Maro Njae ne pâri-tamâta Banabas ku Paulo rua nde silojo ngua nana vetânga nine kâ, aku sisaraka warakanzi nenzi pasawana, nana situla lawea ninde nenzi vetânga ninde kilala pwataki tu soki ndo. Nininga sipalilu silâ tamâta ngininzi, ande kawanzi njae siporo tu, ¹⁵ “Wa, miki tamâta nai, nana sâ kâ nga kaveta mine, a? Maka rua nde tamâta nâ, katogo mikini mine. Maka katula pâri ara pami ku kapaimi tu ma kapile vetânga kaa kaa nine, ku kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata. Ina nia ndoyo ipulia samba wa tâno wa tâi wa kekeleke rârâni simo nia ndoni. ¹⁶ Mao nâ, munga Maro Kindeni isâu pa miki tinikoa

ngu ndoni tu ma kaveta ikura warakami nâ nemi ilo-kalo mine. ¹⁷ Andeta i nandai ipavea tamwata kilala nanami nga. I uru iveta kie ara nâ pami mine; io karâzi imbe indue imâ pami, kala iveta kâpwa kie-kie ipânga lâ ne zo sondo. Mao nâ, irom-bomi ara nâ kala io kâpwa ipânga maria pami, kala ilomi ndeka.” ¹⁸ Kinzi rua siporo ngua mine panzi nana isowe ilonzi kalonzi tu ma sipile nenzi patarawânga ninde. Andeta kinzi pinde ilonzi njae tu ma siveta patarawânga panzi rua.

Kinzi mira nâ sisia Paulo

¹⁹ Andeta nininga Juda tamâta pinde pa Antiok lawea wa Aikoniam lawea ande simâ sipânga Listra lawea, aku sisowenzi tamâta ilonzi kalonzi pwapwataki. Mine kala ngu njae sikai mira sisia Paulo pata tu ma imâte, nininga silae i karae matera nâ silâ pa lawea njae. Kinzi situ Paulo nde imâte lâ. ²⁰ Andeta tia. Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta simâ simandi sinje Paulo lâ, nininga imandi sânda kilo ku iyoka itaulo ilâ lawea ilo. Aku wurita kilo, nininga ikai Banabas, ku rua sipile Listra ku silâ pa Derbe lawea.

²¹ Kinzi rua situla pâri ara lâ lawea ninde, aku tamâta ngu njae sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku sipânga kalo-tawana tamâta. Aku simo lee, nininga sitaulo silâ pa Listra lawea, nga Aikoniam lawea, nga Antiok lawea kilo. ²² Aku lâ lawea nato ninde, kinzi rua sipu tini kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ilonzi kalonzi. Siporo ngua kaika mine tu, “Ara nana nemi kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika. Kalono nga; ambo ilonda tu talâ Maro Kindeni ne ngumbi ilo, ande malia kie-kie rârâ ma ipânga pa kinda munga lâ nga.” ²³ Aku ikura lawea ndoni, kinzi rua sipateanzi tamâta pinde nana sikai katonânga panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu ngu. Kinzi uru siveta mâsi mine; situ kaika nana sika kâpwa kâ, nana ma sikai nona nâ, nininga sionzi katonânga ninde silâ Maro Njae mbau ilo, ina kinzi munga sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ papa.

Paulo ku Banabas rua sitaulo silâ pa Antiok lawea lâ Siria tâno

²⁴ Paulo ku Banabas rua soka silâ pa Pisidia tâno ngini, ninennga silâ sipânnga Pamfilia tâno. ²⁵ Aku lâ nia ninde kinzi rua situla Maro Nalae kawa ngua panzi tamâta simo Perga lawea. Ninennga sindue silâ pa Atalia lawea. ²⁶ Sipânnga Atalia lawea lâ, ninennga sikâki wânnga tonge kulu, aku wânnga ikainzi silâ pa Antiok lawea. Munnga simo lawea ninde, aku lâ zo munğânnga ninde kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sionzi rua silâ Maro Kindeni mbau ilo nana ma ikatonanzi wa io ne wisi-wisi ilâ panzi nana siveta nenzi wurâta kâ. Kala kinzi rua siveta wurâta ninde marumbu lâ, kala nîne sitaulo simâ pa laweani ndaina kilo. ²⁷ Kinzi rua sitoa Antiok lawea lâ, ninennga sigonanzi kalo-tawana tamâta ndoni simâ taitu. Ninennga situla ngua nana vetânnga rârâni Maro Kindeni munnga io lâ mbaunzi tu siveta ninde. Aku sitapâri panzi tu Maro Nalae ikai nzâla piti panzi tinikoa ngu, nana kinzi kala ma sikura tu kalonzi tawana Yesu. ²⁸ Siporo panzi lâ, ninennga kinzi rua simo ndaina kunzi kalo-tawana tamâta ikura zo luandondo.

15

Pasaunja nalae ipânnga Jerusalem lawea

¹ Andeta tamâta pinde soka Judia tâno simâ pa Antiok, aku siporo situla ngua panzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu mine tu, “Nia ndoyo Mose itula tukuŋa pwataki nana karae-veŋa ne mâsi kâ. Ambo miki ma kapaive karaemi tia, ande Maro Kindeni ma via mao ilami nana kamo viami ku kamo nâ, ande tia.”

² Andeta Paulo ku Banabas rua ilonzi kura tia ndo nana nenzi ngua ninde kâ, kala siporo ngua kaika sipawa kunzi. Mine nde kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sipateanzi Paulo ku Banabas rua sitavanzi tamâta pinde lâ Antiok lawea tu ma silâ Jerusalem siporo ngua nîne pwataki panzi pâri-tamâta wa katonânnga wa. ³ Mine kala sionzi silâ. Soka silâ Fonisia tâno wa Samaria tâno ngini, ande siporo wa situla ngua pwataki panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo nia ninde. Sitapâri panzi tu kinzi tamâta papa tinikoa lawea pinde munnga sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku

kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni. Aku kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta pa nia ninde silonjo ngua ninde kala ilonzi ndeka nalae tina. ⁴ Silâ lee sipânnga Jerusalem lâ, ninennga kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sitavanzi pâri-tamâta wa kinzi katonânnga nde sindeka ku sikainzi siveta kenzi ara panzi. Ninennga Paulo ku Banabas rua siporo pwataki nana mâsi wa vetânnga rârâni Maro Kindeni isukanzi kala siveta ninde.

⁵ Andeta kalo-tawana tamâta pinde lâ Parisai ngu nde simandi ku siporo tu, “Ara nana miki tamâta nalajala ma kaporo kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamâta pa tinikoa nenzi lawea tu ma sipaive karaenzi ku soka Mose ne tukuŋa rârâni muli.”

⁶ Mine kala kinzi pâri-tamâta sipasau kunzi katonânnga tu ma siveta ngua nîne sonde. ⁷ Siporo nenzi ngua rârâ marumbu lâ, ninennga pâri-tamâta Petero imandi ku ipainzi mine tu, “Ningunambwe wukale, miki kasama tu munnga Maro Kindeni iwae wurâta pa kinda. Aku ipatea nana tu ma atula i kawa ngua pwataki panzi tinikoa ngu pinde tu ma silonjo ku kalonzi tawana i nâ.

⁸ Maro Kindeni, ina isama kinda rârâni ilonda pwataki, ande io Koroani Sapânnga ilâ panzi tinikoa ngu, itogo munnga iveta pa kinda mine. Aku ne vetânnga ninde itula i tamwata kilala pwataki tu i ilo ara panzi tinikoa ngu tamâta ninde kalonzi tawana i. ⁹ Maro Kindeni nandai iveta vetânnga kie tonge panzi tinikoa ngu anga iveta vetânnga kie tonge pa kinda nga. Kinzi kalonzi tawana i, aku nana nenzi kalo-tawana ninde nâ iveta ilonzi ipânnga mbâra-mbâra. ¹⁰ Mine nde nana sâ kâ nga miki pinde katu kaveta samânnga pa Maro Kindeni, a? Opopo, singani kinda timbunda sikura tu sipono muli pa Mose ne tukuŋa rârâni tia ndo, aku kinda kala takura tia mine nâ. Mine nde mana mana nga miki katu kasia malia nîne kâki lâ kinzi tinikoa kalanzi, a? ¹¹ Andeta maka kaloma tawana tu nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ne wisi-wisi iveta nzâla pa Maro Kindeni nana ikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao ilua kinda. Aku ivilanzi tinikoa tamâta lâ nzâlani ndaina,

ikura iveta pa kinda mine.” Petero iporo ngua njine.

¹² Kinzi tamâta rârâni kala sipasau simo njinde nde kawanzi buu nâ. Sitambira tanzani sonde pa Banabas ku Paulo rua nenzi ngua. Aku kinzi rua sitapâri nana mâsi kaika kie-kie rârâni Maro Kindeni munga io lâ rua mbaunzi ipanga nia yo lâ tinikoa ngu pinde nginzi.

¹³ Kinzi rua siporo marumbu lâ, njenga Yamesi iporo mine tu, “Ningunambwe wukale, kalonjo nanengu ngua.

¹⁴ Kala njine Saimon Petero itapâri pa kinda tu Maro Kindeni ilo panzi tinikoa tamâta, kala ikainzi tamâta pinde lâ nenzi ngu tu simo i tamwata ne tamâta.

¹⁵ Aku vetâna njinde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ngua kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta munga singere lâ pepa tini mine tu,

¹⁶ ‘Muli nga nana ma ataulo amâ kilo, aku Daviti ne luma munga saputi indue njinde, ande ma aveta wasaseki, ku ma angunu imandi kilo.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Mine nde kinzi Isrel tamâta pinde ma siroto nana Maro Nalae kâ, sitavanzi tinikoa ngu tamâta pinde, kinzi njinde nia ndoyo apateanzi tu ma simo nana warakangu nengu ngu. Nana Maro Nalae aveta vetâna njine, ikura nanayoni ilongu pateu tu ma aveta mine.’ ”

¹⁹ Yamesi iporo ngua njine lâ, njenga iporo kilo tu, “Mine kala nanengu pateâna nanzani tinikoa tamâta njinde kala sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ilâ papa Maro Kindeni, ande mine; kinda ma tapono nzalanzi ku ngua tukuna rârâ talanzi, ande ma tia. ²⁰ Ambo taitu ara nana ma tangere ngua ilâ panzi, aku tatu ngua tukuna njine nâ panzi: kinzi ma sika simbi munga tamâta sipatarâwa panzi maro lanja, mine ndimo; kinzi ma sipile mâsi kie-kie nana sipalulua tininzi potomule kâ; kinzi ma sika simbi tamâta sipa njandola kala imâte, mine ndimo; aku kinzi ma sinu see ndimo. Kala naina.

²¹ Nana tu nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipanga lâ zo njine, ande tamâta pinde uru situla Mose ne ngua pwataki ikura lawea ndoni. Aku uru situla nguani ndaina lâ pasauja

ne luma ndoni ilo ikura pwareâna ne zo sapâna rârâni.”

Kinzi singere ngua lâ pepa tini ilâ panzi tinikoa ngu pinde

²² Mine kala kinzi pâri-tamâta sitavanzi katonâna wa kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni nde ilonzi taitu. Aku sipa ngua tu ma sipateanzi nenzi tamâta rua ku sionzi silâ pa Antiok lawea kunzi Paulo ku Banabas rua. Aku sipateanzi ngu nenzi katonâna rua; Judas, i na tonge Basabas, anga Sailas. ²³ Aku sio pepa tonge iyoka kunzi tona. Lâ pepa njinde tini, ande singere ngua mine tu, “Maka pâri-tamâta wa katonâna wa kangere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa nima-nambwe miki kalo-tawana tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu kamo Antiok lawea wa Siria tâno wa Sisilia tâno wa. Kari ara.

²⁴ Maka kalonjo pâri tu nema tamâta pinde munga simâ pami ku siveta ilomi malia nana nenzi ngua kâ. Siveta mine tu ma silele ilomi kalomi. Andeta kinzi njandai sikai maka ndamwama kala siveta mine nga. ²⁵ Mine nde maka iloma kaloma taitu nana kaonzi kuleja tamâta pinde soka kunzi nima-nambwe Banabas ku Paulo rua simâ pami. ²⁶ Paulo ku Banabas rua uru situla nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi parina pwataki, kala tamâta pinde situ sipunzi pâta simâte. Taitu kinzi rua njandai siruru nana njinde kâ. ²⁷ Mine nde maka kaonzi Judas ku Sailas rua soka kunzi simâ pami, nana sisuka ngua njine kala kangere lâ pepa tini.

²⁸ Maka kakai Koroani Sapâna ne ilo-kalo, aku iloma pateu tu ma kao ngua tukuna rârâ imâ pami, ande tia. Miki ma kapaveta kuku tukuna njine nâ; ²⁹ Miki ma kaka simbi munga sipatarâwa panzi maro lanja, mine ndimo. Miki ma kanu see ndimo. Simbi njinde tamâta sipa njandola kaika kala imâte, miki ma kaka njinde ndimo. Aku miki ma kapalulua tinimi potomule ndimo. Ambo ma kapakatona sonde ku kapaveta kuku ngua njine, ande njinde ma ara ndo. Kala naina.” Kinzi singere ngua mine lâ pepa tini.

³⁰ Ninennga ngu ñalae nde sionzi tamâta ñapa ñinde sindue silâ pa Antiok lawea. Sipânnga Antiok lâ, ñinennga sigonanzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni, ku pepa ñinde silanzi. ³¹ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sipono pepa ñinde aku sindeka pâta, ñana tu ñgua ara ñinde ipu tini kaika pa ilonzi kalonzi. ³² Aku Judas ku Sailas rua nde tamâta ñana situla ñgua kâ. Mine kala rua siporo ñgua ara pinde panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ñana ipu tini kaika panzi wa isuka nenzi kalo-tawana wa. ³³ Kinzi rua simo Antiok lawea ikura zo pinde lâ, ñinennga kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sipainzi tu “Maro ne wisi-pisi imo kumi”, ku sionzi sitaulo kilo panzi tamâta ñinde munnga sionzi sindue simâ. [³⁴ Anga Sailas nde ilo pateu tu ma imo kunzi lâ Antiok.] * ³⁵ Aku Paulo ku Banabas rua kala simo Antiok lawea ikura zo pinde, ku sipanananzi tamâta wa situla pâri ara ñana Maro Ñalae kâ panzi wa. Aku tamâta pinde rârâ kala siveta wurâtani ndaina kunzi tona.

Paulo ku Banabas rua sipwa pwataki

³⁶ Zo pinde ilâ lâ, ñinennga Paulo ipai Banabas tu, “Ayo, kinda rua ma tataulo kilo takalelenzi ninda-nambwe lâ lawea rârâni munnga tamo ku tapanananzi Maro Ñalae kawa ñgua ñinde. Naja atu asama mine; kinzi simo mana.” ³⁷ Banabas isâu pa Paulo ne ñgua lâ, aku itu ikai Yoane Malaka iyoka kunzi silâ. ³⁸ Andeta Paulo ilelea Banabas ñana ne ñgua ñinde kâ, ñana tu munnga Malaka tini pwâka ñana iveta wurâta kunzi, kala ipilenzi rua lâ Pamfilia lawea. ³⁹ Mine kala Paulo ku Banabas rua ilonzi nâna sipawa ñgua ñalae ñinde, kala ikura ñana rua ma siveta wurâta lâ nia taitu, ande tia. Tia ku Banabas ikai Yoane Malaka iyoka kuku, aku rua sikâki wânnga tonje kulu silâ pa Saiprus sia. ⁴⁰ Anga Paulo nde ikai Sailas, aku rua silâ. Ande kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta situ nzâmbe panzi rua mine tu, “Maro Ñalae ne wisi-wisi imo kumi”. ⁴¹ Kinzi rua soka nzâla silâ Siria tâno wa Sisilia tâno ñgini, ande siveta

wurâta ñana sipu tini kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu ngu.

16

Timoti iyoka kunzi Paulo ku Sailas rua

¹ Paulo iyoka ilâ ipânnga Derbe lawea, ñinennga ilâ ipânnga Listra lawea. Aku kalo-tawana tamâta tonje imo Listra, i ña mine Timoti. I tina nde Juda ngu nenzi kalo-tawana taine, anga tama nde Grik lawea warika.

² Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Listra lawea wa Aikoniam lawea nde uru situla Timoti parina mine tu i nde tamâta ara.

³ Mine nde Paulo ilo pateu tu ma ikai Timoti iyoka kunzi. Andeta i kalo loko ñananzi Juda tamâta simo nia ñinde, ñana tu kinzi sisama tu Timoti tama nde Juda tamâta tia. Mine kala Paulo ikai Timoti ku ive karae, ikura Juda nenzi ñgua tukuña ikeno mine. ⁴ Iveta ñine lâ, ñinennga soka silâ lawea lawea situla ñgua tukuña ñinde munnga kinzi pâri-tamâta wa katonâña siporo sipa lâ Jerusalem lawea, ñana kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu ma sipaveta kuku.

⁵ Mine kala ikura zo zo tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana Yesu, ande kala kalo-tawana tamâta sipânnga kambwanenzi rârâ. Aku nenzi kalo-tawana ipânnga kaika lâ.

Paulo imo Troas lawea ku imbipole imora Masedonia tamâta tonje

⁶ Kinzi soka silâ lee sipânnga Frigia tâno wa Galesia tâno wa. Ñana tu munnga Koroani Sapâña indi kaika panzi tu ma siporo situla ñgua lâ Esia tâno ndimo.

⁷ Soka silâ sipânnga Misia tâno ñganje, ñinennga situ ma soka silâ pa Bitinia tâno kâ. Andeta Yesu ne Koroani ipono nzalanzi. ⁸ Tia ku singenge ñana Misia tâno ku soka sindue pa Troas lawea.

⁹ Silâ sipânnga lâ, aku mbo, ñinennga Paulo imora mâsi tonje itogo mbupuleña mine. Imora Masedonia lawea warika tonje imandi isarâwa papa tu, “Maka kano pano tu kumbwaliu kumâ pa Masedonia ñana kuvilama.” ¹⁰ Paulo imora

* **15:34** ³⁴ Nia ndoyo, ñgua ñine kala ikeno ñgumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonje ipânnga lâ muli nde isenge ñgua ñine ilâ kuku ñgua ikeno munnga.

mâsi ñine lâ, ñinennga walele nâ maka karoto nzâla ñana kalâ pa Masedonia kâ. Ñana tu maka kasama tu Maro Kindeni ipateama tu ma katula pâri ara panzi.

Lidia ipânnga kalo-tawana taine

¹¹ Maka kakai wânnga tonje lâ Troas lawea, aku wânnga ikâwa nao sonde ilâ pa Samotres sia kâ. Aku wurita kilo wânnga ikâwa nao ilâ pa Neapolis lawea. ¹² Maka katoa Neapolis lâ, ñinennga koka nzâla kalâ kapânnga lâ Masedonia nenzi lawea ñalae tonje, i ña tu Pilipai lawea. Munga Rom ikai lawea ñinde kala sikatona. Aku maka kamo lawea ñinde ikura zo pinde. ¹³ Kamo lee, ku pwareânga ne zo sapânga ipânnga lâ. Mine nde kapile lawea ñinde ne ngumbi nzâla, aku kayâti kalâ pa lââ tonje pwali. Maka katu nia ñinde nde Juda nenzi nia ñana silâ taitu sikai nonja kâ. Aku kamoranzi taine pinde sipasau sisañona lââ pwali, kala kasañona kaporo ngua kunzi.

¹⁴ Aku Taiataira lawea taine tonje, i ña mine Lidia, ande imo ñinde kala ilonjo nema ngua. Taine ñinde uru iveta wurâta ñana mbaliña kâ lâ lalava ñiñi, aku uru iwânghi pa Maro Kindeni. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ilele i ilo kalo, kala Lidia kalo tawana Paulo ne ngua ñinde. ¹⁵ Ñinennga i taine ilili pâri ara ne lââ, tavanzi tamâta uru simo ne luma ñinde. Silili lâ, ñinennga Lidia iporo tu, “Ambo miki ilomi tu nanengu kalo-tawana ilâ mao pa Maro Ñalae, ande ara, kamâ kamo nanengu luma.” Iveta kaika pama, kala koka pa i ne ngua ñinde.

Kinzi sionzi Paulo ku Sailas rua lâ luma sakamao ilo lâ Pilipai lawea

¹⁶ Zo tonje maka koka kalâ pa nia ñana nonja kâ, andeta taine tonje ipakâtu kuma lâ nzâla. I uru iveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi tamâta pinde, aku koroani saka ipakâe kuku. Koroani saka ñinde uru itula ngua paveânga nâ papa, aku i kala uru ikasonja koroani saka ñinde ñana ngua kie-kie, kala iporo itula papa. Mine kala taine ñinde ne tamâta ñalanjala uru sikai mbumbu ñalae ñana ñinde kâ. ¹⁷ Taine ñinde iyoka Paulo wa maka mulima ku isarâwa mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta ñine nde

Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata ne wurâta tamâta, kala situla i ne nzâla ñana ikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo!” ¹⁸ Ikura zo zo taine ñinde iveta mine ku imo nâ. Iveta lee, ku Paulo nde nga tini pwâka lâ. Mine ku zo tonje ipupulia nao lâ, ku ipai koroani saka tu, “Ñana aporo kaika pano lâ Yesu Kirisi ña tu ñine nâ kupile taine ñine ku pwâwa kulâ!” Aku walele nâ koroani saka nde ipile taine ku ikâwa ilâ.

¹⁹ Taine ñinde ne tamâta ñalanjala nde simora tu Paulo ne mâsi ñinde ipono nzalanzi marumbu lâ, kala ma sikura tu sikai mbumbu pinde kilo ñana taine ne wurâta kâ, ande tia. Mine kala sikainzi Paulo ku Sailas rua kaika, ku sionzi silâ pa ao ngini ñana simandî koipu naonzi. ²⁰ Sikainzi silâ pa ngua nia, ku sipainzi ngua-samânga tamâta tu, “Tamâta rua ñine nde Juda tamwatanzi, aku rua siveta wisi-motu wa rurunga ñalae panzi tamâta lâ nenda lawea ilo. ²¹ Ñana tu rua uru situla ngua ñana vetânga pinde, andeta tukuna indi kaika pa kinda Rom tamâta tu ma ilonda pa vetânga mine ku tapaveta kuku ndimo.”

²² Aku tamâta râra kala sisowe ngua lanjeña mine nâ lâ Paulo ku Sailas rua tininzi tona. Mine kala ngua-samânga tamâta sikai rua nenzi pasawaña piti lâ tininzi, ku sipainzi sambara tu ma mbilâo nâ sipalilinzi. ²³ Sipalilinzi pâta lâ, ñinennga sionzi lâ luma sakamao ilo. Aku siporo ngua kaika pa luma sakamao ne katonânga tamâta tu ma mata ilea kaika panzi. ²⁴ Luma sakamao ne katonânga nde ilonjo ngua kaika ñine, kala ikainzi rua ionzi silâ luma ilo ngini tamwata. Ñinennga ipa kenzi kaika lâ kâi tini.

²⁵ Aku lâ mbo ngini-ngini, ande Paulo ku Sailas rua sikai nonja wa siwânghi wânghiña paneânga kâ pa Maro Kindeni. Aku kinzi tamâta simo luma sakamao ilo kunzi ñinde nde sitambira tañanzi panzi. ²⁶ Andeta walele nâ ogigi ririño ñalae, ku iwawala luma ñinde yâti taulo. Aku ndainani nâ luma sakamao ñinde ne nzâla rârani pââsââ, ku kawa maa lâ. Aku wâlo nimbu rârani nde pââsââ piti lâ tamâta ñinde rârani tininzi tona.

²⁷ Luma sakamao ne katonâña tamâta nde imandi sânda, andeta mata ilâ imora nzâla rârâni kawa maa nâ ikeno. I ilo pateo tu tamâta rârâni nde sikâwa silâ lâ, ande kala mbau ilâ ipasu ne pila njalae yâti tu ma ipasowe tamwata kapwa imâte kâ. ²⁸ Andeta Paulo isarâwa kaika tu, “Wa, kupayaula tamwata karae ndimo! Maka rârâni kamo najai mbo!”

²⁹ Tia ku katonâña tamâta isarâwa njana sinâla kâ, njinenga ipalilu ilâ luma ilo. Iruru pâta ku tini ruru, aku ilâ itundu Paulo ku Sailas rua tininzi laiti. ³⁰ Njinenga imandi ku ikainzi rua siyâti silâ pa nia yo, aku ikasonjanzi tu, “Miki tamâta njalae, naja ma aveta mana njinenga Maro Kindeni ma via mao ilua naja.” ³¹ Ande kinzi rua sipai tu, “Ambo noko ma kalo tawana Maro Njalae Yesu, ande Maro Kindeni ma via mao ilano, ma kumo via mine ku kumo nâ. Aku i ma ivilanzi noko natu-kaiwa kala mine nâ.” ³² Njinenga kinzi rua siporo situla Maro Njalae kawa njua pa tamâta njinde tavanzi tamâta rârâni uru simo ne luma. ³³ Aku lâ zo ndainani, lâ mboni nâ, ande ikainzi rua silâ ku ipua nenzi nzimba, aku i tamwata wa natu-kaiwa nde silili pâri ara ne lâ. ³⁴ Njinenga ikainzi Paulo ku Sailas rua sikâki silâ i ne luma ilo, aku kâpwa ilanzi sika. I tamwata wa kaiwa-natu nde sindeka pâta kanao, njana tu kinzi njinenga kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni.

³⁵ Simo lee mbwale pwataki lâ, njinenga njua-samâña tamâta sionzi sambara simâ ku sipai katonâña tamâta njinde tu, “Kuyautenzi rua piti silâ”. ³⁶ Aku luma sakamao ne katonâña tamâta nde ikai njua njinde imâ pa Paulo, aku ipai tu, “Kinzi njua-samâña tamâta nde sipa-supwa imâ tu ma ayautemi piti. Mine nde miki koka tava ilomi kalomi ara nâ kalâ.”

³⁷ Andeta Paulo ipainzi sambara taulo tu, “Opopo, maka rua nde katogo Rom lawea warakama, andeta sipu maka koa tia nâ lâ kinzi ngu naonzi, njinenga sioma lâ luma sakamao ilo. Andeta kinzi munga simora nema vetâña soki tonge njinenga sio njua njanama, ande tia. Kala njine sipavea nâ ku situ sio maka kalâ, a? Tia

ndo kanao! Kinzi warakanzi nâ ma simâ njana sikaima kayâti pa nia yo!”

³⁸ Kinzi sambara tamâta sikai njua njinde silâ siporo panzi njua-samâña tamâta. Kinzi silono njua tu kinzi rua nde Rom lawea warakanzi, kala wisinzi motutu. ³⁹ Kalonzi sukâña ku silâ siporo njua mwasa nâ panzi rua, njinenga sikainzi siyâti silâ pa nia yo. Njinenga sino panzi tu ma sipile lawea njinde ku silâ pa nia pinde. ⁴⁰ Njinenga Paulo ku Sailas rua sipile luma sakamao ku silâ pa Lidia ne luma. Sipasau kunzi kalotawana tamâta pinde ku siporo njua panzi njana ipu tini kaika pa ilonzi kalonzi kâ. Siporo lee marumbu lâ, njinenga kinzi rua sipilenzi ku silâ.

17

Kinzi tamâta lâ Tesalonaika lawea sikai kazâña panzi Paulo ku Sailas rua

¹ Paulo ku Sailas rua soka silâ sipânnga Ampipoli lawea, aku soka lee sipânnga Apolonia lawea. Njinenga sipile lawea njinde ku soka silâ sipânnga Tesalonaika lawea. Juda ngu nenzi luma njana pasauja kâ tonge ikeno lawea njinde.

² Aku Paulo iveta ikura munga uru iveta mine, ku mbwani njato, lâ Juda nenzi pwareâña ne zo sapâña pinde, ande ilâ luma njana pasauja kâ ilo kunzi ku iporo itula Maro Kindeni kawa njua panzi. ³ Itula Maro Kindeni kawa njua duvi pwataki ku ipainzi tu, “Maro Kindeni ipatea Kirisi tu ma ikai nâna ku imâte lâ, njinenga imandi imo via kilo.” Aku Paulo iporo tu, “Yesu, ina tamâta kala njine atula i parina pami, ande inani tamwata nde Kirisi.” ⁴ Kinzi Juda tamâta pinde lâ lawea njinde silono njua njinde ku kalonzi tawana Yesu, njinenga sipono muli panzi Paulo ku Sailas rua. Aku Grik tamâta pinde uru siwânghi sipanea Maro Kindeni, ande kinzi kala kalonzi tawana tona. Kinzi Grik tamâta njinde kambwanenzi njalae. Aku tamâta njalanjala pinde kaiwanzi taine kala kalonzi tawana mine nâ.

⁵ Anja Juda tamâta rârâ nde sipadâda njana njine kâ. Mine kala silâ pa

ao ngini ku sigonanzi tamâta sakamao pinde sikainzi simâ, ninennga sisowe ngu njalae ilonzi kala siveta ndunęja njalae, ku simandi nana sizavaru nenzi lawea ninde. Kinzi silâ sinęe tamâta tonęe ne luma, i ęa mine Jeson, ku siroto njananzi Paulo ku Sailas rua. Ilonzi tu ma sionzi rua siyâti simandi nia yo lâ ngu naonzi. ⁶ Andeta sisânda rua kulunzi tia. Tia ku silae Jeson tavanzi kalo-tawana tamâta pinde, aku sikainzi silâ panzi lawea ninde nenzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna. Aku sisarâwa panzi tu, “Kinzi tamâta ęai nde siveta mâsi sakamao ipânga tâno rârâni, kala ninennga simâ sipânga nine, ⁷ kala Jeson ikatonanzi lâ ne luma ilo. Kinzi tamâta ninde rârâni nde sipu mulinzi pa Koipu Njalae Kaisara ne tukuęa, aku siporo tu, ‘Koipu njalae tonęe nde imâ munęa lâ, i ęa mine Yesu’.” ⁸ Lawea ninde ne tamâta mbâna-mbâna nde siloņo ęgua ninde lâ, ninennga kinzi sitavanzi ngu njalae ninde nde wisinzi nâna ndo. ⁹ Ninennga siveta pa Jeson tavanzi tamâta pinde tu ma sikonzi nana kazâņa ninde kâ. Sikonzi lâ, ninennga kinzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna siyautenzi silâ.

Paulo ku Sailas rua situla ęgua pwataki lâ Beria lawea

¹⁰ Aku lâ mbo ndainani nâ kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sionzi Paulo ku Sailas rua silâ pa Beria lawea. Silâ lee sipânga Beria lâ, ninennga silâ Juda nenzi luma nana pasaunęa kâ ilo. ¹¹ Aku tamâta simo Beria lawea ninde nde tamâta ara nâ, sipolenzi Juda tamâta ninde simo Tesalonaika lawea. Nana tu ikura zo zo, kinzi taņanzi mwasa nâ sipono Maro Kindeni kawa ęgua ikeno lâ pepa tini. Kinzi situ sisama mine; tiambo Paulo iporo ęgua mao, tiya? ¹² Aku Juda tamâta rârâ nde kalonzi tawana Yesu, aku Grik tamâta njalaņala pinde, kinzi taine wa tamâne wa, ande kala kalonzi tawana mine nâ.

¹³ Andeta muli ęga, kinzi Juda tamâta lâ Tesalonaika lawea nde siloņo ęgua tu Paulo imo Beria lawea itula Maro Kindeni kawa ęgua panzi tamâta simo ninde. Mine kala silâ pa Beria lawea ku sizavaru

tamâta ninde ilonzi kalonzi, kala kinzi ilonzi rârâ. ¹⁴ Nana ninde kâ kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sio Paulo indue walele nâ pa sâwa, ninennga kinzi pinde sikai Paulo sikâki wâņa tonęe kulu. Anęa Sailas ku Timoti rua nde simo Beria laweani. ¹⁵ Ninennga kalo-tawana tamâta ninde sikai Paulo silâ lee sipânga Atens lawea. Paulo itoa ninde, ninennga ionzi tamâta ninde sitaulo kilo, aku ipasupwa ilâ panzi Sailas ku Timoti rua tu ma simâ walele nâ nana ma simo kuku i lâ Atens lawea.

Paulo itula ęgua pwataki lâ Atens lawea

¹⁶ Paulo imo Atens lawea io tini njananzi Sailas ku Timoti rua, aku mata ilâ imoranzi maro laņęja rârâ tainzi simandi lâ lawea ninde. Aku Paulo ilo malia nana Atens lawea ne mâsi ninde kâ. ¹⁷ Mine kala ilâ luma nana pasaunęa kâ ilo ku iporo ęgua kunzi Juda tamâta wa Grik tamâta wa, kinzi ninde uru siwâņgi sipanea Maro Kindeni. Aku ikura zo zo i uru ilâ pa lawea ninde ao ngini nana iporo kunzi tamâta simo nia ninde tona. ¹⁸ Andeta pananâņa tamâta pinde, kinzi ninde papa Epikurian ngu wa Stoik ngu wa, ande siporo sipawa ęgua kuku Paulo. Paulo uru itula pâri ara nana Yesu tava ne mandinęa lâ mateņa nianzi. Mine kala pananâņa tamâta pinde siporo tu, “Tamâta ndai i tamâta nana iporo ęgua kaņa-kaņa kâ. Kala nine iporo ęgua duvi mana.” Anęa pinde nde siporo tu, “Tiambo iporo itula ęgua njananzi lawea pinde nenzi maro tâ.”

¹⁹ Tia ku sikai Paulo silâ panzi tamâta njalaņala ninde uru sipasau simo Areopagus ngu nenzi pasaunęa nia. Aku sipai Paulo tu, “Noko uru kutula ęgua wasaseki panzi tamâta, aku maka katu kasama ęgua ninde kilala. ²⁰ Maka taņama kaloņo noko kawa ęgua, ande kasama tu ęgua ninde nde kie piti ndo. Mine kala maka katu kasama ęgua ninde kie sondo.” ²¹ (Kinzi tamâta rârâni lâ Atens lawea, sitavanzi tamâta pinde munęa sipile warakanzi nenzi lawea ku simâ simo Atens, kinzi tamâta ninde rârâni nde ilonzi ndo pa ęgua nâ. Ikura

zo zo uru sisaŋona ku sipaloŋo siveta ŋgua wasaseki pinde.)

²² Ninenŋa Paulo imandi lâ ilo-kalo tamâta ŋinde naonzi lâ Areopagus ŋu nenzi pasaunja nia, aku iporo tu, “Miki tamâta lâ Atens, nanenŋu morâŋa tu miki uru kamandi kaika ndo ŋana kapaveta kuku paneâŋa ne mâsi wa wâŋgiŋa ne mâsi wa. ²³ Nanayoni naŋa apete alâ wa amâ wa, aku matâŋgu amora nemi maro tainzi. Naŋa alea sondu pa kelekele ŋinde, aku amora nemi paneâŋa nia tonŋe tona. Kinzi muŋga singere ŋgua lâ paneâŋa nia ŋinde tini mine tu, ‘Nine nde maro tonŋe ne paneâŋa nia, taitu tasama i kilala tia.’ Ande kala Maro ŋinde miki kazizâla ŋana ku kapanea koa tia nâ, kala ŋine naŋa ma atula i kilala pwataki pami.

²⁴ Maro Kindeni ipulia tâno tava kelekele rârâni ikeno tâno kulu, aku ikai maro pa samba wa tâno wa. Mine kala i uru imo luma sapâŋa tonŋe tamâta mbaunzi sipa, ande tia. ²⁵ I ilo pa kelekele tonŋe kinda tamâta taveta lâ mbaunda ŋana isuka i kê, ande tia ndo. I tamwata nâ uru via wa koroani wa kelekele rârâni ilua kinda tamâta. ²⁶ Nia ndoyo ipulia tamâta taitu nâ, ŋinenŋa lâ tamâta ŋinde ne vâsa ipulianzi tamâta rârâni sipânŋa, ku ionzi sikura nia nia lâ tâno kulu. I tamwata nâ muŋga ipatea zo wa tâno ne kerî wa lawea wa panzi. ²⁷ Maro Kindeni iveta mine ŋana kinda tamâta rârâni ma taroto ŋana i kê. Ambo tu kinda ma tatâtânŋo lee, ande ma tasânda i kulu. Andeta i uru imo malawae ŋana kinda taitu-taitu kê, ande tia. ²⁸ ‘Kinda uru takai via lâ i mbau, aku i uru isuka nenda moŋa. Mao nâ, kinda uru tamo i simbo nâ tini laiti.’ Ninde iyoke ŋgua tonŋe nemi ilo-kalo tamâta muŋga siporo tu, ‘Kinda kala tamo i ne vâsa’.

²⁹ Mao nâ, kinda tamo Maro Kindeni ne vâsa. Mine kala kinda ma ilonda pateu tu Maro Kindeni kilala nde itogo ‘gol’ wa ‘silva’ wa mira ara pinde wa, mine ndimo. Aku ma ilonda pateu tu tamâta tonŋe ne ilo-kalo wa mbau wa ikura ŋana iveta Maro Kindeni kilala ipânŋa itogo pareŋa-mâsi, mine ndimo. ³⁰ Muŋgani, ande kinzi tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo tia. Mine

kala Maro Kindeni ŋandai wisi nâna ŋana vetâŋa rârâni siveta ŋinde ŋga. Taitu lâ zo ŋine i itu ŋgua kaika panzi tamâta simo nia ndoni mine tu, ‘Miki ma kapalele ilomi kalomi’. ³¹ Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua ŋinde nde duvi mine; singani ipatea zo tonŋe ŋana ma ipare nia sondu panzi tamâta rârâni ŋana nenzi vetâŋa kê. I muŋgani ipatea tamâta tonŋe ŋana ikatona zo ŋalae ŋinde kê. Aku tamâta ŋinde imâte lâ, ŋinenŋa Maro Kindeni via ilua kala imandi lâ mateŋa nianzi imo via kilo. Aku mâsi ŋinde itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ne zo ŋalae ŋinde ma muli ipânŋa mao kanaŋo.” Paulo iporo ŋgua mine.

³² Kinzi tamâta ŋalanala siloŋo Paulo ne ŋgua ŋana tamâta tonŋe imandi lâ mateŋa nianzi imo via kilo, ŋinenŋa siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa papa. Anŋa pinde nde siporo tu, “Maka iloma tu zo tonŋe noko ma kuporo kutula ŋgua ŋinde pama kilo”. ³³ Ninenŋa Paulo ipilenzi ku ilâ. ³⁴ Andeta tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana Yesu, aku sipono muli pa Paulo. Areopagus ŋu nenzi tamâta ŋalae tonŋe, i ŋa mine Dionisius, ande i kalo tawana Yesu. Aku taine tonŋe, i ŋa mine Damaris, i kala kalo tawana mine nâ. Aku tamâta pinde kala kalonzi tawana tona.

18

Paulo itula ŋgua pwataki lâ Korin lawea

¹ Ninde ilâ lâ, ŋinenŋa Paulo ipile Atens lawea aku ilâ pa Korin lawea.

² Aku lâ lawea ŋinde, Paulo isânda Juda tamâta tonŋe kulu, i ŋa mine Akwila. Akwila nde Pontus lawea warika. Muŋga i kaiwa Prisila rua soka papa Itali tâno kê simâ, ŋana tu Rom nenzi koipu ŋalae Klodius iporo ŋgua tukuŋa tu kinzi Juda tamâta ma sipile Rom lawea ku silâ pa lawea pinde. Aku Paulo nde ilâ imoranzi Akwila kuku kaiwa rua. ³ Paulo ilo pateu tu ma imo kunzi rua, ŋana tu kinzi uru siveta wurâta taituni itogo Paulo iveta mine. Kinzi uru sisuta meme karae siveta pâla, aku sikai mbaliŋa ŋana wurâta ŋinde kê. Mine nde Paulo imo ndaina ikai wurâta kunzi. ⁴ Aku ikura zo zo,

lâ Juda nenzi pwareâña ne zo sapâña rârâni, ande Paulo ilâ Juda nenzi luma nana pasauña kâ ilo ku iporo ipawa ngua kunzi tamâta simo ninde. Itu ma ikai kinzi Juda tamâta wa Grik tamâta ilonzi kalonzi lâ taitu, nana ma kalonzi tawana Yesu kâ.

⁵ Pa zo ninde Sailas ku Timoti rua sipile Masedonia tâno ku sindue simâ sipânga Korin lawea lâ. Ninennga Paulo ipile wurâta nana isuta meme karae kâ, ku iveta wurâta taitu nâ nana itula pâri ara ikura zo rârâni. Iporo kaika itula ngua pwataki panzi Juda tamâta tu Yesu tamwata nde Kirisi. ⁶ Andeta kinzi sipalono papa Paulo, ande tia; siporo ngua pavaligina nâ papa. Mine kala Paulo iveta mâsi tonge lâ naonzi. I ipu tâno gawura piti lâ ne pasawana tini, aku ipainzi tu, “Ambo miki ma kapayaula, ande ninde warakami nâ nemi soki. Nanengu soki tonge nana nîne kâ tia. Kala nîne ma apilemi ku alâ panzi tinikoa ngu nâ.”

⁷ Ninennga Paulo ipile luma nana pasauña kâ, aku ilâ pa Korin lawea warika tonge ne luma, i na mine Tisias Jastus. Tamâta ninde uru iwângi pa Maro Kindeni, aku ne luma imandi Juda nenzi luma nana pasauña kâ tini laiti. Aku Paulo imo luma ninde. ⁸ Aku tamâta tonge, i na mine Krispus, ande uru ikatona Juda nenzi luma nana pasauña kâ ninde. I tavanzi natu-kaiwa nde kalonzi tawana Maro Nalae. Aku tamâta rârâ lâ Korin lawea kala silono Paulo ne ngua ku kalonzi tawana mine nâ, kala silili pâri ara ne lââ.

⁹ Simo lee ku mbo tonge, ninennga Paulo imora mâsi tonge lâ ne mbupuleja. Maro Nalae iporo papa mine tu, “Noko ma kururu ndimo. Kuporo ngua pwataki, aku kusae kawa ndimo. ¹⁰ Nana tu nana ma amo kuno, aku tamâta tonge ma ikura nana imandi ikai kazâña pano wa nâna ilano, ande tia. Nanengu tamâta kambwanenzi rârâ nde simo lawea nîne.”

¹¹ Mine kala Paulo imo Korin laweani ikura mbwera taitu nga nzimona lima kanojo taitu, aku imo ipanananzi Maro Kindeni kawa nguani.

¹² Imo lee ku muli, ninennga Galio ipânga ikai koipu nalae lâ Grik tâno. Aku lâ zo ninde kinzi Juda tamâta ilonzi taitu simandi ku sikai kazâña pa Paulo. Sikai Paulo silâ pa ngua nia, aku siporo tu, ¹³ “Tamâta nai uru ipanananzi tamâta nana sipu mulinzi pa ngua tukuña, nana tu i uru ipanananzi vetâña soki-soki nana siwângi sipanea Maro Kindeni.”

¹⁴ Paulo nde itu iporo ngua taulo panzi, andeta koipu nalae Galio ipainzi Juda tamâta ninde tu, “Opopo, miki Juda tamâta! Ambo tu tamâta nîne munga ilana ipole ngua tukuña tâku iveta vetâña soki tonge tâ, ande ara, nana ma alono nemi ngua. ¹⁵ Taitu miki kamâ kakasona nana nana ngua wa ngo pinde nana miki warakami nâ nemi ngua tukuña kâ. Mine nde kalo loko, miki warakami nâ ma kaveta nîne sonde. Nana tiningu pwâka tu alono ngua nana mâsi mine kâ.” ¹⁶ Galio iporo ngua nîne lâ, ninennga inaranzi nana ngua nia kâ. ¹⁷ Tia ku kinzi Juda tamâta sikai Sostenes, ina uru ikatona Juda nenzi luma nana pasauña kâ, aku sipu pâta lâ ngua nia nao. Anga koipu Galio nde ilo rârâ nana nenzi vetâña ninde kâ, ande tia.

Paulo itaulo ilâ pa Antiok lawea kilo

¹⁸ Paulo imo Korin laweani ikura zo pinde lâ, ninennga ilâ pa Senkria lawea ku igiru i tamwata kulu pwau piti lâ. Iveta mâsi mine nana itula panzi tamâta tu i munga iveta ngua pâña tonge kuku Maro Kindeni. Iveta mâsi ninde lâ, ninennga ikâki wânga tonge kulu kunzi Prisila ku Akwila rua, aku sipilenzi kalo-tawana tamâta ku silâ pa Siria tâno. ¹⁹ Kinzi silâ lee sitoa Efesus lawea, ninennga Paulo ipilenzi Prisila ku Akwila rua. Aku i simbo nâ ilâ Juda nenzi luma nana pasauña kâ ilo, aku iporo ngua panzi Juda tamâta simo ninde. ²⁰ Kinzi Juda tamâta sino Paulo tu ma imo ndaina kunzi ikura zo pinde. Andeta Paulo ipainzi tu, “Nana ma amo nîne kuku miki tia.” ²¹ Paulo iveta nana ma ipilenzi ku ilâ, ninennga ipainzi tu, “Ambo Maro Kindeni ma ipatea nzâla pana, ande nana ma ataulo amâ amo kumi kilo”. Iporo

ngua mine lâ, ninennga ikai wânnga kilo ku ipile Efesus lawea ku ilâ. ²² Wânnga ikâwa ilâ lee itoa Sisaria lawea, ninennga Paulo ipile wânnga ku ikâki ilâ pa Jerusalem lawea. I ilo tu ma iporo ngua pinde panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo ninde. Iporo ngua marumbu lâ, ninennga indue ilâ pa Antiok lawea.

Apolos itula ngua pwataki lâ Efesus lawea

²³ Paulo imo Antiok lawea ikura zo pinde lâ, ninennga ipilenzi ku iyoka ilâ pa lawea pinde ikeno Galesia tâno wa Frigia tâno wa. Ilâ ikura tâno ninde ndoni ku ipu tini kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni simo ninde.

²⁴ Aku pa zo ninde, Juda tamâta tonge, i na mine Apolos, ande ilâ imo Efesus lawea. I tamwata ne lawea tina nde Aleksandria. I nde tamâta nana iporo ngua ara kâ, aku i munga ipanâna sondo ndo nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini. ²⁵ Kinzi tamâta pinde munga sipanana i nana Maro Nalae ne nzâla kâ, aku i ilo ndo tu ma ipono muli pa Maro Nalae. I uru iporo itula ngua sondo nâ nana vetânga rârâni Yesu munga iveta ninde. Taitu isama Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata nâ ne lââ-liliņa. ²⁶ Apolos iruru nananzi tamâta, ande tia. Ilâ Juda nenzi luma nana pasaunja kâ ilo ku iporo kaika itula ngua pwataki. Anga Prisila ku Akwila rua silojo i kawa ngua ninde, ninennga sikai Apolos silâ nenzi luma ilo ku situla Maro Kindeni nzalani sondo ndo papa.

²⁷ Apolos ninennga ilo pateka tu ma ilâ pa Grik tâno. Mine kala kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Efesus lawea ilonzi taitu kuku i, aku sipu tini kaika papa tu ma ilâ kâ. Kinzi singere ngua lâ pepa tonge tini ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Grik tâno, aku sipainzi tu ma sikai i. Ninennga Apolos ilâ ipânnga Grik tâno, aku iveta wurâta sondo nana ivilanzi tamâta, kinzi ninde Maro Kindeni munga ipanjo ilonzi kalonzi nana kalonzi tawana i. ²⁸ I uru imandi kaika iporo ngua lâ tamâta naonzi nana ilelea Juda tamâta nenzi ngua palanjanja. I uru ikai Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, nguani ndaina

munga singere lâ pepa tini ikeno, aku itula pwataki tu Yesu tamwata nde Kirisi.

19

Paulo itula ngua pwataki lâ Efesus lawea

¹ Apolos imo Korin lawea yo, aku pa zo ninde Paulo iyoka nzâla ikatona tuu tini pinde ilâ ipânnga Efesus lawea. Ipânnga lâ, ninennga isânda kalo-tawana tamâta pinde kulunzi lâ lawea ninde.

² Aku ikasonjanzi tu, “Munga, lâ zo ninde miki kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ mao pa Yesu, ande miki kakai Koroani Sapânga lâ zoni ndaina, tiya?” Andeta kinzi nde siporo tu, “Tia, maka nandai kalojo ngua tu Koroani Sapânga tonge imo.” ³ Ande Paulo ikasonjanzi tu, “Anga miki kalojo ea ne ngua ninennga kakai lââ-liliņa.” Kinzi situ lâ kawa tu, “Maka kalojo Yoane Lââ-Liliņa Tamwata ne ngua lâ, ninennga kakai lââ-liliņa.”

⁴ Aku Paulo ipainzi tu, “Munga Yoane ililinsi Juda tamâta ku itula Yesu parina mine tu, ‘Ambo miki ma kapalele ilomi kalomi mao nâ, ande miki ma kakai lââ-liliņa. Aku kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ pa tamâta ninde iyoka nana mulingu mwanga imâ’.” ⁵ Kinzi silojo Paulo ne ngua ninde, ninennga silili pâri ara ne lââ lâ Maro Yesu na. ⁶ Paulo nde io mbalau kâki lâ kulunzi lâ, ninennga Koroani Sapânga indue imâ panzi. Ninennga siporo lawea pinde nenzi ngua wasaseki kaja-kaja, aku situla ngua itogo ngua-tulânga tamâta uru situla mine. ⁷ Kinzi tamâta ninde kambwanenzi ipânnga sanjo kananonzi rua.

⁸ Ninennga Paulo ilâ Juda nenzi luma nana pasaunja kâ ilo, aku iporo kaika itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua panzi. Iveta mine nâ imo ndaina ikura nzimona nato lâ. Itu igagati ilonzi kalonzi nana ma sisama Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. ⁹ Anga kinzi pinde nde sipasakana ilonzi kalonzi kaika ku kalonzi tawana tia. Aku lâ ngu nalae naonzi kinzi tamâta ninde siveta kapakapa nana Maro Nalae ne nzâla kâ. Mine kala Paulo ipilenzi tamâta ninde ku

ikainzi kalo-tawana tamâta nâ simâ simo kuku. Aku ikura zo zo itula ngua panzi tamâta njinde uru sipasau lâ Tiranus ne pepa luma. ¹⁰ Paulo iveta mine nâ imo ndaina ikura mbwera rua lâ. Iveta mine lee, aku tamâta rârâni simo Esia tâno nde siloŋo Maro Njalae kawa ngua, kinzi Juda tamâta wa Grik tamâta wa.

Seva natu tamâne sitogo tu sisokinzi koroani saka piti

¹¹ Maro Kindeni io mâsi kaika kie-kie lâ Paulo mbalau tini. ¹² Mine kala kinzi tamâta lâ Efesus lawea uru sikai kelekele pinde itogo lalava turâŋa kâ wa lalava naonzi puŋa kâ muŋga ikeno Paulo tini. Kinzi uru sikai kelekele njinde silâ panzi pukonja tamâta, njinenŋa pukonja tamâta njinde tininzi ara lâ. Aku koroani saka sikâwa piti lâ ilonzi tona.

¹³ Anŋa Juda tamâta pinde uru silâ wa simâ wa, sikai wurâta nana sisokinzi koroani saka piti lâ tamâta ilonzi, aku uru sikai mbumbu nana nenzi wurâta njinde kâ. Kinzi pinde sipatogo nana siveta mine lâ Maro Yesu ŋa, andeta nandai kalonzi tawana Yesu ŋa. Kinzi uru siporo ngua panzi koroani saka mine tu, “Nanja aporo kaika pano lâ Maro Yesu ŋa, ina tamâta njinde Paulo uru iporo itula ngua nana. Noko pwâwa kulâ!”

¹⁴ Aku Juda nenzi patarawâŋa tamâta njalae tonŋe imo ndaina, i ŋa mine Seva. I natu tamâne lima kanaanzi rua nde uru siveta mâsini ndaina. ¹⁵ Andeta zo tonŋe koroani saka itu lâ kawanzi mine tu, “Nanja asama Yesu kilala lâ, aku aloŋo Paulo parina lâ. Anŋa miki nde ea kinzi, a?” ¹⁶ Koroani saka iporo mine lâ, aku marumbu. Tamâta njinde koroani saka muŋga ipakâe kuku nde isonŋa kâki panzi Seva natu ipara kunzi ku ipolenzi lâ. Iyaula karaenzi pwapwataki kala seenzi ipânŋa, aku isaraka nenzi pasawaŋa tona. Iveta mine lâ, njinenŋa Seva natu njinde nde sipile luma njinde ku sikâwa wuwulonzi nâ silâ.

¹⁷ Kinzi Juda tamâta wa Grik tamâta simo Efesus lawea njinde nde siloŋo ngua nana mâsi njinde kâ, njinenŋa rurunja njalae tina ipânŋa panzi tamâta rârâni. Aku sipanea Maro Yesu sisuka i ŋa kâki.

¹⁸ Aku pinde rârâ nde kalonzi tawana Yesu, njinenŋa simâ ku sipatula vetâŋa soki rârâni muŋga siveta njinde. ¹⁹ Aku tamâta ngu njalae, kinzi njinde muŋga siveta nzâmbe sakamao, ande sigona nenzi pepa nana nzâmbe sakamao kâ ku sirumbia lâ ngu naonzi. Pepa njinde rârâni ne kulu nde ipânŋa ikura mbumbu 50,000 mine. ²⁰ Nana mâsi njinde kâ Maro Njalae kawa ngua ipânŋa kaika isala nia ilâ.

Kinzi tamâta lâ Efesus lawea siveta ndunŋe njalae tina

²¹ Njinde marumbu lâ, njinenŋa Paulo ilo pateu tu ma iyoka ilâ pa Masedonia tâno wa Grik tâno wa, njinenŋa ma ikâki ilâ pa Jerusalem lawea. Aku ilo pateu tu, “Nanja ma alâ mine, njinenŋa ma alâ pa Rom lawea tona.” ²² Njinenŋa ionzi ne kuleŋa tamâta rua, Timoti ku Erastus rua, silâ pa Masedonia tâno. Anŋa Paulo tamwata nde imo tini lâ Esia tâno.

²³ Pa zo njinde tamâta pinde sikai kazâŋa pa Maro Njalae ne nzâla, aku siveta ndunŋe njalae tina ipânŋa. ²⁴ Tamâta tonŋe imo ndaina, i ŋa mine Demitrius. I uru iveta wurâta nana ikai mira “silva” ku ipa luma lanŋe kiri-kiri itogo Artemis ne luma sapâŋa mine. Artemis nde Efesus lawea nenzi maro taine njalae. Demitrius uru iwae wurâta panzi ne tamâta pinde nana siveta kelekele njinde kâ, aku sikai mbaliŋa njalae njinde. ²⁵ Pa zo njinde Demitrius igonanzi ne wurâta tamâta njinde sitavanzi tamâta pinde uru siveta wurâta taituni nana siveta pareŋa-mâsi kâ. Aku ipainzi tu, “Ningu-nambwe wukale, miki kasama tu mbaliŋa njalae nde uru ipânŋa lâ nenda wurâta tini.

²⁶ Aku miki kaloŋo wa kamora tu tamâta njinde Paulo uru ilanŋenzi tamâta rârâ ku izavaru ilonzi kalonzi. Andeta iveta mine lâ Efesus lawea nâ, ande tia. Iveta mineni lâ Esia tâno pinde tona. I uru iporo mine, ‘Maro ndia taveta lâ mbalaunda, ande njinde nde maro lanŋe nâ.’ ²⁷ Paulo ne ngua njinde nde nana iyaula nenda wurâta parina. Aku ngua kaŋa mine ikura nana iveta nenda maro taine njalae Artemis ne luma sapâŋa ipânŋa kelekele

kaa nâ lâ tamâta ilonzi kalonzi tona. Lâ zo ñine tamâta rârâni simo Esia tâno, sitavanzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno ndoni, ande uru siwângi sipanea maro taine ñine. Taitu Paulo ne ñgua nde ñana iyaula maro taine ñine ña kâ.” Demitrius iporo ñgua mine.

²⁸ Kinzi silonjo ñgua ñinde lâ, aku wisinzi nâna ñalae tina. Mine nde simandi sisarâwa kawanzi ñalae mine tu, “Maka Efesus nema maro Artemis i nde maro ñalae!” ²⁹ Kinzi tamâta rârâni kawanzi pakâe-pakâe mine sisarâwa ilâ ikura lawea ñinde ndoni. Aku ngu ñalae ilonzi taitu silâ ku sikainzi Gaius ku Aristarkus rua silaenzi sipalilu silâ pa luma ñana pasaunja kâ. Kinzi tamâta rua ñinde nde Masedonia tâno lawea warakanzi uru siveta wurâta kuku Paulo. ³⁰ Paulo tamwata ilo tu ma ilâ iporo ñgua panzi tamâta lâ pasaunja nia, andeta kalo-tawana tamâta siruru ku situ kaika ñana. ³¹ Aku Rom nenzi koipu pinde lâ Efesus lawea kala ilonzi mine nâ, kala sipasupwa imâ pa Paulo siporo kaika tu i ma iyâti ilâ pasaunja nia kunzi ngu ñalae ñinde ndimo. Koipu ñinde munja siveta mete kuku Paulo.

³² Aku tamâta ngu ñalae ñinde ilonzi ipânja kapa lâ. Pinde sisarâwa siporo ñgua kie tonge, anja pinde nde siporo ñgua kaja tonge. Aku kinzi rârâni sizizâla tu ñana sâ kâ nga simâ sipasau lâ pasaunja nia. ³³ Ninenja kinzi Juda tamâta sizuzunja tamâta tonge, i ña mine Arisande, iyâti ilâ pasaunja nao. Kinzi ilonzi tu i ma iporo itula mâsi ñinde kie pwataki panzi ngu ñalae. Arisande nde mbau kâki itogo panzi tu ma iporo ñine pwataki panzi. ³⁴ Andeta simora i kilala pwataki tu i nde Juda tamwata. Mine kala kinzi rârâni ilonzi ilâ taitu ku sisarâwa kilo tu, “Maka Efesus nema maro Artemis i nde maro ñalae!” Kawanzi kâki rege sisarâwa siporo ñgua ndainani nâ ikura kari tai rua.

³⁵ Kari tai rua ilâ lâ, ninenja Efesus nenzi pepa ngereja tamâta imandi ku itoto nenzi ñgua. Iporo tu, “Miki Efesus ngu, kalonjo nga! Kinzi tamâta simo tâno ndoni nde sisama tu Efesus nde lawea ñana ikatona Artemis ne luma sapâna

tava ne mira sapâna ñinde munja imbe iyoka samba ilo indue imâ. ³⁶ Tamâta tonge ikura ñana iporo tu ñgua ñine nde mao tia, ande tia. Mine nde miki kaporo ndimo, kawami buu nâ. Miki ma kapasusu ñana kaveta vetâna tonge walele ndimo. ³⁷ Miki munja kakainzi tamâta rua ñai kamâ, ambo taitu kinzi rua ñandai sipanawe kekekele tonge lâ luma sapâna nga. Aku ñandai siporo ñgua pavaligina pa nenda maro taine nga. ³⁸ Ambo Demitrius tavanzi n-nambwe nenzi ñgua tâ ikeno pa tamâta tonge, ande ara, nenzi zo ikeno ñana sipawa ñgua kâ. Kinda nenda koipu ma silonjo nenzi ñgua. ³⁹ Ambo nemi ñgua pinde ikeno mo ñai yo, ande ara ñana miki warakami ma kaveta ñine sondo lâ pasaunja mao tonge. ⁴⁰ Taitu kala ñine kazâna nde laiti ñana ipânja pa kinda kâ, ñana tu kinda taveta paraña koa tia nâ. Paraña ñine ne duvi tonge tia ndo. Ambo kinzi koipu ma sikasonja kinda ñana pasaunja soki ñine ne duvi kâ, ande ma takura ñana taporo tatula ñine kie pwataki panzi, ande ma tia.” ⁴¹ Pepa ngereja tamâta iporo ñgua mine lâ, ninenja isokinzi sipile pasaunja nia siyâti silâ.

20

Paulo ne yokâna lâ Masedonia tâno wa Grik tâno wa

¹ Ngu ne ndunenani ñalae ñinde marumbu lâ, ninenja Paulo ipasupwa ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni tu ma simâ taitu kuku i. Simâ lâ, ku iporo ñgua pinde ñana ipu tini kaika panzi kâ, ninenja iporo wisi-ara ne ñgua panzi ku ipilenzi ilâ pa Masedonia tâno.

² Aku iyoka ilâ pa lawea pinde lâ nia ñinde, iporo ñgua ñana ipu tini kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo ñinde. Iveta mine lee marumbu lâ, ninenja ilâ ipânja Grik tâno. ³ Imo Grik tâno ikura nzimona nato lâ, ninenja i ilo pateka tu ma ikai wânja ilâ pa Siria tâno kâ. Andeta pa zo ñinde kinzi Juda tamâta siporo sipa ñgua ñana sipu Paulo pâta imâte kâ. Paulo ilonjo ñgua ñinde lâ, aku

ilo pateo tu ma itaulo ilâ pa Masedonia tâno kilo. ⁴ Aku tamâta pinde soka kuku Paulo silâ. Kinzi tamâta ñinde ñanzi nde mine: Pirus natu Sopater, i Beria lawea warika; anga Aristarkus ku Sekundus rua, kinzi Tesalonaika lawea warakanzi; anga Gaius, i Derbe lawea warika; anga Timoti; anga Tikikus ku Trofimus rua, kinzi Esia tâno warakanzi. ⁵ Kinzi tamâta ñinde soka simunga silâ sindaŋe maka lâ Troas lawea.

⁶ Juda nenzi zo sapâŋa ñana sika puroŋa ne “yisi” tia kâ marumbu lâ, ñinenŋa maka kakai wâŋga tonŋe ku kapile Pilipai lawea kalâ. Kalâ lee katoa Troas lawea. Maka kamo Troas ikura kari lima lâ, ñinenŋa kapakâtu kunzi tamâta ñinde simunga sindaŋema. Aku maka kamo Troas laweani ikura kari lima kanaŋo rua kilo.

Paulo ivila tamâta tonŋe lâ Troas lawea, i ña mine Yutikus

⁷ Maka kamo Troas lawea yo, aku sânda, ñinenŋa kapasau kunzi kalotawana tamâta ñana kaka waiŋa sapâŋa kâ. Aku Paulo imandi iporo ŋgua panzi, ñana tu wurita kilo i ma ipilenzi ku ilâ. Mine kala imandi iporo ŋgua ñalae ilâ ilâ lee mbo ngini-ngini. ⁸ Sinâla râra nde ipane nia lâ luma ilo kisiŋa pwataki ikeno âta maka kapasau ñinde. ⁹ Aku tamâta limoa tonŋe, i ña mine Yutikus, ande isaŋona nzâmba ne nzâla mota. Paulo nde iporo ŋgua luandondo, aku Yutikus mata tutu ñana ikeno kâ. Ñinenŋa ikeno utu lâ, aku pata iyoka pa âta indue ilâ ipu tâno. Kinzi sipalilu sindue ku sikai kâki, andeta imâte lâ. ¹⁰ Aku Paulo nde iyoka indue, ñinenŋa isonŋa ilâ ikeno tamâta limoa kulu ku iliko kaika. Ñinenŋa Paulo ipainzi tamâta tu, “Miki wisimi motu ndimo! I via nâ imo ñai.” ¹¹ Paulo ikâki kilo ku ipwataki puroŋa ika lâ, ñinenŋa iporo ŋgua panzi kilo lee mbwale pwataki, aku kari ikâki. Ñinenŋa ipilenzi ku ilâ. ¹² Anŋa tamâta limoa ñinde nde imo via nâ. Kinzi tamâta simora mine ku wisinzi ara nâ sikai silâ.

Paulo ipile Troas lawea ku ilâ Miletus lawea

¹³ Maka kakai wâŋga kamunga kalâ katoa Asos lawea. Maka katu kapakâtu kuku Paulo lâ Asos ku kakai i tona lâ wâŋga kulu. I tamwata mungani ipatea nzâla mine lâ, ñana tu i ilo tu ma iyoka nzâla nâ ilâ ipâŋga Asos. ¹⁴ Paulo nde imâ isânda kuluma lâ Asos lawea, ñinenŋa kakai lâ wâŋga kulu ku kakâwa kalâ pa Mitilini lawea. ¹⁵ Maka kalâ lee katoa Mitilini lawea lâ, aku wurita kilo kapile lawea ñinde ku kalâ lee kapâŋga Kaios sia tini laiti. Aku wurita kilo, ñinenŋa kambwaliu kalâ lee kapâŋga Samos sia. Aku mbwale kilo, ñinenŋa wâŋga ikaika kilo ku kalâ pa Miletus lawea. ¹⁶ Paulo munga ilo pateo tu ma ipole Efesus lawea ku ilâ. I tini pwâka tu ma imo sonŋo lâ Esia tâno. Ipasusu nâ, ñana tu Juda nenzi kumbwa Pentikos nde imâ ipâŋga laiti lâ, aku i ilo tu ma imora zo sapâŋa ñinde lâ Jerusalem lawea tâ.

Paulo iporo wisi-ara ne ŋgua ilâ panzi Efesus ŋgu nenzi katonâŋa

¹⁷ Maka katoa Miletus lawea lâ, ñinenŋa Paulo ipasupwa ilâ panzi kalotawana tamâta simo Efesus lawea. I ilo tu kinzi katonâŋa ma sindue simâ kuku. ¹⁸ Kinzi katonâŋa nde simâ sipâŋga lâ, ñinenŋa Paulo ipainzi tu, “Miki warakami kasama lâ ñana vetâŋa râraŋi naŋa munga aveta, lâ zo mungâŋa ñinde apâŋga lâ Esia tâno, aku imâ lee ikura zo râraŋi naŋa amo kumi. ¹⁹ Miki kamora wa kasama tu zo pinde kinzi Juda tamâta sipa ŋgua kaika tu ma sizavaru naŋa, aku uru amo tava ilonŋu malia ñana nenzi ŋgua pâŋa ñinde kâ. Taitu naŋa atawa warakâŋgu ñâŋgu ndue, aku aveta wurâta pa Maro Ñalae nâ tava matâŋgu sulu. ²⁰ Miki kasama tu naŋa aruru ñana ñinde kâ, ande tia. Naŋa uru apananami wa atula ŋgua ñana avilami kâ. Naŋa aveta mine lâ tamâta naonzi lâ pasauna nia, aku aveta mine nâ lâ warakami nemi luma luma tava. ²¹ Ikura zo zo, naŋa uru aporo kaika atula ŋgua pwataki panzi Juda tamâta wa Grik tamâta wa. Naŋa uru atula Maro Ñalae ne nzâla panzi tu ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ilâ pa Maro

Kindeni, aku ma kalonzi tawana nenda Maro Njalae Yesu.

²² Miki kalonjo nga. Kala njine Koroani Sapânga isowe ilongu kalongu kaika lâ nana nana ma alâ pa Jerusalem lawea kê. Mâsi mana ma ipângga pana lâ Jerusalem, ande njine azizâla nana. ²³ Kelekele taitu nâ, ande nana asama lâ. Ikura lawea rârâni munga amo njinde, ande Koroani Sapânga uru itula ngua pwataki pa nana tu nana ma amo luma saka-mao ilo, aku ma asânda malia kie-kie. ²⁴ Ambo taitu nana ilongu njalae nana warakângu tiningu kala apasilikana warakângu, ande tia. Njine nde kelekele kaa nâ. Nana ilongu ndo tu apono muli sondu pa nzâla ndia Maro Njalae Yesu ipatea pana, aku ilongu ndo tu aveta wurâta i munga ilana njinde lee marumbu ndo lâ. Njinde nde wurâta nana atula pâri ara nana Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi kê.

²⁵ Nana munga amo nginimi, aku uru atula Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana ikai maro panzi tamâta kê pwataki pami. Andeta kala njine nana asama tu miki rârâni ma kamora nana naongu kilo, ande tia. ²⁶ Mine kala njine apaimi tu ambo tamâta tonge lâ nginimi kalo tawana tia, kala Maro Kindeni ma muli izavaru i, ande nanengu soki tia. ²⁷ Nanengu ngua njine nde duvi mine; munga, nana aruru nana atula Maro Kindeni ne ilokalo rârâni pami, ande tia. ²⁸ Miki kapakatona warakami sondu ndo, aku kakatonanzi lama ngu sondotona, ngu njinde Koroani Sapânga munga ipatea pami nana kamo nenzi katonânga. Mao nâ, miki kamo Maro Kindeni ne ngu nenzi katonânga tamâta, aku i tamwata Natu munga ipalini see nana ikainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo. ²⁹ Nana asama tu muli, lâ zo njinde apilemi ku alâ, ande mbwâmbwa saka ma simâ sipângga nginimi, aku ma sizavarunzi lama pinde. ³⁰ Aku miki warakami nawalami pinde kala ma simandi siporo ngua lanja kie-kie tona. Kinzi ma silanenzi kalotawana tamâta, nana ma sipono muli panzi. ³¹ Mine nde kapakatona warakami sondu, aku kalomi ngere nana njine kê;

ikura mbwera nato lâ, ikura kari wa mbo wa, ande nana maingu nana apaño miki taitu-taitu ilomi kalomi kê, ande tia ndo. Nana uru apananami tava matângu sulu.

³² Kala njine nana aomi kamo Maro Kindeni mbalau ilo tava pâri ara njinde nana i ne wisi-wisi kê. I ne wisi-wisi njinde nde nana isuka miki nana kamandi kaika kê, aku njinde itula pwataki tu i ma muli iveta vetânga ara ndo panzi tamâta njinde munga ipateanzi tu simo i ne ngu. ³³ Nana munga ilongu yosi nana tamâta tonge ne mbalanga wa lalava wa, ande tia. ³⁴ Miki warakami kasama tu nana warakângu mbaungu akai wurâta ku apavila warakângu nana kelekele ndia ikeno pana tia njinde. Aku nana uru avilanzi tamâta njinde uru simo kuna tona. ³⁵ Nana munga aveta wurâta kie-kie, aku wurâta njinde rârâni itula nzâla pami. Mao nâ, kinda ma taveta wurâta kaika mine nâ nana tivilanzi tamâta kê, kinzi njinde sikura nana sipavila warakanzi tia. Ara nana kinda ma kalonda ngere sondu nana ngua njinde Maro Njalae Yesu tamwata munga iporo mine tu, ‘Ambo tamâta pinde kelekele silua kinda, ande kinda uru tandeka njalae konga tia. Taitu nenda ndekânga ipângga njalae tina lâ zo ndia kinda kelekele talanzi tininda pinde.’”

³⁶ Paulo iporo ngua njine marumbu lâ, njinenga ipare tuku kunzi katonânga nana ikai nonga kê. ³⁷ Sikai nonga lâ, njinenga kinzi rârâni sita pata ku siliko Paulo kaika sinzumwa. ³⁸ Nana tu Paulo munga ipainzi tu, “Miki ma kamora nana naongu kilo tia”, aku ngua njinde iveta ilonzi malia ndo. Njinenga sikai Paulo silâ ku sio lâ wanga kulu.

21

Paulo ilâ pa Jerusalem lawea

¹ Maka kaloma sukânga njalae njinde, andeta kakâki wanga kulu ku kapilenzi kalâ. Wanga ikaima kayoke Kos sia kalâ. Aku mbwale pwataki, njinenga kalâ kapângga Rodes sia. Njinenga kalâ lee katoa Patara lawea.

² Lâ lawea njinde maka kasânda wanga tonge itu ilâ pa Fonisia tâno kê, aku

kakai wânnga ninde kalâ. ³ Maka kalâ lee, ninennga kamora Saiprus sia. Aku kapole sia ninde pa tinima nâsi kâ, ninennga kalâ lee katoa Tair lawea lâ Siria tâno. Katoa ninde nana kinzi ma sio wânnga ne kelekele pinde itoa lawea ninde.

⁴ Annga maka nde kalâ kasânda kalo-tawana tamâta pinde kulunzi, aku kamo ndaina ikura kari lima kanao rua. Aku Koroani Sapânga itula ilo-kalo panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ninde, kala situ kaika pa Paulo tu ma ilâ pa Jerusalem ndimo. ⁵ Maka nema zo marumbu lâ lawea ninde, ninennga kamandi nana kapilenzi kâ. Aku kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ninde sitavanzi kaiwanzi natunzi nde sikaima kapile lawea ku kayâti kalâ pa sâwa ngane. Ninennga maka rârâni kapare tukuma lâ sâwa ku kakai nona. ⁶ Nona marumbu lâ, ninennga maka rârâni kaporo wisi-ara ne ngua, aku kakâki wânnga kulu. Annga kinzi nde sitaulo silâ pa nenzi luma luma.

Ngua-tulânga tamâta Agabus itula ngua pa Paulo lâ Sisaria lawea

⁷ Maka kakai wânnga kapile Tair lawea, ninennga kalâ lee katoa Tolemes lawea. Maka kaporo wisi-ara ne ngua ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo lawea ninde, aku kamo ndaina kunzi ikura kari taitu. ⁸ Aku mbwale kilo, ninennga kapile Tolemes lawea ku kalâ lee katoa Sisaria lawea. Aku kalâ pa pâri-tamâta Pilip ne luma, ku kamo ndaina. Pilip nde tonge lâ kinzi tamâta lima kanaonzi rua ninde munga ngu nenzi katonânga sipateanzi nana sisukanzi Yesu ne pâri-tamâta. ⁹ Aku Pilip natu taine taipa napa simo, sikâe tia yo. Kinzi uru siporo situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua.

¹⁰ Maka kamo Sisaria laweani ikura zo pinde lâ, ninennga ngua-tulânga tamâta tonge ipile Judia tâno ku indue imâ Sisaria. Tamâta ninde na mine Agabus. ¹¹ Imâ ipânnga kuma lâ, ninennga ikai Paulo ne lalava mota nana ipu lâ kambwane kâ, aku ipa i tamwata kie wa mbalau kaika lâ. Ninennga iporo mine tu, “Koroani Sapânga ne ngua ikeno mine; ‘Kinzi Juda tamâta lâ Jerusalem lawea ma

sipa lalava nîne warika mine nâ, ninennga ma sio lâ kinzi tinikoa mbaunzi ilo.’”

¹² Maka kaloŋo ngua ninde lâ, ninennga maka katavanzi tamâta simo lawea ninde nde kaporo ngua kaika pa Paulo tu ma ilâ pa Jerusalem tia. ¹³ Taitu Paulo iporo taulo tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga miki kakai tiŋa kazavaru ilongu kalongu, a? Nana apaveta warakângu ilongu kalongu sondo lâ nana amo luma sakamao ilo. Aku apaveta sondo lâ nana amâte lâ Jerusalem lawea tona, nana aveta Maro Nalae Yesu na ipânnga nalae.” ¹⁴ Maka kakura tu kalele Paulo ne ilo-kalo ninde, ande tia. Mine kala kapile nema ngua ninde. Maka kaporo tu, “Ara, Maro Nalae ma iveta papa ikura i tamwata ne pateânga mine.”

Paulo itula i tamwata parina panzi katonânga lâ Jerusalem lawea

¹⁵ Zo pinde ilâ lâ, ninennga maka kaluku lâ nana kapile lawea ninde ku koka nzâla kakâki kalâ pa Jerusalem lawea kâ. ¹⁶ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta pinde lâ Sisaria lawea nde soka kuma kalâ, aku sikaima kalâ pa Nason ne luma. Nason nde Saiprus sia tamwata, aku i nanayoni ipânnga kalo-tawana tamâta. I ilo tu maka ma kamo ne luma.

¹⁷ Ninennga kalâ lee kapânnga Jerusalem, aku kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ lawea ninde ilonzi ara nâ sikaima kalâ kamo kunzi. ¹⁸ Aku wurita kilo, ninennga Paulo iyoka kuma kalâ nana kamora Yamesi kâ. Kinzi ngu nenzi katonânga rârâni nde sipasau lâ simo kuku Yamesi. ¹⁹ Paulo iporo wisi-ara ne ngua pinde panzi lâ, ninennga itapâri sondo nâ panzi nana vetânga rârâni Maro Kindeni munga isuka i nana iveta panzi tinikoa ngu tamâta.

Paulo ipono muli pa kinzi katonânga nenzi ngua, kala iveta mâsi tonge

²⁰ Kinzi katonânga silonjo Paulo ne ngua marumbu lâ, ninennga sipanea Maro Kindeni. Andeta siporo tu, “Nima-nambwe Paulo, kulonjo nga. Kinzi Juda tamâta rârâ ninde nde sipânnga kalo-tawana tamâta marumbu lâ. Aku kinzi rârâni nde ilonzi ndo tu ma sipono muli pa Mose ne ngua tukunja.

²¹ Andeta munğa, tamâta pinde sisowe ngua lajeņa lâ noko tini mine tu, 'Paulo uru ipanananži Juda tamâta simo ngu pinde ngininži ikura nia nia, aku uru ipainži tu ma sipu mulinži pa Mose ne ngua tukuņa. I uru ipainži tu, "Miki ma kavenži natumi karaenži ndimo. Miki ma kapaveta kuku mâsi singa ndimo."'

²² Kala njine kinzi tamâta njinde ma siloņo ngua tu noko kupânğa lâ kala kumo Jerusalem. Mine nde kinda ma taveta mana. ²³ Ara mbo, maka iloma pateu tu noko ma kuveta mine; maka nema tamâta njapa simo njai, aku kinzi munğa sipa ngua kuku Maro Kindeni njana siveta mâsi tonġe. ²⁴ Noko ma kulâ kunzi tamâta njinde, aku kupono muli pa mâsi njinde situ siveta njana tininži mbâra-mbâra kâ. Aku noko ma kuko nzâla panzi tona, njana patarawânğa tamâta ma igiru kulumi pwau. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande tamâta rârâni ma sisama tu ngua njinde kinzi sisowe lâ noko tini nde lajeņa nâ. Kinzi ma sisama tu noko tamwata kala kupono muli mine nâ pa Mose ne ngua tukuņa. ²⁵ Anġa kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu, ande munğa tangere ngua pinde lâ pepa tini ilâ panzi lâ. Kinda taporo pwatakı panzi lâ njana ngua pânğa munğa taveta njinde. Kinda tapainži tu ma sipakatona sondo, aku ma sika kâpwa njinde munğa tamâta sipatarâwa panzi maro lajeņa ndimo. Kinzi ma sinu see ndimo, ku ma sika simbi tamâta sipa njandola kaika kala imâte njinde ndimo. Aku ma sipalulua tininži potomule ndimo." Kinzi katonânğa siporo ngua njine pa Paulo.

²⁶ Aku wurita kilo, njineņa Paulo ikainži tamâta njapa njinde ku ipaveta kuku mâsi njana tini mbâra-mbâra kâ kunzi. Iveta mine lâ, njineņa ilâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânğa ilo aku iporo pwatakı njana zo ndia nenzi mâsi njana tini mbâra-mbâra kâ ma marumbu lâ. Iporo tu i ma itaulo lâ zoni ndaina njana iveta ne patarawânğa njana kinzi tamâta njinde taitu-taitu.

Kinzi Juda tamâta sikai Paulo kaika lâ luma sapânğa ilo

²⁷ Mâsi njinde ne kari lima kanoņo rua nde laiti njana marumbu kâ, njineņa Juda tamâta pinde simora Paulo imo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânğa ilo. Kinzi tamâta njinde munğa soka Esia tâno simâ. Kinzi simora Paulo, njineņa sisowe tamâta rârâni ilonzi kalonzi ku sikale Paulo kaika. ²⁸ Kinzi sisarâwa tu, "Wa, miki Isrel tamâta njai, kasukama nġa! Tamâta njine uru ilâ ikura nia nia ipanananži tamâta rârâni njana siveta 'a' pa nenda ngu wa nenda ngua tukuņa wa luma sapânğa njine wa. Andeta njinde nâ tia; ikainži Grik tamâta pinde simâ luma sapânğa ilo tona, aku mâsi njine iveta muso pa nia sapânğa!" ²⁹ Kinzi nenzi ngua njinde nde đuvi mine; munğa simora Trofımus, i Efesus lawea warika, imo kuku Paulo lâ Jerusalem lawea, aku situ Paulo ikai Trofımus ilâ luma sapânğa ilo.

³⁰ Ngua lajeņa njinde ilâ ikura Jerusalem lawea ndoni, aku kinzi tamâta sipalilu simâ ku singunu patu. Njineņa sikale Paulo kaika lâ luma sapânğa ilo ku silae siyâti silâ pa nia yo. Siyâti silâ lâ, njineņa walele nâ sisae luma sapânğa ne nzâla giri lâ.

Zugu tamâta nenzi koipu ikai Paulo kaika

³¹ Ngu njalae njinde nde siveta njana sipu Paulo pâta imâte kâ, aku ngua ilâ pa Rom zugu tamâta nenzi koipu. Sitapâri papa tu, "Ayo, tamâta rârâni simo Jerusalem nde wisinži nâna ku simandi njana sikai kazânğa kâ!" ³² Koipu ilonġo ngua njinde lâ, njineņa walele nâ ikainži zugu tamâta pinde sitavanzi nenzi katonânğa, aku sipalilu sindue silâ panzi ngu njalae. Kinzi ngu matanzi kâki simoranzi zugu tamâta nenzi koipu ipalilu imâ kunzi zugu tamâta pinde, kala mbaunzi piti lâ Paulo tini, aku sipu kilo tia.

³³ Zugu tamâta nenzi koipu nde ilâ panzi, njineņa ionzi zugu tamâta pinde tu ma silâ sipa Paulo lâ wâlo kaika rua. Njineņa koipu ikasonanži ngu mine tu, "Tamâta njine nde ea. Iveta mana pami."

³⁴ Tamâta ngu njalae tina nde simo ndaina. Kinzi pinde nde sisarâwa siporo

ngua kie tonge, anga pinde nde siporo ngua kana tonge. Aku koipu ilonjo nenzi ngua sonde tia, nana tu nia ndunja njalae. Mine kala ipainzi ne zugu tamata tu ma sikai Paulo sila warakanzi nenzi luma ilo. ³⁵ Sikai Paulo sila sipanga luma ne nzala tini laiti, njenga mbalaunzi na sisuka i kâki, nana tu tamata ngu njalae nde situ sipu i pata imate. ³⁶ Aku ngu njalae njinde soka kunzi ku sisarawa siporo kaika tu, "Kapu pata imate!"

Paulo iporo itula ne kalo-tawana ne duvi panzi juda tamata

³⁷ Kinzi zugu tamata siveta nana sikai Paulo sio la nenzi luma ilo, andeta Paulo iporo Grik ngua pa nenzi koipu mine tu, "Nana ilonjo tu aporo ngua pinde pano". Koipu nde wisi motu iporo taulo tu, "Mana mana nga noko kulonjo Grik ngua, a?" ³⁸ Nana atu noko nde Isip tamwata njinde munga kumandi pwai kazanga pa Rom. Tiambo noko munga pwainzi tamata 4,000 kakai pila njalala kala pa nia bilimu tonge, tiya?" ³⁹ Andeta Paulo itu la kawa tu, "Mine tia ndo. Nana nde juda tamwatangu. Nana nana ipagugwana la Tarsus lawea la Silisia tano, aku nanengu lawea tina njinde na nde ipanga njalae la. Nana ilonjo tu aporo ngua mbuku taitu panzi tamata ngu njine."

⁴⁰ Koipu nde isau pa Paulo tu ma iporo panzi, njenga Paulo imandi luma ne tete kulu ku mbalau kâki panzi tu ma kawanzi buu sitambira tanzi pa i kawa ngua. Kinzi rârâni nenzi ngua ne ndunjanani marumbu la, njenga Paulo iporo panzi la Hibru ngua.

22

¹ Paulo iporo mine tu, "Nana taingu-tata wa mama wukale, miki kalonjo nga. Njine ma aporo ngua pwataki ima pami mbo." ² Ngu njinde nde silonjo Paulo iporo panzi la Hibru ngua, njenga kawanzi buu na ku ndunja marumbu ndo la. Njenga Paulo iporo mine tu,

³ "Nana nde juda tamwatangu. Nana ipagugwana la Tarsus lawea la Silisia tano, andeta atumbu njalae la Jerusalem

lawea njine. Aku Gamaliel ipanana nana sonde ndo nana kinda timbunda nenzi ngua tukunja rârâni. Mine kala nana uru apono muli sonde ndo pa Maro Kindeni, itogo miki rârâni kala kaveta mine. ⁴ Nana munga ayaulanzi tamata njinde sipono muli pa Yesu ne 'Nzala'. Akai kazanga panzi taine wa tamane wa, aku apa kenzi mbalaunzi kaika akainzi ala aonzi la luma sakamao ilo, nana kinzi sambara ma sipunzi pata simate. ⁵ Mao na, nenda patarawanga tamata njalae tavanzi nenda tamata mbana-mbana rârâni nde sisama nana par-inangu la. Kinzi rârâni sikura nana situla ngua njine pwataki. Munga, kinzi singere ngua pinde la pepa tini ila panzi ninzi-nambwe simo Damaskus lawea. Singere ngua nanzu Yesu ne kalo-tawana tamata njinde munga sipile Jerusalem ku sikawa sila pa Damaskus. Aku nana akai pepa njinde ala pa Damaskus nana apanzi tamata njinde kaika akainzi ama Jerusalem, nana ma sikai nana nana nenzi kalo-tawana ka."

Paulo itula i parina pwataki nana ipanga kalo-tawana tamata

Pâri Tamâta 9:1-8, 26:9-18

⁶ "Nana ayoka ala lee kari ima ngini, aku apanga Damaskus lawea tini laiti. Njenga walele na sinala njalae iyoka pa samba indue ima ipane nana kaika la. ⁷ Nana patana ndue akeno tano kulu, njenga alonjo kawa ngua tonge ne sarawanga tonge ima pana mine tu, 'Saulo, Saulo, nana sa ka nga noko kuveta wurata nana kuyaula nana, a?' ⁸ Njenga aporo taulo tu, 'Maro, noko nde ea.' Aku Maro njalae ipai nana tu, 'Nana nde Yesu Nasarete tamwatangu. Nana nde tamatani njine noko kuveta wurata nana kuyaulana ka.' ⁹ Kinzi tamata simandi kuku nana njinde nde simora sinala na, anga ngua iporo pa nana njinde, ande silonjo sonde ku sisama, ande tia.

¹⁰ Nana akasona mine tu, 'Maro njalae, kala njine nana ma aveta mana'. Aku Maro njalae ipaina tu, 'Kumandi sânda ku pwoka kulâ Damaskus lawea ilo. Tamata

tonge imo lawea njinde, aku i ma iporo pano nana vetâja pinde apatea pano tu ma kuveta njinde.’ ¹¹ Nana matângu amora tia, matângu leva-leva nâ, nana tu sinâla njalae njinde munga ipane nana kaika lâ. Mine kala nanengu tamâta sikai mbalaungu nâ situla nzâla pana, aku maka kalâ Damaskus lawea ilo.

¹² Aku tamâta tonge imo lawea njinde, i na mine Aninia. I uru ipono muli sondo ndo pa Mose ne ngua tukunja, aku kinzi Juda tamâta rârâni simo Damaskus lawea nenzi morâja tu i nde tamâta ara. ¹³ I nde imâ ipângga imandi tiningu laiti, njinnga ipaina tu, ‘Ningu-nambwe Saulo, noko mata kumora kilo’. Aku lâ zo ndainani nâ nana matângu ara kilo amora i nao. ¹⁴ Njinnga Aninia iporo tu, ‘Kinda timbunda nenda Maro Kindeni ipatea noko tu ma kusama i ne ilo-kalo. Aku ipatea lâ tu noko ma kumora Yesu, i Vetâja Sondo Warika, aku ma kulonjo i ne ngua lâ i tamwata kawa tona. ¹⁵ Noko ma kumo Yesu ne tamâta nana kutula i parina pwataki panzi tamâta rârâni. Noko ma kutula ngua pwataki panzi nana vetâja rârâni kumora wa kulonjo njinde. ¹⁶ Ayo, kala njine sâ tâ ikaino kaika, a? Kumandi sânda, aku kulili pâri ara ne lââ. Ambo noko ma kuno pa Yesu, ande i ma izavaru noko ne kiesaka piti lâ tini.’ ”

Maro Kindeni io Paulo ilâ nana itula pâri ara panzi tinikoa ngu

¹⁷ “Nana amo lee ku muli, njinnga ataulo amâ Jerusalem lawea kilo. Aku zo tonge amo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâja ilo akai nona. Akai nona lee, njinnga mâsi tonge imâ ipângga pana, itogo ambipole mwasina. ¹⁸ Nana amora Maro Njalae, aku ipaina tu, ‘Kupile Jerusalem walele nâ ku pwâwa kulâ. Ambo noko ma kutula nana parinângu lâ lawea njine, ande kinzi ma ilonzi ara nana noko ne ngua, ande tia.’ ¹⁹ Njinnga aporo taulo tu, ‘Maro Njalae, kinzi tamâta njinde warakanzi sisama tu munga nana alâ pasauja ne luma rârâ ilolo nana apunzi tamâta njinde kalonzi tawana noko, aku aonzi lâ luma sakamao ilo tona. ²⁰ Munga kinzi sipu noko ne tamâta Setepana pâta

imâte. Ina tamâta nana iporo itula noko parina kê. Andeta lâ zoni ndaina nana warakângu amo kunzi, aku ilongu ara ndo nana nenzi vetâja njinde kê. Aku nana warakângu akatona nenzi pasawaja, lâ zo njinde sipu i pâta imâte.’

²¹ Andeta Maro Njalae ipai nana tu, ‘Noko kulâ. Nana ma ao noko kulâ panzi tinikoa ngu simo malawae njinde.’ ”

Rom zugu tamâta nenzi koipu ikatona Paulo

²² Kinzi Juda tamâta silonjo Paulo ne ngua ilâ imotu lâ njinde, njinnga kawanzi njalae sisarâwa mine tu, “Tapu pâta imâte! Ambo tamâta mine imo via, ande njinde nde ara tia ndo!”

²³ Kinzi wisinzi nâna njalae njinde, aku sisarâwa pwapwataki. Sikai nenzi pasawaja luandondo piti ku sipu tâno pa naji, sipu tâno pa naji. Aku sinzoro tâno gawura siliŋi kêki tona. ²⁴ Tia ku zugu tamâta nenzi koipu ipainzi ne tamâta tu ma sikai Paulo silâ nenzi luma ilo. Aku ipainzi tu ma sipalili i lâ mbilâo ku sikasonja nana ngu nenzi wisi-nâna njinde ne duvi kê. ²⁵ Kinzi zugu tamâta wâlo nâ sipa Paulo kaika nana ma sipalili kê, andeta ipai zugu tamâta nenzi katonâja tonge imandi wangira laiti mine tu, “Nana nde Rom lawea warakângu, aku miki nandai kao nana alâ pa ngua nia nga. Taitu njine miki katu kapalilina. Tiambo Rom ne ngua tukunja isâu nana vetâja mine, tiya?”

²⁶ Zugu tamâta nenzi katonâja nde ilonjo Paulo ne ngua njinde lâ, njinnga ilâ iporo pa ne koipu. Aku ikasonja tu, “Kala njine noko kutu kuveta mana, a? Tamâta njine nde Rom lawea warika ma!”

²⁷ Njinnga koipu ilâ pa Paulo, aku ikasonja tu, “Noko kuporo pwataki pa nana nga. Noko nde Rom lawea warika, tiya?” Ande Paulo iporo taulo tu, “Nana atogo Rom tamwatângu mine”. ²⁸ Aku koipu iporo mine tu, “Nana munga ao mbaliŋa njalae njinde ilâ panzi tamâta njalanjala, njinnga singere ngua lâ pepa tini tu nana lawea warika lâ Rom.” Ande Paulo iporo taulo tu, “Nana aveta mine, ande tia. Nana mama nde Rom lawea warika

sondo, aku nana nzâla ninde kâ nana apânga atogo Rom tamwatângu mine.”

²⁹ Paulo iporo mine, aku marumbu. Kinzi zugu tamâta walele nâ sio nenzi mbilâo ndue aku sipile Paulo silâ pa nia pinde. Aku nenzi koipu kala wisî motu mine nâ, nana tu Paulo nde itogo Rom lawea warika, andeta i munga ipa Paulo kaika koa tia nâ.

³⁰ Zugu tamâta nenzi koipu ninde nde ilo tu isama mine: nana sâ kâ nga kinzi Juda tamâta sisowe ngua lâ Paulo tini. Mine kala wurita kilo, ninenga ikai wâlo piti lâ Paulo tini, aku ipasupwa ilâ panzi patarawânga tamâta njalanala sitavanzi Juda nenzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna rârâni. Iporo kaika panzi tu ma sipasau kuku i. Simâ sipasau lâ, ninenga koipu ikai Paulo imâ ku ingunu imandi naonzi.

23

Paulo itula ngua pwataki panzi Juda tamâta njalanala

¹ Paulo nde mata ilea sondo panzi tamâta njalanala, ninenga iporo mine tu, “Ningu-nambwe wukale, lâ nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipânga lâ zo njine, ande nanengu vetânga rârâni ikeno nia yo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Nana uru aveta ikura i ne pateânga mine, aku ilongu ara nana warakângu nengu vetânga rârâni. Nana aveta vetânga tonge soki, ande tia.”

² Iporo ngua mine lâ, ninenga patarawânga tamâta njalae Aninia ipainzi tamâta simandi Paulo tini laiti ninde tu ma siponza i kawa. ³ Andeta Paulo ipai tu, “Noko kutogo ngumbi singa mine, karae nâ nde ara, anga ilo nde sâmbu! Maro Kindeni ma iponza noko mine nâ! Mao nâ, noko kusanona ngua nia njine nana kulea pa nanengu vetânga, ikura Mose ne ngua tukunja itula mine; andeta noko tamwata kulana kupole ngua tukunja, kala kusupwanzi tu siponza nana!”

⁴ Kinzi tamâta simandi Paulo tini laiti ninde nde sipai tu, “Wa, tiambo noko kutu kuporo soki pa Maro Kindeni ne patarawânga tamâta njalae, a?” ⁵ Ande Paulo iporo taulo tu, “Ningu-nambwe wukale, nana azizâla nana tamâta ninde

tu i nde patarawânga tamâta njalae. Kinda nenda ngua tukunja ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Noko ma kuporo soki pa noko tamwata ngu nenzi koipu ndimo’. Ninde nâ nde nana asama lâ.”

⁶ Paulo isama tu kinzi Juda tamâta pinde simo pasaunja ninde nde lâ Sadyusi ngu, anga pinde nde lâ Parisai ngu. Mine kala isarâwa panzi tamâta njalanala mine tu, “Ningu-nambwe wukale, nana nde Parisai ngu tamwatângu! Mao nâ, Parisai ngu nenzi vâsa kala nanani! Nana kalongu tawana tu Maro Kindeni ma muli ipanjonzi tamâta rârâni lâ mateja nianzi simo vianzi kilo, aku nana duvi njine kâ kinzi sio nana lâ ngua nia kala amo nai.” ⁷ Paulo iporo mine lâ, aku walele nâ kazânga ipânga lâ pasaunja nia. Kinzi Parisai tamâta nga kinzi Sadyusi tamâta nde sipwa pwapwataki mo rua, aku sipawa ngua. ⁸ Nana tu Parisai ngu uru kalonzi tawana tu kinzi mateja tamâta ma muli simandi simo vianzi kilo. Aku kalonzi tawana tu kinzi anjelo wa koroani wa simo tona. Anga kinzi Sadyusi ngu kalonzi tawana mine, ande tia.

⁹ Mine kala ndunenja njalae ipânga lâ pasaunja nia. Kinzi Parisai ngu nenzi pananânga tamâta nana ngua tukunja kâ nde simandi ku siporo kaika tu, “Maka iloma patea tu tamâta nai iveta vetânga soki tonge tia. Tiambo koroani tonge tâku anjelo tonge tâ itula ngua papa.”

¹⁰ Sipawa ngua lee, aku kazânga ipânga more-more njalae. Aku zugu tamâta nenzi koipu iruru tu kinzi ma sipakawea Paulo ku sitapa utu mo rua ma imâte. Mine kala ipainzi ne zugu tamâta tu ma sindue sikai Paulo sitapa piti lâ ngu ngininzi, ninenga ma sikai silâ warakanzi nenzi luma ilo.

¹¹ Siveta mine lâ, aku zoni ndaina, lâ mbo, ninenga Maro Njalae tamwata imâ imandi Paulo tini laiti ku ipai tu, “Kumandi kaika, aku kururu ndimo. Noko munga kutula nana parinângu lâ Jerusalem lawea, aku Maro Kindeni ipatea tu noko ma kuveta mine nâ lâ Rom lawea tona.”

Kinzi Juda tamâta sipa ngua tu ma sipu Paulo pâta imâte

¹² Aku wurita kilo, kari ikâki lâ, ninennga Juda tamâta pinde sipasau ku sipa ngua lâ warakanzi nâ ngininzi. Siporo tu, “Kinda tapa ngua mine lâ Maro Kindeni nao; kinda ma taka tia wa tanu tia wa lee, ikura lâ zo ndia ma tapu Paulo pâta imâte.” ¹³ Kinzi tamâta kala siveta ngua pâna ninde kambwanenzi nde ipole tamâta rua (40). ¹⁴ Ninennga silâ panzi patarawâna tamâta nalanala ku siporo tu, “Maka munnga kaveta ngua pâna kaika lâ Maro Kindeni nao tu ma kaka kâpwa tonge tia lee, ikura lâ zo ndia ma kapu Paulo pâta imâte. ¹⁵ Mine kala maka kano pa miki katavanzî tamâta nalanala tu miki ma kapasupwa ilâ pa zugu tamâta nenzi koipu tu ma walele nâ ikai Paulo imâ pami. Ara nana miki ma kapai tu, ‘Maka iloma tu kasama Paulo ne ngua duvi sondo’. Annga maka nde ma kao nana i lâ nzâla. I ma imâ ipânnga pami tia yo, ninennga ma kapu pâta imâte.”

¹⁶ Andeta Paulo numbaila tamâne tonge ilonjo ngua tu tamâta pinde ma simuna lâ nzâla ku ma sipu Paulo pâta imâte. Mine kala ilâ zugu tamâta nenzi luma ilo ku itapâri ngua ninde pa Paulo. ¹⁷ Ninennga Paulo isarâwa pa zugu tamâta nenzi katonâna tonge tu imâ, aku ipai tu, “Pwai tamâta limoa nai kulâ pa nemi koipu tamâta. I ilo ngua tini itu iporo papa.” ¹⁸ Mine kala tamâta ninde ikai lâlu ilâ pa nenzi koipu, aku ipai tu, “Paulo, ina tamâta ninde imo luma sakamao ilo, ande ino nana tu ma akai lâlu nai amâ pano. I ilo ngua tu iporo pano.”

¹⁹ Koipu nde ikai lâlu mbalau aku rua silâ pa nia ngame, ninennga ikasona tu, “Noko ilo tu kuporo mana pa nana.”

²⁰ Ande lâlu ipai tu, “Kinzi Juda tamâta nde sipa ngua kaika tu ma wurita kilo, ninennga ma sino pano tu kuo Paulo ilâ panzi Juda nenzi tamâta nalanala. Kinzi ma silânge sipaino tu ilonzi tu sisama i ne ngua duvi sondo. ²¹ Taitu noko ma kusâu pa nenzi ngua ndimo. Nana tu tamâta pinde, kambwanenzi ipole tamâta rua (40), ande siveta ngua pâna lâ Maro

Kindeni nao tu ma sika tia wa sinu tia wa lee, ikura lâ zo ndia ma sipu Paulo pâta imâte. Kala nîne simuna simo nzâla ngame sio nana i kâ. Kinzi sio tininzi nanano tu ma kusâu pa nenzi ngua.” ²² Ninennga koipu io lâlu ninde ilâ, aku itu kaika papa tu, “Noko ma kutapâri pa tamâta tonge tu munnga kumâ pana nana kutula ngua nîne pana, mine ndimo.”

Zugu tamâta nenzi koipu io Paulo ilâ pa koipu nala Feliks

²³ Ninennga koipu ninde isarâwa panzi ne tamâta rua, aku ipainzi tu, “Miki rua ma kakainzi zugu tamâta kambwanenzi tamâta nala rua (200), sitavanzî zugu tamâta kambwanenzi tamâta nato kanano sanao (70) uru sisasona hosi kumbunzi, annga zugu tamâta kambwanenzi tamâta nala rua (200) uru sikai ua. Kakainzi zugu tamâta rârâni ninde aku kaluku nana kapile lawea nîne lâ nîne mbo, kari tai lima kanano napa, aku kalâ pa Sisaria lawea. ²⁴ Aku kapateanzi hosi pinde pa Paulo tona, nana i kala ma isasona kumbu. Kakai Paulo sondo nâ kalâ pa koipu nala Feliks.”

²⁵ Ninennga zugu tamâta nenzi koipu ingere ngua pinde lâ pepa tini mine tu, ²⁶ “Nana Klodius Lisias angere ngua nîne imâ pa noko tamâta nala, koipu Feliks. Kari ara. ²⁷ Kinzi Juda tamâta munnga sikale tamâta nîne kaika, nana ma sipu pâta imâte. Andeta nana alonjo pâri tu i nde itogo Rom lawea warika, kala akainzi nanengu zugu tamâta pinde ku kalâ kakai i piti lâ mbaunzi ilo. ²⁸ Nana ilongu tu asama mine; mana mana nga kinzi sisowe ngua lâ i tini. Mine kala akai i alâ apasau kunzi Juda nenzi tamâta nalanala. ²⁹ Akasonanzi lâ, ninennga asama tu kinzi sisowe ngua lâ i tini nana warakanzi nâ nenzi ngua tukuna. Andeta i munnga iveta vetâna soki tonge, ikura nana ma ao ilâ luma sakamao ilo ku apu pâta imâte, ande tia. ³⁰ Andeta alonjo ngua tu tamâta pinde sipavea nâ ku sipa ngua tu ma sipu i pâta imâte. Mine kala ao i imâ walele nâ pano. Aku aporo ngua kaika panzi tamâta ninde munnga sisowe ngua lâ i tini tona. Nana apainzi tu ma

silâ siporo nenzi ngua pwataki lâ noko nao, nana noko ma kusama ngua njinde ne duvi. Nanengu ngua kala imâ imotu lâ njine.” Koipu ingere ngua mine lâ pepa tini.

³¹ Kinzi zugu tamâta sipono muli pa nenzi koipu kawa ngua, aku mboni ndaina sikai Paulo silâ lee sipânga Antipatris lawea. ³² Aku wurita mboyo, njinenga zugu tamâta pinde sipilenzi ku sitaulo silâ pa nianzi kilo. Anga zugu tamâta uru sisaŋona hosi kumbunzi njinde simbonzi nâ nde sikai Paulo silâ pa Sisaria lawea. ³³ Kinzi silâ lee sipânga Sisaria lâ, njinenga pepa silua koipu njalae, aku sio Paulo lâ i mbau ilo. ³⁴ Koipu njalae nde ipono pepa marumbu lâ, njinenga ikasonga Paulo tu, “Noko ne lawea tina nde ikeno lâ tâno ndia.” Ande Paulo ipai tu, “Nanengu lawea tina ikeno lâ Silisia tâno.” ³⁵ Njinenga koipu iporo tu, “Ara. Mambo kinzi tamâta situ sisowe ngua lâ noko tini njinde nde simâ sipânga nga, njinenga ma alonjo noko ne ngua.” Aku io Paulo lâ luma sakamao ilo, lumani njinde ikeno koipu njalae Herot ne luma ilo.

24

Kinzi Juda tamâta njalanjala sio Paulo ilâ pa ngua nia

¹ Kari lima ilâ lâ, njinenga patarawânga tamâta njalae Aninia indue imâ Sisaria lawea, itavanzi Juda nenzi katonânga pinde nga tamâta tonje, i na mine Tertulus. Tertulus uru iveta wurâta nana ikai tamâta kawanzi ngua itula pwataki lâ ngua nia. Kinzi njinde rârâni simâ nana ma simandi koipu nao sisowe ngua lâ Paulo tini.

² Koipu njalae nde isarâwa panzi zugu tamâta tu sikai Paulo imâ imandi naonzi, njinenga Tertulus iporo isowe ngua lâ Paulo tini. Iporo tu, “Tamâta njalae Feliks, noko uru kuvila maka Juda tamâta sondo ndo. Mine kala maka kamo ara nâ, aku kazânga tonje isânda kuluma, ande tia. Noko ne ilo-kalo ara njinde nde isukano nana kuveta vetânga ara nâ lâ nia njine.

³ Mine kala maka rârâni iloma ara ndo, aku ikura zo zo kawama ndange njalae imâ pa noko Feliks, noko tamâta ara ndo. ⁴ Taitu nana tiningu pwâka tu akaino kaika ikura zo luandondo. Nana ano pano tu kuveta kie ara pama, aku kutambira tana pa nema ngua mbuku taitu nâ.

⁵ Maka kamora tamâta nai tu i tamâta nana iveta vetânga potomule kê. I uru iveta wisi-nâna ku ikai kazânga panzi Juda tamâta rârâni simo nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu. I uru ikai poe pa ngu tonje, nanzi mine ‘Nasarete ngu’. Munga ngu njinde sitoto maka nema ngu pwapwataki ku simo ngu tonje. ⁶ Andeta njinde nâ tia; tamâta nai itogo tu iveta potomule lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga tona. Mine kala maka kakale kaika lâ. [Maka iloma tu kao ilâ pa warakama nema ngua nia, ikura nema ngua tukuna itula mine. ⁷ Andeta tia. Zugu tamâta nenzi koipu Lisias imâ ipânga, aku iporo ngua kaika pama ku itapa tamâta njine sanema. ⁸ Aku ipaima tu, ‘Ambo tamâta tonje itu isowe ngua lâ tamâta njine tini, ande i ma ilâ imandi Feliks nao’.] * Mine kala koipu njalae, ambo noko tamwata ma pwasonja i, ande ma kusama tu ngua rârâni kala maka kasowe lâ i tini njine, ande mao kanaŋo.” Tertulus iporo ngua mine pa Feliks.

⁹ Njinenga kinzi Juda tamâta sisuka Tertulus ne ngua njinde, aku kinzi kala sisowe ngua kie taituni lâ Paulo tini. Siporo pwataki tu, “Ngu njinde rârâni nde mao nâ”.

Paulo itula ngua pa Feliks

¹⁰ Njinenga koipu njalae isowe mbalau pa Paulo tu ma imandi iporo ngua kê. Aku Paulo imandi ku iporo tu, “Nana asama tu noko uru kuveta ngua sondo panzi Juda ngu ikura mbwera rârâ ilâ lâ. Mine kala ilongu ara nâ nana aporo nanengu ngua pwataki pano. ¹¹ Ambo noko ma pwasonjanzi tamâta nai, ande noko tamwata ma kusama tu nanengu ngua njine nde mao; munga, kari sanjo

* 24:8 6-8 Nia ndoyo, ngua njine kala ikeno ngumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonje ipânga lâ muli nde isenje ngua njine ilâ kuku ngua ikeno munga.

kanano rua wanai ila la, ande nana akaki ala pa Jerusalem nana awangi apana Maro Kindeni ka. ¹² Kinzi Juda tamata nai nandai simora nana aporo apawa ngua kunzi tamata pinde la luma sapana ilo nga. Aku nandai simora nana aveta wisi-nana panzi tamata la luma nana pasauna ka ilo wa lawea ilo nga. ¹³ Aku ngua kala nine sisowe la tingu la noko nao, ande sikura nana situla pwataki pano tu ngua nine nde mao, ande sikura tia. ¹⁴ Taitu nana ma atula ngua tonge pwataki pano. Mao na, nana apono muli pa 'Nzala' ninde kinzi warakanzi uru siporo tu 'nzala lanja'. Aku uru awangi apana maka timbuna nenzi Maro Kindeni ikura nzala ninde ne masi. Nana kalongu tawana ngua wa vetana ndia rani iyoke Mose ne ngua tukuna, aku kalongu tawana ngua rani kinzi ngua-tulana tamata munga singere la pepa tini ninde tona. ¹⁵ Nana kalongu tawana Maro Kindeni, aku uru ao tingu pa i tu ma ipanoni tamata munga simate ninde la mateja nianzi, kinzi saka wa ara wa. Aku kinzi tamata nai kala kalonzi tawana mine na. ¹⁶ Mine kala ikura zo zo, nana apakatona warakangu nengu vetana sonde, nana ma amo ilongu mbara-mbara, nanengu soki tonge tia la Maro Kindeni nao anga la tamata naonzi tona.

¹⁷ Munga, nana apile Jerusalem lawea ku amo nia pinde ikura mbwera pinde. Ninenga ataulo ama kilo panzi warakangu nengu ngu, nana ma awae mbalija pinde panzi sugorai tamwatanzi, aku nana ma aveta patarawana pinde tona. ¹⁸ Nana ama apanga Jerusalem lawea la, ninenga apaveta kuku Juda nenzi masi nana tini mbara-mbara ka. Marumbu la, ninenga ala luma sapana ilo nana awae mbalija ninde ku aveta patarawana. Mine kala la zo ninde kinzi simora nana amo luma sapana ilo, ande soki tonge ikeno tingu, ande tia. Nana nandai akainzi tamata rana sima simo kuku nana nga, aku nandai aveta ndunja kana-kana nga. ¹⁹ Andeta Juda tamata pinde munga soka pa Esia tano sima, ande sikai kaza pa nana. Ambo

kinzi simo nai kuku kinda ta, ambo situ sisowe ngua la nana tingu ta, ande ara nana ma nine siyati sima pa nia yo la noko nao. Andeta tia, kinzi nandai sima nga. ²⁰ Mine kala ara nana kinzi tamata nai warakanzi ma situla ngua pano. Munga, la zo ninde amandi Juda tamata jalala naonzi, ande kinzi simora nana aveta vetana soki ndia, a? ²¹ Andeta nana asama tu la zoni ndaina, ande nana aporo ngua taitu na kala simora tu ngua soki. Nana amandi naonzi ku asarawa mine tu, 'Nana kalongu tawana tu Maro Kindeni ma muli ipanoni tamata rani la mateja nianzi simo vianzi kilo, aku nana duvi nine ka kinzi sio nana la ngua nia kala amo nai.' " Paulo iporo ngua mine pa Feliks.

²² Feliks nde isama sonde ndo nana kalo-tawana tamata nenzi ilo-kalo wa masi wa. Mine kala itoto kinzi Juda tamata nenzi ngua, aku ipainzi tu, "Mwanga nga. Mambo zugu tamata nenzi koipu Lisias indue ima nga, ninenga ma aveta nemi ngua sonde." ²³ Ninenga Feliks ipainzi zugu tamata nenzi katonana tu ma ikai Paulo ila io la luma sakamao ilo. Taitu i nandai itu kaika nana Paulo nga. Isau panzi Paulo ninambwe tu ma sima sivila i nana kekelele pinde ka.

Feliks ikai Paulo kaika la luma sakamao ilo ikura mbwera rua

²⁴ Zo pinde ila la, ninenga Feliks ikai kaiwa Drusila, aku kinzi rua sila pa ngua nia kilo. Drusila nde Juda taine. Feliks itu ilono Paulo ne ngua pinde. Mine kala ipasupwa ila pa Paulo tu ma ima. Paulo ima la, ninenga itula nzala pwataki nana tamata ma sio nenzi kalo-tawana ila pa Yesu Kirisi ka. ²⁵ Paulo iporo itula ngua nana kinda ma mulinda pa masi sakamao ku tapaveta kuku vetana ara na. Aku itula ngua nana Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ma ipare nia panzi tamata rani nana nenzi vetana ka tona. Paulo iporo ngua mine la, aku Feliks iruru pata kanao. Ninenga ipai Paulo tu, "Nine ikura la! Kala nine noko kulala. Ambo nanengu zo ta la muli, ninenga ma

asarawano kumâ kilo.” ²⁶ Aku Feliks nde io tini nana kelekele pinde tona. Ilo tu Paulo ma mbumbu pinde ilua tona, nana i ma iyaute Paulo ilâ. Mine kala zo râra ipasupwa pa Paulo tu imâ, aku kinzi rua siporo nenzi ngua. ²⁷ Andeta Feliks ilo tu ma ipu kinzi Juda tamâta tininzi. Mine kala ipile Paulo imo luma sakamao ilo nâ. Simo lee mbwera rua ilâ lâ, ninenga Porsius Festus ipânga ikai Feliks nia.

25

Paulo ino tu Koipu Nalae Kaisara ma ilonjo i ne ngua

¹ Koipu Festus imâ ipânga Judia tâno nana ma ikai koipu pa nia ninde. Imo Sisaria lawea ikura kari nato lâ, ninenga ipile ninde ku ikâki ilâ pa Jerusalem lawea.

² Ninenga kinzi patarawâna tamâta nalanala sitavanzi Juda nenzi katonâna pinde nde silâ pa Festus tu ma sisowe ngua lâ Paulo tini. ³ Kinzi sino kaika papa mine tu, “Kusukama tâ, aku kuo tamâta ninde ilâ pa Jerusalem”. Kinzi ilonzi tu ma simuna lâ nzâla ngame ku ma sipu Paulo pâta imâte. ⁴ Aku Festus itu lâ kawanzi tu, “Ayo, Paulo imo luma sakamao ilo lâ Sisaria lawea, aku tini nâ ma nana warakângu ataulo alâ lawea ninde. ⁵ Mine nde ara nana nemi tamâta nalanala pinde ma soka kuna kandue kalâ. Ambo tamâta ninde munga iveta vetâna soki tonje tâ, ande miki ma kaporo nemi ngua pwataki lâ ngua nia.”

⁶ Festus imo kunzi ikura sânda taitu wanai marumbu lâ, ninenga indue ilâ Sisaria lawea. Aku mbwale kilo, ninenga ilâ isanona ngua nia ku ipainzi ne zugu tamâta tu ma sikai Paulo simâ. ⁷ Paulo imâ ipânga lâ, ninenga Juda tamâta nalanala kala munga sipile Jerusalem simâ ninde, ande simandi sinje Paulo lâ. Aku sisowe ngua malia râra ninde lâ Paulo tini, andeta sikura nana situla pwataki tu nenzi ngua ninde nde mao, ande tia. ⁸ Sisowe ngua mine lee marumbu lâ, ninenga Paulo iporo ngua taulo panzi mine tu, “Nana nandai alana apole Juda nenzi ngua tukuja nga. Aku nandai aveta vetâna soki tonje lâ luma

sapâna ilo nga. Aku nandai aveta vetâna soki tonje Koipu Nalae Kaisara munga indi kaika nana nga.”

⁹ Festus itu iveta kie ara panzi Juda tamâta. Mine kala ikasona Paulo tu, “Noko ilo tu ma kulâ Jerusalem, tiya? Ambo noko ilo mine, ande ma alonjo ne ngua lâ Jerusalem.” ¹⁰ Andeta Paulo ipai Festus tu, “Ayo, noko pwai Koipu Nalae Kaisara ndamwa kumâ kala kumo ngua nia nîne. Aku lumani naina nâ nde nia sonde nana atula nanengu ngua. Noko tamwata kusama tu nana nandai aveta vetâna soki tonje panzi Juda tamâta nga. ¹¹ Ambo nana munga aveta vetâna soki tonje, ande ara nana zugu tamâta ma sipu nana pâta amâte, ikura Rom nenzi ngua tukuja itula mine. Andeta tia. Taitu kulonjo nga; ambo kinzi Juda tamâta nîne sisowe ngua lanja nâ lâ tiningu, ande tamâta tonje ikura nana io nana alâ kinzi mbaunzi ilo, ande tia ndo kanajo. Nana ano tu Koipu Nalae Kaisara tamwata i simbo nâ ma ilonjo nanengu ngua!”

¹² Paulo iporo ngua mine lâ, ninenga Festus iporo ngua kunzi ne sukâna tamâta. Siporo lâ, ninenga Festus ipai Paulo tu, “Noko kuno tu Koipu Nalae Kaisara simbo nâ ma ilonjo noko ne ngua. Ande ara, noko ma kulâ kumandi Kaisarani ne ngua nia lâ Rom lawea. Kala naina.”

Festus iporo kuku Agripa nana Paulo kâ

¹³ Zo pinde ilâ lâ, ninenga Rom ne koipu tonje, i na mine Agripa, ikai kaiwa Bernaisi aku kinzi rua simâ pa Sisaria lawea nana ma simora Festus wa siporo wisi-ara ne ngua papa wa. ¹⁴ Kinzi rua simo Sisaria ikura zo luandondo. Mine kala Festus itapâri pa Agripa nana Paulo kâ. Iporo tu, “Tamâta tonje imo nai, mungani Feliks io imo luma sakamao ilo. ¹⁵ Munga, zo tonje nana alâ amo Jerusalem lawea, aku patarawâna tamâta nalanala sitavanzi Juda nenzi katonâna nde sisowe ngua lâ tamâta ninde tini ku sino tu nana ma nana nalae ninde alua. ¹⁶ Andeta apainzi mine tu, ‘Maka

Rom nema mâsi nde mine; maka tinima pwâka tu ma nâna kalua tamâta tonje walele nâ. Tamâta njinde ma imandi munja lâ ngua nia, njinnga tamâta ea wisinzi nâna papa ma simandi i nao ku sisowe ngua lâ tini. Njinnga i ne zo keno nana ma ipatula tamwata ne ngua pwataki nana vetâna ndia kinzi sitalea i nana njinde.’ ¹⁷ Naja aporo ngua mine lâ, njinnga kinzi Juda tamâta njalanala sindue simâ njine kuku naja. Aku naja amo songo, ande tia. Mbwale kilo, njinnga asajona ngua nia ku apainzi tu sikai tamâta njinde simâ. ¹⁸ Njinnga Juda tamâta njinde simandi nana sisowe ngua lâ i tini. Naja atu ma situla ngua pwataki nana vetâna soki tonje munja iveta tâ. Andeta tia. ¹⁹ Kinzi sipawa ngua kuku i nana Juda nenzi mâsi nana sipanea nenzi maro kâ. Aku siporo ngua nana tamâta tonje tona, i na mine Yesu, i munja imâte lâ, andeta Paulo iporo tu tamâta njinde imandi sânda lâ kala imo via kilo. ²⁰ Naja ilongu tu asama ngua njinde ne duvi, andeta nzâla tonje nana akai ilokalo nana vetâna mine kâ, ande tia. Mine kala akasona i tu, ‘Noko ilo tu ma kulâ Jerusalem, tiya? Ambo noko ilo mine, ande ma alono ne ngua lâ Jerusalem.’ ²¹ Andeta Paulo iporo taulo tu, ‘Naja ilongu tu ma amo luma sakamao njine nâ ilo lee, ikura lâ zo ndia Koipu Njale Kaisara tamwata ma ilono nanengu ngua sondo.’ Mine kala naja apa ngua tu i ma imo luma sakamao ilo, aku mwanga nja naja ma ao i ilâ pa Kaisara.”

²² Festus iporo ngua njine lâ, njinnga Agripa ipai tu, “Naja ilongu tu ma naja warakangu alono tamâta njinde ne ngua.” Aku Festus iporo taulo tu, “Ara, ma wurita nja ma kulono i ne ngua.”

²³ Simo lee ku wurita kilo, njinnga Agripa ku Bernaisi rua sipasawa koipu nenzi pasawana wa singâra arara nâ, aku silâ pa ngua nia sitavanzi zugu tamâta nenzi koipu anja lawea njinde ne tamâta mbâna-mbâna. Sisajona ngua nia lâ, njinnga Festus ipainzi ne zugu tamâta tu ma sikai Paulo simâ. ²⁴ Njinnga Festus ipainzi tamâta njalanala tu, “Koipu

Agripa, anja miki tamâta rârâni kala kamo njine, miki matami kamora tamâta ndai. Munja, kinzi Juda tamâta rârâni simo Jerusalem lawea wa Sisaria lawea nde sisowe ngua lâ i tini lâ naja naongu. Aku kawanzi njalae sisarâwa kaika pana tu ma apu i pâta imâte. Kinzi tininzi pwâka tu i ma imo via. ²⁵ Ambo taitu naja asama tu i munja iveta vetâna soki tonje, ikura naja ma ao lâ zugu tamâta mbaunzi ilo nana ma sipu pâta imâte kâ, ande tia. Andeta i tamwata ino kaika tu Koipu Njale Kaisara simbo nâ ma ilono i ne ngua. Mine kala ilongu pateo tu ma ao ilâ pa Rom lawea. ²⁶ Naja aroto nana ngua kanao pinde nana i kâ, nana ma angere lâ pepa tini ao ilâ pa nenda Koipu Njale Kaisara. Andeta tia. Koipu Agripa, nana duvi njine kâ kala njine akai tamâta njinde imâ imandi noko nao, aku imandi miki tamâta rârâni naomi tona. Naja ilongu tu kinda ma tatambira tanânda sondo pa i ne ngua, nana ma akai ngua kanao pinde angere lâ pepa tini. ²⁷ Ambo naja ma akai tamâta tonje munja imo luma sakamao ilo, aku ao ilâ pa koipu tonje, ande njinde ara. Taitu ara nana angere ngua pinde lâ pepa tini nana atula i ne vetâna soki pwataki tona. Ambo naja ma aveta mine tia, ande njinde ma ara kono tia.” Festus iporo ngua mine.

26

Paulo iporo ipatula i tamwata parina pwataki pa Koipu Agripa

¹ Njinnga Koipu Agripa ipai Paulo tu, “Ara mbo, kala njine kuporo noko tamwata ne ngua”. Mine kala Paulo mbau kâki itogo panzi tamâta njalanala, aku iporo mine tu,

² “Koipu Agripa, kala njine naja ma aporo ngua pana nana ngua rârâni kinzi Juda tamâta munja sisowe lâ tiningu. Naja ilongu ara ndo nana atula nanengu ngua njine lâ noko nao, ³ nana tu noko kusama pâta nana maka Juda ngu nema mâsi ndoni wa ngua rârâni uru kapawa

wa. Mine kala ano pano tu ma ku-
loŋo nanenŋu ŋgua sondu, aku kulelea
nanenŋu ŋgua ŋine walele ndimo.

⁴ Munŋani, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa lâlu kiri-
mwata yo ku amo warakânŋu nenŋu
tâno, aku imâ lee ipânŋa lâ zo ŋinde naŋa
amo lâ Jerusalem lawea, ande nanenŋu
vetâŋa râranî nde ikeno nia yo lâ Juda
tamâta râranî naonzi. ⁵ Nia ndoyo
kinzi sisama naŋa kilalânŋu marumbu lâ.
Ambo ilonzi tu siveta mine, ande sikura
ŋana situla parinânŋu pwataki sondu
ndo. Kinzi sisama tu naŋa munŋani
apono muli pa Parisai ŋu nenzi vetâŋa.
Kinzi tamâta lâ Parisai ŋu uru sipaveta
sondu ndo kuku Mose ne ŋua tukuŋa
râranî, aku ŋu tonge ipolenzi Parisai
ŋu ŋana soka ŋua tukuŋa muli kâ,
ande tia ndo. ⁶ Naŋa kalonŋu tawana
Maro Kindeni, aku i munŋa ipa ŋua
kunzi timbuma tu ma isupwa Pavilâŋa
Tamâta imâ. Naŋa kalonŋu tawana ŋua
pâŋa ŋinde, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ
kala ŋine amo ŋua nia ŋine. ⁷ Maka
Juda tamâta nema ŋu kambwanema
saŋao kanaanoma rua, aku maka râranî
uru kapanea Maro Kindeni ikura kari wa
mbo wa. Koipu Nalae, maka râranî uru
kao tinima ŋana ŋua pâŋa ŋinde ne
kanaan, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ kinzi
sisowe ŋua lâ tininŋu. ⁸ Miki tamâta
pinde uru kaporo tu, 'Maro Kindeni ikura
ŋana ipanŋonzi tamâta lâ matenja nianzi
simo vianzi kilo, ande tia.' Ayo, ŋana sâ
kâ ŋa ilo-kalo mine ikeno pami, a?

⁹ Munŋa, naŋa warakânŋu kala ilonŋu
patea tu ambo ma amandi kaika ŋana
azavaru Yesu Nasarete Tamwata ŋa, ande
ŋinde ma ara. ¹⁰ Aku naŋa aveta mine
nâ lâ Jerusalem lawea. Akai patarawâŋa
tamâta ŋalanjala ndamwanzi, ŋinenŋa
alâ akainzi tamâta râra munŋa sio nenzi
kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu, aku aonzi lâ
luma sakamao ilo. Aku asâu tu ma
sipunzi pâta simâte ŋana nenzi kalo-
tawana ŋinde kâ. ¹¹ Ikura zo râra naŋa
alâ luma ŋana pasauŋa kâ ilo ikura lawea
lawea, aku aveta malia panzi kalo-tawana
tamâta. Zo pinde aveta rurunja panzi
ku apainzi tu ambo ma siporo ŋua

pavaliginja pa Maro Nalae Yesu tia, ande
ma apunzi. Andeta ŋinde nâ tia; naŋa
wisinŋu nâna ŋalae ŋinde panzi, ande
kala atangulanzi alâ lee apânŋa lawea
pinde ikeno tâno mala-malawae."

*Paulo itapâri ŋana zo ŋinde io ne kalo-
tawana ilâ pa Yesu*

Pâri Tamâta 9:1-18, 22:1-16

¹² "Mine kala zo tonge naŋa
akai patarawâŋa tamâta ŋalanjala
ndamwanzi, aku siona ayoka alâ pa
Damaskus lawea. ¹³ Koipu ŋalae, naŋa
ayoka lee ku kari imâ ŋgini, ŋinenŋa
matânŋu ilâ amora sinâla tonge iyoka
pa samba indue imâ ipane nia pâta lâ.
Sinâla ŋinde nde ipole kari ne sinâla
marumbuni lâ. Sinâla imâ ipânŋa ipane
naŋa tavanzi tamâta soka kuna ŋinde.
¹⁴ Maka râranî patama kandue tâno kulu,
ŋinenŋa alonŋo kawa ŋua tonge imâ
pana lâ Hibru ŋua mine tu, 'Saulo,
Saulo, ŋana sâ kâ ŋa kuveta wurâta
ŋana kuyaula naŋa, a? ŋinde itogo noko
mbau kupu kelekele tonge mata ikeno
tini, kala nâna kulua tamwata.'

¹⁵ ŋinenŋa naŋa akasonja tu, 'Maro,
noko nde ea.' Aku Maro Nalae iporo tu,
'Naŋa nde Yesu. Naŋa nde tamâtani ŋine
noko kuveta wurâta ŋana kuyaulana
kâ. ¹⁶ Ayo, kumandi sânda. Naŋa
amâ apatua pano ŋana duvi ŋine kâ;
naŋa apateano tu ma kuveta wurâta
pa naŋa. Aku noko ma kutula ŋua
pwataki panzi tamâta ŋana vetâŋa ŋinde
naŋa munŋa atula pano, aku ŋana
vetâŋa pinde ma muli atula pano tona.
¹⁷ Mwanŋa ŋa kinzi tamâta lâ noko
tamwata ne ŋu wa tinikoa ŋu wa, ande
ma sikai kazâŋa pano. Andeta naŋa
ma akaino piti lâ mbaunzi ilo. Naŋa
asupwano tu ma kulâ panzi, ¹⁸ ŋana
kuveta matanzi pareŋge. ŋinenŋa kinzi
ma sipu mulinzi pa kondoma, aku ma
sipalele simâ pa sinâla. Kinzi ma sipile
Sadana ne walo kaika, aku ma simâ
pa Maro Kindeni. Mine kala naŋa ma
azavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi, aku
kinzi ma simo nanenŋu tamâta, sitavanzi
tamâta ndia râranî kalonzi tawana naŋa

kala sipânnga mbâra-mbâra.’ Maro Njalae iporo ngua mine pa naŋa.”

Paulo itapâri pa Agripa ŋana wurâta i munŋa iveta pa Maro Kindeni

¹⁹ “Koipu Agripa, naŋa tanânŋu kaika ŋana ngua alonŋo lâ samba ne mâsi kaika ŋinde, ande tia ndo. ²⁰ Naŋa amandi ku atula ngua pwataki munŋa panzi tamâta simo Damaskus lawea mine tu, ‘Miki ma kapile nemi kiesaka ku kapalele ilomi kalomi ilâ pa Maro Kindeni. Aku kapaveta kuku vetâŋa ara nâ, ŋana ŋinde ma itula panzi tamâta tu miki kapalele ilomi kalomi mao nâ.’ Aku muli, ŋinenŋa atula ngua kaŋa taituni panzi tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea aŋga lâ lawea ndoni ikeno Judia tâno. ŋinenŋa atula nguani ndaina panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu tona. ²¹ Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa ŋana nanenŋu ngua ŋinde kâ. Aku sikaina kaika lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ilo, aku ilonzi tu ma sipu naŋa pâta amâte. ²² Ambo taitu Maro Kindeni ivilana lee amâ apânnga lâ zo ŋine. Mine kala ŋine amandi ŋai atula ngua pa miki râŋâni, miki tamâta ŋalanala wa miki tamâta kaa nâ wa. Naŋa ŋandai atula ngua kaŋa wasaseki ŋga. Naŋa atula ngua ŋana vetâŋa ŋinde kinzi ngua-tulâŋa tamâta kuku Mose munŋani siporo tu ma muli ipânnga. ²³ Kinzi munŋa siporo tu, ‘Kirisi ma ikai nâna ku ma imâte. ŋinenŋa i ma imunŋa panzi tamâta râŋâni ŋana imandi lâ mateŋa nianzi imo via kilo. I ma itula ngua panzi i tamwata ne ngu Isrel, sitavanzi tinikoa ngu. Aku ngua ŋinde ma isinala ilonzi kalonzi itogo sinâla mine.’ ”

Paulo ilo tu Koipu Agripa ma kalo tawana Yesu

²⁴ Paulo iporo ngua mine lâ, ŋinenŋa Festus isarâwa kaika mine tu, “Opopo, Paulo, noko kupânnga kapa lâ! Noko kupono pepa râŋâ ŋinde, ande kala noko ne ilo-kalo ŋinde ivetano kupânnga kapa lâ.” ²⁵ Andeta Paulo iporo taulo tu, “Tamâta ŋalae Festus, naŋa nde kapa tia. Naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu ara aporo ngua mao nâ. ²⁶ Koipu Agripa isama

nanenŋu ngua ŋine ne duvi marumbu lâ. Mine kala akura tu aporo ngua pwataki papa i. Vetâŋa ŋinde râŋâni ŋandai ikeno paveâŋa ŋga. Mine kala nanenŋu morâŋa tu i isama ngua ŋine ne duvi lâ.”

²⁷ Paulo iporo ngua mine lâ, ŋinenŋa ikasonŋa Koipu Agripa mine tu, “Koipu Njalae, tiambo noko kalo tawana kinzi ngua-tulâŋa tamâta nenzi ngua, tiya? Naŋa asama tu noko kalo tawana nâ.”

²⁸ Andeta Agripa ipai Paulo tu, “Ayo, tiambo noko kutu kusowe naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ŋinenŋa ma kalonŋu tawana Yesu, a?”

²⁹ Aku Paulo iporo taulo tu, “Zo mbwana-mbwana nde ara, aku zo luan-dondo nde ara wa. Naŋa ano pa Maro Kindeni tu noko ma kupânnga kutogo naŋa mine. Aku ano tu kinzi tamâta râŋâni ŋai kala ma sipânnga sitogo naŋa tona, kinzi ŋine kala silonŋo nanenŋu ngua. Taitu naŋa tiningu pwâka tu wâlo kaika ma ikeno miki tinimi, itogo kala ŋine ikeno tiningu mine.”

³⁰ Paulo iporo mine lâ, ŋinenŋa Agripa, ŋga Festus, ŋga Bernaisi, sitavanzi tamâta ŋinde simo kunzi, ande kinzi râŋâni simandi. ³¹ Siyâti silâ pa nia yo, ŋinenŋa siporo ngua imâ warakanzi nâ ŋgininzi mine tu, “Tamâta ŋinde iveta vetâŋa soki tonge tia. Mine nde kinda takura ŋana tao imo luma sakamao ilo tâku tao ilâ panzi zugu tamâta ŋana ma sipu pâta imâte, ande tia.” ³² Aku Agripa ipai Festus tu, “Ambo tamâta ŋinde ŋandai ino tu Koipu Njalae Kaisara simbo nâ ma ilonŋo ne ngua, ande noko ma pwura ŋana kuyaute i ilâ. Andeta tia.”

27

Kinzi sio Paulo lâ wânŋa kulu ilâ pa Rom lawea

¹ Kinzi koipu sipa ngua lâ tu maka ma kakai wânŋa tonge kalâ pa Itali tâno kâ. Mine kala sikai Paulo, tavanzi tamâta pinde uru simo luma sakamao ilo, aku sionzi silâ zugu tamâta nenzi koipu tonge mbau ilo, i ŋa mine Julius. Julius uru iveta wurâta pa Koipu Njalae Kaisara tamwata.

² Nînennga maka kakâki Adramitium lawea nenzi wângga tonge kulu. Wângga nînde nde iluku lâ nana ikâwa ilâ ikura mâta mâta lee ma ipângga Esia tâno. Nînennga kapile mâta nînde ku kakâwa kalâ. Aku Aristarkus, i Tesalonaika lawea warika lâ Masedonia tâno, ande iyoka kuma kalâ.

³ Maka kalâ lee, aku mbwale kilo, nînennga kalâ katoa Saidon lawea. Aku Julius iveta kie ara pa Paulo, kala isâu tu Paulo ma ilâ imoranzi ninambwe pinde simo nînde, nana ma sisuka i nana kâpwa wa kelekele pinde wa. ⁴ Kamo lee, nînennga kapile Saidon ku kakâwa kalâ. Andeta lawea iyoka kaika itingi maka. Mine kala wângga ikâwa ilâ pa Saiprus sia muli. ⁵ Nînennga kakâwa sondu nâ kalâ pa Silisia tâno wa Pamfilia tâno wa. Aku kalâ lee katoa Maira lawea, lâ Lisia tâno. ⁶ Aku lâ lawea nînde, zugu tamâta nenzi koipu imora Aleksandria lawea nenzi wângga tonge iluku nana ilâ pa Itali tâno kâ. Mine kala ikaima kakâki wângga nînde kulu. ⁷ Nînennga kapile Maira lawea, aku wângga ikâwa mwasa mwasa ikura lâ zo râra ilâ. Maka kakâwa kakundua lawea lee ku kalâ kapângga Nidus lawea tini laiti. Andeta lawea ipono naoma, kala kakura nana kakâwa sondu kâ, ande tia. Tia ku kakâwa kalâ pa Krit sia muli, lâ Salmone lawea tini laiti. ⁸ Wângga nînde ne wurâta tamâta simakâsa nâ, aku kakâwa kakapi Krit sâwa sâwa kalâ. Nînennga kalâ katoa mâta tonge ikeno Lasea lawea tini laiti. Mâta nînde na mine tu “Mâta Ara”.

⁹ Maka kamo lee zo luandondo ilâ lâ, aku Juda nenzi kumbwa nana sindi kaika nana kâpwa kâ nde marumbu lâ. Mine kala kasama tu lawea nîlale ne zo nde imâ ipângga laiti lâ, aku kâla-lawea nîlale ma iyaula tâi. Mine nde Paulo ipainzi tamâta nîlala tu, ¹⁰ “Miki tamâta nai, nanengu morâna mine; ambo kinda ma toka talâ lâ zo nîne, ande ma tasânda malia kulu, aku wângga tava ne kelekele ma sipayaula. Aku kinda kala ma tapayaula warakânda mine nâ.” ¹¹ Andeta zugu tamâta ne koipu ipono muli pa Paulo ne ngua, ande tia. Ipono muli pa wângga warika kuku

wângga ne poe tamâta nînde rua nenzi ngua. ¹² Mâta maka kamo nînde nde ara kôna tia. Ambo tu kâla-lawea ma ipângga, ande wângga ma ikura tu ipâti lâ mâta nînde, ande tia. Mine kala wângga ne wurâta tamâta râra nde sisâu tu ma kapile mâta nînde ku kalâ. Kinzi situ ma kalâ katoa Finiks lawea, nînennga ma kao tinima nana zo ara kâ lâ nînde. Finiks nde lawea tonge ikeno pa sâwa lâ Krit sia, aku nenzi mâta ara nana ma kamuna nana kâla-lawea kâ.

Lawea ipângga iveta kâla kâki nîlale

¹³ Nînennga zo tonge, mbwera imâ ilanenzi iyoka sulu nâ. Aku ilonzi pateu tu maka ma kakâwa ara nâ kalâ katoa mâta munga siporo nana nînde. Mine kala sitapa wângga ne mira kâki ku kakâwa kakapi Krit sâwa nâ kalâ. ¹⁴ Andeta malawa tia nâ, nînennga lawea kaika tonge ipângga, i na tu Wâra, iyoka pa Krit sia indue imâ. ¹⁵ Lawea nde itingi wângga kaika lâ, ikura nana wângga ma ikâwa sondu kâ, ande tia. Mine kala maka kasakoko. ¹⁶ Kasakoko kalâ papa sia mota tonge muli, i na mine Kauda sia. Aku kaveta wurâta nîlale nana kasine wângga ne boti kaika kâ. ¹⁷ Kinzi wurâta tamâta sitapa boti kâki wângga kulu, aku ravena nâ sipa kaika lâ wângga tini. Siruru tu wângga ma ikâwa ilâ iloko lâ Afrika tâno nenzi kumbu. Mine kala sikai loa piti, aku maka kasakoko nâ kalâ. ¹⁸ Kâla-lawea nde itingi maka kaika kayâti kataulo. Mine nde wurita kilo, nînennga sikai kelekele malia pinde ikeno wângga kulu ku sitambira indue tâi ilo. ¹⁹ Kari nato ilâ lâ, nînennga kinzi wurâta tamâta warakanzi mbaunzi sikai wângga tini sangara ku sitambira indue tâi ilo. ²⁰ Maka kasakoko mine kalâ lee zo luandondo ilâ lâ, aku kamora kari wa pitu wa, ande tia. Lawea iyoka nîlale itingi maka kayâti kataulo nâ. Mine kala iloma pateu tu ma kakura nana katoa mâta tonge, ande tia; ma kapayaulani nâ.

²¹ Wângga ne wurâta tamâta nde sika kâpwa tonge tia lee ikura zo luandondo. Mine kala Paulo imandi naonzi ku ipainzi tu, “Miki tamâta nai, ambo munga miki kaponu muli pa nanengu ngua, aku

kinda tapile Krit tia, ande miki ma kakura nana kasânda malia mine kulu, ande tia. Aku wânga ne kelekele ma ikeno ara nâ. Andeta tia. ²² Taitu kala nîne nana atu apu tini kaika pa ilomi kalomi, kala apaimi tu miki ilomi ndeka nâ! Tamâta tonje lâ nginginda ma ipayaula ku nao tia lâ, ande tia. Wânga nâ ma ipayaula. ²³ Nana nde Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, kala uru apanea i ku aveta wurâta papa. Aku nola mbo, ande i io ne anelo tonje imâ imandi tiningu laiti. ²⁴ Aku anelo ipai nana tu, 'Paulo, kururu ndimo. Maro Kindeni ipatea tu noko ma kulâ kumandi Koipu Nalae Kaisara nao. Aku Maro Kindeni ipalongo pa noko ne nona lâ, kala tamâta rârâni simo wânga nîne kulu kuku noko ma simo ara. Kinzi ma sipayaula tia.' ²⁵ Mine kala apaimi tu miki ma karuru ndimo. Nana kalongu tawana tu Maro Kindeni ma iveta vetâna rârâni ikura munga itula pana mine. ²⁶ Ambo taitu kinda ma takâwa lee talâ taloko lâ sia tonje." Paulo iporo ngua mine.

²⁷ Sânda rua ilâ lâ nga, aku maka kasakoko lee kalâ kapânga Mediterenian tâi ngini. Aku mbo ngini-ngini tamwata, ninenga wurâta tamâta sisama tu wânga nga ilâ ipânga sia tonje tini laiti lâ. ²⁸ Kinzi siloe wâlo ndue nana sisama nia kâ, aku mira ikeno laiti, ikura tamâta taitu (20). Aku katoa mwasa kilo, ninenga siloe wâlo ndue kilo, aku ikura sanjo kanao lima. ²⁹ Kinzi siruru pâta tu ambo ma kakâwa kalâ, ande ma kaloko lâ mira kulu. Mine kala sitambira wânga ne mira napa indue tâi ilo pa wânga muli. Ninenga sikai nona tu ma mbwale pwataki walele nâ. ³⁰ Wânga ne wurâta tamâta nde ilonzi tu siroto nzâla nana sipile wânga sitoa kâ. Mine kala siti boti indue tâi ilo, aku silane maka tu ma sisia wânga ne mira pinde ndue tâi ilo pa wânga nao. ³¹ Andeta Paulo ipainzi zugu tamâta sitava nenzi koipu mine tu, "Ambo tamâta ndai ma sipile wânga silâ, ande miki ma kapayaula ku naomi tia lâ." ³² Mine kala kinzi zugu tamâta sitoto boti ne wâlo, aku boti imbe indue tâi ilo.

³³ Aku laiti nana mbwale-mbwale kâ, ninenga Paulo iporo ngua panzi tamâta

rârâni simo wânga kulu. Paulo ilo tu ma iveta ilonzi ara nana sika kâpwa kâ. Mine nde ipainzi tu, "Opopo, kalolokoni nde ikaimi kaika lâ ikura zo luandondo, kala miki kaka kâpwa tonje tia. Mao nâ, kapwami loka nâ ikura sânda rua lâ. ³⁴ Mine kala ano kaika pami tu nîne nâ miki ma kaka kâpwa pinde nana isukami kâ. Kalono nga; miki ma kapayaula tia. Miki rârâni ma kamo naomi rege nâ." ³⁵ Paulo iporo mine lâ, ninenga mbau ilâ ikai puroja pinde lâ naonzi. I kawa ndange pa Maro Nalae lâ, ninenga ipwataki puroja ku ika. ³⁶ Ninenga tamâta rârâni ilonzi ara mwasa, kala kinzi warakanzi sika kâpwa pinde tona. ³⁷ Maka tamâta rârâni kamo wânga ninde kulu kambwanjema ikura 276. ³⁸ Kinzi sika kuranzi lâ, ninenga sitambira kâpwa indue tâi ilo, nana ma wânga malalâka kâ.

Wânga ipwa pwapwataki

³⁹ Kari nde ikâki lâ, aku wânga ne wurâta tamâta simora nia lâ. Andeta sisama tâno ninde kilala tia. Matanzi ilâ simora mâta tonje, aku ilonzi pateo tu wânga ikura nana ilâ itoa sâwa ninde. ⁴⁰ Mine kala sitoto wânga ne mira ravena ututu, aku sipile ikeno tâi ilo. Ninenga sipalalana ravena pinde piti lâ wânga ne poe tini, aku sipa loa sitapa kâki. Kinzi situ ma sikai lawea nana ma wânga ikâwa ilâ itoa pa tina tini kâ. ⁴¹ Andeta wânga ilâ ikâki kumbu kaika tonje, aku iloko nâ ikeno. Wânga nao nde iloko kaika lâ ikeno kumbuni, aku kâla isapu wânga muli lee ipu pwapwataki lâ.

⁴² Ninenga zugu tamâta ilonzi pateo tu ma sipunzi tamâta ninde munga simo luma sakamao ilo simâte. Tia ma sirea sitoa tina tini ma sikâwa pwapwataki silâ.

⁴³ Andeta zugu tamâta nenzi koipu ilo tu ma ivila Paulo. Mine kala itu kaika panzi ne zugu tamâta ninde. Ninenga iporo panzi tamâta pinde, kinzi ninde sikura nana sirea kâ, aku ipainzi tu, "Miki kasonga karea katoa tina tini munga nga". ⁴⁴ Anga kinzi tamâta pinde sikura nana sirea tia, ande koipu ipainzi tu,

“Miki kakai palanja wa wânga ne pinde-pinde munga ipwa pwapwataki njinde, aku karana katoa tina tini.” Kinzi siveta mine nâ, aku rârâni naonzi rege nâ silâ lee sipânga tina tini marumbu lâ.

28

Paulo imo Malta sia

¹ Maka rârâni naoma rege nâ katoa tina tini lâ, njinnga kasânda tamâta pinde kulunzi. Kinzi sipaima tu sia njinde na tu Malta.

² Kinzi tamâta simo lawea njinde nde siveta kenzi ara nâ pama. Karâzi nga imbe njalae, aku nia pisi lâ. Mine kala sisuna yâa ku sikaima kalâ kasanona yâa tini kamwai yâa. ³ Paulo nde inzoro kâi pinde io lâ yâa ilo. Andeta mwâta kazânga tonge imo kâi ilo, aku yâa imbanga isama nâna. Mine kala i pââsâa iyâti pa nia yo, aku nijo nâ ikarati Paulo mbalau, aku itâtâra tini. ⁴ Kinzi tamâta lâ lawea njinde matanzi ilâ simora mwâta ika Paulo mbalau ku itâtâra tini, njinnga siporo tu, “Tiambo tamâta njine munga ipu tamâta tonge tâ imâte, aku Maro Njana Vetânga Sondo kâ tini pwâka tu tamâta njine ma imo via. Andeta i njandai imbwatuke lâ tâi ilo inu tâi nga. Mine kala maro njinde isupwa mwâta ika lâ.”

⁵ Taitu Paulo nde itapala mwâta ku kawa piti imbe indue yâa ilo. Anga Paulo isama nâna tonge tia. ⁶ Kinzi tamâta situ Paulo mbalau ma ipoa kâki tâku i ma walele nâ pata ndue imâte tâ. Mine kala sisana sio tininzi njana vetânga mine tu ma imâ ipânga kâ. Sio tininzi lee, andeta tia. Mine kala sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku siporo tu, “I nde maro tonge!”

⁷ Lawea njinde ne koipu imo, i na mine Publius, aku ne tâno ikeno lawea njinde tini laiti. Aku koipu njinde ikai maka kalâ, aku ioma lâ i ne luma ilo. Ikatonama ara nâ ikura kari njato lâ. ⁸ Anga Publius tama nde munga ikai pukonja kala imo ndaina ikeno nâ. Ikai pukonja tini nâna wa kapwa sakamao wa. Mine kala Paulo ilâ kuku, aku ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta tamâta njinde tini ara kilo. Njinnga Paulo io mbau kâki tamâta njinde kulu, aku ndainani nâ i tini ipânga ara kilo.

⁹ Paulo iveta mine lâ, njinnga pukonja tamâta rârâni simo lawea njinde nde simâ papa, aku ivetanzi tininzi ara kilo. ¹⁰ Mine kala siveta kenzi ara ndo pama. Kinzi sipa ngua lâ warakanzi ngininzi tu mambo maka katu kapilenzi koka kâ, njinnga ma sio kelekele ndia rârâni ikeno pama tia njinde lâ wânga kulu pama.

Paulo ilâ ipânga Rom lawea

¹¹ Maka kamo sia njinde ikura nzimona njato lâ, njinnga kakâki wânga tonge kulu munga kalâ-lawea ipono nao kala ipâti ikeno sia njinde ne mâta ilo. Wânga njinde nde Aleksandria lawea nenzi, aku sipatu wânga na tu, “Sâsânga Rua”. Njinnga maka kapile lawea njinde, aku kakâwa kalâ. ¹² Kakâwa kalâ lee katoa Sirakyus lawea, aku kamo ndaina ikura kari njato lâ. ¹³ Kari njato marumbu lâ, njinnga kapile lawea njinde ku kakâwa lee kalâ katoa Regium lawea. Aku wurita kilo, njinnga lawea iyoka ara. Mine nde maka kakâwa kalâ, aku wurita kilo, njinnga kalâ lee katoa Puteoli lawea. ¹⁴ Aku lâ lawea njinde maka kasânda kalo-tawana tamâta pinde kulunzi, aku kamo njinde kunzi ikura sânda taitu lâ. Njinnga kapile lawea njinde aku koka nzâla nâ kalâ pa Rom lawea. ¹⁵ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Rom nde silonjo ngua tu maka nga kamâ kapânga laiti lâ. Mine kala sindue simâ lee sipakâtu kuma lâ Apius nenzi nâa nia. Njinnga koka lee kapânga lawea tonge, tamâta lombo nenzi luma njato ikeno njinde. Aku lâ laweani ndaina kalo-tawana tamâta pinde kilo sipakâtu kuma. Paulo mata imoranzi kalo-tawana tamâta njinde, aku kawa ndange pa Maro Njalae, njana tu njinde ipu tini kaika pa i ilo kalo. ¹⁶ Maka rârâni kalâ lee kapânga Rom lawea ilo. Aku zugu tamâta nenzi koipu isâu tu Paulo ma imo luma ara tonge ilo. Andeta io zugu tamâta tonge imâ njana imo kuku Paulo ilea papa.

Paulo itula pâri ara lâ Rom lawea

¹⁷ Kari njato ilâ lâ, njinnga Paulo ipasupwa ilâ panzi Juda nenzi katonânga simo Rom tu ma simâ. Simâ sipânga

lâ, nînennga Paulo ipainzi tu, “Nîngu-nambwe wukale, naŋa muŋga aveta vetâŋa tonŋe ŋana atawa nenda ŋu ndue kâ, ande tia. Aku naŋa muŋga alelea timbunda nenzi vetâŋa pinde, ande tia. Ambo taitu sikai naŋa kaika lâ Jerusalem, nînennga siona alâ Rom nenzi koipu mbaunzi ilo. ¹⁸ Aku Rom nenzi koipu simo nia nînde nde siloŋo nanenŋu ŋgua lâ, aku sisama tu naŋa muŋga aveta vetâŋa soki, ikura ŋana ma siona alâ panzi zugu tamâta ŋana ma sipu naŋa pâta amâte kâ, ande tia. Mine kala ilonzi patea tu ma siyaute naŋa piti alâ. ¹⁹ Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta nde ilonzi ilelea ŋgua nînde, kala nanenŋu nzâla tonŋe tia. Mine kala aporo ano kaika tu Koipu Nalae Kaisara simbo nâ ma iloŋo nanenŋu ŋgua. Andeta naŋa ŋandai asowe ŋgua lâ warakânŋu nenŋu ŋu tininzi ŋana nenzi vetâŋa tonŋe ŋga. ²⁰ Mine kala naŋa muŋga nâ apasupwa imâ pami. Naŋa ilonŋu tu amorami wa aporo ŋgua pami wa. Kinda Isrel tamâta uru tao tininda ŋana Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta vetâŋa ara pa kinda, aku ŋana duvi nînde kâ kinzi sipa naŋa lâ wâlo kaika.”

²¹ Paulo iporo ŋgua mine lâ, nînennga kinzi Juda tamâta siporo taulo tu, “Maka ŋandai kamora pepa tonŋe iyoka pa Judia tâno imâ pama ku itula ŋgua pwataki ŋana noko kâ. Aku ŋandai kamora ninda-nambwe Juda tamâta tonŋe imâ ipânŋa nîne ku itapâri noko parina pama wa iporo ŋgua sakamao pinde ŋanano ŋga. ²² Mine kala maka iloma tu noko tamwata ma kuporo kutula ne ilo-kalo pwataki pama kaloŋo. Maka kasama tu kinzi tamâta simo lawea ndoni nde uru siporo ŋgua sakamao ŋana miki ŋu nîne uru kalomi tawana Yesu.”

²³ Nînennga sipatea zo tonŋe ŋana ma siloŋo Paulo ne ŋgua kâ. Zo nînde ipânŋa lâ, nînennga tamâta ŋu ŋalae tina simâ pa luma nînde Paulo imo ilo. Aku mboyoy, nînennga Paulo itula ŋgua panzi ŋana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ŋana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Aku itula ŋgua pinde

panzi ŋana Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa anŋa kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta nenzi ŋgua tona. Ilo tu ne ŋgua ma igagati ilonzi kalonzi, ŋana ma kalonzi tawana Yesu. Iporo itula ŋgua mine lee, kari indue lala. ²⁴ Tamâta pinde nde siloŋo Paulo ne ŋgua ku kalonzi tawana Yesu, anŋa pinde nde kalonzi tawana tia.

²⁵ Kinzi ilonzi ikeno piti piti, kala sipawa ŋgua lâ warakanzi nŋininzi. Mine kala Paulo iporo ŋgua tonŋe kilo, nînennga simandi ŋana nzarananzi siyâti silâ kâ. Ande Paulo iporo ŋgua mine tu, “Koroani Sapâŋa muŋga iporo pa ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta Aisaia, aku ŋgua nînde iyoke timbunda nenzi mâsi. ŋgua nînde nde ikeno mine tu,

²⁶ ‘Noko ma kulâ panzi ŋu nînde ku kuporo mine panzi; “Miki ma katambira taŋami, andeta ma kasama ŋgua duvi kilala tia. Miki ma matami pareŋge, andeta ma kamora kekelele tonŋe tia.”

²⁷ ŋana tu tamâta ŋu nîne ilonzi nde pasâe lâ, aku taŋanzi ikai pwapwaka nâ ŋana siloŋo ŋgua kâ, aku sipono matanzi marumbu lâ. Ambo siveta mine tia, ande ma matanzi simora kekelele, aku taŋanzi ma siloŋo ŋgua, aku ilonzi ‘ma sisama ŋgua duvi, ku ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi simâ pa naŋa, aku naŋa ma aveta tininzi ara kilo. Andeta tia.’

²⁸ Mine kala naŋa ilonŋu tu miki ma kasama nîne sonde; Maro Kindeni nde itula ŋgua pwataki panzi tinikoa ŋu ŋana i ne mâsi ŋana ikainzi tamâta piti lâ kondoma ilo. Kinzi ma sipaveta kuku i ne ŋgua.” [²⁹ Paulo itula ŋgua nîne lâ, nînennga kinzi Juda tamâta siyâti silâ. Aku siveta ŋgua pawâŋa ŋalae tina lâ warakanzi nŋininzi.] *

³⁰ Anŋa Paulo nde imo luma ara nînde ilo ikura mbwera rua. I tamwata iko luma nînde. Aku uru iveta kie ara nâ panzi tamâta râŋâni soka simâ ŋana sikalele i kâ. ³¹ Paulo uru itula ŋgua ŋana Maro

* **28:29** ²⁹ Nîne ndoyo, ŋgua nîne kala ikeno nŋumbi ilo [], ande ikeno lâ pepa tini tia. Mine kala kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ tamâta tonŋe ipânŋa lâ muli nde isenŋe ŋgua nîne ilâ kuku ŋgua ikeno muŋga.

Kindeni ne mâsi ɲana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Aku uru ipanananzi tamâta ɲana Maro Ɲalae Yesu Kirisi parina kâ tona. I uru iporo kaika ndo, aku tamâta tonge ikura tu itu kaika ɲana i kâ, ande tia.

ROM Pepa Paulo ingere panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Rom lawea

Rom nde lawea njalae tonje lâ Itali tâno. Paulo imo Korin lawea itula Yesu ne pâri ara, njinennga ingere pepa njine ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Rom (Pâri Tamâta 20:2). Paulo itu ma ilâ ikalelenzi lâ Rom (1:11-13), kala ingere pepa njine imunga papa i. Paulo iporo tu kinda tamâta rârâni nde kiesaka tamwatânda, kala Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ikeno pa kinda; andeta Maro nde wisi-wisi warika, kala isupwa Yesu imâ imâte njana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti lâ tininda. Aku lâ kalo-tawana ne nzâla taitu nâ, ande kinda tapânnga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao (1-3). Paulo itula pwataki tu Yesu ne tini-mwasa nde njalae tina (8).

Paulo iporo njana i ne wurâta njana itula pâri ara kâ

¹ Nana Paulo, Yesu Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta nana. I nanayoni ipatea nana tu amo i ne pâri-tamâta, aku isupwana tu alâ atula Maro Kindeni ne pâri ara.

² Mungani lâ, Maro Kindeni iveta njua pâña njana pâri ara njinde kâ, aku itula njua pâña njinde pwataki panzi njua-tulâña tamâta, njana kinzi ma singere i kawa njua sapâña njinde lâ pepa tini.

³ Pâri ara njinde nde njana i Natu kâ. I Natu njinde nde ipânnga tamâta, aku imo lâ Koipu Njalae Daviti see. ⁴ Andeta i imo Maro Kindeni Natu kaika warika tona. Koroani Sapâña itula njinde pwataki pa kinda lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ipaño i lâ mateña nianzi imandi imo via kilo. Ina Yesu Kirisi, nenda Maro Njalae. ⁵ Yesu Kirisi ikai Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imâ pa nana lâ, aku Maro Kindeni ilo tu nana ma atula Yesu Kirisi parina pwataki. Mine kala ipatea nana tu amo i ne pâri-tamâta, njana kinzi tamâta lâ ngu ndoni ma sikura tu kalonzi tawana Yesu ku sipono muli pa i kawa njua. ⁶ Aku miki kala mine nâ kalonjo Maro Kindeni ne sarawâña lâ, aku

kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu Kirisi marumbu lâ.

⁷ Mine nde nana angere njua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa miki kalo-tawana tamâta kamo Rom lawea, miki njinde Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pami kala ipateami tu kamo i tamwata ne ngu. Tamânda Maro Kindeni anga Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami.

Paulo ilo tu ikalelenzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu simo Rom lawea

⁸ Nana atu aporo njua njine munga lâ nga; ikura tâno ndoni, kinzi tamâta uru situla miki parinami tu nemi kalo-tawana ikeno kaika njinde. Mine nde lâ Yesu Kirisi njana kawânngu ndange pa nanengu Maro Kindeni njana miki rârâni kâ. ⁹ Nana uru amandi kaika nâ njana aveta wurâta pa Maro Kindeni, njana atula pâri ara pwataki njana i Natu kâ. Aku Maro Kindeni tamwata nde isama tu nana uru kalongu ngere njana miki kâ ikura zo zo, ¹⁰ lâ nanengu nona rârâni. Aku nana uru ano papa i tu ma isâu pa nana, ku ma iveta nzâla pana njana amâ amo kumi.

¹¹ Nana ilongu ndo tu amora miki. Nana ilongu tu atula Koroani Sapâña ne ilo-kalo pinde pami, njana ipu tini kaika pa ilomi kalomi. ¹² Nana ilongu kalongu nde ikeno mine; ambo nana ma amâ amo kumi, ande nemi kalo-tawana ma ivila nana, aku nanengu kalo-tawana kala ma ivila miki mine nâ. Aku njinde ma ipu tini kaika pa kinda rârâni ilonda kalonda. ¹³ Ningunambwe wukale, nana ilongu tu miki ma kasama njine sonde; mungani, ikura zo rârâ, nana ilongu pateka tu ma amâ amorami. Nanengu wurâta uru ivilanzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu pinde njana sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu Kirisi kâ. Aku nana ilongu tu avila miki lâ vetâña kie taituni. Andeta nana akura tu amâ amorami, ande tia.

¹⁴ Maro Kindeni ipatea wurâta pa nana tu ma avilanzi tamâta rârâni, kinzi kumbâe wa sâwa wa, kinzi ilo-kalo tamwatanzi wa tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo njalae konja tia wa. ¹⁵ Mine kala ilongu

igagatina nana amâ atula pâri ara pa miki tamâta kamo Rom lawea tona.

Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika ikeno pâri ara tini

¹⁶ Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika ikeno pâri ara tini. Mine nde nana maingu nana aporo atula pâri ara kâ, ande tia ndo. Pâri ara ninde nde Maro Kindeni ne kaika nana ikai kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni piti lâ kondoma ilo. I iveta mine pa maka Juda tamâta munga lâ, aku muli nga iveta mine nâ panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu. ¹⁷ Pâri ara ninde itula Maro Kindeni ne mâsi nana iveta kinda tapanga sondo lâ i nao. Ambo kinda ma kalonda tawana i, ande ma tapanga tamo ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao, nana tu kalo-tawana ne nzâla simbo nâ ikura tu iveta kinda tapanga mine. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Tamâta ea kinzi kalonzi tawana i, kinzi ninde rârâni ma simo ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku ma simo vianzi nâ.”

Kinzi tamâta rârâni sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni

¹⁸ Maro Kindeni imo samba ilo, aku i ne wisi-nâna nalae nde ikeno panzi tamâta rârâni ninde sipu mulinzi pa i ku sipaveta kuku kiesaka ne vetânga. Kinzi nenzi vetânga potomule ninde uru itawa ngua mao ndue lâ. ¹⁹ Kinzi tamâta ninde sikura tu sisama Maro Kindeni kilala, nana tu i tamwata itula ninde pwataki panzi lâ. Andeta kinzi sipu mulinzi papa i. Mine kala ikai kazânga nalae tina panzi. ²⁰ Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ipulianzi kelekele rârâni sipanga, aku imâ lee ipanga lâ zo njine, ande tamâta sikura nana sisama tu Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika uru ikeno mine ku imo nâ. Aku sikura nana sisama i kilala pwataki tu i nde Maro Nalae mao kanao. Kinda tamâta takura tu tamora i kilala tava ne walo kaika ninde lâ matânda, ande tia. Taitu kinda uru tamora kelekele rârâni ninde i munga ipulianzi sipanga lâ, aku kelekele ninde itula i kilala pwataki lâ. Mine nde tamâta tonje ikura tu iporo ngua mine tu, “Nanengu soki tonje

tia, nana tu nana nandai asama Maro Kindeni kilala nga”, ande ikura tia.

²¹ Kinzi sisama Maro Kindeni kilala marumbu lâ, andeta ilonzi pateo tu i nandai Maro Nalae mao nga. Mine kala kinzi nandai sipanea i na sisuka kâki nga, aku nandai kawanzi ndange papa i nga. Nenzi ilo-kalo nde ipanga kapa lâ. Ninde itogo kondoma ipipi ndo lâ ilonzi kalonzi kaa kaa ninde. ²² Kinzi sipalange siporo tu, “Maka nde ilo-kalo tamwatama”, andeta sipanga kapa ndo lâ. ²³ Kinzi sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni, ina uru imo mine ku imo nâ, aku sipile nenzi mâsi nana siwângi sipanea i kâ. Kinzi sipare tamâta tainzi wa sii tainzi wa ngoa ngoi tainzi wa mwâta tainzi wa lâ kâi tini, ninenga sipare tukunzi siwângi pa kelekele kaa kaa ninde.

Kinzi tamâta uru siveta mâsi potomule kie-kie

²⁴ Kinzi tamâta ninde sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni marumbu lâ. Mine kala ipilenzi lâ, aku warakanzi nenzi ilo-kalo potomule ninde igagatinzi nana siveta mâsi sakamao nana sipalulua warakanzi tininzi potomule kâ. ²⁵ Kinzi tamâta ninde sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua mao, aku sipalojo pa ngua lanje nâ. Kinzi sipile nenzi mâsi nana siwângi sipanea Maro Kindeni tamwata, inani nia ndoyo ipulianzi kelekele rârâni sipanga lâ, aku siwângi sipanea kelekele ndainani nâ Maro Kindeni mungani ipulianzi sipanga ninde. Kinzi sipono muli pa kelekele ninde, andeta Maro Kindeni tamwata nde kelekele rârâni warika. Mao nâ, i nde kelekele rârâni warika, aku kinda nenda paneanga ma ilâ pa i simbo nâ ikura zo rârâni. Mao. ²⁶ Kinzi sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni marumbu lâ. Mine kala ipilenzi tu sipaveta kuku iloyosi ne mâsi sakamao. Opopo, kinzi taine ilonzi keno pa pakânga ne vetânga ara, ande tia. Kinzi sipalulua warakanzi tininzi potomule ilâ pa nawalanzi taine nâ. ²⁷ Aku kinzi tamâne kala mine nâ, kinzi sipu mulinzi pa pakânga ne vetânga ara kâ, aku ilonzi nalae tina nana sipalulua warakanzi tininzi potomule ilâ pa nawalanzi tamâne nâ. Kinzi sipaveta

kuku mâsi sakamao ndo ñinde. Mine nde sikai nenzi vetâña potomule ñinde ne pareña-nia lâ warakanzi karaenzi.

²⁸ Kinzi tininzi pwâka tu kalonzi ñgere ñana Maro Kindeni kâ. Mine kala isâu panzi tu sipaveta kuku warakanzi nenzi ilo-kalo sakamao ñinde nâ. Aku kinzi siveta mâsi potomule kie-kie. ²⁹ Ilo-kalo potomule kie-kie nde pipi lâ keno ilonzi kalonzi. Mine kala kinzi sipaveta kuku kiesaka ne vetâña kie-kie. Kinzi ilonzi igagatinzi ñana sigona mbaliña rârâ, aku wisinzi tia. Kinzi ilonzi yosi ñana tininzi pinde nenzi mbaliña, aku sipawa ñgua wa sipunzi tamâta pâta simâte wa. Kinzi sikai lajeña panzi tininzi pinde, aku ilonzi sakamao ñananzi tona. Kinzi siporo ñgua nao-muli, ³⁰ aku siporo ñgua lajeña ñana siyaula tamâta pinde ñanzi kâ tona. Kinzi sikai kazâña pa Maro Kindeni, aku siporo ñgua pavaligiña pa warakanzi tona. Kinzi ilonzi tu kinzi nâ nde tamâta ara, aku sindeka nâ ñana sipasuka warakanzi ñanzi kâki kâ tona. Kinzi ilonzi igagatinzi ñana sipaveta kuku vetâña sakamao wasaseki pinde, aku tañanzi kaika pa tinanzi-tamanzi tona. ³¹ Kinzi nenzi ilo-kalo ara tonje keno panzi tia ndo. Kinzi sitoto warakanzi nenzi ñgua pâña ututu, aku ñandai tininzi mwasa panzi tininzi pinde wa kalonzi sukâña ñananzi wa. ³² Maro Kindeni ne ñgua tukuña sondo itula pwataki tu mateja uru io tini ñananzi tamâta ea uru siveta mâsi potomule kie-kie ñinde, aku kinzi tamâta ñinde sisama ñgua tukuña ñinde marumbu lâ. Andeta tañanzi kaika ku sipaveta kuku mâsi ndainani nâ. Andeta ñinde nâ tia; kinzi sindekananzi tamâta ñinde uru sipaveta kuku mâsi potomule kie-kie ñinde tona.

2

Maro Kindeni ipare nia sondo ndo panzi tamâta

¹ Mine nde miki tamâta ea uru kataleanzi tinimi pinde ñana nenzi vetâña kâ, ande naña atu aporo ñgua pa miki taitu-taitu. Noko pwura ñana kuporo tu noko ne soki tonje tia, ande

kura tia. Kulonjo nga; lâ zo ndia noko kuporo kutalea tamâta tonje, ande noko kuporo tale pa tamwata tona, ñana tu noko tamwata kala uru kuveta vetâña taituni ikura tamâta ñinde iveta mine.

² Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni ipare nia panzi tamâta ea uru siveta mâsi potomule kie-kie ñinde, aku i ne pareña-nia ñinde nde sondo ndo. ³ Kinzi tamâta pinde uru siveta mâsi potomule mine, aku noko uru kuporo tale kusowe ñgua lâ tininzi. Andeta noko tamwata uru kuveta vetâñani ndaina ikura kinzi siveta mine. Tiambo noko ilo tu Maro Kindeni ne pareña-nia ma ingenge ñanano, tiya? Tia ndo kanaño! ⁴ Maro Kindeni uru kalo sukâña ñalae pa noko. I imo io tini ñanano ikura zo luandondo ñalae, aku i ñandai ipare nia walele pa noko nga. Tiambo noko ilo tu Maro Kindeni ne vetâña ara ñinde nde kekekele kaa nâ, a? I ilo tu noko ma kupalele ilo kalo, aku ñana duvi ñinde kâ i uru iveta kie ara nâ pano. Tiambo noko kuzizâla ñana ñinde kâ, a?

⁵ Taitu noko nde taña-kaika tamwata, aku tini pwâka tu kupalele ilo kalo. Mine kala noko kupayaula tamwata, aku muli, lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ma ipânga nia yo aku i ma ipare nia sondo ndo panzi tamâta, ande i ne wisi-nâna ñinde ma imâ ñalae tina pa noko. ⁶ Ñana tu “Maro Kindeni ma kulu ilanzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu, ipakura kuku vetâña ndia muña kinzi siveta ñinde.” ⁷ Tamâta pinde uru sipaveta kuku vetâña ara. Kinzi ilonzi ndo tu Maro Kindeni ma ionzi simo i ne sinâla ilo ku ma isuka ñanzi kâki, aku ilonzi ndo tu i ma via mao ilanzi ñana simo vianzi kuku i ku simo nâ. Maro Kindeni ma via mao ndainani nâ ilua kinzi tamâta ñinde, kala ma simo ara mine ku simo nâ. ⁸ Anja tamâta pinde uru ilonzi pa warakanzi nâ. Kinzi sipu mulinzi pa vetâña ara, aku sipaveta kuku vetâña potomule nâ. Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ikeno panzi tamâta ñinde, aku i ma ipare nia sondo ndo panzi. ⁹ Malia wa nâna ñalae tina ma ipânga panzi tamâta rârâni uru siveta vetâña potomule. Ñinde ma ipânga panzi Juda

tamâta, aku ma ipângga mine nâ panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu tona. ¹⁰ Andeta Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara panzi tamâta rârâni uru siveta vetânga ara. I ma ivetanzi simo ara ndo lâ i ne sinâla ilo, aku ma isuka npanzi kâki wa wisi-pisi ilanzi wa. I ma iveta mine panzi Juda tamâta, aku ma iveta mine nâ panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu tona. ¹¹ Nana tu tamâta rârâni simo rege-rege lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

¹² Ninde nde duvi mine; kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu nde sizizâla nana Mose ne ngua tukuŋa kâ. Maro Kindeni ma izavarunzi nana nenzi kiesaka kâ, andeta i ma ilea pa Mose ne ngua tukuŋa ninenŋa ipare nia panzi, ande ma tia. Anŋa kinzi Juda tamâta, ande Mose ne ngua tukuŋa ikeno panzi. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ma ilea pa ngua tukuŋa ndainani nâ, ninenŋa ma ipare nia panzi nana nenzi kiesaka kâ. ¹³ Ambo tamâta tonge ilonŋo ngua tukuŋa lâ taŋa nâ, ande ninde ikura tu iveta i ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Anŋa tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta ikura ngua tukuŋa itula panzi mine, ande kinzi ninde nâ ma sipângga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ¹⁴ Kinzi ngu pinde nde sizizâla nana Mose ne ngua-tukuŋa kâ. Andeta lâ zo ndia kinzi warakanzi ilonzi igagatinzi nana siveta vetânga ara pinde, ikura Mose ne ngua tukuŋa itula mine, ande mâsi ninde itula pwataki tu kinzi sisama vetânga ara wa vetânga potomule kilala pwataki. Mao nâ, Mose ne ngua tukuŋa ikeno panzi tia, taitu warakanzi nenzi ilo-kalo ipângga itogo nenzi ngua-tukuŋa mine. ¹⁵ Kinzi nenzi vetânga ara ninde itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ingere Mose ne ngua tukuŋa duvi lâ ilonzi kalonzi marumbu lâ. Kinzi sisama tu vetânga pinde nde vetânga ara, aku ninde kala itula pwataki tu ngua-tukuŋa duvi ikeno lâ ilonzi kalonzi. Nana tu zo pinde warakanzi nenzi ilo-kalo italeanzi nana vetânga tonge munŋa siveta, kala sisama tu vetânga ninde nde vetânga potomule. Anŋa zo pinde nenzi ilo-kalo ninde itula pwataki panzi mine tu vetânga

tonge munŋa siveta nde vetânga ara. ¹⁶ Muli nŋa ninde ma ipângga nia yo, lâ zo ŋalae ninde Yesu Kirisi ma ikai Maro Kindeni ndamwa ku ma ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni nana nenzi ilo-kalo paveânga ndoni. Naŋa uru aporo atula pâri ara ndainani nâ pwataki.

Kinzi Juda tamâta kalonzi tawana tu Mose ne ngua tukuŋa ikura tu ivilanzi; andeta tia

¹⁷ Kala nŋe naŋa ilonŋu ngua tu aporo pa miki Juda tamâta, miki ninde uru kalomi tawana tu Mose ne ngua tukuŋa nde ikura nana ivetami kamo sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Miki uru kapasuka warakami tinimi ku kaporo tu, “Makani nde Maro Kindeni ne ngu”. ¹⁸ Miki kasama lâ nana vetânga rârâni Maro Kindeni ipatea pami tu ma kaveta ninde. Aku Mose ne ngua tukuŋa ipananami lâ, kala miki kakura tu kasama vetânga rârâni kilala tu vetânga pinde nde ara, anŋa vetânga pinde nde ara tia. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Miki ilomi tu ngua-tukuŋa ipananami lâ, aku miki katu ilo-kalo ara rârâni nde ikeno pami marumbu lâ. Aku miki katu ngua rârâni miki kaporo nde ngua mao kanoŋo. Mine nde miki uru kaporo tu, “Mao nâ, maka kakura tu katula nzâla panzi tamâta matanzi leva-leva. Maka kamo katogo sinâla mine panzi tamâta simo kondoma ilo. Maka kakura tu kapanananzi tamâta ea simo tava ilo-kalo soki-soki. Maka kamo kinzi lâlu kiri-kiri nenzi pananânga.” ²¹ Mao nâ, miki uru kapanananzi tamâta pinde. Andeta nana sâ kâ nŋa miki nandai kapanana warakami nŋa, a? Miki uru kaporo tu, “Kinzi tamâta ma sipanâwe ndimo”. Tiambo miki warakami uru kapanâwe, tiya? ²² Miki uru kaporo tu, “Kinzi pakâeŋa tamâta ma sipalulua warakanzi tininzi potomule ndimo”. Tiambo miki warakami uru kaveta vetâŋani ndaina, tiya? Miki uru kaporo tu, “Kinda Juda tamâta ma tininda piti ndo npananzi maro lanŋeŋa”. Tiambo miki warakami uru kapanawe kelekele ninde ikeno lâ tinikoa nenzi luma sapânga ilo, tiya? ²³ Miki uru kapasuka warakami tinimi ku kaporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne ngua

tukuṇa nde ikeno pa maka nâ". Tiambo miki warakami uru kalaṇa kapole ṅgua tukuṇa, aku nemi vetâṇa ṇinde igagat-inzi tamâta pinde ilonzi kalonzi ṇana siporo ṅgua pavaligiṇa pa Maro Kindeni, tiya? ²⁴ Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, "Nana miki Juda tamâta warakami nemi vetâṇa soki kâ, ande kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ṅgu uru siporo ṅgua pavaligiṇa ṇana izavaru Maro Kindeni ṇa kâ."

Kinzi Juda tamâta mao kilalanzi

²⁵ Ambo miki kaponu muli sondo pa Mose ne ṅgua tukuṇa rârâni, ande Juda nenzi mâsi ṇana karae-veṇa kâ nde kelekele ara pami. Andeta kalonjo ṅga; ambo miki kalaṇa kapole ṅgua tukuṇa, ande miki kapâṅga katogonzi tamâta ṇinde ṇandai sikai karae-veṇa ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi. ²⁶ Ambo tamâta tonje ṇandai ikai karae-veṇa ne mâsi kilala lâ tini, andeta i uru ipono muli pa ṅgua tukuṇa ne vetâṇa arara rârâni, ande lâ Maro Kindeni nao tamâta ṇinde imo itogo tamâta muṅga ikai karae-veṇa ne mâsi kilala lâ tini. ²⁷ Mao nâ, miki Juda tamâta kakai Mose ne ṅgua tukuṇa ṇinde ikeno lâ pepa tini marumbu lâ. Aku nanayoni miki kakai karae-veṇa ne mâsi kilala lâ tinimi tona. Andeta kalonjo ṅga; ambo miki ma kalaṇa kapole ṅgua tukuṇa, ande muli ṅga tamâta pinde ma simandi ṅgua nia ku ma sisowe ṅgua lâ tinimi. Kinzi tamâta ṇinde ṇandai sikai karae-veṇa ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi ṅga, andeta kinzi uru sipono muli mao pa ṅgua tukuṇa. Kinzi ṇinde ma sisowe ṅgua lâ miki Juda tamâta tinimi.

²⁸ Ambo tamâta tonje ikai karae-veṇa ne mâsi kilala lâ tini nâ, ṇinenṅa iponda Juda ṅgu ṇoa lâ tamwata tini, ande i ṇandai Juda tamâta mao ṅga. ²⁹ Anṅa tamâta ea Maro Kindeni ne mâsi kilala ikeno lâ i ilo kalo, ande tamâta ṇinde nâ nde Juda tamâta mao. ṅgua tukuṇa ikura tu iveta i ipâṅga mine, ande tia. Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâṇa nâ iveta wurâta mine lâ tamâta ilonda kalonda. Kinzi tamâta ma tininzi pwâka tu sisuka Juda tamâta mao ṇinde ṇa kâki, andeta

Maro Kindeni tamwata ma isuka tamâta ṇinde ṇa kâki.

3

Vetâṇa potomule ikura tu itawa vetâṇa ara ndue, ande tia

¹ Mine nde nanenṅu kasonṅa ikeno mine; tiambo Maro Kindeni iveta vetâṇa arara pinde panzi Juda ṅgu, aku i ne vetâṇa arara ṇinde ipole vetâṇa arara iveta panzi ṅgu pinde rârâni, tiya? Kinzi Juda tamâta sikai karae-veṇa ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi, aku ṇinde ivilanzi, tiya?

² Naṇa apaimi tu mao nâ, Maro Kindeni uru iveta vetâṇa arara kie-kie panzi Juda tamâta! I ne vetâṇa ṇalae tina nde mine; i muṅgani io i tamwata kawa ṅgua ilâ panzi Juda ṅgu tu ma sikatona panzi tamâta rârâni.

³ Mao nâ, Juda tamâta pinde ṇandai sipono muli pa i kawa ṅgua ṇinde ṅga. Andeta kalomi ṅgere sondo ṅga; tiambo nenzi taṇa-kaika ṇinde igagati Maro Kindeni ṇana ma ipu i tamwata ne ṅgua pâṇa utu, a? ⁴ Tia ndo kanaṇo! Kinda tamâta rârâni uru taporo ṅgua lanjeṇa, anṅa Maro Kindeni i simbo nâ iporo ṅgua mao nâ ikura zo rârâni. Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

"Maro Kindeni, noko ne ṅgua rârâni kilala ipâṅga nia yo tu ṅgua ṇinde nde mao kanaṇo. Noko pwatu tamâta nenzi vetâṇa soki panzi, aku ṇinde nde sondo ndo."

⁵⁻⁶ Tamâta pinde warakanzi nenzi ilo-kalo ikeno mine tu, "Kinda nenda vetâṇa potomule uru itula Maro Kindeni ne vetâṇa arara ipâṅga nia yo. Mine nde i ne mâsi ṇana ikai kazâṇa pa kinda ṇana nenda kiesaka kâ, ande vetâṇa soki." Naṇa apaimi tu ilo-kalo mine nde soki ndo. Ambo Maro Kindeni ne vetâṇa pinde nde vetâṇa soki, ande i ma ikura tu ipare nia sondo pa kinda tamâta rârâni ṇana nenda kiesaka kâ, ande ma tia. Andeta tia. ⁷ Ilo-kalo mine nde kie taituni itogo ṅgua soki tamâta pinde uru siporo mine tu, "Nanenṅu ṅgua lanjeṇa uru iveta Maro Kindeni ne ṅgua mao ipâṅga nia yo, aku ṇinde iveta i ṇa

ipângga njalae. Mine nde njana sâ kâ nga i io njoa 'Kiesaka Tamwata' lâ nanja tiningu ku ipare nia pana, a?" ⁸ Aku ilo-kalo mine nde kie taituni itogo njua kaa tonge tamâta pinde uru siporo mine tu, "Ayo, talâ taveta vetânga potomule nâ, njana tu njinde ma iveta vetânga ara pinde sipângga!" Tamâta pinde uru sisowe njua pavaligiņa lâ tiningu ku siporo tu nanja warakângu kala uru aporo njua kie taituni itogo njua kaa njinde. Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta njinde lâ i ne njua nia, ku ma ipare nia sondu panzi, ikura nenzi vetânga njinde.

Tamâta tonge uru iveta vetânga ara nâ, ande tia

⁹ Mine nde miki kalomi ngere sondu nga; tiambo kindi Juda tamâta nenda vetânga nde ara nâ, aku ipole kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu nenzi vetânga, tiya? Tia ndo kanaŋo! Nanja munga nâ atula njua pwataki tu kiesaka ne wâlo nde ikai kindi rârâni kaika lâ, kindi Juda tamâta wa kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu wa. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni kawa njua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

"Tamâta tonge imo tava ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia ndo kanaŋo. ¹¹ Tamâta tonge uru imo tava ilo-kalo ara nâ, ande tia. Tamâta tonge ilo tu ma imo kuku Maro Kindeni, ande tia. ¹² Tamâta rârâni nde sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni marumbu lâ. Kinzi rârâni nde simo tamâta sakamao ndo. Tamâta tonge uru iveta vetânga ara nâ, ande tia ndo kanaŋo."

¹³ "Kinzi kawanzi nde itogo matenja tamâta nenzi kuru mwasina, kawa maa nâ ikeno. Kinzi uru siporo njua mona-mona palanjenja rârâ njinde, aku njua njana iyaulanzi tamâta kâ nde pipi lâ ikeno kawanzi ilo, itogo mwâta saka ikanzi tamâta kala simâte mine."

¹⁴ "Ikura zo rârâni kinzi siporo njua sakamao wa wisi-nâna ne njua kie-kie wa."

¹⁵ "Ikura zo rârâni kinzi ilonzi ara njana sipunzi tamâta pinde pâta simâte.

¹⁶ Kinzi uru siveta vetânga njana siyaulanzi tamâta pinde wa siveta malia panzi wa. ¹⁷ Kinzi njandai sipaveta kuku mâsi njana simo ilonzi kalonzi taitu kunzi tininzi pinde nga."

¹⁸ "Kinzi simege njana Maro Kindeni tia ndo. Kinzi sipu mulinzi papa i."

¹⁹ Tamâta ea kinzi sipono muli pa Mose ne njua tukuņa, ande wurâta ikeno pa kinzi njinde rârâni njana soka Mose ne njua tukuņa rârâni muli. Mine kala tamâta tonge ikura tu ipasuka tamwata tini lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia ndo. Kindi tamâta rârâni lâ nia ndoni kawânda buu nâ tamandi tava ilonda muso lâ i nao. ²⁰ Njana tu mâsi njana tapono muli pa njua tukuņa kâ nde ikura tu iveta tamâta tonge ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Njua tukuņa ne wurâta taitu nâ ikeno, aku wurâta njinde nde njana itula pwataki tu kindi nde kiesaka tamwatânda.

Tamâta ea kalo tawana Yesu Kirisi, ande i ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao

²¹ Andeta kala njine Maro Kindeni ne mâsi njana ivetanzi tamâta sipângga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao, ande ipângga nia yo lâ. Aku mâsi njinde nde piti ndo njana njua-tukuņa ne nzâla kâ. Njua njana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi njinde kâ nde ikeno lâ Mose ne njua tukuņa wa kinzi njua-tulânga tamâta mungânga nenzi njua wa. ²² Maro Kindeni ne nzâla nde mine; kindi tamâta ea kalonda tawana Yesu Kirisi, ande kindi njine rârâni taitu-taitu tapângga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Nzâla taituni njinde nde ikeno pa kindi tamâta rârâni lâ ngu ndoni. ²³ Kindi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu taveta kiesaka, kala takura tu tamo ara kuku Maro Kindeni, ande tia. ²⁴ Andeta Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea tu ma io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa kindi, aku njana i ne wisi-wisi njinde kâ, ande Yesu Kirisi iyaute kindi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Mine kala Maro Kindeni tamwata iveta kindi tapângga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao. Kindi warakânda njandai taveta vetânga ara tonge kala tapângga ilonda

mbâra-mbâra mine nga. ²⁵ Nanayoni Maro Kindeni ipatea tu Yesu Kirisi ma imâte nana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti lâ tininda, kindani kala uru kalonda tawana i. Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ninde nde duvi mine; i ilo tu kinda ma tasama i kilala pwataki tu i ne vetânga rârâni nde sondo ndo. Singani, ande i nao mwasa nâ panzi tamâta, aku nandai ipare nia walele panzi nana nenzi kiesaka nga. ²⁶ Anga lâ zo nîne, ande Maro Kindeni kalo ngere nana tamâta nenzi kiesaka kâ ku ipare nia panzi. Mao nâ, i ne vetânga rârâni nde sondo ndo, aku tamâta ea kalonzi tawana Yesu, ande Maro Kindeni iveta kinzi rârâni sipânga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao.

²⁷ Mine kala kinda takura tu tapasuka warakânda tininda, ande tia ndo, nana tu nenda mâsi nana tapono muli pa ngua tukunja kâ ikura tu iveta kinda tapânga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao, ande tia. Kalo-tawana nâ ikura tu iveta kinda tapânga mine. ²⁸ Kala nîne tasama tu nenda kalo-tawana simbo nâ iveta kinda tapânga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Mâsi nana tapono muli pa Mose ne ngua tukunja ikura tu iveta kinda tapânga mine, ande tia.

²⁹ Miki kalomi ngere sondo nga; tiambo Maro Kindeni nde Juda ngu nâ nenzi Maro Nalae, tiya? Tiambo i nandai kinzi ngu pinde nenzi Maro Nalae tona, tiya? Naja apaimi tu Maro Kindeni imo Maro Nalae panzi ngu ndoni. ³⁰ Maro Kindeni taituni imo, aku i uru iveta vetânga kie taituni nâ panzi tamâta ndoni, kinzi Juda tamâta wa kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu wa. Mine kala kinda tamâta ea kalonda tawana Yesu Kirisi, ande Maro Kindeni iveta kinda rârâni tapânga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao. ³¹ Taitu nenda kalo-tawana ninde nandai iveta ngua-tukunja ipânga itogo kelekele kaa nâ. Kinda nenda kalo-tawana itula pwataki tu ngua-tukunja nde kelekele mao kanojo.

4

Abraham ne kalo-tawana nâ iveta i ipânga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao

¹ Miki kalomi ngere nana maka Juda ngu timbuma Abraham parina kâ.

² Ambo Abraham ne vetânga ara pinde siveta i ipânga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande i ma ikura tu ipasuka tamwata tini. Andeta i nandai ipânga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ nzâla ninde nga. Mine kala ikura tu ipasuka tamwata tini lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. ³ Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Abraham kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, aku ne kalo-tawana ninde iveta i ipânga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao.”

⁴ Ambo tamâta tonge uru iveta wurâta ku ikai mbumbu nana, ande kinda nandai taporo tu mbumbu ninde nde wisi-ara ne kelekele nga. Ninde nde tamâta ninde ne kulu nana ne wurâta kâ.

⁵ Anga tamâta ea kalo tawana tu Maro Kindeni uru ivetanzi kiesaka tamwatanzi sipânga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra, kala isama tu i tamwata ne vetânga ara ma ivila i tia, ande tamâta ninde ne kalo-tawana ninde nâ iveta i ipânga ilo mbâra-mbâra.

⁶ Aku Daviti kala iporo ngua kaja taituni mine. Iporo ngua nana ndekânga ninde uru ipânga panzi tamâta ninde Maro Kindeni ivetanzi sipânga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra, kinzi ninde sisama tu nenzi vetânga ara ikura tu ivilanzi tia. ⁷ Daviti ne ngua ikeno mine tu,

“ ‘Ambo Maro Kindeni ikai kiesaka piti lâ tamâta tonge tini ku izavaru i ne vetânga potomule rârâni piti, ande tamâta ninde ikura tu indeka nalae. ⁸ Ambo Maro Nalae ipatea tu i ma kalo ngere kilo tia nana tamâta tonge ne kiesaka kâ, ande tamâta ninde ikura tu indeka nalae.”

⁹ Tiambo miki ilomi tu ndekânga ninde ma ipânga panzi tamâta pinde nâ, kinzi ninde munga sikai karae-veja ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi, a? Mine tia. Ndekânga ndainani nâ ma ipânga panzi tamâta pinde tona, kinzi ninde nandai sikai karae-veja ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi. Munga nâ naja atula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki pami mine tu, “Abraham

kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, aku ne kalo-tawana ninde iveta i ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao.” ¹⁰ Ayo, miki kalomi ngere sonde nana Abraham nga. Tiambo ikai karae-veña ne mâsi kilala lâ tini munga lâ, ninenga ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, tiya? Naña aporo tu lâ zo ninde i ikai karae-veña ne mâsi kilala lâ tini tia yo, ande Maro Kindeni iveta i ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra. ¹¹ Lâ zo ninde i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, aku ne kalo-tawana ninde iveta i ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Aku imo lee ku muli, ninenga ikai karae-veña ne mâsi kilala lâ tini, aku mâsi ninde itula pwataki tu i ne kalo-tawana nâ iveta i ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ. Mine kala tamâta ea kinzi nandai sikai karae-veña ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi, ambo nenzi kalo-tawana ivetanzi sipângga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kinzi tamâta ninde rârâni sipângga sitogo Abraham ne vâsa mao mine. ¹² Aku Juda tamâta pinde kala simo Abraham ne vâsa mao tona. Andeta karae-veña ne mâsi simbo nâ nandai ivetanzi sipângga i ne vâsa mao nga. Kinzi sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, ikura Abraham munga iveta mine, lâ zo ninde ikai karae-veña ne mâsi kilala lâ tini tia yo. Aku nenzi kalo-tawana ninde tona ivetanzi sipângga Abraham ne vâsa mao.

Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâña ikeno panzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni

¹³ Mungani, Maro Kindeni ipa ngua kuku Abraham tavanzi i ne vâsa tu i ma tâno ndoni ilanzi. Tiambo Abraham munga ipono muli pa ngua tukuña pinde, aku nana duvi ninde kâ Maro Kindeni iveta ngua pâña ninde kuku i, tiya? Mine tia. * Abraham kalo tawana Maro Kindeni nâ, aku ne kalo-tawana ninde iveta i ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Aku nana duvi ninde kâ Maro Kindeni iveta ngua pâña kuku Abraham. ¹⁴ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga. Kinzi tamâta pinde uru sipono muli pa Mose ne ngua tukuña. Ambo

Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâña ikeno panzi tamâta ninde simbonzi nâ, ande kinda nenda kalo-tawana ma ipângga kelekele kaa nâ, aku Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâña ma kano tona. Andeta tia. ¹⁵ Kinda tasama tu ngua tukuña ikeno. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ilâ panzi tamâta ea sipu ngua tukuña ninde ututu. Ambo ngua tukuña ikeno tia, ande tamâta tonge ma ikura tu ipu ngua tukuña ututu, ande tia.

¹⁶ Maro Kindeni iveta ngua pâña kuku Abraham nana duvi taitu nine kâ; Abraham kalo tawana i. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ikai nzâla piti panzi Abraham ne vâsa rârâni, nana Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara panzi, ikura i ne ngua pâña mine. Kalo-tawana tamâta ea kinzi sipono muli pa ngua tukuña, ande kinzi ninde simo Abraham ne vâsa. Andeta kinzi nâ tia; kinda tamâta pinde kalonda tawana Maro Kindeni, itogo Abraham munga kalo tawana mine, aku kinda kala tamo Abraham ne vâsa tona. Abraham imo kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni timbunda, ¹⁷ nana tu Maro Kindeni munga iporo ngua pa Abraham ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Naña aveta noko kupângga kinzi tamâta ngu rârâ timbunzi.” Lâ Maro Kindeni nao, Abraham imo itogo kinda rârâni timbunda. Abraham kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, ina kala via ilanzi mateña tamâta wa iporo ngua ku iveta kelekele munga simo tia ninde tu simâ sipângga wa.

¹⁸ Mungani Maro Kindeni iporo ipa ngua kuku Abraham mine tu, “Noko ne vâsa kinzi ma sipângga kambwanenzi nala ndo”. Lâ zo ninde, Abraham izizâla ndo tu Maro Kindeni ma iveta ngua pâña ninde ipângga kano mâsi mana. Andeta i kalo tawana nâ, aku imo io tini pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta ikura i ne ngua pâña ninde. Mine kala Abraham ipângga “kinzi tamâta ngu rârâ timbunzi”. ¹⁹ Lâ zo ninde, Abraham ne mbwera ipângga ikura mbwera tamâta nala taitu (100) mine, aku i karae nde mbarakuku lâ. Aku isama tu i kaiwa Sara ikura nana ipagugua lâlû kâ, ande

* **4:13** 13 Ninde nde duvi mine: Abraham imo mungani lâ, aku muli nga, lâ Mose ne zo, ninenga Maro Kindeni itu ngua tukuña panzi Isrel ngu.

tia. Taitu i ne kalo-tawana ikeno kaika ndo. ²⁰ I ne kalo-tawana imbe tia. Aku i ilo rua-rua nana Maro Kindeni ne ngua panga kâ, ande tia ndo. I ne kalo-tawana ipu tini kaika pa i ilo kalo, ande kala imo ipanea Maro Kindeni na isuka kâki. ²¹ I ne kalo-tawana ikeno kaika mine tu, “Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ikura tu iveta vetanga ndia rârâni munga ipa ngua tu ma iveta.” ²² Mine nde Abraham ne kalo-tawana ninde iveta i “ipanga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao.” ²³ Mao nâ, ngua ikeno mine tu, “i ne kalo-tawana iveta i ipanga ilo mbâra-mbâra”. Andeta ngua ninde ndandai iyoke Abraham simbo nâ nga. ²⁴ Ngua ninde iyoke kinda tona, kinda tamata nîne kalonda tawana Maro Kindeni, inani munga ipango nenda Maro Nalae lâ mateja nianzi imo via kilo. Kinda nenda kalo-tawana ninde iveta kinda tapanga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ²⁵ Kinda taveta kiesaka, aku nana duvi ninde kâ Maro Kindeni isâu panzi kazanga tamata tu ma sipu Yesu pata imate kâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni ilo tu kinda ma tamo ilonda mbâra-mbâra. Mine kala ipango Yesu lâ mateja nianzi imo via kilo.

5

Kinda tapanga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao

¹ Ayo, nana kinda nenda kalo tawana kâ, ande Maro Kindeni iveta kinda tapanga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao marumbu lâ. Mine kala nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ilele Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nana kala iveta kinda tamo ilonda kalonda taitu kuku i.

² Kinda nenda kalo-tawana ikeno pa Kirisi. Mine kala ikai nzâla piti pa kinda tu Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ma imâ pa kinda. Kala zo nîne ne wisi-wisi ninde uru imo kuku kinda. Aku kinda uru tao tininda pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikai kinda talâ tamo ara ndo kuku i lâ samba ilo. Aku ninde iveta kinda tandeka nâ. ³ Andeta kinda tandeka nana ninde nâ, ande tia. Kinda tandeka nana malia kie-kie uru ipanga pa kinda tona, nana tu kinda tasama tu malia ninde ipu tini kaika pa ilonda kalonda nana

tamandi kaika kâ. ⁴ Ambo kinda tamandi kaika mine, ande kinda takura tu tatingi samanga kie-kie ipanga pa kinda ninde piti. Ambo kinda tatingi samanga ninde piti mine, ande takura tu tao tininda pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara pa kinda. ⁵ Ambo kinda tao tininda mine pa Maro Kindeni, ande ma taveta mine koa tia nâ, ande tia ndo. Nana tu Maro Kindeni mungani io Koroani Sapanga imâ pa kinda itogo wisi-ara mwasina, aku Koroani Sapanga imalingi Maro Kindeni ne tini-mwasa ipipi lâ ilonda kalonda.

⁶ Nia ndoyo, kinda tapu mulinda pa Maro Kindeni. Lâ zo ninde, kinda takura nana tapavila warakanda kâ, ande tia ndo. Andeta Maro Kindeni ipatea zo tonge pa Kirisi tu ma imate nana ivila kinda kâ. Kinda tamo mine lee zo ipanga lâ, aku Kirisi imate ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateanga mine. ⁷ Mao kango, kinda tamata ma tininda pwaka ndo nana tamate nana tavila tamata tonge uru iyoka ngua tukuja rârâni muli. Andeta zo pinde nâ, ambo tamata tonge uru kalo sukanga nâ nananzi i tini pinde, ande kinda pinde ma tapu tini kaika pa warakanda ilonda kalonda tâ ku ma tamate nana tavila tamata ninde tâ. ⁸ Andeta kalomi ngere sondo nga; nia ndoyo, lâ zo ninde kinda tapaveta kuku kiesaka ne vetanga yo, ande pa zoni ndaina Kirisi imate nana ivila kinda kâ. Aku i ne vetanga ninde itula pwataki tu i ilo ndo ikeno pa kinda.

⁹ Kirisi imate nana iveta kinda kiesaka tamwatanda tapanga ilonda mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kala zo nîne tamo mine. Mine nde kinda tasama sondo tu i ma ikea nana kinda kâ, lâ zo muli ninde Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nana ma ilâ panzi tamata lâ i ne ngua nia. ¹⁰ Munga kinda tamo Maro Kindeni ne kazanga tamata, andeta i Natu imate nana iveta kinda tapanga ilonda kalonda taitu kuku Maro Kindeni. Kala nîne Maro Kindeni Natu imo via, ma imo mine ku imo nâ, aku kinda tamo ilonda kalonda taitu kuku Maro Kindeni. Mine kala kinda tasama sondo tu Yesu Kirisi Via Tamwata ma ikea nana kinda kâ lâ zo

muli njinde. ¹¹ Aku kinda tandekana Maro Kindeni tona, nana tu nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi iveta kinda tapanga ilonda kalonda taitu kuku i marumbu lâ.

Adam ikai nzâla piti nana mateja kâ, anga Yesu nde ikai nzâla piti nana via kâ

¹² Kinda tasama tu nia ndoyo, tamâta taitu nâ iveta kiesaka, aku nana i ne vetâja njinde kâ kiesaka ipanga tâno kulu. Aku kiesaka ikai mateja imâ ipanga tava. Mine kala mateja isala nia ilâ ikainzi tamâta rârâni, nana tu tamâta rârâni uru siveta kiesaka. ¹³ Singani, lâ zo njinde ngua tukuja nandai imâ ipanga lâ nga, ande kiesaka ikeno tâno kulu mungani lâ. Andeta kalonjo nga; ambo ngua tukuja ikeno tia, ande Maro Kindeni ma kalo ngere nana kinda tamâta nenda kiesaka taitu-taitu kâ, ande ma tia. ¹⁴ Andeta nia ndoyo, lâ Adam ne zo njinde, aku imâ lee ipanga lâ Mose ne zo, ande mateja ikai poe kaika panzi tamâta rârâni. Kinzi tamâta pinde nandai siveta kiesaka itogo Adam munga iveta mine, lâ zo njinde ilanja ipole Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuja. Andeta mateja ikai poe kaika panzi tamâta njinde tona. Adam nde itula tamâta nana ipanga muli kâ njinde kilala pwataki.

¹⁵ Andeta Adam ne kiesaka nga Maro Kindeni ne wisi-ara nde kie taituni, ande tia ndo. Mao nâ, nana tamâta taitu nâ ne kiesaka kâ, ande tamâta rârâni simâte. Taitu Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi nalae njinde ipole kiesaka ne walo ndoni, aku wisi-wisi njinde ipanga nalae tina pa kinda tamâta. Nana Yesu Kirisi simbo nâ ne wisi-wisi kâ, Maro Kindeni iveta kinda tapanga ilonda mbâra-mbâra. Aku vetâja njinde itogo wisi-ara ilua kinda mwasina. ¹⁶ Aku mine nâ, Maro Kindeni ne wisi-ara nandai iveta vetâja kie taituni pa kinda ikura tamâta taitu njinde ne kiesaka njinde iveta pa kinda nga. Nana tamâta taitu njinde ne kiesaka taitu kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ionzi tamâta rârâni lâ ngua nia ku ipa ngua lâ nana izavarunzi kâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni ne wisi-ara nde nalae tina, nana tu kinda tamâta rârâni uru taveta kiesaka rârâ

njinde, andeta Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa kinda ku iveta kinda tapanga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao. Kinda nenda ara tonje keno nana i ma iveta mine pa kinda, ande tia ndo. ¹⁷ Mao nâ, tamâta taitu njinde ne kiesaka ikai nzâla piti pa mateja tu ma imâ ipanga, kala mateja imo itogo koipu nalae nana itawanzi tamâta rârâni ndue kâ. Andeta kalomi ngere sonde nga; nana tamâta taitu nâ ne vetâja ara kâ, ina Yesu Kirisi, ande tamâta rârâ njinde ma muli simo vianzi nâ. Nana aporo nananzi tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ nalae panzi, kala ivetanzi sipanga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ. Maro Kindeni ne vetâja njinde nde itogo wisi-ara ilua kinda mwasina.

¹⁸ Mine kala kinda tasama tu tamâta taitu munga ilanja ipole ngua tukuja, aku nana i ne kiesaka njinde kâ Maro Kindeni io kinda tamâta rârâni talâ pa ngua nia. Aku mine nâ, tamâta taitu iveta vetâja sonde ndo, aku nana vetâja njinde kâ Maro Kindeni iveta kinda kalotawana tamâta rârâni tapanga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ, kala tamo viânda nâ. ¹⁹ Munga tamâta taitu nâ iveta taja-kaika pa Maro Kindeni, aku nana i ne vetâja njinde kâ kinzi tamâta sipanga kiesaka tamwatanzi. Aku mine nâ, tamâta taitu nâ ipono muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, aku nana i ne vetâja njinde kâ Maro Kindeni ivetanzi tamâta sipanga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao.

²⁰ Maro Kindeni nanayoni io ngua tukuja imâ panzi tamâta nana duvi njine kâ; isama tu ngua tukuja ma iveta vetâja potomule ipanga nalae. Aku mao nâ, lâ zo njinde kiesaka ipanga nalae tina. Andeta Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi nalae ndo imâ pa kinda. ²¹ Mine kala kinda tasama tu kiesaka ne walo kaika ikai mateja imâ pa kinda tamâta rârâni. Aku mine nâ, Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ipanga nalae ndo ku iveta kinda tapanga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ. Nana Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi njinde kâ, ande nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ikai nzâla piti pa via mao kâ, kala kinda takura tu tamo viânda, ma tamo mine ku tamo nâ.

6

Kinda tamâte kuku Kirisi lâ

¹ Ayo, kala ñine ma taporo ñgua mana. Tamâta pinde uru siporo tu, “Ara ñana kinda ma taveta kiesaka râra, ñana tu ñinde ma iveta Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imâ ñalae tina pa kinda”.

² Andeta kinda ma taporo ñgua kaña mine tia ndo! Kinda tamo tininda piti ndo ñana kiesaka kê, tatogonzi mateña tamâta mine. Mine nde ñana sâ kê nga kinda ma tapaveta kaika kuku kiesaka ne vetâña kilo, a? ³ Nanengu ñgua ñine nde duvi mine; kinda tapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi ku takai lâ-liliña lâ, kala tapaipa kuku Yesu ne mateña tona. Tiambo miki kazizâla ñana ñinde kê, a? ⁴ Munğani, lâ zo ñinde kinda takai lâ-liliña, ande lâ zoni ndaina kinda tapaipa lâ taitu kuku Kirisi ne mateña. Ñinde itogo Maro Kindeni ikea kinda lâ mateña nianzi kuku Kirisi. Andeta kinda Tamânda ikai tamwata ne walo kaika ku ipaño Kirisi lâ mateña nianzi imandi imo via kilo. Mine nde kinda kala takai via wasaseki mine nâ.

Kinda ma tamo viânda nâ kuku Kirisi

⁵ Mao nâ, kinda tapaipa kuku Kirisi lâ, aku tapaipa kuku i ne mateña ñinde tona. Mine kala lâ zo ñana Maro Kindeni ma ipaño kinda tamandi tamo viânda kilo, itogo munğa ipaño Kirisi imandi imo via kilo mine, ande kinda ma tapaipa kuku Kirisi mine nâ. ⁶ Kinda tasama tu nenda ilo-kalo singa nde imâte kuku Kirisi lâ kêi popole tini. Vetâña ñinde nde duvi mine; kiesaka nde ipipi lâ nenda ilo-kalo singa, aku Maro Kindeni ilo tu ma izavaru kiesaka ñinde ne walo kaika ndo lâ. Mine nde kiesaka ma ikai poe kaika pa kinda kilo, ande tia. ⁷ Ñana tu ambo tamâta tonge imâte, ande kiesaka ikura tu ikai poe kaika papa i kilo, ande tia.

⁸ Mao nâ, kinda tamâte kuku Kirisi lâ. Mine kala kalonda tawana tu muli nga kinda ma tamo viânda nâ kuku i. ⁹ Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni ipaño Kirisi lâ mateña nianzi imandi imo via kilo. Mine nde i ma imâte kilo tia. Mateña ne walo ikura ñana itawa i kilo kê, ande tia ndo.

¹⁰ Imâte mbwani taitu nâ, aku ne mateña

ñinde iyaula kiesaka ne walo kaika ndo lâ. Kala ñine ikai via mao lâ, aku imo via nâ kuku Maro Kindeni.

¹¹ Ara ñana nemi kalo-tawana ma ikeno mine; miki kamâte kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ. Mine nde kiesaka ne wâlo ikura tu ikaimi kaika kilo, ande tia. Aku miki kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ. Mine nde miki kamo viami nâ kuku Maro Kindeni. ¹² Mine kala miki ma kasâu pa kiesaka tu ikai poe kilo pa ilomi kalomi ndimo. Tia ma kiesaka ilele naomi, aku miki ma kaponu muli pa karaenda ne ilo-kalo sakamao. ¹³ Miki ma kao kemi-mbaumi pinde silâ simo kiesaka kalo ñana siveta vetâña potomule kê, mine ndimo. Miki kamo katogonzi mateña tamâta ñinde Maro Kindeni ipañozi simandi simo vianzi kilo. Mine nde ara ñana miki ma kao warakami karaemi ilâ pa Maro Kindeni itogo patarawâña mwasina. Aku ara ñana miki ma kao kemi-mbaumi ndoni silâ simo i kalo ñana siveta vetâña ara kê. ¹⁴ Kala zo ñine miki ñandai kamo ñgua tukuña kalo nga. Miki kamo Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi kalo nâ. Mine nde miki ma kasâu pa kiesaka tu ikai poe pami ndimo.

Kinda tamo vetâña ara ne wurâta tamâta

¹⁵ Kinda ñandai tamo ñgua tukuña kalo nga. Kinda tamo Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi kalo. Mine nde kinda ma taveta mana. Tiambo kinda ma taveta kiesaka, a? Tia ndo kano! ¹⁶ Ambo tamâta tonge ma io i tamwata imo tamâta ñalae tonge kalo ñana ipono muli pa i kawa ñgua kê, ande i ma imo tamâta ñalae ñinde ne wurâta tamâta. Tiambo miki kazizâla ñana ñinde kê, a? Tamâta pinde ilonzi pateu tu ma simo kiesaka ne wurâta tamâta, aku nenzi pateâña ñinde ionzi silâ pa yâa ñalae ne mbâa. Anga kinda tamâta pinde ilonda pateu tu ma tapono muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua, aku nenda pateâña ñinde iveta kinda tapânga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao. ¹⁷ Mao nâ, singani miki kamo kiesaka ne wurâta tamâta. Andeta muli nga miki kapanâna sondu ñana Maro Kindeni ne ñgua mao kê, aku kaponu muli sondu ndo

pa ngua njinde. Mine nde ara njana kinda ma kawânda ndange pa Maro Kindeni! ¹⁸ Mungani kiesaka ipa miki kaika lâ, kala miki kamo sakamao ndo. Andeta Maro Kindeni ipalalana kiesaka ne wâlo piti lâ tinimi, aku ivetami kapânga i ne wurâta tamâta njana kaveta vetânga ara kâ.

¹⁹ Miki nemi ilo-kalo njandai ipânga njalae nga, andeta miki kasama sondu lâ njana wurâta tamâta nenzi mâsi. Mine nde naja asia ngua njine lâ wurâta tamâta tininzi. Munga miki kasâu pa vetânga sakamao tu ikai poe pa karaemi ndoni. Mine nde miki kamo vetânga potomule ne wurâta tamâta, aku kapaveta kuku vetânga potomule wa vetânga muso wa. Andeta kala njine ara njana miki ma kasâu pa vetânga ara tu ikai poe pa karaemi ndoni. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande miki ma kamo Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta njana kaveta vetânga ara kâ, aku ma kapânga Maro Kindeni tamwata ne tamâta sapânga. ²⁰ Munga, lâ zo njinde miki kamo kiesaka ne wurâta tamâta, ande miki ilomi pa vetânga ara, ande tia. ²¹ Lâ zo njinde miki uru kaveta vetânga potomule. Tiambo vetânga rârâni njinde uru ivilami, tiya? Tia ndo. Kala njine miki maimi njana vetângani ndaina, aku kasama tu vetânga kie mine ionzi tamâta silâ pa mateja nâ. ²² Andeta Maro Kindeni ipalalana kiesaka ne wâlo piti lâ tinimi marumbu lâ, kala njine miki kapânga i tamwata ne wurâta tamâta. Aku njinde ivila miki mao kanao, njana tu i ivetami kapânga kamo sapânga, aku miki kapaveta kuku vetânga rârâni i tamwata ilo papa njinde. Mine kala miki kakai via mao, ma kamo ara mine ku kamo nâ. ²³ Kiesaka uru kulu ilanzi i ne wurâta tamâta, aku kulu njinde nde mateja. Anga Maro Kindeni uru wisi-ara ilua kinda, ne kulu tia. Wisi-ara njinde nde via mao njana tamo viânda ku tamo nâ. Kinda tapaipa kuku nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi lâ. Mine nde kinda takura tu takai via mao njinde.

7

Kala njine ilo-kalo wasaseki uru ikai poe pa kinda

¹ Ningunambwe wukale, naporu ngua njine ilâ pa miki tamâta njinde munga kapanâna sondu ndo njana ngua tukuja kâ. Miki kasama tu zo njana tamâta tonge imo via yo, ande ngua tukuja uru ikai poe papa i. Anga zo njana i ma imâte, ande i imo ngua tukuja kalo kilo, ande tia.

² Naja ma asia ngua lâ pakâenja ne mâsi tini njana aveta njine ipânga nia yo. Ambo taine tonge ikâe lâ, aku i kaiwa tamâne imo via yo, ande ngua tukuja ipa i lâ taitu kuku kaiwa tamâne. Ambo taine njinde kaiwa tamâne ma imâte, ande i imo pakâenja ne ngua tukuja njinde kalo, ande tia. ³ Ambo taine njinde kaiwa tamâne imo via yo, andeta taine njinde ilâ ikeno kuku tamâne tonge, ande kinzi ma siporo tu i nde taine njana itambira tini potomule kâ. Ambo i kaiwa tamâne imâte lâ, ande i imo pakâenja ne ngua tukuja njinde kalo tia. Mine kala, ambo taine njinde itu ikai tamâne wasaseki tonge, ande i ma imo itogo taine njana itambira tini potomule kâ, ande tia.

⁴ Ningunambwe wukale, miki kala kamo mine nâ. Mungani miki kapasipa lâ taitu kuku Kirisi, aku njinde itogo miki kamâte kuku i. Mine nde miki njandai kamo ngua tukuja kalo nga. Kala njine miki kamo tamâta tonge ne tamâta, tamâtani ndaina Maro Kindeni munga ipa jo lâ mateja nianzi imandi imo via kilo. Maro Kindeni iveta mine njana ivila kinda tu taveta vetânga ara, ikura ipatea pa kinda mine. ⁵ Nanayoni, lâ zo njinde kinda taponu muli yo pa ilo-kalo singa ne vetânga, ande ngua-tukuja iveta ilo-kalo sakamao njinde ipânga nia yo, kala taveta kiesaka. Aku ilo-kalo singa njinde io kinda lâ nzâla njinde ilâ pa mateja kâ. ⁶ Lâ zo njinde, Mose ne ngua tukuja imo itogo wâlo njana ipa kinda kaika kâ. Andeta muli nga kinda tapasipa kuku Kirisi ne mateja. Mine kala zo njine kinda tamo ngua tukuja kalo, ande tia. Mungani yo, ande kinda uru tapaveta kuku vetânga ndia rârâni kinzi munga singere lâ ngua tukuja ne pepa tini ikeno. Andeta kala njine kinda tapaveta kuku vetânga wasaseki ndia rârâni Ko-

roani Sapâña itula pa kinda. Mine nde kinda taveta wurâta sondo nâ pa Maro Kindeni.

Kiesaka iyaula kinda lâ

⁷ Mao nâ, munga ngua tukunja iveta ilo-kalo sakamao njinde ipângga nia yo, kala kinda taveta kiesaka. Mine nde kinda ma taporo mana. Tiambo kinda ma taporo tu, “Ngua tukunja nde kekeleke sakamao ndo, itogo kiesaka mine”, a? Kinda ma taporo ngua kaja mine tia ndo! Miki kalomi ngere sondo nga; ambo ngua tukunja njandai itula vetâña pinde kilala pwataki tu vetâña njinde nde kiesaka, ande naja ma azizâla tu vetâña ndia nde ara anga vetâña ndia nde sakamao. Ngua tukunja tonje ikeno mine tu, “Noko ma ilo yosi pa noko tini pinde nenzi kekeleke ndimo.” Ambo ngua tukunja njinde ikeno tia, ande naja ma azizâla tu ilo-yosinja ne mâsi nde kiesaka. ⁸ Andeta kiesaka iyoka ngua tukunja ne nzâla imâ ku igagati ilongu kalongu nana ilongu yosi pa kekeleke kiekie. Miki kalonjo nga; ambo ngua tukunja ikeno tia, ande kiesaka ne walo ma ikeno nana iveta sâ tonje tia. ⁹ Mungani, lâ zo njinde naja asama Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukunja tia yo yo, ande naja atu naja amo viângu. Andeta muli nga apanâna nana Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukunja kâ, aku kiesaka ne walo ipângga njalae tina, ¹⁰ kala naja apângga lâ nzâla njinde ilâ pa matenja kâ. Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ngua tukunja ma via ilanzi tamâta. Andeta naja njandai akai via lâ ngua tukunja tini nga. Ngua tukunja io naja lâ nzâla njinde ilâ pa matenja kâ, ¹¹ nana tu kiesaka iyoka ngua tukunja ne nzâla imâ ku ilanje naja. Mine kala kiesaka iveta ngua tukunja ipângga kekeleke nana ikai naja alâ pa matenja kâ. ¹² Ayo, kinda ma taporo ngua kaja mana nana ngua tukunja kâ. Maro Kindeni tamwata io ngua tukunja imâ pa kinda. Mine nde kinda tasama tu i ne ngua tukunja rârâni nde sapâña, aku ne ngua tukunja rârâni uru ivila kinda sondo ndo nana itula vetâña ara kilala pwataki pa kinda.

¹³ Mana mana, a? Tiambo kekeleke ara njinde io naja lâ nzâla njinde ilâ pa matenja kâ, a? Tia ndo kanojo! Kiesaka nâ iveta mine pa naja. Kiesaka munga ipasipa lâ taitu kuku ngua tukunja ara njinde, kala io naja lâ nzâla njinde ilâ pa matenja kâ. Maro Kindeni isâu pa kiesaka tu ma iveta vetâña kie mine, nana tu i ilo tu kiesaka kilala ma ipângga nia yo. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukunja njinde itula kiesaka kilala pwataki tu njinde nde kekeleke sakamao ndo.

Kiesaka itu ikai poe pa nenda via

¹⁴ Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni tamwata io ngua tukunja imâ pa kinda. Andeta naja nde tamâta nâ, kala uru amo tava ilo-kalo singa. Mine nde naja amo atogo kiesaka ne wurâta tamâta kaa nâ. ¹⁵ Naja atu asama mine; nana sâ kâ nga naja uru aveta vetâña pinde. Andeta njinde duvi naja asama tia. Vetâña ndia naja ilongu tu aveta, ande aveta vetâña njinde tia. Anga vetâña ndia tiningu pwâka ndo tu aveta, ande naja aveta vetâñani ndaina. ¹⁶ Naja warakângu tiningu pwâka nana aveta vetâña sakamao pinde, andeta zo katije naja aveta vetâñani ndaina, aku kalongu loko nana. Aku njinde itula pwataki tu naja amora Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukunja tu kekeleke ara nâ. ¹⁷ Mine kala naja warakângu nâ aveta vetâña sakamao njinde, ande tia. Kiesaka imo ilongu kalongu, aku kiesaka njinde nâ iveta vetâña sakamao njinde. ¹⁸ Naja nde tamâta nâ, aku asama tu nanengu ilo-kalo singa ikura tu igagatina nana aveta vetâña ara tonje, ande tia. Mao nâ, naja ilongu tu aveta vetâña ara, andeta akura tu aveta mine tia. ¹⁹ Vetâña ara ndia naja ilongu tu aveta, ande njinde aveta tia. Anga vetâña potomule ndia tiningu pwâka tu aveta, ande njinde naja aveta. ²⁰ Naja tiningu pwâka tu aveta vetâña sakamao pinde, andeta uru aveta vetâñani ndaina. Aku njinde itula pwataki tu naja warakângu nâ aveta vetâña sakamao njinde, ande tia. Kiesaka imo ilongu kalongu, aku kiesaka njinde nâ iveta vetâña sakamao njinde.

²¹ Mine kala naŋa asama tu vetâŋa kie mine uru ipânŋa pana; lâ zo ndia naŋa atu aveta vetâŋa ara pinde, ande vetâŋa sakamao uru isae nzâla pana, kala akura tu aveta vetâŋa sakamao nâ. ²² Mao nâ, naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu apono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa. ²³ Andeta naŋa asama tu ŋgua tukuŋa kie tonŋe ikeno ilonŋu kalonŋu, aku ŋgua tukuŋa ŋinde uru ipara kuku Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋinde naŋa ilonŋu papa. Ŋinde nde kiesaka ne ŋgua tukuŋa, aku ŋinde uru ipa naŋa kaika wa ikai poe pa ilonŋu kalonŋu wa. ²⁴ Opopo, malia ŋine uru iyaula naŋa ilonŋu kalonŋu ndo lâ! Ea ma ivilana ku izavaru kiesaka ne kaika ŋinde piti lâ karaenŋu ŋine imo mateŋa kalo, a? ²⁵ Naŋa kawânŋu ndanŋe ŋalae ilâ pa Maro Kindeni! Kinda nenda Maro Ŋalae Yesu Kirisi ma ikai Maro Kindeni ne pavilâŋa imâ pa naŋa.

Mine kala naŋa uru amo mine; naŋa warakânŋu nenŋu ilo-kalo pinde itu imo Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa kalo. Anŋa nanenŋu ilo-kalo sinŋa nde imo kiesaka ne ŋgua tukuŋa kalo.

8

Kirisi izavaru nenda kiesaka piti lâ, aku io Koroani Sapâŋa imâ pa kinda

¹ Mine nde kinda tamâta ea tapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ, ande Maro Kindeni ne pareŋa-nia ma imâ pa kinda ŋana nenda kiesaka kê, ande tia ndo.

² Ŋana tu Koroani Ŋana Via kê ne ŋgua tukuŋa iveta kinda tapaipa lâ taitu kuku Yesu Kirisi, aku i ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋinde ikai kinda piti lâ kiesaka kuku mateŋa rua nenzi ŋgua tukuŋa muŋŋaŋa ŋinde ne nimbu ilo. ³ Kinda nenda ilo-kalo sinŋa ne walo ikeno ŋana isuka kinda tu tapono muli sondo pa ŋgua tukuŋa kê, ande tia. Mine kala Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa ikura tu izavaru kiesaka piti lâ tininda, ande tia. Ŋgua tukuŋa ikura tu izavaru kiesaka ne walo kê, ande tia. Taitu Maro Kindeni tamwata ikura ndo. Isupwa i tamwata Natu imâ ipânŋa tamâta, itogo kinda kiesaka tamwatânda mine. I imâ ŋana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti kê, aku lâ kêi popole tini Maro Kindeni ipare

nia pa i Natu ŋana kinda tamâta nenda kiesaka kê. Aku lâ zoni ndaina Maro Kindeni ipu kiesaka ne walo ndue ndo lâ. ⁴ Maro Kindeni iveta mine ŋana ivila kinda tu tapaveta sondo kuku vetâŋa arara rârâni ŋinde ŋgua tukuŋa iporo kaika tu ma taveta. Kinda tapile mâsi ŋana tapaveta kuku ilo-kalo sinŋa ne vetâŋa kê, aku tapaveta kuku vetâŋa rârâni Koroani Sapâŋa itula pa kinda.

⁵ Tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta ikura ilo-kalo sinŋa itula panzi mine, ande ilo-kalo kaa nâ ŋinde ikai poe pa tamâta ŋinde ilonzi kalonzi ndoni. Anŋa kinda tamâta ea uru taveta ikura Koroani Sapâŋa itula mine, ande Koroani Sapâŋa ikai poe pa kinda ŋine ilonda kalonda ndoni.

⁶ Tamâta ea ilo-kalo sinŋa ikai poe papa ne ilo-kalo, ande tamâta ŋinde ma imâte. Anŋa tamâta ea Koroani Sapâŋa ikai poe papa ne ilo-kalo, ande tamâta ŋinde ma ikai via mao, ku ma imo tava wisi pisi nâ.

⁷ Ambo ilo-kalo sinŋa ikai poe pa tamâta tonŋe ne ilo-kalo, ande tamâta ŋinde imo Maro Kindeni ne kazâŋa tamâta, ŋana tu i ŋandai imo Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa kalo ŋa. Mao nâ, tamâta ŋinde ikura tu ipono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa, ande tia ndo. ⁸ Tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta ikura ilo-kalo sinŋa itula panzi mine, ande kinzi ŋinde sikura tu siveta vetâŋa ndia Maro Kindeni ilo papa, ande tia.

⁹ Andeta miki ŋandai kapaveta kuku ilo-kalo sinŋa ne vetâŋa ŋa. Ambo Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâŋa imo mao lâ miki ilomi, ande Koroani Sapâŋa nâ ikai poe pa nemi vetâŋa. Anŋa tamâta ea kinzi Kirisi ne Koroani Sapâŋa imo ilonzi tia, ande kinzi tamâta ŋinde ŋandai Kirisi ne tamâta ŋa. ¹⁰ Kiesaka ipu miki karaemi pâta lâ. Mine nde muli mateŋa ma imâ pa miki rârâni taitu-taitu. Andeta kalomi ŋgere sondo ŋa; ambo Kirisi imo ilomi, ande miki kapânŋa ilomi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao marumbu lâ, aku Koroani Sapâŋa via mao ilami lâ.

¹¹ Muŋgani Maro Kindeni ipaŋo Yesu Kirisi lâ mateŋa nianzi imandi imo via kilo. Ambo Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâŋa imo miki ilomi, ŋinenŋa

lâ zo ndia matera ma imâ ipângga pami, ande Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânga ndainani nâ ma io via mao lâ miki karaemi tona.

Koroani Sapânga iveta kinda tapângga Maro Kindeni natu wukale

¹² Mine kala ningunambwe wukale, nenda wurâta ikeno nana tapaveta kuku ilo-kalo taitu nâ ne vetânga. Andeta nana nandai aporo tu kinda ma tapaveta kuku ilo-kalo singa ne vetânga nga. ¹³ Ambo miki ma kapaveta kuku ilo-kalo singa ne vetânga, ande miki ma kamâte. Taitu kalonjo nga; Koroani Sapânga ne walo kaika ikura tu ivilami nana kapu mulimi ndo pa karaenda ne vetânga potomule. Ambo miki ma kakai i ne walo kaika ninde, ande miki ma kamo viami nâ. ¹⁴ Nana tu kinda tamâta ea tasâu pa Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânga tu ikai poe pa ilonda kalonda, ande kinda nîne rârâni tamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale. ¹⁵ Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânga ninde ilua miki lâ, aku Koroani ninde nandai iveta rurunga ikai poe kaika pami kilo nga. Tia ndo kanao. Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânga ninde ivetami kapângga Maro Kindeni natu wukale. Aku i walo kaika ilua kinda tona. Mine kala kinda takura tu tasarâwa pa Maro Kindeni mine tu, “Mama! Nana mama!” ¹⁶ Koroani Sapânga i tamwata ipasipa lâ taitu kuku koranânda, aku igogo kawa kuku kawânda ku itula pwataki tu kinda tamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale. ¹⁷ Mao nâ, kinda tamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale. Mine nde muli nga Tamânda Maro Kindeni ma iveta vetânga arara pa kinda, ikura munga ipa ngua tu ma iveta panzi ne tamâta. Mungani iveta vetânga arara ndainani nâ pa tuânda Yesu Kirisi. Ambo lâ zo nîne kinda ma takai nâna itogo Kirisi munga ikai mine, ande muli kinda ma tamo arando, itogo i uru imo mine.

Muli nga kinda ma tamo ara ndo lâ samba lawea

¹⁸ Lâ zo nîne kinda uru takai nâna. Andeta nana asama tu muli nga kinda ma tandeka nalae nana tamo ara ndo kuku Maro Kindeni, aku ndekânga ninde ma ipole nâna nîne ndo lâ. ¹⁹ Nana

tu kelekele rârâni Maro Kindeni munga ipulianzi sipângga lâ, ande kelekele ninde rârâni uru sio tininzi pa Maro Kindeni ne zo nana itula kinda kilalânda pwataki tu kinda tamo i natu wukale. Kelekele rârâni ninde ilonzi ndo tu Maro Kindeni ma iveta mine walele nâ. ²⁰ Nana tu lâ zo nîne kelekele ninde rârâni uru simo kaa nâ, aku uru sipayaula nâ. Andeta kinzi warakanzi nandai ilonzi tu ma simo mine nga. Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea tu ma simo mine. Andeta i tamwata kala io tini nana zo muli ninde kâ. ²¹ Muli nga, lâ zo ndia Maro Kindeni munga ipatea lâ, ande i ma ipalalana zavarunga ne wâlo kaika piti lâ kelekele rârâni tininzi marumbu lâ, aku kelekele rârâni ma sipângga simo ara ndo kuku Maro Kindeni natu wukale kinda.

²² Kinda tasama tu kelekele rârâni Maro Kindeni munga ipulianzi sipângga lâ, ande kelekele ninde rârâni uru sikai nâna, itogo taine ikai nâna lâ pagugunga ne zo mine. Kelekele ninde rârâni simo sita nâ, kala simo mine lee imâ ipângga lâ zo nîne. ²³ Andeta kelekele ninde simbonzi nâ uru sita, ande tia. Kinda warakânda kala uru tamo tata mine nâ. Nanayoni Maro Kindeni io ne Koroani Sapânga imâ imo ilonda lâ, itogo i ne vetânga ara nana iveta pa kinda munga mwasina. Andeta lâ zo nîne kinda kala mine nâ uru takai nâna wa tiya wa, aku tamo tao tininda nana zo ninde Maro Kindeni ma itula kilalânda pwataki tu kinda tamo i natu wukale. Lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ma ilele karaenda ndoni ipângga kie tonge. ²⁴ Munga kinda tao nenda kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, aku tamo tao tininda nana vetânga arara rârâni ipatea tu ma iveta pa kinda. Aku nana nenda kalo-tawana ninde kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo marumbu lâ. Ambo kinda tao tininda nana vetânga tonge, ande tasama tu vetânga ninde ipângga pa kinda tia yo. Nana tu ambo tamâta tonge ikai kelekele tonge marumbu lâ, ande i ma imo io tini kilo pa kelekele ninde kâ, ande ma tia. ²⁵ Kinda tasama tu vetânga arara ninde sipângga pa kinda tia yo, andeta muli nga vetânga ninde ma sipângga mao

nâ pa kinda. Mine kala kinda uru tapu tini kaika pa ilonda kalonda, aku tamo tao tininda nâ.

²⁶ Aku mine nâ, Koroani Sapâña uru iveta vetâña pinde nana ivila kinda kâ. Kinda nenda walo nde njae koña tia, kala tazizâla tu kinda ma takai noña pa Maro Kindeni mâsi mana. Andeta Koroani Sapâña isama lâ nana noña ndia ikeno paveâña lâ ilonda kalonda, aku i tamwata uru ita pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma ivila kinda. Aku ne tiña ninde nde kie tonje ndo, kala kinda tamâta takura tu tasama ninde kilala, ande tia.

²⁷ Aku Maro Kindeni, ina uru ilea sondu pa kinda tamâta ilonda kalonda, ande isama Koroani Sapâña ne ilo-kalo ninde marumbu lâ, nana tu Koroani Sapâña uru ino pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma iveta pa kinda ikura i tamwata nâ ne pateâña mine.

²⁸ Kinda tasama tu lâ zo ndia malia kie-kie ma ipânga pa kinda, ande Maro Kindeni uru ikai malia ninde ku ilele ipânga kelekele nana ivila kinda kâ. Iveta mine pa kinda tamâta ea ilonda ndo keno pa i, kinda nîne i mungani ipatea tu ma tapono muli papa i. ²⁹ Nana tu nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipatea kinda pinde tu ma tamo i ne tamâta. Aku ipatea tu ma iveta kinda nîne tapânga tatogo i Natu mine. I ilo tu i Natu ninde ma imo mbâna-mbâna pa i natu wukale kinda.

³⁰ Aku kinda tamâta nîne i munga ipatea lâ, ande isarâwa pa kinda nîne rârâni tu tamâ pa i tona. Aku kinda tamâta nîne i isarâwa papa, ande iveta kinda nîne rârâni tapânga tamo ilonda mbâra-mbâra tona. Aku kinda tamâta nîne i iveta tapânga ilonda mbâra-mbâra, ande io i kilala ara ninde imâ pa kinda nîne rârâni tona.

Kelekele tonje ikura nana ipono Maro Kindeni ne tini-mwasa nao, ande tia

³¹ Mine nde kinda ma taporo ngua mana. Kinda ma taporo mine; “Ambo Maro Kindeni ivila kinda, ande ea ikura tu ikai kazâña pa kinda, a? Tia ndo!” ³² Maro Kindeni nandai isilikana i tamwata Natu nga. Isupwa i tamwata Natu ninde indue imâ ku imâte nana ivila

kinda rârâni. Mine kala kinda tasama tu i ma iveta vetâña arara pinde rârâni pa kinda tona. ³³ Nanayoni Maro Kindeni ipatea kinda tu ma tamo i tamwata ne tamâta. Mine nde ea ikura tu italea kinda lâ ngua nia, a? Tia ndo! Nana tu Maro Kindeni tamwata iveta kinda tapânga ilonda mbâra-mbâra. ³⁴ Mine nde ea ikura tu imandi lâ ngua nia ku ipa ngua nana nâna ilua kinda, a? Tia ndo! Nana tu Yesu Kirisi imâte lâ, ninennga Maro Kindeni ipaño i imandi imo via kilo. Kala nîne Yesuni imo pa Maro Kindeni tini pa wia kâ, aku inani uru ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ivila kinda.

³⁵ Kirisi ilo ndo ikeno pa kinda. Mine nde miki kalomi ngere sondu nga; zo pinde vetâña sakamao kie-kie imâ ipânga pa kinda. Zo pinde malia ipânga pa kinda, anga zo pinde nâna ipânga pa kinda, anga zo pinde tamâta siveta kenzi sakamao pa kinda, anga zo pinde putole ipu kinda, anga zo pinde tamo sugorai, anga zo pinde kazâña ipânga pa kinda, anga zo pinde mateña ipânga pa kinda. Tiambo vetâña mine ikura tu ipono nzâla nana Yesu Kirisi ne tini-mwasa ma imâ pa kinda tia kâ, a? Tia ndo kanaño! ³⁶ Mao nâ, vetâña kie mine uru ipânga pa kinda, aku ninde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Maka nde kamo noko ne tamâta. Mine kala ikura zo rârâni kinzi sipu maka pinde pâta kamâte. Kinzi siveta kenzi taituni pa maka, itogo siveta panzi lama lâ zo nana sipunzi pâta nana sikanzi kâ.”

³⁷ Andeta Kirisi ilo ndo keno pa kinda. Mine kala lâ zo ndia vetâña kie mine ipânga pa kinda, ande i uru ivila kinda, kala tapole malia ninde ndo lâ. ³⁸ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pa kinda. Aku nana asama ku kalongu tawana kaika tu sâ tonje ikura tu ipono nzâla nana i ne tini-mwasa ninde ma imâ pa kinda tia kâ, ande tia ndo. Mateña ikura tu ipono nzâla tia, aku via kala ikura tia mine nâ. Kinzi anelo sikura tu sipono nzâla tia, aku kinzi koroani saka kala sikura tia mine nâ. Vetâña tonje lâ zo nîne ikura tu ipono nzâla tia, aku vetâña tonje lâ

zo muli kala ikura tia mine nâ. Koroani kaika ndia ikura tu ipono nzâla, ande tia.
³⁹ Kelekele ndia imo âta ikura tu ipono nzâla tia, aku kelekele ndia imo lâmbu kala ikura tia mine nâ. Naŋa asama ku kalonŋu tawana kaika tu kelekele nŋinde rârâni sikura tu sipono nzâla nana Maro Kindeni ne tini-mwasa ma imâ pa kinda tia kâ, ande tia ndo kanaŋo. Kinda nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ikai tini-mwasa nŋinde imâ pa kinda marumbu lâ.

9

Paulo kalo sukâŋa nŋalae nŋananzi Isrel nŋu

¹ Naŋa apaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ. Mine kala aporo nŋua mao nâ, nalâŋe tia. Koroani Sapâŋa ikai poe pa ilonŋu kalonŋu, aku itula pwataki pa naŋa tu nanenŋu nŋua nŋine nde mao.

²⁻³ Mao nâ, ikura zo rârâni naŋa kalonŋu sukâŋa nŋalae nŋananzi nanenŋu nŋu, aku uru kalonŋu loko wa ilonŋu rârâ wa. Naŋa ilonŋu nŋalae tu Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi niŋgu-nambwe Isrel nŋu piti lâ kondoma ilo. Zo pinde naŋa ilonŋu tu Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ma imâ pa naŋa warakâŋgu, ku i ma isoki naŋa piti lâ Kirisi ne nŋu ku ionzi niŋgu-nambwe wukale nŋinde silâ sikai niâŋgu. Andeta tia. ⁴ Nanayoni Maro Kindeni ipateanzi Isrel nŋu ku ivetanzi sipâŋga i natu wukale. I itula tamwata ne sinâla wa walo kaika pwataki panzi lâ, aku iveta mbutukunâŋa kunzi ku io ne nŋua tukunja ilâ panzi tona. I itula paneâŋa ne vetâŋa mao panzi, aku ipa nŋua lâ tu ma ikainzi piti lâ kazâŋa ilo tona. ⁵ Kinzi Isrel nŋu tamâta mbwananâŋa muŋgâŋa nŋinde nŋanzi nde nŋalae ndo, aku Kirisi tamwata ipâŋga tamâta lâ warakanzi nenzi nŋu. Kirisi ina ikai maro pa kelekele rârâni, aku ikura zo rârâni nenda paneâŋa ma ilâ pa Maro Kindeni. Mao.

Paulo itula nŋua nana vetâŋa pinde Maro Kindeni iveta panzi Isrel nŋu

⁶ Ikura zo rârâni naŋa kalonŋu sukâŋa nŋananzi niŋgu-nambwe Isrel nŋu. Taitu naŋa nŋandai aporo tu Maro Kindeni ne nŋua pâŋa ilâ kaa nâ nŋa. I ne nŋua

pâŋa nde ipâŋga kanaŋo lâ. Naŋa asama tu tamâta pinde lâ Isrel nŋu simo Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa tamâta mao tia. ⁷ Kinda timbunda Abraham ne vâsa rârâ simo, andeta kinzi pinde nŋandai simo i natu wukale mao nŋa. Muŋgani Maro Kindeni ipai Abraham mine tu, “Noko natu Isaka natu-timbu kinzi simbonzi nâ ma simo noko ne vâsa mao.” ⁸ Mine nde kinda tasama tu Abraham ne vâsa pinde sipâŋga lâ tamâta walonzi nâ, aku kinzi nŋinde simo Maro Kindeni natu wukale mao nde tia. Andeta Maro Kindeni ipa nŋua kuku Abraham nŋananzi i ne vâsa pinde, aku kinzi nŋinde nâ simo Abraham ne vâsa mao. ⁹ Nana tu Maro Kindeni ipa nŋua kuku Abraham mine tu, “Muli nŋa naŋa ma ataulo amâ kilo, aku lâ zo nŋinde noko kaiwa Sara natu tamâne tonŋe ma imo.”

¹⁰ Aku kalomi nŋere nana Maro Kindeni ne nŋua tonŋe tona. Rebeka natu rua tamanzi taitu nâ, ina Abraham natu Isaka, aku i nde kinda timbunda. ¹¹⁻¹² Taitu nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea Isaka natu taitu nâ. Andeta i nŋandai kalo nŋere nana vetâŋa pinde kinzi rua ma muli siveta nŋa. I tamwata ipatea tonŋe ikura i tamwata nâ ne ilo-kalo. Mine nde lâ zo nŋinde Rebeka ipaguguanzi sâsâŋa rua nŋinde tia yo yo, aku kinzi rua nŋandai siveta vetâŋa ara tonŋe tâku vetâŋa sakamao tonŋe tâku, ande Maro Kindeni ipai Rebeka tu, “Lâlu nzâla-kulu ma imo lâlu ipâŋga muli nŋinde kalo.” ¹³ Vetâŋa nŋinde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa nŋua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Naŋa ilonŋu pa Yakopu, andeta ilonŋu koŋa pa Iso nde tia.”

¹⁴ Mine nde kinda ma taporo mana. Tiambo kinda ma taporo tu, “Maro Kindeni iveta vetâŋa soki”, a? Tia ndo kanaŋo! ¹⁵ I nanayoni iporo pa Mose mine tu,

“ ‘Ambo naŋa apatea tu ma ao nanenŋu wisi-wisi ilâ pa tamâta tonŋe, ande nanenŋu wisi-wisi ma ikeno papa i. Ambo naŋa apatea tu ma ao nanenŋu kalo-sukâŋa ilâ pa tamâta tonŋe, ande nanenŋu kalo-sukâŋa ma ikeno papa i.”

¹⁶ Mine nde Maro Kindeni nandai ipateanzi tamâta ikura kinzi warakanzi nenzi ilo papa wa nenzi vetâna wa. Ipateanzi ikura i tamwata ne wisi-wisi nâ. ¹⁷ Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni iporo pa Isip nenzi koipu njae mine tu, “Nana munga apatea noko kupanga pwai koipu mine nana duvi nje kâ; nana ilongu tu atula nanengu walo kaika pwataki lâ noko ne vetâna tini, aku ilongu tu kinzi tamâta simo tâno ndoni ma silono nana parinangu.” ¹⁸ Mine kala kinda tasama tu ambo Maro Kindeni ipatea tu i ne wisi-wisi ma ikeno pa tamâta tonge, ande i ne wisi-wisi ma ikeno papa i. Ambo ipatea tu ma iveta tamâta tonge tana kaika, ande i ma iveta ikura i tamwata ne pateana mine.

¹⁹ Tiambo tamâta tonge lâ miki nginimi ma ikasona nana mine tu, “Ambo Maro Kindeni uru iveta mine panzi tamâta, ande nana sâ kâ nga ilelea kinda nana vetâna soki kinda taveta, a? Ea ikura tu ikai kazana pa Maro Kindeni ne pateana, a?” ²⁰ Andeta noko kulono nga; noko ea nga kutu kulelea Maro Kindeni nana i ne vetâna kâ, a? Tiambo kulo tâno ma ilelea tamâta nde munga ipu i ku ma iporo papa tu, “Nana sâ kâ nga noko kupu nana apanga mine”, a? ²¹ Kinda tasama tu kulo-puna tamâta ikura tu ikai tâno pinde ku ipu kulo rua ikura i tamwata nâ ne pateana. Ikura tu ipu kulo ara tonge nana wurata ara kâ, anga kulo kaa tonge nana wurata kaa nâ. Tiambo noko kutu i ne vetâna nde soki, a?

²² Maro Kindeni itu iveta i ne wisi-nâna ipanga nia yo, aku itu kinzi tamâta rârâni ma sisama i ne walo kaika tona. Mine nde i nandai ipasusu nana izavarunzi kulo nde i munga ipatea tu ma izavarunzi. ²³ Aku Maro Kindeni ilo tu kinzi tamâta ma sisama i kilala pwataki tu i nde ara ku ara ndo. Mine kala iveta kie ara ndo pa kinda kulo pinde, kinda nje i nia ndoyo ipatea tu ma muli tamo ara ndo kuku i lâ samba lawea. ²⁴ Ipatea kinda lâ, kala kinda tatogonzi kulo nde iveta kie ara panzi. Aku kinda nandai tamo lâ Juda ngu simbo nâ; kinda pinde tamo lâ tinikoa ngu pinde tona.

²⁵ Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ ngua-tulana tamâta munga Hosea ne pepa tini. Ngua nde ikeno mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta pinde simo lâ nanengu ngu tia, andeta muli nga nana ma apatu kinzi tamâta nde nazi tu, ‘Nanengu ngu’. Munga nana ilongu kona panzi ngu nde tia, andeta muli nga nana ma ilongu ndo keno panzi.”

²⁶ Aku Hosea ingere ngua pinde kilo mine tu, “‘Nanayoni kinzi ngu nde simo nia tonge, aku nana aporo panzi mine tu, ‘Miki nandai nanengu tamâta nga’. Andeta muli, lâ niani ndaina, ande nana ma aporo ngua nananzi ngu nde mine tu, ‘Kinzi nde Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata natu wukale’.”

²⁷ Mungani Aisaia itula ngua nananzi Isrel ngu mine tu,

“‘Ambo kinzi Isrel ngu ma sipanga kambwanenzi, sitogo paulo ikeno sawa mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi Isrel tamâta pinde nâ piti lâ kondoma ilo. ²⁸ Nana tu Maro Njae ma ionzi tamâta rârâni lâ ngua nia, aku ma walele nâ ipare nia panzi marumbu lâ.”

²⁹ Ngua nde iyoke ngua tonge Aisaia ingere mine tu,

“Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata ipatea timbunda nenzi vasa ngu kiri-mwata nâ tu ma simo vianzi. Ambo i munga iveta mine tia, ande kinda rârâni ma naonda tia lâ, itogo nia ndoyo kinzi tamâta lâ Sodom lawea wa Gomora lawea wa naonzi tia mine nâ. Andeta tia.”

Kinzi Isrel ngu kalonzi tawana tia, kala sipanga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra, ande tia

³⁰ Mine nde kinda ma taporo mana. Kinda ma taporo mine tu, “Kinzi tinikoa ngu munga simakasa njae kona tia nana sipanga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Taitu nana nenzi kalotawana nâ, kinzi sipanga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra marumbu lâ. ³¹ Anga kinzi Isrel ngu munga simakasa njae tina nana sipaveta kuku Mose ne ngua tukuna,

ņana tu kinzi situ ņgua tukuņa ņinde ikura tu ivetanzi sipāņa ilonzi mbāra-mbāra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Andeta sipāņa ilonzi mbāra-mbāra, ande tia.”

³² Ȳinde nde duvi mine; kinzi Isrel Ȳandai kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni mao ņga. Kinzi ilonzi tu warakanzi nenzi wurāta kaika nā ma ivetanzi sipāņa ilonzi mbāra-mbāra lâ i nao. “Mira Ȳana isowe tamāta kenzi kâ” nde isowe kenzi marumbu lâ, kala sititia ku patanzi sindue. ³³ Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Miki kalonjo ņga; naņa apatea mira tonge Ȳana isowe tamāta kenzi ku ivetanzi patanzi sindue. Aku naņa ao mira Ȳinde imo Jerusalem lawea ilo. Tamāta ea kalo tawana i, ande i ma ikai maņeti Ȳana ne kalo-tawana Ȳinde, ande tia ndo.”

10

Kinzi Isrel ņgu sizizāla Ȳana Maro Kindeni ne vetāņa kâ

¹ Ningu-nambwe wukale, naņa ilongu ndo tu kinzi Isrel ņgu ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi, Ȳana Maro Kindeni ma iyautenzi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Aku ikura zo rārāni naņa uru akai noņa kaika papa i Ȳana kinzi kâ.

² Naņa asama kilalanzi lâ, kala Ȳine aporo atula pwataki tu kinzi ilonzi ndo tu sipaveta kuku vetāņa rārāni Maro Kindeni ilo papa Ȳinde. Taitu nenzi ilo-kalo ikeno soki-soki nā. ³ Kinzi sizizāla Ȳana nzāla Ȳinde Maro Kindeni ipatea pa kinda tamāta Ȳana ma tamo ilonda mbāra-mbāra lâ i nao. Kinzi situ warakanzi nā nenzi kaika ikura Ȳana ivetanzi sipāņa mine. Mine kala kinzi Ȳandai sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne pateāņa Ȳinde ņga. ⁴ Kinda tasama tu Kirisi iveta ņgua tukuņa ipāņa kanaņo. Mine nde kinda tamāta ea kalonda tawana Kirisi, ande kinda Ȳine rārāni tamo ilonda mbāra-mbāra lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

⁵ Mose muņa ingere ņgua pinde Ȳananzi tamāta Ȳinde kalonzi tawana tu ņgua tukuņa ikura tu ivetanzi sipāņa ilonzi mbāra-mbāra lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

Ingere ņgua mine tu, “Tamāta ea kinzi uru sipaveta kuku ņgua tukuņa rārāni ikura zo rārāni, ande ņgua tukuņa ma ivetanzi tamāta Ȳinde sikai via mao.”

⁶ Andeta kinda nenda kalo-tawana nā nde nzāla Ȳana tapāņa ilonda mbāra-mbāra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. I kawa ņgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Miki ma kaporo lâ warakami ilomi tu, ‘Ea ma ikāki ilā samba ilo’ (Ȳana ikai Kirisi indue imā kâ), ande kaporo mine ndimo. ⁷ Aku miki ma kaporo tu, ‘Ea ma indue ilā mateņa nianzi’ (Ȳana ikai Kirisi itaulo imā kilo kâ), ande kaporo mine ndimo.” ⁸ Maro Kindeni iporo ņgua mine tu, “Ȳgua Ȳinde Ȳandai ikeno malawae Ȳanami ņga. Ȳinde ikeno miki ilomi wa kawami ilo wa.” Ȳinde nde ņgua Ȳana kalo-tawana ne nzāla, nzālani ndaina maka uru kaporo katula kilala pwataki mine tu, ⁹ “Ambo miki ma kaporo kapatula nemi kalo-tawana pwataki tu, ‘Yesu nde Maro Ȳalae’, aku ma kalomi tawana mao tu Maro Kindeni ipaņo Yesu lâ mateņa nianzi imandi imo via kilo, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikaimi piti lâ kondoma ilo.” ¹⁰ Ȳana tu nenda kalo-tawana iveta kinda tapāņa ilonda mbāra-mbāra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Aku kinda tapatula nenda kalo-tawana Ȳinde pwataki lâ kawānda, kala Maro Kindeni ikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo. ¹¹ Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Tamāta ea kalo tawana i, ande i ma ikai maņeti Ȳana ne kalo-tawana Ȳinde, ande tia ndo.” ¹² Ȳana tu Maro Kindeni uru iveta kie taituni panzi Juda tamāta wa kinzi tamāta lâ tinikoa ņgu wa. Kinda tamāta rārāni nenda Maro Ȳalae taituni imo, aku i uru iveta kie ara ndo panzi tamāta ea sikai noņa papa i tu ma ivilanzi. ¹³ Ȳana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Tamāta ea sino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi, ande i ma ikainzi tamāta Ȳinde rārāni piti lâ kondoma ilo.”

¹⁴ Andeta kalonjo ņga; ambo tamāta pinde kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni tia, ande kinzi ma sikura tu sikai noņa papa i māsī mana, a? Ambo kinzi silonjo i parina tia, ande ma sikura tu kalonzi tawana i māsī mana, a? Ambo tamāta tonge itula

ngua panzi tia, ande kinzi ma sikura tu siloŋo i parina mâsi mana, a? ¹⁵ Ambo Maro Kindeni ma isupwa tamâta tonge tia, ande tamâta tonge ma ikura tu itula ngua panzi mâsi mana, a? Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta sindeka ndo nana simora tamâta tonge imâ nana itula pâri ara panzi kâ.”

Kinzi Isrel ngu ilonzi pa pâri ara, nde tia

¹⁶ Andeta Isrel tamâta pinde nâ ilonzi pa pâri ara. Aisaia tamwata munga iporo ngua mine tu, “Maro Nalae, kinzi nandai kalonzi tawana ngua ninde maka katula panzi lâ nga.” ¹⁷ Mine nde tasama tu kinda tamâta ea taloŋo pâri ara, ande kinda nîne nâ takura tu kalonda tawana. Aku ninde nde pâri ara nana Kirisi kâ. ¹⁸ Taitu nanengu kasonŋa ikeno mine; tiambo kinzi Isrel ngu nandai siloŋo pâri ara ninde, tiya? Nana apaimi tu kinzi siloŋo lâ. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Nenzi sarawâŋa ilâ isala nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu, aku tamâta lâ lawea ndoni siloŋo nenzi ngua ninde.”

¹⁹ Aku nanengu kasonŋa tonge kilo kala ikeno mine; tiambo kinzi Isrel ngu sizizâla nana ngua ninde duvi kâ, tiya? Nana apaimi tu kinzi sisama ngua duvi lâ. Nanayoni Mose itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki panzi Isrel ngu mine tu, “Nana ma avilanzi tamâta ngu kaa kaa pinde, nenzi ilo-kalo ara tia. Aku nanengu vetâŋa ninde ma iveta miki kapadâda ku wisimi nâna.”

²⁰ Aku muli nga Aisaia kala itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua kie taituni tona. Maro Kindeni iporo kaika mine tu,

“Tamâta pinde nandai siroto nana nana kâ, andeta kinzi ninde sisânda kulungu lâ. Mao nâ, tamâta pinde nandai sikasonŋanzi tininzi pinde nana nana kâ, andeta nana apatua lâ nia yo panzi tamâtani ndaina.”

²¹ Andeta Aisaia itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua kie tonge pwataki nananzi Isrel ngu mine tu,

“‘Tkura zo rârâni nana amo ao tiningu nananzi ngu ninde. Nana atu aveta kenngu ara nâ panzi. Andeta kinzi uru sipu nanengu ngua ututu, aku tananzi kaika ndo.”

11

Maro Kindeni nandai ipu muli ndo panzi Isrel ngu

¹ Ayo, nana Paulo nenngu kasonŋa tonge kilo kala ikeno mine; tiambo Maro Kindeni ipu muli panzi ne tamâta marumbu lâ, tiya? Nana apaimi tu i ipu muli panzi tia ku tia ndo. Nana warakângu kala amo Isrel ngu tamwatângu. Nana nde Abraham ne vâsa. Nana nde Benjamin see.

² Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipateanzi Isrel ngu tu ma simo i tamwata ne ngu, aku i nandai ipu muli panzi nga. Tiambo miki kazizâla nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini, a? Ilia ino pa Maro Kindeni ku isowe ngua lâ Isrel ngu tininzi. Ikai noŋa mine tu, ³ “Maro Nalae, kala nîne kinzi sipunzi noko ne ngua-tulâŋa tamâta rârâni sipamateteu lâ, aku sizavaru noko ne patarawâŋa nia rârâni marumbu lâ. Aku nana simbonngu nâ apono muli pano, andeta situ sipu nana pâta amâte tona.” ⁴ Andeta Maro Kindeni itu ngua taulo papa Ilia ku ilelea mine tu, “Nanengu tamâta pinde simo nai yo, aku kinzi nandai sipare tukunzi ku siwâŋgi pa maro lanŋa Bal nga. Kinzi tamâta ninde kambwanŋenzi ipâŋga lâ 7,000.” ⁵ Aku lâ zo nîne kala mine nâ, Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa kinda ngu kiri-mwata, aku ipatea tu kinda ma tamo i tamwata ne tamâta. ⁶ I ne wisi-wisi imâ pa kinda kala ipatea kinda lâ. Andeta i nandai kalo ngere nana vetâŋa ara pinde munga taveta, ninennga ipatea kinda nga. Ambo Maro Kindeni ma uru ipateanzi tamâta ikura vetâŋa ara pinde kinzi munga siveta, ande i ne wisi-wisi nde mao tia. Andeta tia.

⁷ Mine kala kinda ma taporo mana. Kinzi Isrel ngu simakâsa nalae tina nana sipâŋga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, andeta nandai sipâŋga

ilonzi mbâra-mbâra nga. Maro Kindeni ipateanzi ngu kiri mwata nâ, aku kinzi ninde nâ sipânga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra. Anga ngu njalae nde tananzi kaika nâ.
⁸ Vetânga ninde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini. Iporo ngua njananzi taja-kaika tamwatanzi ninde mine tu,

“Maro Kindeni ivetanzi sipânga sitogo kapa mine. Mine kala matanzi ikura nana simora tia, aku tananzi nde ikura nana siloŋo ngua tia. Kinzi simo mine lee simâ ipânga lâ zo njine.”

⁹ Aku Daviti kala itula ngua kie taituni njananzi Isrel ngu mine tu,

“Lâ zo ndia kinzi siveta waiŋa njalanala, ande naja ilongu tu ndekânga ne zo ninde ma ipalele ku iyaula kinzi warakanzi, itogo nimbu ikai ngoa mine. Naja ilongu tu kinzi ma sikai pareŋa-nia nana nenzi vetânga potomule kâ. ¹⁰ Naja ilongu tu noko ma kuveta matanzi leva-leva, nana kinzi ma sikura tu simora kilo tia. Kuyaula kumbunzi totoroni, nana kinzi ma sikura tu simandi kaika kilo tia.”

Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara panzi tinikoa ngu

¹¹ Mine nde nanengu kasonŋa tonge kilo kala ikeno mine; mungani, lâ zo ninde kinzi Isrel ngu sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni, tiambo kinzi sipayaula ndo lâ, tiya? Naja apaimi tu kinzi sipayaula ndo, ande tia. Kinzi sipu mulinzi papa, aku nana duvi ninde kâ, Maro Kindeni ilâ panzi tinikoa ngu ku iveta nzâla nana ikainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Iveta vetânga ninde tu ma isowe kinzi Isrel ngu matanzi. ¹² Kinzi Isrel ngu nenzi taja-kaika ninde ikai nzâla piti panzi ngu ndoni simo tâno kulu, nana Maro Kindeni ne vetânga ara ndo ma imâ panzi. Kinzi Isrel ngu simbe lâ, andeta ninde ivilanzi ngu pinde nana simo ara kâ. Mine nde kinda tasama tu muli nga, lâ zo ninde

kinzi Isrel tamâta ma sitaulo silâ pa Maro Kindeni kilo, ande i ne vetânga arara ma ipânga njalae tina panzi tamâta ngu rârâni.

¹³ Ayo, kala njine naja atu aporo ngua pa miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu. Maro Kindeni ipatea naja nana atula pâri ara pwataki pa miki, aku naja andeka njalae nana nanengu wurâta njine. ¹⁴ Naja ilongu tu nanengu wurâta njine ma ipaŋo warakângu nenngu ngu Isrel ilonzi kalonzi, nana kinzi ma sipadâda nana vetânga ara Maro Kindeni iveta panzi ngu pinde, kala ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku sitaulo pa i. ¹⁵ Munga, lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ipu muli panzi Isrel ngu, ande iveta nzâla panzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno ndoni nana ma sikura tu sipânga simo ilonzi kalonzi taitu kuku i. Mine nde kinda tasama tu muli nga, lâ zo ninde i ma ikainzi Isrel ngu sitaulo simâ papa i kilo, ande ninde ma ara ku ara ndo. Ninde ma itogo ipaŋonzi matera tamâta simo vianzi kilo mwasina. ¹⁶ Ambo tamâta tonge itu imomo puroŋa, aku ikai puroŋa katine piti ku iveta patarawânga pa Maro Kindeni, ande kinda tasama tu puroŋa ninde ndoni ipânga itogo Maro Kindeni ne kelekele. Ambo tamâta tonge ikai kâi mburu-mburu iveta patarawânga pa Maro Kindeni, ande kinda tasama tu kâi ninde ne laka nde i ne kelekele tona.
 *

¹⁷ Kinzi Isrel ngu nde sitogo kâi “oliv” bânja. Andeta Maro Kindeni itoto kâi ninde ne laka pinde piti lâ. Anga miki ngu pinde nde katogo kâi oliv ngoi ne laka pinde. Maro Kindeni munga ikai miki ku isengemi lâ kâi oliv bânja ninde tini, nana miki ma kakai kâi laka mungânga ninde nianzi. Kala njine miki uru kakai siŋi ara ndo lâ kâi ninde mburu-mburu, aku miki kamo ara nâ. ¹⁸ Taitu miki ma ilomi tu miki nde tamâta ara ndo ku kapolenzi kâi bânja ninde ne laka mao, mine ndimo. Ambo miki ilomi mine, ande kalomi ngere sondo nga. Miki kâi laka njandai uru siŋi ara kalua

* **11:16** 16 Ngua tambirânga njine nde duvi mine; kinda kalo-tawana tamâta pinde njandai Juda tamâta nga; kinda tamo lâ ngu pinde. Andeta nana nenda kalo-tawana kâ, Maro Kindeni ne ngua pânja tava ne vetânga arara nde ikeno pa kinzi wa kinda wa.

kâi mburu-mburu nga. Mburu-mburu uru sinji ara ilua miki. ¹⁹ Tiambo miki ma kaporo tu, “Maro Kindeni ilo pa maka kâi ngoi laka pinde, kala itotonzi kâi bâña laka ninde piti lâ ku ioma kakai nianzi.”

²⁰ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni iveta mine lâ. Andeta kinzi nandai kalonzi tawana i nga, aku nana duvi ninde kâ itotonzi piti lâ. Anja miki nde kalomi tawana i, aku nana duvi ninde kâ miki kamo ara lâ kâi bâña ninde tini. Mine nde miki ma kapasuka warakami tinimi ndimo. Miki kapakatona sonde nga. ²¹ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nana nîne kâ; Maro Kindeni itotonzi kâi bâña ninde ne laka piti lâ. Aku mine nâ, ambo miki ma kapasuka warakami tinimi, ande i ma io miki yâti tia ndo.

²² Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga. Maro Kindeni nde kalo-sukâña warika, andeta i nde pareña-nia tamwata tona. Tamâta pinde siveta kiesaka, kala ipare nia panzi. Ambo miki ma kamo i ne kalo-sukâña kalo, ande i ma kalo sukâña nâ pami. Ambo tia, ande i ma itoto miki piti tona. ²³ Ambo kâi bâña ne laka ninde i munga itotonzi piti ma sipalele ku ma kalonzi tawana i, ande i ma isengenzi sitaulo simâ pa kâi tini kilo. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ikura tu isengenzi sitaulo simâ kilo. ²⁴ Miki tamâta lâ ngu pinde, munga miki nde kâi oliv ngoi tonge ne laka, andeta Maro Kindeni itoto miki ku isengemi lâ kâi oliv bâña ninde tini. Andeta kâi bâña ninde nde miki niami sonde, ande tia. Mine nde mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ikura ndo nana ikainzi kâi bâña ninde ne laka mao ku isengenzi sitaulo simâ pa warakanzi nenzi kâi ninde tini kilo.

Maro Kindeni itu itula ne wisi-wisi kilala pwataki panzi tamâta ndoni

²⁵ Ningunambwe wukale, nana ilongu tu miki ma kasama ngua paveâña nîne ne duvi sonde. Nana tiningu pwâka tu miki ma ilomi tu nemi ilo-kalo nde njalae ndo. Ngua paveâña ninde nde duvi mine; kinzi Isrel ngu tanzani kaika ndo, andeta kinzi ma simo mine ikura zo rârâni, ande tia. Kinzi ma simo mine lee ikura lâ zo muli ninde kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu ma simâ papa Maro Kindeni,

ikura kambwanenzi nopia ipatea panzi mungani lâ. ²⁶ Aku lâ zo ninde, njenga Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi Isrel tamâta rârâni piti lâ kondoma ilo. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Isrel nenzi Yautâña Tamwata ma iyoka pa Jerusalem lawea ikeno Saion Tuu kulu ninde imâ. Aku i ma ivetanzi tamâta rârâni lâ Yakopu ne vâsa ngu sipile nenzi mâsi nana sipu mulinzi papa i kâ. ²⁷ Aku lâ zo ninde nana ma aveta mbutukunâña kunzi nana azavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi.”

²⁸ Kinzi Isrel ngu sipu mulinzi pa Yesu ne pâri ara marumbu lâ. Mine kala kinzi simo Maro Kindeni ne kazâña tamâta, aku ninde ivila miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu. Andeta Maro Kindeni kalo ngere nana kinzi Isrel ngu timbunzi simo mungâña ninde, kala ipatea tu i ma tini mwasa pa nenzi vâsa ngu. ²⁹ Nana tu Maro Kindeni ne vetâña kilala ikeno mine; ambo ipateanzi tamâta pinde tu simo i ne ngu, aku iveta kie ara panzi, ande i ma muli ipalele ku ipu muli panzi, ande tia ndo. ³⁰ Munga miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu tanzani kaika pa Maro Kindeni. Andeta zo nîne kinzi Juda ngu uru tanzani kaika mine nâ. Nana duvi ninde kâ Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa miki marumbu lâ. ³¹ Kala nîne kinzi Juda tamâta simora tu Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imâ pami lâ, ande kala tanzani kaika papa i. Andeta muli nga Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ma ilâ pa kinzi tona. ³² Maro Kindeni isâu pa tanzani kaika ne mâsi tu ikainzi tamâta rârâni kaika munga lâ nga. Ninde nde duvi mine; i ilo tu i ne kalo-sukâña ma ilâ panzi tamâta rârâni.

Ara nana kinda ma tapanea Maro Kindeni

³³ Opopo! Maro Kindeni ne vetâña rârâni nde ara ku ara ndo! I ne ilo-kalo nde njalae ndo, indue lâ lâmbu itogo tâi geza-geza mine. Kinda tamâta takura tu tasama i ne ilo-kalo ninde duvi tia ndo. Mana mana nga iveta mâsi kie-kie, a? Nîne kinda tazizâla ndo nana. ³⁴ Ninde

iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Ea ikura tu isama Maro Njalae ne ilo-kalo, a? Anga ea ikura tu ipanana i nana ilo-kalo pinde, a?
³⁵ Ea kelekele tonge ilua Maro Kindeni, kala Maro Kindeni ma ikatu kelekele ninde taulo papa i, a? Tia ndo kanaŋo!”

³⁶ Maro Kindeni tamwata ipulianzi kelekele rârâni sipânga lâ, aku imo kelekele rârâni warika. Kelekele rârâni nde i simbo nâ ne. Kinda ma tapanea i ŋa tasuka kâki ikura zo rârâni, ma taveta mine ku tamo nâ. Mao.

12

Kinda ma tao warakânda karaenda ilâ pa Maro Kindeni itogo patarawânga mine

¹ Ningunambwe wukale, Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi nde njalae tina. Mine nde naŋa ano kaika pami tu miki ma kao warakami karaemi ndoni ilâ pa Maro Kindeni itogo patarawânga via kâ mwasina. Ninde ma itula pwataki tu miki ilomi ndo tu kamo i tamwata ne tamâta, aku ma itula pwataki tu miki ilomi tu kaveta ikura i ne ilo papa mine. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande miki ma kakura tu kapanea i mao.

² Miki ma kapaveta kuku tâno njine ne vetânga kaa kaa kilo ndimo. Ara nana miki ma kasâu pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta ilomi kalomi ipânga wasaseki ndo. Ambo i ma iveta mine pa ilomi kalomi, ande miki ma kakura tu kasama sondo nana vetânga arara wa, vetânga ndia i ilo papa wa, vetânga rârâni ipakura kuku i ne pateânga ninde wa.

Kinda taitu-taitu ma taveta wurâta ndia Maro Kindeni ipatea pa kindâ

³ Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi uru imo ku naŋa. Mine nde i muŋgani ipateana nana aveta wurâta papa i kâ. Mine kala naŋa atu aporo ngua mine pa miki taitu-taitu; miki ma ilomi tu nemi ilo-kalo wa vetânga ara ipole tamâta pinde nenzi ilo-kalo wa vetânga ara, mine ndimo. Ara nana miki taitu-taitu ma kalea sondo pa warakami nemi vetânga, ikura kalo-tawana ndia Maro Kindeni muŋga ipatea

pami. ⁴ Kinda tasama tu tamâta taitu karae taitu nâ keno, andeta i kie-mbalau wa ŋai nde pinde-pinde rârâ, aku nenzi wurâta piti piti. ⁵ Aku kindâ kalo-tawana tamâta kala mine nâ, kindâ kambwanenda njalae, andeta tapasipa lâ taitu kuku Kirisi kala tamo tatogo karaenda taitu mine. Aku kindâ rârâni taitu-taitu tamo nambwe nambwe kala uru tapamarerea. ⁶ Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa kindâ lâ, kala iwae wisi-ara kie-kie pa kindâ taitu-taitu. Mine nde ara nana kindâ ma taveta wurâta papa i ikura wisi-ara ndia ipatea pa kindâ mine. Ambo tamâta tonge ikai wisi-ara nana itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ande ara nana i ma itula ngua ikura i ne kalo-tawana mine. ⁷ Ambo tamâta tonge ikai wisi-ara nana ikai kuleŋa panzi kalo-tawana tamâta, ande ara nana i ma iveta wurâta ninde sondo. Ambo tamâta tonge ikai wisi-ara nana ikai wurâta pananânga, ande ara nana i ma iveta wurâta ninde sondo. ⁸ Ambo tamâta tonge ikai wisi-ara nana ipu tini kaika panzi i tini pinde, ande ara nana i ma iveta wurâta ninde sondo. Ambo tamâta tonge ikai wisi-ara nana isukanzi tini pinde nana kelekele ikeno panzi tia, ande ara nana i ma kelekele rârâ ilanzi. Ambo tamâta tonge ikai wisi-ara nana imo tamâta mbwananânga, ande ara nana i ma imandi kaika nana ne wurâta ninde kâ. Ambo tamâta tonge ikai wisi-ara nana kalo sukânga nnanzi tini pinde, ande ara nana i ma indeka nâ nana iveta mine.

Kinda ma tao ilonda ndo ilâ panzi tininda pinde

⁹ Miki ma kao ilomi ndo ilâ mao nâ panzi tinimi pinde. Miki ma kapu mulimi ndo pa vetânga potomule, aku kapaipa sondo kuku vetânga ara. ¹⁰ Miki ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi kalo-tawana tamâta, nana tu miki kamo nambwe nambwe mao. Aku miki ma kandeka nâ nana kasukanzi tinimi pinde nanzî kâki tona. ¹¹ Miki ma kamandi kaika nana nemi kalo-tawana kâ ikura zo rârâni. Miki ma kakai wulitia ndimo. Ara nana miki ma ilomi ndo tu kaveta wurâta pa

Maro Njalae. ¹² Miki uru kao tinimi pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara pami. Mine nde ara nana miki ma kao tinimi tava ndekâna nâ. Ambo malia pinde ma imâ ipângga pami, ande miki ma kamandi kaika ku kamo nâ. Aku miki ma kakai nona pa Maro Kindeni ikura zo zo. ¹³ Ambo nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta pinde siroto nana kelekele pinde kâ, ande miki ma kakai nemi mbaliña ku kavilanzi. Ambo tamâta pinde soka lombo pa lawea pinde simâ sipângga nemi lawea, ande miki ma kakatonanzi sondo lâ nemi luma ilo. ¹⁴ Ambo tamâta pinde ma siveta kenzi sakamao pami, ande miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara nâ panzi. Mao nâ, miki ma kano pa i tu ma iveta kie ara nâ panzi. Miki ma kano pa i tu ma izavarunzi, mine ndimo. ¹⁵ Ambo tamâta tonge indeka, ande miki ma kandeka kuku i. Ambo tamâta tonge ita, ande miki ma kata kuku i. ¹⁶ Miki ma kaveta vetâna ara kie taituni panzi tamâta ndoni. Miki ma kapasuka warakami tinimi ndimo. Aku miki ma ilomi ara nana kaveta mete kunzi sugorai tamwatanzi tona. Miki ma ilomi tu, “Nanengu ilo-kalo nde ara ndo, ipole tamâta pinde nenzi ilo-kalo”, mine ndimo.

¹⁷ Ambo tamâta tonge ma iveta kie sakamao pami, ande miki ma kakatu vetâna sakamao taulo papa i ndimo. Ikura zo rârâni miki ma kapakatona sondo ku kapaveta kuku vetâna ndia kinzi tamâta rârâni uru simora tu vetâna ara. ¹⁸ Miki warakami ma ilomi pa pawana wa kazâna wa, mine ndimo. Ikura zo rârâni miki ma karoto nzâla nana kamo ilomi kalomi taitu kunzi tamâta rârâni. ¹⁹ Ningunambwe wukale, miki warakami ma kakatu vetâna soki ndia tamâta pinde siveta pami taulo panzi, mine ndimo, nana tu Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ma muli ikatu nenzi vetâna ninde nia panzi. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Maro Njalae iporo mine; ‘Pareña-nia nde nana warakângu nâ nenngu wurâta. Nana warakângu ma apare nia panzi tamâta nana nenzi

vetâna soki kâ.’ ” ²⁰ Kinda nenda nzâla tonge keno. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Ambo putole ipu noko ne kazâna tamâta, ande noko ma kâpwa kulua ika. Ambo irakoña nana lââ kâ, ande lââ kulua inu. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande i ma mai nana ne vetâna soki kâ.”

²¹ Miki ma kasâu pa vetâna sakamao tu ipolemi, mine ndimo. Ambo miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâna ara, ande ninde ma itawa vetâna sakamao ndue lâ.

13

Kinda ma taveta ikura kinzi koipu kwanzi ngua mine

¹ Maro Kindeni ilo tu kinda tamâta rârâni ma taveta ikura nenda koipu kwanzi ngua mine. Kinda tasama tu kinzi koipu sipângga nâ siveta wurâta, ande tia. Maro Kindeni ipateanzi tamâta ninde taitu-taitu nana sikai koipu panzi tamâta pinde kâ.

² Mine nde tamâta ea tana kaika pa koipu ne ngua, ande i tana kaika pa Maro Kindeni tona, ina munga ipatea koipu ninde tu ikai wurâtani ndaina. Aku tamâta ea tana kaika pa koipu ne ngua ma ipayaula tamwata ku ma ikai pareñania nana ne vetâna ninde kâ. ³ Nana tu tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta vetâna ara, ande kinzi ninde nandai siruru nana nenzi koipu nga. Anja tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta vetâna sakamao, kinzi ninde nâ siruru nananzi koipu. Mine nde kalono nga; ambo noko kutu kumo tava ilo pisi lâ koipu nao, ande noko ma kupaveta kuku vetâna ara nâ. Ningenja koipu ma isuka noko na kâki. ⁴ Nana tu koipu nde Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta nana ivilano tu kumo ara kâ. Andeta kulono nga; ambo noko ma kuveta vetâna potomule, ande ara nana noko ma kururu. Noko kusama tu koipu isana ua lâ mbau ilo, aku i nandai isana ninde kaa nâ nga. Ikai Maro Kindeni ndamwa ku ipare nia panzi tamâta ea uru siveta vetâna potomule. ⁵ Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni uru ipare nia panzi tamâta ea

tanjanzi kaika pa nenzi koipu, aku ilonda kalonda kala itula pwataki tu mâsi nana taveta ikura kawanzi ngua mine nde mâsi ara. Mine kala kinda ma taponi muli panzi.

⁶ Kinzi koipu uru siveta nenzi wurâta ikura zo zo, aku simo Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta nana sikai poe pami kâ. Nana duvi ninde kâ miki uru kao mbumbu ilâ panzi koipu. ⁷ Kelekele ndia kinzi koipu sipatea tu miki ma kao ilâ panzi, ande ninde miki ma kalanzi. Ambo kinzi sipatea tu miki ma mbumbu kalanzi, ande miki ma kaveta ikura nenzi ngua mine. Ambo kinzi simo mbâna-mbâna pami, ande miki ma kamege njananzi ku kasuka njanzi kâki.

Kinda ma tininda mwasa ndo panzi tininda pinde

⁸ Ambo tamâta pinde nenzi mbuku ikeno pami, ande miki ma katu nana mbuku ninde rârâni. Miki ma kapile keno ndimo. Andeta mbuku taitu nâ ma ikeno pami ikura zo rârâni, aku ninde nde mâsi nana tinimi mwasa panzi tinimi pinde. Nana tu tamâta ea uru tini mwasa panzi i tini pinde, ande ipono muli pa ngua tukuja rârâni marumbu lâ. ⁹ Kinda tasama ngua tukuja sanja lâ, kala kasama tu ngua tukuja pinde ikeno mine: “Noko ma kupalulua noko tini kuku tamâta tonge kaiwa ndimo; noko ma kupu tamâta pâta imâte ndimo; noko ma kupanawe ndimo; noko ma ilo yosi pa tamâta tonge ne kelekele ndimo.” Aku tukuja kie-kie rârâ pinde kala ikeno tona. Andeta tukuja rârâni nde ipanga kanajo lâ tukuja taitu nîne; “Noko ma tini mwasa panzi tini pinde, itogo noko tini mwasa pa tamwata mine.” ¹⁰ Ambo tamâta tonge uru tini mwasa panzi i tini pinde, ande i ma iveta kie sakamao panzi, ande tia. Mine kala tamâta ea uru tini mwasa panzi i tini pinde, ande ipono muli pa ngua tukuja rârâni marumbu lâ.

Kinda ma tapakatona sonde nâ

¹¹ Miki ma kapaveta sonde kuku tini-mwasa ne vetâja ara ninde, nana tu zo nga imâ ipanga laiti lâ. Miki ma kakeno ndimo. Matami parenge kamandi sânda

nga! Miki kasama tu nanayoni, lâ zo ninde kinda tapalele ilonda kalonda ku tao nenda kalo-tawana ilâ pa Kirisi, ande Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ikai kinda piti lâ kazâja ilo nde imo malawae mwasa. Andeta kala nîne zo ninde imâ ipanga laiti lâ. ¹² Mbo nga imâ nana marumbu kâ, aku laiti nana mbwale pwataki kâ. Mine nde ara nana kinda ma tapile kondoma ne vetâja rârâni, aku tapaveta kuku sinâla ne vetâja, itogo zugu tamâta isawa paraña ne singâra kaika lâ tini mwasina. ¹³ Kinda ma tapakatona sonde, tatogo tamâta uru iyoka kari ne sinâla ilo. Kinda ma tandeka potomule wa tanu lââ kaika tadauda wa, mine ndimo. Kinda ma tapalulua tininda potomule wa tapaveta kuku vetâja sakamao kie-kie wa, mine ndimo. Aku kinda ma tapawa potomule wa ilonda yosi panzi tininda pinde nenzi kelekele wa, mine ndimo. ¹⁴ Ara nana kinda ma tasawa Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi lâ tininda itogo paraña ne pasawaja kaika mwasina. Miki ma kasau pa ilo-kalo singa tu ilanemi nana kaponi muli kilo pa vetâja potomule kâ, mine ndimo.

14

Kinda ma talea pa tininda pinde nenzi vetâja ndimo

¹ Ambo tamâta tonge ne kalo-tawana ikeno kaika tia, ande ara nana miki ma ilomi ara papa i ku kakai imâ imo kumi. Taitu miki ma kapawa ngua kuku i nana ilo-kalo ndia keno papa, mine ndimo.

² Tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno kaika lâ. Mine nde kinzi uru sika kâpwa ndoni. Anga tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno kaika kôja tia, kala uru sindi kaika pa warakanzi tu ma sika simbi tia kâ. ³ Tamâta ea uru ika kâpwa ndoni, ande i ma ilo sakamao njananzi tamâta ninde uru sika simbi tia, mine ndimo. Anga tamâta ea uru ika simbi tia, ande i ma ilo tu kinzi tamâta ninde uru sika kâpwa ndoni nde siveta kiesaka, ande i ma ilo mine ndimo, nana tu Maro Kindeni ikainzi tamâta ninde lâ kala simo i ne ngu tona. ⁴ Noko nde ea kala

kutu kulea pa vetâṇa pinde tamâta ṇalae tonḡe ne wurâta tamâta uru iveta, a? Wurâta tamâta ṇinde ne tamâta ṇalae simbo nâ ma ipatea tu i iveta ne wurâta ara tâku ara tia tâku. Andeta nanenḡu morâṇa tu i ne wurâta ma ipânḡa ara nâ, ṇana tu Maro ṇalae tamwata ma ipu tini kaika papa i wa isuka i wa.

⁵ Tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana tu zo pinde nde zo sapâṇa, aku zo sapâṇa ṇinde sipolenzi zo pinde rârâni. Anḡa tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana tu zo rârâni nde kie taituni. Andeta ara ṇana kinzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu ma kalonzi ṇḡere sonḡo muṇḡa lâ ṇḡa, ṇinenḡa siveta ikura warakanzi ilonzi kalonzi itula panzi mine. ⁶ Tamâta pinde simeḡe ṇana Maro ṇalae kâ, kala kalonzi tawana tu zo pinde nde sapâṇa. Aku tamâta pinde simeḡe ṇana Maro ṇalae kâ, kala kawanzi ndanḡe pa Maro Kindeni ṇinenḡa sika simbi. Anḡa tamâta pinde simeḡe ṇana Maro ṇalae kâ, kala kawanzi ndanḡe pa Maro Kindeni, ṇinenḡa sindi kaika pa warakanzi tu ma sika simbi tia kâ. ⁷ Kinda tasama tu ambo kinda tamo viânda, ande nenda via ṇine ṇandai warakânda nâ nenda kelekele ṇḡa. Aku mine nâ, ambo kinda ma tamâte, ande nenda mateṇa ṇinde ṇandai warakânda nâ nenda kelekele ṇḡa. ⁸ Ambo kinda tamo viânda, ande Maro ṇalae ikai poe pa nenda via. Ambo tamâte, ande Maro ṇalae ikatona ṇinde tona. Ambo kinda tamo viânda tâku tamâte tâku, ande kinda tamo Maro ṇalae ne tamâta.

⁹ ṇana duvi ṇinde kâ Kirisi imâte ṇinenḡa imandi imo via kilo. Mine kala i imo Maro ṇalae panzi tamâta muṇḡa simâte wa kinzi tamâta simo vianzi wa. ¹⁰ Ayo, anḡa miki tamâta pinde, ṇana sâ kâ ṇḡa miki uru kalea pa nimi-nambwe nenzi vetâṇa ku kaporo soki panzi, a? ṇana sâ kâ ṇḡa miki pinde uru kaporo ṇḡua pavaligiṇa panzi nimi-nambwe, a? Miki kasama tu muli ṇḡa kinda rârâni ma tamandi lâ Maro Kindeni ne ṇḡua nia. ¹¹ ṇinde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ṇḡua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Naṇa Maro ṇalae, nanani uru amo

mine ku amo nâ, naṇa aporo mao kananḡo tu muli ṇḡa kinzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu ma simâ pa naṇa ku ma sipare tukunzi ṇana sipanea naṇa kâ. Kinzi rârâni ma siporo situla pwataki tu naṇa warakânḡu nde Maro Kindeni mao.”

¹² Mine nde kinda tasama tu kinda rârâni taitu-taitu ma tapatula pa Maro Kindeni ṇana vetâṇa rârâni muṇḡa taveta ṇinde duvi.

Kinda ma tavetanzi ninda-nambwe simbe ṇana siveta kiesaka kâ, mine ndimo

¹³ Mine nde ara ṇana kinda ma tapile mâsi ṇana tataleanzi ninda-nambwe ṇana nenzi vetâṇa kâ. Ara ṇana miki taitu-taitu ma ilomi patea tu, “Naṇa ma alañenzi niṇḡu-nambwe ku avetanzi simbe ṇana siveta kiesaka kâ, ande ma tia.” ¹⁴ Naṇa Paulo apaipa kuku Maro ṇalae Yesu Kirisi marumbu lâ. Mine nde naṇa asama sonḡo tu kelekele tonḡe tamwata ikura tu iveta tamâta ipânḡa ilo muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Taitu kalonḡo ṇḡa; ambo tamâta tonḡe kalo tawana tu kelekele tonḡe ma iveta i ipânḡa ilo muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande mao nâ, kelekele ṇinde ma iveta i ilo muso. ¹⁵ Ambo noko uru kuka kâpwa tonḡe, andeta noko ninambwe kalo tawana tu kâpwa ṇinde nde muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande noko ne vetâṇa ṇinde ma iveta ninambwe ṇinde ilo rârâ. Aku noko ne vetâṇa ṇinde ma itula pwataki tu noko kupu muli pa tini-mwasa ne vetâṇa marumbu lâ. Kirisi imâte ṇana iyaute noko ninambwe ṇinde piti lâ kondoma ilo. Ambo noko ne kânḡa-nuṇa ma iyaula i ne kalo-tawana, ande ṇinde ma ara tia ndo. ¹⁶ Ambo noko kutu kelekele tonḡe nde ara nâ lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kupakatona sonḡo ṇḡa. Tia ma noko ne vetâṇa iveta tamâta pinde wisinzi nâna ku ma siporo tu, “Wa, kelekele ṇinde ikeno muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao”. ¹⁷ ṇana tu Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ṇana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ ande piti ndo ṇana kânḡa-nuṇa ne mâsi wa tukunḡa wa. Koroani Sapâṇa ipulia mâsi pinde ipânḡa lâ ilonda kalonda, aku mâsi ṇine nâ nde kelekele ṇalae:

mâsi nana taveta ikura Maro Kindeni ilo papa mine, anga mâsi nana tamo ilonda kalonda taitu kunzi tininda pinde, anga mâsi nana ilonda ndeka. ¹⁸ Maro Kindeni ilo ara ndo pa tamâta ea ipono muli pa Kirisi ku ipaveta kuku mâsi mine, aku kinzi tamâta kala ma ilonzi ara mine nâ nana tamâta ninde ne vetâna.

¹⁹ Mine nde ara nana kinda ma tapaveta kuku vetâna ndia rârâni uru iveta kinda tamo ilonda kalonda taitu kunzi tininda pinde. Aku ara nana kinda ma tapaveta kuku vetâna ndia rârâni uru isuka tininda pinde nenzi kalo-tawana tu ipângga kaika tona. ²⁰ Noko ma kusâu pa kâna-nuna ne mâsi tu iyaula Maro Kindeni ne wurâta, mine ndimo. Mao nâ, lâ Maro Kindeni nao, kâpwa ndoni nde ara ndo nana taka kâ. Taitu kuloŋo nga; ambo noko kuka kâpwa tonge, aku ninde iveta tamâta tonge imbe nana iveta kiesaka kâ, ande noko ne vetâna ninde nde soki ndo. ²¹ Ambo noko kutu kuka simbi tâku kunu lââ kaika tâku kuveta vetâna ndia tâku, andeta ninde ma iveta noko ninambwe imbe nana iveta kiesaka kâ, ande ara nana noko ma kupile vetâna ninde.

²² Noko ne ilo-kalo nana kâna-nuna kâ nde noko tamwata ku Maro Kindeni rua nâ nemi kelekele. Ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana tu kâpwa ndoni nde ara nâ lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku ilo rua-rua tia, ande tamâta ninde ma indeka nâ. ²³ Andeta kaloŋo nga; ambo tamâta tonge ilo rua-rua nana kâpwa tonge kâ, andeta ikai ika nâ, ande iveta soki lâ Maro Kindeni nao, nana tu i ne kalo-tawana nandai igagati i nana ika kâpwa ninde nga. Ambo noko kalo tawana tu vetâna tonge nde soki, andeta kulâ kuveta vetânani ndaina, ande noko kuveta kiesaka.

15

Kinda ma tapono muli pa Yesu Kirisi

¹ Kinda tamâta pinde nenda kalo-tawana ikeno kaika. Ara nana kinda ma tavilanzi tamâta pinde nana sikale nenzi malia kâ, kinzi ninde nenzi kalo-tawana

ikeno kaika tia. Kinda ma ilonda nana tapavila warakânda nâ ndimo.

² Ara nana kinda rârâni taitu-taitu ma tavilanzi ninda-nambwe wukale tu ma simo ara kâ, nana tu vetâna mine ma iveta nenzi kalo-tawana ipângga kaika.

³ Kinda tasama tu Kirisi tamwata nandai ilo tu ma ipavila tamwata nâ. Malia ipângga papa i ikura Maro Kindeni kawa ngua Daviti ingere lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Lâ zo nana kinzi tamâta siporo ngua pavaligiŋa pa noko, ande nenzi ngua soki ninde imâ ikai nana tona.”

⁴ Nanayoni kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta singere Maro Kindeni kawa ngua lâ pepa tini, aku ngua ninde rârâni ne wurâta nde nana ipanana kinda kâ. Ngua ninde ne wurâta nde nana ipu tini kaika pa ilonda kalonda, nana kinda ma takura tu tamandi kaika ku tao tininda pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara pa kinda.

⁵ Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni simbo nâ uru ipu tini kaika pa ilonda kalonda, aku i simbo nâ uru isuka kinda tu tamandi kaika. Nana ano tu ina ma ivila miki nana kaponi muli pa Yesu Kirisi ku kamo ilomi kalomi taitu nâ. ⁶ Ambo i ma iveta mine, ande miki rârâni ma kakura tu kamâ taitu kapanea nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi tama Maro Kindeni tasuka i nana kâki.

Kirisi ivilanzi Juda ngu sitavanzi ngu pinde rârâni

⁷ Mine nde ara nana miki rârâni ma kadeka nâ nana kakainzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni simâ simo kumi, ikura Kirisi indeka nana ikai miki kamo kuku i mine. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande paneâna ma ilâ pa Maro Kindeni. ⁸ Nana tu Kirisi ipângga wurâta tamâta panzi Juda ngu nana itula Maro Kindeni ne ngua mao pwataki panzi. I ne wurâta ninde iveta ngua pâna rârâni Maro Kindeni munga iveta kunzi Juda ngu timbunzi ninde tu ipângga kanaŋo.

⁹ Kirisi isama tu kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu ma simora i ne wurâta ninde ku ma sipanea Maro Kindeni nana nana i ne wisi-wisi kâ. Ninde iyoke Daviti kawa ngua ikeno lâ wânŋiŋa paneâna kâ ne pepa tini mine tu,

“ ‘Nanja ma kawângu ndange pano lâ kinzi tinikoa ngu naonzi. Nanja ma awângi apaneano asuka noko ña kâki.”

¹⁰ Aku ngua tonge kala ikeno mine tu,

“ ‘Miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu, miki kan-deka katavanzi Maro Kindeni ne pateâña tamâta ngu.”

¹¹ Aku ngua tonge kala ikeno mine tu,

“ ‘Miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu ndoni, miki rârâni kapanea Maro Njalae kasuka i ña kâki. Miki tamâta kamo tâno ndoni, miki kawawa i!”

¹² Aku Aisaia kala iporo ngua kaña taituni mine tu,

“ ‘Maro Kindeni ma io koipu wasaseki tonge ipânga lâ Daviti tama Jesi see, aku i ma ikai poe panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu. Kinzi tamâta ngu ñinde ndoni ma sio tininzi ñana i ne zo ñana ivetanzi simo ara kâ.”

¹³ Maro Kindeni simbo nâ uru ipu tini kaika pa kinda, kala tao tininda papa i tu ma iveta kie ara pa kinda. Miki nemi kalotawana ikeno papa i, aku nanja ano tu i ma io ndekâña tava wisi-pisi sipipi ndo lâ ilomi kalomi. Nñenga Koroani Sapâña ne walo kaika ma isukami ñana kamandi kaika ndo ku kao tinimi pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara pami.

Paulo indeka ñana wurâta ñinde Maro Kindeni ipatea papa i

¹⁴ Ningu-nambwe wukale, nanja warakângu kalongu tawana tu miki uru kapaveta kuku vetâña ara ikura zo rârâni, aku ilo-kalo ara nde ipipi lâ ilomi kalomi. Mine nde miki taitu-taitu kakura tu kapanananzi kalo-tawana tamâta pinde. ¹⁵ Taitu kala ñine nanja angere ngua kaika pinde imâ pami. Nanja atu apaño ilomi kalomi, ñana miki ma kalomi ngere sondo kilo ñana ngua ñinde kâ. Nanja ñandai aruru ñana angere ngua kaña mine nga, ñana tu Maro Kindeni mungani io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa nanja, kala ipatea nanja ¹⁶ tu amo Yesu Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu. Nanengu wurâta nde ñana atula Maro Kindeni ne pâri ara panzi. Mine kala nanja amo atogo patarawâña tamâta

mine, aku uru akainzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu aonzi silâ pa Maro Kindeni itogo patarawâña i ilo ndo papa mwasina. Aku Koroani Sapâña ikainzi tamâta ñinde ku ivetanzi sipânga Maro Kindeni ne ngu mao.

¹⁷ Nanja apaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ. Mine kala nanja andeka nâ ñana wurâta ñine Maro Kindeni ipatea pana.

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Nanja ma amandi kaika atula ngua pwataki ñana kelekele taitu nâ. Nanja ma atapâri ñana vetâña ara ñinde Kirisi iveta panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu lâ nanengu wurâta tini. Igagati ilonzi kalonzi ñana sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa ngua. Koroani Sapâña ne walo kaika uru ivila nanengu ngua wa vetâña wa, aku ivilana ñana aveta mâsi kaika kie-kie pinde tona. Mine nde wurâta ñine ipânga kanajo lâ. Nia ndoyo nanja amandi atula pâri ara ñana Kirisi kâ lâ Jerusalem lawea munga lâ, ñinenga aveta mine ayoka alâ akura nia nia lee apânga lâ Ilirikum tâno.

²⁰ Ikura zo rârâni, nanja ilongu ndo tu atula pâri ara panzi tamâta lâ lawea ndia Yesu Kirisi parina ñandai ipânga panzi nga. Nanja aporo ngua tambirâña mine tu nanja tiningu pwâka tu apa luma kâki lâ sâmbwe ñinde tamâta tonge munga ingunu lâ imandi. ²¹ Nanengu vetâña ñinde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“ ‘Tamâta pinde ñandai silonjo i parina nga, andeta kinzi ñinde ma simora i nao. Aku tamâta pinde ñandai silonjo i kawa ngua nga, andeta kinzi ñinde ma sisama ngua ñinde kie sondo.”

Paulo itu ikalelenzi lâ Rom lawea, ñinenga ma ilâ pa Spen tâno

²² Nanengu wurâta ñine uru ipono naongu ikura zo rârâ. Mine kala nanja ñandai amâ akalele miki nga. ²³ Ikura mbwera mbwera nanja ilongu ndo tu amâ amorami. Aku zo ñine nanengu wurâta lâ nia ñine ande marumbu lâ. ²⁴ Mine nde muli nga, lâ zo ñinde nanja ma alâ pa Spen tâno, ande nanja ilongu tu ma amâ akalele miki munga lâ nga, ñinenga ma alâ pa Spen. Nanja ma andeka nâ

ɲana amo kumi ikura zo pinde, aku muli ɲga naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kavila naɲa ɲana alâ pa Spen tâno. ²⁵ Andeta zo ɲine naɲa atu alâ pa Jerusalem lawea ɲana avilanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta simo ɲinde. ²⁶ Munɲa kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ɲgu simo Masedonia tâno wa Grik tâno wa, kinzi ɲgu ɲinde sipa ɲgua tu ma sigona mbumbu pinde ku ma sio ilâ pa Jerusalem ɲana isukanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta pinde, kinzi ɲinde uru simo sugorai. ²⁷ Kinzi warakanzi nâ ilonzi patea tu ma siveta mine panzi Juda ɲgu sugorai tamwatanzi, aku ɲinde ara ndo, ɲana tu kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Juda ɲgu nenzi mbuku keno panzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ tinikoa ɲgu. Nana tu munɲani Maro Kindeni itula pâri ara panzi Juda tamâta, aku muli ɲga kinzi sikai pâri ara ɲinde silâ situla panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ɲgu tona. Mine nde ara ɲana kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ tinikoa ɲgu ma sikai tâno ɲine ne mbaliɲa Maro Kindeni munɲa ilanzi ɲinde, aku ma siwae mbaliɲa ɲinde ilâ panzi Juda tamâta tona. ²⁸ Kala ɲine naɲa atu akai mbumbu ɲinde kinzi sigona lâ ikeno, aku akai alâ awae panzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Jerusalem lawea. Mambo wurâta ɲinde marumbu lâ ɲga, ɲinenɲa naɲa ma amâ akalele miki. Aku muli ɲga naɲa ma alâ pa Spen tâno. ²⁹ Naɲa asama tu muli, lâ zo ɲinde naɲa ma amâ apânɲa pami, ande Kirisi ma iveta kie ara ndo pami.

³⁰ Niɲgu-nambwe wukale, nenda kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro ɲalae Yesu Kirisi, aku Koroani Sapâɲa itula tini-mwasa ne vetâɲa pwataki pa kinda lâ. Mine nde naɲa ano pami tu miki ma kamandi kuku naɲa ku kakai noɲa kaika pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilana. ³¹ Naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kano papa i tu ma ikea ɲanana, ɲana tu tamâta pinde simo Judia tâno nde kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi tia, kala situ siveta malia pana. Aku kakai noɲa tava tu i ma ivetanzi ne tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea ɲinde tu ma ilonzi ara ɲana wurâta ɲine naɲa aveta ɲana avilanzi kâ. ³² Ambo Maro Kindeni ma isâu pa nanenɲu noɲa, ande naɲa ma

amâ amora miki tava ndekâɲa ɲalae. Aku naɲa ma apwarea tini kumi ɲana akai walo kâ. ³³ Maro Kindeni, ina wisi-pisi warika, imo kuku miki râranî. Mao.

16

Paulo kawa kari ara panzi tamâta pinde

¹ Naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kaveta kemi ara nâ pa kalo-tawana taine Fibi. I ne wurâta nde ɲana ivilanzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Senkria lawea.

² Fibi nde imo Maro ɲalae ne wurâta taine. Mine nde naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kakai i imâ imo kumi, itogo kinda Maro Kindeni ne tamâta uru taveta mine. Ambo kelekele pinde ikeno papa i tia, ande naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kavila i, ɲana tu i munɲa ivilanzi tamâta râra, aku ivila naɲa warakânɲu tona. ³ Naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kakai kawânɲu ku kaporo kari ara ilâ panzi Prisila ku Akwila rua. Kinzi rua uru simandi kuku naɲa ɲana kaveta wurâta pa Yesu Kirisi kâ.

⁴ Munɲa kinzi rua sipalilu silâ paraɲa ilo ɲana sivila naɲa kâ. Mine kala kawânɲu ndanɲe ɲalae pa kinzi rua. Andeta naɲa simbonɲu nâ tia; kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta râranî lâ ɲgu pinde ndoni kala kawanzi ndanɲe pa kinzi rua mine nâ.

⁵ Aku naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kaporo naɲa kawânɲu kari ara ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ɲinde uru sipasau lâ kinzi rua nenzi luma tona. Aku nanenɲu ɲgua mine nâ ilâ pa Epainetus tona, inani niɲgu-nambwe mao. I imunɲa panzi tamâta râranî simo Esia tâno ɲana io ne kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu Kirisi kâ. ⁶ Naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kaporo naɲa kawânɲu kari ara ilâ pa Maria nuwaka tona, ina uru iveta wurâta ɲalae ɲana ivilami.

⁷ Naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kaporo naɲa kawânɲu kari ara ilâ panzi Andronikus kuku Junias rua tona. Kinzi rua nde nawalânɲu Juda tamâta, aku munɲa simo kuku naɲa lâ luma sakamao ilo. Kinzi rua uru siveta wurâta ara ndo ɲana situla pâri ara kâ, aku kinzi rua simunɲa pa naɲa ɲana sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu Kirisi kâ. ⁸ Naɲa

ilongu tu miki ma kaporo naŋa kawângu kari ara ilâ pa Ampliatu tona, ina nanayoni ipasipa kuku Maro Nalae kala imo ningu-nambwe sondu. ⁹ Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kaporo naŋa kawângu kari ara ilâ pa Urbanu tona, ina uru iveta wurâta pa Yesu Kirisi kuku kindâ. Aku nanengu ngua mine nâ ilâ pa Staki tona, ina ningu-nambwe mao. ¹⁰ Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kaporo naŋa kawângu kari ara ilâ pa Apeles tona. Kindâ tasama tu i uru ipono muli sondu ndo pa Kirisi. Aku nanengu ngua mine nâ ilâ pa Aristobulu ne ngu tona. ¹¹ Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kaporo naŋa kawângu kari ara ilâ pa nawalângu Juda tamâta Herodion tona. Aku nanengu ngua mine nâ ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo lâ Narsisu ne ngu tona.

¹² Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kaporo naŋa kawângu kari ara ilâ panzi taine rua Trifina ku Trifosa rua tona. Kinzi rua uru simakâsa nalae nana siveta wurâta papa Maro Nalae kâ. Aku nanengu ngua mine nâ ilâ pa Persis tona, ina ningu-nambwe mao. I kala uru imakâsa nalae nana iveta wurâta pa Maro Nalae kâ. ¹³ Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kaporo naŋa kawângu kari ara ilâ pa Rufus tona, ina uru iveta wurâta ara ndo pa Maro Nalae. Aku nanengu ngua mine nâ ilâ pa i tina tona. Munŋa taine ninde ikatona naŋa sondu ndo, itogo taine uru ikatona natu mine.

¹⁴ Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kaporo naŋa kawângu kari ara ilâ panzi Asinkritu nga Flegon nga Hermes nga Patrobas nga Hermas tona. Aku nanengu ngua mine nâ ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta uru simo kunzi tona. ¹⁵ Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kaporo naŋa kawângu kari ara ilâ panzi Filologu ku Julia rua, aku ilâ panzi Nereus kuku i mwane rua tona. Aku nanengu ngua mine nâ ilâ pa Olimpasi tavanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârani uru simo kuku i ninde tona. ¹⁶ Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kapatâŋo warakami mbaumi ku kaporo kari ara ilâ pa warakami taitu-taitu. Kirisi ne kalo-tawana tamâta ngu ndoni kawanzi kari ara imâ pami.

Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta pinde uru

siyaulanzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu

¹⁷ Ningu-nambwe wukale, naŋa ano kaika pami tu miki ma kapakatona sondu nananzi tamâta ninde uru sipu nemi ngu pwapwataki. Nanayoni miki kapanâna sondu ndo nana ngua mao kâ, andeta kinzi tamâta ninde uru siveta “a” pa ngua ninde. Kinzi nenzi vetâŋa ninde iyaula kalo-tawana tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana. Miki ma tinimi piti ndo nananzi tamâta mine. ¹⁸ Tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta vetâŋa potomule mine, ande kinzi ninde nandai siveta wurâta pa nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi nga. Kinzi ilonzi nalae pa kâŋa-nuŋa ne ngua-tukuŋa kaa kaa, aku siveta ngua mona-mona wa siveta mâru-mâru panzi tamâta. Kinzi nenzi ngua ninde ilanenzi tamâta pinde, kinzi ninde sizizâla nana tamâta ninde nenzi ilo-kalo potomule kâ. ¹⁹ Miki parinami nde isala nia ndoni lâ, kala tamâta rârani sisama tu miki uru kaponu muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa ngua. Aku ninde iveta ilongu ndeka nâ. Naŋa ilongu tu miki ma kapanâna sondu nana vetâŋa ara kâ, aŋga vetâŋa sakamao nde miki ma kazizâla nana.

²⁰ Maro Kindeni, ina wisi-pisi warika, ma tini nâ izavaru Sadana ne walo ku io i imo miki kalomi. Kindâ nenda Maro Nalae ne wisi-wisi imo kumi.

Tamâta pinde kawanzi kari ara panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Rom lawea

²¹ Timoti, ina uru iveta wurâta kuku naŋa, ande i kawa kari ara imâ pami. Aku Lusius nga Jeson nga Sosipater, kinzi nawalângu Juda tamâta, kala sio nenzi kari ara imâ pami mine nâ. ²² Naŋa Tertius akai Paulo kawa ngua rârani ku naŋa warakâŋu angere ne ngua ninde lâ pepa nina tini imâ pami. Naŋa amonimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta, aku naŋa kala kawângu kari ara imâ pami tona. ²³⁻²⁴ Aku Gaius kala kawa kari ara imâ pami tona. I uru ikatona naŋa Paulo sondu lâ i tamwata ne luma ilo. Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo nina nde uru sipasau lâ lumani ndaina. Aku Erastu, i tamâta nana ikatona mbumbu

pa lawea ɲine ne koipu, aɲga ninda-nambwe Kwartus, kinzi rua kala kawanzi kari ara imâ pami tona.

Kinda ma tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ɲa kâki

²⁵ Naɲa uru atula pâri ara ɲana Yesu Kirisi kâ pwataki, aku uru aporo tu Maro Kindeni ikura ɲana iveta nemi kalo-tawana ipâɲga kaika. Nia ndoyo, ande pâri ara ɲinde ikeno paveâɲa nâ ikura mbwera mbwera, ²⁶ andeta muli ɲga Maro Kindeni itula ɲguani ndaina pwataki panzi ɲgua-tulâɲa tamâta, kala kinzi situla ɲgua ɲinde ipâɲga nia yo lâ. Maro Kindeni, i ɲana imo mine ku imo nâ, ande ipatea tu tamâta ɲgu ndoni ma siloɲo pâri ara ɲinde, ɲana kinzi râ râni ma sikura tu kalonzi tawana i ku sipaveta kuku i kawa ɲgua. ²⁷ Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde Maro ɲalae, aku i simbo nâ nde ilo-kalo râ râni warika. Yesu Kirisi ikai nzâla piti pa kinda lâ ɲana tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ɲa kâki ikura zo zo. Mao.

1 KORIN

Pepa Paulo ingere munga panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Korin lawea

Korin nde lawea njalae tonge lâ Grik tâno. Paulo munga imo Korin lawea itula pâri ara panzi (Pâri Tamâta 18:1-18), aku muli, zo tonge imo Efesus lawea (16:5-8), ande ingere ngua njine ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Korin. Kinzi munga singere ngua pa Paulo sikasonja i njana pakâenja ne mâsi wa kânga-nunja ne tukunja wa (7:1, 8:1-13), kala Paulo itu iporo ngua taulo panzi. Aku isama tu malia pinde ipângga lâ Korin ngu ngininzi, kala simo sipawa ngua (1:10-12, 5:1-2). Mine nde Paulo ilo kura tia iporo ngua kaika pinde panzi njana simo ilonzi kalonzi taitu ku tininzi mwasa nâ panzi tininzi pinde.

¹ Naña Paulo, Yesu Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta naña. Mungani Maro Kindeni ipatea naña ku isarawana tu ma akai wurâta njine kâ. Naña amo taitu kuku ninda-nambwe Sostenes, ² kala angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa miki Maro Kindeni ne ngu kamo Korin lawea. Nanayoni Maro Kindeni ipatea miki pa i tamwata, ku iveta miki kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi. Mine nde miki kapângga kamo ngu sapâña. Iveta mine nâ pa miki katavanzî tamâta simo lawea lawea, kinzi njinde uru siwânggi pa nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi, ina kinzi nenzi Maro Njalae wa kinda nenda Maro Njalae wa. ³ Tamânda Maro Kindeni ku Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami.

Paulo kawa ndange ilâ pa Maro Kindeni

⁴ Nanayoni Yesu Kirisi ikai Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi njinde imâ pami, kala iveta kie ara ndo pami. Mine nde naña kawânggu ndange ilâ pa nanengu Maro Kindeni njana miki kâ ikura zo zo. ⁵⁻⁶ Naña kawânggu ndange mine pa Maro Kindeni njana duvi njine kâ; maka munga katula ngua pami njana Yesu Kirisi kâ,

aku ngua njinde nde ikeno kaika lâ ilomi kalomi. Miki kapaipa kuku Kirisi lâ. Mine nde Maro Kindeni kelekele arara râranî ilami lâ, ngua arara kie-kie wa ilo-kalo arara kie-kie wa. ⁷ Mao nâ, Koroani Sapâña ne wisi-ara kie-kie râranî nde ikeno pami lâ, kala miki kandolo njana sâ tonge tia. Ande kala zo njine miki uru kao tinimi pa Maro Kindeni tu ma itula nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ipângga nia yo. ⁸ Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ma isukami njana kamandi kaika lee, ikura lâ i tamwata ne zo njana itaulo imâ kilo kâ. Mine kala lâ zo njalae njinde, ande miki ma kamo ilomi mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ i nao, nemi soki tonge tia. ⁹ Njana tu Maro Kindeni uru iveta ikura ne ngua pânja râranî, aku i tamwata mungani isarawami njana kapaipa kuku i Natu Yesu Kirisi kâ, ina nenda Maro Njalae.

Kinzi Korin ngu nde sipwa pwapwataki

¹⁰ Ningunambwe wukale, naña akai nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ndamwa ku ano kaika pami tu miki râranî ma kamo ilomi kalomi taitu nâ. Naña tiningu pwâka tu miki ma kapwa pwapwataki ku kamo piti piti. Ara njana miki ma kamo lâ ngu taitu nâ tava ilomi kalomi taitu nâ. ¹¹ Opopo, ningunambwe wukale, tamâta pinde lâ Kloe ne ngu nde sitapâri pa naña siporo tu pambitânja nde uru ikeno lâ miki nginimi. ¹² Naña aporo njana ngua kaja-kaja njinde miki taitu-taitu uru kaporo. Miki pinde uru kaporo tu, “Naña apono muli pa Paulo”, anga pinde nde kaporo tu, “Naña apono muli pa Apolos”, anga pinde nde kaporo tu, “Naña apono muli pa Petero”, anga pinde nde kaporo tu, “Naña apono muli pa Kirisi”.

¹³ Mana mana, a? Kinda takura tu tapu Kirisi pwapwataki mine tia ndo! Tiambo naña Paulo atâra lâ kâi popole tini ku amâte njana avila miki kâ, a? Tia ndo! Tiambo miki munga kakai lââ-liliña lâ naña Paulo njângu, a? Tia ndo! ¹⁴ Naña kawânggu ndange pa Maro Kindeni, njana tu naña njandai alilinzi tamâta râra lâ nemi ngu njinde nga.

Naŋa alilinsi Krispus ku Gaius rua simbonzi rua nâ. ¹⁵ Mine nde tamâta tonge ikura tu iporo mine, “Maka kakai lââliliŋa lâ Paulo ŋa”, ande tia ndo. ¹⁶ (O, naŋa kalonŋu kapa. Mao nâ, naŋa kala alilinsi Setepanas tavanzi tamâta pinde simo i ne luma tona. Aku tiambo naŋa alilinsi tamâta pinde tona, tâku tia tâku. Njinde naŋa asama sondo tia.) ¹⁷ Nana tu Kirisi ŋandai isupwa naŋa amâ ŋana alilinsi tamâta kâ. Isupwana amâ ŋana atula pâri ara pwataki kâ. Andeta naŋa ŋandai atula pâri ara pwataki tava ŋgua mona-mona, itogo kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta uru siveta mine. Naŋa tiningu pwâka tu nanenŋu ŋgua mona-mona ma isowe tamâta ilonzi. Ambo naŋa ma aveta mine, ande Kirisi ne mateŋa lâ kâi popole tini ma ipânŋa itogo kelekele kaa nâ.

Kirisi nde Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika

¹⁸ Mao nâ, tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana tia kala soka nzâla njinde ilâ pa mateŋa kâ, aku kinzi njinde uru ilonzi tu ŋgua ŋana Kirisi ne mateŋa lâ kâi popole tini kâ ande ŋgua kapa-kapa nâ. Anŋa kinda tamâta pinde, ande Maro Kindeni ikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo, aku kinda njine tasama tu ŋgua njinde ŋana kâi popole kâ nde itula Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika kilala pwataki. ¹⁹ Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Naŋa ma azavaru kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo. Naŋa ma aveta tâno tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo arara njinde ipânŋa kelekele kaa nâ.”

²⁰ Ayo, mine nde mana mana ŋananzi tâno njine ne ilo-kalo tamâta, a? Anŋa mana mana ŋananzi pananâŋa tamâta ŋana Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa kâ, a? Anŋa mana mana ŋananzi tamâta njinde uru sipawa ŋgua kaika, a? Maro Kindeni itula pwataki lâ tu tâno njine ne ilo-kalo rârâni nde ilo-kalo kapa-kapa nâ. ²¹ Mine nde Maro Kindeni, ina ilo-kalo ara warika, ipatea tu kinda tâno tamâta warakânda nenda ilo-kalo ma ikura tu ivila kinda ŋana tasama i kilala kâ, ande tia. I tamwata ipatea nzâla tonge ŋana ikainzi tamâta piti lâ kondoma ilo, aku maka uru kaporo katula ŋgua pwataki

ŋana nzâlani ndaina. Kinzi tâno tamâta situ ŋgua njinde nde kapa-kapa. Anŋa tamâta ea kinzi sikai ŋgua njinde kaika ku kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni, ande i ikainzi njinde piti lâ kondoma ilo. ²² Kinzi Juda tamâta ilonzi ŋalae tu ma simora mâsi kaika pinde, anŋa kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ŋgu nde simakâsa ŋana sikai ilo-kalo ara kâ; ²³ anŋa maka nde katula ŋgua ŋana Kirisi ne mateŋa lâ kâi popole tini kâ. Kinzi Juda tamâta tininzi pwâka ndo ŋana siloŋo ŋgua njinde kâ, anŋa kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ŋgu nde situ ŋgua njinde nde kapa-kapa nâ. ²⁴ Andeta mungani Maro Kindeni isarawa kinda Juda tamâta pinde wa kinda tamâta pinde lâ tinikoa ŋgu wa, aku kinda njine tasama mine; Maro Kindeni ne kaika wa ilo-kalo ara wa nde ipânŋa kanoŋo lâ Kirisi tini. ²⁵ Mao nâ, kinzi tâno tamâta situ Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo nde kapa-kapa nâ. Taitu i ne ilo-kalo ndainani nâ nde ipole tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo ndo lâ. Aku kinzi situ Maro Kindeni ne kaika nde ŋalae koŋa tia. Taitu i ne walo kaika ndainani nâ nde ŋalae tina, ipole tamâta nenzi kaika ndo lâ.

²⁶ Ningunambwe wukale, ara ŋana miki ma kalomi ngere sondo ŋana zo mungâŋa kâ. Naŋa aporo ŋana zo njinde Maro Kindeni isarawami tu kapânŋa kalo-tawana tamâta tia yo yo. Lâ zo njinde, ande miki pinde nâ kamo katonzi ilo-kalo tamâta lâ tâno tamâta naonzi. Miki pinde nâ nde kamo tava nemi kaika, anŋa miki pinde nâ nde kamo tamâta ŋalanjala. Miki njinde kambwanjemi nde kiri-mwata nâ. ²⁷ Andeta Maro Kindeni itu iveta manjeti panzi ilo-kalo tamâta wa kinzi tamâta ŋalanjala wa. Mine nde ipatea kinda tu taponi muli pa i, kinda njine tamo tatogonzi tamâta kapa-kapa kaa nâ lâ tâno tamâta naonzi. ²⁸ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni itu izavaru kelekele ndia kinzi tâno tamâta situ nde kelekele ŋalae. Mine nde ipatea kinda sugorai tamâta, kinda njine ŋânda tia kala tamo tatogo kina mine lâ tâno tamâta naonzi. ²⁹ Mine nde tamâta tonge ikura tu ipasuka i tamwata tini lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. ³⁰ Maro Kindeni

tamwata ne pateânga ikeno mine, kala io miki kapasipa lâ taitu kuku Yesu Kirisi. Aku Kirisi itula Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo ara njinde kilala pwataki pa kinda lâ. Yesu Kirisi ikai nzâla piti pa kinda tu ma tapânga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku ina iveta kinda tapânga Maro Kindeni ne ngu sapânga tona. Aku inani kala ikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo tona. ³¹ Mine nde Maro Kindeni ilo tu kinda ma taponi muli pa i kawa ngua njine ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Tamâta ea itu isuka tamâta tonge na kâki, ande i ma isuka Maro Nalae simbo nâ na kâki.”

2

Maro Kindeni ne pateânga njinde ipânga kanojo lâ Paulo ne wurâta tini

¹ Ningu-nambwe wukale, naña ilongu tu miki ma kalomi ngere nana nana kâ. Nanayoni, lâ zo njinde nana warakângu amâ apânga pami nana atula Maro Kindeni ne ngua paveânga pwataki pami, ande nana nandai aporo ngua kaika kanojo-pami nana apasuka warakângu tiningu nga.

² Lâ zo nana amo kumi, ande ilongu pateka tu nana ma kalongu ngere ku apananami nana ilo-kalo kie-kie kâ, ande tia. Nana kalongu ngere ku apananami nana Yesu Kirisi simbo nâ, aku apananami ngua rârâ nana i ne mateja lâ kâi popole tini kâ. ³ Aku lâ zo njinde nanengu walo ikeno pana tia ndo. Nana amo tava ruruna nâ, kala aruru nalae tina. ⁴ Nana apananami ku atula pâri ara pami, andeta nana nandai aporo ngua kaika pami nana alele ilomi kalomi kâ. Nana atula Koroani Sapânga ne walo kaika njinde nâ pwataki pami. ⁵ Mine kala tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo igagati nemi kalotawana, ande tia. Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika njinde nâ igagatimi nana kalomi tawana i.

Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânga ilo-kalo ara ilua kinda

⁶ Andeta mao nâ, tamâta pinde nenzi kalotawana nde ikeno kaika lâ, aku maka uru katula ilo-kalo ara panzi tamâta

njinde. Taitu ilo-kalo njinde nandai rege-rege kuku tâno njine ne ilo-kalo nga. Aku ilo-kalo njinde nandai rege-rege kuku tâno njine ne koipu nenzi ilo-kalo nga, nana tu kinzi koipu njinde ma muli simâte. ⁷ Anga maka uru katula ngua nana Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo paveânga kâ. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni nandai ipulia tâno ipânga nga, ande ipatea nzâla pa kinda nana tamo ara kuku i lâ samba lawea. Taitu ngua nana nzâla njinde kâ nde ikeno paveânga nâ, ⁸ kala tâno njine ne koipu rârâni nde sizizâla nana. Ambo kinzi munga sisama Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo njinde kilala pwataki, ande kinzi ma sipu samba ne Maro Nalae ara njinde itâra lâ kâi popole tini, ande tia. Andeta tia. ⁹ Taitu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“ ‘Maro Kindeni munga ipatea tu ma iveta vetânga arara pinde panzi tamâta ea ilonzi ndo keno papa i, aku ne vetânga njinde nde nalae ndo. Mine nde tâno tamâta tonge ikura tu imora vetânga njinde wa ilono pâri nana wa kalo ngere nana, ande tia ndo.’ ”

¹⁰ Andeta Maro Kindeni isupwa ne Koroani imâ tu itula vetânga paveânga njinde kilala pwataki pa maka, kala kasama lâ. Nana tu Koroani Sapânga isama tâno njine ne ilo-kalo rârâni, aku isama Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo paveânga rârâni tona.

¹¹ Tamâta tonge ikura tu isama ilo-kalo paveânga ndia ikeno ninambwe tonge ilo kalo, ande tia. I ninambwe njinde tamwata nâ isama i ne ilo-kalo. Aku mine nâ, tamâta tonge ikura tu isama Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo, ande tia. Maro Kindeni tamwata ne Koroani simbo nâ isama. ¹² Kinda nandai takai tâno njine ne koroani nga. Kinda takai Koroani njinde Maro Kindeni isupwa imâ tu ipanana kinda. Mine nde kinda takura tu tasama wisi-ara rârâni Maro Kindeni ilua kinda njinde kilala.

¹³ Maka uru katula ngua pwataki nana kekekele njinde kâ. Taitu maka nandai kakai ngua njinde lâ tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo nga. Maro Kindeni ne Koroani tamwata

ipananama, kala katula nguani ndaina pwataki. Maka uru katula Koroani ne ngua njinde panzi tamâta ea Koroani imo ilonzi.

¹⁴ Anja tamâta ea Koroani imo ilo tia, ande tamâta njinde ikura tu ikai Maro Kindeni ne Koroani ne ilo-kalo, ande tia. Nana tu kinzi tamâta mine ilonzi tu ilo-kalo njinde nde kekele kaa nâ, aku sikura tu sisama ilo-kalo njinde kilala sonde, nde tia. Mine nde tamâta ea kinzi Koroani imo ilonzi, ande kinzi njinde nâ sikura tu sisama ilo-kalo njinde kilala.

¹⁵ Ambo Koroani imo tamâta tonje ilo, ande tamâta njinde ikura tu kalo ngere sonde nana kekele rârâni kâ, aku ikura tu isama duvi. Aku tâno tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo ma ikai poe panzi tamâta mine, ande tia. ¹⁶ Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Ea isama Maro Njalae ne ilo-kalo kilala pwataki kala ikura tu ipanana Maro Njalae, a?”

Andeta kinda takai Kirisi ne ilo-kalo marumbu lâ.

3

Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta rârâni nde simo rege-rege nâ

¹ Ningunambwe wukale, munga, lâ zo njinde nana amo kumi, ande nana ndandai aporo ngua pami itogo uru aporo panzi tamâta njinde Koroani imo ilonzi. Nana aporo ngua pami itogo uru aporo panzi tamâta njinde sipono muli pa ilo-kalo singa, nana tu lâ zo njinde nemi kalotawana nde kiri-mwata nâ, itogo lâlû kiri-kiri nenzi kalo-tawana mine.

² Lâ zo njinde nana uru suu nâ asuami. Nana ndandai kâpwa kaika pinde alami nga, nana tu miki kakura tu kaka kâpwa kaika, ande tia. Aku lâ zo njine kala mine nâ, ande miki kakura tia, ³ nana tu miki kapono muli pa ilo-kalo singa yo. Mao nâ, miki kamo ku kapadâda njanzi tinimi pinde wa kapawa ngua kunzi wa, aku mâsi njinde itula pwataki tu miki kamo katogonzi tâno tamâta nâ, kala kapono muli pa ilo-kalo singa nâ. ⁴ Miki tamâta pinde uru kaporo tu, “Nana nde apono muli pa Paulo”, anja miki pinde kaporo

tu, “Nana nde apono muli pa Apolos”. Miki nemi ngua njinde itula pwataki tu miki kamo katogonzi tâno tamâta mine.

⁵ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga; Apolos nde ea, a? Anja nana Paulo nde ea, a? Maka rua nde Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta ma! Maro Njalae ipatea wurâta tonje pa Apolos, anja ipatea wurâta tonje pa nana. Aku maka rua nema wurâta njinde ikai nzâla piti pami lâ, nana miki kakura tu kalomi tawana Kirisi. ⁶ Nana apau kanija vâsa lâ tâno ilo, anja Apolos nde muli nga ipaliñi lâ nana isuka tâno kâ. Taitu Maro Kindeni tamwata simbo nâ iveta kâpwa ipânga ku itumbu njalae. ⁷ Mine nde tamâta ea ipau kanija vâsa lâ tâno ilo, ande i nâ keno tia. Anja tamâta ea uru ipaliñi lâ nana isuka tâno kâ, ande i kala nâ keno tia mine nâ. Maro Kindeni iveta kâpwa ipânga ku itumbu njalae, aku i simbo nâ nâ njalae. ⁸ Tamâta ea ipau kanija vâsa lâ tâno ilo, ande i ne wurâta njinde nde duvi taituni nâ, itogo tamâta ipaliñi lâ nana isuka tâno kâ. Aku kinzi rua taitutaitu ma muli sikai kulu ikura wurâta munga siveta njinde.

⁹ Miki nde katogo Maro Kindeni ne tâno mwasina, anja maka rua kaveta wurâta kuku i lâ tâno njinde ilo.

Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta nde sitogonzi tamâta nana sipa luma kâ

Miki nde katogo luma tonje Maro Kindeni tamwata ipa kâki lâ imandi mwasina. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni io ne wisiwisi imâ pa nana lâ, kala i ilo-kalo ara ilana nana aveta wurâta papa i kâ. Njinde itogo nana angunu sâmbwe imandi kaika lâ, anja tamâta tonje ipa luma kâki lâ sâmbwe njinde kulu. Andeta ara nana kinzi wurâta tamâta rârâni taitutaitu ma sipakatona warakanzi sonde nana nenzi mâsi nana sipa luma kâ. ¹¹ Nana tu nanayoni Maro Kindeni io Yesu Kirisi ipânga itogo luma ne ngunu-ngunu tina mine. Inani nde luma ne ngunu-ngunu tina taituni nâ, aku tamâta tonje ikura tu ingunu sâmbwe tonje kilo nana ikai njinde nia, ande tia ndo.

¹² Aku lâ zo nana tamâta ma sipa luma kâki kâ, ande pinde uru sipa lâ mira

“gol”, anḡa pinde nde sipa lâ mira “silva”, anḡa pinde nde sipa lâ mira arara, ne kulu ḡalae tina. Anḡa pinde nde sipa lâ kâi nâ, anḡa pinde nde sipa lâ leu nâ, anḡa pinde nde sipa lâ pupuḡa nâ. ¹³ Ayo, mambo muli ḡga, lâ zo ḡalae ḡinde Maro Kindeni ma ionzi tamâta rârâni simandi lâ i ne ḡgua nia, ande kinzi rârâni taitu-taitu nenzi wurâta kilala ma ipâḡga nia yo. Zo ḡinde ma ipâḡga itogo yââ mwasina, aku yââ ḡinde ma ikai samâḡa pa kinzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu nenzi wurâta. Yââ ḡinde ma itula nenzi wurâta kilala pwataki tu ipâḡga ara, tiya?, mana. ¹⁴ Ambo tamâta tonḡe ipa luma kâki, aku yââ ḡandai ikana i ne luma ḡga, ande wurâta tamâta ḡinde ma ikai ne kulu. ¹⁵ Andeta kalonḡo ḡga; ambo yââ ma ikana tamâta tonḡe ne luma kala nao tia lâ, ande tamâta ḡinde ma ikai kulu ḡana ne wurâta kâ, ande tia. Mao nâ, wurâta tamâta ḡinde tamwata ma imo via, taitu i ma imo itogo tamâta tonḡe sitapa piti lâ yââ ilo mine.

Kinda tamo tatogo Maro Kindeni tamwata ne luma mwasina

¹⁶ Miki kamo katogo Maro Kindeni ne luma mwasina, aku Maro Kindeni ne Koroani imo ilomi. Tiambo miki kazizâla ḡana ḡinde kâ, a? ¹⁷ Ambo tamâta tonḡe ma izavaru Maro Kindeni ne luma, ande Maro Kindeni kala ma izavaru tamâta ḡinde mine nâ, ḡana tu Maro Kindeni ne luma nde sapâḡa, aku luma ḡinde nde mikini warakami nâ.

Kinda ma tapaneanzi tamâta tasuka ḡanzi kâki ndimo

¹⁸ Miki ma kakai lanḡeḡa pa warakami ndimo. Ambo nawalami tamâta tonḡe ilo patea tu i imo ilo-kalo tamâta lâ tâno tamâta naonzi, ande ara ḡana i ma ipu muli pa ilo-kalo soki-soki ku ipâḡga itogo lâlu mine. Ambo i ma iveta mine, ande muli ḡga i ma ipâḡga itogo ilo-kalo tamâta mao. ¹⁹ ḡana tu lâ Maro Kindeni nao, tâno ḡine ne ilo-kalo arara nde kelekele kaa nâ. Maro Kindeni kawa ḡgua ikeno lâ pepa tini ku iyoke ḡinde mine tu, “Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ siveta vetâḡa potomule pinde, andeta Maro Kindeni isamanzi ku isaḡa

kinzi kaika lâ.” ²⁰ Aku Maro Kindeni kawa ḡgua kala ikeno mine tu, “Maro ḡalae isama kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo marumbu lâ, aku isama tu nenzi ilo-kalo ḡinde ma ilâ kaa nâ.” ²¹ Mine nde miki ma kapu mulimi pa mâsi ḡana kapaneanzi tamâta kasuka ḡanzi kâki, ḡana tu kelekele rârâni nde miki nemi. ²² Mao nâ, naḡa Paulo, anḡa Apolos, anḡa Petero, maka rârâni nde miki nemi wurâta tamâta. Aku tâno ḡine kala nde miki nemi tona. Aku via wa mateḡa wa zo ḡine wa zo muli wa, ande kelekele ḡinde rârâni nde miki nemi. ²³ Aku miki nde Kirisi nâ ne tamâta, anḡa Kirisi nde imo Maro Kindeni kalo nâ.

4

Maro ḡalae tamwata ma ilea kaika pa ne wurâta tamâta nenzi vetâḡa

¹ Mine nde ara ḡana nemi morâḡa ma ikeno mine; maka nde Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta, aku nema wurâta nde ḡana kakatona Maro Kindeni ne ḡgua paveâḡa sondo kâ.

² Mao nâ, ambo tamâta ḡalae tonḡe ipai ne wurâta tamâta tu ma ilâ iveta wurâta tonḡe, ande ara ḡana wurâta tamâta ḡinde ma ipono muli sondo nâ pa ne koipu ḡinde kawa ḡgua. ³ Mine nde kalonḡo ḡga; ambo miki katu kalea kaika pa nanenḡu vetâḡa, ande naḡa ma ilonḡu ḡalae ḡana ḡinde kâ, ande tia. Ambo tamâta tonḡe itu isowe ḡgua lâ tiningu lâ ḡgua nia, ande naḡa ma kalonḡu loko ḡana ḡinde kâ, ande tia. Naḡa warakâḡu ḡandai alea kaika pa warakâḡu nenḡu vetâḡa ḡga. ⁴ Mao nâ, naḡa apasama tu nanenḡu vetâḡa rârâni nde ara nâ. Andeta nanenḡu ilo-kalo ḡinde ikura ḡana isuka naḡa lâ ḡgua nia, ande tia. Maro ḡalae simbo nâ ma ilea kaika pa nanenḡu vetâḡa. ⁵ ḡgua nia ne zo sondo nde ipâḡga tia yo yo. Mine nde miki ma matami kalea kaika pa tinimi pinde nenzi vetâḡa ndimo. Miki ma kao tinimi nâ ḡana Maro ḡalae ne zo ḡana itaulo imâ kilo kâ. Inani ma ikai kelekele rârâni ikeno paveâḡa ḡinde piti lâ nia kondoma, aku ma io lâ sinâla ilo. Aku kinzi tamâta rârâni nenzi ilo-kalo

paveâŋa, ande ŋinde i ma itula ipâŋga nia yo tona. Aku lâ zoni ndaina, Maro Kindeni tamwata ma isuka kindi râŋâni taitu-taitu ŋânda kâki, ikura vetâŋa ndia munga taveta.

Kinzi tamâta lâ Korin lawea uru sipasuka warakanzi nâ ŋanzi kâki

⁶ Ningu-nambwe wukale, naŋa ilongu tu asuka nemi ilo-kalo. Mine kala naŋa aporo ŋgua ŋinde ŋana maka rua Apolos rua. Ara ŋana miki ma kalomi ŋgere ŋana maka rua kâ, ŋana ma kapanâna sondu ŋana ŋgua ŋine ne duvi: “Noko ma kulaŋa kupole Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ŋinde ikeno lâ pepa tini, mine ndimo.” Ambo miki ma kalomi ŋgere sondu ŋana ŋgua ŋinde kâ, ande miki ma kapu mulimi pa mâsi ŋana kasuka tamâta pinde ŋanzi kâki wa katawa pinde ŋanzi ndue wa. ⁷ Mana mana, a? Noko ea ipaino tu noko nde tamâta ŋalae, a? Ilo-kalo arara ndia ikeno pano, ande ŋinde Maro Kindeni simbo nâ ilano itogo wisi-ara mine. Mine nde ŋana sâ kâ ŋa noko kupandekâna itogo noko tamwata ne walo kaika ivilano ŋana pwai ilo-kalo ŋinde kâ, a?

⁸ Opopo! Tiambo miki kakai kelekele arara râŋâni marumbu lâ, a? Tiambo miki kapâŋga mbaliŋa warakami kala kamo ara nâ, a? Tiambo miki kapole maka lâ, kala kapâŋga katogonzi koipu ŋalanjala, a? Mao nâ, naŋa ilongu ndo tu miki ma kapâŋga kamo koipu ŋalanjala, ŋana maka kala ma kapâŋga kamo koipu kuku miki mine nâ. ^{*} ⁹ Andeta tia. Nanengu morâŋa tu Maro Kindeni io maka pâri-tamâta kamo tamâta râŋâni kalonzi. Maka kamo katogonzi tamâta ŋinde ŋgua-samâŋa tamâta ipa ŋgua lâ tu ma ipunzi pâta simâte. Ŋinde itogo tamâta râŋâni sitavanzi aŋelo râŋâni nde simandi ku silea pa maka, kala maima ŋalae. ¹⁰ Kinzi tamâta situ maka nde kapâŋga tamâta kapa lâ, ŋana tu maka kaloma tawana Kirisi. Aku miki kala kapaipa kuku i, andeta kinzi ŋinde situ miki kamo ilo-kalo tamwatami. Kinzi situ

maka nema kaika nde marumbu ndo lâ, aŋga situ nemi walo kaika ŋinde ikeno pami. Kinzi situ maka nde tamâta kaa nâ, aŋga situ miki kamo tamâta râŋâni kulunzi. ¹¹ Mungani yo, aku imâ lee ipâŋga lâ zo ŋine, ande maka kamo ara tia ndo. Putole ipuma wa, ŋandolama mâsa-mâsa ndo wa, kapasawa pasawaŋa râge-râge wa, mbaunzi nâ siponza naoma wa, koka potomule wa, ¹² kaveta wurâta kaika lâ warakama mbauma wa. Kinzi siporo ŋgua sakamao ŋana iyaula maka kâ, aŋga maka nde kano papa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara nâ panzi. Kinzi uru siveta kenzi sakamao pa maka, aŋga maka nde kamandi kaika ku kakale malia ŋinde. ¹³ Kinzi situ ladinama, aŋga maka nde kaporo ŋgua ara nâ taulo panzi. Maka kamo katogo kina tamâta sitambira lâ nia kawa mwasina. Maka kapâŋga katogo kelekele sakamao ku muso ndo lâ tamâta râŋâni naonzi. Nia ndoyo maka kamo mine, aku kamo mineni lee kala kamâ kapâŋga lâ zo ŋine.

Paulo ilo tu kinzi Korin ŋgu ma sipon muli pa i ne vetâŋa

¹⁴ Naŋa ŋandai aŋgere ŋgua kaŋa mine lâ pepa tini ŋana aveta maŋeti pami ŋga. Miki nde kamo naŋa natungu wukale, kala ilongu ndo ikeno pami. Mine nde naŋa atu apananami sondu, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ naŋgere ŋgua ŋinde imâ pami. ¹⁵ Ambo tamâta kambwanenzi 10,000 nenzi wurâta nde ŋana sikatonami wa sisuka nemi kalo-tawana wa, ande ŋinde nde ara nâ. Andeta miki tamami taitu mai nâ imo, aku ŋinde nde naŋa simbongu nâ, ŋana tu nia ndoyo naŋa warakâŋgu amâ atula pâri ara pami. Aku lâ zo ŋana miki kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ papa Yesu Kirisi, ande naŋa apâŋga miki tamami, ¹⁶ ŋana miki ma kalea sondu pa nanengu vetâŋa râŋâni, aku koka muli. Naŋa ilongu ndo tu miki ma kaveta mine. ¹⁷ Naŋa munga asupwa Timoti imâ pami ŋana isukami tu kaveta mine. Timoti nde imo itogo natungu mao, aku tiningu mwasa ndo papa i. I

* **4:8** 8 Tamâta pinde lâ Korin situ Kirisi itaulo imâ kilo lâ, kala nenzi kaika ikeno panzi ŋana simo koipu ŋalanjala. Paulo itu ileleanzi ŋana nenzi ilo-kalo ŋinde kâ.

uru iveta Maro Njalae ne wurâta sonde ndo. I ma iveta miki kalomi ngere kilo nana vetâna rârâni Yesu Kirisi munga itula pa nana tu apaveta kuku. Nana uru apanananzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni simo lawea lawea tu ma sipono muli pa vetânani ndaina.

¹⁸ Miki pinde nde situ nana ma amâ akalelemi tia tâ, kala kapasuka warakami nâ tinimi. ¹⁹ Andeta tia. Ambo Maro Njalae ma isâu pana, ande nana ma amâ walele nâ pami. Aku lâ zo ndinde, nana ma akai samâna panzi tana-kaika tamwatanzi ndinde nenzi ngua nâ, ande tia. Nana ma akai samâna pa nenzi vetâna tona, nana ma asama nenzi walo kilala pwataki. ²⁰ Nana tu tamâta ea Maro Kindeni ikai maro papa, ande ndinde ma ipânga nia yo lâ tamâta ndinde kawa ngua nâ, ande tia. I ne walo kaika ma ipânga nia yo lâ tamâta ndinde ne vetâna tona. ²¹ Ayo, miki ilomi tu nana ma amâ aveta mâsi kie mana pami, a? Miki ilomi tu nana ma akai mbilâo amâ ku atu miki sonde, tiya?, ma amâ naongu mwasa nâ pami ku atula tini-mwasa ne vetâna pami.

5

Mâsi sakamao ipânga lâ kinzi Korin ngu ngininzi

¹ Opopo! Nana alonjo tapârîna mine tu tini-paluluâna ne mâsi kie tonge nde ipânga lâ miki nginimi lâ. Mao nâ, nana alonjo ngua tu tamâta tonge lâ nemi ngu nde ikai i tama kaiwa saje. Oyae, kinzi tinikoa uru siveta mâsi sakamao mine tia ndo!

² Andeta miki nandai maimi nana mâsi ndinde kê; miki kapasuka warakami tinimi nâ! Ambo miki katu kaveta vetâna sonde, ande nia ndoyo miki ma kasoki tamâta ndinde piti lâ nemi ngu. Andeta tia. ³ Kala zo nîne nana amo malawae ndo nanami, andeta nana uru kalongu ngere nanami, aku ndinde itogo nana warakângu amo kumi yo. Mine nde nana apa ngua nana parena-nia kê pa

tamâta ndinde marumbu lâ, nana i ne mâsi sakamao ndinde kê. ⁴ Aku mwanga nga, lâ zo ndia miki ma kapasau lâ nenda Maro Njalae Yesu na, ande nana ma amo kumi lâ nanengu ilo-kalo. Aku lâ zo ndinde, nana ilongu tu miki ma kakai nenda Maro Njalae Yesu ndamwa, ⁵ aku kao tamâta sakamao ndinde ilâ Sadana mbau ilo, nana i ma ikai nâna lee ikura lâ zo ndia i ma ipu muli pa ilo-kalo singa ne vetâna. Nînga muli, lâ zo ndinde Maro Njalae Yesu ma itaulo imâ kilo, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikai tamâta ndinde piti lâ kondoma ilo.

Paulo ilo tu kinzi Korin ngu ma sisoki tamâta sakamao ndinde

⁶ Miki uru kapasuka warakami tinimi, aku ndinde nde mâsi ara tia. Mana mana, a? Tiambo miki kazizâla tu “yisi” mota mwata nâ ikura tu iveta puroja ndoni pondi nalanala, a? ⁷ Mine nde miki ma katambira yisi singa ilâ pa nia ngame, aku kamo katogo puroja wasaseki, ne yisi tia. Kirisi nde imo kinda nenda lama nana kumbwa Pasova kê, aku ipatarâwa tamwata marumbu lâ. Mine nde nana asama tu miki kapanga katogo puroja wasaseki ndinde marumbu lâ. * ⁸ Ambo kinda ma taponi muli pa Pasova ne mâsi rârâni, ande ara nana ma tasoki kiesaka wa vetâna potomule rârâni piti lâ ngininda, itogo tamâta itambira yisi singa ilâ pa nia ngame mine. Aku ara nana kinda ma tapaveta kuku vetâna arara wa vetâna mao wa, itogo puroja wasaseki ndinde, ne yisi tia.

⁹ Nana munga angere ngua pami ku apaimi tu miki ma tinimi piti ndo nananzi tamâta ea sipaveta kuku mâsi nana sipalulua tininzi potomule kê. ¹⁰ Andeta nana nandai aporo tu miki ma tinimi piti mine nananzi tinikoa nga. Mao nâ, kinzi ndinde uru sipaveta kuku mâsi sakamao kie-kie. Kinzi uru sipalulua tininzi potomule wa, ilonzi yosi nana tininzi pinde nenzi kelekele wa, sipanâwe wa, siwângi sipaneanzi maro lanjeja wa.

* ^{5:7} ⁷ Juda nenzi mâsi nana kumbwa Pasova kê nde ikeno mine; kinzi uru soka Mose ne ngua tukuja muli ku sitambira yisi rârâni piti lâ nenzi luma ilo. Nînga simomo puroja kana tonge, ne yisi tia, nana itula pwataki tu kinzi simo ngu sapâna.

Andeta kinzi tamâta mine simo sikura nia ndoni. Mine kala miki kakura nana kamo tinimi piti ndo nananzi tamâta mine, ande tia. ¹¹ Andeta kala nîne angere ngua mine pami; ambo tamâta tonge isipa ngo “kalo-tawana tamâta” lâ tamwata tini, nînga ipalulua tini potomule tâku, ilo yosi nana i tini pinde nenzi kelekele tâku, inu lââ kaika kala idauda tâku, ipanawe tamâta tonge ne kelekele tâku; ande miki ma kamo tinimi piti ndo nana tamâta nînde kê. Miki pinde ilomi tu kinda takura nana tasanona ku taka kunzi tamâta mine, andeta nana apaimi tu miki ma kapile mâsi nînde tona.

¹²⁻¹³ Nana tu tamâta rârâ nde simo niaka nana Maro Kindeni ne ngu, andeta nanengu wurâta nandai nana alea kaika pa kinzi nînde nenzi vetânga nga. Maro Kindeni tamwata ma ipare nia panzi tamâta nînde. Andeta miki warakami nemi wurâta nde nana katunzi nawalami kalo-tawana tamâta sonde kê, nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Miki ma kasoki tamâta sakamao nînde piti lâ nemi ngu.”

6

Kinda kalo-tawana tamâta ma taonzi ninda-nambwe silâ pa ngua nia, mine ndimo

¹ Ambo tamâta tonge lâ nemi ngu i ne ngua keno pa ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta tonge, ande i ma ilanga ipolenzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta ku io ninambwe nînde ilâ pa ngua nia lâ tinikoa naonzi, mine ndimo.

² Nana tu muli nga kinda Maro Kindeni ne tamâta ma tapânga tamo ngua-samânga tamâta panzi tâno tamâta rârâni. Tiambo miki kalomi kapa nana nînde kê, a? Mao kanao, kinda ma muli taveta wurâta nînde. Mine nde nana sâ kê nga miki nandai kakura tu katu ngua kiri-kiri ipânga warakami nginimi nînde sonde, a? ³ Tiambo miki kalomi kapa tu kinda ma muli tapânga tamo ngua-samânga tamâta panzi anelo tona, a? Mao kanao, kinda ma muli taveta wurâta nînde. Mine nde kinda takura ndo nana tatu tâno nîne ne malia kie-kie

sonde kê. ⁴ Mine nde miki kalongo nga; lâ zo nana ngua nâna ipânga nginimi, nana sâ kê nga miki uru kapateanzi tamâta simo niaka tu siveta ngua nînde sonde, a? ⁵ Nana aporo ngua kana mine nana aveta majeti pami. Mana mana, a? Tiambo miki rârâni nemi ilo-kalo nde mota-mwata nâ, kala nawalami tonge ikura tu itu ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta rua nenzi ngua sonde tia tâ, a? ⁶ Andeta miki uru kao nemi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta silâ simandi ngua nia lâ tinikoa naonzi, aku nînde nde ara tia ndo.

⁷ Mao nâ, miki uru kaonzi nemi-nambwe silâ pa ngua nia, aku nemi mâsi nînde itula pwataki tu miki kambe marumbu lâ. Ambo miki ma kasâu panzi nemi-nambwe tu siveta potomule pami ku sikai nemi kelekele sanjemi, ande nînde ma ara. ⁸ Andeta tia. Miki tinimi pwâka tu kaponi muli pa vetânga ara nînde. Miki warakami kaveta potomule panzi nemi-nambwe wa kakai nenzi kelekele sanjenzi wa. Andeta kinzini nde miki warakami nemi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta ma!

⁹ Kinzi tamâta sakamao ma sikura tu simo kuku ngu nînde Maro Kindeni uru ikai maro papa, ande tia. Tiambo miki kazizâla nana nînde kê, a? Kapakatonsonde nga! Tia ma miki kapalânga warakami nâ. Nana tu tamâta pinde uru sipalulua tininzi potomule, anga pinde siwângi sipaneanzi maro lanjanga, anga pinde siveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonge kaiwa, anga pinde sipalulua tininzi kunzi nawalanzi tamâne, ¹⁰ anga pinde sipanawe, anga pinde ilonzi yosi pa tininzi pinde nenzi kelekele, anga pinde sinu lââ kaika kala sidauda, anga pinde situ tininzi pinde lagananzi, anga pinde silanjenzi tamâta nana sikai nenzi kelekele sanjenzi. Andeta kinzi tamâta mine ma sikura tu simo kuku ngu nînde Maro Kindeni uru ikai maro papa, ande tia. ¹¹ Munja, miki pinde kala kapaveta kuku mâsi sakamao mine. Andeta Maro Kindeni ililimi kala izavaru kiesaka ne muso piti lâ ilomi kalomi, aku ivetami kapânga i tamwata ne tamâta. Lâ Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi nga, anga lâ Maro Kindeni ne Koroani, ande miki kapânga

kamo ilomi mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

Kinda karaenda nde Koroani Sapâña ne luma

¹² Tamâta pinde uru siporo ngua mine; “Naña akura tu aveta vetâña ndia ilongu tu aveta.” Ngua ninde nde mao nâ, taitu vetâña pinde nandai sivila kinda tu tamo ara nga. Naña akura tu aveta vetâña ndia ilongu tu aveta, andeta naña ma asâu pa kelekele tonge tu ikai poe kaika pana, ande ma tia. ¹³ Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta ninde uru sisia ngua tu, “Kâpwa nde kelekele nana ilâ kapwânda ilo, aku kapwânda ne wurâta nde nana ikai kâpwa kâ.” Ngua ninde nde mao, taitu Maro Kindeni ma muli izavaru kâpwa kaña-kaña rârâni tava karaenda ndoni. Miki kalonjo nga; karaenda nîne ne wurâta nandai nana ipaveta kuku tini-paluluâña ne mâsi nga. Karaenda nîne nde Maro Nalae simbo nâ ne kelekele, aku Maro Nalae simbo nâ ikatona karaenda. ¹⁴ Munga Maro Kindeni ipaño Maro Nalae lâ matenja nianzi imo via kilo, aku muli nga i ma ikai tamwata ne walo kaika ndainani nâ ku ma ipaño kinda tava. ¹⁵ Miki karaemi ne pinde-pinde ndoni nde Kirisi karae ne pinde-pinde tava. Tiambo miki kazizâla nana ninde kâ, a? Mine nde naña ma akai Kirisi karae ne pinde-pinde ku ao ilâ taitu kuku nzâla taine tonge karae, ande tia ndo kanaño. ¹⁶ Tamâta ea iveta sakamao kuku nzâla taine tonge, ande i ipânga imo karae taitu kuku i. Tiambo miki kazizâla nana ninde kâ, a? Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Kinzi rua ma sipânga karaenzi taitu nâ”. ¹⁷ Anja tamâta ea ipasipa kuku Maro Nalae, ande tamâta ninde ipânga ilo-kalo taitu kuku i.

¹⁸ Ikura zo zo, miki ma kakâwa kalâ kamo malawae ndo nana tini-paluluâña kâ ne mâsi potomule rârâni. Kinzi tamâta uru siveta kiesaka kie-kie, andeta ninde rârâni ikeno ngane nâ nana warakanzi karaenzi kâ. Taitu tamâta ea ipalulua tini potomule, ande i iveta kiesaka pa tamwata karae. ¹⁹ Miki karaemi nde Koroani Sapâña ne luma

sapâña. Tiambo miki kazizâla nana ninde kâ, a? Maro Kindeni io ne Koroani ninde imâ pami lâ, kala Koroani Sapâña imo ilomi. Miki nandai kamo miki warakami nâ nemi nga, ²⁰ nana tu mungani Maro Kindeni ikaimi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Mine nde ara nana miki karaemi ne vetâña rârâni ma isuka Maro Kindeni na kâki.

7

Paulo itula ngua nana pakâenja ne mâsi kâ

¹ Ayo, kala nîne nana atu aporo ngua taulo pami nana kasonâña ninde munga miki kangere lâ pepa tini ku kao imâ pana. Ambo tamâta tonge tini pwâka tu ikai kaiwa taine, ande ninde nde ara.

² Taitu tini-paluluâña kâ ne mâsi potomule kie-kie nde ipânga nalae lâ. Mine nde ara nana kinzi tamâne rârâni taitu-taitu ma simo kuku warakanzi kaiwanzi taine. Aku ara nana kinzi taine rârâni taitu-taitu ma simo kuku warakanzi kaiwanzi tamâne. ³ Tamâne karae nde i kaiwa taine nâ ne kelekele. Mine nde tamâne ma ipasilikana tamwata tini nana kaiwa kâ ndimo. Aku mine nâ, taine karae nde i kaiwa tamâne nâ ne kelekele. Mine nde taine kala ma ipasilikana i taine tini nana kaiwa kâ ndimo. ⁴ Nana tu taine ne wurâta nandai nana ikai poe pa i taine tini nga; i kaiwa tamâne nâ ma ikai poe papa. Aku mine nâ, tamâne ne wurâta nandai nana ikai poe pa i tamwata tini nga; i kaiwa taine nâ ma ikai poe papa. ⁵ Ambo noko pwâe lâ, ande noko ma kupu muli pa kaiwa ku kupasilikana tini nana ndimo. Mao nâ, ambo miki rua ilomi tu kakai nonja kaika pa Maro Nalae, kala katu tambumi nana tinimi kâ ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ande ninde nde ara. Taitu muli nga, nonja ne zo marumbu lâ, ninenja miki rua ma kalâ taitu kilo. Ambo miki ma kalâ taitu kilo, ande Sadana ma ikura tu igatimi nana katambira tinimi potomule kâ, ande ma tia. ⁶ Nanengu ngua ninde nandai itogo ngua tukuña kaika nga. Nana asâu nâ pami tu kaveta mine, ikura warakami nemi pateâña mine. ⁷ Nana ilongu tu

miki tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu ma kamo katogo naŋa mine, ku ma kapakâe tia wa kapasilikana tinimi ndo wa. Andeta Maro Kindeni iwae walo kie-kie ŋana pakâeŋa kâ panzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu, itogo ne wisi-ara mine, kala miki kakai nemi nemi lâ. Tamâta pinde sikai wisi-ara ŋana sikâe kâ, aŋga pinde nde sikai wisi-ara ŋana sikâe tia kâ.

⁸ Ayo, kala ŋine naŋa ilonŋu ŋgua tini ilâ panzi tamâta ea ŋandai sipakâe lâ ŋga, aku ilâ panzi taine mwala-mwala tona. Naŋa apaimi tu ambo miki ma kamo katogo naŋa mine, aku ma kapakâe tia, ande ŋinde nde ara. ⁹ Andeta miki pinde kakura tu kakai poe sondo pa warakami karaemi, ande tia. Mine nde ara ŋana miki ŋinde ma kapakâe kaiwami kaiwami. Tia ma ilomi gagatimi ŋalae ŋana kapalulua tinimi potomule kâ, itogo yââ mela-mela mwasina.

¹⁰ Kala ŋine naŋa atu ŋgua tukuŋa ilâ panzi tamâta ea sipakâe lâ. ŋine ŋandai naŋa warakâŋgu neŋgu ŋgua tukuŋa ŋga; ŋine nde Maro ŋalae kawa ŋgua. ŋgua tukuŋa ŋine nde mine; noko taine ma kupile kaiwa tamâne ndimo. ¹¹ (Ambo taine tonŋe muŋga ipile kaiwa tamâne, ande ara ŋana i ma itaulo papa ku ma imo taitu kuku kaiwa tamâne kilo. Ambo i tini pwâka tu itaulo papa, ande i ma ikai tamâne tonŋe ndimo.) Aku noko tamâne kala ma kusoki kaiwa taine ndimo.

¹² Aku naŋa ilonŋu ŋgua ilâ panzi tamâta pinde tona. ŋgua ŋine ŋandai Maro ŋalae kawa ŋgua ŋga. Naŋa aporo mine; ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonŋe i kaiwa taine kalo tawana Kirisi tia, ambo taine ŋinde ilo tu imo kuku, ande tamâta ŋinde ma isoki kaiwa ŋinde ndimo. ¹³ Aku mine nâ, ambo kalo-tawana taine tonŋe i kaiwa tamâne kalo tawana Kirisi tia, ambo tamâta ŋinde ilo tu imo kuku, ande taine ŋinde ma ipile kaiwa ndimo. ¹⁴ Nanenŋu ŋgua ŋinde nde duvi mine; ambo tamâta tonŋe kalo tawana Kirisi tia, andeta ipasipa lâ taitu kuku kaiwa kalo-tawana taine, ande ŋinde itogo tamâta ŋinde ipasipa kuku Maro Kindeni ne ŋgu tona. Aku mine nâ, ambo taine tonŋe kalo tawana Kirisi

tia, andeta ipasipa lâ taitu kuku kaiwa kalo-tawana tamâne, ande ŋinde itogo taine ŋinde ipasipa kuku Maro Kindeni ne ŋgu tona. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ikainzi tamâta ŋinde natunzi simo kuku i ne ŋgu. Tia ma natunzi ŋinde simo sitogonzi tinikoa mine.

¹⁵ Taitu kalonŋo ŋga; ambo taine tâku tamâne tonŋe kalo tawana Kirisi tia, aku i ilo tu ipile kaiwa kalo-tawana tamâta, ande ara, ma ipile. Kalo-tawana tamâta ŋinde ikura tu isâu papa kaiwa tu ilâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa ikeno mine tu kinda ma tamo tava wisinda pisi nâ. ¹⁶ Noko taine ndai, noko kalo ŋgere sondo ŋga; tiambo noko ma muli kusuka kaiwa tamâne tu ipâŋga kalo-tawana tamâta tâ. Aŋga noko tamâne ndai, noko kala kalo ŋgere sondo ŋga; tiambo noko ma muli kusuka kaiwa taine tu ipâŋga kalo-tawana taine tâ.

Kinda ma tamo lâ saŋonâŋa ndia Maro Kindeni muŋga ipatea pa kinda

¹⁷ Andeta ara ŋana kinda taitu-taitu ma tamo lâ saŋonâŋa ndia Maro ŋalae ipatea pa kinda, lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni isarâwa pa kinda tu tao nenda kalo-tawana ilâ papa i. Naŋa uru aporo ŋgua kaŋa taituni mine panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋgu rârâni. ¹⁸ Ambo kinzi muŋga sive tamâta tonŋe karae, ikura Juda nenzi mâsi mine, aku muli ŋga tamâta ŋinde ilonŋo Maro Kindeni ne sarawâŋa kala io ne kalo-tawana ilâ papa i, ande tamâta ŋinde ma ivea nzimba nia ŋinde ndimo. Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonŋe ŋandai ikai karae-veŋa ne mâsi lâ tini ŋga, ŋinenŋa ilonŋo Maro Kindeni ne sarawâŋa, ande tamâta ŋinde ma isâu panzi tu sive i karae ndimo. ¹⁹ Nana tu karae-veŋa ne mâsi nde kelekele kaa nâ. Ambo kinda muŋga taponon muli pa mâsi ŋinde tâku tia tâku, ande ŋinde nde sâ tonŋe tia. Andeta mâsi taitu nâ nde kelekele ŋalae, aku ŋinde nde mâsi ŋana taponon muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua. ²⁰ Ara ŋana kinda taitu-taitu ma tamo lâ saŋonâŋa ndia kinda tamo muŋgani lâ, lâ zo ŋinde talonŋo Maro Kindeni ne sarawâŋa. ²¹ Ambo

noko mun̄ga kuveta wurâta koa tia nâ pa tamâta ñalae ton̄ge, aku lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni isarawano tu kalo tawana i, ande noko ma ilo malia ñana ne wurâta ñinde kâ ndimo. Taitu kuloño nga; ambo nzâla ikeno pano ñana kupile wurâta sugorai ñinde ku kumo ara mwasa, ande ara ñana kuveta mine. ²² Ñana tu tamâta ea uru iveta wurâta koa tia nâ pa tamâta ñalae ton̄ge lee, ñinen̄ga ilon̄o Maro Kindeni ne sarawâña, ande tamâta ñinde imo Maro Ñalae ne tamâta, kala imo tini soo nâ. Aku mine nâ, tamâta ea uru iveta wurâta ñana mbaliña kâ lee, ñinen̄ga ilon̄o Maro Kindeni ne sarawâña, ande tamâta ñinde iveta wurâta koa tia nâ pa Kirisi. ²³ Kirisi iko miki piti lâ kondoma ilo. Mine nde miki ma kasâu pa tamâta ton̄ge tu ikai poe kaika pa ilomi kalomi, mine ndimo. ²⁴ Ninḡu-nambwe wukale, kinda tamo Maro Kindeni kalo. Mine nde ara ñana kinda taitu-taitu ma tamo lâ sañonâña ndia Maro Kindeni ipatea pa kinda.

Paulo itu ñgua kaika panzi tamâta ñinde sipakâe tia yo

²⁵ Kala ñine naña ma aporo ñgua tauo pami ñana nemi kasonâña ñananzi tamâta ñinde sipakâe tia yo. Maro Ñalae ñandai itula ñgua tukuña ton̄ge pa naña ñana kinzi ñinde kâ. Taitu i kalo sukâña ñanana kala iveta naña apân̄ga tamâta ñana aporo ñgua son̄do kâ. Mine nde naña atu atula warakân̄gu nen̄gu ilo-kalo pami. ²⁶ Lâ zo kala kinda tamo ñine, ande malia kie-kie imâ ipân̄ga lâ. Mine nde ara ñana miki ñinde ma kapakâe tia. ²⁷ Ambo noko pwai kaiwa taine lâ, ande noko ma kuroto nzâla ñana kusoki kaiwa ñinde ndimo. Ambo noko ñandai pwâe nga, ande noko ma ilo kâki ñana pwai kaiwa taine ndimo. ²⁸ Ambo noko ilo tu pwai kaiwa taine, ande ñinde nde kiesaka tia. Ambo taine taipa itu ikai kaiwa tamâne, ande ñinde kala nde kiesaka tia. Andeta kalomi ñgere son̄do nga; kinzi pakâeña tamâta uru sisânda malia râra kulu, aku naña tin̄gu pwâka tu malia mine ma ipân̄ga pami.

²⁹ Ninḡu-nambwe wukale, naña atu aporo ñgua mine; zo mbuku taitu nâ ikeno mo ñai yo. Mine nde lâ zo ñine wa zo muli-muli wa, ande ara ñana miki tamâne ea mun̄ga kakâe lâ, ma kalomi ñgere son̄do ku kasama tu pakâeña nde kelekele ñana nao tia kâ. ³⁰ An̄ga miki tamâta ea uru kapataiña wa kaveta kalo-kalo wa, ande ara ñana miki ma kalomi ñgere son̄do ku kasama tu nemi tiña ñinde ma muli marumbu lâ. An̄ga miki ea uru kandeka, ande ara ñana miki ma kalomi ñgere son̄do ku kasama tu nemi ndekâña ñinde ma muli marumbu lâ. An̄ga miki ea uru kako nemi kelekele, ande ara ñana miki ma kalomi ñgere son̄do ku kasama tu kelekele ñinde ñandai warakami nemi nga. ³¹ An̄ga miki ea uru kandeka ñana kakai tâno ne mbaliña kâ, ande ara ñana miki ma kalomi ñgere son̄do ku kasama tu mbaliña ñinde nde kelekele kaa nâ. Ñana tu tini nâ tâno ñine tava ne kelekele rârani ma naonzi tia lâ.

³² Naña tin̄gu pwâka tu tâno ne kalo-lokoni ma izavaru nemi ilo-kalo. Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâne ñinde sikâe kaiwanzi taine tia yo, ande kinzi uru ilonzi ñalae pa Maro Ñalae ne kelekele nâ, kala sipono muli pa vetâña ndia Maro Ñalae ilo papa. ³³ An̄ga kinzi kalo-tawana tamâne ñinde sikâe lâ, ande kinzi uru ilonzi ñalae pa tâno ne kelekele nâ, ñana ma sikatonanzi kaiwanzi-natunzi son̄do kâ. ³⁴ Mine nde kinzi uru simo tava ilonzi rua-rua. Aku mine nâ, kinzi kalo-tawana taine taipa sitavanzi taine ñinde sikâe kaiwanzi tamâne tia yo, ande kinzi uru ilonzi ñalae pa Maro Ñalae ne kelekele nâ, kala ilonzi tu ma sio warakanzi karaenzi tava ilonzi kalonzi ilâ papa i nâ. An̄ga kinzi kalo-tawana taine ñinde sikâe lâ, ande kinzi uru ilonzi ñalae pa tâno ne kelekele nâ, ñana ma sikatonanzi kaiwanzi-natunzi son̄do mine nâ. ³⁵ Naña ñandai aporo ñgua ñine ñana alin̄i kelekele malia lâ miki kulumi nga. Naña aporo ñgua ñine ñana ma isukami tu kapaveta kuku vetâña son̄do wa kaponi muli son̄do pa Maro Ñalae wa.

³⁶ Kala ñine naña atu aporo ñgua tini

ņana tamâne kuku ne taine rua, munga sipa ņgua tu ma sipakâe, andeta simo lee ku ņandai sipakâe ņga. Ambo tamâne ņinde ilo igagati i ņalae ņana ikeno kuku taine ņinde, kala laiti ņana iveta soki papa, ande ara ņana i ma ikâe. ņinde nde kiesaka tia. ³⁷ Ambo tamâne ņinde ilo kaika tu ma ikai ne taine ņinde tia, aku sâ tonje tia ņana ipasusua i tu ikâe kâ, ambo i uru ipakatona tamwata ilo wa tini sonde, ande ņinde nde ara, aku iveta soki tia. ³⁸ Mine nde tamâne ea ipakâe kuku ne taine taipa ņinde, ande i ne vetâņa ņinde nde ara mwasa. Anja tamâne ea ilo kaika tu ma ipakâe kuku ne taine taipa ņinde tia, ande i ne vetâņa ņinde nde ara ndo. *

³⁹ Ambo taine tonje kaiwa tamâne imo via yo, ande taine ņinde ma ilâ ikai kaiwa tamâne tonje ndimo. Ambo i kaiwa tamâne ņinde imâte lâ, ande kinzi rua nenzi pakâeņa nde totonja lâ. Mine nde taine ņinde ikura tu ikai kaiwa tamâne wasaseki. Taitu i ma ikai Maro ņalae ne kalo-tawana tamâne tonje nâ. ⁴⁰ Andeta naņa warakângu nenju morâņa nde mine; ambo taine ņinde ma ikai kaiwa tamâne wasaseki, ande i ne ndekâņa ma ipânga ņalae koņa tia. Ambo i ma ipakâe kilo tia, ande i ma imo tava ndekâņa ņalae. Naņa apasama tu Maro Kindeni ne Koroani uru itula ņgua ņine pana, kala atula ņgua ņine pa miki kalonjo lâ.

8

Paulo iporo ņgua ņana simbi munga sipatarâwa panzi maro laņeņa

¹ Kala ņine naņa atu aporo ņgua pinde ņana mâsi ņana taka simbi munga sipatarâwa panzi maro laņeņa. Tamâta pinde uru siporo tu, “Kinda rârâni takai ilo-kalo marumbu lâ”, aku ņgua ņinde nde mao nâ. Andeta ilo-kalo mine uru igagati kinda ņana tapasuka warakânda tininda. Anja tini-mwasa ne mâsi uru igagati kinda ņana tivilanzi tininda pinde.

* **7:38** 38 Lâ keri 36-38, ilo-kalo tamâta pinde situ Paulo iporo ņana tamâne kuku natu taine rua. Tamâta ņinde tini pwâka tu natu taine ma ikâe, andeta taine ilo pa tamâne tonje. Paulo iporo tu ambo tama isâu pa natu tâku tia tâku, ande ņinde nde ikeno pa i nâ.

² Ambo tamâta pinde situ kinzi warakanzi sikai ilo-kalo ara marumbu lâ, ande kinda tasama tu nenzi ilo-kalo ņinde nde sonde tia. ³ Anja tamâta pinde ilonzi ndo keno pa Maro Kindeni, aku i isama tamâta ņinde kilalanzi pwataki lâ.

⁴ Mine nde naņa atu aporo ņgua taulo pami ņana nemi kasonâņa ņana simbi ņinde munga sipatarâwa panzi maro laņeņa. Kinda tasama tu maro laņeņa tainzi ņandai kelekele mao tonje kilala ņga. ņinde nde kelekele kaa nâ kilala. Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde Maro mao. ⁵ Ambo maro pinde tâ simo nia maa wa tâno kulu wa, ikura tamâta pinde uru siporo mine, ambo kinzi kambwanenji ņalae tâ, ⁶ ande kalo loko, kinda kalonda tawana tu Maro mao taitu nâ imo, ina kinda Tamânda Maro Kindeni. Ina kelekele rârâni warika, aku ipatea kinda tu ma tamo i tamwata ne tamâta. Aku Maro ņalae taitu nâ imo, ina nenda Maro ņalae Yesu Kirisi. Nia ndoyo inani ikai Maro Kindeni ndamwa ku ipulia kelekele rârâni sipânga lâ, aku inani nde nenda via ņine warika.

⁷ Andeta kalo-tawana tamâta pinde ņandai sisama ilo-kalo mao ņinde kilala ņga. Munga kinzi sipono muli sonde pa maro laņeņa nenzi mâsi. Mine nde lâ zo ņana sika patarawâņa ne simbi ņinde, kinzi uru kalonzi tawana tu ņinde nde maro tonje ne kelekele mao. Kinzi ilonzi rua-rua ņana simbi ņinde kâ, andeta sikai sika nâ. Mine nde kinzi sipasama tu siveta soki. ⁸ Andeta kâpwa ikura tu iveta kinda tapânga tamâta sonde lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Miki kalomi ņgere sonde ņga; ambo kinda tambunda ņana kâpwa pinde, ande vetâņa ņinde ņandai iveta kinda tapânga tamâta sakamao lâ Maro Kindeni nao ņga. Aku mine nâ, ambo kinda taka, ande vetâņa ņinde ņandai iveta kinda tapânga tamâta arara lâ i nao ņga.

⁹ Taitu miki kapakatona sonde ņga. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni isâu pami tu kaka kâpwa ndia rârâni miki ilomi papa.

Andeta tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana nandai ipângga kaika nga. Ambo miki ma kaka simbi ninde, andeta kinzi tamâta ninde simorami kala simbe nana siveta kiesaka kê, ande ninde nde ara tia ndo. ¹⁰ Nanengu ngua ninde nde duvi mine; noko ea kupasama tu ne ilo-kalo nde ikeno pano lâ, ambo noko ma kulâ maro lanjeŋa tonje ne luma sapâŋa ilo ku kusanona kuka, tiambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonje ma imorano tâ. Ambo i ne kalo-tawana nandai ipângga kaika nga, ande noko ne vetâŋa ninde ma igagati i ilo tâ, kala ma ika simbi ninde muŋga sipatarâwa panzi maro lanjeŋa tâ. ¹¹ Ambo mine, ande noko ne ilo-kalo ninde ma izavaru tamâta ninde ndo lâ. Mao nâ, i ne kalo-tawana nde kaika tia, andeta imo noko ninambwe, aku Kirisi imâte nana ikai i piti lâ kondoma ilo. ¹² Mine nde miki kalonjo nga; nimi-nambwe pinde nenzi kalo-tawana nandai ipângga kaika lâ nga. Ambo miki ma kaveta kiesaka mine panzi kala kayaula ilonzi kalonzi, ande miki kaveta kiesaka pa Kirisi tona. ¹³ Ayo, ambo simbi ma iveta ninngu-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta tonje imbe nana iveta kiesaka kê, ande nana ma aka simbi kilo tia ku tia ndo. Nana tiningu pwâka ndo tu aveta ninngu-nambwe imbe nana iveta kiesaka kê.

9

Paulo itula i ne mâsi nana iveta pâri ara ne wurâta kê

¹ Miki kalomi ngere nana nanengu mâsi kê. Sâ tonje isae nzalângu nde tia; mine nde nana akura tu aveta vetâŋa ndia nana ilonngu tu aveta. Nana amo pâri-tamâta ma, aku muŋga nana warakângu matângu amora nenda Maro Nalae Yesu. Nana uru aveta wurâta pa Maro Nalae, aku mikini kamo katogo nanengu wurâta ninde kanojo mwasina.

² Tamâta pinde siporo tu nana nandai Maro Nalae ne pâri-tamâta mao nga. Andeta nana kalonngu loko nana ninde kê nde tia, nana tu miki kasama kilalângu pwataki tu nana nde pâri-tamâta mao. Miki kapasipa lâ taitu kuku Maro Nalae

lâ, aku ninde itula pwataki tu nana nde pâri-tamâta mao.

³ Lâ zo ndia tamâta pinde sisowe ngua lâ nana tiningu, ande nana uru aporo ngua kana mine taulo panzi; ⁴ Maka pâri-tamâta kakura tu kakai kêŋa-nuŋa itogo nema wurâta ne kulu. Tiambo nine nde vetâŋa soki, a? ⁵ Aku lâ zo ndia maka koka kalâ lawea lawea nana katula pâri ara kê, ande maka kakura tu kakainzi kaiwama kalo-tawana taine soka kuma, ikura pâri-tamâta pinde sitavanzi Maro Nalae tai wukale wa Petero wa uru siveta mine. Tiambo nine nde vetâŋa soki, a? ⁶ Kinzi pâri-tamâta râŋani uru sikai pavilâŋa lâ kalo-tawana tamâta ngu mbaunzi. Tiambo miki tinimi pwâka tu kavila maka rua Banabas rua nana kelekele pinde kê, kala ilomi tu maka rua simboma rua nâ ma kakai wurâta nana kapavila warakama nana mbaliŋa kê, a?

⁷ Opopo, kinzi zugu tamâta uru sitambira warakanzi nenzi mbumbu nana siko kapwanzi kê, ande tia ndo. Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonje ipau kê waini lâ tâno ilo, ande i tamwata ma muli ika kê ninde ne kanojo pinde. Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonje uru ikatonanzi lama, ande i tamwata ma inu lama malakupi ninde suunzi pinde. ⁸ Andeta nana nandai akai tamâta nâ nenzi ilo-kalo kala aporo ngua kana mine nga. Maro Kindeni ne tukuŋa kala itula ngua kana taituni pwataki tona. ⁹ Nana tu nanayoni Mose ingere ngua tukuŋa mine tu, “Miki ma kapono bulmakao kawa lâ zo nana ikai wurâta nana ipopo kaniŋa karae piti kê, mine ndimo”. Mana mana, a? Tiambo Maro Kindeni kalo ngere nnanzi bulmakao nâ kala itu ngua tukuŋa mine, a? Tia ndo! ¹⁰ I kalo ngere nana kinda kala itu ngua tukuŋa ninde. Mao nâ, ngua ninde iyoke kinda warakânda, nana tu lâ zo ndia tamâta tonje iso tâno tâku isiki kaniŋa karae piti tâku, ande Maro Kindeni ilo tu tamâta ninde ma isama tu muli nga i ma ikai kâpwa pinde, itogo ne wurâta ninde ne kulu mwasina. ¹¹ Ambo maka muŋga kapau Koroani Sapâŋa ne kaniŋa vâsa ara lâ miki nginimi, ande ara nana

miki ma kavilama nana kelekele pinde kâ, itogo nema wurâta ninde ne kulu mine. Tiambo vetâna nîne nde soki, a? ¹² Ambo pâri-tamâta pinde sikura nana sikai pavilâna ara lâ nemi ngu, ande maka kakura ndo nana kakai pavilâna mine nâ. Taitu maka nandai kaporo kaika pami tu kelekele pinde kalama nga, nana tu maka tinima pwâka tu kapono nzâla nana Kirisi ne pâri ara kâ. Aku nana duvi ninde kâ maka uru kakale malia rârâ.

¹³ Tamâta pinde uru siveta wurâta lâ Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâna ilo, aku uru sikai kâpwa lâ lumani ndaina. Mao nâ, kinzi siveta wurâta lâ patarawâna nia, kala uru sikai simbi pinde munga sipatarâwa lâ nia ninde. Tiambo miki kazizâla nana ninde kâ, a? ¹⁴ Aku Maro Nalae tamwata kala iporo ngua kana taituni mine tu ambo tamâta tonge uru itula pâri ara panzi ngu pinde, ande ngu ninde ma sivila i nana kelekele kâ.

¹⁵ Andeta munga nana warakângu nandai aporo kaika pami tu kelekele pinde kalana nga. Aku mine nâ, nana nandai angere ngua nîne nana apaño ilomi kalomi tu kavila nana nga. Tia ndo kanao! Nana ilongu ndeka nâ nana apavila warakângu nana kelekele ikeno pana tia ninde, aku nana tiningu pwâka tu tamâta tonge ma ikai ndekâna ninde sanena. ¹⁶ Mao nâ, nana uru atula pâri ara. Andeta nana ma apandekâna warakângu nana ninde kâ, ande tia ndo, nana tu Maro Nalae tamwata ipatea wurâta ninde pana. Opopo, ambo nana ma apile pâri ara ne wurâta, ande nana ma asânda malia nalae kulu! ¹⁷ Ambo nana warakângu nâ ilongu pateo tu ma aveta wurâta nana atula pâri ara kâ, ande ara nana nana ma akai kulu nana wurâta ninde kâ. Andeta tia. Maro Nalae tamwata ipateana tu akai wurâta nîne, kala aveta ikura i kawa ngua nâ. ¹⁸ Mine nde nana ma akai kulu ndia, a? Nana akura tu akai kelekele pinde sanemi nana nanengu wurâta nana atula pâri ara kâ. Andeta nana ma akai kelekele pinde sanemi tia. Nana atula pâri ara

panzi tamâta itogo wisi-ara alanzi mine, ne kulu tia. Aku nana andeka nalae nana ninde kâ, ku nanengu ndekâna ninde nde itogo nanengu wurâta ne kulu.

Paulo imo itogo tamâta rârâni nenzi kuleña tamâta

¹⁹ Nana amo tamâta tonge ne kuleña tamâta, ande tia. Mine nde nana akura tu aveta wurâta ndia ilongu tu aveta ninde. Taitu nana warakângu ilongu pateo tu ma apânga amo atogo tamâta rârâni nenzi kuleña tamâta. Nana atu vetâna ninde ma ipaño tamâta rârâ ilonzi kalonzi nana ma sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Kirisi kâ. ²⁰ Mine nde lâ zo ndia nana atula pâri ara panzi tamâta simo lâ Juda ngu, ande nana uru apono muli pa Juda nenzi ngua tukuña. Nana atu vetâna mine ma ipaño kinzi Juda tamâta nenzi kalo-tawana. Mao nâ, nana warakângu nandai amo Mose ne ngua tukuña kalo, itogo kinzi simo mine. Andeta lâ zo nana nana amo kunzi, ande nana amo atogo tamâta imo ngua tukuña kalo mine. Nana atu vetâna mine ma ipaño kinzi tamâta simo ngua tukuña kalo ninde nenzi kalo-tawana. ²¹ Anga tamâta ngu pinde simo niaka nana Mose ne ngua tukuña kâ. Mine nde lâ zo ndia nana atula pâri ara panzi ngu ninde, ande nana uru amo atogo kinzi mine, kala apile Mose ne ngua tukuña. Nana atu vetâna mine ma ipaño kinzi tamâta simo niaka nana ngua tukuña kâ ninde nenzi kalo-tawana. Taitu nana nandai apu mulingu pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuña nga. Mao nâ, nana amo Kirisi ne ngua tukuña kalo. ²² Anga tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana nde kaika tia, aku lâ zo ndia nana atula pâri ara pa kinzi ninde, ande nana amo atogo tamâta tonge ne kalo-tawana kaika tia mine nâ. Nana atu vetâna mine ma ipaño nenzi kalo-tawana tu ipânga kaika kâ. Mine nde nana uru amo atogonzi tamâta rârâni mine. Nana uru aveta vetâna kie-kie nana apaño tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana kâ, nana Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo. ²³ Nana aveta vetâna nîne rârâni nana asuka pâri ara tu ilâ isala nia ndoni. Mine

nde muli nga Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara ndo pa nana, ikura munga ipa ngua tu ma iveta panzi tamata rarani kalonzi tawana i.

Ara nana kindi ma tapalilu kaika nana takai kulu ka

²⁴ Miki kasama tu la paguina ne zo, ande tamata rari sipalilu sipopole, andeta tamata taitu na ikai kulu. Mine nde ara nana miki kala ma kapalilu kaika nana kakai kulu ka. ²⁵ Ambo tamata tonge itu ipolenzi i tini pinde rari la palilu, ande i ma ipakatona tamwata ne vetana rari sondo, aku ma ipatogo kaika nana ikai kulu ka. Andeta kulu ninde ma muli nao tia la. Anga kulu kala kindi ilonda tu takai ninde nde ma ikeno mine ku imo na. ²⁶ Mine nde nana amo atogo tamata ipalilu pa nao ku mata ilea sondo pa keru. Aku nana amo atogo tamata tonge itu ipara sondo la mbalau. Munga, tamata ninde itambira mbalau potomule lee ne walo marumbu walele na; andeta ninenga ipile ne masi ninde. ²⁷ Nana uru akai poe kaika pa warakangu karaengu tava nanengu vetana ndoni. Ambo nana ma aveta mine tia, ande nanengu vetana ma ipakura kuku pari ara ninde nana uru atula panzi tingu pinde, ande ma tia, kala muli Maro Kindeni ma tini pwaka tu kulu tonge ilua nana.

10

Ara nana kindi ma tamandi kaika la samanga ne zo

¹ Ningunambwe wukale, nana ilongu tu miki ma kalomi ngere kilo nana masi arara Maro Kindeni iveta panzi timbunda wukale la Mose ne zo. La zo mungana ninde, Maro Kindeni io take-take njalae tonge tu ma ike nanzu wa itula nzala panzi wa. Mine nde kinzi rari soka masamasimbwaliu Tai Nini ngini sila.

² Mao na, kinzi soka take-take kalo wa tai ngini wa, aku la zo ninde kinzi sipauwo warakanzi simo Mose kalo.

³ Aku kinzi rari sika samba ne kapa wa, ⁴ sinu samba ne laa wa. Mao na, Maro Kindeni iveta laa ninde isako la mira

sapana ilo irere indue panzi kala sinu, aku mirani ndaina nde iyoka kunzi ila. Mira ninde nde Kirisi tamwata. ⁵ Taitu Maro Kindeni wisi nana panzi timbunda ninde rari. Mine nde kinzi sipamateteu la, aku karaenzi ikeno pwapwataki la nia bilimu ninde.

⁶ Ayo, ambo kindi ma kalonda ngere sondo nana masi rari ninde ka, ande ninde ma igagati kindi nana tapu mulinda pa nenzi masi nana ilonzi yosi pa kelekele sakamao ka. ⁷ Kinzi pinde siwanga sipaneanzi maro lanja, andeta kindi ma taveta mine ndimo. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno la pepa tini mine tu, "Kinzi sisanona sika wa sinu la, ninenga simandi ku sikina kina sipanea maro lanja." ⁸ Anga pinde nde sipalulua tinizi potomule, andeta kindi ma taveta mine ndimo. Miki kalono nga; Maro Kindeni wisi nana njalae nana nenzi masi ninde ka. Mine nde la kari taitu na ipunzi tamata 23,000 pata sipamateteu la. ⁹ Anga pinde nde tananzi kaika pa Maro Njalae, andeta kindi ma taveta mine ndimo. Maro Kindeni wisi nana nana nenzi masi ninde ka, kala ionzi mwata saka sima panzi ku sikanzi sizavarunzi ndo la. ¹⁰ Anga pinde nde simboso kala siporo ilonzi nuru-nuru ila pa Maro Kindeni, andeta miki ma kaveta mine ndimo. Maro Kindeni wisi nana nana nenzi masi ninde ka, kala io Anjelo nana Izavarunzi Tamata ka ima ipanga panzi ku ipunzi pata sipamateteu la.

¹¹ Ambo kindi ma kalonda ngere nana masi rari ninde munga ipanga pa kinzi, ande ninde ma igagati kindi nana tangenge nana nenzi vetana potomule ka. Nanayoni tamata pinde singere tapana ninde la pepa tini nana ipanana kindi tamata kala tamo la zo njene. Mao na, tano njene ne zo nana marumbu ka nde ima ipanga pa kindi la. ¹² Mine nde noko kalo-tawana tamata ea ilo pate tu noko uru kumandi kaika na, ande kupakatona sondo nga. Tia ma noko patano kundue. ¹³ Mao na, samanga kie-kie nde ima ipanga pami la, andeta samanga ninde ndai kelekele wasaseki nga. Ninde nde kie taituni itogo samanga

uru ipângga panzi tamâta rârâni. Miki kalonjo nga; Maro Kindeni uru iveta ikura ne ngua pânga rârâni, aku isama miki rârâni taitu-taitu nemi walo kilala pwataki. Mine nde aporo ngua pami mine; ambo noko ne walo nandai ipakura kuku samânga tonge nga, ande Maro Kindeni ma isâu pa samânga ninde tu imâ ipângga pano, ande tia. Aku lâ zo ndia samânga ipângga pano, ande i ma itula nzâla pano nana kupole samânga ninde. Ambo noko ma pwoka nzâla ninde, ande samânga tonge ma ikura tu ipoleno, ande tia.

Kinda ma taka simbi lâ maro lanjeja nenzi luma sapânga ilo ndimo

¹⁴ Mine nde ningunambwe wukale, miki ma kapu mulimi ndo pa mâsi nana kawângi kapaneanzi maro lanjeja. ¹⁵ Miki nemi ilo-kalo nde ikeno pami lâ. Mine nde nana aporo ngua kaja mine pami, nana miki warakami ma kalomi ngere sonde nana njine kâ.

¹⁶ Lâ zo nana kinda taka Maro Njalae ne kânga-nunga kâ, ande kinda uru takai kâmba, kawânda ndange pa Maro Kindeni, ku tanu. Njinega takai puroja, tapwataki, ku taka. Aku mâsi ninde itula pwataki tu kinda tamo seenda taitu kuku Kirisi, ina munga ipalini see ku ipatarâwa tamwata nana ivila kinda kâ. ¹⁷ Kinda kambwanenda njalae, andeta kinda uru tapwataki puroja taitu nâ, njinega rârâni taka pinde pinde. Mine nde kinda rârâni tapasipa lâ taitu ku tapângga togo see ngu taitu mine.

¹⁸ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nana Isrel ngu nenzi mâsi kâ. Lâ zo nana sika simbi ninde munga simomo lâ Maro Kindeni ne patarawânga nia kulu, ande kinzi sipasipa warakanzi lâ taitu kuku i. ¹⁹ Taitu nana nandai aporo tu patarawânga ninde kinzi tinikoa siveta panzi maro lanjeja nde kelekele mao nga. Aku nana nandai aporo tu kinzi maro lanjeja nde maro mao nga. Tia ndo. ²⁰ Nana aporo mine; kelekele ndia kinzi tinikoa uru sipatarâwa, ande ninde sipatarâwa panzi koroani saka nâ. Kinzi nandai sipatarâwa ninde pa Maro Kindeni nga.

Aku nana tiningu pwâka tu miki ma kapasipa lâ taitu kunzi koroani saka. ²¹ Miki ma kanu lââ ikeno Maro Njalae ne kâmba ilo, njinega kalâ kanu lââ ikeno koroani saka nenzi kâmba ilo tona, mine ndimo. Aku miki ma kasanona kaka kâpwa ikeno Maro Njalae ne peke kulu, njinega kalâ kaka kâpwa ikeno koroani saka nenzi peke kulu tona, mine ndimo. ²² Tiambo kinda ilonda tu taveta Maro Njalae ipadâda, a? Tiambo nenda walo nde njalae tina kala ipole i ne walo, a?

Kinda ma takura tu taka simbi rârâni tako lâ nââ nia

Rom 14:1-23

²³ Tamâta pinde uru siporo tu, “Kinda takura tu taveta vetânga ndia rârâni ilonda tu taveta.” Ngua ninde nde mao nâ, ambo taitu vetânga pinde nandai sivila kinda tu tamo ara nga. “Kinda takura tu taveta vetânga ndia rârâni ilonda tu taveta”, ambo taitu vetânga pinde nandai sisuka nenda kalo-tawana nga. ²⁴ Kinda ma ilonda tu tapavila warakânda nâ ndimo. Ara nana kinda ma ilonda tu tavilanzi tininda pinde tona.

²⁵ Miki kakura tu kaka simbi rârâni uru sipako lâ nââ nia. Miki ma ilomi rârâ ku kakasonanzi nana simbi ninde kâ ndimo. ²⁶ Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Tâno ndoni nde Maro Njalae nâ ne, aku kelekele rârâni ikeno tâno kulu ande i ne tona.”

²⁷ Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana Kirisi tia, andeta ino pano tu kulâ kuka kuku, ambo noko ilo tu kulâ kuku, ande ninde nde ara. Noko pwura tu kuka kâpwa ndia rârâni ilano ninde, aku noko ma ilo rârâ ku pwasona i tu ikai kâpwa ninde lâ nia ndia, mine ndimo. ²⁸ Andeta kulonjo nga; ambo tamâta tonge ipaino tu, “Simbi njine nde munga sipatarâwa pa maro tonge”, ande noko ma kuveta kie ara pa tamâta ninde, aku kupile simbi ikeno. Tia ma kuyaula i ne ilo-kalo, kala i ma ilo rua-rua nana noko ne vetânga kâ. ²⁹ Nana aporo tu noko ne vetânga ninde ma iyaula tamâta ninde ne ilo-kalo, kala i ma ilo rua-rua. Nana nandai aporo tu noko ne vetânga ninde ma iyaula noko tamwata ne ilo-kalo nga,

ɲana tu kinda takura tu taka kâpwa kie-kie rârâni. Ambo tamâta tonje ilo rua-rua ɲana kâpwa tonje, kala miki katu kandi kaika pa naɲa tu ma aka tia kâ, ande naɲa ma andeka ɲana ɲinde kâ, ande tia. ³⁰ ɲana tu naɲa uru kawângu ndaɲge pa Maro Kindeni muɲga lâ, ɲineɲga aka. Mine nde ɲana sâ kâ ɲga miki katu kalelea naɲa ɲana aka kâpwa ɲinde muɲga kawângu ndaɲge ɲana, a?

³¹ Mine nde kaloɲo ɲga; ambo miki katu kanu lâa tonje tâku kaka kâpwa tonje tâku kaveta vetâɲa tonje tâku, ande miki ma kalomi ɲgere sondo muɲga lâ ɲga, ɲineɲga kaveta vetâɲa ndia ma igagatinzi tinimi pinde tu sipanea Maro Kindeni sisuka i ɲa kâki. ³² Ambo nemi vetâɲa tonje ma iyaula Juda tamâta tonje ne kalo-tawana tâku tamâta tonje lâ tinikoa ɲgu ne kalo-tawana tâku Maro Kindeni ne tamâta tonje ne kalo-tawana tâku, ande miki ma kapu mulimi pa vetâɲa mine rârâni. ³³ Ara ɲana miki ma kaponu muli pa warakângu neɲgu vetâɲa, ɲana tu naɲa atogo tu aveta tamâta rârâni ilonzi ara pa naɲa. ɲana duvi ɲinde kâ naɲa ɲandai aveta vetâɲa pinde ɲana apavila warakângu ɲga. Aveta vetâɲa rârâni ɲana avilanzi tiningu pinde, ɲana Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo.

11

¹ Mine nde miki ma kaponu muli sondo pa nanengu vetâɲa nâ, itogo naɲa warakângu kala aponu muli sondo pa Kirisi ne vetâɲa mine nâ.

Paulo iporo ɲgua ɲana mâsi ɲana situra kulunzi kâmba kâ

² Naɲa asama tu miki uru kalomi ɲgere ɲana nanengu vetâɲa ikura zo rârâni, aku miki uru kapaveta kuku ɲgua rârâni muɲga apananami ɲinde. Mine nde naɲa ilongu ndeka kala aporo tu nemi vetâɲa ɲinde nde ara pâta.

³ Taitu naɲa ilongu tu miki ma kasama ɲine sondo: kinzi tamâne rârâni nde simo Kirisi kalo, aɲga kinzi taine nde

simo kaiwanzi tamâne kalonzi, aɲga Kirisi nde imo Maro Kindeni kalo. ⁴ Mine nde miki kaloɲo ɲga; ambo kalo-tawana tamâne tonje itura tamwata kulu kâmba ɲineɲga ikai noɲa tâku itula Maro Kindeni kawa ɲgua tâku, ande tamâta ɲinde iveta maɲeti pa Kirisi, inani imo tamâta ɲinde kulu. *

⁵ Ambo kalo-tawana taine tonje ɲandai itura kulu kâmba, andeta ikai noɲa tâku itula Maro Kindeni kawa ɲgua tâku, ande taine ɲinde kala iveta maɲeti pa i kaiwa tamâne, inani imo taine ɲinde kulu. Maɲeti ɲinde nde kie taituni itogo kinzi sigiru taine ɲinde kulu pwau ndoni piti.

† ⁶ Ambo taine tonje tini pwâka tu itura kulu kâmba, ande ara ɲana kinzi ma sigiru i kulu pwau ipânga mbwana-mbwana nâ. Ambo ɲinde ma iveta maɲeti ɲalae papa i, ande ara ndo ɲana i ma itura kulu kâmba.

⁷ Ambo kalo-tawana tamâne tonje itura kulu kâmba lâ zo ɲana iwâɲgi pa Maro ɲalae kâ, ande ɲinde nde ara tia, ɲana tu Maro Kindeni ivetanzi tamâne sipânga sitogo i mine, aku i ilo tu kinzi ma situla i kilala pwataki tu i ɲa ɲalae ndo. Aɲga kinzi taine nde ma situla kaiwanzi tamâne kilalanzi pwataki tu kinzi ɲanzi ɲalae.

⁸ ɲana tu Maro Kindeni ɲandai ikai taine tuka ɲineɲga iveta tamâne ipânga ɲga. Ikai tamâne nâ tuka ɲineɲga iveta taine ipânga.

⁹ Aku mine nâ, Maro Kindeni ɲandai ilo ɲana taine kala iveta tamâne ɲana ivila taine ɲga. I ilo ɲana tamâne kala iveta taine ɲana ivila tamâne. ¹⁰ Mine nde ara ɲana kinzi taine ma situra kulunzi kâmba, ɲana tu vetâɲa ɲinde ma itula pwataki panzi aɲelo tu kinzi taine ɲinde simo kaiwanzi tamâne kalonzi.

¹¹ Andeta kinda tapasipa kuku Maro ɲalae lâ. Mine nde kinda tasama tu kinzi taine ɲandai sipolenzi tamâne ɲga, aɲga kinzi tamâne ɲandai sipolenzi taine ɲga.

¹² ɲana tu nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ikai tamâne tuka ku iveta taine ipânga. Aɲga lâ zo ɲine, kinzi taine uru sipaguguanzi

* **11:4** 4 Kinda takura tu tasama Korin ɲgu nenzi mâsi ɲinde duvi sondo, ande tia. † **11:5** 5 Lâ zo muɲgâɲa ɲinde, ambo taine iveta vetâɲa soki, ande kinzi ma sigiru i kulu pwau ndoni piti.

tamâne sipânnga. Taitu Maro Kindeni tamwata nde kelekele rârâni warika. ¹³ Ara nana miki warakami ma kalomi ngere sonde nana ngua ninde kâ, aku kapatea sonde. Ambo kalo-tawana taine tonge nandai itura kulu kâmba nga, andeta ikai naŋa pa Maro Kindeni, tiambo ninde nde mâsi ara, tiya? ¹⁴ Kinda tamâta nenda mâsi itula pwataki tu ambo tamâne tonge kulu pwau ipânnga luandondo, ande ninde iveta maŋeti papa i. ¹⁵ Anŋa taine, ambo i kulu pwau ipânnga luandondo, ande ninde itogo i ne singâra ara mwasina, nana tu nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipatea tu taine kulunzi pwau luandondo ninde ma itura kulunzi kâmba. ¹⁶ Ambo miki pinde katu kalelea naŋa nana nanengu ngua nîne kâ, ande ara. Taitu kaloŋo nga; maka uru kaponu muli pa vetâŋa kie taituni ninde nâ, aku Maro Kindeni ne tamâta ngu simo lawea lawea kala sipono muli pa vetâŋa ndainani nâ.

Kinzi Korin ngu nenzi mâsi nana sika Maro Nalae ne kâŋa-nuŋa kâ ande ara tia

¹⁷ Kala nîne naŋa atu atula ngua pinde pami nana koka muli kâ. Naŋa akura tu andekanami nana mâsi pinde miki uru kaveta, ande tia. Lâ nemi pasauŋa ilo, nemi vetâŋa nandai isuka nemi kalo-tawana nga. Miki nemi vetâŋa ninde iyaula warakami. ¹⁸ Naŋa atu aporo ngua nîne muŋga lâ nga; naŋa aloŋo parinami tu lâ zo nana miki kapasau nana kawânŋi pa Maro Nalae kâ, ande miki uru kapwa pwapwataki ku kapambita wa kapawa ngua wa. Aku naŋa asama tu ngua ninde nde mao, ¹⁹ nana tu nawalami pinde tininzi pwâka tu sipono muli pa nemi vetâŋa potomule, aku naŋa asama tu Maro Kindeni ilo ara pa kinzi ninde. ²⁰ Nana duvi ninde kâ, lâ zo nana miki kapasau nana kawânŋi pa Maro Nalae kâ, ande kâŋa-nuŋa miki kaka ninde nandai Maro Nalae ne kâŋa-nuŋa mao nga, ²¹ nana tu miki taitu-taitu uru kapasusu ku walele nâ kakai warakami kapwami ku kaka. Miki nandai kasaŋona rege ninenga kaka nga. Mine nde miki pinde nde putole ipumi, anŋa pinde nde kanu waini nalae kala kadauda. ²² Mana

mana, a? Tiambo nemi luma tia tâ, kala warakami nemi kâŋa-nuŋa nia ikeno tia, a? Tiambo miki katu Maro Kindeni ne ngu nde kelekele kaa nâ, kala kaveta maŋeti panzi nimi-nambwe ninde simo sugorai, a? Opopo, naŋa ma aporo ngua kaka mana pami. Tiambo naŋa ma andekanami nana nemi vetâŋa ninde kâ, a? Naŋa ma andekanami tia ndo.

Maro Nalae ne kâŋa-nuŋa mao

Matai 26:26-29, Malaka 14:22-25, Luka 22:19-20

²³ Naŋa ma andekanami tia, nana tu muŋga Maro Nalae tamwata ipanana naŋa warakânŋu, aku naŋa kala atula ngua ninde pwataki pami ku apananami lâ. Ngua ninde nde mine; nanayoni, lâ mbo ninde Judas io Yesu lâ kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo, ande lâ mboni ndaina Maro Nalae Yesu ikai puroŋa, ²⁴ aku kawa ndanŋe pa Maro Kindeni, ninenga ipwataki ku iporo tu, “Naŋa kananŋuŋu kala nîne. Naŋa apatarâwa warakânŋu nana avila miki kâ. Naŋa ilonŋu tu lâ zo ndia miki kaka puroŋa nîne, ande miki ma kalomi ngere nanana.” ²⁵ Kinzi sika lâ, ninenga Yesu ikai waini ne kâmba kala, aku iveta mâsi kie taituni kilo. Iporo mine tu, “Kâmba nîne nde ngua pâŋa wasaseki kilala, nana tu naŋa warakânŋu seenŋu iveta ngua pâŋa nîne ipânnga kanano. Muli nga, lâ zo ndia miki ma kanu waini lâ kâmba nîne, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu ninde ma iveta miki kalomi ngere nanana.” ²⁶ Yesu kawa ngua ninde itula pwataki tu lâ zo ndia miki kaka puroŋa ninde wa kanu waini lâ kâmba ninde wa, ande nemi vetâŋa ninde itula Maro Nalae ne matenŋa pwataki. Miki ma kaveta mine lee, ikura lâ i ne zo nana itaulo imâ kilo kâ.

Kinda ma takai samâŋa pa warakânda ilonda kalonda muŋga lâ, ninenga taka Maro Nalae ne kâŋa-nuŋa

²⁷ Mine nde lâ zo nana miki kaka puroŋa ninde wa kanu waini lâ Maro Nalae ne kâmba wa, ambo tamâta tonge iveta mâsi ninde soki, ande i imo itogonzi tamâta ninde muŋga sipu Maro Nalae

pâta imâte. ²⁸ Mine nde miki rârâni taitu-taitu ma kakai samâña pa warakami ilomi kalomi munğa lâ nga, njinnga kaka puroña njinde wa kanu waini lâ kâmba njinde wa. ²⁹ Nana tu tamâta ea ikai samâña pa tamwata, ande i ma kalo ngere sondo tu kâña-nuña njinde nde itogo Maro Nalae kanaño mwasina. Tia ma ikai ika nâ, aku lâ zoni ndaina Maro Kindeni ne pareña-nia ikeno pa tamâta njinde. ³⁰ Nana duvi njinde kâ tamâta rârâ lâ miki nginimi nde sipoko ku walonzi tia lâ, anğa pinde nde simâte lâ. ³¹ Ambo kinda ma takai samâña pa warakânda ilonda kalonda munğa lâ, njinnga taka Maro Nalae ne kâña-nuña sondo, ande malia mine ma ikai kinda, ande tia. ³² Ambo Maro Nalae imora nenda vetâña pinde tu soki kala iveta mâsi pa kinda tu itu kinda sondo kâ, ande njinde itula pwataki tu i tini pwâka tu izavaru kinda lâ zo muli, itogo ma iveta panzi tâno tamâta mine.

³³ Mine nde ningû-nambwe wukale, lâ zo ndia miki kapasau nana kaka Maro Nalae ne kâña-nuña kâ, ande miki ma kasañona rege nâ, njinnga kaka. ³⁴ Ambo tamâta tonje putole ipu, ande ara nana i ma ika munğa lâ tamwata ne luma. Tia ma Maro Kindeni ne pareña-nia ikeno pami.

Ngua pinde ikeno mo nai yo, aku lâ zo ndia nana ma ataulo amorami kilo, ande nana ma aveta ngua njinde sondo.

12

Paulo itula ngua nana wisi-ara kie-kie Koroani Sapâña uru ilanzi kalo-tawana tamâta

Efesús 4:7-16

¹ Ningû-nambwe wukale, kala njine nana atu aporo ngua pami nana Koroani Sapâña ne wisi-ara kâ, nana miki ma kasama njine sondo. ² Miki kasama tu nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde miki kamo tinikoa yo, ambo tamâta pinde ma sikai lanjeña kie-kie pami nana kalâ kawângi pa maro lanjeña tonje tai kaa nâ, ande miki ma kaponi muli panzi. ³ Mine nde apaïmi tu ambo Maro Kindeni ne Koroani imo

tamâta tonje ilo ku itula ngua papa, ande tamâta njinde ma ikura tu iporo itu nzâmbe lâ Yesu tini tu, “Yesu ipayaula!”, ande tia ndo. Aku mine nâ, ambo Koroani Sapâña nandai imo tamâta tonje ilo, ande tamâta njinde ma ikura tu iporo ngua mine tu, “Yesu nde Maro Nalae”, ande tia ndo.

⁴ Koroani Sapâña ne wisi-ara kie-kie ikeno, andeta Koroani Sapâña taitu nâ iwae wisi-ara njinde panzi tamâta. ⁵ Aku kinda takura tu taveta wurâta kie-kie pa Maro Nalae, andeta kinda rârâni taveta wurâta pa Maro Nalae taitu nâ. ⁶ Aku nzâla kie-kie ikeno pa kinda nana tavilanzi tininda pinde kâ, andeta Maro Kindeni taitu nâ walo ilua kinda nana taveta mine.

⁷ Maro Kindeni ne Koroani uru walo kaika ilanzi kalo-tawana tamâta taitu-taitu, nana kinzi rârâni ma sikura tu sivilanzi ninzi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta.

⁸ Maro Kindeni ne Koroani njinde walo kaika ilanzi tamâta pinde nana situla Maro Kindeni ne pateña panzi tininzi pinde. Aku Koroani Sapâña taituni njinde nâ kala walo kaika ilanzi tamâta pinde nana situla ilo-kalo ara pinde panzi tininzi pinde. ⁹ Aku Koroani taituni njinde kala walo kaika ilanzi tamâta pinde nana isuka nenzi kalo-tawana tu ipânğa kaika kâ. Aku inani kala walo kaika ilanzi tamâta pinde nana sivetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara kilo. ¹⁰ Koroani walo kaika ilanzi tamâta pinde nana siveta mâsi kaika kâ. Anğa pinde nde walo kaika ilanzi nana situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua sondo kâ. Anğa pinde nde walo kaika ilanzi nana sisama koroani kie-kie kilalanzi pwataki kâ. Anğa pinde nde walo kaika ilanzi nana siporo ngua kaña wasaseki kâ. Anğa pinde nde walo kaika ilanzi nana silele ngua njinde. ¹¹ Maro Kindeni ne Koroani taituni njinde simbo nâ uru iveta mine. I uru iwae wisi-ara panzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu, ikura i tamwata nâ ne pateña mine.

Kinda rârâni tamo tatogo karae taitu ne pinde-pinde

¹² Tamâta karae nde kekekele taitu nâ, andeta ne pinde-pinde rârâ keno. Aku

pinde-pinde njinde rârâni sipasenge ku sipânnga itogo karae taitu nâ. Aku Kirisi karae kinda kala tamo mine nâ, ¹³ njana tu Koroani Sapânga taitu nâ ilili kinda rârâni lâ, ku iveta kinda tapânnga tamo tatogo karaenda taitu mwasina. Iveta mine pa kinda njine uru taveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi tamâta njalanala wa kinda njine uru takai mbaliŋa lâ nenda wurâta tini wa. Maro Kindeni ipaliŋi Koroani Sapânga taitu njinde nâ indue imo kinda rârâni ilonda, itogo tamâta ipanando lââ mine.

¹⁴ Kala njine naŋa ma asia ngua lâ karaenda tini. Kinda tasama tu tamâta karae njandai pinde-pinde taitu nâ nga. I ne pinde-pinde rârâ keno. ¹⁵ Ambo kie ma iporo tu, “Naŋa nde mbalau tia; mine nde naŋa amo karae ne pinde-pinde mao tonge tia”, ande i ne ngua njinde ma kanaŋo tia, njana tu kie imo karae ne pinde-pinde mao nâ. ¹⁶ Ambo taŋa ma iporo tu, “Naŋa nde mata tia; mine nde naŋa amo karae ne pinde-pinde mao tonge tia”, ande i ne ngua njinde kala ma kanaŋo tia mine nâ, njana tu taŋa imo karae ne pinde-pinde mao nâ. ¹⁷ Ambo karaenda ndoni ma ipalele ku ipânnga mata nâ, ande kinda ma takura tu taloŋo ngua mâsi mana, a? Ambo karaenda ndoni ma ipalele ku ipânnga taŋa nâ, ande kinda ma takura tu taŋo kekekele kuwae mâsi mana, a? ¹⁸ Andeta karaenda njandai mine nga. Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni isenge karaenda ne pinde-pinde rârâni ipânnga karae taitu, ikura i tamwata ne pateânga mine. ¹⁹ Ambo karaenda ne pinde-pinde taitu nâ ikeno, ande njinde ma karae mao tia. ²⁰ Andeta karaenda njandai mine nga. I ne pinde-pinde rârâ keno, andeta kinzi rârâni sipasenge kala sipânnga karae taitu nâ.

²¹ Mine nde mata ma iporo pa mbalau mine tu, “Naŋani nâ; noko kulâ!”, mine ndimo. Anŋa kulu kâmba ma iporo pa kie mine tu, “Naŋani nâ; noko kulâ!”, mine ndimo. ²² Njana tu karaenda ne pinde-pinde ndia kinda uru taporo tu nenzi kaika njalae koŋa tia, ambo njinde ma naonzi tia lâ, ande karaenda ma ikura tu

imo via tia. ²³ Anŋa karaenda ne pinde-pinde ndia kinda uru taporo tu njinde nde pinde-pinde kaa nâ, ande njinde kinda uru tasingarana sondo ndo. Anŋa karaenda ne pinde-pinde ndia kinda uru takai maŋeti njana, ande njinde kinda uru tatura sondo ndo. ²⁴ Andeta karaenda ne pinde-pinde ndia kinda mainda njana tia, ande njinde kinda njandai tatura nga. Nanayoni Maro Kindeni isenge karaenda ne pinde-pinde rârâni simo mine. Mine nde karaenda ne pinde-pinde ndia kinda taporo tu njinde nde kaa nâ, ande njinde kinda uru takatona sondo ndo. ²⁵ Maro Kindeni iveta mine njana duvi njine kâ; i tini pwâka tu karaenda ma ikai kazânga pa tamwata. I ilo tu karaenda ne pinde-pinde rârâni taitu-taitu ma sika-tona nawalanzi rârâni. ²⁶ Mine nde lâ zo ndia karaenda ne pinde-pinde tonge ikai nâna, ande karaenda ndoni kala isama nâna njinde tona. Aku lâ zo ndia tamâta sindekana karaenda ne pinde-pinde tonge, ande karaenda ne pinde-pinde rârâni ma sindeka tava.

²⁷ Ayo, nanengu ngua siânga njinde ne duvi nde mine; miki rârâni kamo katogo Kirisi karae mwasina, aku miki taitu-taitu kamo katogo i karae ne pinde-pinde mine. ²⁸ Aku mine nâ, nanayoni Maro Kindeni ipateanzi tamâta pinde njana siveta wurâta kie-kie panzi kalotawana tamâta ngu. Kinzi pâri-tamâta nde simo wurâta tamâta pinde rârâni kulunzi. Anŋa kinzi ngua-tulânga tamâta nde simo pâri-tamâta kalonzi. Anŋa kinzi pananânga tamâta nde simo ngua-tulânga tamâta kalonzi. Anŋa wurâta tamâta njinde nenzi walo keno njana siveta mâsi njalanala kâ, nde simo pananânga tamâta kalonzi, sitavanzi tamâta njinde nenzi walo keno njana sivetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara kilo wa, kinzi njinde nenzi walo keno njana sivilanzi tininzi pinde wa, kinzi njinde nenzi walo keno njana sikai poe pa wurâta kie-kie wa, kinzi njinde nenzi walo keno njana siporo ngua kaŋa wasaseki wa. ²⁹ Miki kalomi ngere sondo nga. Tiambo kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni simo pâri-tamâta, tiya? Tiambo kinzi rârâni simo ngua-tulânga tamâta,

tiya? Tiambo kinzi rârâni simo pananâña tamâta, tiya? Tiambo kinzi rârâni nenzi walo keno nana siveta mâsi njalanala, tiya? ³⁰ Tiambo kinzi rârâni nenzi walo keno nana sivetanzi pukonja tamâta tininzi ara kilo, tiya? Tiambo kinzi rârâni nenzi walo keno nana siporo ngua kana wasaseki, tiya? Tiambo kinzi rârâni nenzi walo keno nana silele ngua njinde, tiya? Tia ndo! Kinzi rârâni taitu-taitu nenzi wurâta ikeno pa warakanzi nâ. ³¹ Andeta ara nana miki ma ilomi njalae tu kakai Koroani Sapâña ne wisi-ara njinde sipolenzi ne wisi-ara pinde.

Kinda ma tininda mwasa ndo panzi tininda pinde rârâni

Kala njine nana ma atula nzâla ara ndo pami. Nzâla njine nde ipolenzi nzâla pinde rârâni.

13

¹ Ambo nana ma akura tu aporo lawea pinde nenzi ngua wa kinzi anelo nenzi ngua wa, andeta nana njandai tiningu mwasa ndo panzi tiningu pinde, ande kawângu ngua njinde ma ilâ kaa nâ, itogo ngila-ngila kawa pinde mbwaranuki wa wângu mbwesa ipwa kala ita ara tia wa. ² Ambo Maro Kindeni ma walo kaika ilua nana nana atula i kawa ngua sondo wa, asama ngua paveâña rârâni ne duvi wa, asama ilo-kalo kie-kie rârâni wa, akai kalo-tawana kaika ndo kala akura tu asupwanzi tuu sikâwa silâ pa nia pinde wa; ambo walo kaika mine ma ikeno pa nana, andeta nana njandai tiningu mwasa ndo panzi tiningu pinde, ande nana ma amo tamâta kaa nâ. ³ Ambo nana ma awae nanengu mbaliña rârâni ilâ panzi sugorai tamwatanzi ku asâu panzi kazâña tamâta tu sitambirana alâ yââ ilo nana nanengu kalo-tawana kâ, andeta nana njandai tiningu mwasa ndo panzi tiningu pinde, ande nanengu vetâña njinde ma ivila nana tia.

⁴ Ambo tamâta tonge tini mwasa ndo panzi tini pinde, ande i ma wisi nâna walele panzi tia. I ma iveta kie ara nâ panzi tamâta rârâni. I ma ilo yosi nana tini pinde nenzi kelekele kâ, ande tia. I

ma ipasuka tamwata tini wa ipandekâna tamwata wa, ande tia. ⁵ I ma iveta vetâña soki tonge panzi tini pinde, ande tia. I ma ilo njalae konja nana ipavila tamwata kâ, ande tia. I ma ikai kazâña walele panzi tini pinde, ande tia. Aku lâ zo ndia i kalo ngere nana vetâña soki ndia munga siveta papa i, ande i ma imboso tia. ⁶ I ma indeka nana vetâña sakamao tonge tia. I ma indeka nana vetâña mao kie-kie nâ. ⁷ Ambo tamâta tonge tini mwasa ndo panzi tini pinde, ande i ma imandi kaika nana ikale malia kie-kie siveta papa. I ma kalo ngere nana nenzi vetâña ara nâ, ku ma io tini pa Maro Kindeni tu ivetanzi sipânga tamâta sondo ndo. Aku lâ zo ndia malia wa samâña itu ipânga papa i, ande i ne tini-mwasa ma imbe tia.

⁸ Tini-mwasa ne mâsi njinde ma ikeno kaika mine ku imo nâ. Anja Koroani ne wisi-ara nana tatula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua wa taporo ngua kana wasaseki wa tasama ilo-kalo kie-kie duvi wa, ande njinde rârâni nde kelekele nana nao tia kâ, kala ma muli marumbu ndo lâ. ⁹ Kala zo njine kinda takai ilo-kalo tininini nâ; kinda njandai takai ilo-kalo rârâni nga. Aku mine nâ, kinda uru tatula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua tini-tini nâ pwataki; kinda njandai tatula i kawa ngua ndoni pwataki nga. ¹⁰ Andeta muli nga Maro Kindeni ne vetâña arara rârâni ma ipânga kanao lâ, aku lâ zo njinde kelekele tini-tini njinde rârâni ma marumbu ndo lâ. ¹¹ Miki kalomi ngere njanani lâlu kiri-kiri kâ. Nanayoni, lâ zo njinde nana amo lâlu kiri-mwata yo, ande nana aporo ngua itogo lâlu kiri-kiri uru siporo mine. Nana kalongu ngere nana kelekele njinde lâlu kiri-kiri uru kalonzi ngere nana, aku nanengu ilo-kalo nde rege-rege kuku lâlu kiri-kiri nenzi ilo-kalo nâ. Taitu nana amo atumbu lee kala njine amo tamâta njalae, aku apile lâlu kiri-kiri nenzi mâsi rârâni marumbu lâ. ¹² Aku mine nâ, lâ zo njine Maro Kindeni ne vetâña duvi njandai ipânga nia yo pa kinda nga. Njinde itogo kinda tamora kelekele unja nâ lâ lââ ilo mwasina. Andeta muli nga i ne vetâña rârâni duvi ma ipânga nia yo pa kinda. Aku mine nâ,

lâ zo ñine kinda takura tu tasama Maro Kindeni kilala sonde tia. Andeta muli nga kinda ma tasama i kilala sonde ndo, itogo i kala isama kinda kilalânda sonde mine.

¹³ Ayo, mâsi ñato nde mâsi ara ndo ñana kinda ma taponi muli papa. Naña aporo ñana kalo-tawana ne mâsi wa mâsi ñana tao tininda pa Maro Kindeni wa tini-mwasa ne mâsi wa. Andeta mâsi taitu nâ nde ñalae ndo kala ipolenzi mâsi arara pinde rârâni, aku ñinde nde mâsi ñana tininda mwasa ndo panzi tininda pinde.

14

Paulo itula ñgua pinde kilo ñana Koroani Sapâña ne wisi-ara rua ñinde ñana tatula ñgua kâ

¹ Ara ñana miki ma kakai wurâta kaika ikura zo zo ñana kaponi muli sonde pa tini-mwasa ne mâsi kâ. Aku ara ñana miki ma ilomi ndo tu kakai Koroani Sapâña ne wisi-ara rârâni tava. Andeta naña ilongu tu miki ma ilomi ñalae ndo tu kakai i ne wisi-ara ñana tatula Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua pwataki kâ.

² Kinda tasama tu lâ zo ndia tamâta tonje iporo ñgua tonje kaña wasaseki, ande i ñandai iporo panzi tamâta nga. Iporo pa Maro Kindeni simbo nâ, ñana tu tamâta rârâni sizizâla ndo ñana i ne ñgua ñinde kilala. Koroani Sapâña ne walo kaika ñinde nâ isuka i ñana iporo ñgua ñana kekekele paveâña kâ. ³ Andeta kalomi ngere sonde nga; lâ zo ndia tamâta tonje iporo itula Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua pwataki, ande iporo ñgua ñinde panzi tamâta, aku ñgua ñinde uru ivila nenzi kalo-tawana tu ipânga kaika wa, ipu tini kaika pa ilonzi kalonzi wa, isukanzi lâ zo ndia malia ipânga panzi wa. ⁴ Tamâta ea iporo ñgua kaña wasaseki, ande i ipavila tamwata simbo nâ ñana ne kalo-tawana kâ. Anga tamâta ea itula Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua, ande i ivilanzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni nenzi kalo-tawana tu ipânga kaika kâ. ⁵ Ambo miki rârâni ma kaporo ñgua pinde kaña wasaseki, ande ñinde ma ara. Taitu naña ilongu ndo tu miki rârâni ma katula Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua pwataki lâ warakami nemi ñgua. Ambo tamâta tonje ma

iporo ñgua kaña wasaseki, ande ara ñana tamâta tonje ma ilele ñgua ñinde, ñana kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni ma sisama ñgua ñinde kilala, kala ñgua ñinde ma ikura tu isuka nenzi kalo-tawana tu ipânga kaika. Ambo tamâta ñana ilele ñgua kâ imo kunzi tia, ande tamâta ñana iporo itula Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua kâ nde ipole tamâta ñana iporo ñgua kaña wasaseki kâ.

⁶ Ningu-nambwe wukale, miki kalomi ngere sonde nga. Mwanja nga naña ma ataulo amâ amo kumi kilo. Lâ zo ñinde, ambo naña ma aporo ñgua kaña wasaseki nâ pami, ande ñinde ma ivilami mâsi mana, a? Andeta naña ilongu tu avilami. Mine nde naña ma amâ pami ku ma atula ilo-kalo paveâña pinde Maro Kindeni munga itula pa naña, aku ma apananami ñana ilo-kalo pinde tona. ⁷ Naña ma asia ñgua lâ kaula kuku wângu rua tininzi. Kelekele ñinde nde simo vianzi tia. Ambo tamâta ma imbana kaula soki wa ira wângu soki wa, kala nenzi ndunja ipânga ara tia, ande kinda takura tu tasama wângiña kaña sonde, ande tia. ⁸ Aku mine nâ, ambo rumbiawa ma ita sonde tia, ande zugu tamâta ma siluku ñana silâ paraña ilo, ande ma tia. ⁹ Anga miki kala mine nâ. Ambo noko ma kuporo ñgua kaña wasaseki, andeta tamâta tonje ilele ñgua ñinde tia, ande kinzi tamâta ma sikura tu sisama ñgua ñinde duvi pwataki tia, kala noko ne ñgua ñinde ma ilâ kaa nâ. ¹⁰ Mao nâ, lawea kie-kie nenzi ñgua kaña-kaña rârâ ñinde nde ikeno tâno kulu. Aku nenzi ñgua rârâni taitu-taitu nde ikura ndo ñana itula lawea ñinde nenzi ilo-kalo pwataki pa warakanzi. ¹¹ Taitu kalonjo nga; ambo tamâta tonje ma iporo ñgua pa naña, andeta asama i kawa ñgua ñinde duvi tia, ande naña ma asama tu tamâta ñinde nde lawea tonje warika. Aku i kala ma isama tu naña nde lawea tonje warakângu. ¹² Aku miki kala mine nâ. Naña asama tu miki ilomi ndo tu ma kakai Koroani Sapâña ne wisi-ara. Mine nde miki ma kakai wurâta kaika ñana kaveta wisi-ara pinde ipânga ñalae lâ nginimi. Naña aporo ñananzi wisi-ara

njinde uru ivila tamâta nenzi kalo-tawana tu ipângga kaika.

Paulo itula ngua pinde kilo nana mâsi nana siporo ngua kana wasaseki kâ

¹³ Mine nde tamâta ea iporo ngua kana wasaseki, ande ara nana i ma ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma walo ilua i nana ilele ngua njinde duvi pwataki. ¹⁴ Nana tu lâ zo ndia nana akai nona lâ ngua kana wasaseki, ande nana ilongu nâ ikai nona, kala asama nanengu ngua njinde duvi, ande tia. ¹⁵ Mine nde nana ma aveta mine; nana ilongu ma akai nona, andeta nana ma kalongu ngere nana nanengu nona njinde duvi tona. Nana ilongu ma awânggi, andeta nana ma kalongu ngere nana nanengu wânggi njinde duvi tona. ¹⁶ Njinde nde mâsi ara, nana tu lâ zo ndia miki kapasau nana kawânggi pa Maro Nalae kâ, ambo tamâta tonge isanona noko tini laiti andeta izizâla nana ngua kana wasaseki, ambo noko ilo nâ ma pwai nona kuporo ndange pa Maro Kindeni, ande tamâta njinde ma ikura tu iporo "Mao" lâ noko ne nona tini, ande tia, nana tu isama noko ne ngua duvi tia. ¹⁷ Tiambo noko ne nona njinde nde ara tâ kala noko kawa ndange ilâ sondo pa Maro Kindeni tâ. Andeta noko ne nona njinde ma ikura tu ivila tamâta njinde ne kalo-tawana tu ipângga kaika kâ, ande ma tia.

¹⁸ Nana apole miki rârâni nana aporo ngua kana wasaseki kâ, nana tu nana uru aveta mine zo rârâ. Mine nde kawânggu ndange pa Maro Kindeni. ¹⁹ Taitu lâ zo ndia kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sipasau nana siwânggi pa Maro Nalae kâ, ambo nana ma apanananzi aporo ngua mbuku taitu nâ panzi lâ warakanzi nenzi ngua, ande njinde nde ara ndo, aku nanengu ngua mbuku taitu njinde ma ipole ngua rârâ njinde nana aporo lâ ngua kana wasaseki.

²⁰ Ningunambwe wukale, miki ma kapile nemi mâsi nana kalomi ngere itogo lâlu kiri-kiri uru kalonzi ngere mine. Mao nâ, kinzi lâlu kiri-kiri nde sizizâla ndo nana mâsi sakamao kâ, aku nana ilongu tu miki kala ma kazizâla

mine nâ. Taitu ara nana miki nemi ilo-kalo ma ipângga nalae, itogo tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo mine. ²¹ Ngua ikeno lâ Mose ne ngua tukuna pepa tini mine tu,

"Maro Nalae iporo mine; 'Nana ma asupwanzi lawea pinde warakanzi silâ pa nanengu ngu, aku ma sikai kawânggu ku ma siporo panzi lâ ngua kana wasaseki. Andeta nanengu tamâta ma tininzi pwâka tu silono kawânggu ngua njinde tona.' "

²² Mine nde kinda tasama tu Koroani Sapâna ne wisi-ara nana taporo ngua kana wasaseki kâ ne duvi nde nana itula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki panzi tamâta njinde nandai kalonzi tawana i nga. Anga i ne wisi-ara nana tatula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki kâ ne duvi nde nana itula i kilala ndainani nâ pwataki panzi kalo-tawana tamâta.

²³ Mine kala lâ zo ndia miki kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni kapasau nana kawânggi pa Maro Nalae kâ, aku tinikoa pinde tâku tamâta pinde sizizâla nana ngua kana wasaseki kâ ma simâ luma ilo ku isanona kumi, ambo miki rârâni ma kaporo ngua kana wasaseki nâ, ande kinzi njinde ma siporo tu miki nde kapa lâ. ²⁴ Taitu kalono nga; ambo miki rârâni ma katula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki lâ warakami nemi ngua nâ, ande kinzi tamâta njinde ma silono nemi ngua njinde sondo, aku ngua njinde ma isowe ilonzi kalonzi kala ma sisama tu kinzi nde kiesaka tamwatanzi. Nemi ngua njinde ma iveta kinzi kalonzi ngere nana nenzi vetâna potomule kie-kie kâ, ²⁵ aku ilo-kalo sakamao ndia uru ikeno paveâna nâ lâ ilonzi kalonzi, ande njinde rârâni ma ipângga nia yo. Ninenga kinzi ma sipare tukunzi naonzi tundu ku ma siwânggi sipanea Maro Kindeni. Aku ma siporo tu, "Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni tamwata imo nginimi!"

Paulo itula nzâla nana tawânggi sondo pa Maro Kindeni kâ

²⁶ Mine nde ningunambwe wukale, nana atu aporo ngua mine pami: lâ zo ndia miki kapasau nana kawânggi pa Maro Nalae kâ, ande wurâta ikeno

pa miki rârâni taitu-taitu. Tonge ma iwângi wângiṅa, aṅga tonge ma ipanananzi ngu, aṅga tonge ma itula ṅgua tonge muṅga Maro Kindeni itula papa i, aṅga tonge ma iporo ṅgua lâ ṅgua kaṅa wasaseki, aṅga tonge ma ilele ṅgua ṅinde. Andeta miki ma kaveta vetâṅa ṅinde rârâni ṅana kavilanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta nenzi kalo-tawana tu ipâṅga kaika. ²⁷ Ambo miki pinde ilomi tu kaporo ṅgua lâ ṅgua kaṅa wasaseki, ande tamâta rua wa ṅato nâ ma siveta mine. ṅinde ma ikura lâ. Taitu kinzi ma simandi rege sigogo kawanzi ku siporo, mine ndimo. Tonge ma iporo muṅga lâ ṅga, ṅinenṅa tonge ma itawa i. Aku tamâta tonge ma imandi ku ilele nenzi ṅgua ṅinde. ²⁸ Ambo ṅgua-leleṅa tamâta tonge imo kumi tia, ande kinzi tamâta ṅinde situ siporo ṅgua lâ ṅgua kaṅa wasaseki nde ma kawanzi buu nâ. Ara ṅana kinzi ma sisaṅona ku siporo nenzi ṅgua pa Maro Kindeni lâ warakanzi ilonzi nâ.

²⁹ Aku mine nâ, kinzi tamâta rua wa ṅato nâ ma situla Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua pwataki. Aṅga ngu rârâni ma sisaṅona sitambira taṅanzi panzi tamâta ṅinde, aku ma kalonzi ṅgere sondu tu, “Tiambo ṅgua ṅinde nde Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua mao, tiya?” ³⁰ Taitu kalonjo ṅga; ambo tamâta tonge imandi iporo ṅgua yo, andeta Maro Kindeni itula ṅgua tonge pa tamâta tonge isaṅona kunzi tu ma itula kâ, ande muṅgâṅa tamâta ṅinde ma kawa buu nâ isaṅona. ³¹ Ambo miki ma kaponi muli pa mâsi ṅinde, ande miki ṅinde Koroani ne wisi-ara ṅinde ikeno pami, ande miki rârâni taitu-taitu ma kakura tu kapatava lâ taitu katula ṅgua ndia Maro Kindeni ilami tu katula kâ. ṅinenṅa tamâta rârâni ma sipanâna sondu ṅana Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua kâ, aku ṅgua ṅinde ma ivilanzi ṅana simandi kaika kâ. ³² Tamâta ea kinzi Koroani ne wisi-ara keno panzi ṅana situla Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua pwataki, ande kinzi ṅinde ma sipakatona warakanzi sondu ndo, ku ma sikai poe sondu pa wisi-ara ṅinde kâ. ³³ ṅana tu Maro Kindeni ṅandai vetâṅa kapa-kapa warika ṅga. I

nde wisi-pisi warika, aku i ilo tu kindi rârâni ma tamo ilonda kalonda taitu nâ.

Lâ zo ndia Maro Kindeni ne tamâta sipasau ṅana siwângi pa i, ³⁴ ande kinzi taine ma kawanzi buu nâ, ma siporo tia, itogo kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni uru siveta mine. Kinzi taine ma simo kaiwanzi tamâne kalonzi nâ, ikura ṅgua tukuṅa mine. ³⁵ Ambo kinzi taine ilonzi tu sisama ṅgua tonge duvi, ande ara ṅana ma sikasonjanzi warakanzi kaiwanzi tamâne lâ nenzi luma luma. Ambo taine tonge imandi iporo ṅgua lâ ngu nenzi pasauṅa ilo, ande iveta maṅeti pa i taine.

³⁶ Mana mana, a? Tiambo nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua ipâṅga lâ Korin lawea muṅga lâ, ṅinenṅa iyâti ilâ pa lawea pinde, a? Tiambo itula ne ṅgua pwataki pa miki simbomi nâ, a? Tia ndo! ³⁷ Ambo tamâta tonge ipamorai tu i nde Maro Kindeni ne ṅgua-tulâṅa tamâta tâku ikai Koroani Sapâṅa ne wisi-ara tonge tâku, ande ara ṅana tamâta ṅinde ma isama ku itula pwataki tu ṅgua kala naṅa angere pami ṅine nde Maro ṅalae ne ṅgua tukuṅa. ³⁸ Ambo tamâta tonge ipu muli pa ṅgua tukuṅa ṅine, ande Maro Kindeni kala ma ipu muli papa i mine nâ.

³⁹ Mine nde ṅingu-nambwe wukale, ara ṅana miki ma ilomi ndo tu kaporo katula Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua pwataki. Andeta miki ma kasae nzâla ṅananzi tamâta ṅinde situ siporo ṅgua lâ ṅgua kaṅa wasaseki, mine ndimo. ⁴⁰ Kapakatona warakami sondu ṅga, aku kapaveta kuku vetâṅa sondu nâ ṅana kawângi pa Maro ṅalae kâ.

15

Kirisi imâte lâ, ṅinenṅa imandi sânda imo via kilo

¹ ṅingu-nambwe wukale, kala ṅine naṅa atu apaṅo ilomi kalomi kilo ṅana pâri ara ṅinde muṅga atula pami. Miki kapaipa kuku pâri ara ṅinde, aku kalomi tawana lâ.

² Pâri ara ndainani nâ itula Maro Kindeni ne nzâla ṅana ikaimi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Ambo miki ma kalomi tawana pâri ara muṅga atula pami ṅinde

kaika lâ, ande miki ma kakai via mao. Ambo tia, ande nemi kalo-tawana ninde ma ilâ kaa nâ.

³ Nia ndoyo naŋa warakângu aloŋo pâri ara ninde ku apasipa kuku, aku muli nga atula nguani ndaina pwataki pa miki kala kaloŋo lâ. Ngua nîne nde ŋalae tina, aku ipole ngua pinde rârâni: Kirisi imâte ŋana izavaru nenda kiesaka rârâni piti lâ tininda, ikura Maro Kindeni kawa ngua muŋga singere lâ pepa tini ninde. ⁴ Imâte lâ, ninennga sio i karae lâ kuru ilo ikeno lee kari ŋato lâ nga, ninennga Maro Kindeni ipaŋo i imandi sânda imo via kilo, ikura i kawa ngua muŋga singere lâ pepa tini ninde. ⁵ Kirisi imandi sânda lâ ku ipatua pa Petero muŋga lâ, ninennga muli i kala ipatua panzi ne pâri-tamâta pinde tona. ⁶ Ipatua panzi lâ, ninennga zo tonge i kala ipatua panzi tamâta râra muŋga sipono muli papa i. Ngu ninde kambwanenzi ipole tamâta ŋalae lima (500). Kinzi ninde râra nde simo vianzi simo ŋai yo, aŋga pinde nâ nde simâte lâ. ⁷ Imo lee ku muli, ninennga Kirisi kala ipatua pa Yamesi tona, ninennga ipatua panzi pâri-tamâta ndoni. ⁸ Ninennga muli ndo, ande Kirisi kala ipatua pa naŋa warakângu tona. Andeta naŋa atogo lâlû tonge tina ipagugua sakamao. *

⁹ Ŋana tu naŋa amo pâri-tamâta rârâni kalonzi, aku nanengu ara tonge ikeno ŋana tamâta ma sikura tu sio ŋoa “pâri-tamâta” lâ tiningu, ande tia. Ŋana tu nia ndoyo naŋa akai wurâta kaika ŋana azavarunzi Maro Kindeni ne ngu. ¹⁰ Andeta Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ pana kala ilele naŋa apânga pâri-tamâta itogo kala nîne amo mine. Aku i ne wisi-wisi ninde ŋandai ilâ kaa nâ nga. Naŋa uru aveta wurâta ŋalae ndo papa i, kala apolenzi nawalângu pâri-tamâta rârâni. Andeta ŋandai naŋa warakângu aveta wurâta ninde nga. Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ikeno pana, kala i walo ilana ŋana aveta wurâta ninde. ¹¹ Mine nde nanengu morâŋa ikeno mine; ambo naŋa warakângu muŋga atula pâri ara pami

tâku pâri-tamâta pinde situla pami tâ, ande ninde nde sâ tonge tia. Maka rârâni uru kaporo katula ngua kie taituni ŋana Yesu ne mateŋa wa ne mandinŋa wa, aku miki kaloŋo pâri ara ninde ku kalomi tawana lâ.

Muli nga mateŋa tamâta rârâni ma simandi simo vianzi kilo

¹² Maka uru katula ngua pami tu Kirisi imâte lâ, ninennga imandi sânda imo via kilo. Mine nde ŋana sâ kâ nga miki pinde uru kaporo tu, “Ambo tamâta tonge imâte, ande i ma ikura tu imandi sânda imo via kilo tia.” ¹³ Ambo nemi ngua ninde nde mao, aku mateŋa tamâta ma simo vianzi kilo tia, ninennga kinda ma tasama tu Maro Kindeni ŋandai ipaŋo Kirisi imo via kilo nga. ¹⁴ Ambo Maro Kindeni ŋandai ipaŋo Kirisi imo via kilo nga, ande ngua maka uru kaporo katula ninde nde ngua kaa nâ, aku nemi kalo-tawana kala ipânga kaa nâ tona. ¹⁵ Andeta ninde nâ tia; ambo nemi ngua nde mao, ande maka kawama laŋeŋa nâ ŋana Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa kâ, ŋana tu maka uru kaporo katula pwataki tu i tamwata ipaŋo Kirisi lâ mateŋa nianzi imo via kilo. Ambo Maro Kindeni ipaŋonzi mateŋa tamâta tia, ande i ŋandai ipaŋo Kirisi imo via kilo nga. ¹⁶ Ambo Maro Kindeni ipaŋonzi mateŋa tamâta tia, ande Kirisi imo via kilo tia. ¹⁷ Ambo Maro Kindeni ŋandai ipaŋo Kirisi imo via kilo nga, ande nemi kalo-tawana ilâ kaa nâ, aku nemi kiesaka ikeno tinimi yo. ¹⁸ Ambo Maro Kindeni ŋandai ikai nemi kiesaka piti lâ tinimi, ande kinda ma tasama tu i izavarunzi kalo-tawana tamâta muŋga simâte ninde marumbu lâ. ¹⁹ Mao nâ, kinda kalonda tawana Kirisi, aku uru tao tininda pa i tu ma iveta kie ara pa kinda. Mine nde kaloŋo nga; ambo kinda tapalâŋe tâ kala tao tininda pa Kirisi koa tia nâ lee tamâte, ande ara ŋana tamâta rârâni ma kalonzi sukâŋa ŋalae tina ŋana kinda kâ.

²⁰ Andeta tia ndo! Miki nemi ngua ninde nde laŋeŋa nâ! Mao kanaanŋo, Kirisi

* **15:8** 8 Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta pinde situ kinzi Korin tamâta pinde uru siporo ngua pavaliginŋa mine pa Paulo, ŋana tu ipânga pâri-tamâta lâ nzâla tonge. Kumora tapârîŋa lâ Pâri Tamâta 9.

imâte lâ, ñinennga Maro Kindeni ipaño i imandi sânda imo via kilo. Imunga panzi tamâta rârâni munga simâte lâ, aku ne mandinga itula pwataki tu kinzi ñinde rârâni kala ma simo vianzi kilo mine nâ. ²¹ Nana tu nia ndoyo tamâta taitu nâ iveta kiesaka, aku nana duvi ñinde kâ kinda rârâni ma muli tamâte. Mine kala kinda tasama ñine tona; tamâta taitu nâ iveta vetânga ara, aku nana duvi ñinde kâ kinda rârâni ma tamandi sânda tamo viânda kilo. ²² Nanengu ngua ñinde nde duvi mine; kinda tamâta rârâni tapânga lâ Adam ne vâsa ngu. Mine nde kinda rârâni taitu-taitu ma tamâte. Andeta Kirisi ipole mateja lâ. Mine nde kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu ma muli tamandi sânda tamo viânda kilo. ²³ Andeta Maro Kindeni ipatea zo sondo pa kinda rârâni, aku i ma ipaño kinda tamo viânda kilo ikura i ne pateânga mine. Ipatea tu Kirisi ma imunga pa kinda rârâni, aku muli, lâ zo nana Kirisi ma itaulo imâ kilo kâ, ande i ne ngu kinda rârâni kala ma tamandi sânda tamo viânda mine nâ. ²⁴ Ninennga Kirisi ma ipolenzi koipu ñalanala rârâni wa koroani kaika rârâni wa kelekele rârâni simo tava nenzi walo wa. I ma ipolenzi lâ, ñinennga ma io kelekele ndoni lâ Tama Maro Kindeni mbau ilo nana ikai maro papa kâ. Aku lâ zoni ndaina, tâno ñine ne zo ma marumbu ndo lâ. ²⁵ Nana tu Maro Kindeni ne pateânga ikeno mine; Kirisi ma imo koipu ñalae lee ikura lâ zo ñinde i ma ipolenzi ne kazânga tamâta rârâni ku ma ionzi simo i kie kalo. ²⁶ I ma ipolenzi ne kazânga tamâta lee mateja simbo nâ imo ñai yo. Ninennga i ma izavaru mateja marumbuni lâ. ²⁷ Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua nana Kirisi kâ ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Ionzi kelekele rârâni simo i kalo marumbu lâ.” Andeta ngua ñinde ñandai iporo tu Maro Kindeni imo Kirisi kalo nga. Maro Kindeni tamwata io kelekele pinde rârâni simo Kirisi kalo. ²⁸ Aku muli, lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni ma io kelekele rârâni simo Kirisi kalo marumbu lâ, ñinennga Maro Kindeni Natu taituni ñinde ma ipauwo tamwata ilâ imo Maro Kindeni kalo, inani munga ionzi kelekele rârâni simo Natu kalo. Aku lâ zo

ñinde Maro Kindeni ma ikai koipu ñalae pa kelekele rârâni.

²⁹ Andeta miki pinde uru kaporo tu, “Ambo tamâta tonge imâte, ande i ma ikura tu imandi sânda imo via kilo tia.” Taitu miki uru kakai lââ-liliña nana kavilanzi tamâta pinde simâte munga lâ. Ayo, ambo nemi ngua ñinde nde mao, ande miki kaveta mâsi ñinde nana duvi mana, a? Miki nemi lââ-liliña ñinde nde ikura tu ivilanzi mateja tamâta mâsi mana, a? ³⁰ Aku kalomi ngere nana maka kâ tava. Ambo mateja tamâta ma sikura tu simo vianzi kilo tia, ande nema mâsi nana kamandi nema kazânga tamâta naonzi ikura zo zo ku katula pâri ara ñinde, ande duvi tia! ³¹ Ningunambwe wukale, naja aporo ngua mao nâ pami mine; ikura zo zo, naja asama tu kinzi kazânga tamâta situ sipu naja pâta amâte. Andeta naja kala asama mine tu miki kapaipa kuku nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi lâ, aku nana duvi ñinde kâ naja andeka ñalae ñanami. Ngua ñine nde mao kanao. ³² Munga nanengu kazânga tamâta lâ Efesus lawea nde sipara kaika kuku naja, sitogonzi mbwâmbwa saka mine. Ambo naja aveta wurâta ñine nana akai tâno ñine ne kelekele nâ, ande paraña kie mine ma ivila naja tia ndo. Ambo mateja tamâta ma sikura tu simo vianzi kilo tia, ande ara nana “kinda ma tandeka taka wa tanu wa, nana tu mbwale nga ma tamâte.” ³³ Miki ma kasâu panzi tinimi pinde tu sikai lanjeja pami ndimo. Miki kasama ngua ñine lâ; “Ambo tamâta ara tonge ipakaka kunzi tamâta sakamao, ande kinzi ma silele i ilo kalo ipânga itogo kinzi mine.” ³⁴ Naja aporo kaika pami tu miki ma kapaveta kuku ilo-kalo sondo kilo, aku kapile nemi vetânga potomule tâ! Miki pinde kasama Maro Kindeni kilala tia ndo! Naja aporo ngua mine nana aveta manjeti pami.

Lâ zo muli, kinda karaenda ma ipânga kie wasaseki ndo

³⁵ Miki pinde uru kaporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ma muli ipañonzi mateja tamâta simandi sânda simo vianzi kilo mâsi mana, a? Aku lâ zo ñinde, ande

karaenzi ma ipângga kie mana, a?” ³⁶ Miki nemi ngua njinde nde kapa ndo! Kala njine nana ma asia ngua lâ kanija vâsa tini. Miki kasama tu lâ zo nana kinda tapau kanija vâsa lâ tâno ilo, ambo vâsa njinde njandai isâmbu ku mata piri-piri, ande i ma ikura tu io mata ku ikai via wasaseki, ande tia. ³⁷ Aku kanija vâsa ndia rârâni kinda uru tapau, ande njinde nde vâsa nâ, aku kilala nde irerege kuku kanija ma ipângga muli njinde kilala, ande tia. ³⁸ Andeta Maro Kindeni io laka wa lau kie-kie lâ vâsa kana-kana rârâni taitu-taitu tininzi, ikura i tamwata nâ ne pateânga mine. Njinde itogo i karae wasaseki sondu ndo ilanzi vâsa rârâni taitu-taitu mwasina. ³⁹ Aku kelekele simo vianzi njinde rârâni kala mine nâ. Kinzi njinde njandai karaenzi kie taitu nâ nga. Kinda tamâta karaenda nde kie tonge, anga simbi karaenzi nde kie tonge, anga sii karaenzi nde kie tonge, anga ija karaenzi nde kie tonge. ⁴⁰ Aku mine nâ, kelekele simo âta njinde karaenzi njandai rege-rege kuku kinda kala tamo tâno kulu njine karaenda nga. Nia maa ne singâra nde kie tonge, anga tâno ne singâra nde kie tonge. ⁴¹ Kari ne singâra nde kie tonge, anga nzimona ne singâra nde kie tonge, anga pitu nenzi singâra nde kie tonge. Mao nâ, pitu taitu-taitu nenzi singâra piti-piti nde ikeno pa warakanzi.

⁴² Aku mine nâ, lâ zo nana mateja tamâta ma simandi sânda simo vianzi kilo, ande njinde ma ipângga kie taituni mine. Karae njine kinda uru takea lâ tâno ilo nde ma nao tia lâ. Anga karae njinde Maro Kindeni ma muli ipaño imo via kilo nde ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. ⁴³ Karae kinda uru takea njine nde ngau tia ndo, aku ne walo njalae kôja tia. Anga karae njinde Maro Kindeni ma muli ipaño imo via kilo nde ma ipângga ara pâta lâ, aku ma ikai walo kaika ndo tava. ⁴⁴ Karae kinda uru takea njine nde tâno ne kelekele, anga karae Maro Kindeni ma muli ipaño imo via kilo njinde nde samba ne kelekele.

Kinda tasama tu karaenda kie tonge nde ikeno lâ tâno kulu; mine nde tasama

tu karae kie tonge kala ikeno samba ilo tona. ⁴⁵ Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipulia mungânga tamâta Adam kala ipângga imo via.” Anga Adam tonge nde ipângga muli ndo, † aku i ipângga nenda via wasaseki warika. ⁴⁶ Andeta kinda njandai takai samba ne karae munga nga. Kinda takai tâno njine ne karae munga lâ, njine nga ma takai samba ne karae lâ zo muli. ⁴⁷ Adam mungânga njinde nde tâno tamâta, nana tu Maro Kindeni ikai tâno nâ ku iveta ipângga. Anga Adam muli njinde nde iyoka pa samba imâ. ⁴⁸ Kinda tâno tamâta rârâni nde tarerege kuku tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni ikai tâno ku iveta ipângga. Anga samba ne tamâta rârâni ma sipângga sirerege kuku tamâta njinde iyoka pa samba imâ. ⁴⁹ Kala zo njine karaenda nde rege-rege kuku tamâta Maro Kindeni ikai tâno ku iveta ipângga njinde karae. Andeta muli nga karaenda ma rege-rege kuku tamâta iyoka pa samba imâ njinde karae.

⁵⁰ Ningunambwe wukale, nanengu ngua njine nde duvi mine; kinda tâno tamâta karaenda ma ikura tu imo lawea njinde Maro Kindeni ikai Maro papa, ande ma tia. Nana tu tâno ne kelekele rârâni ma muli nao tia lâ, aku kelekele kie mine ikura tu imo nia njinde kelekele rârâni imo ara mine ku imo nâ, ande ma tia.

⁵¹ Miki kalonjo nga; nana ma atula ngua paveânga tonge pwataki pami. Lâ zo nana Kirisi ma itaulo imâ kilo kê, ande Maro Kindeni ma ilele kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu karaenda ipângga kie tonge, kinzi vianzi wa mateja wa. ⁵² Mâsi njinde ma ipângga walele nâ. Lâ zo muli njinde, tando ma ita, njine nga Maro Kindeni ma ipanjonzi kalo-tawana tamâta munga simâte njinde, kala ma simandi sânda simo vianzi kilo, aku ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ. Aku mine nâ, kinda ea tamo viânda yo, ande Maro Kindeni ma ilele karaenda ipângga mine nâ. ⁵³ Nana tu karaenda njine nde kelekele nana nao tia kê, aku Maro Kindeni ne pateânga ikeno tu i ma ilele njine ipângga kelekele nana

† 15:45 45 Njine nde ngua siânga njana Kirisi kê.

sâmbu tia kâ. Karaenda njine ma imâte, andeta Maro Kindeni ne pateâna ikeno tu i ma ilele njine ipângga kelekele njana imo via ku imo nâ.

⁵⁴ Mao nâ, karaenda njine nde kelekele njana nao tia kâ, andeta Maro Kindeni ma ilele njine ipângga kelekele njana sâmbu tia kâ. Karaenda njine ma imâte, andeta i ma ilele njine ipângga kelekele njana imo via ku imo nâ. Lâ zo njinde, Maro Kindeni kawa ngua munga singere lâ pepa tini njinde ma ipângga kanao. Ngua njinde nde mine; “Maro Kindeni nde ipole paraña lâ, aku izavaru mateña marumbuni lâ.” ⁵⁵ Ayo,

“Mateña, anga noko ne walo kaika nde ikeno ndia, a? Mateña, noko ne ua njana kuzavarunzi tamâta kâ nde ikeno ndia, a?”

⁵⁶ Mateña ne ua nde kiesaka nâ, aku kiesaka ikai ne kaika lâ ngua tukuña tini.

‡ ⁵⁷ Andeta kawânda ndange njalae pa Maro Kindeni, njana tu nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kiriisi iveta nzâla pa kinda njana tapole mateña kâ!

⁵⁸ Mine nde ningunambwe wukale, miki njinde naña ilongu ndo keno pami, miki ma kamandi kaika nga. Miki ma kasâu pa tamâta tonge tu iyaula nemi kalo-tawana ndimo. Miki kasama tu wurâta ndia rârâni miki kaveta pa Maro Njalae nde ma ilâ kaa nâ tia ndo. Mine nde kamandi kaika, aku kaveta wurâta sondo papa i ikura zo rârâni.

16

Paulo iporo njana mbumbu situ sio ilâ pa Jerusalem lawea

¹ Ayo, kala njine naña ma aporo ngua tini njana mbumbu njinde miki katu kagona njana kalanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea. Naña ilongu tu miki ma kaveta vetâña kie taituni itogo munga atula panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu simo Galesia tâno.

² Ikura sânda sânda, miki rârâni taitu-taitu ma kamora mbumbu napia kakai lâ nemi wurâta tini, aku kao mbumbu

pinde ndue ikeno, njana mbumbu njinde ma ipângga rârâ. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande lâ zo njana naña ma ataulo amâ amo kumi kilo, ande wurâta ma ikeno pami njana karoto mbumbu tu kavilanzi, ande ma tia. ³ Naña ilongu tu miki warakami ma kapateanzi tamâta pinde njana sikai nemi wisi-ara njinde silâ Jerusalem. Njinega lâ zo ndia naña ma amâ apângga pami, ande naña ma pepa tonge alanzi tamâta njinde njana itula pwataki tu kinzi njinde nâ sikai miki ndamwami njana siveta wurâta njinde kâ. Njinega naña ma aonzi silâ.

⁴ Tiambo naña warakânggu kala ma alâ Jerusalem tona tâ. Ambo naña ilongu pateka tu njinde nde ara, ande naña ma akainzi tamâta njinde kalâ.

Paulo ilo tu ma ilâ ikalelenzi Korin ngu

⁵ Naña ma alâ akalelenzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Masedonia tâno munga lâ, njinega muli ma amâ apângga pa miki.

⁶ Naña atu ma amo kumi ikura zo pinde. Tiambo naña ma amo kumi lee pisi ne zo marumbu tâ. Njinega lâ zo ndia naña ma apilemi ku alâ pa lawea pinde, ande ara njana miki ma kavila naña. ⁷ Naña tiningu pwâka tu amâ walele pami, njana tu zo njine naña ma akura tu amo zo mbwana-mbwana nâ kumi. Ambo Maro Njalae ma isâu pana, ande naña ilongu tu ma amo kumi ikura zo luandondo. ⁸ Andeta naña ma amo njaina lâ Efesus lawea lee, kumbwa sapâña Pentikos ne zo ipângga lâ nga, ⁹ njana tu Maro Kindeni ikai nzâla piti pa naña lâ, kala wurâta njalae ikeno pana njana atula pâri ara panzi tamâta rârâ simo njine. Taitu tamâta rârâ nde sikai kazâña pa naña tava.

¹⁰ Ambo Timoti ma imâ ipângga pami, ande naña tiningu pwâka tu i ma iruru njana imo kumi. Mine nde naña ilongu tu miki ma kavila i njana imo kumi tava wisi pisi nâ, njana tu i uru iveta wurâta pa Maro Njalae, itogo naña warakânggu uru aveta mine. ¹¹ Miki ma ilomi tu i nde tamâta kaa nâ kala kapu mulimi papa

‡ **15:56** ⁵⁶ Njine nde duvi mine; munga kinda taruru njana mateña kâ, njana tu Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuña itula pwataki tu kinda nde kiesaka tamwatânda, kala i ma ipare nia pa kinda. Andeta kala njine kinda taruru tia, njana tu i ma ikeka njanzi ne tamâta.

ndimo. I ma imo kumi lee ikura lâ zo ndia i ilo patea tu ma ipilemi ku ilâ, ñinenğa miki ma kavila i ku kao iyoka tava wisi pisi nâ itaulo imâ pa naña kilo. Naña amo ao tiningu pa i tu ma iyoka kunzi nuwala kalo-tawana tamâta itaulo imâ.

¹² Aku naña aporo ngua mine ñana ninda-nambwe Apolos kâ; ikura zo rârâ naña ano kaika pa i tu ma iyoka kunzi ninda-nambwe pinde, lâ zo ndia kinzi ma simâ sikalelemi. Andeta i tini pwâka tu iyoka kunzi lâ zo ñine. Mwanğa nga, ambo isânda nzâla kulu, ande i ma imâ imo kumi.

Paulo iporo ngua pinde kilo

¹³ Miki ma kapakatona warakami sondo nga, aku kamandi kaika kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ sondo pa Maro Ñalae nâ. Miki ma karuru ñana sâ tonge ndimo; kamandi kaika ku kamo nâ. ¹⁴ Ara ñana tini-mwasa ne mâsi ma ipânğa ñalae lâ nemi vetâña rârâni tini.

¹⁵ Ningu-nambwe wukale, miki kasama Setepanas ne ngu kilalanzi marumbu lâ. Kinzi simunğa panzi tamâta rârâni simo Akaia tâno ñinde ñana sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Kirisi kâ. Aku kinzi warakanzi ilonzi patea tu ma sikai kuleña panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta. Mine nde naña ano kaika pami tu ¹⁶ miki ma kamo tamâta mine kalonzi, aku kamo tamâta ea sisukanzi ñana siveta wurâta ñinde kâ kalonzi tona. ¹⁷ Setepanas anğa Fortunatus anğa Akaikus, kinzi tamâta ñato ñinde nde simâ sipânğa pa naña lâ, aku naña andeka pâta ñana amoranzi, ñana tu kinzi sikai miki niami ku simâ sikalele naña. ¹⁸ Kinzi sipu tini kaika pa ilongu kalongu, ikura munğa siveta pa miki mine. Miki ma ilomi ara nâ ñananzi tamâta mine.

¹⁹ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni simo Esia tâno ñine nde kawanzi kari ara imâ pami. Anğa Akwila kuku Prisila rua, sitavanzi kalo-tawana tamâta ñinde uru sipasau lâ kinzi rua nenzi luma ilo, kinzi ñinde kawanzi kari ara imâ ñalae pami lâ Maro Ñalae ña. ²⁰ Anğa ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni simo nia ñine kala kawanzi kari ara imâ pami

tona. Naña ilongu tu miki rârâni taitu-taitu ma katanjo tinimi pinde mbalaunzi, ikura kinda Maro Kindeni ne tamâta uru taveta mine.

²¹ Naña Paulo, naña warakânğu akai ngua-ngereña ne kelekele lâ mbaunğu ilo ku anğere ngua ñine lâ pepa tini: kari ara nâ.

²² Ambo tamâta tonge ñandai ilo ndo keno pa Maro Ñalae, ande ara ñana Maro Kindeni ma izavaru tamâta ñinde. Maka nema Maro Ñalae, kumâ nga!

²³ Maro Ñalae Yesu ne wisi-wisi imo kumi.

²⁴ Kinda tapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ. Mine nde naña ilongu ndo keno pa miki rârâni.

2 KORIN

Pepa Paulo ingere muli panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Korin lawea

Paulo ingere ngua panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Korin lawea (1 Korin), aku nzimona pinde ilâ lâ, njinenga ingere pepa tonje kilo panzi. Paulo ilonjo pâri tu tamâta pinde sipono i ne pepa mungânga ku sipalele ilonzi kalonzi sipaveta kuku i kawa ngua. Andeta i ilo malia ndo, njana tu tamâta pinde lâ Korin situ sitawa i ndue, kala siporo tu i nde pâri-tamâta mao tia. Mine kala lâ pepa njine tini Paulo ipatula tamwata parina pwataki panzi, njana wurâta kaika iveta njana itula pâri ara kê, aku njana malia wa nâna kie-kie ikai lâ wurâta njinde tini. Paulo ilo ndo keno panzi Korin ngu, aku i ilo tu kinzi ilonzi ma keno mine nâ papa i.

¹ Naña Paulo, naña amo Yesu Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta ikura Maro Kindeni tamwata ne pateânga mine. Naña amo taitu kuku ninda-nambwe Timoti, kala angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa miki kalo-tawana tamâta kamo Korin lawea, kata-vanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni simo Akaia tâno njinde. ² Tamânda Maro Kindeni ku Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami.

Paulo kawa ndanje pa Maro Njalae njana i ne pavilânga kê

³ Kinda ma kawânda ndanje tapanea nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi Tama Maro Kindeni tasuka i njâ kêki! Ina kalo-sukânga warika, aku inani uru ipu tini kaika pa kinda rârâni ilonda kalonda. ⁴ Lâ zo ndia malia itu ipângga pa maka, ande i uru ipu tini kaika pa iloma kaloma. Mine nde maka kala kakura tu kapu tini kaika panzi tinima pinde ilonzi kalonzi, kinzi njinde sisânda malia kie-kie kulu lâ. Maka uru kapu tini kaika panzi lâ vetânga kie taituni itogo Maro Kindeni iveta pa maka mine. ⁵ Munnga Kirisi ikai nâna njalae, aku lâ zo njine maka kala uru kakai nâna mine nâ. Mine nde Maro Kindeni ne pavilânga

imâ njalae pa maka, itogo munnga imâ njalae pa Kirisi mine nâ. ⁶ Lâ zo ndia malia itu ipu maka ndue, ande njinde nde duvi mine; njinde nde njana ipu tini kaika pa miki ilomi kalomi wa isuka nemi kalo-tawana wa. Aku lâ zo ndia Maro Kindeni ipu tini kaika pa maka iloma kaloma, ande iveta mine njana ipu tini kaika pa miki ilomi kalomi tona. Mine nde miki kakura tu kamandi kaika njana kakai nâna kê, itogo maka uru kaveta mine. ⁷ Aku maka kaloma tawana tu miki uru kamandi kaika mine. Maka kasama tu miki kakai nâna kuku maka. Mine nde maka kasama tu Maro Kindeni kala ipu tini kaika pa miki ilomi kalomi tona, itogo uru iveta pa maka mine.

⁸ Njingu-nambwe wukale, maka iloma tu miki ma kalomi ngere njana malia njinde munnga ipângga pa maka lâ Esia tâno. Malia njinde nde njalae tina, kala ipu maka ndue ku ipole nema kaika ndo lâ. Mine nde maka katu ma kamâte. ⁹ Mao nâ, lâ zo njinde maka iloma patepa tu matepa ne zo nde imâ ipângga pama lâ. Andeta malia njinde ipângga pama njana duvi njine kê; Maro Kindeni itu itula pwataki pama tu maka kakura njana kapavila warakama kê, ande tia ndo. I ilo tu maka ma kao tinima pa i simbo nâ tu ivilama, njana tu inani nâ ikura njana ipanjonzi matepa tamâta simandi sânda simo vianzi kilo. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni ikai maka piti lâ kazânga sakamao njinde ilo, kala njandai kamâte nga. Aku muli i ma iveta vetânga kie taituni pa maka kilo. Maka kaloma tawana kaika tu lâ zo ndia kazânga sakamao itu izavaruma, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikaima piti lâ kazânga njinde ilo tava. ¹¹ Taitu wurâta ikeno pa miki tona njana kasuka maka ku kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ivilama. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma ipalonjo pa miki rârâni nemi nonja, aku ma iveta kie ara pama. Njinenga tamâta rârâ ma simora i ne pavilânga njinde, kala ma kawanzi ndanje pa i njana vetânga njinde iveta njana ivila maka kê.

Paulo itula i ne vetânga pinde duvi pwataki

¹² Ayo, naŋa uru andeka ŋalae ŋana ŋine kâ; naŋa apasama lâ warakângu ilongu kalongu tu naŋa uru aveta vetâŋa sondu wa vetâŋa mao nâ panzi tamâta râranî, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa mine. Aku lâ zo muŋgâŋa ŋinde naŋa amo kumi, ande naŋa apono muli sondu ndo pa vetâŋa mine. Taitu tâno ŋine ne ilo-kalo ŋandai ivila naŋa ŋana aveta mine ŋga. Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ pana lâ, kala i walo kaika ilana ŋana aveta mine. ¹³⁻¹⁴ Aku lâ zo ndia râranî naŋa aŋgere ŋgua lâ pepa tini ku ao imâ pami, ande naŋa ŋandai aŋgere ŋgua malia ŋga. Naŋa uru aŋgere ŋgua malalâka nâ, kala miki kakura tu kaponu ku kasama duvi sondu. Mao nâ, zo pinde miki kazizâla ŋana nanenŋu ŋgua pinde duvi kâ. Taitu nanenŋu morâŋa tu miki ma muli kasama nanenŋu ŋgua râranî duvi sondu. Ninenŋa lâ nenda Maro Ŋalae ne zo ŋana itaulo imâ kilo kâ, ande miki ma kandekana naŋa, aku naŋa kala ma andekana miki mine nâ.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Nanayoni naŋa kalongu tawana tu miki ilomi ndeka mine nâ ŋana naŋa kâ. Mine nde ilongu pateu tu ma amâ akalele miki muŋga lâ, ŋinenŋa ma alâ pa Masedonia tâno. Aku ilongu pateu tu lâ zo ndia naŋa ma apile Masedonia tâno, ande naŋa ma ataulo amâ amorami kilo, ŋana miki ma kavilana ŋana alâ pa Judia tâno kâ. Naŋa ilongu pateu tu ambo ma aveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikura tu iveta kie ara pa miki kilo. ¹⁷ Mao nâ, nanenŋu pateâŋa ikeno mine muŋgani lâ, andeta naŋa amâ akalelemi tia. Andeta mana mana, a? Tiambo miki ilomi pateu tu naŋa alaŋemi, a? Tiambo miki katu naŋa apaveta kuku tâno tamâta nenzi mâsi, kala uru kawângu tu, “Ara, naŋa ma aveta mine”, andeta aporo lâ ilongu tu, “Naŋa ma aveta mine tia”, a?

¹⁸ Mine tia ndo! Maro Kindeni uru ipono muli pa ne ŋgua pâŋa râranî, aku lâ i nao naŋa apaimi tu naŋa ŋandai tamâta ŋana memelângu rua ŋga. ¹⁹ Maka pâri-tamâta ŋato, naŋa ŋga Sailas ŋga Timoti, maka muŋga katula Maro Kindeni Natu Yesu Kirisi parina pami, aku i ŋandai tamâta ŋana ipa ŋgua

tonge ŋinenŋa ipalele ilo-kalo kâ. I kawa ŋgua râranî nde mao ku mao kanaŋo. ²⁰ Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua pâŋa râra keno, aku Kirisi tamwata ma iveta ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde râranî taitu-taitu ipânga kanaŋo. Mine nde lâ zo ndia kinda kalonda ŋgere ŋana Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua pâŋa kâ, ande kinda kalonda ŋgere ŋana Yesu Kirisi tona, kala taporo “Mao nâ!” ku tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki. ²¹ Miki wa maka wa tapasipa kuku Kirisi lâ, aku Maro Kindeni tamwata ivila kinda ŋana tamandi kaika kâ. Nanayoni ina ipatea kinda pa i tamwata, ²² aku io ne mâsi kilala lâ tininda ŋana itula ne pateâŋa ŋinde pwataki. Mao nâ, isupwa Koroani Sapâŋa imâ imo ilonda, ŋana kinda ma tasama sondu tu i ma muli iveta vetâŋa arara kie-kie pinde pa kinda tona, ikura i muŋga ipa ŋgua tu ma iveta mine.

²³ Maro Kindeni isama nanenŋu ilo-kalo ndoni marumbu lâ. Mine nde naŋa ano pa i tamwata tu ma isuka nanenŋu ŋgua ŋine; naŋa aporo ŋgua mao nâ pami tu naŋa tiningu pwâka tu aveta malia pami, aku ŋana duvi taitu ŋinde nâ naŋa apalele ilongu kalongu kala ŋandai amâ pa Korin lawea ŋga. ²⁴ Andeta wurâta ikeno pa naŋa ŋana akai poe kaika pa nemi kalo-tawana, ande tia, ŋana tu nemi kalo-tawana uru isukami ŋana kamandi kaika kâ. Andeta wurâta naŋa aveta pami ŋine nde ŋana duvi taitu ŋine nâ; naŋa atu avilami ŋana nemi ndekâŋa ma ipânga ŋalae.

2

¹ Lâ zo ŋinde, naŋa tiningu pwâka tu ma aveta miki ilomi malia kilo, itogo muŋga aveta mine. Mine nde naŋa ilongu pateu tu naŋa ma amâ akalelemi walele tia. ² Ninde nde duvi mine; ambo naŋa ma aveta miki ilomi malia, ande ea ma ikura tu iveta naŋa ilongu ndeka, a? Tia ndo, ŋana tu miki warakami nâ uru kaveta naŋa ilongu ndeka, andeta miki ma kamo tava ilomi malia nâ. ³ Mao nâ, mikini nde tamâta ŋana kaveta naŋa ilongu ndeka kâ. Mine nde naŋa tiningu pwâka tu amâ walele pami ku asânda malia kulu. Naŋa duvi ŋinde kâ naŋa

ilongu patea tu ma amâ amorami tia, kala ao pepa njinde imâ pami lâ. Naña asama tu lâ zo ndia naña andeka, ande miki rârâni kala kandeka mine nâ. ⁴ Mao nâ, munnga, lâ zo njinde nangere ngua njinde lâ pepa tini, ande naña kalongu loko njalae tina njanami ku ilongu malia ndo, kala amo ata nâ. Taitu naña njandai angere ngua njinde pami njana aveta ilomi malia nga. Naña angere pami njana miki ma kasama tu naña ilongu ndo ikeno pami.

Paulo ilo tu kinzi Korin ngu ma sipile nenzi wisi-nâna njana ninzi-nambwe tonje ne vetâña soki kâ

⁵ Mao nâ, tamâta tonje munnga iveta vetâña soki, andeta i ne vetâña njinde njandai iveta naña ilongu malia nga. Naña tiningu pwâka tu aporo ngua kaika njana i ne vetâña njinde kâ. Taitu naña ma aporo mine tu i ne vetâña njinde iveta miki pinde ilomi malia ndo. * ⁶ Andeta miki katu njana tamâta njinde ne vetâña marumbu lâ, aku nanengu morâña tu ara, ikura lâ. ⁷ Mine nde ara njana miki ma kapile nemi wisi-nâna njinde, aku kalomi kapa njana i ne vetâña soki njinde kâ. Aku ara njana miki ma kapu tini kaika pa i ilo kalo tona. Tia ma i ilo malia ndo, aku kalo-lokoni njinde ma itawa i ndue ndo lâ. ⁸ Mine nde naña ano pami tu kaveta kemi ara papa i, njana ma isama tu miki ilomi ndo ikeno papa i. ⁹ Ngua njinde naña munnga angere ku ao imâ pami, ande njinde naña angere njana akai samâña pami nâ. Naña atu asama mine; tiambo miki uru kaponi muli pa nanengu ngua wa vetâña ikura zo rârâni, tiya? ¹⁰ Ambo miki ma kazavaru tamâta njinde ne vetâña soki piti lâ tini, ande naña kala ma aveta mine nâ. Iveta vetâña soki njalae pa naña nde tia, andeta lâ zo ndia tamâta tonje iveta vetâña soki pa naña, ande naña uru azavaru i ne soki njinde piti lâ tini lâ Kirisi nao. Naña ilongu tu

miki ma kamora nanengu vetâña njinde ku koka muli. ¹¹ Tia ma Sadana ilanje kinda wa ipole kinda wa. Kinda njandai tazizâla njana i ne ilo-kalo wa ne mâsi paveâña wa.

Paulo itu imora Titi

¹² Munnga, lâ zo njinde naña alâ pa Troas lawea njana atula pâri ara njana Kirisi kâ pwataki panzi, ande naña amora tu Maro Njalae ikai nzâla piti pana njana aveta wurâta njinde kâ. ¹³ Andeta naña ilongu putuka lâ, njana tu ningunambwe Titi nde nao tia lâ. † Mine kala apilenzi lâ Troas lawea, aku alâ pa Masedonia tâno.

Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika uru ivila kinda njana tapole paraña kâ

¹⁴ Taitu kala njine naña kawângu ndange njalae ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, njana tu maka kapasipa kuku Kirisi lâ, aku Kirisi ipole kazâña rârâni. Mine nde Maro Kindeni ikaima koka Kirisi muli kala kandeka kalâ. Maro Kindeni wurâta ilua maka njana kalâ kakura nia nia katula ngua pwataki njana Kirisi kâ, aku ngua njinde nde itogo kekekele kuwae ara ndo mwasina, lawea itapala kala ilâ isala nia ndoni. ¹⁵ Mao nâ, maka warakama nde katogo kekekele kuwae ara ndo Kirisi ikai ku ipatarâwa pa Maro Kindeni. Kuwae njinde nde ilâ panzi tamâta njinde soka nzâla njinde ilâ pa samba lawea, aku ilâ panzi tamâta njinde soka nzâla njinde ilâ pa yâa njalae ne mbâa tona. ¹⁶ Tamâta pinde soka nzâla njinde ilâ pa yâa njalae ne mbâa, aku kinzi njinde siño kuwae njinde ku situ njinde nde mateña ne kuwae sakamao. Aku mao nâ, kuwae njinde ikainzi silâ pa mateña nâ. Anga tamâta pinde nde soka nzâla njinde ilâ pa samba lawea, aku kinzi njinde sisama tu njinde nde via ne kuwae ara ndo. Aku mao nâ, kuwae njinde ikainzi silâ pa via nia. Opopo, ea nde tamâta ara kala ikura tu iveta pâritamâta nenzi wurâta njine, a? ¹⁷ Tamâta rârâ uru soka silâ wa simâ wa situla Maro

* **2:5** 5 Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta pinde situ Paulo iporo njana tamâta njinde munnga iveta vetâña sakamao kala Paulo imbita kaika (kumora 1 Korin 5:1-5). Anga pinde situ iporo njana tamâta tonje imo Korin ku ikai kazâña njalae pa Paulo lâ ngu naonzi. † **2:13** 13 Titi munnga imo Korin lawea, aku Paulo itu i ma itaulo imâ itapâri papa njana kinzi Korin ngu nenzi sajonâña. Andeta Titi imo Troas tia, kala Paulo iroto lee isânda kulu lâ Masedonia tâno.

Kindeni kawa ngua, andeta nandai ilonzi papa i nga; kinzi ilonzi pa mbumbu uru sikai nana nenzi wurâta ninde. Kinzi silanjenzi tamâta tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua nde kelekele nana tapako kâ. Anga maka nandai katogonzi tamâta ninde nga. Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea maka ku isupwama tu katula i kawa ngua. Mine nde maka kakai Kirisi ndamwa ku kamandi Maro Kindeni nao katula ngua mao nâ.

3

Kinzi pâri-tamâta simo ngua pâña wasaseki ne wurâta tamâta

¹ Mana mana, a? Tiambo miki katu nana angere ngua kana mine pami nana kapandekâna maka warakama kilo, a? Tia ndo. Kinzi pâri-tamâta lanenja pinde ilonzi tu tamâta nalanjala ma singere ngua nananzi lâ pepa tini, nana itula pwataki pami tu kinzi nde tamâta ara. Anga kinzi pinde ilonzi tu miki ma kangere ngua nananzi lâ pepa tini, nana itula pwataki tu miki ilomi ara nâ panzi. Taitu maka nandai katogonzi tamâta ninde nga.

² Nana tu miki warakami nde katogo pepa nana itula maka kilalama pwataki tu maka nde pâri-tamâta mao. Nana asama sonde lâ ilongu tu ninde nde ngua mao, aku kinzi tamâta rârâni sikura tu simora nemi kalo-tawana kala sisama maka kilalama pwataki lâ. ³ Aku miki kilalami kala ipânga nia yo tu miki katogo pepa tonje Kirisi tamwata ingere ku io maka mbauma ilo nana kakai kalâ. Andeta Kirisi nandai ikai puro wanai ninenga ingere ngua ninde lâ mira tonje tini nga. Ikai Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata ne Koroani ku ingere ngua ninde lâ ilomi kalomi.

⁴ Maka nandai karuru nana kaporo ngua kana mine nga, nana tu Kirisi itula pwataki pama tu Maro Kindeni tamwata ipateama nana kaveta wurâta nîne kâ.

⁵ Taitu maka ma kapasuka warakama tinima ku kaporo tu, “Maka warakama nâ kakura tu kaveta wurâta nîne”, ande ma tia. Nana tu Maro Kindeni simbo nâ ivila maka, kala kaveta wurâta nîne.

⁶ Inani ivila maka, kala maka kapânga ngua pâña wasaseki ne wurâta tamâta. Andeta nema wurâta nandai nana katula ngua tukuja pwataki nga; nema wurâta nde nana katula pâri ara Koroani Sapâña uru itula ninde pwataki. Nana tu ngua tukuja uru ionzi tamâta lâ nzâla ninde ilâ pa mateja kâ, anga Koroani Sapâña uru via wasaseki ilanzi tamâta.

⁷ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga; nia ndoyo, lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ingere ngua tukuja lâ mira tini ku ilua kinda, ande i tamwata kilala ipânga nia yo, itogo sinâla mwasina. Mine nde Mose nao sinâla kaika ndo, kala kinzi Isrel ngu sikura tu silea pa i nao, ande tia. Andeta muli nga sinâla ninde nde marumbu lâ. Ayo, ngua tukuja uru ionzi tamâta lâ nzâla ninde ilâ pa mateja kâ, andeta Maro Kindeni ne sinâla kaika ninde nde iyoka tava imâ. ⁸ Anga lâ zo nana Maro Kindeni io Koroani imâ ilonda nana iveta ngua pâña wasaseki ipânga kanao, ande i ne sinâla more-more nalae nde iyoka tava imâ, aku ninde ipole ngua tukuja ne sinâla ndo lâ. ⁹ Mao nâ, ngua pâña mungâña ne ngua tukuja nde ikai Maro Kindeni ne pareja-nia imâ panzi tamâta, andeta tukuja ninde ipânga tava Maro Kindeni ne sinâla nalae. Anga ngua pâña wasaseki nde iveta nzâla panzi tamâta nana simo ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku i ne sinâla more-more nalae iyoka tava ngua pâña wasaseki ninde imâ. ¹⁰ Munga kinda ilonda pateja tu ngua tukuja nde kelekele ara nâ. Andeta kala nîne pâri ara ipânga kelekele ara ku ara ndo, ipole ngua tukuja ndo lâ. ¹¹ Mao nâ, nia ndoyo ngua pâña mungâña ne ngua tukuja nde ipânga tava Maro Kindeni ne sinâla nalae. Andeta ngua tukuja nde kelekele nana nao tia kâ. Anga ngua pâña wasaseki ne pâri ara ninde nde ma nao tia lâ, ande tia; ninde ma imo mine ku imo nâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ne sinâla more-more nalae nde iyoka kuku pâri ara imâ, aku ipole ngua tukuja ne sinâla ndo lâ.

¹² Maka nema kalo-tawana nde ikeno kaika mine. Mine nde maka karuru

ņana katula pāri ara pwataki kâ, ande tia. ¹³ Maka ņandai kaveta itogo Mose muņaga iveta ņga. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ņinde i nao sinala yo, ande ikai lalava pinde ku ipono nao. I tini pwâka tu kinzi Isrel ņgu ma sisama tu sinâla ņinde nde laiti ņana marumbu kâ. ¹⁴ Andeta Isrel ņgu ilonzi kalonzi nde pasâsâe lâ, kala zo ņine kinzi simo mine ku simo ņai yo. Lâ zo ņana kinzi sipono ņgua ņana ņgua pâņa mungâņa ņinde, ande Mose ne lalava ndainani nâ ipono ilonzi kalonzi yo. ņana tu tamâta ea kinzi sipasipa kuku Kirisi, ande Maro Kindeni itikia lalava ņinde piti lâ kinzi ņinde nâ ilonzi kalonzi. ¹⁵ Mao nâ, lâ zo ndia kinzi Isrel tamâta sipono Mose ne ņgua tukuņa, ande lalava ņinde ipono ilonzi kalonzi ikeno mo ņai yo. ¹⁶ Andeta lâ zo ņana tamâta tonge ipalele ilo kalo ku io ne kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro ņalae, ande lâ zoni ndaina nâ Maro Kindeni itikia lalava ņinde piti lâ tamâta ņinde ilo kalo. ¹⁷ Maro ņalae nde imo taitu kuku Koroani. Ambo Maro ņalae ne Koroani imo tamâta tonge ilo, ande sâ tonge ikura tu ipono tamâta ņinde nao, ande tia. ¹⁸ Aku mine nâ, kelekele tonge ikura tu ipono kinda kalo-tawana tamâta naonda, ande tia. Mine kala Maro ņalae ne sinâla ņalae imâ pa kinda, aku kinda tapâņa tatogo ndungu ņana ipane sinâla ņinde ilâ isinalanzi tamâta pinde. Sinâla ņinde iyoka pa Maro ņalae, ina Koroani, kala imâ pa kinda. Aku sinâla ndainani nâ ma ilele kinda kilalânda lee, tapâņa tatogo Maro ņalae tamwata mine.

4

Kinzi pāri-tamâta nde sitogo kulo mwasina

¹ Maro Kindeni nde kalo-sukâņa warika, aku ņana duvi ņinde kâ i wurâta ņine ilua maka ņana katula pāri ara kâ. Mine nde lâ zo ndia malia ipâņa pama, ande nema kalo-tawana ikeno kaika nâ.

² Mao nâ, maka kapu mulima ndo pa vetâņa sakamao kie-kie rârâni kinzi tamâta uru sipavea ku siveta ņinde. Maka kakai laņeņa panzi tamâta tia ndo, aku maka kalele Maro Kindeni kawa

ņgua ipâņa kie tonge tia ndo. Maka uru katula ņgua mao nâ ipâņa nia yo. Mine nde kinzi tamâta sisama maka kilalama pwataki tu maka kaveta wurâta sondo ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

³ Mao nâ, kelekele tonge ipono tamâta pinde ilonzi kalonzi, kala sisama pāri ara maka uru katula ņine duvi pwataki, ande tia. Andeta kinzi ņinde nde tamâtani ndaina kala soka nzâla ņinde ilâ pa yââ ņalae ne mbââ. Kinzi ņinde nâ sizizâla ņana pāri ara duvi kâ. ⁴ Kinzi kalonzi tawana tia, ņana tu Sadana, ina tâno ņine ne maro laņeņa sakamao, ande ipono ilonzi kalonzi marumbu lâ. Mine nde pāri ara ņana Kirisi kâ ne sinâla isinala ilonzi kalonzi, ande tia. Kirisi ina itula Maro Kindeni kilala ara ņinde pwataki. ⁵ Miki kaloņa ņga; maka ņandai uru katula ņgua ņana warakama nema vetâņa ņga. ņgua maka uru katula pwataki ņinde nde mine; Yesu Kirisi i nde Maro ņalae, aku maka kapaipa kuku i lâ kala kamo miki nemi wurâta tamâta. ⁶ Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni iporo itu kaika pa sinâla tu, "Sinâla ipâņa lâ nia kondoma!", aku sinâla ipâņa lâ. Aku inani kala iveta ne sinâla ipane maka iloma kaloma lâ. Mine nde maka kasama Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki lâ, ņana tu i kilala ņinde ipâņa nia yo lâ Yesu Kirisi tini.

⁷ Opopo, pāri ara ņinde nde kelekele ara ndo! Andeta Maro Kindeni io pāri ara ņinde imâ pa maka tamâta kaa nâ ņana katula pwataki kâ. ņinde itogo Maro Kindeni ikai kelekele tonge kulo ņalae tina, ku izeze lâ kulo kaa nâ ilo. Mine nde kinzi tamâta sikura tu sisama mine; walo kaika ņine kala uru ipâņa nia yo lâ maka nema wurâta tini, ande ņinde ņandai maka nema walo ņga. ņine nde Maro Kindeni tamwata ne walo kaika.

⁸ Malia kie-kie uru ipâņa pa maka ikura nia ndoni, andeta malia ņinde ņandai ipu maka ndue ndo ņga. Ikura zo rârâ maka iloma kura tia, andeta maka ņandai kapile nema kalo-tawana ņga.

⁹ Tamâta rârâ siveta kenzi sakamao pa maka, andeta Maro Kindeni ņandai ipile maka ņga. Zo pinde kinzi sipu maka pâta lâ, andeta kinzi ņandai sipolema

nga. ¹⁰ Ikura zo rârâni maka kasama tu kinzi kazâña tamâta situ sipu maka pâta kamâte, itogo munga sipu Yesu pâta imâte mine. Andeta maka kamo viama kamo nai yo, aku ninde itula pwataki tu Yesu kala imo via mine nâ. ¹¹ Maka kapaipa kuku Yesu lâ. Mine nde ikura zo rârâni maka kamo viama yo, kinzi kazâña tamâta situ sipu maka pâta kamâte. Andeta tia. Mine nde maka karaema kaa nîne itula pwataki tu Yesu kala imo via mine nâ. ¹² Mine nde mateja ikai wurâta nana izavaru maka, anga via nde ikai wurâta nana ivila miki.

¹³ Ngua ikeno lâ wângiña paneâña kâ ne pepa tini mine tu, “Nana kalongu tawana Maro Kindeni; mine nde aporo atula ngua pwataki lâ.” Aku kalo-tawana kie taituni mine kala ikeno pa maka tona. Mine nde maka kala mine nâ kaloma tawana ku katula ngua pwataki, ¹⁴ nana tu Maro Kindeni ipaño Maro Njalae Yesu imandi sânda imo via kilo, aku maka kasama tu inani ma ipaño maka mine nâ, ku ma ikai maka wa miki wa talâ kuku Yesu tamandi Maro Kindeni nao. ¹⁵ Nana asama tu malia kie-kie kala ipângga pa maka ninde nde nana ivila miki kâ. Mine nde muli nga Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ma ilâ lee ipângga panzi tamâta pinde rârâ tona, kala kinzi ninde rârâni ma kalonzi tawana ku ma kawanzi ndange njalae pa Maro Kindeni sipanea i.

Kinzi pâri-tamâta nenzi kalo-tawana nde ikeno kaika lâ

¹⁶ Nana duvi ninde kâ maka nandai iloma malia kala kapile nema wurâta nga. Mao nâ, karaema nîne nde ilâ nana nao tia kâ, anga iloma nde uru ikai walo wasaseki ikura zo zo. ¹⁷ Nanengu ngua ninde nde duvi mine; malia kie-kie uru ipângga pa maka, andeta ninde nde kelekele kiri-mwata nâ, aku ma ikeno ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ. Ambo maka ma kamandi kaika nana kakale malia ninde kâ, ande muli nga maka ma kamo ara kuku Maro Kindeni ku kamo nâ. Maka ma kamo ara ndo, aku ninde ma ipole tâno nîne ne malia rârâni ndo lâ. ¹⁸ Mine nde maka nandai kalea ilâ pa tâno ne kelekele nîne kinda tamora lâ

matânda nga. Maka kalea kaika ilâ pa samba ne kelekele ninde kinda takura tu tamora lâ matânda tia. Nana tu kelekele uru tamora lâ matânda ninde ma ikeno zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, anga kelekele arara takura tu tamora lâ matânda tia ninde, ande ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ.

5

¹ Nana tu maka kasama nîne: kinda karaenda nîne nde itogo pâla uru tamo ilo mwasina. Ambo luma nîne ma sapirâña lâ, ande Maro Kindeni tamwata ma muli luma tonje ilua kinda nana tamo ilo. Andeta ninde nandai luma tonje tamâta siveta lâ mbalaunzi nga; luma ninde ikeno samba ilo, aku ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. ² Kala zo nîne kinda tamo pâla nîne ilo, aku tamo tata nâ. Mine nde maka iloma ndo tu Maro Kindeni ma ikai nema luma ninde ikeno samba ilo, aku ma isawa lâ tinima itogo pasawaña mine. ³ Nana tu lâ zo luma wasaseki ninde ma itura kinda lâ, ande kinda ma tamo tininda kaa nâ tia. ⁴ Lâ zo nîne kinda tamo yo lâ tâno nîne ne pâla ilo, aku ilonda malia kala tamo tata nâ. Taitu maka nandai iloma tu ma kapile karaema singa nîne nga. Maka iloma ndo tu Maro Kindeni ma isawa karae wasaseki ninde itura maka itogo pasawaña mwasina. Ninenga via mao ninde ma ipañando karaema kaa nîne ndo lâ. ⁵ Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea tu ma iveta vetâñani ndaina pa kinda, kala ina iveta maka kaluku lâ nana kakai luma wasaseki ninde. Aku ina io ne Koroani imâ imo kinda ilonda. Mine nde maka kasama tu i ma muli iveta vetâña arara kie-kie pa kinda tona.

⁶ Maka uru kaloma ngere nana i ne vetâña arara ninde kâ, aku ninde ipu tini kaika pa iloma kaloma kala kamandi kaika ikura zo zo. Maka kasama tu lâ zo kinda tamo yo lâ karaenda nîne ilo, ande kinda tamo Maro Njalae tini laiti, nde tia. ⁷ Kala zo nîne kinda takura tu tamora i nao tia, taitu maka nema kalo-tawana ikeno pa i nâ. ⁸ Maka kaloma tawana i kaika lâ, aku kasama tu ambo maka ma kapile karaema nîne ku kalâ kamo Maro Njalae tini laiti, ande ninde ma ara ndo.

⁹ Ambo maka ma kamo karaema ñine ilo tâku kamo samba lawea tâku, ande maka iloma ndo pa kelekele taitu ñine nâ; maka iloma ndo tu kapaveta kuku vetâña ndia Maro Njalae ilo papa ñinde. ¹⁰ Nana tu Maro Kindeni ne pateâña ikeno tu kinda rârâni ma muli tamandi lâ ngua-samâña tamwata Kirisi ne ngua nia. Aku i ma kulu ilua kinda taitu-taitu, ikura wurâta ndia rârâni muŋga taveta lâ zo ñana kinda tamo karaenda ñine ilo yo. Ambo kinda muŋga taveta wurâta ara, ande i ma itu ñana ñinde kê. Ambo kinda taveta wurâta ara tia, ande i ma ipare nia pa kinda ñana ñinde kê.

Paulo ne wurâta nde ñana igagatinzi ñana sipâŋga ilonzi kalonzi taitu kuku Maro Kindeni kilo

¹¹ Maka uru kamege ñana Maro Njalae kê ku kamo i kalo. Mine nde maka kakai wurâta ñana kasowe tamâta ilonzi kalonzi. Maro Kindeni isama nema ilo-kalo wa vetâña rârâni marumbu lâ, aku naña ilongu tu miki kala ma kasama maka kilalama sondo mine nâ. ¹² Naña ñandai aporo ngua mine pami ñana kapandekâna maka warakama kilo nga. Naña ilongu tu miki ma kasama maka kilalama sondo, ñana miki ma kandekana maka. Ninenŋa lâ zo ndia tamâta pinde sindekananzi tamâta pinde ñana nenzi vetâña ikeno pa nia yo nâ, ande miki ma kakura tu kaporo ngua sondo nâ taulo panzi ñana maka kê. ¹³ Ambo tamâta pinde situ maka nde tamâta kapa nâ, ande maka ma kaloma loko ñana ñinde kê nde tia, ñana tu maka kaloma tawana Maro Kindeni kala kaveta wurâta ñine. Ambo kinzi pinde situ maka nema ilo-kalo nde ara nâ, ande ñinde nde ñana ivila miki kê. ¹⁴ Maka kaloma tawana tu Kirisi simbo nâ ikai kinda rârâni niânda ku imâte, aku ñinde itogo kinda rârâni tamâte kuku i. Mine nde Kirisi ne tini-mwasa ñinde ikai poe pa nema vetâña rârâni. ¹⁵ Kirisi imâte ñana ivila kinda rârâni. I ilo tu kinda kala tamo viânda ñine ma tapile mâsi ñana tapono muli pa warakânda nâ nenda pateâña, aku ma tapaveta kuku mâsi ñana tapono muli pa i ne pateâña nâ, ñana tu inani imâte ñana

ivila kinda kê, ñinenŋa Maro Kindeni ipaño i imo via kilo.

¹⁶ Mine nde nanayoni, lâ zo ñinde nema kalo-tawana ipâŋga mine, ande maka kapile mâsi ñana kalea pa tinima pinde nenzi vetâña ikura tâno ñine ne ilo-kalo nâ. Mao nâ, muŋga maka kapono muli pa tâno ñine ne ilo-kalo nâ ku kalea pa Kirisi ne vetâña, andeta maka kapile nema mâsi ñinde marumbu lâ. ¹⁷ Mine nde miki kaloŋo nga; ambo tamâta tonŋe ipasipa kuku Kirisi, ande Maro Kindeni iveta i ipâŋga tamâta wasaseki ndo. I ne ilo-kalo singa wa vetâña singa rârâni nde marumbu ndo lâ, aku ipaveta kuku ilo-kalo wa vetâña wasaseki nâ. ¹⁸ Maro Kindeni tamwata iveta mine pa kinda. Muŋga kinda tamo i ne kazâña tamâta, andeta Kirisi ne mateña ikai nzâla piti pa Maro Kindeni tu ilele kinda tapâŋga i ninambwe wukale. Kala ñine i wurâta ilua maka ñana katula pâri ara ñinde pwataki panzi tamâta pinde, ñana kinzi kala ma sikura tu sipâŋga i ninambwe wukale tona. ¹⁹ Maka uru katula ngua mine; Maro Kindeni isupwa Yesu imâ ñana iveta nzâla panzi tamâta rârâni ñana ma sikura tu sipâŋga i ninambwe wukale. Aku kinzi ea kalonzi tawana i, ande Maro Kindeni ma kalo ngere kilo ñana nenzi kiesaka kê, ande tia. Aku ina wurâta ilua maka pâri-tamâta ñana kalâ katula ngua ndainani nâ panzi tamâta pinde, ñana kinzi kala ma sikura tu sipâŋga i ninambwe wukale tona. ²⁰ Mine nde maka kakai Kirisi ndamwa ku katula i ne ngua pwataki. Ninde itogo Maro Kindeni tamwata isarâwa panzi tamâta lâ maka kawama. Maka kakai Kirisi kawa ku kano kaika pami tu miki ma kasâu pa Maro Kindeni tu ilele ilomi kalomi, ñana miki ma kapile mâsi ñana kamo Maro Kindeni ne kazâña tamâta, ku kapâŋga i ninambwe wukale. ²¹ Kirisi iveta kiesaka tonŋe tia ndo; andeta Maro Kindeni ilo tu ma ivila kinda, kala io nenda kiesaka rârâni kêki Kirisi kulu. I ne vetâña ñinde nde duvi mine; i ilo tu kinda ma tapasipa kuku Kirisi, ñana i ma io tamwata ne ara ndoni kêki kulunda ku iveta kinda tapâŋga tamo ilonda mbâra-mbâra ndo

lâ i nao.

6

Kinzi pâri-tamâta sikai malia râra nana nenzi wurâta kâ

¹ Maka kaveta wurâta kuku Maro Kindeni. Mine nde maka kano kaika pami tu miki ma kaveta Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi miki munga kakai ninde tu ilâ kaa nâ ndimo.

² Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Nanayoni nana warakangu apatea zo nana ma aveta kenju ara pami ku ayautemi piti lâ kazâna ilo. Nana amo lee njenga zo ninde ipanga lâ, aku lâ zoni ndaina nana apalojo pa nemi sarawana kala avilami lâ.”

Ayo, kala njine nana apaimi tu zoni njaina nâ nde Maro Kindeni ne zo nana iveta kie ara pami! Zoni njaina nâ nde i ne zo nana iyautemi piti kâ!

³ Maka tinima pwaka tu tamata tonge ma ilelea maka pâri-tamata nana nema wurata kâ. Mine nde maka uru kangenge nana masi ndia rârani uru iveta tamata nenzi kalo-tawana tu imbe kâ. ⁴ Andeta maka iloma tu nema vetana rârani ma itula pwataki tu maka kamo Maro Kindeni ne wurata tamata. Mine nde lâ zo ndia malia nalalala kie-kie itu ipanga pama nana itawa maka ndue kâ, ande maka uru kamandi kaika ku kamo nâ. ⁵ Zo pinde kinzi kazana tamata sipu maka pata, anga zo pinde sioma kamo luma sakamao ilo, anga zo pinde ngu nalae simandi sinje maka ku siyoroa maka sakamao ndo. Maka uru kamakasa nalae, kala kakeno masakulanda tia ndo. Aku putole uru ipuma pata tona. ⁶ Maka nema ilo-kalo tava nema vetana rârani nde mbâra-mbâra ndo, aku kapaveta kuku ilo-kalo ara nâ. Maka uru wisima nana walele tia, aku uru kaveta kema ara nâ panzi tinima pinde. Koroani Sapana nde imo kuma, aku iloma ndo ikeno mao nâ panzi tamata rârani. ⁷ Maka uru katula ngua mao kanao, aku Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika nde ikeno pama. Maka nema vetana arara nde itogo nema ua wa maramuna

mwasina, aku ninde ikeno mbauma pa wia kâ ilo wa mbauma pa nasi kâ ilo wa. ⁸ Tamata pinde uru sisuka maka nama kâki, anga pinde nde sitawa nama ndue. Tamata pinde uru sivaligi maka, anga pinde nde sipaneama. Kinzi pinde situ maka nde lanja tamwatama. Andeta tia; maka uru kaporo ngua mao nâ. ⁹ Tamata pinde situ maka nde tamata kaa nâ, andeta maka kilalama nde ipanga nia yo lâ. Maka katogo tamata i ne zo laiti nana imate kâ, andeta kamo viama kamo nai yo. Maka kakai nana nalae, andeta ndai kamate nga. ¹⁰ Zo pinde maka kaloma sukana nalae tina, andeta maka uru kamo kandeka nâ ikura zo zo. Maka kamo katogonzi sugorai tamwatanzi mine, andeta maka uru kelekele ara ndo kalanzi tinima pinde. Maka nema kelekele tonge keno pama tia, andeta mao nâ, kelekele ndoni nde keno pama marumbu lâ.

¹¹ Miki Korin ngu, maka kaporo ngua pwataki ipanga nia yo pami lâ. Maka iloma ndo ikeno pami, aku ninde miki kasama lâ. ¹² Maka ndai kasilikana iloma nana miki nga; maka iloma ndo ikeno pami. Anga miki warakami nde kasilikana ilomi nana maka kâ. ¹³ Kala njine nana aporo ngua pami itogo tamata uru iporo pa natu mine; miki ma kaveta vetana kie taituni itogo maka kaveta pa miki mine, aku ma kao ilomi ndo imâ pa maka.

Kinda tamo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapana

¹⁴ Tamata pinde ndai kalonzi tawana Kirisi nga. Miki ma kapasipa lâ taitu kunzi tamata ninde ndimo. Mana mana, a? Tiambo vetana ara ikura tu ipasipa kuku vetana sakamao, a? Tiambo sinala ikura tu ilâ imo taitu kuku kondoma, a? ¹⁵ Tiambo Kirisi ikura tu ilâ imo taitu kuku Sadana, a? Tiambo kalo-tawana tamata nenzi ilo-kalo nde irerege kuku tinikoa nenzi ilo-kalo, a? ¹⁶ Tiambo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapana ikura tu ipasenge kuku kinzi maro lanja nenzi luma, a? Tia ndo kanao! Nana tu kinda warakanda tamo Maro Kindeni Via

Tamwata ne luma sapâña. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Naña warakângu ma amo kunzi wa ayoka ngininzi wa. Naña ma amo kinzi nenzi Maro Njalae Kindeni, aku kinzi kala ma simo nanengu ngu.”

17 “Mine kala Maro Njalae ipainzi ne tamâta tu, ‘Miki ma kapilenzi tinikoa ngu simo, aku ma tinimi piti ndo njananzi. Ambo miki ma kapu mulimi pa kelekele muso rârâni, ande naña ma ilongu ara nâ akaimi kamâ pa warakângu.’ ”

18 “ ‘Aku naña ma amo miki Tamami, ku miki kala ma kamo naña natungu wukale mine nâ.’ Maro Njalae Walo Tamwata iporo ngua njine.”

7

1 Ningu-nambwe wukale, nanayoni Maro Kindeni ipa ngua tu ma iveta kie mine pa kinda. Mine nde ara nana kinda ma tasoki kelekele ndia rârâni uru iveta muso pa ilonda wa karaenda wa njinde piti, nana ma tamo ilonda mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Aku ara nana kinda ma tamege ndo nana i kê, ku tapaveta kuku vetâña arara rârâni i ilo papa njinde ikura zo zo.

Paulo indeka njalae, njana tu kinzi Korin ngu sipalele ilonzi kalonzi lâ

2 Miki ma kao ilomi ndo imâ pa maka, njana tu maka njandai kaveta vetâña soki pa tamâta tonje nga. Maka njandai kayaula tamâta tonje ne kalo-tawana nga, aku njandai kalañe tamâta tonje ku kakai ne kelekele sañe nga. 3 Naña njandai aporo ngua kaña mine njana ambitami nga. Naña munga nâ apaimi tu maka iloma ndo keno pami. Mine nde ikura zo rârâni kinda tamo viânda yo, ande sâ tonje ma ikura tu ipono nema tini-mwasa njinde nao, ande ma tia. Aku mine nâ, mateña kala ma ikura tu ikai nema tini-mwasa njinde piti njanami, ande tia. 4 Naña aruru njana aporo ngua ipânga nia yo pami, ande tia. Mine nde apaimi tu naña andeka njalae tina njanami. Mao nâ, malia kie-kie rârâ nde

ipânga pama lâ, andeta naña ilongu ara nâ. Ndekâña nde ipipi lâ ilongu kalongu ikura zo zo.

5 Nanengu ndekâña njinde nde duvi mine; munga, lâ zo njinde maka kalâ kapânga Masedonia tâno, ande malia kie-kie ipânga pama ikura zo rârâni, kala kakeno ara tia ndo. Kinzi tamâta simo njinde nde sipawa ngua njalae kuku maka, aku iloma putuka tava. 6 Andeta Maro Kindeni uru ipu tini kaika panzi tamâta ea simo tava ilonzi malia. Mine nde inani io ninda-nambwe Titi imâ ipânga pama, aku njinde ipu tini kaika pa iloma kaloma. 7 Andeta i njandai ipu tini kaika pa iloma kaloma lâ nzâla taitu njinde nâ. Titi itapâri pama tu lâ zo njinde i imo kumi, ande miki kapu tini kaika pa i ilo kalo, aku i ne ngua njinde kala ipu tini kaika pa iloma kaloma tona. Itapâri tu miki ilomi ndo tu kamora naña kilo. Ipaime tu miki kalomi sukâña njana naña kê, ku ilomi tu kapaveta kuku nanengu ngua. Mine nde naña andeka njalae tina.

8 Naña asama tu pepa njinde munga angere ku ao imâ pami, ande pepa njinde iveta ilomi malia. Taitu naña kalongu sukâña njalae koña njana njinde kê, ande tia. Mao nâ, naña akura tu kalongu sukâña, njana tu pepa njinde iveta ilomi malia ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ. 9 Kala njine naña amo andeka nâ. Taitu naña njandai andeka njana nemi kalo-lokoni njinde nga. Naña andeka njana tu malia njinde iveta miki kapalele ilomi kalomi. Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea tu miki ma ilomi malia mine. Mine nde maka kasama tu nema ngua njinde njandai iyaula miki nga. 10 Ambo Maro Kindeni ipatea tu tamâta tonje ma ilo malia, ande kinda ma kalonda sukâña njana tamâta njinde kê tia, njana tu malia njinde ma iveta i ipalele ilo kalo, njinenga Maro Kindeni ma ikai i piti lâ kondoma ilo. Anga zo pinde tâno njine ne vetâña nâ iveta tamâta pinde ilonzi malia, aku malia njinde ikura tu ipunzi tamâta njinde ndue ndo kala simâte. Mine nde kinda ma kalonda sukâña njalae njananzi tamâta njinde. 11 Miki kalomi ngere sondu nga; Maro Kindeni ipatea

tu miki ma ilomi malia, aku ninde ivilami n̄alae tina. Ninde igagatimi n̄ana kapalele ilomi kalomi, kala miki kamandi n̄ana kaveta vet̄aṅa son̄do. Malia n̄inde igagatimi n̄ana wisimi n̄ana pa tam̄ata n̄inde muṅga iveta kiesaka, ku igagatimi n̄ana karuru n̄ana Maro Kindeni k̄a tona. Malia n̄inde igagatimi n̄ana kamo taitu kuku n̄ana kilo, ku igagatimi n̄ana kapaveta kuku vet̄aṅa son̄do ku katu n̄ana tam̄ata n̄inde ne vet̄aṅa sakamao k̄a. Aku nemi vet̄aṅa n̄inde r̄ar̄ani itula pwataki tu miki katu tam̄ata n̄inde son̄do l̄a, kala nemi soki ton̄ge ikeno pami n̄ana n̄inde k̄a, ande tia. ¹² Mao n̄a, muṅga n̄ana ao pepa n̄inde im̄a pami, andeta n̄ana n̄andai kalon̄gu ṅgere n̄ana tam̄ata n̄inde ne vet̄aṅa soki kala aṅgere ṅgua n̄inde pami ṅga. Aku n̄ana n̄andai kalon̄gu ṅgere n̄ana tam̄ata n̄inde ikai malia n̄ana vet̄aṅa soki n̄inde ṅga. N̄ana aṅgere ṅgua n̄inde pami n̄ana duvi ṅine; n̄ana atu miki ma kasama son̄do tu l̄a Maro Kindeni nao, ande miki ilomi ndo ikeno pa maka. ¹³ Maro Kindeni ipu tini kaika pa maka iloma kaloma n̄ana nemi vet̄aṅa r̄ar̄ani n̄inde k̄a.

Andeta n̄inde n̄a tia; maka kamora tu Titi nde ilo ndeka n̄a, aku n̄inde kala iveta nema ndek̄aṅa ip̄aṅga n̄alae tina. Titi itap̄ari tu miki kazavaru i ne kalolokoni r̄ar̄ani piti l̄a, kala i wisi puu ndue l̄a. ¹⁴ Muṅga n̄ana andekanami l̄a Titi nao, aku n̄ana n̄andai akai maṅeti n̄ana nanen̄gu ṅgua n̄inde ṅga. Maka uru katula ṅgua mao n̄a pami, aku ṅgua maka muṅga kaporo pa Titi n̄anami n̄inde kala ip̄aṅga mao kanaṅo tona. ¹⁵ Muṅga, l̄a zo n̄inde Titi im̄a ip̄aṅga pami, ande miki karuru ku ilomi r̄ar̄a. Miki kakai i imo kumi, aku miki r̄ar̄ani kandeka n̄ana kalon̄o i kawa ṅgua. Kala zo ṅine Titi kalo ṅgere kilo n̄ana nemi vet̄aṅa n̄inde k̄a, kala i ilo ndo ikeno pami. ¹⁶ Kala ṅine n̄ana asama tu miki ma kaveta ikura nanen̄gu ṅgua mine. Mine nde n̄ana ilon̄gu ndeka n̄a.

8

Kinzi Korin ṅgu sigona mbumbu n̄ana

sivilanzi ninzi-nambwe simo Judia t̄ano

¹ Ningunambwe wukale, kala ṅine maka katu katap̄ari pami n̄ana Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi n̄inde muṅga il̄a panzi kalo-tawana tam̄ata simo Masedonia t̄ano.

² I ne wisi-wisi n̄inde ip̄aṅga kanaṅo mine; muṅgani, malia n̄alae tina nde im̄a ip̄aṅga panzi, aku malia n̄inde ikai sam̄aṅa n̄alae pa nenzi kalo-tawana. Andeta kinzi simo sindeka n̄a ikura zo r̄ar̄ani. Mao n̄a, kinzi simo sugorai ndo, taitu kinzi ilonzi n̄ana ninzi-nambwe kalo-tawana tam̄ata pinde, aku ilonzi gagatinzi n̄ana sigona mbumbu r̄ar̄a tu ma sivilanzi ninzi-nambwe n̄inde k̄a.

³ N̄ana aporo tu kinzi sigona mbumbu lee nenzi mbumbu r̄ar̄ani marumbu l̄a. N̄inen̄ga sil̄a siroto mbumbu pinde kilo n̄ana sisukanzi ninzi-nambwe k̄a. Aku tam̄ata ton̄ge n̄andai iporo kaika panzi tu ma siveta mine ṅga; kinzi warakanzi n̄a ilonzi patea tu ma siveta mine, ⁴ kala sino kaika pa maka tu ma kaveta kema ara panzi ku kas̄au panzi n̄ana sil̄a taitu kunzi ṅgu pinde n̄ana sisukanzi Maro Kindeni ne tam̄ata simo Judia t̄ano. ⁵ Maka iloma patea tu kinzi ma siveta vet̄aṅa taitu n̄inde n̄a. Andeta tia; nenzi vet̄aṅa ip̄aṅga ara ndo, n̄ana tu kinzi sipauwo warakanzi simo Maro N̄alae kalo muṅga l̄a, n̄inen̄ga sipauwo warakanzi simo maka kaloma tona, ikura Maro Kindeni ne patēaṅa mine. ⁶ Mine nde maka kal̄a pa Titi, ina n̄ia ndoyo ip̄aṅo ilomi kalomi n̄ana kagona mbumbu tu kasukanzi k̄a, aku maka kano Titi tu ma ivilami n̄ana kaveta wisi-wisi ne wur̄ata n̄inde lee marumbu ndo l̄a. ⁷ Nanen̄gu mor̄aṅa tu miki uru kamun̄ga panzi ṅgu r̄ar̄ani n̄ana kapono muli pa vet̄aṅa arara k̄a. Miki nemi kalo-tawana nde ip̄aṅga ara ndo, tava nemi ṅgua puroṅa wa, nemi ilokalo wa, nemi m̄asi n̄ana kamandi kaika kaveta wur̄ata wa, nemi m̄asi n̄ana kao ilomi ndo im̄a pa maka wa. Mine nde n̄ana ilon̄gu tu miki ma kaveta vet̄aṅa kie taituni n̄a, aku kamun̄ga panzi ṅgu r̄ar̄ani n̄ana kaveta wisi-wisi ne wur̄ata n̄inde n̄ana kagona mbumbu k̄a tona.

⁸ Nanen̄gu ṅgua ṅine n̄andai ṅgua

tukuŋa kaika ŋga. Taitu naŋa ilonŋu tu asama mine; tiambo miki ilomi ikeno mao panzi tinimi pinde, tiya? Mine nde naŋa atapâri pami ŋana Masedonia ŋu nenzi vetâŋa ara ŋinde kâ. ⁹ Miki kasama nenda Maro Ŋalae Yesu Kirisi ne wisi-wisi kilala pwataki lâ. Nia ndoyo i imo kuku Maro Kindeni, kala imo itogo mbaliŋa warika mine. Andeta ipalele ipânŋa itogo sugorai tamâta mine, ŋana ivila miki kâ. Aku i ne vetâŋa ŋinde ikai nzâla piti pami ŋana miki kala ma kakura tu kakai samba ne kelekele arara ŋinde.

¹⁰ Kala ŋine naŋa atu atula nanenŋu ilo-kalo pwataki pami ŋana wurâta ŋinde ŋana kagona mbumbu kâ. Naŋa aveta mine ŋana asukami tu kapaveta kuku vetâŋa sondu ndo. Lâ mbwera mungâŋa, miki kamunŋa panzi ŋu rârâni ŋana kapaŋo wurâta ŋinde imandi. Andeta ŋinde nâ tia; nia ndoyo miki kamunŋa panzi ŋu rârâni ŋana ilomi pa wurâta ŋinde kâ tona. ¹¹ Mine nde kamandi sânda, aku kaveta wurâta ŋinde marumbu tâ! Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde ilomi gagatimi ŋana kagona mbumbu kâ, ande miki kapasusu nâ ŋana kapaŋo wurâta ŋinde imandi. Mine nde ara ŋana miki ma kapasusua warakami kilo ŋana kaveta wurâta ŋinde marumbu kâ, ikura mbumbu ŋapia ikeno pami mine. ¹² Ambo miki ma ilomi ara ŋana kasukanzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Judia tâno, kala kagona mbumbu ku kao ilâ panzi, ande Maro Kindeni kala ma ilo ara ŋana nemi vetâŋa ŋinde kâ. Ambo nemi mbumbu rârâ ikeno pami tia, kala mbumbu tini nâ kalanzi, ande i ma ilo ara ŋana ŋinde kâ tona.

¹³ Naŋa ŋandai ilonŋu tu miki ma kapile nemi kelekele rârâni ku kamo sugorai ŋana kasukanzi tinimi pinde tu simo ara. Andeta naŋa ilonŋu tu kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni ma tavilanzi ninda-nambwe, ŋana kinda rârâni ma tamo rege-rege. ¹⁴ Taitu kala zo ŋine mbaliŋa rârâ ikeno pami, kala miki kakura tu kelekele pinde kalanzi sugorai tamâta. Mine nde ara ŋana miki ma kaveta mine. Aku muli, ambo nemi mbaliŋa marumbu kala kamo sugorai tâ, ambo kinzi nenzi

kelekele ikeno panzi, ande kinzi kala ma sikura tu sisuka miki mine nâ. Mine nde miki wa kinzi wa ma kaveta vetâŋa kie taituni, kala miki rârâni ma kamo ara nâ.

¹⁵ Vetâŋa ŋinde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Tamâta pinde sigona kapwanzi rârâ, andeta kâpwa ŋinde ŋandai ipolenzi ŋga. Anŋa pinde nde sigona kapwanzi tini mwata nâ, andeta ŋinde ikuranzi.”

Paulo ionzi tamâta ŋato silâ pa Korin lawea

¹⁶ Naŋa kawânŋu ndanŋe pa Maro Kindeni, ŋana tu i igagati Titi ilo, kala Titi ilo ŋalae tu ivila miki. Aku maka kala iloma ikeno mine nâ. ¹⁷ Kala ŋine maka kano Titi tu ma itaulo imâ pa miki kilo, aku isâu walele nâ. Mao nâ, i ilo ara ndo ŋana ivilami. Mine nde nanayoni i tamwata ilo pateu tu ma imâ ikalelemi kilo. ¹⁸ Aku maka kao ninda-nambwe tonŋe kala iyoka kuku Titi imâ pami. Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋu rârâni uru situ ninda-nambwe ŋinde parina tu i nde tamâta ara ŋana itula pâri ara kâ. ¹⁹ Andeta ŋinde nâ tia; kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋu simo Masedonia tâno nde sipatea tamâtani ndaina tu ma iyoka kuma ŋana kakai mbumbu ŋinde kalâ pa Judia tâno. Maka iloma tu wurâta ŋinde ma igagatinzi tamâta tu sipanea Maro Ŋalae tamwata ŋa sisuka kâki. Aku iloma tu wurâta ŋinde ma itula pwataki tu maka iloma ara nâ ŋana kavilanzi ninda-nambwe. ²⁰ Maka tinima pwâka tu tamâta tonŋe ma ileleama ŋana nema mâsi ŋana kakatona mbumbu rârâ ŋinde kâ. Mine nde maka kaloma ŋgere sondu munŋa lâ ŋga, ŋinenŋa kapatea nzâla ŋana kakai mbumbu ŋinde ku kalâ kalanzi ŋu simo Jerusalem. ²¹ Maka iloma tu nema vetâŋa rârâni ma ipânŋa ara ndo lâ Maro Ŋalae nao wa tamâta naonzi wa.

²² Aku maka kala kao ninda-nambwe tonŋe kilo tu ma iyoka kunzi Titi kuku ninda-nambwe ŋinde rua simâ pami. Maka kakai samâŋa pa tamâta ŋinde mbwanima rârâ lâ, aku kasama tu i ilo ara ŋana iveta wurâta kie-kie. Kala

ngine isama tu miki ma kaveta vetâña sonde nâ. Mine nde i ilo ara ndo nana iveta wurâta nîne kâ. ²³ Miki kasama tu Titi nde nana nawalângu, aku maka rua nema wurâta nde nana kavila miki kâ. Anga ninda-nambwe rua ninde nde simo kuleña tamâta, kala sikai ngu pinde ndamwanzi simâ pami nana sisuka Kirisi na kâki. ²⁴ Mine nde miki ma kaveta kemi ara nâ papa Titi tavanzi tamâta rua ninde. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande ninde ma itula pwataki panzi Masedonia ngu tu miki ilomi ndo ikeno mao nâ panzi tinimi pinde. Ningenja kinzi ma sisama tu maka nandai kandekana miki koa tia nâ.

9

Ara nana kindi ma tavilanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta ea simo sugorai

¹ Miki kasama lâ nana wurâta nîne maka kaveta nana kavilanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta simo Judia tâno. Mine nde nana ma angere ngua luandondo nana nîne kâ, ande tia.

² Nana asama tu miki ilomi ara nâ nana kavilanzi tinimi pinde. Mao nâ, nana uru apana miki nani lâ Masedonia ngu nîne naonzi. Nana apainzi tu, “Lâ mbwera mungâña, ninda-nambwe simo Akaia tâno nde siluku lâ nana sipaño wurâta nîne imandi.” Kinzi siloño parinami tu miki ilomi ara nana kagona mbumbu kâ, aku ninde igagati kinzi rârâ nana sigona mbumbu panzi Judia ngu. ³ Mao nâ, nana uru andekanami ku apainzi ninda-nambwe simo Masedonia tâno mine tu, “Kinzi Akaia ngu nde ma sigona mbumbu ku sio ndue ikeno.” Aku nana tiningu pwâka tu nanengu ngua ninde ma ilâ kaa nâ. Mine nde nana aonzi ninda-nambwe nato ninde simâ pami. ⁴ Nana tu mwanja nga nana warakângu ma akainzi ninda-nambwe Masedonia tâno warakanzi pinde kamâ kakalelemi. Ambo kinzi ma simora tu miki nandai kaluku nana mbumbu kalanzi Judia ngu, ande nana ma akai maneti nalae, nana tu nana uru asuka miki nani kâki nana nemi vetâña kâ. Andeta ninde nâ tia; miki kala ma kakai maneti nalae tava.

⁵ Mine nde nana ilongu pateo tu ma ano kaika panzi ninda-nambwe ninde tu ma simunga pana simâ simo kumi, nana ma sivilami nana kagona mbumbu ninde munga miki kapa ngua tu ma kagona. Ningenja tamâta rârâni ma sisama tu maka nandai katapa nemi mbumbu ninde sanjemi nga; miki warakami kandeka nâ nana kao mbumbu rârâ ninde ilâ panzi Judia ngu.

⁶ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga; ambo tamâta tonge ipau kaniña vâsa rua nâ lâ tâno ilo, ande i ma muli ikai kâpwa nalae tia. Anga tamâta ea ipau vâsa rârâ ninde, ande i ma muli ikai kâpwa nalae. ⁷ Mine nde ara nana miki rârâni taitu-taitu ma kalomi ngere sonde munga lâ, ningenja mbumbu kalanzi ikura warakami nâ nemi pateña mine. Ambo tamâta tonge mbumbu ilanzi, andeta i tini pwâka tâku ilo tu kinzi sitapa ne mbumbu sanje tâku, ande ninde ma ara tia ndo. Nana tu Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno panzi tamâta ea ilonzi ndeka nâ nana mbumbu silanzi sugorai tamwatanzi. ⁸ Ambo mbaliña ikeno pami tia, ande Maro Kindeni ikura ndo nana kelekele arara kie-kie ilami. Mine nde miki nemi kelekele ma ikurami ikura zo zo, aku miki ma kakura tu kasukanzi tinimi pinde tona. ⁹ Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Tamâta ninde uru kelekele rârâ ilanzi sugorai tamwatanzi, aku i ne vetâña arara ninde ma ikeno ikura zo zo.”

¹⁰ Maro Kindeni tamwata uru kaniña vâsa ilanzi tamâta tu ma sipau lâ tâno ilo, aku ina uru kâpwa ilanzi tamâta rârâni tu ma sika kâ. Mine nde inani ma kelekele ilami ikurami ndo, kala miki ma kakura tu kavilanzi nimi-nambwe tona. Aku nemi vetâña ara ninde ma ipula kanaño rârâ, itogo tamâta ipau kaniña vâsa lâ tâno ilo, aku muli ikai kâpwa maria lâ tâno ninde ilo. ¹¹ Maro Kindeni ma kelekele rârâ ilami, nana miki ma kakura tu kelekele rârâ kalanzi tinimi pinde ikura zo zo. Mine kala lâ zo ndia maka ma kakai mbumbu ninde kalâ kalanzi ninda-nambwe simo Judia tâno,

ande tamâta râra ma kawanzi ndanje pa Maro Kindeni.

¹² Mine nde nemi wisi-ara njinde ma ivilanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, kala kinzi ma sikai kelekele ikuranzu ndo lâ. Aku nemi wisi-ara njinde ma igagatinzi nana kawanzi ndanje njalae pa Maro Kindeni tona. ¹³ Nana tu nemi vetâna njinde ma itula pwataki tu nemi kalo-tawana nde mao nâ. Aku ninda-nambwe kinzi ma sisama tu pâri ara nana Kirisi kâ nde ikeno kaika lâ ilomi kalomi, kala miki uru kapono muli sondu ndo pa i kawa njua. Kinzi Judia tamâta ma sisama tu miki ilomi ara nâ nana kelekele kalanzi kinzi, aku ilomi ara mine nâ nana kavilanzi tinimi pinde tona, kala ma sipanea Maro Kindeni sisuka i na kâki. ¹⁴ Kinzi ma sisama tu Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ more-more njalae pami. Mine kala kinzi ma tininzi mwasa ndo pami, aku ma sikai nona pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara pami. ¹⁵ Kawânda ndanje ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, nana tu i wisi-ara njalae tina njinde ilua kinda lâ. Mao nâ, wisi-ara njinde nde njalae tina, kala kinda tamâta nenda njua ikura tu itula wisi-ara njinde kilala pwataki, ande tia ndo.

10

Paulo itu njua tauilo panzi tamâta pinde situ sitawa i ne wurâta ndue

¹ Tamâta pinde uru sisowe njua lâ nana tininzu mine tu, "Lâ zo nana Paulo imo ku kinda, ande i uru imege nana kinda kâ. Anga zo nana imo malawae, ande i uru iporo njua kaika nana itawa kinda ndue kâ." Andeta nana Paulo warakânzu ilonzu tu miki ma kalomi ngere nana Kirisi kâ. I munza ipatawa tamwata tini ku iveta vetâna mwasa nâ panzi tamâta. Mine nde nana ano pami tu miki ma kalomi ngere sondu nana nanenzu njua njine:

² Miki kapakatona sondu nga. Tia ma nana apânza pami ku ma aleleami aporo njua kaika pami. Mao nâ, nana akura ndo nana aporo njua kaika pa miki tamâta njinde katu maka uru kapono muli pa tâno njine ne vetâna. ³ Mao nâ, maka kamo tâno kulu ku kamo paranza

ilo, andeta maka njandai kapara itogo tâno ne zugu tamâta uru sipara mine nga. ⁴ Nana tu maka kasana parana ne kelekele lâ mbauma ilo, andeta njinde njandai tâno ne temba-silâwa nga. Maro Kindeni tamwata ne walo kaika ikeno nema temba-silâwa njinde tini, kala njinde ikura tu izavaru kinzi kazâna tamâta nenzi maramunza kaika. ⁵ Maka uru kazavaru tâno njine ne ilo-kalo kie-kie, aku kazavaru njua lanza ndia uru isae nzâla panzi tamâta nana sipanâna sondu nana Maro Kindeni kâ. Aku maka uru kakai tâno njine ne ilo-kalo soki-soki ndoni kaika ndindi nâ, itogo zugu tamâta ikale ne kazâna tamâta kaika mine, aku kao njinde ilâ imo Kirisi kalo. ⁶ Aku lâ zo nana miki ma kapono muli sondu ndo pa maka nema njua rârani, ande maka ma kamandi nana kapare nia pa tamâta ea tana kaika pa nema njua njinde.

⁷ Miki nemi ilo-kalo njandai ikeno sondu nga, kala uru kalomi ngere nana kelekele ndia ikeno nia yo njinde nâ. Ambo tamâta tonge ilo pateu tu i tamwata ikai Kirisi ndamwa, ande ara nana i ma kalo ngere sondu. Njingga i ma isama tu maka kala kakai Kirisi ndamwa mine nâ, katogo i tamwata mine. ⁸ Nana tu munza Maro Njale i tamwata ndamwa ilua maka nana kaveta wurâta njine kâ. I ilo tu maka ma kavila miki nana kamandi kaika kâ. I njandai ilo tu maka ma kayaulami nga. Mine nde lâ zo ndia nana apandekâna warakânzu nana nema wurâta njine kâ, ande nana ma mainzu tia. ⁹ Taitu miki ma ilomi tu nana uru angere njua pami lâ pepa tini nana aveta rurunza pami, mine ndimo. ¹⁰ Mao nâ, miki tamâta pinde uru kaporo tu, "Paulo uru ingere njua kaika kana-kana lâ pepa tini, andeta zo nana i tamwata imo ku kinda, ande kinda tamora tu i ne kaika nde njalae kona tia. Opopo, i njandai ipanâna sondu nana njua poronza ne vetâna nga!"

¹¹ Ayo, nana ilonzu tu miki njinde ma kasama mine; kala zo njine nana amo malawae nanami, kala angere nanenzu njua lâ pepa tini nâ. Andeta nana ma ataulo amâ akalelemi kilo, aku lâ zo njinde nanenzu vetâna ma irerege kuku njua

ņine naņa angere lâ pepa tini.

11

¹² Kinzi tamâta pinde uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, andeta maka ņandai tamâta ņinde nawalanzi nga. Kinzi uru kalonzi ņgere ņana warakanzi nâ nenzi vetâņa, ņinenņa sipainzi tamâta tu ma sipaveta kuku nenzi vetâņa rârâni. Kinzi sipalea pa warakanzi nâ ņinenņa sipandekâna warakanzi. Opopo, nenzi ilo-kalo tia ndo! ¹³ Anņa maka ma kapandekâna warakama tini mwata nâ ņana wurâta ņine Maro Kindeni ipatea pama tu kaveta lâ lawea pinde. Mao nâ, i tamwata ne pateâņa ikeno tu maka ma kaveta wurâta ņine lâ Korin lawea tona. ¹⁴ Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni itula nia pinde pa maka, aku isupwama kalâ tu katula pâri ara ņana Kirisi kâ pwataki panzi tamâta simo ņinde. Mine nde maka kamâ lee kapâņa kumi, aku maka ņandai kalaņa kapole i ne pateâņa ņinde ne kerî nga. ņana duvi ņinde kâ, maka nema mâsi ņana kapandekâna warakama tini mwata kâ nde mâsi ara nâ. ¹⁵ Andeta maka ma kapandekâna warakama ņana tamâta pinde nenzi wurâta, ande ma tia. Tia ma maka kalaņa kapole nema wurâta ņine ne kerî. Maka iloma tu nemi kalo-tawana ma itumbu lee ipâņa ņalae. ņinenņa wurâta ņinde maka kaveta lâ ņginimi kala ma ipâņa ņalae mine nâ. ¹⁶ Ambo nema wurâta ma ipâņa ņalae mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikai nzâla piti pama ņana kapile Korin lawea ku kalâ katula pâri ara panzi tamâta simo nia pinde. Andeta maka tinima pwâka tu kalâ pa nia tonge muņa Maro Kindeni ipatea pa tamâta tonge tu ma ilâ itula pâri ara pwataki. ¹⁷ Andeta Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“ Tamâta ea itu isuka tamâta tonge ņa kâki, ande i ma isuka Maro ņalae simbo nâ ņa kâki.”

¹⁸ ņana tu tamâta ea kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi nâ ņanzi kâki, ande kinzi ņinde ņandai tamâta sondo nga. Anņa tamâta ea kinzi Maro ņalae tamwata isuka ņanzi kâki, ande kinzi ņinde nâ nde tamâta sondo.

Paulo ne vetâņa ipole kinzi pananâņa tamâta laņeņa nenzi vetâņa

¹ Kala ņine naņa atu apandekâna warakângu ku aporo ņgua kapa tini mwata. Miki ma kasâu pa naņa tu aveta mine, tiya? Mao nâ, miki uru kasâu pa naņa tu aveta mine.

² Maro Kindeni ilo ndo tu miki ma kamo i simbo nâ kalo, aku naņa ilonngu ikeno mine nâ ņana miki kâ. Nia ndoyo naņa warakângu apa ņgua tu ma ao miki kalâ kapasipa kuku Kirisi simbo nâ, itogo tamâta io natu taine taipa ilâ pa tamâne taitu nâ tu ma rua sipakâe. Aku naņa ilonngu ndo tu miki ma kamo mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao, itogo taine taipa ipasakana tini lee pakâeņa ne zo ipâņa.

³ Andeta naņa aruru tu vetâņa kie taituni ma ipâņa pa miki, itogo nia ndoyo ipâņa pa Adam kaiwa Eva mine. Mwâta i nde laņeņa tamwata, kala ilaņe Eva ku iveta imbe ņana kiesaka kâ. Aku naņa aruru tu tamâta tonge ma iyaula ilomi kalomi mine nâ, kala ma kapile nemi mâsi ņana kao ilomi ndo ilâ pa Kirisi kâ. ⁴ Naņa amo aruru nâ, ņana tu lâ zo ndia tamâta pinde simâ sipâņa pami, ande miki uru kakainzi walele nâ simo kumi. Kinzi situla Yesu parina pwataki pami, aku miki kalomi tawana nenzi ņgua ņinde walele nâ. Taitu nenzi ņgua ņinde ņandai rege-rege kuku ņgua ņinde muņa maka katula pami nga. Kinzi situla ņgua ņana koroani tonge wa pâri ara tonge pami, aku miki kalomi tawana walele nâ. Taitu ņinde ņandai Koroani Sapâņa wa pâri ara mao ņinde maka muņa katula pami nga. ⁵ Miki nemi morâņa tu kinzi tamâta ņinde nde pâri-tamâta ņalaņala. Andeta nanenngu morâņa tu naņa amo kinzi kalonzi tia ndo. ⁶ Mao nâ, naņa ņandai apanâna sondo ņana ņgua poroņa ne vetâņa nga, andeta nanenngu ilo-kalo nde ikeno pana. Ikura zo zo, maka nema ņgua wa vetâņa rârâni itula ilo-kalo ņinde pwataki pami kamora lâ.

⁷ Miki kasama tu muņa, lâ zo ņinde naņa atula Maro Kindeni ne pâri ara

pwataki pami, ande naŋa akai kulu ŋana nanenŋu wurâta ŋinde kâ, ande tia ndo. Lâ zo ŋinde naŋa apatawa warakânŋu tiningu, ŋana miki ma kakura tu kapânŋa ŋami ŋalae. Tiambo nanenŋu vetâŋa ŋinde nde kiesaka, a? ⁸ Lâ zo ŋinde, kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋu pinde sisuka naŋa lâ mbaliŋa wa kekelekele wa, ŋana naŋa ma akura tu aveta wurâta lâ ŋginimi. Njinde itogo naŋa apanawe nenzi kekelekele ŋana avila miki kâ. ⁹ Aku lâ zo ŋinde naŋa amo kumi, ande zo pinde nanenŋu kekelekele tia. Andeta naŋa ŋandai aveta malia pa miki ŋga. Ninda-nambwe pinde soka Masedonia tâno simâ sipânŋa Korin lawea, aku kinzi nâ sisuka naŋa ŋana kekelekele ŋinde rârani. Naŋa ilonŋu patepa tu naŋa ma aveta malia tonge pa miki tia ndo. Aku lâ zo ŋine wa zo muli-muli wa, ande naŋa ma apono muli pa pateânŋa ndainani nâ. ¹⁰ Kiriŋi ne ŋgua mao nde ikeno ilonŋu kalonŋu, kala naŋa aporo ŋgua mao nâ mine: naŋa ma apandekâna warakânŋu ŋana nanenŋu vetâŋa ŋinde kâ, aku tamâta tonge lâ Akaia tâno ma ikura tu itoto nanenŋu ŋgua ŋinde tia ndo. ¹¹ Ayo, mana mana ŋga naŋa ŋandai ano pami tu ma kekelekele pinde kalua naŋa, a? Tiambo naŋa ilonŋu ikeno pami tia kala aveta mine, a? Tia ndo! Maro Kindeni isama tu naŋa ilonŋu ndo ikeno pami. ¹² Andeta kinzi pâri-tamâta pinde siroto nzâla ŋana sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, ŋana ma sikura ŋana siporo ŋgua tu nenzi wurâta nde kie taituni itogo maka nema wurâta mine. Andeta naŋa atu apono nzalanzi, kala naŋa ma apaveta kuku nanenŋu vetâŋa mungâŋa ŋinde, ku ma akai mbaliŋa tonge sanjemi ŋana nanenŋu wurâta kâ, ande ma tia.

¹³ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde nde pâri-tamâta lanjeŋa nâ, kala silânŋe ŋana nenzi wurâta kâ. Andeta kinzi ilonzi tu miki ma kalomi tawana tu kinzi nde Kiriŋi ne pâri-tamâta mao. Mine nde kinzi uru sivea kilalanzi wa nenzi ilo-kalo wa. ¹⁴ Andeta miki ma wisimi motu ŋana nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde kâ ndimo. Nana tu kinda tasama ŋine; Sadana kala uru ivea i tamwata kilala wa ne ilo-kalo wa, ŋana tamâta ma

kalonzi tawana tu i nde sinâla ne anjelo tonge. ¹⁵ Mine nde lâ zo ndia Sadana ne wurâta tamâta sikai lanjeŋa pami tu kinzi siveta wurâta pa Maro Kindeni Vetâŋa Ara Warika, kala sivea kilalanzi, ande miki ma wisimi motu ndimo. Muli ŋga kinzi ma sikai kulu sakamao ndo, ipakura kuku nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde.

Paulo uru ikale malia râra ŋana iveta pâri ara ne wurâta

¹⁶ Ayo, naŋa munga nâ anjere ŋgua tu naŋa atu apandekâna warakânŋu ku aporo ŋgua kapa tini mwata. Taitu miki ma ilomi tu naŋa nde tamâta kapa, mine ndimo. Ambo miki ilomi mine, ande ara, kalo loko. Taitu naŋa ano pami tu ma kasâu pa naŋa tu apandekâna warakânŋu tini mwata, itogo kinzi tamâta kapa uru siveta mine. ¹⁷ Nanenŋu ŋgua ŋine ŋandai irerege kuku Maro Nalae ne pateânŋa ŋga. Naŋa apaimi lâ tu naŋa atogo tamâta kapa kala apandekâna warakânŋu. ¹⁸ Tamâta râra uru sipono muli pa tâno ŋine ne mâsi ŋana sipandekâna warakanzi kâ. Mine nde naŋa kala ma apono muli pa vetânŋani ndaina ku ma apandekâna warakânŋu. ¹⁹ Opopo, miki warakami kapamora! tu miki nde ilo-kalo warakami! Mine nde ilomi ara ŋana kasâu panzi tamâta kapa-kapa tu siporo ŋgua kaa nâ pami. ²⁰ Mao nâ, lâ zo ndia kinzi pâri-tamâta lanjeŋa ŋinde siveta miki kapânŋa nenzi wurâta tamâta kaa nâ wa, sitapa nemi kekelekele ndoni sanjemi wa, silanjemi ku sikai poe kaika pami wa, sitawa miki ŋami ndue wa, siponza naomi wa, ande miki uru kasâu panzi tu siveta ikura warakanzi nâ nenzi pateânŋa mine. ²¹ Opopo, miki katu maka nema kaika tia kala karuru ŋana kaveta kema sakamao mine pami. Mine nde maka kaveta soki pami tâ, kala ara ŋana naŋa ma maingu tâ.

Taitu miki kalonŋo ŋga; ambo tamâta tonge itu ipandekâna ŋana tamwata ne vetâŋa kâ, ande ara, naŋa kala ma aveta mine. Oe ŋga, kala ŋine naŋa aporo ŋgua kapa taituni itogo kinzi tamâta kapa uru siporo mine! ²² Kinzi pâri-tamâta ŋinde nde simo Hibru laluna mao, a?

Ara, naŋa kala amo Hibru laluna tona. Kinzi simo lâ Maro Kindeni ne ngu Isrel, a? Ara, naŋa kala amo lâ Isrel ngu tona. Kinzi simo lâ Abraham ne vâsa ngu, a? Ara, naŋa kala amo lâ i ne vâsa ngu ŋinde tona. ²³ Kinzi nde Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta, a? Opopo, kala ŋine naŋa ma aporo atogo tamâta tonge i kapa ndo lâ; naŋa apolenzi tamâta ŋinde ŋana aveta wurâta pa Kirisi kâ. Naŋa apolenzi ndo ŋana amakâsa aveta wurâta ŋalae papa i. Naŋa amo luma sakamao ilo mbwaningu rârâ ŋinde, aku kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sipu naŋa pâta tona. Ikura zo rârâ naŋa amo kazâŋa ilo kala asama tu mateŋa ne zo nde imâ ipâŋga pana lâ. Opopo, naŋa apolenzi tamâta ŋinde ndo ŋana akale malia kâ! ²⁴ Munŋa kinzi Juda tamâta ŋalaŋala mbilâo nâ sipalili naŋa mbwaninzi tamâta ŋato kanaŋo lima kanaŋo ŋapa (39). Kinzi siveta mine pa naŋa mbwaninzi lima. ²⁵ Lâ zo ŋato Rom nenzi zugu tamâta kâi mbuku nâ sipu naŋa. Anŋa zo tonge kinzi tamâta mira nâ sisia naŋa. Anŋa mbwaningu ŋato naŋa amo wâŋga kulu ku wâŋga imbwatuke. Anŋa zo tonge naŋa asakoko amo tâi ngini ikura mbo taitu ŋa kari taitu. ²⁶ Ikura zo rârâ naŋa ayoka alâ pa nia mala-malawae, aku asânda malia kie-kie kulu. Zo pinde lââ pondi ŋalae ku itu ipatuku naŋa, anŋa zo pinde nzan-zare tamwatanzi sipakâtu kuku naŋa lâ nzâla ku sikawea nanenŋu kelekele saŋena. Tamâta pinde lâ warakâŋgu nenŋu ngu situ siyaula naŋa, aku tamâta lâ ngu pinde kala situ siyaulana mine nâ. Zavaruŋa ne mâsi kie-kie nde ipâŋga pana lâ lawea ilo wa nia bilimu wa tâi kulu wa. Aku kalo-tawana tamâta laŋeŋa pinde kala siveta ŋana sizavaru naŋa ndo. ²⁷ Naŋa uru aveta wurâta kaika kie-kie. Ikura zo rârâ naŋa akai wurâta lâ mbo, kala akeno tia. Anŋa zo pinde putole ipuna wa arakoŋa ŋana lââ wa. Ikura zo rârâ nakâŋgu kâpwa tia wa pisi ipuna wa. Anŋa zo rârâ nanenŋu lalava ikeno pana ŋana atura

tingu kâ, ande tia. ²⁸ Mao nâ, naŋa akura tu atapâri ŋana malia pinde rârâ munŋa ipâŋga pana. Andeta ŋinde nâ tia; ikura zo rârâni naŋa kalonŋu loko nâ ŋananzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni, aku ŋinde iveta ilonŋu malia ndo tava. ²⁹ Ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonge ne kaika tia, ande naŋa warakâŋgu kalonŋu loko kala apâŋga togo nanenŋu kaika tia mine nâ. Ambo kelekele tonge itapa kalo-tawana tamâta tonge tu ilâ iveta kiesaka, ande naŋa ilonŋu kura tia ndo.

³⁰ Ambo naŋa ma apandekâna warakâŋgu ŋana vetâŋa tonge kâ, ande ma apandekâna ŋana vetâŋa ndia itula pwataki tu warakâŋgu nenŋu kaika nde ŋalae tia. ³¹ Kinda nenda paneâŋa ilâ pa Maro ŋalae Yesu Kirisi Tama Maro Kindeni ikura zo zo, aku i tamwata isama tu nanenŋu ngua ŋine nde mao kanaŋo. ³² Munŋa, zo tonge naŋa amo Damaskus lawea, andeta Koipu ŋalae Aretas ne dumui itu io naŋa lâ luma sakamao ilo. Mine nde ionzi zugu tamâta tu ma sio ŋanana lâ nzâla kawa rârâni ikeno lawea ŋinde ne ngumbi ŋalae tini. ³³ Andeta ningu-nambwe pinde sikai naŋa silâ pa nia maa tonge ikeno ngumbi tini, ku sio naŋa lâ ngâmo ŋalae tonge ilo, ŋinenŋa siti naŋa andue pa tâno kulu. Mine nde naŋa akâwa anŋenge ŋana dumui ŋinde kâ.

12

Maro Kindeni itula mâsi tonge pa Paulo

¹ Naŋa ma apandekâna warakâŋgu kilo ŋana duvi ŋine: nzâla tonge ikeno pa naŋa tia.* Mao nâ, ngua kaŋa mine ikura tu ivila kinda tia. Andeta kalo loko, naŋa ma atapâri ŋana mbupuleŋa wa ngua paveâŋa pinde Maro ŋalae munŋa itula pa naŋa.

² Naŋa asama tamâta tonge, i kalo tawana Kirisi. Munŋa, mbwera saŋao kanaŋo ŋapa ilâ lâ, ande lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni itapa tamâta ŋinde kâki ilâ ipâŋga samba lawea âta ŋinde. Tiambo

* **12:1** 1 Paulo isama tu ambo i ma ipatula ne parina pwataki tia, ande kinzi Korin ngu ma sipile nenzi kalo-tawana ku ma sipono muli panzi pananâŋa tamâta laŋeŋa.

njinde nde mâsi mao tâku imbipole tâku; njinde naŋa asama tia. Maro Kindeni simbo nâ isama. ³⁻⁴ Naŋa asama tu Maro Kindeni itapa tamâta njinde kâki ilâ samba ilo. Tiambo njinde nde mâsi mao tâku imbipole tâku; njinde naŋa asama tia. Maro Kindeni simbo nâ isama. Ilâ ipânga samba ilo, njinenga ilonjo ngua ŋana vetâŋa pinde. Kinda tamâta nenda ngua ikura ŋana itula vetâŋa njinde kilala pwataki, ande tia. Aku tunja kaika ikeno tona mine tu tamâta tonge ma itula njinde pwataki ndimo. ⁵ Naŋa ma andekana tamâta mine, andeta naŋa ma apandekâna warakângu ŋalae koŋa tia. Naŋa ma apandekâna ŋana vetâŋa pinde nâ, aku njinde nde vetâŋa ndia itula pwataki tu naŋa warakângu nenŋu kaika nde ŋalae tia. ⁶ Mao nâ, ambo naŋa ilonŋu tu apandekâna warakângu ŋana mâsi ŋalaŋala pinde kâ, ande nanenŋu ngua njinde ma iregege kuku tamâta kapa nenzi ngua tia ndo, ŋana tu naŋa ma aporo ngua mao nâ. Andeta naŋa tiningu pwâka tu apandekâna warakângu kilo. Ambo tamâta pinde simora nanenŋu vetâŋa wa silonjo kawângu ngua wa, kala situ sindekana naŋa, ande njinde ma ara. Taitu naŋa tiningu pwâka tu tamâta ma sindekana naŋa ŋana kelekele pinde kâ.

Maro Kindeni isâu pa kelekele tonge tu iveta nâna pa Paulo karae

⁷ Maro Kindeni itula mâsi ŋalaŋala arara mine pa naŋa lâ. Andeta i tini pwâka tu naŋa ma apasuka warakângu tiningu ŋana mâsi njinde kâ. Mine kala isâu pa kelekele tonge tu imâ iveta nâna ŋalae pa karaenŋu, itogo wâlo saka ne mata-mata isowe tininda mwasina. Kelekele njinde nde itogo Sadana ne wurâta tamâta tonge ikai wurâta ŋana ipu nanenŋu walo ndue kâ. ⁸ Naŋa akai noŋa kaika pa Maro ŋalae mbwaningū ŋato tu ma isoki kelekele njinde piti lâ tiningu. ⁹ Andeta ipai naŋa tu, “Nanenŋu wisi-wisi nde uru imo kuno, aku njinde ikurano. ŋana tu nanenŋu walo kaika uru ipânga ŋalae ndo panzi tamâta ea nenzi kaika tia.” Maro ŋalae iporo ngua njinde; mine nde naŋa andeka ŋalae ndo

ŋana amo atogonzi tamâta njinde nenzi kaika tia, ŋana tu njinde ikai nzâla piti pa Kirisi ne walo kaika tu imâ itura naŋa ndo. ¹⁰ Mine nde lâ zo ndia naŋa akale malia lâ Kirisi ne wurâta njine tini, ande ilonŋu ara nâ. Ambo pukonja ikaina tâku, tamâta sivaligi naŋa tâku, nâna silua naŋa tâku, siyaula naŋa tâku, siveta malia kie-kie pa naŋa tâku; ande naŋa ŋandai kalonŋu loko nga. Njinde nde duvi mine; lâ zo ndia nanenŋu kaika ikeno pana tia, ande lâ zoni ndaina Kirisi ne walo kaika imâ pana.

Paulo itu ipu tini kaika pa Korin ngu ilonzi kalonzi

¹¹ Opopo, naŋa apandekâna warakângu itogo tamâta kapa uru iveta mine! Andeta miki warakami kagagatina ŋana aporo ngua kaŋa mine. Nanayoni miki warakami kakura tu kandekana naŋa lâ pâri-tamâta lanjeŋa njinde naonzi. Andeta miki ŋandai kaveta mine nga, kala naŋa apandekâna warakângu. Mao nâ, naŋa nde tamâta kaa nâ, andeta ŋandai amo nemi pâri-tamâta ŋalaŋala lanjeŋa njinde kalonzi nga. ¹² Munŋa, lâ zo njinde naŋa amo kumi, ande amo akale malia nâ. Andeta naŋa ŋandai apile nanenŋu wurâta nga; naŋa amandi kaika ku aveta mâsi kaika kie-kie, aku njinde itula naŋa kilalângu pwataki pami tu naŋa nde pâri-tamâta mao. ¹³ Naŋa aveta vetâŋa kie taituni pa miki itogo uru aveta panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu pinde rârâni. Taitu vetâŋa tonge naŋa uru aveta pa kinzi, ande vetâŋa taitu njinde nâ naveta pa miki tia. Naŋa ŋandai aveta malia pami ŋana mbaliŋa kalua naŋa nga. Tiambo naŋa aveta soki ŋana njinde kâ, a? Ambo mine, ande naŋa ano pami tu kasoki nanenŋu vetâŋa potomule njinde piti lâ tiningu. ¹⁴ Munŋa naŋa amo kumi mbwaningū rua lâ, kala njine aluku lâ ŋana amâ amo kumi kilo. Andeta naŋa ma malia tonge alami tia ndo. Miki kalonjo nga; naŋa ilonŋu pa mbaliŋa tia. Naŋa ilonŋu pa miki warakami nâ. Njinde nde duvi mine; kinzi lâlu kiri-kiri ŋandai sikai wurâta ŋana sikatonanzi tinanzi-tamanzi ŋana

kelekele nga. Kinzi tamâta nenzi wurâta nde nana sikatona natunzi ku kelekele silanzi. ¹⁵ Mine nde nana ma ao nanengu kelekele ndoni imâ pami nana avila nemi kalo-tawana kâ, aku ma andeka nâ nana aveta mine. Aku nana ma andeka mine nâ nana apayaula warakângu tona nana avilami. Mao nâ, nana ilongu ndo ikeno pami; tiambo miki kakura tu kao ilomi tini mwata nâ imâ pa nana, tiya? ¹⁶ Ambo mine tâku tia tâku, ande miki kasama tu nana munga malia tonge alami tia. Andeta miki pinde kaporu tu, “Mao nâ, Paulo nandai ino pa kindi lâ nia yo nana kelekele kalua i. Taitu i nde tamâta nana iporo ngua kana mona-mona kâ, kala ilanje kindi ku itapa kelekele sanje kindi.” ¹⁷ Opopo, nana akai lanjeja pami lâ nanengu vetâja ndia, a? Munga nana aonzi tamâta pinde simâ pami. Tiambo kinzi njinde sikai nana ndamwângu ku silanjemi wa sipanawe nemi kelekele wa, a? Tia ndo. ¹⁸ Munga nana ano kaika pa Titi tu imâ pami, njengeja ao i tava ninda-nambwe tonge, kala kinzi rua soka silâ simo kumi. Tiambo Titi ikai lanjeja pami tâ ku ipanawe nemi kelekele, a? Tiambo maka rua nandai kamo tava ilo-kalo taitu nâ, a? Tiambo maka rua nema vetâja nde piti-piti, a? Tia ndo!

¹⁹ Tiambo miki warakami ilomi pateja tu ngua rârâni maka kangere njine nde nana iveta maka kapânga tamâta ara lâ naomi, a? Tia ndo! Maka kamo Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta, kala lâ Maro Kindeni nao maka kaporu ngua mao nâ pami. Njingu-nambwe wukale, vetâja rârâni maka kaveta nde nana duvi taitu njine nâ: maka iloma tu kapu tini kaika pa nemi kalo-tawana. ²⁰ Nana kalongu loko tu mambo nana amâ apânga pami, ande nana ma amora tu miki nandai kamo katogo nana ilongu tu ma kamo mine. Aku tiambo miki kala ma kamora tu nana nandai amo atogo miki ilomi tu ma amo mine. Nana kalongu loko tu nana ma amora vetâja potomule kie-kie imo nginimi mine; pawaja wa padadâja wa wisi-nâna wa taja-kaika wa ngua pavaligija wa ngua nao-muli wa pandekanâja wa pazavaruja kie-kie

wa. ²¹ Nana kalongu loko tu mambo amâ apânga pami, ande nanengu Maro Kindeni ma iveta maneti pa nana kilo lâ miki naomi. Nana kalongu loko tu ma amora miki rârâ munga kaveta kiesaka, andeta miki nandai kapalele ilomi kalomi ku kapu mulimi pa vetâja muso njinde nga. Nana aporo nana tini-paluluâja ne mâsi potomule kie-kie miki pinde uru kaveta njinde. Ambo mine, ande nana ma kalongu sukâja njalae tina.

13

Kinzi ma sipakatona sondo nana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ

¹ Munga nana amo kumi mbwanjingu rua lâ, kala njine nana ma amâ amo kumi kilo. Njinde iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“‘Ambo tamâta tonge iveta soki, aku tamâta rua wa njato ilonzi tu ma simandi lâ ngua nia ku sisowe ngua lâ i tini, ande ara, ngua-samâja tamâta ma

ikura tu ilonjo nenzi ngua ku iveta sondo. Ambo tamâta taitu nâ itu isowe ngua lâ tamâta njinde tini, ande ngua-samâja tamâta ma ilonjo i ne ngua tia.”

² Munga, lâ zo njinde nana apilemi lâ njengeja ataulo amâ amo kumi kilo, ande nana aporo ngua kaika panzi tamâta pinde munga siveta kiesaka. Kala njine amo malawae, andeta nana ma aporo ngua kana taituni kilo panzi tamâta njinde sitavanzi tamâta pinde. Nanengu ngua njinde nde mine; ambo nana ma ataulo amo kumi kilo, ande nana ma agera miki tia ndo. ³ Miki katu kasama mine; tiambo nana Paulo akai Kirisi tamwata kawa kala atula ngua, tiya? Ayo, nana ma amâ apânga pami, njengeja miki ma kasama njinde marumbu lâ. Kalonjo nga; lâ Kirisi ne zo nana itu miki nemi vetâja sondo kâ, ande i ma ivea ne walo tia ndo. I ma itula ne walo kaika njinde pwataki pami. ⁴ Mao nâ, Kirisi ipile ne walo kaika njinde kala kinzi sipu i lâ kâi popole tini imâte lâ. Andeta muli nga Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika ipanja

i imandi sânda kala imo via kilo. Aku maka pâri-tamâta kala mine nâ; maka kapasipa lâ taitu kuku Kirisi, ande kala nema kaika tia mine nâ. Ande lâ zo nana maka ma kamâ kapânga pami, ande Kirisi Via Tamwata ma imo kuma, kala Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika ma ipânga nia yo pami.

⁵ Ara nana miki ma kalea sondu pa warakami nemi vetânga ku kakai samânga pa warakami nemi ilo-kalo. Ninennga miki ma kakura tu kasama nemi kalo-tawana kilala pwataki. Yesu Kirisi tamwata nde imo ilomi. Tiambo miki kazizâla nana ninde kâ, tiya? Taitu miki kalonjo nga; ambo nemi kalo-tawana nde mao tia, ande Kirisi imo ilomi tia.

⁶ Nana ilongu tu miki ma kasama nîne sondu; maka nandai kambe nana samânga nga. Maka nde Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta mao kanao. ⁷ Ambo miki katu maka nema wurâta nana katula pâri ara kâ nde ipânga ara tia, ande nana ma kalongu loko nana ninde kâ tia. Maka uru kano kaika pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilami nana kapu mulimi pa vetânga potomule kie-kie rârâni, nana tu maka iloma nalaie tu miki ma kapaveta kuku vetânga ara nâ. Andeta maka nandai iloma tu kinzi tamâta ma sisuka maka nana kâki kala kakai noja mine nga. ⁸ Maka kakura tu katawa ngua mao ndue, ande tia ndo. Maka kakura tu kaveta wurâta taitu nâ, aku ninde nde wurâta nana kasuka ngua mao tu ipânga nia yo. ⁹ Mine nde lâ zo ndia nemi walo ikeno pami, andeta maka nema walo ikeno pama tia, ande maka uru kamo kandeka nâ. Ikura zo zo maka kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivetami kapânga kalo-tawana tamâta sondu ndo.

¹⁰ Nanayoni Maro Nalae ipatea nana tu akai i ndamwa ku aveta wurâta nîne nana avilami tu kamandi kaika kâ. I nandai ilo tu nana ma ayaulami nga. Kala nîne nana amo malawae nanami yo, andeta angere ngua kaika nîne lâ pepa tini ku ao imâ pami nana duvi nîne kâ; lâ zo ndia nana ma ataulo amo kumi kilo, ande nana tiningu pwâka tu ma aleleami aporo ngua kaika mine pami.

¹¹ Ningunambwe wukale, nanengu ngua kala imâ imotu lâ nîne, kala kawângu kari ara imâ pami. Nana ilongu tu miki ma kamakâsa nana kapânga kalo-tawana tamâta sondu. Aku ilongu tu miki ma kaponu muli pa nanengu ngua, ku kamo tava ilo-kalo taitu nâ wa kapaveta kuku wisi-pisi ne mâsi wa. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni, ina tini-mwasa warika wa wisi-pisi warika wa, i tamwata ma imo kumi.

¹² Ara nana miki rârâni taitu-taitu ma katanjo nemi-nambwe mbaunzi, itogo kinda kalo-tawana tamâta uru taveta mine. ¹³ Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni kawanzi kari ara imâ pami.

¹⁴ Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ne wisi-wisi imo ku miki rârâni, tava Maro Kindeni ne tini-mwasa wa Koroani Sapânga ne mâsi nana iveta kinda tamo ilonda kalonda taitu nâ.

Paulo kawa kari ara panzi

GALESIA

Pepa Paulo ingere panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Galesia tâno

Galesia nde tâno tonge Rom ikatona, aku Juda tamâta râra simo njinde. Paulo munja imo Galesia tâno itula pâri ara panzi mbwani rua (Pâri Tamâta 13:51, 18:23), kala kalo-tawana tamâta ngu pinde simo njinde. Andeta tamâta pinde simâ sipânja ku silele pâri ara ipânja kie tonge. Kinzi siporo tu mâsi jana taponi muli pa ngua tukunja kâ nde nzâla jana tapânja ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Andeta Paulo ingere ngua njine panzi iporo kaika tu jana nenda kalo-tawana nâ, ande Maro Kindeni ikai kindi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Nenda vetâja ara ikura tu iveta kindi tamo sonde lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia.

¹ Naja pâri-tamâta Paulo. Kinzi tamâta nalajala jandai sipatea naja kala apânja pâri-tamâta nga, aku tamâta tonge jandai io naja jana alâ atula pâri ara nga. Yesu Kirisi anga Tama Maro Kindeni, inani kala munja ipano Yesu lâ mateja nianzi imandi imo via kilo, kinzi rua sipatea naja jana aveta wurâta njine. ² Naja amo taitu kunzi tamâta pinde uru siveta wurâta kuku naja, kala angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa miki kalo-tawana tamâta kamo Galesia tâno.

³ Kindi Tamânda Maro Kindeni anga Maro Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami. ⁴ Yesu Kirisi iveta ikura Tamânda Maro Kindeni ne pateâja mine, kala ipile tamwata ne via ku imâte jana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti lâ tininda. Iveta mine jana iyaute kindi piti lâ tâno njine ne vetâja potomule. ⁵ Mine nde ara jana kindi ma tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ja kâki ikura zo. Mao.

Pâri ara taitu nâ ikeno

⁶ Opopo, naja ilongu kura tia ndo jana miki nemi vetâja kâ! Munjani, Maro Kindeni isarâwa pami tu kakai Yesu Kirisi ne wisi-wisi njinde. Andeta miki walele

nâ kapu mulimi papa i, aku kamandi jana kapaipa kuku pâri ara kie tonge. ⁷ Anga pâri ara njinde nde pâri ara mao, ande tia ndo. Taitu tamâta pinde siveta jana sizavaru ilomi kalomi. Kinzi situ silele Yesu Kirisi ne pâri ara njinde ipânja kaja tonge. ⁸ Andeta miki kalonjo nga; ambo maka warakama tâku samba ne anjelo tonge tâ ma katula pâri ara pami, andeta pâri ara njinde jandai rege-rege kuku pâri ara njinde maka nanayoni katula pami, ande naja ano pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma ikai tamâta iveta mine ku itambira ilâ yâa njalae ne mbâa ilo, ma imo njinde ku imo nâ. ⁹ Maka munja kaporo ngua ndainani nâ, kala njine naja atu aporo ngua kaja taituni kilo. Tamâta pinde uru situla pâri ara tonge pa miki, andeta pâri ara njinde jandai rege-rege kuku pâri ara njinde munja miki kakai lâ. Mine kala naja ano pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma itambiranzi tamâta njinde silâ yâa njalae ne mbâa ilo, ma simo njinde ku simo nâ.

¹⁰ Naja jandai ilongu tu kinzi tamâta ma ilonzi ara pa naja nga. Naja ilongu tu Maro Kindeni nâ ma ilo ara pa naja. Aku naja uru aporo ngua mâru-mâru panzi tamâta, ande tia. Mao nâ, nia ndoyo naja uru aporo ngua mâru-mâru panzi tamâta. Andeta kalonjo nga; ambo vetâja njinde ma ikeno pa naja yo, ande naja ma akura tu amo Yesu Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta mao, ande tia. Andeta apile vetâja njinde marumbu lâ.

Paulo parina jana munja ipânja imo pâri-tamâta

¹¹ Njingu-nambwe wukale, naja ilongu tu miki ma kasama ngua njine sonde ndo; pâri ara njinde munja atula pami, ande tamâta nâ nenzi ngua, ande tia.

¹² Tamâta tonge jandai itula pâri ara njinde pa naja nga, aku tamâta tonge jandai ipanana naja jana nga. Yesu Kirisi tamwata itula pâri ara pa naja kala akai lâ.

¹³ Miki kalonjo naja parinângu lâ, jana vetâja râra munja aveta njinde. Miki kasama tu naja munja apono muli sonde ndo pa Juda nenzi mâsi wa ngua tukunja rârani. Aku naja akai kazâja

Maro Kindeni iveta pa naŋa, kala sipanea i ŋa.

2

¹ Nana amo lee, mbwera sanao kanano napa ilâ lâ. Nnenga maka rua Banabas rua kakâki kalâ Jerusalem lawea kilo. Aku nana akai Titi iyoka kuma tona.

6 Lâ zo ñinde maka kapasau kunzi
tamâta mbâna-mbâna ñinde, ande kinzi
sisenge ñgua tonje lâ nanengu ñgua,
ande tia. Tamâta pinde uru siporo ñgua

ņananzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna ņinde mine tu, “Kinzi nde poe tamâta”. Andeta lâ naņa warakângu nâ ilongu, ņgua ņinde nde kaa nâ, ņana tu Maro Kindeni ilo ņana tamâta ņanzi kâ, ande tia. ⁷ Kinzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna ņinde ilonzi kalonzi ipânga tu Maro Kindeni wurâta ilua naņa ņana atula pâri ara panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ņgu, itogo nanayoni i wurâta ilua Petero ņana itula pâri ara panzi Juda tamâta mine. Mine kala nenzi ņgua tia. ⁸ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni walo kaika ilua Petero ņana ma imo pâri-tamâta panzi Juda tamâta. Aku mine nâ, Maro Kindeni tamwata ne walo kaika ilua naņa ņana amo pâri-tamâta panzi tinikoa ņgu. ⁹ Tamâta pinde uru siporo ņgua ņana Yamesi, Petero aņa Yoane mine tu, “Kinzi nde poe tamâta”. Andeta lâ zo ņana tamâta ņato ņinde ilonzi kalonzi ipânga tu Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa naņa lâ, ande kinzi sitaņo maka rua Banabas rua mbauma, aku sikaime togo ninzi-nambwe wukale mine. Ninenga kinzi wa maka wa kao iloma kaloma ilâ taitu, aku kapa ņgua mine tu maka ma katula pâri ara panzi tinikoa ņgu, aņa kinzi ma situla pâri ara panzi Juda ņgu. ¹⁰ Kinzi siporo ņgua taitu nâ pa maka rua mine tu, “Maka iloma tu miki rua ma kagona mbumbu ņana kalanzi nawalânda kalo-tawana tamâta simo sugorai lâ Jerusalem lawea, itogo miki rua muņa kaveta mine.” Andeta nia ndoyo naņa ilongu pateo tu naņa ma aveta vetâņani ndaina.

Paulo itula Petero ne vetâņa soki pwataki

¹¹ Andeta muli ņga Petero imâ imo Antiok lawea ikura zo pinde, aku pa zo ņinde naņa amandi i tamwata nao aku ambita pâta kanaņo, ņana tu iveta vetâņa soki ndo. ¹² Mao nâ, nia ndoyo iveta vetâņa ara ņana isaņona ika kâpwa kunzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ tinikoa ņgu. Andeta muli ņga, tamâta pinde lâ Yamesi ne ņgu simâ sipâņa lâ, ninenga Petero itaulo pa Juda nenzi mâsi ņana tininzi piti ndo ņananzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ņgu. I ne vetâņa ņinde nde duvi mine; iruru

ņananzi kalo-tawana tamâta ņgu ņinde uru sipaveta kuku Juda nenzi vetâņa rârâni. ¹³ Aku kinzi Juda ņgu kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni kala sipono muli pa Petero ne vetâņa laņaņa ņinde. Ninenga sisowe Banabas ilo kalo, ande kala iveta vetâņa laņaņa ndainani nâ kunzi tona.

¹⁴ Naņa amora tu kinzi ņandai sipono muli sonde pa pâri ara ne ņgua ņga. Tia ku naņa amandi kinzi rârâni naonzi aku apai Petero tu, “Noko nde Juda tamwata, andeta kupile Juda nenzi vetâņa ku kupaveta kuku tinikoa ņgu nenzi vetâņa. Mine nde ņana sâ kâ ņga noko kuporo kaika panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ņgu tu ma sipaveta kuku Juda nenzi vetâņa, a?”

Ambo tamâta toņge kalo tawana Yesu, ande ipânga tamâta sonde ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao

¹⁵ Ninenga naņa apai Petero tu, “Kinda tinânda sipagugua kinda tapânga Juda laluna. Mine kala kinda ņandai tamo tatogonzi ‘kiesaka tamwatanzi’ lâ tinikoa ņgu. ¹⁶ Aku kinda tasama tu ambo tamâta toņge ikai wurâta ņalae ņana ipono muli pa Mose ne ņgua tukuņa, ande vetâņa ņinde ikura tu iveta i ipânga tamâta sonde lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Ambo tamâta toņge kalo tawana Yesu Kirisi, ande i ne kalo-tawana ņinde nâ ikura tu iveta i ipânga tamâta sonde lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Aku kinda kala mine nâ tao nenda kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu Kirisi lâ, ņana tu kinda tasama ņine; nenda kalo-tawana ņinde iveta kinda tapânga tamâta sonde lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Kinda tapile nzâla ņana toka Mose ne ņgua tukuņa muli, ņana tu nzâla ņinde ikura tu iveta tamâta toņge ipânga tamâta sonde lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia ndo.

¹⁷ Kinda nenda kalo-tawana ikeno pa Kirisi, aku ilonda tu kalo-tawana ņinde iveta kinda tapânga tamâta sonde lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Aku lâ zo ņana kinda tapile nzâla ņana toka Mose ne ņgua tukuņa muli, ande lâ ņgua tukuņa nao kinda tapânga tatogonzi kiesaka tamwatanzi lâ tinikoa ņgu mine. Mine kala ma taporo mana; tiambo ma taporo

tu ‘Kirisi tamwata ilo tu iveta kiesaka ipângga njalae’, tiya? Tia ndo kanaŋo! ¹⁸ Ambo naŋa ma apile nzâla njana ayoka Mose ne njua tukuŋa muli, andeta muli njga naŋa ma apono muli pa nzâlani ndaina kilo, ande vetâŋa njinde ma itula pwataki tu naŋa nde kiesaka tamwatângu. ¹⁹ Njana tu Mose ne njua tukuŋa io naŋa lâ nzâla njinde ilâ pa matenja kâ. Andeta naŋa ilongu tu aveta ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateânja mine, kala apile nzâla njinde marumbu lâ.

²⁰ Njinde itogo naŋa amâte lâ kâi popole tini kuku Kirisi. Taitu kala njine akai via wasaseki lâ. Naŋa muŋga akai poe pa warakângu nenju via, andeta kala njine Kirisi imo ilongu, aku uru ikai poe pa naŋa. Kala njine naŋa kalongu tawana Maro Kindeni Natu, inani tini mwasa ndo pa naŋa kala ipile tamwata ne via ku imâte njana ikai naŋa piti lâ kondoma ilo. Aku nanenju kalo-tawana njine uru igagati naŋa ilongu kalongu njana aveta vetâŋa ara lâ tâno kulu.

²¹ Naŋa tiningu pwâka tu aveta Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ipângga itogo kekelele kaa nâ mine. Kulonjo njga; ambo Mose ne njua tukuŋa ikura njana iveta kinda tapângga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande Kirisi imâte koa tia nâ. Andeta tia.” Naŋa Paulo aporo njua mine pa Petero.

3

Mâsi njana toka njua tukuŋa muli kâ, anja mâsi njana kalonda tawana Yesu Kirisi kâ

¹ Miki Galesia tamâta ilomi kalomi sondo tia ndo! Tamâta ea iyaula nemi ilo-kalo, a? Naŋa muŋga atula Yesu parina pwataki pami lâ. Mine kala itogo miki warakami kamora Yesu itâra lâ kâi popole tini imâte.

² Naŋa atu akasonjami kasonjâŋa taitu nâ. Miki muŋga kaveta vetâŋa ndia njinenja Koroani Sapâŋa imâ ilomi, a? Tiambo miki kapaveta kuku njua tukuŋa lâ, njinenja kakai Koroani Sapâŋa, tiya? Tia ndo! Miki kalonjo Yesu ne pâri ara aku kalomi tawana lâ, aku kalo-tawana njinde nâ ikai nzâla piti pa Koroani

Sapâŋa tu imâ pami. ³ Miki nde kapa ndo! Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde nemi kalo-tawana ipângga wasaseki, ande Koroani Sapâŋa ne kaika uru isukami. Anja lâ zo njine miki katu warakami nemi kaika ikura tu isuka nemi via lâ tâno kulu, a? ⁴ Malia pinde nde imâ ipângga pami lâ; tiambo malia njinde isukami tia, a? Taitu nanenju morâŋa tu malia njinde nde isukami lâ. ⁵ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâŋa ilua miki lâ, aku uru iveta mâsi kaika râra ipângga nginimi. Tiambo Maro Kindeni imora tu miki uru kapaveta kuku Mose ne njua tukuŋa, aku njana duvi njinde kâ iveta kie ara njinde pami, tiya? Tia ndo! Miki kalonjo pâri ara aku kalomi tawana, aku njana duvi njinde kâ iveta mine pami.

⁶ Miki kalomi ngere sondo njana Abraham kâ. Maro Kindeni kawa njua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Abraham kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, aku njana i ne kalo-tawana njinde kâ, ande ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao.”

⁷ Mine nde kalonjo njga; tamâta ea kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi, kinzi njinde sipângga sitogo Abraham ne vâsa mao. ⁸ Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ilo patea tu tamâta pinde lâ tinikoa ngu ma kalonzi tawana i, aku nenzi kalo-tawana njinde ma ivetanzi sipângga tamâta sondo lâ i nao. Mine kala nanayoni Maro Kindeni itula pâri ara pa Abraham mine tu,

“‘Noko kalo tawana naŋa lâ, aku njana duvi njinde kâ naŋa ma aveta kenggu ara ndo panzi tamâta rârani simo tâno ndoni.”

⁹ Mine nde Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara nâ panzi tamâta ea kalonzi tawana i, itogo muŋga iveta pa Abraham, ina tamâta njana kalo-tawana mao kâ.

¹⁰ Taitu tamâta ea ilonzi tu nzâla njana soka Mose ne njua tukuŋa muli nde nzâla njana sipângga tamâta sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande Maro Kindeni ma izavarunzi tamâta njinde. Njana tu i kawa njua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“‘Mose ingere njua tukuŋa lâ pepa tini ikeno lâ. Ambo tamâta tonje njandai ipaveta mao kuku njua

tukuṇa ṇinde rârâni taitu-taitu ikura zo rârâni, ande Maro Kindeni ma izavaru tamâta ṇinde.”

¹¹ Aku Maro Kindeni kawa ṇgua tonḡe kala ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Tamâta ea kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni, ande kinzi tamâta ṇinde simo ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao, aku sikai via mao.”

ṇgua ṇinde itula pwataki pa kinda tu ambo tamâta tonḡe itu ipono muli pa Mose ne ṇgua tukuṇa, ande i ne vetâṇa ṇinde ikura tu iveta i ipânḡa tamâta sonḡo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia.

¹² ṇana tu mâsi ṇana taponu muli pa Mose ne ṇgua tukuṇa kâ, ande ikeno piti ndo ṇana kalo-tawana ne mâsi. Maro Kindeni kawa ṇgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Tamâta ea uru ipono muli mao pa ṇgua tukuṇa rârâni ikura zo rârâni, ande tamâta ṇinde ma ikai via mao.” Andeta tamâta tonḡe ikura tu iveta mine, ande tia.

¹³ Andeta Kîrisi ikai kinda niânda, aku Maro Kindeni izavaru i ndo lâ. Vetâṇa ṇinde ne duvi nde mine; Maro Kindeni kawa ṇgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ma izavaru tamâta ea itâra lâ kâi popole tini”. Aku ṇana Kîrisi ne vetâṇa ṇinde kâ, ande iyaute kinda piti lâ ṇgua tukuṇa ne zavaruṇa.

¹⁴ Munḡani Maro Kindeni ipa ṇgua kuku Abraham tu i ma iveta vetâṇa ara tonḡe. Aku Yesu Kîrisi ne mateṇa ikai nzâla piti panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ṇgu ṇana vetâṇa ara ṇinde ma ilâ pa kinzi tona. Mine kala ṇana nenda kalo-tawana kâ, ande kinda takura tu takai Koroani Sapâṇa lâ ilonda, ikura Maro Kindeni ne ṇgua pâṇa mine.

Mose ne ṇgua tukuṇa ṇandai isoki ṇgua pâṇa Maro Kindeni iveta kuku Abraham ṇinde piti ṇga

¹⁵ Nîngu-nambwe wukale, kala ṇine naṇa ma aporo ṇgua ṇana kinda tamâta nenda mâsi tonḡe. Ambo tamâta rua ma singere ṇgua lâ pepa tini ṇana vetâṇa tonḡe ilonzi pateu tu ma siveta, ande nenzi ṇgua ṇinde ipânḡa itogo ṇgua pâṇa kaika mwasina, aku tamâta tonḡe ikura tu itoto nenzi ṇgua ṇinde tâku isenḡe ṇgua tonḡe ilâ kuku ṇgua ṇinde

tâ, ande tia. ¹⁶ Nanayoni, Maro Kindeni ipa ṇgua kuku Abraham tava i ne vâsa, ṇana i ma muli iveta kie ara panzi. Maro Kindeni ne ṇgua pâṇa ṇinde nde ikeno lâ pepa tini tamora lâ. Maro Kindeni ipai Abraham mine tu, “Naṇa ma aveta kenḡu ara papa noko ne vâsa.” I ṇandai iporo tu, “Naṇa ma aveta kenḡu ara panzi noko ne vâsa kinzi”, ande tia. Mine kala kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni ṇandai iporo ṇananzi tamâta rârâ ṇga. Iporo ṇana tamâta taitu nâ, ina kala Kîrisi.

¹⁷ Nanenḡu ṇgua ṇine ne duvi ande mine; nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipa ṇgua ndainani nâ kuku Abraham. Simo lee, aku mbwera 430 ilâ lâ, ṇinenḡa Maro Kindeni itula ṇgua tukuṇa pa Mose. ṇgua tukuṇa nde ipânḡa muli, taitu tukuṇa ṇinde ikura ṇana itoto Maro Kindeni ne ṇgua pâṇa munḡâṇa ṇinde ku iveta ipânḡa kaa nâ, ande ikura tia. ¹⁸ Ambo mâsi ṇana taponu muli pa tukuṇa kâ ikura tu igagati Maro Kindeni ṇana iveta kie ara pa kinda, ande i ne ṇgua pâṇa munḡâṇa ṇinde nde ipânḡa itogo kekekele kaa nâ. Andeta tia. Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni munḡani ipa ṇgua tu ma iveta kie ara pa Abraham, aku ṇana i ne ṇgua pâṇa ṇinde nâ, ande iveta vetâṇa ndainani papa i.

¹⁹ Ambo mine, ande Maro Kindeni itula ṇgua tukuṇa pa Mose ṇana duvi mana, a? ṇinde nde duvi mine; Maro Kindeni ilo tu tamâta rârâni ma sisama sonḡo tu kinzi nde kiesaka tamwatanzi. Mine kala iveta ne ṇgua pâṇa munḡa lâ, ṇinenḡa itula tukuṇa pa Mose tona ṇana i ma itula panzi tamâta. I ipatea tu kinzi Juda tamâta ma sipono muli pa tukuṇa ṇinde lee, ikura lâ zo ṇinde Abraham ne Vâsa ma imâ ipânḡa, inani kala tamâta ṇinde Maro Kindeni ne ṇgua pâṇa iporo ṇana. Taitu kalonḡo ṇga; Maro Kindeni tamwata ṇandai itula tukuṇa ṇinde panzi tamâta ṇga. Itula ṇinde panzi aṇelo, ṇinenḡa kinzi kala situla papa kuleṇa tamâta Mose. ²⁰ Andeta Maro Kindeni ne ṇgua pâṇa nde kekekele ṇalae tina, ipole ne ṇgua tukuṇa, ṇana tu Maro Kindeni tamwata iveta ṇgua pâṇa ṇinde kuku Abraham. Tamâta tonḡe ikai ṇgua ṇinde

ku ilâ itula pa Abraham, ande tia.

Ngua tukunja ne wurâta nde njana ikai kinda talâ pa Kirisi

²¹ Mine kala Mose ne ngua tukunja uru ikai kazâna pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâna rârâni, tiya? Tia ndo kanaŋo! Ambo Maro Kindeni munja itu tukunja kie tonje panzi tamâta, aku tukunja njinde ikura tu via mao ilanji, ande tamâta ea sipono muli pa tukunja njinde ma sipânga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ²² Andeta tia. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Kiesaka nde itogo wâlo kaika mine ilitanzi tamâta rârâni marumbu lâ.” Mine kala Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara panzi tamâta njinde uru kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi, ikura munja ipa ngua tu ma iveta mine.

²³ Munjani, lâ zo njinde nzâla ipânga tia yo njana kinda takura tu kalonda tawana Yesu Kirisi, ande Mose ne ngua tukunja ipa wâlo kaika lâ tininda. Kinda tamo mine lee, ikura lâ zo njinde kalo-tawana ne nzâla ipânga nia yo lâ. ²⁴ Mine kala ngua tukunja imo itogo nenda koipu munjâna mwasina, aku ne wurâta nde njana ikai kinda talâ pa Kirisi. Mine kala njana nenda kalo tawana kâ, ande kinda tapânga tamâta sondu lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

²⁵ Anja lâ zo njine, ande ngua tukunja imo nenda koipu kilo, ande tia, njana tu kalo-tawana ne nzâla nde imâ ipânga lâ.

Kinda nenda kalo-tawana iveta kinda tapânga Maro Kindeni natu wukale

²⁶ Miki kalomi tawana Yesu Kirisi, aku njana kalo-tawana njinde kâ Maro Kindeni iveta miki rârâni kapânga i natu wukale lâ. ²⁷ Munja, lâ zo njinde miki kakai lâ-liliŋa, ande miki kapaipa lâ taitu kuku Kirisi. Kala njine Kirisi kilala itura miki ndo lâ, itogo nemi pasawaŋa mwasina. ²⁸ Mine kala miki Juda tamâta wa miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu wa; miki tamâta uru kaveta wurâta koa tia nâ wa miki tamâta kamo ara wa; miki tamâne wa miki taine wa; miki rârâni kalonjo nga. Lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande miki rârâni kamo rege-rege nâ, njana tu miki kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ, kala kamo ngu taitu. ²⁹ Miki kamo Yesu Kirisi ne ngu.

Mine kala miki kamo Abraham ne vâsa tona, aku Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara ndainani nâ pa miki, ikura munja ipa ngua tu ma iveta pa Abraham mine.

4

Yesu Kirisi ipalalana ngua tukunja ne nimbu piti lâ tininda

¹ Miki kalomi ngere njananzi lâlu kiri-kiri. Muli nga lâlu njinde ma sikai tamanzi nenzi tâno wa kelekele ndoni. Andeta lâ zo njana kinzi simo lâlu kiri-kiri yo, ande kinzi simo rege-rege nâ kunzi tamanzi nenzi wurâta tamâta, kinzi njinde uru siveta wurâta koa tia nâ. ² Tamâta pinde uru sikai poe panzi lâlu kiri-kiri njinde, aku uru sikatona nenzi kelekele tona. Kinzi siveta mine lee, ikura lâ zo ndia tamanzi sipatea tu natunzi njinde ma sikai nenzi kelekele rârâni njinde. ³ Aku kinda kala tamo mine nâ. Munja, lâ zo njinde tamo tatogonzi lâlu kiri-kiri mine, ande ngua tukunja kiri-kiri njana tâno njine ne vetâna kaa kaa nâ uru ikai poe kaika pa kinda.

⁴ Kinda tamo mine lee, njineŋa zo ipânga lâ, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâna mine. Aku lâ zoni ndaina, Maro Kindeni isupwa i tamwata Natu indue imâ imo tâno kulu. Ipânga tamâta mao, aku uru imo Mose ne ngua tukunja kalo. ⁵ I imâ njana ipalalana ngua tukunja ne nimbu piti lâ tamâta tininzi, njana kinda rârâni ma tapânga tamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale.

⁶ Maro Kindeni isupwa i Natu ne Koroani imâ imo ilonda lâ, aku vetâna njinde itula pwataki tu miki kamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale. Aku Koroani Sapâna njinde uru ipaŋo ilonda kalonda kala tata pa Maro Kindeni tu, “Mama, Mama”. ⁷ Mine kala ngua tukunja ma ikai poe kaika pa miki kilo, ande tia. Miki taitu-taitu kamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale. Mao nâ, miki nde Maro Kindeni natu wukale. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara pa miki taitu-taitu, itogo munja ipa ngua tu ma iveta panzi i natu wukale mine.

Paulo kalo loko njalae njananzi Galesia kalo-tawana tamâta

⁸ Munğa, miki ɲandai kasama Maro Kindeni kilala sonɖo ɲga. Mine kala lâ zo munğâɲa ɲinde miki kamo tamâta ɲana kaveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi maro pinde. Andeta maro ɲinde nde maro lanɲa nâ. ⁹ Taitu kala ɲine miki kapaipa kuku Maro Kindeni marumbu lâ. Andeta nanenğu ɲgua ɲine nde sonɖo tia, ɲana tu Maro Kindeni ipaipa kuku miki. Mine nde ɲana sâ kâ ɲga miki ilomi tu kapono muli kilo papa ɲgua tukuɲa kiri-kiri ɲana tâno ɲine ne vetâɲa kaa kaa, a? ɲana sâ kâ ɲga ilomi tu kelekele sugorai ma ikai poe kaika pami kilo, a? ¹⁰ Opopo, miki uru kapaveta kuku Juda nenzi ɲgua tukuɲa kiri-kiri ɲana zo sapâɲa kie-kie wa kâɲa-nuɲa ne zo kie-kie wa, aku miki katu vetâɲa mine ma ivetami kapâɲga tamâta sonɖo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ¹¹ Naɲa kalonğu loko ɲalae tina ɲana miki kâ! Tiambo nanenğu wurâta râɲâni munğa aveta ɲana avilami kâ nde ilâ kaa nâ, a?

¹² Ningunambwe wukale, munğa, lâ zo ɲinde naɲa amo kumi, ande miki wa naɲa wa kalonda tawana tu ɲgua tukuɲa ɲandai ikura tu iveta kinda tapâɲga tamâta sonɖo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Naɲa ano pami tu miki ma kakai ɲgua tukuɲa ne wâlo piti lâ tinimi kilo, ɲana miki ma kamo ara, itogo naɲa uru amo mine. Munğa, miki ɲandai kaveta vetâɲa soki tonđe papa naɲa ɲga. ¹³ Kalomi ɲgere sonɖo ɲga; nia ndoyo, naɲa amo kuku miki tia yo. ɲinenğa pukonɲa ikai naɲa, aku pukonɲa ɲinde ikai nzâla piti pana tu ma amâ atula pâri ara pami. ¹⁴ Lâ zo ɲinde, nanenğu pukonɲa ɲinde iveta malia ɲalae ndo pami. Taitu miki ɲandai kapu mulimi papa naɲa ɲga, aku miki ɲandai kasoki naɲa ɲga. Miki kaveta vetâɲa ara ndo pana, itogo vetâɲa ndia miki ma kaveta pa Maro Kindeni ne aɲelo tonđe tâku Kirisi tamwata tâku.

¹⁵ Lâ zo ɲinde, ande miki uru ilomi ara ku kamo kandeka nâ. Anğa lâ zo ɲine, ande nemi ndekâɲa ɲinde ikeno ndia, a? Naɲa aporo ɲgua mao kanaɲo; munğa, lâ zo ɲinde naɲa amo kumi, ande miki ilomi ɲalae ndo tu kavila naɲa. Mine kala, ambo miki ma kakura tu kapasiki

matami piti kalua naɲa ɲana ivilana kâ, ande miki ma kaveta mine nâ. ¹⁶ Mana mana, a? Naɲa uru atula ɲgua mao nâ pami, aku ɲana duvi ɲinde kâ miki katu naɲa nde nemi kazâɲa tamâta, a?

¹⁷ Miki kalonjo ɲga. Tamâta pinde uru sikai wurâta kaika ɲana siporo ɲgua kaɲa mona-mona pami ɲana sisowe ilomi kalomi kâ. Taitu kinzi ilonzi tu sivila miki, ande tia ndo. Ilonzi tu miki ma kapu mulimi pa naɲa, aku kapono muli pa nenzi ɲgua. ¹⁸ Ambo tamâta tonđe itu ivila miki sonɖo, aku ɲana duvi ɲinde kâ ikai wurâta ɲana isowe ilomi kalomi kâ, ande ɲinde ara. Mao nâ, ambo naɲa amo kuku miki tâku amo malawae ɲanami tâ, ande vetâɲa kie mine nde ara ndo.

¹⁹ Naɲa natunğu wukale, naɲa ilonğu malia ndo ɲanami kilo, itogo taine ilo malia lâ pagugunɲa ne zo. Naɲa ma amo mine lee, ikura lâ zo ndia nemi kalo-tawana ma ilâ sonɖo ndo pa Kirisi. ²⁰ Naɲa ilonğu ɲalae tu amâ amo kumi. Ambo naɲa ma amo kumi, ande naɲa ma aporo ɲgua mwasa nâ pami. Oyae, naɲa kalonğu loko ɲanami!

Hagar kuku Sara rua parinanzi

²¹ Miki tamâta pinde ilomi tu kamo Mose ne ɲgua tukuɲa kalo. Ayo, miki tamâta ɲinde kalonjo nanenğu ɲgua ɲine sonɖo ɲga. Tiambo miki kazizâla tâ ɲana ɲgua tukuɲa ne duvi, a? ²² Maro Kindeni kawa ɲgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu Abraham ipulianzi natu tamâne rua sipâɲga. I kaiwa tonđe, i ɲa mine Hagar, ande imo Abraham ne wurâta taine kaa nâ. Hagar ipagugua natu tamâne tonđe ipâɲga, i ɲa mine Ismael. Anğa Abraham kaiwa mao, i ɲa mine Sara, ande i ɲandai taine ɲana iveta wurâta koa tia nâ. Sara kala ipagugua natu tamâne tonđe ipâɲga, i ɲa mine Isaka. ²³ Wurâta taine kaa nâ ɲinde natu nde ipâɲga lâ vetâɲa kie taituni itogo kinda tamâta uru tapulianzi natunda mine. Anğa Abraham kaiwa mao ɲinde natu nde ipâɲga lâ vetâɲa kie tonđe; Maro Kindeni munğani ipa ɲgua kuku Abraham tu natu ɲinde ma ipâɲga, kala ɲgua pâɲa ɲinde ipâɲga kanaɲo.

²⁴ Kala ñine ñaña ma atambira ñgua lâ taine rua ñinde tininzi. Kinzi rua nde sitogo ñgua pãña rua. Hagar nde itogo ñgua pãña singa ñinde Mose ikai lâ Sinai tuu kulu, aku i natu wukale simo Mose ne ñgua tukuña kalo. ²⁵ Hagar nde itogo Sinai Tuu, tuu ñinde imandi lâ Arebia tâno. Aku mine nâ, lâ zo ñine, ande Hagar itogo Jerusalem lawea tona, ñana tu Mose ne tukuña uru ikai poe kaika panzi tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea ñinde tona. ²⁶ Andeta Jerusalem lawea mao nde Maro Kindeni ne lawea ikeno âta ñinde, aku kelekele tonge ñana ikai poe kaika panzi tamâta simo lawea ñinde, ande tia. Lawea ñinde nde itogo kinda tinânda mwasina. ²⁷ Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Noko taine ñinga, noko kundeka! Noko taine ñinga ñai, nokoni ñandai kusama pagugunya ne nâna, ande noko kusunya kawa kâki tava ndekâña nâ! Ñana tu muña noko kaiwa tamâne ipileno ku ilâ lâ, andeta noko ma kupaguguanzi natu rârâ, aku kambwanenzi ma ipole taine ñinde natu kambwanenzi, ina kala kaiwa tamâne imo kuku yo.”

²⁸ Ningu-nambwe wukale, miki kamo katogo Isaka mine, ñana tu Maro Kindeni muña ipa ñgua tu miki ma kamo i natu wukale. ²⁹ Muña, ande Abraham natu Ismael, ina kala ipânga itogo natunda uru sipânga mine, ande ikai kazâña papa Abraham natu Isaka, ina kala Koroani Sapâña ne walo iveta ipânga lâ. Aku lâ zo ñine, ande kinda kala tamora vetâña mine nâ. ³⁰ Miki kalomi ñgere sondu ñana Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua ikeno lâ pepa tini. Muña, ñgua imâ pa Abraham mine tu, “Kusoki wurâta taine kaa nâ ñinde tava i natu silâ. Wurâta taine natu ikura ñana ikai tama ne kelekele pinde, itogo i kaiwa mao ñinde natu ma muli ikai, ande tia.” ³¹ Mine nde ningu-nambwe wukale, kinda tasama tu kinda ñandai tatogonzi wurâta taine kaa nâ ñinde natu wukale nga. Kinda tatogonzi Abraham kaiwa mao ñinde natu wukale.

5

Kinda ma tamo piti ndo ñana ñgua tukuña ne nimbu

¹ Kirisi ilo tu kinda ma tamo tininda soo nâ. Mine kala ipalalana ñgua tukuña ne nimbu piti lâ tininda marumbu lâ. Ayo, miki kamandi kaika, aku kapu mulimi panzi tamâta ea ilonzi tu Mose ne ñgua tukuña ma ikai poe kaika pami kilo!

² Miki kaloño sondu nga. Ñaña Paulo warakângu apaimi tu ambo miki ilomi tu karae-veña ne mâsi ma ivetami kapânga tamâta sondu lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku ñana duvi ñinde kâ miki ma kasâu panzi Juda tamâta tu ma sive karaemi, ande Kirisi ne mateña ma ikura ñana ivilami tia ku tia ndo. ³ Ñaña aporo ñgua kaika pami kilo mine; tamâta ea isâu panzi Juda tamâta tu ma sive i karae, ande tamâta ñinde imo ñgua tukuña ndoni kalo. ⁴ Miki tamâta ea uru kapaveta kuku Mose ne tukuña, aku ñana nemi vetâña ñinde kâ miki katu ma kapânga tamâta sondu lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande miki tamâta ñinde kapatâpa warakami piti ndo lâ ñana Kirisi kâ, kala kapu mulimi pa Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi marumbu lâ. ⁵ Anga maka kaloma tawana Kirisi, aku Koroani Sapâña uru isukama ñana kao tinima ñana zo muli kâ, lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni ma iporo tu maka kamo iloma mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao. ⁶ Tamâta ea kinzi sipaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ, kinzi ñinde sisama mine; lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ambo tamâta tonge ikai karae-veña ne mâsi lâ tini tâku tia tâku, ande ñinde nde kelekele kaa nâ. Taitu kaloño nga; ambo tamâta tonge kalo tawana Kirisi, aku ne kalo-tawana ñinde igagati i ñana tini mwasa ndo panzi i tini pinde, ande vetâña taituni ñinde nde vetâña mao.

⁷ Muña miki uru kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ sondu ndo pa Kirisi. Anga tamâta ea ipono nzalami, kala kapu mulimi pa Maro Kindeni ne ñgua mao kâ, a? ⁸ Vetâña mine ñandai iyoka pa Maro Kindeni imâ nga, ñana tu Maro Kindeni uru isarâwa pami tu kalâ kamo kuku i. ⁹ Miki kalomi ñgere sondu nga. “Yisi tini mwata ikura ñana ipundia puroña

ndoni.” * ¹⁰ Andeta Maro Nalae ipu tini kaika pa naŋa, kala kalonŋu tawana tu miki ma koka muliŋgu, aku ma kapu mulimi pa karae-veŋa ne mâsi. Tamâta ea itu iyaula ilomi kalomi ŋana kelekele ŋinde kâ, ande naŋa asama tia. Taitu naŋa asama tu Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia pa tamâta ŋinde. ¹¹ Ningu-nambwe wukale, tamâta pinde silâŋe ku siporo tu naŋa uru atu ŋgua kaika panzi tamâta ŋana ma sikai karae-veŋa ne mâsi lâ tininzi. Andeta kalonŋo ŋga; ambo naŋa ma aporo ŋgua kaŋa mine, ande kinzi Juda tamâta ma sikai kazâŋa pa naŋa tia. Ambo naŋa ma asâu ŋana karae-veŋa ne mâsi kâ, ande kinzi Juda tamâta ma wisinzi nâna kilo ŋana ŋgua ŋana Yesu ne mateŋa lâ kâi popole tini kâ, ande ma tia. Andeta naŋa ŋandai asâu ŋana mâsi ŋinde ŋga. ¹² Kinzi tamâta ŋinde uru sizavaru ilomi kalomi. Mine nde ikeno pa kinzi warakanzi; ambo situ sipaive warakanzi karaenzi, ande ara ŋana ma sipaive karaenzi ndoni!

¹³ Ningu-nambwe wukale, miki kalonŋo ŋga. Maro Kindeni mungani ipateami ŋana ma kamo piti ndo ŋana ŋgua tukuŋa ne nimbu kâ. Taitu miki ma ilomi mine tu, “Ara, mine nde maka ma kapaveta kuku ilo-kalo singa ne vetâŋa kilo”, mine ndimo. Ara ŋana miki taitu-taitu ma kao ilomi ndo ilâ panzi kalotawana tamâta, aku kaveta vetâŋa ara nâ panzi ŋana isukanzi kâ. ¹⁴ Ŋgua tukuŋa taituni nâ inzuku Mose ne ŋgua tukuŋa râranî. Ŋgua tukuŋa ŋinde nde mine; “Noko ma tini mwasa panzi tini pinde, itogo noko tini mwasa pa tamwata mine”. ¹⁵ Miki kapakatona sondo ŋga! Miki uru kapambita wa kakai kazâŋa potomule lâ warakami ŋginimi, itogo ŋgoa ngoi uru siveta mine. Ambo miki ma kapile mâsi ŋinde tia, ande ma kapayaula warakami ndo lâ.

Koroani Sapâŋa ne vetâŋa, aŋga ilo-kalo singa ne vetâŋa

¹⁶ Naŋa apaimi tu ambo miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâŋa ndia Koroani Sapâŋa

itula pami ikura zo zo, ande miki ma kakura ŋana kapaveta kuku ilo-kalo singa ne vetâŋa potomule, ande tia.

¹⁷ Kinda tasama tu ilo-kalo singa uru ikai kazâŋa pa Koroani Sapâŋa, aku Koroani Sapâŋa kala uru ikai kazâŋa pa ilo-kalo singa mine nâ. Kinzi rua uru sipara ku simo nâ. Mine kala vetâŋa ndia miki ilomi pateu tu kaveta, ande miki kakura ŋana kaveta vetâŋa ŋinde, ande tia. ¹⁸ Andeta kalonŋo ŋga; ambo Koroani Sapâŋa uru ikai poe pami, ande ŋgua tukuŋa ne wurâta ikeno ŋana ikai poe pami, ande tia. ¹⁹ Miki kasama lâ ŋana ilo-kalo singa ne vetâŋa kâ. Ilo-kalo ŋinde uru igagatinzi tamâta ŋana siveta vetâŋa potomule kie-kie mine; vetâŋa ŋana sipalulua tininzi potomule kâ, aŋga vetâŋa sakamao kie-kie, ²⁰ aŋga vetâŋa ŋana sipaneanzi maro lanŋa kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana siveta nzâmbe sakamao kie-kie kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana sikai kazâŋa panzi tininzi pinde kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana sipawa ŋgua kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana sipadâda kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana wisinzi nâna kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana sipasuka warakanzi tininzi kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana sipwa pwapwataki kâ, ²¹ aŋga vetâŋa ŋana ilonzi yosi kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana sinu lâa kaika ku sidauda kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana sitara kawanzi pakâe-pakâe potomule kâ, aŋga vetâŋa kie-kie mine. Munŋa naŋa aporo ŋgua pami, kala ŋine aporo ŋgua kaŋa ŋainani kilo; tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta vetâŋa kie mine, ande kinzi tamâta ŋinde ma sikura tu simo Maro Kindeni ne ŋgumbi ilo, ande tia.

²² Taitu Koroani Sapâŋa uru iveta ilo-kalo ara tava vetâŋa ara ipâŋga lâ ilonda kalonda. Ŋinde itogo Koroani Sapâŋa ipula kanaŋo ipâŋga lâ kinda nenda via mwasina. Vetâŋa arara ŋinde, ande mine; vetâŋa ŋana tininda mwasa ndo panzi tininda pinde kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana ndekâŋa kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana wisinda pisi kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana wisinda nâna walele tia kâ, aŋga vetâŋa ŋana kalonda sukâŋa ŋananzi tamâta kâ, aŋga vetâŋa

* ^{5:9} 9 Ŋgua siâŋa ŋine nde duvi mine; tamâta taitu nâ ne vetâŋa soki ikura ŋana iyaula tamâta râra ilonzi kalonzi.

ņana taveta kenda ara panzi tamāta kâ, anģa vetāņa ņana taveta ikura nenda ņgua pāņa mine kâ, ²³ anģa vetāņa ņana tamo mwasa nâ kunzi tamāta kâ, anģa vetāņa ņana tapu mulinda pa vetāņa potomule kie-kie kâ. ņgua tukuņa tonģe indi kaika ņana vetāņa kie mine, ande tia. ²⁴ Tamāta ea kinzi kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi, kinzi ņinde rārāni sipile ilo-kalo siņa ņinde marumbu lâ. ņinde itogo kinzi sipu ilo-kalo siņa ņinde lâ kâi popole tini imāte lâ. ²⁵ Koroani Sapāņa via mao ilua kinda lâ. Mine nde ara ņana kinda ma taponu muli pa vetāņa ndia Koroani Sapāņa ipatea pa kinda. ²⁶ Kinda ma tapasuka warakānda tininda ndimo. Aku kinda ma taveta vetāņa pinde panzi ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamāta ņana iveta wisinzi nāna kâ, mine ndimo. Aku kinda ma tapadāda ndimo.

6

Kinda ma taveta vetāņa ara nâ panzi tamāta

¹ Andeta niņģu-nambwe wukale, miki kaloņģo ņģa; ambo miki kasama tu nawalami kalo-tawana tamāta tonģe iveta kiesaka, ande ara ņana miki tamāta ea Koroani Sapāņa uru ikai poe pami ņinde ma naomi mwasa nâ kavila tamāta ņinde ņana katu ne vetāņa sakamao ņinde sondo kâ. Taitu miki warakami taitu-taitu ma kapakatona sondo ndo. Tia ma Sadana ikai samāņa pami, aku miki kala ma kaveta kiesaka tona. ² Ara ņana miki ma kavilanzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamāta ņana sikale nenzi malia kâ. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande nemi vetāņa ņinde ma iyoke Kirisi ne tukuņa. ³ Ambo tamāta kaa tonģe ipasuka tamwata tini, ande tamāta ņinde ipalāņģe nâ. ⁴ Ara ņana kinda taitu-taitu ma talea sondo pa warakānda nenda vetāņa. Ambo tamāta tonģe ne vetāņa nde ara, ande i ma ikura tu indeka ņana i tamwata nâ ne vetāņa. Andeta wurāta ikeno pa kinda ņana talea pa tamāta tonģe ne vetāņa, ande tia, ⁵ ņana tu wurāta ikeno pa kinda rārāni taitu-taitu ņana tapakatona warakānda nenda vetāņa.

⁶ Ambo tamāta tonģe uru ipanananzi ņģu pinde ņana Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua, ande ņģu ņinde ma sivila nenzi pananāņa ņinde, aku ma kelekele ara pinde silua.

⁷ Miki ma kapalāņģe warakami ndimo. Tamāta tonģe ikura ņana ikai laņģe pa Maro Kindeni tia ndo. Kaniņa vāsa ndia noko kupau lâ tâno ilo, ande tâno ņinde ma ipulia kaniņa ndainani nâ. ⁸ Aku mine nâ, tamāta ea kinzi uru tininzi mwasa pa ilo-kalo siņa kala soka muli, ande ņinde itogo kinzi sipau vetāņa kiesaka lâ ilonzi kalonzi, aku muli ņģa vetāņa ņinde ma io kanaņģo sakamao, aku kinzi tamāta ņinde ma sipayaula ndo. Anģa tamāta ea kinzi uru tininzi mwasa pa vetāņa ara ndia Koroani Sapāņa ilo papa, ande ņinde itogo Koroani Sapāņa io kanaņģo ara ndo lâ ilonzi kalonzi. Kanaņģo ara ņinde nde via mao, ņana ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ. ⁹ Mine kala kinda ma takai wulitia ņana taveta vetāņa ara kâ ndimo. Ambo kinda ma tamandi kaika ņana taveta vetāņa ara kâ, ande muli, lâ zo ndia Maro Kindeni ipatea lâ, ande kinda ma takai vetāņa ara ņinde ne kulu, itogo takai kâpwa lâ tâno ilo mine.

¹⁰ Mine kala lâ zo ndia kinda takura tu taveta vetāņa ara pinde panzi tininda pinde, ande ara ņana ma taveta mine nâ. Ambo kinda ma taveta vetāņa ara mine panzi ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamāta, ande ņinde ma ara ndo.

Paulo indeka ņana Kirisi ne mateņa lâ kâi popole tini

¹¹ Kala ņine naņa Paulo warakāņģu mbaunģu anģere ņgua ņaina lâ pepa tini imâ pami. Aku miki kamora nanenģu ņģereņa mâsi ņine ipāņģa ņalae.

¹² Miki kaloņģo ņģa. Kalo-tawana tamāta laņģe pinde ilonzi tu ma simo tamāta ara ndo lâ Juda tamāta ņalaņģala naonzi. Mine kala kinzi uru siporo ņgua kaika pami tu miki ma kakai karae-veņa ne mâsi lâ tinimi. Kinzi nenzi vetāņa ņinde ne duvi nde mine; ambo kinzi ma situla ņgua tu, “Yesu ne mateņa lâ kâi popole tini iveta kinda tapāņģa tamāta sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao”, ande kinzi

Juda tamâta ñalanala ma sikai kazâña panzi. Aku tininzi pwâka tu kazâña mine ma ipânga panzi. ¹³ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta laña ñinde warakanzi ñandai sipaveta sondu kuku Juda nenzi ñgua tukuña nga, andeta ilonzi tu miki ma kakai karae-veña ne mâsi lâ tinimi. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande kinzi ma sikura ñana sipasuka warakanzi tininzi.

¹⁴ Anja naña ma apandekâna warakângu, ande tia, aku ma apanea tamâta tonge wa vetâña tonge, ande tia ndo. Naña ma andekana ku apanea nenda Maro Yesu Kirisi simbo nâ ñana i ne mateña lâ kâi popole tini. Naña kalongu tawana i, aku ñana duvi ñinde kâ apu mulingu pa tâno ñine ne ilo-kalo wa vetâña marumbu lâ, aku tâno ñine ne kelekele ikura tu ilele ilongu kalongu kilo, ande tia. ¹⁵ Ambo tamâta tonge ma ikai karae-veña ne mâsi lâ tini tâku tia tâku, ande ñine nde kelekele kaa nâ. Taitu miki kalonjo nga; ambo Maro Kindeni ma ilele tamâta tonge ilo kalo, kala ipânga itogo tamâta wasaseki ndo, ande vetâña mine nâ nde kelekele mao.

¹⁶ Maro Kindeni ne kalo-sukâña tava ne wisi-pisi imo kunzi tamâta ea sipono muli pa nanengu ñgua ñine. Kinzi tamâta ñinde nde simo Maro Kindeni ne ngu mao.

¹⁷ Naña tiningu pwâka ndo tu tamâta tonge ma malia ilua naña kilo. Tamâta pinde munga sikai kazâña pa naña, ande kala nzimba nia kie-kie nde ikeno tiningu. Aku nzimba nia ñinde itula pwataki tu naña amo Yesu ne wurâta tamâta mao.

¹⁸ Ningunambwe wukale, nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ne wisi-wisi imo kuku miki rârani. Mao.

EFESUS

Pepa Paulo ingere panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Efesus lawea

Paulo imo luma sakamao ilo nana ne wurâta nana itula pâri ara kê, ande ingere ngua njine ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Efesus lawea lâ Esia tâno (Pâri Tamâta 24:27). I munga imo Efesus lawea mbwani rua (Pâri Tamâta 18:18-21, 19). Ingere ngua njine nana ipu tini kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamâta. Ipanananzi tu kinda rârâni tamo togo Yesu kie-mbalau mine, anga Yesu nde imo kulu-kâmba pa kinda. Aku itula vetânga arara pinde panzi tona nana kinzi ma sipaveta kuku. Paulo iporo ngua nana kelekele pinde ikura tu ivila kinda lâ zo nana Sadana ikai kazânga pa kinda (6:10-18).

¹ Nana Paulo, nana amo Yesu Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateânga mine. Nana angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa miki Maro Kindeni ne tamâta kamo Efesus lawea, miki njinde kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ kala uru kamandi kaika nâ. ² Kinda Tamânda Maro Kindeni anga Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami.

Kinda kalonda tawana Kirisi, kala Maro Kindeni samba ne kelekele arara rârâni ilua kinda lâ

³ Tapanea nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ne Maro Kindeni, ina Yesu Tama. Kinda tapaipa kuku Kirisi lâ, aku nana duvi njinde kê Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara pa kinda ku samba ne kelekele arara rârâni ilua kinda marumbu lâ. ⁴ I iveta kie ara pa kinda mine: nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni nandai ipulia tâno ipânga nga, ande ipatea kinda mungani lâ nana tapaipa kuku Kirisi kê. Ipatea tu kinda ma tamo i tamwata ne tamâta ku ma tamo ilonda mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ i nao, nenda soki tonge tia. ⁵ Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pa kinda. Mine kala nia ndoyo ipatea tu Yesu Kirisi ma iveta kinda tapânga tamo i tamwata natu wukale. Maro Kindeni ilo patepa tu ma iveta mine,

kala iveta lâ. ⁶ Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi nde nalae tina ku ara ndo, aku i io njinde imâ pa kinda itogo wisi-ara mine, ne kulu tia. Maro Kindeni itula ne wisi-wisi njinde pwataki lâ i Natu tini, natuni njinde i tini mwasa ndo papa. Mine nde ara nana kinda ma tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i na kêki. ⁷ Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi nde nalae ndo! Mine kala io Yesu Kirisi ilâ imâte nana iko kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo, aku i see njinde izavaru kiesaka piti lâ tininda. ⁸ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo nde nalae tina ku ara ndo. Mine kala io ne wisi-wisi imâ more-more nalae pa kinda lâ. ⁹ Mungani, Maro Kindeni ne pateânga ikeno paveânga nâ, andeta nia ndoyo i ipatea tu Yesu Kirisi ma itula njinde pwataki pa kinda. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni ne pateânga njinde nde mine; muli nga, lâ zo sondo ndo, ande i ma igona kelekele rârâni munga ipulianzi njinde ku ma ionzi simo lâ taitu. Njenga i ma io Kirisi ikai maro pa samba wa tâno nenzi kelekele njinde rârâni.

¹¹ Maro Kindeni uru iveta ikura i tamwata ne pateânga nâ. Aku nanayoni, lâ nia ndoyo, ande i tamwata ipatea tu maka Juda tamâta pinde ma kapaipa kuku Kirisi ku kamo Maro Kindeni ne ngu mao. ¹² Ipatea tu maka Juda tamâta ma kamunga panzi tamâta rârâni nana kaloma tawana Kirisi ku kao tinima papa i tu ma iveta kie ara pama. I ilo tu maka ma kapanea i kasuka na kêki. ¹³ Maka kamo lee ku muli, njenga miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu kalono pâri ara lâ, aku ngua mao njinde iyautemi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Lâ zo njinde, miki kala kapânga Maro Kindeni ne ngu mao, katogo maka mine. Miki kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Kirisi lâ, njenga Maro Kindeni ipono muli pa i ne ngua pânga mungânga kala io Koroani Sapânga imâ imo miki ilomi, itogo kilala tonge nana itula pwataki tu miki kamo i ne tamâta sondo. ¹⁴ Mungani Maro Kindeni ipa ngua tu ma iveta kie ara nâ panzi ne tamâta, aku Koroani Sapânga itula pwataki tu ngua pânga njinde ma ipânga kanajo mao pa kinda. Mine kala kinda tasama tu muli, ande i ma ikai ne tamâta kinda talâ tamo ara ndo kuku i.

Tapanea i tasuka ŋa kâki!

Paulo ino pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma itula ilo-kalo ara panzi Efesus ŋgu

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Maro Kindeni iveta ne ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde ipâŋga kanaŋo pa miki lâ. Mine kala naŋa uru kawâŋgu ndaŋge ilâ pa Maro Kindeni ŋana miki kâ. Munŋa, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa aloŋo parinami tu miki kalomi tawana Yesu Kirisi ku kao ilomi ndo ilâ panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni, ande naŋa kawâŋgu ndaŋge papa i mine nâ. Aku kawâŋgu ndaŋge mine lee ikura lâ zo ŋine. Naŋa uru kalonŋu ŋgere ŋanami lâ zo rârâni naŋa akai noŋa papa i. ¹⁷ Naŋa uru ano pa nenda Maro Ŋalae Yesu Kirisi ne Maro Kindeni, ina kinda Tamânda, aku i ara tamwata. Naŋa ano tu i ne Koroani Sapâŋa ma ipananami ŋana i ne vetâŋa kâ, aku naŋa ano tu Koroani Sapâŋa ma itula Maro Kindeni tamwata kilala pwataki pami tona, ŋana miki ma kasama i kilala sondo kâ. ¹⁸ Naŋa uru ano papa i tu ma io ne sinâla imâ ipane ilomi kalomi. Ambo i ma iveta mine, ŋinenŋa miki ma kasama kelekele ŋato ŋine: miki ma kasama tu kinda ma muli tamo kuku i, aku i ilo tu miki ma kao tinimi sondo ndo ŋana zo ŋinde kâ; anŋa miki ma kasama tu i ma iveta kie ara ndo panzi ne tamâta, ikura ne ŋgua pâŋa munŋâŋa mine; ¹⁹ anŋa miki ma kasama tu i ne walo kaika uru iveta wurâta lâ i ne kalotawana tamâta kinda ilonda kalonda, aku walo kaika ŋinde nde ŋalae tina. Walo tonŋe ipakura kuku i ne walo ŋinde, ande tia ndo. Nanayoni ikai ne walo kaika ndainani nâ, ²⁰ aku ipaŋo Yesu Kirisi imandi lâ mateŋa nianzi imo via kilo, ŋinenŋa io i isaŋona pa i tini pa wia kâ lâ samba lawea. ²¹ Kirisi imo ikai maro mine lâ samba lawea, aku ipolenzi koroani kaika kie-kie rârâni simo lâ nia maa sikai poe pa kelekele kie-kie. I ŋa ŋalae ndo, ipole ŋoa rârâni lâ nia ndoni, lâ zo ŋine wa zo muli-muli mine nâ.

²² Maro Kindeni io Kirisi ikai Maro Ŋalae pa kelekele ŋinde rârâni, aku ipatea tu kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋgu rârâni ma simo i kalo tona. ²³ Kinzi kalotawana tamâta ŋgu nde simo sitogo Kirisi

kie-mbalau mwasina, aku sipipi ndo lâ i ilo, itogo i kala uru ipazeze tamwata lâ kelekele rârâni ilonzi ku ipipi ndo lâ ilonzi mine nâ.

2

Munŋa kinda tamo tatogonzi mateŋa tamâta mine, andeta Maro Kindeni via mao ilua kinda lâ

¹ Munŋa, ande miki kapaveta kuku vetâŋa soki wa kiesaka kie-kie wa. Mine kala lâ zo munŋâŋa ŋinde miki kamo katogonzi mateŋa tamâta mine lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ² Lâ zo munŋâŋa ŋinde, ande miki kapaveta kuku tâno ŋine ne mâsi sakamao. Miki kaponi muli pa koroani saka nenzi koipu Sadana, ina kala uru ikai poe panzi koroani saka ŋinde kala simo tava nenzi kaika lâ nia maa. Aku Sadana nde koroani ndainani uru ikai poe pa tamâta pinde ilonzi kalonzi lâ zo ŋine tona, kinzi ŋinde taŋanzi kaika pa Maro Kindeni. ³ Mao nâ, munŋa kinda rârâni tamo tatogonzi tamâta ŋinde, aku tapaveta kuku ilo-kalo singa nâ. Lâ zo ŋinde kinda taveta vetâŋa ndia warakânda ilonda pateu tu taveta. Mine kala lâ zo munŋâŋa ŋinde, ande kinda kala tamo tamâta ŋana takai Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna kâ, itogo nenda vetâŋa soki-soki ŋinde ne kulu mine. ⁴⁻⁵ Mao kanaŋo, kinda warakânda nenda kiesaka ŋinde iveta kindu tapâŋga tatogonzi mateŋa tamâta mine lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Taitu Maro Kindeni ne kalo-sukâŋa wa tini-mwasa pa kindu nde ŋalae tina. Mine kala lâ zo munŋâŋa ŋinde, ande i via mao ilua kindu lâ, itogo via mao ŋinde munŋa ilua Kirisi mine. Maro Kindeni nde wisi-wisi warika, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ iyaute kindu piti lâ kondoma ilo. ⁶ Kindu tapaipa kuku Kirisi lâ, aku ŋine itogo Maro Kindeni ipaŋo kindu tamandi tamo viânda kilo kuku Kirisi, aku itogo Maro Kindeni io kindu takai maro kuku Kirisi lâ samba lawea. ⁷ I ne vetâŋa ara ŋinde nde duvi mine; i ilo tu tamâta ndoni lâ zo muli-muli ma sisama tu i ne wisi-wisi nde ŋalae tina. Aku Yesu Kirisi ne tini-mwasa pa kindu itula Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ŋinde

kilala pwataki. ⁸ Miki kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Kirisi lâ. Mine kala ñana Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ñinde kâ, ande iyautemi piti lâ kondoma ilo marumbu lâ. Miki kakura ñana kapavila warakami mine, ande tia ndo. Ñinde Maro Kindeni iveta pami itogo i ne wisi-ara mine. ⁹ Miki nemi vetâña ara pinde ñandai igagati Maro Kindeni ñana iyautemi piti lâ kondoma ilo nga. Mine kala tamâta tonge ikura ñana ipasuka tamwata tini ñana i tamwata ne vetâña ara pinde kâ, ande tia. ¹⁰ Kinda tapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni iveta kinda tapânga tamâta wasaseki, ñana ma taveta vetâña arara ikura zo râranî. Aku i nanayoni ipatea vetâña arara ñinde pa kinda tu taveta kâ.

Kirisi ipupu kazâña imâte lâ, aku ivetanzi ngu rua simo taitu

¹¹ Miki tinami-tamami simo lâ ngu pinde. Mine kala miki nde Juda tamâta tia. Aku miki kasama tu kinzi Juda tamâta uru siporo tu, “Maka nde Maro Kindeni ne ngu sonde, ñana tu maka kakai karae-veña ne mâsi lâ tinima.” Andeta kinzi uru siporo ngua ñana miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu mine tu, “Kinzi nde Maro Kindeni ne ngu tia, ñana tu kinzi ñandai sikai karae-veña ne mâsi lâ tininzi nga”. Andeta ngua kaña mine nde ngua kaa nâ ñana tamâta nâ nenzi mâsi kâ. Mine kala ara ñana miki ma kalomi ngere sonde ñana ñine kâ; ¹² Munğani, miki kamo lâ tinikoa ngu, aku miki kasama Kirisi kilala tia. Lâ zo ñinde miki kamo lombo nâ, ñana tu miki kamo piti ndo ñana Maro Kindeni ne pateâña tamâta simo lâ Isrel ngu. Lâ zo munğâña ñinde miki kamo niaka ñana Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâña kâ. Miki kazizâla ñana Maro Kindeni kâ, aku miki kakura tu kao tinimi ñana vetâña ara tonge tu ma imâ ipânga pami lâ zo muli kâ, ande tia. ¹³ Munğa miki kamo malawae mine. Taitu lâ zo ñine, ande miki kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ, aku Kirisi ipalîñi i tamwata see tu ikai nzâla piti pami ñana kalâ kamo i tini laiti.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Kirisi tamwata nde wisi-pisi warika. Mine nde ina iveta maka Juda ngu kamo iloma taitu kunzi tinikoa ngu. Munğa Juda ngu sikai kazâña panzi ngu pinde râranî, aku kazâña ñinde iveta Mose ne ngua tukuña ipânga itogo ngumbi ñana ipunzi pwapwataki simo piti piti. Andeta Yesu Kirisi ne matenja ipu ngumbi ñinde pwataki lâ, aku izavaru kazâña ñinde piti lâ. Aku lâ zoni ndaina, ande Kirisi izavaru walo piti lâ Mose ne ngua tukuña tava ngua tukuña kiri-kiri pinde râranî tona. I ne vetâña ñinde nde duvi mine; i ilo tu igonanzi ngu rua ñinde sipasipa lâ taitu kuku i, ku ivetanzi sipânga ngu wasaseki. Aku i ne vetâña ñinde iveta kinda tamo tava wisinda pisi nâ. ¹⁶ Kirisi imâte lâ kâi popole tini ñana itunzi ngu rua ñinde simo lâ see ngu taitu, aku imâte ñana ikainzi sitaulo simâ pa Maro Kindeni kilo. Aku lâ kâi popole tini, ande ipupu kazâña munğa ikeno tamâta ngininzi ñinde imâte ndo lâ. ¹⁷ Kirisi imâ lâ, aku itula pâri ara ñana i ne wisi-pisi kâ pwataki pa miki tinikoa ngu, miki ñinde munğa kamo malawae ndo ñana Maro Kindeni kâ. Aku itula pâri ara ndainani nâ panzi Juda ngu tona, kinzi ñinde munğa simo Maro Kindeni tini laiti. ¹⁸ Kirisi igona kinda râranî tamo see ngu taitu nâ. Mine kala Koroani Sapâña taituni ñinde uru ivila kinda râranî, maka Juda tamâta wa miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu wa, ñana kinda takura tu tamandi Tamânda Maro Kindeni nao.

Kinda kalo-tawana tamâta râranî nde tamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale

¹⁹ Mine kala lâ zo ñine, ande miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu kamo katogonzi tamâta lombo mine, ande tia. Miki kamo lâ ngu taitu kunzi Maro Kindeni ne kalo-tawana tamâta, kala kamo katogo i natu wukale mine. ²⁰ Miki katogo luma tonge Maro Kindeni ipa kâki mine. I munğa ingunu maka pâri-tamâta tavanzi ngua-tulâña tamâta kamo katogo luma ñinde ne ngunu-ngunu. Anğa Yesu Kirisi tamwata nde imo luma ñinde ne ngunu-ngunu tina mao. ²¹ Luma ñinde ne

tuka rârâni nde sipasenge lâ taitu ku sipaipa ndo kuku Kirisi nâ. Aku Maro Kindeni nandai iveta luma ninde ndoni marumbu nga. I ma imo ipa luma ninde kâki lee, ikura lâ zo ndia luma ninde ma ipângga itogo Maro Nalae tamwata ne luma sapânga mao mine. ²² Aku miki kala kapaipa kuku Kirisi mine nâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni igona miki kamâ kamo taitu kunzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni. Miki rârâni kapângga katogo Maro Kindeni ne luma mao, aku i tamwata ne Koroani Sapânga uru imo luma ninde ilo.

3

Paulo ne wurâta nde nana itula pâri ara panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu

Kolosî 1:24-27

¹ Miki rârâni kapângga katogo Maro Kindeni ne luma mao mine, aku nana duvi ninde kâ nana Paulo uru akai nona papa i tu ma ivilami. Kala zo nina nana amo luma sakamao ilo, nana tu nana aveta wurâta pa Yesu Kirisi nana atula pâri ara pa miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu.

² Nana atu miki kalonjo nana parinânggu tâ. Maro Kindeni ipatea nana tu ma aveta wurâta nina nana avila miki kâ, aku nina itula pwataki tu i ne wisi-wisi ikeno pa nana. ³ Maro Kindeni tamwata itula ne vetânga paveânga ninde pwataki pa nana marumbu lâ. Nana munga nâ angere ngua mbuku taitu pami nana nina kâ. ⁴ Ambo miki ma kaponjo ngua ninde sonde, ande ma kasama tu nana asama Kirisi ne vetânga paveânga ninde kilala sonde lâ. ⁵ Lâ zo mungânga rârâni, ande Maro Kindeni nandai itula vetânga paveânga ninde ipângga nia yo panzi tamâta nga. Anga lâ zo nina, ande Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapânga itula nina pwataki lâ panzi ne pâri-tamâta wa kinzi ngua-tulânga tamâta wa, kinzi ninde i munga ipateanzi papa i tamwata.

⁶ Maro Kindeni ne vetânga paveânga ninde ande mine; pâri ara ikai nzâla piti pa miki tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu, nana miki kakura tu kapângga kamo lâ see ngu taitu kuku maka Juda tamâta. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ne vetânga ara imâ pa miki

tona, aku Yesu Kirisi iveta Maro Kindeni ne ngua pângga mungânga ninde ipângga kanajo pa kinda rârâni.

⁷ Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa nana itogo wisi-ara mine, ne kulu tia. Aku nana i ne wisi-wisi ninde kâ ande ipatea nana apângga i ne wurâta tamâta nana atula pâri ara nina kâ. I ne walo kaika nde iveta wisi-wisi ninde imâ pa nana.

⁸ Nana amo atogo tamâta kaa nâ lâ Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni naonzi. Taitu i ne wisi-wisi imâ pa nana lâ, kala i wurâta ara ninde ilua nana nana atula pâri ara panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu. Pâri ara ninde nde ara ndo, aku ipângga kelekele nalae tina kala ipole kinda tamâta nenda ilo-kalo. ⁹ Aku Maro Kindeni wurâta ara tonje kilo kala ilana tona. Ninde nde wurâta nana atula pwataki tu i ma iveta vetânga paveânga ninde mâsi mana. Maro Kindeni, inani nia ndoyo ipulianzi kelekele rârâni sipângga lâ, ande ipatea tu i ne vetânga ninde ma ikeno paveânga nâ ikura zo mungânga rârâni. ¹⁰ I wurâta ninde ilua nana nana duvi nina kâ; i ilo tu lâ zo nina, ande i ne kalo-tawana tamâta ngu ma situla i ne ilo-kalo kie-kie rârâni pwataki panzi koroani kaika simo samba ilo. ¹¹ Nia ndoyo, Maro Kindeni ipatea tu nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ma ikai nzâla piti panzi i ne ngu nana situla ilo-kalo ninde pwataki kâ, ande kala vetângani ndaina nde ipângga lâ, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateânga mine. ¹² Kinda kalonda tawana Kirisi, aku tapaipa kuku i lâ. Mine kala lâ zo ndia tamandi Maro Kindeni nao, ande kinda taruru tia. Kinda tasama tu i ma ilo ara nâ pa kinda.

¹³ Mine kala nina nana ano pami tu miki ma ilomi malia nana nana nina nana uru akai nana avilami kâ, mine ndimo. Ara nana miki ma kandeka nâ, nana tu nanengu nana nina itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara pami lâ.

Paulo ikai nona pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi Efesus ngu nana simandi kaika kâ

¹⁴ Nana uru kalongu ngere nana vetânga ara ninde kinda Tamânda munga iveta pami, aku nina igagati ilongu kalongu nana apare tukungu ndue akai

nonja papa i. ¹⁵ I tamwata ŋa nde ikeno ne ŋgu rârâni tininzi, kinzi aŋelo ŋinde simo samba ilo wa kinda tamâta ŋine tamo tâno kulu wa. I nde kinda rârâni Tamânda. ¹⁶ I imo samba ilo, aku ikura tu iveta vetâŋa arara kie-kie. Mine kala naŋa ano papa i tu i ne Koroani Sapâŋa ma io ne walo kaika lâ ilomi kalomi, ŋana miki ma kakura tu kamandi kaika nâ. ¹⁷ Ninenŋa nemi kalo-tawana ma ilâ sondo pa Kirisi, aku i ma imo ilomi. Aku naŋa ano papa Maro Kindeni tu miki ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi tamâta rârâni, aku nemi tini-mwasa ŋinde ma isukami ŋana kamandi kaika kâ. ¹⁸ Ambo miki ma kamo mine, ande miki katavanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni ma kakura tu kasama Kirisi ne tini-mwasa ŋinde kilala sondo. I ne tini-mwasa ŋinde nde ŋalae ndo. ¹⁹ Mao nâ, Kirisi ne tini-mwasa ŋinde nde ipole kinda tamâta nenda ilo-kalo marumbu lâ. Ambo miki ma kasama tini-mwasa ŋinde kilala sondo, ande Maro Kindeni tamwata kilala ma ipipi ndo lâ ilomi kalomi.

²⁰ Maro Kindeni tamwata ne walo kaika uru ikai wurâta lâ ilonda kalonda, aku walo kaika ŋinde nde ŋalae ndo. Mine kala vetâŋa ndia ilonda pateo tu ma tano papa Maro Kindeni ŋana iveta kâ, ande i ikura ndo ŋana iveta vetâŋa ŋinde rârâni. Ninde nde wurâta ŋalae papa i nde tia, ŋana tu i ne walo ipole kinda nenda ilo-kalo marumbu lâ. ²¹ Mine nde ara ŋana kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni ma talâ taitu kuku Yesu Kirisi ku tapanea Maro Kindeni tasukai ŋa kâki, ma taveta mine ku tamo nâ. Mao.

4

Kinda kalo-tawana tamâta tamo tatogo Kirisi kie-mbalau mine

¹ Mine kala miki kalonjo sondo ŋa. Naŋa uru aveta wurâta pa Maro Nalae, aku ŋana duvi ŋine kâ naŋa amo luma sakamao ilo. Mine kala naŋa atu apaŋo ilomi kalomi, ŋana miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâŋa arara nâ, ikura Maro Kindeni ipatea pami lâ zo ŋinde isarâwa pami tu kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ papa i.

² Ikura zo zo miki taitu-taitu ma kapatawa warakami tinimi, aku kamo

mwasa nâ kunzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta. Miki ma wisimi nâna walele panzi ŋana vetâŋa soki siveta pami, mine ndimo. Miki ilomi ndo ikeno panzi; mine nde miki ma kazavaru nenzi vetâŋa soki ŋinde piti lâ. ³ Koroani Sapâŋa ikura tu ivetami kamo ilomi kalomi taitu nâ. I ne wisi-pisi nde imo kumi, aku wisi-pisi ŋinde itogo wâlo ŋana ipa miki kamo ŋgu taitu. Mine nde ara ŋana miki ma kaveta wurâta kaika ŋana kamo ilomi kalomi taitu mine.

⁴ Kinda kalo-tawana tamâta tamo see ŋgu taitu nâ, aku Koroani Sapâŋa taitu nâ imo. Aku mine nâ, Maro Kindeni ilo tu miki ma kamâ taitu ku kao tinimi pa i tu ma iveta kie ara pami, ikura munŋa itula pwataki mine, lâ zo ŋinde isarâwa pami tu kalomi tawana i. ⁵ Maro Nalae taitu nâ imo, aŋga kalo-tawana taitu nâ ikeno, aŋga lââ-liliŋa taitu nâ ikeno. ⁶ Aku Maro Kindeni taitu nâ imo, ina kinda tamâta rârâni Tamânda. Ikai maro pa kinda rârâni wa, imo isala kinda rârâni wa, imo kinda rârâni ilonda wa.

⁷ Taitu Maro Kindeni io ne wisi-wisi ŋalae ŋinde imâ pa kinda taitu-taitu ŋana taveta wurâta pinde, ikura Kirisi iwae pa kinda mine. ⁸ Nana duvi ŋinde kâ, Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“ ‘Ikâki ilâ imo âta ndo, aku lâ zo ŋinde ikainzi ne kazâŋa tamâta soka muli silâ, kinzi ŋinde munŋa ipolenzi lâ paraŋa ilo ku wâlo nâ ipanzi kaika lâ. Andeta iwae wisi-ara panzi ne tamâta.”

⁹ (Ngua ikeno mine tu, “Ikâki ilâ imo âta ndo”, aku ŋine itula pwataki tu Kirisi munŋa indue ilâ tâno ilo pa lâmbu ndo.

¹⁰ Mine kala kinda tasama tu Kirisi munŋa indue imâ, aku muli inani kala ikâki ilâ kilo. Ikâki ilâ imo nia maa ikeno âta ŋinde kulu. Mine kala ikura ŋana imo nia ndoni.)

¹¹ Aku inani munŋa ipatea wurâta panzi ne tamâta. Ipateanzi tamâta pinde ŋana ma simo i ne pâri-tamâta, aŋga ipateanzi tamâta pinde ŋana ma simo ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta. Ipateanzi tamâta pinde ŋana soka silâ lawea lawea situla pâri ara, aŋga ipateanzi tamâta pinde ŋana sikai poe

panzi i ne kalo-tawana tamâta ngu wa sipanananzi wa. ¹² Kirisi ne vetâña ninde ne duvi nde mine; i ilo tu Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni ma sikura tu siveta wurâta sondo papa i, nana i ne ngu ninde nenzi kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika nâ. ¹³ Kinda ma taveta wurâta mine lee, ikura lâ zo muli ninde kinda ma naonda rege nâ tao nenda kalo-tawana ilâ mao nâ papa i. Lâ zo ninde, kinda ma tasama Maro Kindeni Natu kilala sondo. Nnenga kinda ma tamo tatogonzi tamâta sondo, aku Kirisi kilala ma ipipi ndo lâ ilonda kalonda.

¹⁴ Lâ zo ninde, kinda ma tamo tatogonzi lâlu puro-puro kilo, ande tia. Mine kala kinzi lañeña tamwatanzi ma sikura tu siveta ngua kaña mona-mona ku silañe kinda kilo, ande ma tia. Kinzi uru siporo ngua lañeña ku siyaula tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana. Taitu lâ zo muli ninde, ande ngua kaña mine ma ikura tu iting'i kinda talâ wa tamâ wa, itogo lawea iting'i wânga isakoko potomule mine, ande ma tia. ¹⁵ Andeta ara nana kinda ma taporo ngua mao nâ, nana tu njine ma itula pwataki tu kinda tininda mwasa nâ panzi tamâta. Ambo kinda ma taveta mine, ande kinda ma tatumbu lee ku muli nga ma tapaipa ndo kuku Kirisi, ina kala imo kulu-kâmba panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu. ¹⁶ Kinda tamo Kirisi ne tamâta, aku tamo tatogo i kie-mbalau mwasina. Kinda karaenda ne tini pinde-pinde rârâni nde sipasenge lâ taitu, aku tukânda rârâni nde sisuka karaenda tu imandi kaika. Aku mine nâ, Kirisi imo kulu-kâmba pa i ne ngu kinda, aku isenge kinda rârâni tamo taitu. Mine kala miki kalonjo nga; ambo kinda rârâni taitu-taitu ma tininda mwasa nâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta wa kasukanzi wa taveta wurâta ikura Kirisi ipatea pa kinda wa, ande nenda kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika ndo.

Kinda kalo-tawana tamâta ma taveta vetâña wasaseki

¹⁷ Mine kala nana atu aporo ngua tonge pami. Nana akai Maro Nalae kawa ku aporo kaika mine tu miki ma kapaveta kuku kinzi tinikoa nenzi vetâña kilo ndimo. Kinzi nenzi ilo-kalo nde kelekele kaa nâ. ¹⁸ Kinzi ilonzi kalonzi nde pasâsâe ndo lâ, aku njine itogo kinzi

simo lâ kondoma ilo. Kinzi ilonzi kalonzi tia ndo, aku tininzi pwâka tu sikai ilo-kalo ara kâ. Mine kala kinzi simo piti ndo nana via mao ninde Maro Kindeni ilo tu ilanzi tamâta rârâni. ¹⁹ Kinzi mainzi nana vetâña uru siveta ninde, ande tia ndo. Kinzi sipatambira warakanzi silâ nana siveta vetâña sakamao nâ, aku ilonzi nde igagatinzi ndo nana sipalulua warakanzi tininzi potomule nâ.

²⁰⁻²¹ Nana asama tu miki kalonjo Kirisi parina marumbu lâ. Miki kaponi muli papa i lâ, aku kapanâna sondo ndo nana Yesu ne ngua mao kâ. Aku nana asama tu kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta nandai sipananami nana kapaveta kuku tinikoa nenzi vetâña sakamao ninde nga. ²² Kinzi sipananami nana kapu mulimi pa ilo-kalo singa ne vetâña. Ilo-kalo ninde nde uru ilañenzi tamâta, aku iveta ilonzi kâki nana siveta vetâña sakamao kâ, kala sipayaula. Mine nde kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sipananami nana kapile ilo-kalo singa ninde, ²³ aku kasâu pa Maro Kindeni tu iveta ilomi kalomi ipângga wasaseki ndo. ²⁴ Aku sipananami nana kaponi muli pa ilo-kalo wasaseki, ilo-kalo ndainani Maro Kindeni iveta ipângga itogo i tamwata kilala mine. Ambo tamâta tonge ma ipono muli pa ilo-kalo ara ninde, ande tamâta rârâni ma simora pwataki tu ikai via mao marumbu lâ, nana tu i ma iveta vetâña rârâni sondo ku ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

²⁵ Mine kala nana aporo kaika tu miki ma kapile nemi mâsi nana kaporo ngua lañeña kâ, aku miki rârâni ma kaporo ngua mao nâ panzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta, nana tu kinda rârâni tamo see ngu taitu. ²⁶ Ambo noko wisi nâna, ande kupakatona sondo nga. Tia ma kuveta kiesaka. Ambo noko wisi nâna lee kari indue mbo, ande ninde ara tia ndo. ²⁷ Ambo noko wisi nâna ikura zo luandondo, ande njine itogo noko pwai nzâla piti pa Sadana nana ma imâ ilañeno nana kuveta kiesaka kâ. ²⁸ Anga miki panawena tamwatami, miki ma kapanawe kilo ndimo. Ara nana miki ma kaveta wurâta mao lâ warakami mbaumi. Ambomiki ma kaveta mine, ande miki

ma kagona mbumbu pinde, njenga ma kakura jana kasukanzi sugorai tamata.

²⁹ Miki ma kawami kaporo ngua soki kie-kie ndimo. Ngua ara na ma ipanga la kawami, ikura jana isukanzi tamata ea silongo nemi ngua njinde. Ambo miki ma kaporo ngua ara, ande njinde ma ivilanzi tinimi pinde. ³⁰ Ambo miki ma kaporo ngua soki panzi tamata, ande njinde ma iveta Koroani Sapanga ilo malia. Aku njinde ma ara tia ndo, jana tu Maro Kindeni mungani io Koroani Sapanga ima pami itogo i kilala mine, aku i uru itula pwataki tu miki kamo Maro Kindeni ne tamata sonde. Mine nde miki kasama tu muli nga Maro Kindeni ma ikaimi kataulo kamâ kamo ara ndo kuku i. ³¹ Miki ma kapile vetanga sakamao kie-kie mine; masi jana ilomi makisa ka, anga masi jana wisimi nana ka, anga masi jana kapawa ngua ka, anga masi jana kaporo ngua pavaligina ka. Miki ma kapaveta kuku vetanga potomule ndimo. ³² Ara jana miki ma kalomi sukanga mao na panzi nimirambwe kalo-tawana tamata, aku kaveta kemi ara na panzi. Ambo noko ninambwe tonge iveta soki pano, ande noko ma kuzavaru vetanga soki njinde piti la. Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga; miki kalomi tawana Kirisi la, aku jana nemi kalo-tawana njinde ka Maro Kindeni mungani izavaru warakami nemi kiesaka piti mine na.

5

Kinda ma toka la sinâla ne nzâla

¹ Mine nde ara jana miki ma kapaveta kuku vetanga rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa njinde, jana tu i ilo ndo keno pami, aku miki kamo i natu wukale. ² Miki ma kapaveta sonde ndo kuku tini-mwasa ne vetanga, itogo Kirisi tini mwasa ndo pa kinda kala io tamwata ne via ila pa matera jana ivila kinda ka. I io tamwata ne via ila pa Maro Kindeni itogo patarawanga ne kuwae ara ndo mwasina, aku Maro Kindeni ilo ara ndo jana patarawanga njinde ka.

³ Miki kamo Maro Kindeni ne tamata sapanga. Mine kala miki ma kapalulua tinimi potomule ndimo, aku ma kapaveta

kuku vetanga muso kie-kie ndimo. Miki ma ilomi yosi pa tinimi pinde nenzi kelekele ndimo. Miki ma kandeka ku kaporo ngua ara tini mwata na jana vetanga sakamao kie mine ndimo. ⁴ Aku miki ma kaporo ngua sakamao wa ngua kapa-kapa wa ngua logi-logi sakamao wa, mine ndimo. Ngua kana mine nde ara tia ndo. Ara jana kinda ma kawanda ndange nalae ila pa Maro Kindeni, aku ngua kana ara mine ma ikai ngua sakamao kie-kie njinde nia. ⁵ Miki kalongo sonde nga; tamata ea sipalulua tininzi potomule wa siveta vetanga muso wa ilonzi yosi pa tamata pinde nenzi kelekele wa, ande kinzi tamata mine ma sikura tu simo kuku ngu njinde Maro Kindeni kuku Yesu Kirisi rua uru sikai maro papa, ande tia ndo. Masi jana ilonda yosi ka nde irerege kuku masi jana tawangi tapaneanzi maro lanega ka. ⁶ Miki kapakatona sonde nga. Tia ma tamata pinde silanemi ku siporo ngua mona-mona pami jana vetanga potomule njinde ka. Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nana ikeno panzi tamata ea siveta vetanga potomule kie-kie njinde, kinzi njinde tanzani kaika papa i ne ngua. ⁷ Mine nde miki ma tinimi piti ndo jana lanega tamwatanzi njinde nenzi vetanga ka.

⁸ Munga, ande miki warakami kala kamo kondoma ilo, taitu la zo njine miki kapaipa kuku Maro Nalae kala kamo sinâla ilo. Mine nde ara jana miki ma kamo katogonzi sinâla ne tamata mine. ⁹ Jana tu sinâla uru ipula kanao ara na la tamata ilonzi kalonzi. Mine kala siveta vetanga ara wa vetanga ipakura kuku Maro Kindeni ne ngua mao wa vetanga sonde ndo la Maro Kindeni nao wa. ¹⁰ Aku ara jana miki ma kapanana jana vetanga ndia Maro Nalae ilo papa njinde tona. ¹¹ Miki ma tinimi piti ndo jana kondoma ne vetanga kaa kaa tamata pinde uru siveta njinde. Vetanga kie mine uru ipula kanao ara la tamata ilonzi kalonzi, ande tia. Ara jana miki ma katula vetanga kie mine kilala pwataki panzi tamata. ¹² Andeta nana tiningu pwaka tu atula ngua jana vetanga sakamao uru sipavea ku siveta njinde. Nana maingu

ñana aporo ngua nana vetâña kie mine. ¹³ Taitu sinâla itula vetâña rârâni kilala pwataki. ¹⁴ Aku lâ zo nana sinâla isinala nia kondoma kê, ande kondoma ninde ma ipânnga itogo sinâla mine. Mine kala ngua tonje ikeno mine tu,

“Noko tamâta ndai, nokoni kala uru pweno mata nâ, ande kumandi sânda tâ! Ambo noko ma kumandi lâ mateña nianzi kumo via kilo, ande Kirisi ne sinâla ma ipaneno.”

¹⁵ Mine nde miki ma kapakatona sonde nana nemi vetâña kê. Miki ma kamo katogonzi tamâta ninde nenzi ilo-kalo tia, mine ndimo. Ara nana miki ma kamo katogonzi tamâta simo tava nenzi ilo-kalo ara, ¹⁶ nana tu zo kala kinda tamo nje, ande kiesaka ne zo. Mine nde ara nana miki ma kaveta vetâña ara nâ ikura zo zo. Tia ma zo nje ilâ kaa nâ. ¹⁷ Mine nde miki ma kapakatona sonde, aku kapaveta kuku vetâña kapa-kapa ndimo. Ara nana miki ma kapanâna nana vetâña ndia Maro Njalae ipatea pami nje.

¹⁸ Miki ma kanu lââ kaika njalae ku kadauda ndimo, nana tu vetâña kie mine ma iyaula miki ndo. Ara nana mâsi nje ma ikai dadaunja ne mâsi nje nia; miki ma kao ilomi kalomi ilâ pa Koroani Sapâña, nana i ma ipipi ndo lâ ilomi kalomi ku ikai poe sonde pami. ¹⁹ Lâ zo ndia miki kaporo ngua kunzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta pinde, ande ara nana miki ma kakai ngua pinde ikeno lâ wângiña paneâña kê tava wângiña pinde Koroani Sapâña itula lâ ilomi kalomi, aku kaporo ngua kaja mine panzi. Aku lâ zo ndia miki kawângi wângiña paneâña kê pa Maro Njalae, ande miki ma kaveta mine tava ndekâña wa paneâña wa. ²⁰ Aku ikura zo zo, miki ma kaporo kawami ndanje ilâ pa Tamânda Maro Kindeni lâ nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ja, nana vetâña ndia rârâni ipânnga pami.

Paulo iporo ngua panzi tamâta sipakâe lâ

²¹ Miki uru kamege nana Kirisi kê. Mine nde ara nana miki taitu-taitu ma

kapatawa warakami tinimi ku kamo kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni kalonzi. ²² Miki taine, miki ma kapatawa warakami tinimi ku kaponi muli pa kaiwami tamâne kawanzi ngua, itogo uru kaveta pa Maro Njalae mine. ²³ Nana tu tamâne imo kulu-kâmbe papa kaiwa taine, itogo Kirisi imo kulu-kâmbe panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu mine. Aku Kirisi tamwata imo kinda kalo-tawana tamâta ngu nenda Yautâña Tamwata, kinda nje kala tamo tatogo i kie-mbalau mine. ²⁴ Kinda kalo-tawana tamâta uru tapatawa warakânda tininda ku tamo Kirisi kalo. Aku ara nana miki taine kala ma kapatawa warakami tinimi mine nâ ku kamo kaiwami tamâne kalonzi ikura zo zo.

²⁵ Anja miki tamâne, miki ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi kaiwami taine, itogo Kirisi tini mwasa ndo panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu mine. Munja Kirisi ne tini-mwasa nje igagati i nana io tamwata ne via ilâ pa mateña nana ivilanzi kalo-tawana tamâta. ²⁶ Mao nâ, ipile tamwata ne via nana ivetanzi ne kalo-tawana tamâta ngu simo ilonzi mbâra-mbâra. I munja itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua panzi ngu nje, aku ililanzi lâ lââ nana izavaru kiesaka ne muso piti lâ ilonzi kê. ²⁷ I ne vetâña nje nde duvi mine; i ilo tu ma ikai ngu nje papa i tamwata. Mine kala ivetanzi simo ara ndo, itogo taine taipa tonje i tini wa ilo ndoni nde zuzuli ndo, aku ne soki tonje tia. ²⁸ Aku miki tamâne kala mine nâ, miki ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi kaiwami taine, itogo uru tinimi mwasa pa warakami karaemi mine. Ambo tamâta tonje tini mwasa ndo papa i kaiwa taine, ande i uru tini mwasa pa tamwata tona. ²⁹ Kinda tasama tu tamâta uru sikai kazâña pa warakanzi karaenzi, ande tia ndo. Kinzi uru sisua warakanzi karaenzi ku sikatona sonde ndo, itogo Kirisi kala iveta pa kinda kalo-tawana tamâta mine. ³⁰ Nana tu kinda tamo tatogo Kirisi kie-mbalau mwasina. ³¹ Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Mine kala tamâne ma ipilenzi tina-tama ku ipasipa kuku kaiwa taine, aku kinzi rua ma sipânnga itogo karaenzi taitu nâ mine.” ³² Ngua njalae

tonge ikeno paveâŋa nâ lâ Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua ŋinde ilo. Naŋa warakâŋgu ilongu patea tu ŋgua ŋine nde ŋgua siâŋa ŋana Kirisi tavanzi ne kalo-tawana tamâta ŋgu. ³³ Taitu ŋgua ŋine nde iyoke miki tona. Miki tamâne taitu-taitu ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi kaiwami taine, itogo tinimi mwasa pa warakami mine. Aku miki taine taitu-taitu ma kamege ŋananzi kaiwami tamâne.

6

Paulo iporo ŋgua panzi lâlu wa tinanzi tamanzi wa

¹ Miki lâlu, miki ma kalomi ŋgere ŋana Maro Nalae kâ, aku kapono muli pa tinami-tamami kwanzi ŋgua. Vetâŋa mine nde vetâŋa sonodo ndo.

² Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Miki ma kamege ŋananzi tinami-tamami, aku kaveta ikura nenzi ŋgua mine”.

Ŋgua tukuŋa ŋinde nde imuŋga panzi ŋgua tukuŋa pinde rârâni ŋana itula ŋgua pâŋa tonge tona. Ŋgua pâŋa ŋinde nde ikeno mine;

³ “Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande miki ma kamo ara, aku ma kamo zo luandondo lâ tâno ŋine kulu.”

⁴ Anŋa miki lâlu ŋinde tamanzi, ande miki ma kavetanzi natumi wisinzi nâna pami, mine ndimo. Miki ma kakatonanzi sonodo lâ Maro Nalae nao, aku katula nzâla ara panzi ku kapanananzi, ikura Maro Nalae ipatea pami mine.

Paulo iporo ŋgua panzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta koa tia nâ wa kinzi tamâta ŋalaŋala wa

⁵ Anŋa miki tamâta ea uru kaveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi tamâta ŋalaŋala, miki ma kapaloŋo pa nemi koipu ŋinde nenzi ŋgua, aku kamege ndo ŋananzi. Miki ma kamege mao nâ ŋananzi, aku kakai laŋeŋa panzi ndimo. Aku miki ma kaveta wurâta ara nâ panzi ikura zo rârâni, itogo uru kaveta pa Kirisi mine.

⁶ Zo pinde miki nemi tamâta ŋalaŋala simo kumi ku silea pa nemi wurâta, aku miki uru kapaloŋo pa nenzi ŋgua, ŋana

tu miki ilomi tu kinzi ma ilonzi ara pami ŋana nemi wurâta kâ. Taitu ara ŋana miki ma kaveta wurâta ara mine nâ lâ zo ndia kinzi simo malawae ŋanami tona. Miki kamo Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta; mine nde miki ma kamandi kaika aku ilomi ndeka ŋana kaveta vetâŋa ndia Maro Kindeni ipatea pami. ⁷ Miki ma ilomi ara nâ ŋana kaveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi nemi tamâta ŋalaŋala, ŋana tu miki ŋandai kaveta wurâta panzi tamâta nâ; miki kaveta wurâta papa Maro Nalae tamwata tona. ⁸ Miki kalomi ŋgere sonodo ŋga; Maro Nalae ma kulu ara ilanzi tamâta rârâni siveta nenzi wurâta ara. I ma iveta kie taituni mine panzi tamâta ea sikai mbaliŋa lâ nenzi wurâta tini, sitavanzi tamâta ea siveta wurâta koa tia nâ.

⁹ Anŋa miki tamâta ŋalaŋala, miki kala ma kaveta kemi ara nâ panzi tamâta rârâni uru sikai wurâta koa tia nâ pami ŋinde. Miki ma kapile mâsi ŋana kaveta rurunŋa panzi kâ. Kalomi ŋgere sonodo ŋga; Maro Nalae imo samba ilo, aku inani ikai maro pa miki wa kinzi wa. I uru iveta vetâŋa kie taituni panzi tamâta rârâni.

Kinda kalo-tawana tamâta tamo tato-gonzi zugu tamâta mine

¹⁰ Ayo, kala ŋine naŋa ma aporo ŋgua mbuku taitu ŋine, ŋinenŋa nanenŋu ŋgua rârâni ma marumbu. Miki kapaipa kuku Maro Nalae lâ, aku i ne walo kaika uru isukami ŋana kamandi kaika kâ. Miki ma kasaŋa i ne walo kaika ŋinde ndindi nâ. ¹¹ Miki ma kasawa paraŋa ne singâra rârâni Maro Kindeni ilua kinda, ŋana miki ma kakura tu kamandi kaika lâ zo ndia Sadana itu ikai kazâŋa pami.

¹² Miki kalomi ŋgere sonodo ŋga. Kinda ŋandai tapara kunzi tamâta ŋga; kinda tapara kunzi koroani saka kie-kie, kinzi ŋinde simo tava nenzi kaika lâ nia maa ku sikai poe panzi tamâta lâ kondoma ne zo sakamao ŋine. ¹³ Mine nde miki ma kakai paraŋa ne singâra Maro Kindeni ilami ŋinde, aku walele nâ kasawa ŋinde rârâni lâ tinimi! Ninenŋa lâ zo ndia vetâŋa sakamao ma imâ ipânŋa pami, ande miki ma kakura tu kamandi kaika

ku kapara kuku nenda kazâña tamâta. Aku lâ zo ñana paraña ma marumbu kê, ande miki ma kamandi kaika yo kamo ñai. ¹⁴ Ambo miki katu kamandi kaika, ande miki ma kaveta mine; miki ma kakai ñgua mao ñana Maro Kindeni kê ikeno kaika lâ ilomi kalomi, itogo zugu tamâta ipa wâlo lâ kambwanje mine. Aku miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâña arara rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa ñinde, itogo zugu tamâta isawa pasawana “kapa” ipono kondondoni mine. ¹⁵ Aku miki ma kaluku ñana katula pâri ara ñana Maro Kindeni ne wisi-pisi kê, itogo zugu tamâta isawa kie kâmba lâ kie ñana imandi kaika lâ paraña ilo. ¹⁶ Aku ikura zo rârâni, miki ma kasaña nemi kalo-tawana kaika ku kalâ paraña ilo, ñana tu nemi kalo-tawana ñinde nde itogo nemi maramuña mwasina. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande miki ma kakura tu kapupu silâwa ndia Sadana io yââ lâ tini ku ipane imâ pami ñinde. ¹⁷ Aku miki ma kalomi ñgere sondo ñana ñine kê; Maro Kindeni iyautemi piti lâ kondoma ilo marumbu lâ. Ambo miki ma kalomi ñgere ñana ñinde kê, ande ñinde ma ikea ñana nemi ilo-kalo, itogo sambara “kapa” ikea ñana zugu tamâta kulu kâmba mine. Aku miki ma kasaña Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua kaika ndindi nâ, ñana tu ñgua ñinde nde itogo Koroani Sapâña ne pila ñalae ñana kazâña kê.

¹⁸ Lâ zo ndia miki kasawa paraña ne singâra ñinde ndoni lâ tinimi, ande miki ma kakai noña pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilami. Aku ikura zo zo miki ma kakai noña ikura Koroani Sapâña igagatimi tu kaveta mine. Miki ma kakai wulitia ñana kano pa Maro Kindeni kê ndimo. Ambo miki ma kalomi ñgere sondo ñana ñinde kê, aku kakai noña pa Maro Kindeni ikura zo rârâni tu ma ivilanzi ne tamâta, ande ñinde nde ara ndo.

¹⁹ Aku ñana ilongu tu miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isuka ñana tona. Ara ñana miki ma kano papa tu i ma io ñgua ara nâ lâ kawângu, lâ zo ndia ñana amandi ñana atula i kawa ñgua pwataki. Ambo i ma isuka ñana mine, ande ñana ma akura tu atula pâri ara ne ñgua

paveâña ñinde pwataki, aku rurunja ne mâsi ma ikeno piti ndo ñanana. ²⁰ Yesu Kirisi tamwata isupwa ñana alâ ñana akai i ndamwa ku atula pâri ara ñinde kê. Taitu kala ñine ñana amo luma sakamao ilo ñana nanengu wurâta ndainani nâ. Mine nde ñana ilongu tu miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ipu tini kaika pa ilongu kalongu. Ñinenja ñana ma amandi kaika atula pâri ara ñinde panzi tamâta, ikura i ne pateâña mine.

Paulo ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara panzi Efesus ngu

²¹ Tikikus ma imâ itapâri pami ñana vetâña rârâni ipânga pa ñana lâ. I nde kindi ninda-nambwe, aku maka iloma ara nâ papa i. I uru iveta wurâta pa Maro Ñalae, itogo maka uru kaveta mine, aku i ne wurâta ñinde nde ipânga ara ndo. ²² Mine kala ñana asupwa i imâ pami, ñana miki ma kasama ñana maka nema sajonâña wa moña wa. Ñana ilongu tu i ne ñgua ñinde ma ipu tini kaika pa ilomi kalomi.

²³ Kindi Tamânda Maro Kindeni kuku Maro Ñalae Yesu Kirisi rua ma siveta nima-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta miki kamo tava wisimi pisi nâ. Aku kinzi rua ma sipu tini kaika pa nemi kalo-tawana, ku ma siveta tinimi mwasa ndo panzi tinimi pinde tona. ²⁴ Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imo kunzi tamâta rârâni ñine sio ilonzi ndo ilâ pa nenda Maro Ñalae Yesu Kirisi ikura zo zo.

PILIPAI

Pepa Paulo ingere panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Pilipai lawea

Paulo imo luma sakamao ilo nana ne wurâta nana itula pâri ara kê, ande ingere ngua nîne ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Pilipai lawea lâ Masedonia tâno. I munga imo Pilipai itula pâri ara panzi (Pâri Tamâta 16:12-40), kala tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana Yesu. Kinzi nde sug-orai tamwatanzi, andeta zo tonje sigona mbumbu ku sio imâ pa Paulo itogo wisi-ara mine. Paulo indeka nâ, kala ingere ngua nîne panzi iporo ndanje nana nenzi pavilâna kê. Imo luma sakamao ilo, andeta iporo ngua ara mine tu kinda kalo-tawana tamâta ma tandeka ikura zo rârâni.

¹ Nana Paulo, anga Timoti, Yesu Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta maka, maka rua kamo taitu kala nana angere ngua lâ pepa nîne tini imâ pa miki Maro Kindeni ne tamâta kamo Pilipai lawea, miki ninde kapasipa lâ taitu kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ. Aku pepa nîne imâ pa nemi katonâna sitavanzi ngu nenzi kuleña tamâta tona. ² Kinda Tamânda Maro Kindeni kuku Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami.

Paulo kawa ndanje pa Maro Kindeni

³ Ikura zo rârâ nana kalongu ngere nana miki kê, aku lâ zo ninde rârâni taitu-taitu, ande nana kawângu ndanje pa nanengu Maro Kindeni. ⁴ Nana uru ano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isuka miki rârâni, aku lâ nanengu noña ninde rârâni, ande nana akai noña tava ndekâna nâ, ⁵ nana tu nia ndoyo, lâ zo ninde nemi kalo-tawana ipânga wasaseki, aku imâ lee ikura lâ zo nîne, ande miki uru kavila nana sondo lâ nanengu wurâta nana atula pâri ara panzi tamâta kê. ⁶ Mine kala nana kalongu tawana mine; Maro Kindeni, inani munga igagati miki taitu-taitu ilomi kalomi tu ma kalomi tawana i, ande i ma

ikai wurâta lâ ilomi kalomi lee, ikura lâ zo ndia wurâta ninde ma marumbu lâ. Aku wurâta ninde ma marumbu lâ zo ninde Yesu Kirisi ma itaulo imâ kilo.

⁷ Nana ilongu ndo ikeno pa miki rârâni, aku uru kalongu ngere nanami tava ndekâna nâ. Aku ara nana nana ilongu ikeno mine, nana tu miki rârâni uru kamandi kaika ku kasuka nana nana aveta wurâta nîne kê. Lâ zo nîne nana amo luma sakamao ilo, anga lâ zo mungâna ninde nana atula ngua pwataki tu pâri ara nde mao tona, ande Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ikeno pa miki wa nana wa nana taveta wurâta papa i. ⁸ Maro Kindeni tamwata isama tu nanengu ngua nîne nde mao nâ; nana ilongu ndo ikeno pa miki rârâni, itogo Yesu Kirisi tamwata ilo ndo keno pami mine.

⁹ Nana uru akai noña kie mine pa Maro Kindeni nana miki kê; nana ano pa i tu miki ma tinimi mwasa mao nâ panzi tinimi pinde, aku nemi vetâna ninde ma ipânga njalae ndo. Aku nana ano tu miki ma kapanâna sondo ndo nana Maro Kindeni ne ngua mao kê, aku ma kasama vetâna rârâni nenzi duvi sondo tona. ¹⁰ Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande miki ma kakura tu kapateanzi vetâna arara nana kapaveta kuku. Ninennga muli, lâ zo ninde Kirisi ma ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni nana nenzi vetâna kê, ande miki ma kamo ilomi mbârambâra ndo lâ i nao, nemi soki tonje tia. ¹¹ Aku Yesu Kirisi ma io ilo-kalo ara ndo lâ ilomi kalomi, nana miki ma kaveta vetâna ara rârâ, itogo kê ipula kanao mwasina. Mine kala tamâta ma simora nemi vetâna ninde, ku ma sipanea Maro Kindeni sisuka i na kêki.

Paulo imo luma sakamao ilo, aku nîne isuka pâri ara

¹² Ningunambwe wukale, nana ilongu tu miki ma kasama nîne; malia pinde nde imâ ipânga pa nana lâ, andeta malia ninde nde ikai nzâla piti panzi tamâta rârâ tu ma silono pâri ara kê. ¹³ Mine kala kinzi tamâta simo nia nîne, sitavanzi zugu tamâta ninde uru sikatona Koipu Njalae ne luma, ande kinzi ninde rârâni sisama tu nana uru aveta wurâta pa

Yesu Kirisi, aku nana duvi ninde kâ kinzi kazâna tamâta sipa wâlo kaika lâ tiningu ku siona amo luma sakamao ilo. ¹⁴ Ningu-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta rârâ nde sisama tu wâlo kaika ikeno tiningu, aku ninde ipu tini kaika panzi nana sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ sondu pa Maro Nalae kâ. Mine kala sipile nenzi mâsi nana siruru kâ, aku simandi kaika situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua.

¹⁵⁻¹⁷ Mao nâ, kinzi pinde sisama tu nana nângu ipânga nalae, kala wisinzi nâna pa nana ku sipadâda nanana. Nana duvi ninde kâ kinzi simandi situla pâri ara nana Kirisi kâ. Kinzi situ sisuka warakanzi nanzi kâki, aku lâ zo ndia situla pâri ara kâ, ande ilonzi kalonzi soki ndo. Kinzi ilonzi tu sisenge malia pinde kilo imâ pana, lâ zo nîne nana amo luma sakamao ilo yo.

Anga tamâta pinde nde ilonzi ara pa nana. Mine kala nenzi tini-mwasa ninde igagatinzi nana situla pâri ara kâ. Kinzi sisama tu Maro Kindeni wurâta ilua nana nana atula ngua pwataki tu pâri ara nde ngua mao nâ. ¹⁸ Taitu nana ilongu rârâ nana tamâta ninde nenzi vetâna kâ, ande tia. Kinzi pinde nenzi ilo-kalo nde ara, anga pinde nenzi ilo-kalo nde ara tia. Ambo taitu kinzi rârâni uru situla pâri ara nana Kirisi kâ, aku ninde iveta nana ilongu ndeka nalae ndo.

Paulo ilo tu ma imo via ku ma isukanzi Pilipai ngu

Aku nana ma amo andeka mine nâ, ¹⁹ nana tu nana asama mine; miki uru kano pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma ivilana, aku Yesu Kirisi ne Koroani uru ivila nana tona. Mine kala nana asama tu nanengu malia nîne ma muli marumbu lâ, aku nana ma amo ara kilo. ²⁰ Nana ilongu ndo tu ma aveta nanengu wurâta rârâni sondu nâ. Nana ilongu tu lâ zo nîne wa zo rârâni wa, ande nana ma amandi kaika aruru tia. Nînga ambo nana amo viângu tâku amâte tâku, ande kinzi tamâta ma sipanea Yesu Kirisi sisuka i na kâki. ²¹ Nanengu morâna nde mine; ambo nana ma amo viângu, ande ninde ma ara, nana tu Kirisi tamwata

nde nanengu via nîne warika. Ambo nana ma amâte, ande ninde ma ara ndo. ²² Ambo nana ma amo viângu yo, ande nana ma akura tu aveta wurâta ara pinde kilo. Taitu nana ma apatea via, tiya?, apatea matena. Ninde nana asama tia. ²³ Nana ilongu rua-rua nana ninde kâ. Nana ilongu nalae tu ma amâte alâ amo kuku Kirisi. Ninde ma ara ku ara ndo. ²⁴ Andeta ara nana nana ma amo viângu lâ tâno kulu, nana tu nanengu wurâta nde nana asuka miki kâ, aku nîne nde kelekele nalae tina. ²⁵ Nana asama tu wurâta ikeno mo nai yo nana nana ma asuka miki kâ. Mine nde ilongu pateo tu nana ma amo viângu mine nâ, aku ma asuka miki rârâni nemi kalo-tawana tu ma itumbu nalae tava ndekâna nâ. ²⁶ Nînga lâ zo nana nana ma ataulo amâ amo kumi kilo, ande miki ma kandeka nalae tina nana nana kâ, aku nemi kalo-tawana ma ilâ mao nâ papa Yesu Kirisi.

Maro Kindeni ipatea nzâla ara panzi Pilipai ngu mine; kinzi ma sikai nâna nana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ

²⁷ Andeta kelekele nalae tina nde mine; miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâna rârâni Kirisi ne pâri ara itula pami ninde. Nînga ambo nana ma akura tu amo kumi, ande nana ma amora tu miki kamandi kaika tava ilomi kalomi taitu nâ. Aku nana ma amora tu miki kamo taitu kaveta wurâta nalae tina nana kagagatinzi tamâta tu ma kalonzi tawana pâri ara kâ. Ambo nana ma akura tu amo kumi tia, ande nana ma alojo parinami tu miki kamo mine. ²⁸ Aku nana ma asama tu miki karuru nananzi nemi kazâna tamâta, nde tia. Ambo miki ma kamandi kaika nâ, ande kinzi ma sisama tu Maro Kindeni ma muli izavarunzi. Aku kinzi ma sisama tu inani ma ikea nana miki kâ lâ zo muli ninde. ²⁹ Nana tu Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara pami kala ipatea tu miki ma kalomi tawana Yesu Kirisi. Andeta ninde nâ tia; i kala ipatea nzâla ara tonje kilo pami mine: miki ma kakai nâna nana nemi kalo-tawana ninde kâ tona. ³⁰ Kala nîne miki kamandi kuku nana lâ kazâna ilo. Munga miki kamora

tu naŋa amo kazâŋa ndainani nâ ilo, kala zo ŋine miki kalonjo tapârîŋa tu naŋa amo kazâŋa ŋinde ilo amo ŋai yo.

2

Kinda ma tamo ilonda taitu nâ taveta vetâŋa ara panzi tininda pinde

¹ Kirisi nde ipasipa kumi lâ, aku ŋinde ipu tini kaika pa ilomi kalomi. Aku i ne tini-mwasa kala iveta wisimi puu ndue tona. Koroani Sapâŋa nde imo kumi, aku miki kalomi sukâŋa ŋananzi tinimi pinde ku kaveta kemi ara panzi. ² Mine kala naŋa ano pami tu miki ma kapaveta kuku ilo-kalo taitu nâ. Aku naŋa kala ano pami tu miki ma kamo taitu ŋana kao nemi tini-mwasa ilâ mao nâ panzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta. Naŋa ano pami kilo tu miki ma kamo ilomi kalomi taitu nâ. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande naŋa ma andeka ndo. ³ Miki ma kapasuka warakami tinimi ku ilomi tu tamâta ma sipanea miki ŋami, mine ndimo. Ara ŋana miki ma kapatawa warakami tinimi lâ kalo-tawana tamâta naonzi, aku ara ŋana miki taitu-taitu ma ilomi mine; “Naŋa nde tamâta kaa nâ, aku tamâta pinde rârâni ŋanzi ipole naŋa ŋâŋgu”. ⁴ Miki ma ilomi ŋalae koŋa ŋana warakami nâ ŋami ndimo. Miki ma ilomi ŋana tinimi pinde ŋanzi tona.

Kirisi ipatawa tamwata tini, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ Maro Kindeni isuka i kâki

⁵ Ara ŋana miki ma ilomi ŋana warakami ŋami lâ vetâŋa kie taituni, itogo Yesu Kirisi muŋga itula mine. ⁶ Nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ikura zo rârâni, Maro Kindeni tamwata kilala nde ipipi ndo lâ Yesu Kirisi ilo. I imo rege-rege kuku Maro Kindeni, andeta i ŋandai isilikana ŋine kaika ŋga. ⁷ I tamwata ilo patea tu ma ipile i nia ara ŋinde, aku ipâŋga itogonzi tamâta kaa ŋinde uru siveta wurâta koa tia nâ. Ipâŋga itogo kinda tamâta mine, ⁸ aku kinzi tamâta simora i tu i nde tamâta mao. Aku ipatawa tamwata tini ku ipono muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua. Iveta mine lee mateŋa ne zo imâ ipâŋga papa lâ. Mao nâ, ipono muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua kala isâu panzi

tu sipu i pâta imâte tava maŋeti ŋalae lâ kâi popole tini, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa mine.

⁹ Nana duvi ŋinde kâ, ande Maro Kindeni isuka Yesu Kirisi kâki ndo lâ. Aku i ŋoa ara tonge ilua i, ipolenzi ŋoa pinde rârâni. ¹⁰ Mine kala muli ŋga, kinzi aŋelo rârâni sitavanzi tamâta rârâni wa kelekele rârâni simo vianzi lâ samba ilo wa tâno kulu wa mateŋa nianzi wa, kinzi ŋinde rârâni ma sipare tukunzi pa Yesu sipanea i ŋa. ¹¹ Aku kinzi rârâni taitu-taitu ma siporo situla pwataki mine tu, “Yesu Kirisi i nde Maro ŋalae”. Aku ŋana nenzi ŋgua ŋine kâ, ande Tamânda Maro Kindeni ŋa ma ipâŋga ŋalae ndo.

Kinda ma tamo togo sinâla mine panzi tamâta

¹² Niŋgu-nambwe wukale, muŋga, lâ zo ŋinde naŋa amo kumi, ande miki uru kapalonjo pa nanenju ŋgua ikura zo zo. Mine kala kalonjo ŋga; ambo miki ma kaveta mine nâ lâ zo ŋine naŋa amo malawae ŋanami tona, ande ŋinde ma ara ku ara ndo. Maro Kindeni iyaute miki piti lâ kondoma ilo marumbu lâ. Mine nde ara ŋana miki ma kamege ndo ŋana i kâ, aku kamakâsa ŋana kapaveta kuku vetâŋa arara ipatea pami ŋinde. ¹³ Nana tu Maro Kindeni tamwata uru ikai wurâta lâ miki taitu-taitu ilomi kalomi ikura zo rârâni. Igagati miki ilomi ŋana kapaveta kuku vetâŋa ndia i tamwata ilo papa ŋinde, aku i walo kaika ilami tona ŋana kaveta vetâŋa arara kie-kie ŋinde kâ.

¹⁴ Taitu lâ zo ndia miki ma kaveta vetâŋa ara pinde, ande miki ma ilomi makisa ŋana ku kapawa ŋgua potomule ŋana, mine ndimo. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ambo miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâŋa arara ŋinde, ande miki ma kamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale sondo ndo, aku ma kamo ilomi mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ i nao, nemi soki tonge tia. Mao nâ, miki kamo lâ tâno ŋine kulu kunzi kiesaka tamwatanzi, nenzi vetâŋa potomule kie-kie. Andeta miki kamo katogo sinâla mine panzi, aku katula ŋgua ŋana via mao kâ pwataki panzi, itogo pitu isinala nia maa mine. Ambo miki ma kamo mine, ŋinenŋa lâ zo ŋana Yesu Kirisi ma itaulo imâ kilo kâ,

ande naŋa ma akura tu andeka nâ, ŋana tu nemi vetâŋa ŋinde ma itula pwataki tu wurâta ŋalae naŋa muŋga amakâsa ŋana aveta ŋinde, ande naŋa ŋandai aveta wurâta ŋinde koa tia nâ.

¹⁷ Naŋa ao nemi kalo-tawana ŋinde ilâ pa Maro Kindeni itogo nanenŋu patarawâŋa mwasina. Ambo kinzi ma sipu naŋa pâta amâte, ande naŋa seenŋu kala ma ipânŋa itogo patarawâŋa mine tona, aku ma iveta wurâta ŋinde miki kaveta papa i tu ipânŋa kanaŋo. Ambo vetâŋa mine ma ipânŋa pana, ande naŋa ma andeka nâ, aku nanenŋu ndekâŋa ŋinde ma imâ pa miki râŋâni. ¹⁸ Mine nde ara ŋana miki kala ma ilomi ara ku kandeka kuku naŋa.

Paulo itu io Timoti ilâ pa Pilipai lawea

¹⁹ Ambo Maro Ŋalae Yesu Kirisi ma isâu pa naŋa, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu malawa tia ma ao Timoti imâ pami. Ninenŋa lâ zo ŋana i ma itaulo imâ kilo kâ, ande i ma itapâri pana ŋana miki kâ, aku i ne ŋgua ŋinde ma ipu tini kaika pa ilonŋu kalonŋu. ²⁰ Timoti simbo nâ imo ilo taitu mao kuku naŋa, aku maka rua simboma rua nâ iloma ndo ŋana kasuka miki kâ. ²¹ Tamâta pinde râŋâni kalonzi loko ŋana warakanzi nenzi kekekele nâ, aku ŋandai ilonzi ŋana sikai kuleŋa pa Yesu Kirisi ŋga. ²² Andeta miki warakami kasama tu Timoti nde tamâta ara ndo. Miki kasama tu i uru isuka naŋa ŋana atula pâri ara kâ, itogo lâlu isuka tama mine. ²³ Mine kala lâ zo ndia naŋa ma asama sondo ŋana vetâŋa mana ma muli ipânŋa pana, ande naŋa ilonŋu tu lâ zoni ndaina naŋa ma ao i imâ walele nâ pami. ²⁴ Aku naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu Maro Ŋalae ma isâu pa naŋa, aku ma ikai nzâla piti pana. Mine nde tini nâ naŋa warakânŋu kala ma amâ amora miki.

Paulo itu io Epafroditus kala ilâ pa Pilipai lawea tona

²⁵ Andeta naŋa ilonŋu pateo tu ma ao ninda-nambwe Epafroditus itaulo imâ imo kumi kilo. I uru iveta wurâta ŋana itula pâri ara kâ kuku naŋa, aku uru imandi naŋa wanŋirânŋu lâ kazâŋa ŋine

ilo. Miki muŋga kao i imâ pa naŋa ŋana ikai kuleŋa pana. ²⁶ I ilo ŋalae tu ma imâ imora miki râŋâni. Isama tu miki muŋga kalonŋo pâri tu pukonŋa ikai i kaika lâ. Mine kala i kalo loko ŋanami. ²⁷ Mao nâ, muŋga pukonŋa ikai i kaika lâ, aku laiti ŋana imâte kâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni kalo sukâŋa ŋana i kâ, kala iveta tini ara kilo. Aku Maro Kindeni ne kalo-sukâŋa ŋinde imâ pa naŋa tona, ŋana tu isama mine; ambo Epafroditus ma imâte, ande naŋa ma ilonŋu malia ŋalae tina. Andeta tia. ²⁸ Mine kala naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu ma ao i imâ pami. Ninenŋa lâ zo ŋana miki ma kamora i kilo, ande miki ma kandeka, aku naŋa wisinŋu ma puu ndue tini mwata. ²⁹ Mine nde ara ŋana miki ma ilomi ndeka nâ ŋana kakai Epafroditus imo kumi, ikura kinda Maro Ŋalae ne tamâta uru taveta panzi ninda-nambwe mine. Miki ma kapaneanzi tamâta ea uru siveta wurâta ikura Epafroditus iveta mine. ³⁰ Ŋana tu i uru ikai kuleŋa panzi Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta, aku pukonŋa isânda i kulu lâ wurâta ŋinde tini, kala laiti ŋana imâte kâ. Taitu i ŋandai ilo ŋalae konŋa ŋana tamwata tu ma imo ara ŋga. I ilo ŋana wurâta ŋinde miki muŋga kalua i, ŋana ikai niami ku isuka naŋa kâ. Mine nde miki ma kandeka ŋana kakai i imo kumi.

3

Kinda nenda kalo-tawana nâ iveta kinda tamo ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao

¹ Ningu-nambwe wukale, naŋa atu aporo ŋgua tonŋe kilo pami, ninenŋa nanenŋu ŋgua ŋine ma marumbu lâ. Miki kapaipa kuku Maro Ŋalae lâ. Mine nde ara ŋana miki ma kamo kandeka nâ. Naŋa muŋga anŋere ŋgua pinde imâ pami, andeta naŋa ŋandai tiningu pwâka ŋana anŋere ŋguani ndaina imâ pami kilo, ŋana tu ŋgua ŋine nde ŋana ikatona nemi kalo-tawana kâ.

² Miki kapakatona sondo ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde uru siveta vetâŋa sakamao. Kinzi nde tamâta sakamao ndo, sitogonzi mbwâmbwa saka mine. Kinzi uru siporo ŋgua kaika tu miki râŋâni ma kakai

karae-veŋa ne mâsi lâ tinimi, itogo nemi kalo-tawana ne kilala mine. ³ Anŋa kindani nde tamo Maro Kindeni ne tamâta mao. Lâ zo ndia kinda tapanea i, ande i Koroani isuka nenda paneâŋa nŋinde. Kinda tapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ, kala tandekana i nâ. Kinda nandai tandekana karaenda ne kelekele kaa kaa nŋa. ⁴ Miki kaloŋo nŋa; ambo karaenda ne kelekele ikura tu isuka kinda, ande naŋa warakâŋgu ma amo tamâta ara ndo. Naŋa tu naŋa muŋga apolenzi tamâta râŋâni naŋa apaveta kuku Juda nenzi mâsi kâ.

⁵ Nanayoni naŋa nana ipaguguana apâŋga lâ, aku amo lee sânda taitu ilâ lâ, nŋineŋga sive karaenŋu ikura Juda nenzi mâsi mine. Naŋa nana-mama nde Isrel nŋu tamwatanzi, aku kinzi rua sipâŋga lâ Benjamin ne vâsa nŋu. Naŋa timbunŋu wa nengŋu sâko râŋâni nde simo lâ Isrel nŋu nâ. Aku naŋa muŋga amo lâ Parisai nŋu kala apono muli sondo pa Juda nenzi nŋua tukuŋa kiri-kiri râŋâni. ⁶ Lâ zo nŋinde, naŋa ilonŋu igagatina naŋa malia kie-kie alanzi tamâta nŋinde kalonzi tawana Yesu. Mao nâ, lâ zo nŋinde naŋa apaveta sondo ndo kuku Juda nenzi nŋua tukuŋa ndoni. Naŋa aveta vetâŋa soki tonŋe lâ nŋua tukuŋa nao, ande tia.

⁷ Lâ zo nŋinde, naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu vetâŋa nŋinde râŋâni nde kelekele nŋalae tina. Taitu kala nŋine naŋa ilonŋu ndo ikeno pa Yesu Kirisi. Mine nde naŋa asama tu vetâŋa nŋinde râŋâni nde kelekele kaa nâ. ⁸ Aku miki kaloŋo nŋa; naŋa asama tu vetâŋa taitu nâ nde kelekele nŋalae tina, aku nŋinde nde vetâŋa naŋa asama nanenŋu Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi kilala sondo kâ. Vetâŋa wa ilo-kalo pinde râŋâni nde kelekele sugorai nâ. Naŋa ilonŋu tu apono muli pa Kirisi simbo nâ; mine kala apile nanenŋu ilo-kalo sinŋa râŋâni marumbuni lâ. Ilo-kalo sinŋa kie-kie nŋinde nde itogo kina nâ, aku naŋa atambira lâ, naŋa tu ilonŋu tu asaŋa Kirisi ndindi nâ ⁹ ku apaipa ndo kuku i. Muŋga naŋa apaveta kuku nŋua tukuŋa râŋâni, aku lâ zo nŋinde naŋa atu naŋa warakâŋgu nengŋu vetâŋa ma ivetana apâŋga ilonŋu mbâra-mbâra

ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Taitu kala nŋine naŋa apile ilo-kalo soki-soki nŋinde lâ. Naŋa kalonŋu tawana Yesu Kirisi, aku nanenŋu kalo-tawana nŋinde nâ iveta naŋa apâŋga ilonŋu mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. I ipatea nzâla tonŋe naŋa kinda ma tapâŋga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ i tamwata nao, aku nŋinde nde nzâla naŋa tao nenda kalo-tawana ilâ pa Kirisi kâ.

¹⁰ Naŋa ilonŋu pa kelekele nŋine nâ; naŋa ilonŋu ndo tu asama Yesu Kirisi kilala sondo. Naŋa ilonŋu tu i ne walo kaika ma ikeno pa naŋa, waloni ndaina ikai lâ zo nŋinde imandî lâ matera nianzi imo via kilo. Naŋa ilonŋu tu ma akai nâna kie taituni ikura i muŋga ikai mine. Aku naŋa ilonŋu tu ma apu kiesaka ne ilo-kalo tava ne vetâŋa râŋâni pâta imâte, itogo Kirisi muŋga imâte naŋa izavaru kiesaka mine nâ. ¹¹ Ambo naŋa ma aveta mine, ande naŋa kalonŋu tawana tu muli nŋa Maro Kindeni ma ipaŋo naŋa lâ matera nianzi, aku naŋa ma amo viânŋu kuku i.

Paulo uru imakâsa nŋalae naŋa ilâ ipânŋa lâ keri

¹² Naŋa nandai aporo tu naŋa aveta vetâŋa ara râŋâni marumbu lâ nŋa. Aku naŋa nandai aporo tu naŋa amo tamâta ara ndo. Taitu ikura zo râŋâni naŋa amakâsa nŋalae tina naŋa apaveta kuku vetâŋa arara Yesu Kirisi muŋga ipatea pa naŋa nŋinde, lâ zo nŋinde igagati ilonŋu kalonŋu naŋa apono muli pa i kâ. ¹³ Ningŋu-nambwe wukale, naŋa nandai aporo tu naŋa apaveta sondo ndo kuku vetâŋa arara nŋinde nŋa. Andeta naŋa uru aveta vetâŋa taitu nŋine; naŋa apu mulinŋu pa zo muŋgâŋa ne kelekele râŋâni, aku amakâsa nŋalae tina naŋa aveta vetâŋa ara nâ lâ zo muli-muli. ¹⁴ Nŋinde itogo naŋa apalilu kaika naonŋu sondo pa keri naŋa akai kulu kâ. Kulu nŋinde nde via mao lâ samba lawea, viani ndaina Maro Kindeni ipatea pa naŋa, nŋineŋga Yesu Kirisi itula pwataki pana lâ.

¹⁵ Kinda tamâta pinde nenda kalo-tawana nde ipânŋa nŋalae lâ, kala taponu muli mao nâ pa Yesu Kirisi. Ara naŋa

kinda njine taitu-taitu ma tapalilu sondu pa kerî, ikura kala njine natula pami mine. Anga miki tamâta pinde, ambo nemi ilo-kalo nde ikeno piti lâ nanengu ilo-kalo mine, ande ara, Maro Kindeni ma itula njine pwataki pami, njana nemi ilo-kalo ma ipângga sondu kâ. ¹⁶ Taitu ara njana kindâ rârâni taitu-taitu ma taponu muli sondu pa ngua mao kindâ munga takai njinde.

¹⁷ Ningunambwe wukale, ara njana miki ma kapaveta kuku nanengu vetânga rârâni. Miki ma kakai wulitia njana kaveta mine kâ ndimo. Miki ma kalomi ngere sondu njana tamâta pinde nenzi vetânga, kinzi njinde uru sipaveta kuku vetânga arara maka munga katula pami njinde. ¹⁸ Andeta tamâta rârâ sipaveta kuku vetânga potomule nâ, aku njinde itogo kinzi sikai kazânga pa Kirisi ne matenja lâ kâi popole tini. Nana munga aporo mbwaningu rârâ pami njana nenzi vetânga njinde kâ, kala njine aporo pami kilo, aku matânggu sulu ndue. ¹⁹ Kinzi sindeka njana kelekele ndia warakanzi nâ karaenzi wa ilonzi ipatea panzi njinde, aku nenzi ilo-kalo soki njinde nde itogo nenzi maro mwasina. Ikura zo rârâni kinzi ilonzi pa tâno njine ne vetânga wa kelekele nâ. Kinzi sindeka njana siveta vetânga potomule pinde, anga kindâ mainda njana vetânga kie mine kâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ma muli izavarunzi tamâta njinde lâ yâa njalae ne mbâa ilo.

²⁰ Anga kindâ niânda sondu nde samba lawea, aku uru tao tininda pa Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi, ina nenda Yautânga Tamwata, njana i ma ipile samba ku indue imâ. ²¹ Njingga Kirisi ma ikai tamwata ne walo kaika, ku ma ilele karaenda kaa njine ku iveta ipângga karae wasaseki, itogo i tamwata karae ara ndo mine. I ne walo ndaina nâ ivila i njana ikai maro pa kelekele ndoni.

4

Kinda ma tapaveta kuku vetânga wa ilo-kalo ara nâ

¹ Mine nde ningunambwe wukale, miki njinde munga kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi, ara njana miki ma kalomi ngere sondu njana nanengu ngua njine rârâni, aku kamandi kaika. Ningunambwe wukale, nana ilongu ndo keno pami, aku ilongu njalae tu amâ amo kumi kilo. Miki uru kaveta ilongu ndeka njalae, aku miki kamo katogo nanengu wurâta kano mine.

² Miki rua Yuodia kuku Sintike rua, miki kalonjo nga; miki taine rua nde kaponu muli pa Maro Njalae lâ, kala kamo nambwe nambwe. Mine nde ano kaika pami tu miki ma kamo tava ilomi kalomi taitu nâ. ³ Anga noko, * nokoni kala uru kuveta wurâta ara ndo kuku nana, ande nana ilongu tu noko ma kusukanzi taine rua njinde tu nenzi nânâo ma marumbu kâ. Kinzi rua munga siveta wurâta njalae kuku nana njana kaveta pâri ara ilâ isala nia ndoni. Aku Klemen tavanzi tamâta pinde, kinzi njinde rârâni kala munga siveta wurâta kuku nana njana katula pâri ara kâ tona. Kinzi tamâta njinde rârâni nanzi nde ikeno lâ Maro Kindeni ne pepa njana via kâ tini.

⁴ Miki kapaipa kuku Maro Njalae lâ. Mine nde ara njana miki ma kamo kande nâ ikura zo rârâni. Nana aporo nguani njaina kilo mine tu miki ma kamo kande nâ. ⁵ Ara njana miki ma kamo mwasa nâ lâ tamâta rârâni naonzi. Miki kalomi ngere sondu nga; Maro Njalae ne zo njana itaulo imâ kilo kâ nde imâ ipângga laiti lâ. ⁶ Miki ma kalomi loko njana sâ tonje ndimo. Ikura zo rârâni miki ma kakai noja pa Maro Kindeni, aku kano pa i tu ma ivilami njana kelekele ndia ikeno pami tia. Aku miki ma kawami ndanje papa i tona njana ne pavilânga njinde kâ. ⁷ Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ne wisi-pisi ma ikatona nemi ilo-kalo sondu ndo, njana tu miki kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ. Maro Kindeni ne wisi-pisi nde njalae ndo, kala kindâ tamâta takura njana tasama njinde kilala sondu, ande tia.

⁸ Ayo, ningunambwe wukale, kalonjo nga. Ikura zo zo, miki ma kalomi ngere

* 4:3 3 Ilo-kalo tamâta pinde situ Paulo iporo ngua njine pa tamâta tonje, i na tu Sisigus.

ɲana vetâɲa ara nâ, vetâɲa ɲinde kinzi tamâta sonɖo ilonzi ara papa. Naɲa aporo ɲana vetâɲa kie mine; vetâɲa mao, aɲga vetâɲa ndia tamâta ara simege ɲana, aɲga vetâɲa sonɖo ndo, aɲga vetâɲa zuzuli, aɲga vetâɲa ɲgau, aɲga vetâɲa ndia tamâta sonɖo sindeka ɲana. ⁹ Naɲa muɲga atula ɲgua pami ɲana vetâɲa ara pinde kâ, aku matami kamora naɲa aveta vetâɲa ndainani. Ara ɲana miki ma kamo kapaveta kuku vetâɲa râranî ɲinde muɲga apananami ku atula pami. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni, ina wisi-pisi warika, ande ma imo kumi.

Paulo kawa ndaɲge panzi Pilipai ɲgu muɲga sio mbumbu imâ papa i itogo nenzi wisi-ara mine

¹⁰ Naɲa amo, amo lee, ɲinenɲa miki kasânda nzâla ɲana kasuka naɲa kilo kâ. Mine kala nanenɲu ndekâɲa wa paneâɲa ilâ pa Maro ɲalae. Mao nâ, muɲga miki ilomi ɲana naɲa kâ, taitu nzalami tonɲe ikeno ɲana kasuka naɲa kâ, ande tia. ¹¹ Miki ma ilomi tu naɲa ilonɲu pa kelekele pinde kâ, aku ɲana duvi ɲinde kâ aporo ɲgua mine pami, mine ndimo. Nanenɲu ɲgua ɲinde ne duvi mine tia. Naɲa apanâna sonɖo lâ ɲana amo tava wisingu pisi nâ. Mine kala, ambo vetâɲa tonɲe ma imâ ipâɲga pana, ande naɲa ilonɲu ara nâ. ¹² Zo pinde naɲa amo sugorai ndo, aɲga zo pinde nanenɲu kelekele râra ɲinde nde ikeno pana. Andeta naɲa apanâna sonɖo lâ. Mine kala, ambo kapwâɲgu pupuro tâku putole ipuna tâku, ambo nanenɲu kelekele râra keno pana tâku tia tâku, ande naɲa ilonɲu ara nâ ikura zo râranî wa nia ndoni wa. ¹³ Kirisi uru walo kaika ilua naɲa. Mine kala lâ zo ɲana vetâɲa ndia imâ ipâɲga pana, ande naɲa akura tu amandi kaika nâ.

¹⁴ Andeta miki kaveta kemi ara ndo pa naɲa lâ. Miki kasama tu malia pinde isânda kulunɲu lâ, aku ilomi tu kasuka naɲa ɲana akale malia ɲinde kâ.

¹⁵ Andeta ɲinde nâ tia; miki Pilipai ɲgu, miki warakami kasama tu muɲga, lâ zo ɲinde naɲa apile Masedonia tâno ku alâ pa nia pinde, ande miki simbomi nâ

kasuka naɲa. Naɲa aporo ɲana zo ɲinde pâri ara ipâɲga wasaseki pami. Miki warakami nâ kasuka naɲa ɲana mbumbu kâ. Ngu tonɲe iveta kie mine pa naɲa, ande tia. ¹⁶ Aku lâ zo ɲinde naɲa amo Tesalonaika lawea tona, ande naɲa amo sugorai ɲana kelekele pinde kâ, andeta miki kao mbumbu imâ pana mbwanimi râra. ¹⁷ Naɲa ilonɲu ɲalae koɲa ɲana akai mbaliɲa kâ, ande tia. Naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kasenɲe vetâɲa ara pinde ilâ kuku vetâɲa ara muɲga kaveta ɲinde, ɲana Maro Kindeni ma itu kulu pami kilo ɲana nemi vetâɲa ara ɲinde. ¹⁸ Kala ɲine naɲa akai mbumbu ɲinde lâ, aku ikurana. Mao nâ, mbumbu ɲinde nde ɲalae tina, kala pinde keno pa naɲa yo. Epafroditus nde ikai wisi-ara ne kelekele kie-kie ɲinde miki kapatea pana, aku ikai imâ ilua naɲa lâ. Mine kala lâ zo ɲine naɲa aroto ɲana kelekele pinde, ande tia. Miki nemi wisi-ara ɲinde nde itogo patarawâɲa miki kao ilâ pa Maro Kindeni mine. Patarawâɲa ɲinde ne kuwae nde ara ndo, aku Maro Kindeni indeka ɲana patarawâɲa kie mine. ¹⁹ Aɲga nanenɲu Maro Kindeni, ina mbaliɲa warika, ma isukami ɲana kelekele ndia ikeno pami tia ɲinde râranî. Miki kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ, aku inani ma kelekele arara ɲinde ilami.

²⁰ Ara ɲana zo râranî kinzi tamâta râranî ma sipanea nenda Maro ɲalae Kindeni sisuka i ɲa kâki, ina kinda Tamânda. Mao.

Paulo kawa kari ara panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Pilipai lawea

²¹ Naɲa kawâɲgu kari ara pa miki Maro Kindeni ne tamâta râranî taitu-taitu, miki ɲinde kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu Kirisi. Nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta pinde simo ɲai kuku naɲa, aku kinzi kala kawanzi kari ara pami. ²² Maro Kindeni ne tamâta pinde simo lawea ɲine, aku kinzi râranî kala kawanzi kari ara pami. Kinzi pinde uru sikai wurâta lâ Koipu ɲalae Kaisara ne luma, aku kinzi ɲinde ilonzi ɲalae tu naɲa ma aporo nenzi kari ara pami.

²³ Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ne wisi-wisi
imo kuku miki rârâni taitu-taitu.

KOLOSI

Pepa Paulo ingere panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Kolosi lawea

Paulo imo luma sakamao ilo nana ne wurâta nana itula pâri ara kâ, ande ingere ngua nîne ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Kolosi lawea lâ Esia tâno. Paulo munnga imo Kolosi lawea tia, andeta ilonjo ngua tu ilo-kalo soki-soki nde iyaula kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ilonzi kalonzi. Pananânga tamâta lanje pinde sipanananzi tu Kirisi nde Maro Kindeni Natu tia, kala imo rege-rege kunzi anjelo nâ. Aku situla tukunja kaa kaa pinde panzi tona. Andeta lâ pepa nîne Paulo ileleanzi iporo kaika tu Yesu nde rege-rege kuku Maro Kindeni tamwata, kala i ne kaika nde njalae njinde. Aku itula vetânga arara pinde panzi tona nana ma sipaveta kuku.

Kinzi tamâta lâ Kolosi lawea kalonzi tawana Yesu mao nâ

¹ Nanga Paulo, nanga amo Yesu Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta ikura Maro Kindeni tamwata ne pateanga mine. Nanga amo taitu kuku ninda-nambwe Timoti, ² kala angere ngua lâ pepa nîne tini imâ pa miki Maro Kindeni ne ngu kamo Kolosi lawea, miki njinde kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ kala kalomi tawana i mao nâ. Kinda Tamânda Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imo kumi.

³ Lâ zo ndia maka kakai nonja pa nenda Maro Yesu Kirisi Tama Maro Kindeni, ande maka uru kaloma ngere nana miki kâ, aku lâ zo njinde rârâni maka kawama ndange ilâ papa i. ⁴ Nana tu maka kalonjo miki parinami tu nemi kalo-tawana ikeno kaika ndo pa Yesu Kirisi, aku miki uru tinimi mwasa ndo panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni. ⁵ Munnga, lâ zo njinde pâri ara ne ngua mao ipângga wasaseki pami, ande miki kalonjo ngua nana vetânga arara njinde ma muli imâ ipângga pami. Maro Kindeni uru ikatona vetânga arara njinde pami lâ samba lawea. Kala nîne miki uru kao tinimi nâ nana vetânga arara njinde kâ, aku nîne igagati ilomi kalomi

nana kalomi tawana Yesu Kirisi ku kao ilomi ndo ilâ panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta. ⁶ Nanayoni, miki kalonjo pâri ara nana Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi kâ, kala kasama wisi-wisi njinde kilala sondo lâ. Lâ zo munnga njinde, aku imâ lee ipângga lâ zo njine, ande pâri ara njinde uru ipula kanao ara ndo lâ ilomi kalomi. Aku pâri ara ndainani nâ isala nia ikura tâno pinde kala ipula kanao ipângga mine nâ lâ tamâta rârâ ilonzi kalonzi tona. ⁷ Epafras munnga itula pâri ara njinde pami, kala miki kasama lâ. Epafras nde Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta itogo maka mine, aku maka tinima mwasa ndo papa i. I uru ikai maka niama nana ivila miki sondo kâ. ⁸ Itapâri pama tu Koroani Sapânga igagatimi nana kao ilomi ndo ilâ panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta.

Paulo ikai nonja pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma ipu tini kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Kolosi lawea

⁹ Mine kala munnga, lâ zo njinde maka kalonjo miki parinami mine, aku imâ lee ipângga lâ zo njine, ande ikura zo zo maka kakai nonja pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukami ku io Koroani Sapânga imâ pami tu ipananami sondo nana vetânga ndia Maro Kindeni ilo papa njinde, nana miki ma kakai ilo-kalo ku kasama njinde sondo. ¹⁰ Maka nema nonja njinde nde duvi mine; maka iloma tu miki ma kamo sondo, ikura Maro Njalae ipatea pami mine. Ambo miki ma kamo mine, ande i ma ilo ara nana nemi vetânga rârâni kâ. Maka iloma tu miki ma kaveta vetânga arara kiekie, itogo kâi ipula kanao mine. Aku iloma tu nemi ilo-kalo ma ipângga njalae, nana miki ma kasama Maro Kindeni kilala sondo kâ. ¹¹ Maka kano pa Maro Njalae tu i tamwata ne walo ara njalae tina njinde ma ipu tini kaika pa ilomi kalomi, nana miki ma kamandi kaika ku kakale malia rârâni tava ndekanga nâ. ¹² Maka iloma tu miki ma kawami ndange pa kinda Tamânda. Ina kala munnga ivetami kapanga tamâta ara, kala miki kakura tu kalenge vetânga arara rârâni i munnga ipatea tu ma iveta panzi ne tamâta, kinzi njinde i uru ikai maro panzi kala simo lâ i

ne sinâla njalae ilo. ¹³ Nana tu munnga, kondoma ne walo ikai kinda kaika lâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni itikia kinda piti lâ, aku io kinda tamo kuku ngu njinde i Natu uru ikai maro papa. Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno papa i Natu njinde. ¹⁴ Maro Kindeni Natuni ndaina iko kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo, aku izavaru nenda kiesaka rârâni piti marumbu lâ.

Paulo itula Kirisi kilala pwataki

¹⁵ Kinda takura tu tamora Maro Kindeni nao lâ matânda, ande tia. Taitu i Natu itula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki pa kinda tamora lâ. I Natu njinde ikai maro pa kelekele rârâni njinde Maro Kindeni munnga ipulianzi sipânga. ¹⁶ Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipatea tu i Natu njinde ma ipulianzi kelekele rârâni lâ samba ilo wa tâno kulu wa. Ipulianzi kelekele rârâni kinda tamora lâ matânda wa kelekele rârâni takura tu tamora tia wa. Ipulianzi koroani kaika kie-kie njinde uru simo sikai poe pa kelekele kie-kie. I tamwata munngani ipulianzi kelekele rârâni, aku kelekele rârâni njinde simo njana sipanea i nâ. ¹⁷ Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde kelekele rârâni njandai sipânga nga, ande Kirisi imo munngani lâ. Aku kelekele rârâni njinde uru simo nianzi nianzi sondo lâ i kalo nâ. ¹⁸ I tamwata nde imo kulu-kâmba panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu ngu, aku ngu njinde nde simo sitogo i kie-mbalau mwasina. Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu nenzi via duvi kala i. I tamwata imunga panzi tamâta rârâni njana imandi lâ matera nianzi imo via kilo. Mine kala i tamwata imo kulu-kâmba pa kelekele rârâni.

¹⁹ Maro Kindeni ipatea tu i tamwata ne via tava ne ilo-kalo wa kilala ndoni ma ipipi lâ Natu njinde ilo. Mine kala Maro Kindeni tamwata imo ndo kuku i. ²⁰ Aku Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ma ikai kelekele rârâni lâ samba ilo wa tâno kulu wa, aku ma ikainzi simâ simo taitu kuku i tamwata kilo. Mine kala io Yesu Kirisi ilâ pa kâi popole imâte ku ipalini see malini ndue. Maro Kindeni ne vetânga njinde iveta kelekele rârâni simo taitu kuku i kilo.

²¹ Munnga miki kapu mulimi ndo pa Maro Kindeni. Miki nemi ilo-kalo nde

ikai kazânga papa i. Mine kala kiesaka nde ipipi ndo lâ ilomi kalomi, kala kaveta vetânga sakamao kie-kie. ²² Andeta Kirisi nga imâte lâ kâi popole tini lâ, aku njana i ne vetânga ara njinde kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ivetami kamo ilomi kalomi taitu kuku i marumbu lâ. I ne vetânga njinde nde duvi mine; i ilo tu igona miki kamâ papa i tava ilomi mbâra-mbâra ndo, nemi soki tonge tia. Ambo miki ma kamo mine, ande tamâta tonge ma ikura tu isowe ngua lâ tinimi njana nemi vetânga kâ, ande ma tia. ²³ Mine nde ara njana miki ma kasanga nemi kalo-tawana ndindi nâ ku kamandi kaika. Tia ma vetânga tonge imâ itogomi, aku ma kapile nemi mâsi njana kao tinimi pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta vetânga arara pami. Pâri ara nde itula vetânga arara njinde pwataki pa miki kalojo lâ. Nanga Paulo, nangani amo wurâta tamâta njana pâri ara njinde kâ, aku maka tamâta pinde uru katula pâri ara ndainani nâ panzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno kulu.

Paulo uru ivilanzi Kolosi ngu

²⁴ Kala njine nanga andeka nâ njana nâna njinde munnga akai njana avila miki kâ. Kinda nde tamâta njana takai nâna mine kâ, aku nâna njinde njandai marumbu nga. Kala njine nanga akai nâna lâ warakângu karaengu tini, itogo Kirisi munnga ikai nâna njana ivilanzi kalo-tawana tamâta, kinzi njinde simo sitogo i kie-mbalau mine. Aku nâna ma ikeno mine lee, ikura lâ zo ndia nâna mine ma marumbu ndo lâ. ²⁵ Maro Kindeni tamwata munngani ipatea nanga tu ma amo i ne ngu nenzi wurâta tamâta njana avila miki kâ. Aku ipatea wurâta pana tu ma aporo atula i kawa ngua ndoni. ²⁶ Munngani, lâ nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipânga lâ zo njine, ande Maro Kindeni kawa ngua njinde ikeno paveânga nâ, kala tamâta rârâni nde sizizâla ndo njana. Anga lâ zo njine ngua njinde ipânga nia yo panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta. ²⁷ Maro Kindeni munngani ipatea tu ma itula ngua paveânga njinde ipânga nia yo pa i ne tamâta kinda. I kawa ngua njinde nde ara ku ara ndo, aku ngua njinde nde

ņana ivilanzi tamāta ņgu rārāni simo tano ndoni. ņgua paveāņa ņinde nde mine; Kirisi imo miki ilomi. Mine kala miki uru kao tinimi ņana zo muli ņinde miki ma kamo ara ndo kuku i lâ samba lawea.

²⁸ Mine nde maka uru katula Kirisi parina panzi tamāta rārāni taitu-taitu. Maka iloma tu tamāta rārāni ma sipaipa ndo kuku Kirisi, aku iloma tu nenzi ilo-kalo ma ipānga ņalae ndo. Mine kala maka uru kaporo ņgua kaika panzi kapananazi sondo. ²⁹ Naņa uru amandi kaika ku amakāsa ņalae tina ņana aveta wurāta ņinde kâ. Kirisi walo kaika ilua naņa ņana aveta mine, aku i ne walo ņinde uru ipānga nia yo lâ nanenģu wurāta tini.

2

Kinda ma kalonda tawana kaika ku tapu mulinda pa kinzi lanģa tamwatanzi nenzi ņgua

¹ Naņa ilonģu tu miki ma kasama mine; naņa uru amakāsa ņalae ņinde ņana avila miki kâ. Aku naņa uru amakāsa mine nâ ņana avilanzi kalo-tawana tamāta simo Laodisia lawea tona, sitavanzi tamāta pinde naņa ņandai ataņo mbaunzi ņga. ² Nanenģu wurāta ņine nde duvi mine; naņa ilonģu tu apu tini kaika pa miki rārāni ilomi kalomi, aku ilonģu tu apaņomi ņana kamo ilomi kalomi taitu ku kao ilomi ndo ilâ panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamāta rārāni. Ambo miki ma kamo mine, ande nemi ilo-kalo ma ipānga sondo, aku ņinde ma ara ndo. ņinenģa miki ma kasama Maro Kindeni ne ņgua paveāņa ņinde duvi sondo. Kirisi tamwata nde ņgua paveāņa ņinde kanaņo. ³ Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo kie-kie rārāni nde itogo kekekele ara ndo, ne kulu ņalae tina. Aku Kirisi simbo nâ ikatona ilo-kalo ndoni ņinde ikeno i tamwata ilo.

⁴ Naņa tiningu pwāka tu tamāta tonģe ma imâ iporo ņgua mona-mona pa miki ņana ilanģemi kâ. Mine kala aporo ņgua kana mine pami lâ. ⁵ Lâ zo ņine naņa amo kumi tia, taitu naņa uru kalonģu ņgere ņanami ikura zo zo, aku ņinde

itogo naņa warakāngu amo kumi. Aku naņa andeka nâ, ņana tu miki kamo ilomi kalomi taitu ku kamandi kaika, aku nemi kalo-tawana ikeno sondo ndo pa Kirisi.

Kinda ma tapasipa lâ taitu kuku Kirisi ku takai via mao

⁶ Miki kalomi tawana tu Yesu Kirisi nde Maro ņalae. Mine nde ara ņana miki ma kapasipa lâ taitu kuku i nâ, itogo kala ņine miki kamo mine. ⁷ Miki ma kapaipa kuku i, itogo kâi io mburu-mburu indue ilâ tano ilo. Aku miki ma kasâu pa Yesu Kirisi tu isukami, itogo sâmbwe isuka luma kâki mine. Ara ņana nemi kalo-tawana ma ipānga kaika ndo, itogo munģa sipananami mine. Aku ara ņana miki ma kaporo ndanģe ņalae ilâ pa Maro Kindeni nâ ikura zo zo.

⁸ Miki kapakatona sondo ņga. Tia ma tamāta tonģe itula tano tamāta nenzi ilo-kalo lanģa kana-kana pami, aku ņgua kaa ņinde ma isae ilomi kalomi ne nzâla giri lâ. Ilo-kalo kie mine ņandai iyoka pa Kirisi imâ pa kinda ņga. Kinzi tamāta sikai ilo-kalo kaa mine lâ timbunzi wa tano ņine ne ņgua kaa kaa wa.

⁹ Miki kasama tu Kirisi nde ipānga tamāta itogo kinda mine, andeta Maro Kindeni ne via wa kilala ndoni nde imo ndo kuku i. ¹⁰ Kirisi nde imo kulu-kamba panzi koroani kaika rārāni, kinzi ņinde uru sikai poe pa kekekele kie-kie. Miki kapaipa kuku Kirisi lâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni via mao ilami marumbu lâ, aku via ņinde nde ipipi ndo lâ ilomi. ¹¹ Miki kapaipa kuku i lâ, aku ņinde itogo miki kakai karae-veņa ne mâsi tonģe. Taitu mâsi ņinde ņandai irereģe kuku tamāta nenzi mâsi ņana sive karaenzi kâ. Kirisi iveta mâsi ņinde ipānga kanaņo lâ ilomi kalomi. Munģa, lâ zo ņinde miki kapaveta kuku mâsi mao ņinde, ande Kirisi iyautemi piti lâ ilo-kalo siņa ne vetāņa potomule. ¹² Munģa Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika ipaņo Kirisi lâ mateņa nianzi imo via kilo. Aku miki kapaipa kuku Kirisi lâ. Mine kala lâ zo ņinde miki kalili pâri ara ne lââ, ande ņinde itogo Maro Kindeni ike miki lâ kuru ilo kuku Kirisi, ņinenģa ipaņomi kamo viami kilo kuku i.

¹³ Munğa miki kaveta kiesaka kie-kie, aku kaponu muli pa ilo-kalo singa nâ. Lâ zo nğinde, miki kamo katogonzi mateņa tamâta mine, aku miki kamo piti ndo nana Maro Kindeni ne ngua pânja kâ. Andeta kala nğine Maro Kindeni via mao ilua kinda lâ, itogo via nğinde munğa ilua Kirisi mine, aku izavaru nenda kiesaka rârâni piti lâ tininda. ¹⁴ Nanayoni Mose ne ngua tukuņa itula nenda vetânja soki rârâni ipânja nia yo, aku tukuņa nğinde ikai kazânja pa kinda lâ ngua nia. Andeta Maro Kindeni ikai ngua tukuņa nğinde ne walo ndoni piti lâ, aku isona itâra lâ Kirisi ne kâi popole tini. ¹⁵ Kirisi ne mateņa lâ kâi popole tini izavaru koroani kaika nenzi walo ndo lâ, kinzi koroani nğinde uru sikai poe pa kelekele kie-kie. Kirisi ne mateņa nğinde itula pwataki panzi tamâta rârâni tu i ipolenzi koroani nğinde rârâni marumbu lâ, aku ivetanzi sipânja togo kelekele kaa nâ lâ tamâta rârâni naonzi.

Ngua tukuņa ne vetânja kie-kie ikura tu ivila kinda, nde tia

¹⁶ Mine nde miki ma ilomi nğalae koņa nana tamâta nenzi ngua tukuņa kiri-kiri nana kânja-nuņa wa kumbwa kie-kie wa nzimona wasaseki wa pwareânja ne zo sapânja wa, mine ndimo. ¹⁷ Ngua tukuņa ne vetânja nğinde rârâni nde itogo uņa kaa nâ, anğa vetânja mao nde ipânja muli. Kirisi nde vetânja mao warika.

¹⁸ Tamâta pinde uru sitapâri nğalae koņa nana mâsi pinde simora lâ nenzi mbupuleņa. Kinzi tamâta mine sipono muli pa tamâta nâ nenzi ilo-kalo kaa nâ, kala sipasuka warakanzi tininzi koa tia nâ. Kinzi sindeka nana silânje tu kinzi sipatawa warakanzi tininzi, aku sindeka nana sipaneanzi anğelo tona. Miki ma kapaloņo pa nenzi ngua lanęņa nğinde ndimo. Tia ma muli Maro Kindeni ma tini pwâka tu kulu ara tonęę ilami. ¹⁹ Tamâta nğinde nde sipatâpa warakanzi piti ndo nana Kirisi kâ, ina kala imo kulu-kâmba pa kinda kalo-tawana tamâta ngu. I uru ikai poe pa ne ngu kinda, aku i simbo nâ uru ivila nenda kalo-tawana nana itumbu nğalanala, ikura Maro Kindeni ipatea pa kinda mine.

²⁰ Miki kapaipa kuku Kirisi lâ, aku nğinde itogo miki kamâte kuku i. Mine kala tâno nğine ne ngua kaa kaa ikura tu ikai poe pami kilo, ande tia. Mine nde nana sâ kâ nğa miki kamo katogonzi tâno nğine ne tamâta, a? Nana sâ kâ nğa miki kaponu muli pa tâno tamâta nenzi ngua tukuņa kiri-kiri, a? ²¹ Kinzi nenzi ngua tukuņa nğinde nde kie mine: “Noko ma kusanja nğinde ndimo”; “Noko ma kuka nğinde ndimo”; “Noko ma kutanjo nğinde ndimo”. ²² Taitu tukuņa kie mine nde nana kelekele kaa nâ kinda takai, nğenęa marumbu walele nâ. Kinzi tamâta nâ situla ngua tukuņa mine ku sipanana kinda tu taponu muli papa. ²³ Mao nâ, tamâta pinde ilonzi pateu tu tukuņa mine irerege kuku ilo-kalo ara, nana tu tukuņa nğinde itula vetânja nana tapaneanzi anğelo wa tapatawa warakânda tininda wa taveta nâna pa warakânda karaenda wa. Andeta vetânja kie mine ikura tu ivila kinda nana tapu mulinda pa ilo-kalo singa ne vetânja potomule kâ, ande tia.

3

Kinda takai via wasaseki kuku Kirisi

¹ Munğa, lâ zo nğinde Maro Kindeni ipaņo Kirisi lâ mateņa nianzi imo via kilo, ande miki kala kakai via wasaseki tona. Mine nde ara nana miki ma ilomi pa samba ne kelekele nâ. Lâ samba lawea, ande Kirisi isanona imo pa Maro Kindeni tini pa wia kâ. ² Ara nana miki ma kalomi nğere nana samba ne kelekele nâ ikura zo zo. Miki ma kalomi nğere nana tâno ne kelekele ndimo. ³ Nana tu itogo miki nemi ilo-kalo singa nde imâte lâ, aku miki kapasipa lâ taitu kuku Maro Kindeni lâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ikatona nemi via mao pami lâ nia nğinde Kirisi imo. ⁴ Kirisi nde nemi via mao nğinde warika. Aku lâ zo nana i ma itaulo imâ ipânja nia yo, ande miki ma kamo kuku i, aku tamâta rârâni ma simora i kilala pwataki tu i imo Maro Nğalae.

Kinda tapânja tamâta wasaseki lâ

⁵ Mine nde ara nana miki ma kapu mulimi ndo pa tâno nğine ne ilo-kalo

rârâni. Ilo-kalo ñinde uru igagatimi ñana kapalulua tinimi potomule wa, kapaveta kuku vetâña muso kie-kie wa, ilomi yosi pa tinimi pinde nenzi kelekele wa. Lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande mâsi ñana ilomi yosi pa tinimi pinde nenzi kelekele kâ ande irerege kuku mâsi sakamao ñana kawânggi kapaneanzi maro lañeja kâ. ⁶ Ñana vetâña kie mine kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ma imâ panzi tamâta ñinde uru tanjanzi kaika pa i ne ñgua. ⁷ Aku munja miki warakami kala kapono muli pa ilo-kalo potomule ñinde mine nâ, kala kapaveta kuku vetâña ñinde rârâni. ⁸ Anja lâ zo ñine, ande miki ma kapile vetâña potomule kie-kie mine; mâsi ñana wisi-nâna kâ, anja mâsi ñana pawanja kâ, anja mâsi ñana ilomi kâki ñana kaveta malia panzi tinimi pinde kâ, anja mâsi ñana kaporo ñgua soki ñananzi tinimi pinde kâ, anja mâsi ñana kaporo ñgua sakamao-sakamao kâ. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Miki munja kasoki ilo-kalo sinja tava ne mâsi rârâni piti lâ, aku kapânja tamâta wasaseki marumbu lâ. Mine kala miki ma kaporo ñgua lañeja panzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta ndimo. Maro Kindeni ipuliami kapânja tamâta wasaseki lâ, aku i ilo tu miki ma kasama i kilala sondo ndo. Mine kala ikura zo rârâni i uru iveta wurâta lâ ilomi kalomi, ñana miki ma kapânja kamo togo i tamwata imo mine. ¹¹ Kinda tapânja tamâta wasaseki lâ. Mine nde kinda rârâni tamo rege-rege nâ. Kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu nde rege-rege kunzi tamâta lâ Juda ngu. Anja tamâta ñinde munja sikai karae-veña ne mâsi lâ tininzi nde rege-rege kunzi tamâta ñinde ñandai sikai mâsi ñinde lâ tininzi. Anja tamâta ñinde simo lâ tâno malawae, nenzi ñgua wa vetâña piti-piti, sitavanzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi tamâta pinde wa tamâta uru sikai mbumbu lâ nenzi wurâta tini wa, ande kinzi ñinde rârâni nde rege-rege nâ, ñana tu Kirisi simbo nâ nde ñalae, aku i tamwata imo ne tamâta kinda rârâni taitu-taitu ilonda.

Kinda ma tao ilonda ndo ilâ panzi tininda pinde

¹² Maro Kindeni ipatea miki tu ma kamo i tamwata ne ngu, aku i ilo ndo keno pami. Mine nde ara ñana miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâña arara mine: miki ma kalomi sukâña panzi tinimi pinde; miki ma kaveta kemi ara nâ panzi; miki ma kapatawa warakami tinimi; miki ma kamo mwasa nâ kunzi tinimi pinde; aku miki ma wisimi nâna walele panzi ndimo. ¹³ Ambo noko ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta tonje ma italea noko ñana vetâña tonje munja kuveta, ande noko ma wisi nâna papa i ndimo. Ara ñana miki taitu-taitu ma kazavaru nimi-nambwe nenzi vetâña soki rârâni piti lâ. Maro Ñalae izavaru miki rârâni nemi kiesaka piti lâ; mine nde miki kala ma kazavaru tinimi pinde nenzi vetâña soki piti lâ tininzi mine nâ. ¹⁴ Aku ara ñana miki ma kasenge vetâña taitu ñine ilâ kunzi vetâña arara ñinde; miki ma ilomi ndo panzi tinimi pinde. Vetâña ñine nde ipolenzi vetâña arara rârâni, aku iveta miki kamo ilomi kalomi taitu, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateña mine.

¹⁵ Maro Kindeni ipatea tu miki ma kamo see ngu taitu, aku i ilo tu Kirisi ne wisi-pisi ma imo nginimi. Mine kala ara ñana miki ma kasâu pa i ne wisi-pisi ñinde tu ikai poe pami. Aku ara ñana miki ma kawami ndange papa i tona. ¹⁶ Lâ zo ndia miki ma kakai ilo-kalo ara ku kapanananzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta wa katunzi sondo wa, ande lâ zoni ndaina miki ma kapasakana Kirisi ne ñgua ara rârâni ikeno kaika lâ ilomi kalomi. Aku lâ zo ndia miki kawânggi wângiña paneña kâ wa ndekâña ne wângiña wa wângiña pinde Koroani Sapâña itula ipânja lâ ilomi kalomi wa, ande ara ñana miki ma kapasakana Kirisi ne ñgua ñinde kaika ku kawânggi tava kawami ndange pa Maro Kindeni. ¹⁷ Aku nemi ñgua poroña ndia wa vetâña ndia miki kaveta wa, ande miki ma kaveta ñinde rârâni lâ Maro Ñalae Yesu ña. Aku Yesu ma isukami ñana kawami ndange pa Tamânda Maro Kindeni.

Paulo iporo ñgua panzi tamâta simo see taitu

¹⁸ Miki taine ma kaveta ikura kaiwami tamâne kawanzi ngua mine. Mâsi njinde nde sondo ndo lâ Maro Njalae nao.

¹⁹ Anja miki tamâne ma tinimi mwasa nâ panzi kaiwami taine. Miki ma kambitanzi ku kaleleanzi njalae koja ndimo.

²⁰ Anja miki lâlu, miki ma kaponi muli pa tinami-tamami nenzi ngua ikura zo rârâni. Maro Njalae ilo ara ndo njana vetâja mine. ²¹ Anja miki lâlu njinde tamanzi, miki ma kaveta natumi njinde wisinzi nâna ndimo. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine panzi, ande kinzi ma simo tava ilonzi malia nâ.

Paulo iporo ngua panzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta koa tia nâ, sitavanzi tamâta njinde nenzi tamâta njalanala

²² Miki tamâta ea uru kaveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi tamâta njalanala, miki ma kaponi muli pa nenzi ngua rârâni. Miki ma kaveta mine lâ zo ndia kinzi simo laiti silea pami, aku lâ zo ndia simo malawae tona. Miki ilomi tu kinzi ma sindeka njana nemi wurâta kâ, aku njinde nde ara. Andeta miki kamege njana Maro Njalae, aku njana duvi njinde kâ miki ma kalomi ngere sondo ku kaveta nemi wurâta rârâni ara nâ. ²³ Wurâta ndia miki kaveta, ande miki ma kamandi kaika ku kaveta wurâta njinde sondo ndo. Ara njana miki ma ilomi mine; “Naja aveta wurâta njine panzi tamâta nâ, ande tia. Naja aveta wurâta njine papa Maro Njalae tona.” ²⁴ Miki kalomi ngere sondo njana njine kâ; Maro Njalae nde ipatea vetâja arara pinde njana iveta panzi ne tamâta, aku muli i ma iveta vetâjani ndaina pami, itogo nemi wurâta ne kulu mine. Kirisi ina nemi koipu mao, aku wurâta ndia miki kaveta, ande miki kaveta papa i. ²⁵ Nana tu tamâta ea kinzi siveta vetâja potomule, ande kinzi ma muli sikai pareja-nia njana nenzi vetâja soki njinde kâ. Maro Kindeni iveta vetâja kie taituni panzi tamâta rârâni.

4

¹ Anja miki tamâta njalanala, miki njinde kala kamo koipu panzi wurâta tamâta pinde, ande miki ma kaveta kemi ara ku sondo nâ panzi. Miki kalomi ngere

sondo njana njine kâ; miki warakami nemi koipu kala imo samba lawea.

Kinda ma tapakatona warakânda nenda vetâja ku takai noja sondo

² Miki ma kakai wulitia njana kano pa Maro Kindeni kâ ndimo. Aku lâ zo ndia miki kakai noja, ande miki ma kalomi ngere sondo ku kawami ndange papa i. ³ Aku ara njana miki ma kakai noja pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila maka tona, ku ma ikai nzâla piti pama njana katula i kawa ngua njana Kirisi kâ. Ngua njinde munga ikeno paveâja nâ, kala njine ipânga nia yo. Kinzi sipa wâlo kaika lâ tiningu ku sio naja amo luma sakamao ilo njana nanengu wurâta njinde kâ. ⁴ Aku ara njana miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivila naja njana atula ngua njinde sondo ipânga nia yo, ikura i ne pateâja mine. ⁵ Tamâta pinde njandai kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi nga. Lâ zo ndia miki kamo kunzi tamâta mine, ande miki ma kapakatona sondo njana nemi vetâja kâ. Ambo miki ma kaluku njana katula pâri ara panzi tamâta njinde ikura zo rârâni, ande njinde ma ara. ⁶ Aku lâ zo ndia miki kaporo ngua panzi, ande miki ma kaporo ngua ara nâ. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande kinzi ma ilonzi ara njana silonjo nemi ngua kâ. Ambo tamâta tonge ma ikasonjani njana ngua pinde, ande miki ma kaporo ngua sondo nâ taulo papa.

Paulo isupwanzi Tikikus ku Onesimus rua silâ pa Kolosi lawea

⁷ Tikikus ma imâ itapâri pami njana vetâja rârâni ipânga pa naja lâ. Tikikus nde ninda-nambwe, aku maka iloma ara nâ papa i. I uru iveta wurâta pa Maro Njalae, itogo maka mine, aku ne wurâta njinde nde ipânga ara ndo. ⁸ Mine kala naja asupwa i imâ pami, njana miki ma kasama njana maka nema sajonâja wa moja wa. Naja ilongu tu i ne ngua njinde ma ipu tini kaika pa ilomi kalomi. ⁹ Aku naja asupwa nawalami Onesimus kala imâ kuku Tikikus. Onesimus nde ninda-nambwe, aku i uru iveta ne wurâta rârâni sondo nâ. Kinzi rua ma sitapâri pami

ɲana vetâɲa râɲâni kala ɲine ipâɲga lâ nia ɲine.

Paulo iporo wisi ara ne ɲgua ilâ panzi Kolosi ɲgu

¹⁰ Aristarkus imo kuku naɲa lâ luma sakamao ilo, aku i kawa kari ara pami. Aɲga Malaka, ina Banabas tai, ande i kala mine nâ kawa kari ara pami. Ambo Malaka ma imâ pami, ande ara ɲana miki ma kandeka nâ ku kakai imâ imo kumi, ikura ɲgua ɲinde muɲga sipananami mine. ¹¹ Aɲga Jisas, i ɲa tonɲe Jastus, ande i kala kawa kari ara pami. Lâ Juda ɲgu, ande tamâta ɲato ɲinde simbonzi nâ uru siveta wurâta kuku naɲa ɲana kakainzi tamâta simâ Maro Kindeni ne ɲgumbi ilo. Aku kinzi uru sivila naɲa sonɲo nâ. ¹² Aɲga Epafra kala kawa kari ara pami tona. I nde miki nawalami tonɲe, aku imo Yesu Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta. Ikura zo râɲâni, ande i uru ikai noɲa kaika pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma isukami, ɲana miki ma kamandi kaika ku kapono muli sonɲo pa vetâɲa râɲâni Maro Kindeni ipatea pami ɲinde, itogo kalo-tawana tamâta mao uru siveta mine. ¹³ Naɲa warakâɲgu asama kala aporo pwataki tu Epafra uru imakâsa ɲalae tina ɲana ivila miki tavanzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Laodisia lawea wa Hierapolis lawea wa. ¹⁴ Aɲga Luka, ina tamâta ɲana ivetanzi pukonɲa kâ ɲinde maka tinima mwasa ndo papa, ande kinzi rua Demas rua kala kawanzi kari ara pami. ¹⁵ Naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kaporo kawama kari ara panzi ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta simo Laodisia lawea, aku imâ pa Nimfa tavanzi kalo-tawana tamâta uru sipasau lâ i ne luma ɲinde tona.

¹⁶ Naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kapono pepa ɲine marumbu lâ ɲga, ɲinenɲa kao ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ɲgu simo Laodisia lawea, ɲana kinzi kala ma sipono tona. Aku pepa ɲinde naɲa muɲga ao ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Laodisia lawea, ande naɲa ilonɲu tu kinzi ma sio pepa ɲinde imâ pami ɲana miki ma kapono tona.

¹⁷ Aku miki ma kaporo ɲgua mine pa Arkipus; “Noko ma kupakatona sonɲo,

aku wurâta ɲinde muɲga silano ɲana kuveta pa Maro ɲalae kâ, ande noko ma kuveta wurâta ɲinde sonɲo lee ikura wurâta ɲinde ma marumbu ndo lâ.”

¹⁸ Naɲa Paulo, naɲa warakâɲgu mbaunɲu aɲgere kari ara ne ɲgua ɲine imâ pami. Naɲa ilonɲu tu miki ma kalomi ɲgere ɲana naɲa kâ, ɲana tu naɲa amo luma sakamao ilo amo ɲai yo. Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imo kumi.

1 TESALONAIKA

Pepa Paulo ingere munnga panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Tesalonaika lawea

Tesalonaika nde lawea njalae tonje ikeno Masedonia tâno. Paulo munnga imo njinde itula pâri ara panzi, kala tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana Yesu. Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta sikai kazânga pa Paulo, kala ipilenzi ilâ (Pâri Tamâta 17:1-10). Ilâ ipângga Korin lawea lâ, aku muli nga Timoti imâ itapâri papa njana Tesalonaika ngu nenzi kalo-tawana, kala Paulo ingere ngua njine ilâ panzi. Paulo ilo ndo keno panzi, aku lâ pepa njine tini itu ipu tini kaika pa ilonzi kalonzi. Itula vetânga arara pinde njana ma sipaveta kuku, njinenga itula ngua panzi njana nenda mandija lâ mateja nianzi wa Yesu ne zo njana itaulo imâ kilo (4:13-18).

¹ Maka nato, Sailas nga Timoti nga nana Paulo warakângu, maka kamo taitu, kala nana angere ngua njine imâ pa miki kalo-tawana tamâta kamo Tesalonaika lawea, miki njinde uru kalomi tawana Tamânda Maro Kindeni nga Maro Yesu Kirisi. Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami.

Paulo ilo ara njana Tesalonaika tamâta nenzi kalo-tawana

² Ikura zo rârâni maka uru kaloma ngere njanami, aku maka kaporo ndange ilâ pa Maro Kindeni. Maka uru kano pa i njana miki kê ikura lâ nema noja rârâni. ³ Maka kawama ndange pa Tamânda Maro Kindeni, njana tu nemi kalo-tawana uru ipaño ilomi kalomi njana kaveta vetânga ara kê. Aku miki tinimi mwasa panzi tinimi pinde, kala uru kaveta wurâta ara nâ. Aku miki kao tinimi njana Maro Yesu Kirisi kê, kala uru kamandi kaika ku kamo nâ.

⁴ Nima-nambwe wukale, maka kasama tu Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pami, aku ipateami tu ma kapângga i ne ngu sondo. ⁵ Maka kasama njine njana tu munnga, lâ zo njinde maka kakai pâri ara kamâ pami, ande pâri ara njinde njandai

ipângga pami itogo tapârînga kaa nâ nga. Njinde ipângga tava Koroani Sapânga ne walo wa ne mâsi kaika wa, aku miki kamora nema kalo-tawana kaika njinde pwataki lâ. Miki warakami nde kasama njana maka nema pavilânga lâ zo njinde maka kamo nginimi. ⁶ Miki kalonjo Maro Kindeni ne ngua lâ, kala miki kapaveta kuku maka nema vetânga tava Maro Njalae ne vetânga. Njinenga malia njalae tina ipângga pami lâ, andeta Koroani Sapânga iveta ilomi ara kala miki kandeka ku kamo kapaipa kuku pâri ara njinde. ⁷ Aku nemi vetânga njinde itula nzâla ara ndo panzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni simo Masedonia tâno wa Akaia tâno wa. ⁸ Miki katula mâsi ara njana koka Maro Njalae ne ngua muli, aku njinde ilâ itogo wângu ne ndunenga mwasina. Andeta ndunenga njinde ilâ ipângga lâ Masedonia tâno wa Akaia tâno simbonzi nâ, ande tia. Ikura lawea rârâni, ande tamâta silonjo parinami tu miki kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala maka nema wurâta njana katula parinami panzi kê keno, nde tia. ⁹ Aku kinzi warakanzi kala uru situla ngua njana vetânga arara njinde miki munnga kaveta, lâ zo njinde maka kamo kumi. Kinzi situ parinami tu miki kapu mulimi panzi maro lajenga lâ, aku kapalele ilomi kalomi ilâ pa Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata, ina Maro Mao Kanaño, aku kapono muli pa i simbo nâ. ¹⁰ Aku situ parinami tu miki uru kao tinimi njana zo njinde Maro Kindeni Natu ma ipile samba lawea ku itaulo imâ kilo. Inani kala Yesu, munnga imâte lâ, andeta Maro Kindeni ipaño i imo via kilo. Aku i ma ikea njana kinda kê, kala ma tamo ara lâ zo muli njinde Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna njana tamâta nenzi kiesaka kê ma ipângga nia yo.

2

Paulo itula ngua pwataki njana wurâta munnga iveta lâ Tesalonaika

¹ Nima-nambwe wukale, miki warakami kasama tu maka munnga kaveta wurâta kaa nâ lâ zo njinde kamo kumi, ande tia. ² Miki kasama tu maka munnga kamo Pilipai lawea, aku lâ lawea njinde

maka kakai nâna njalae. Kinzi siyaula karaema wa siporo njua pavaliginya pama wa. Andeta lâ zo njana maka kamâ pami, nenda Maro Njalae Kindeni ipu tini kaika pa iloma kaloma, kala maka kamege njana kazânga njinde kâ, ande tia ndo. Maka kakisi kaika nâ, aku katula Maro Kindeni ne pâri ara pami. ³ Aku lâ zo njana maka kanomi tu kapalele ilomi kalomi ilâ pa Yesu, ande maka kaporo njua soki ku kaveta vetânga potomule wa lanjêna wa, ande tia. ⁴ Maro Kindeni isama maka kilalama lâ, aku i tamwata ipatea wurâta pama tu ma katula i ne pâri ara. Mine kala maka njandai iloma tu tamâta ma sisuka maka njama kâki njga. Maro Kindeni simbo nâ imora iloma kaloma pwataki lâ, aku maka iloma tu i nâ ma ilo ara pama njana nema wurâta kâ. ⁵ Miki kasama lâ, aku Maro Kindeni kala isama mine nâ tu maka munga kaporo njua mâru-mâru pami, ande tia ndo. Aku maka njandai iloma yosi njana nemi kelekele kala kaporo njua ara pami. ⁶ Lâ zo njinde, maka njandai iloma tu miki ma kadekanama njga. Aku mine nâ, maka njandai iloma tu tamâta pinde ma sindekanama njga.

⁷ Mao nâ, maka kamo Yesu Kiriisi ne pâri-tamâta. Mine kala kalonjo njga; ambo maka iloma tu miki ma kasukama njana kelekele pinde kâ, ande maka kakura njana kaporo kaika pami tu kaveta mine. Andeta zo njinde maka kamo kumi, ande maka kamo mwasa nâ, itogo taine uru imagegea natu puro-puro mine. ⁸ Maka iloma ndo keno pami; mine kala maka kadeka nâ njana kaporo katula Maro Kindeni ne pâri ara pami. Aku maka kala kapaveta sondo njana kapayaula nema via njana kavila miki kâ, njana tu maka iloma ndo ikeno pami. ⁹ Nima-nambwe wukale, miki kasama lâ njana wurâta njalae maka munga kaveta, lâ zo njinde kamo kumi. Maka kamâ njana katula Maro Kindeni ne pâri ara pami, aku maka tinima pwâka tu miki ma kaveta wurâta njalae njana kakatona maka njana kânga-nunga kâ. Mine kala maka kaveta wurâta kaika lâ kari wa mbo wa, njana kakai mbumbu tu kapako

kapwama.

¹⁰ Miki kasama lâ, aku Maro Kindeni kala isama mine nâ njana vetânga rârâni maka kaveta lâ miki kalo-tawana tamâta njginimi. Maka nema vetânga njinde nde ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao; maka kaveta vetânga soki tonge tia. ¹¹ Miki kasama tu maka munga kaveta kema ara nâ pa miki taitu-taitu, itogo tamâta uru iveta kie ara panzi natu mine. ¹² Mao nâ, maka kaporo njua njana igagati ilomi kalomi ku ipu tini kaika pami. Aku maka kanomi tu ma kamo sondo, ikura Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea pami mine. Maro Kindeni ina isarawami tu ma kasama i ne walo njalae, aku isarawami tu ma kamo kunzi njgu njine i uru ikai maro panzi.

Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Tesalonaika lawea simandi kaika njana sikale malia kâ

¹³ Lâ zo njana miki kalonjo Maro Kindeni kawa njua maka katula pami njinde, ande miki kakai njua njinde itogo tamâta nâ nenzi njua, ande tia. Miki kalonjo ku kakai njua njinde itogo Maro Kindeni kawa njua mao. Aku mao nâ, njua maka katula pami njinde nde Maro Kindeni kawa njua. Aku i tamwata uru ikai wurâta kaika lâ miki kalo-tawana tamâta ilomi kalomi. Ikura zo zo maka kawama ndanje ilâ pa Maro Kindeni njana njine kâ. ¹⁴ Nima-nambwe wukale, miki kapânga katogonzi Maro Kindeni ne kalo-tawana tamâta simo Judia tâno, kinzi njinde sipaipa kuku Yesu Kiriisi lâ. Miki kakai malia lâ warakami nemi njgu mbaunzi, itogo kalo-tawana tamâta simo Judia tâno munga sikai malia lâ Juda njgu mbaunzi mine. ¹⁵ Munga kinzi Juda njgu sipu Maro Yesu tavanzi kinzi njua-tulânga tamâta pâta simâte, aku sinjara maka tona. Kinzi tanjanzu kaika ku sikai kazânga pa vetânga ara rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa njinde. Aku kinzi simo sitogo tamâta rârâni nenzi nânâo mwasina. ¹⁶ Kinzi sitogo tu sipono nzalama, njana maka ma kakura tu katula pâri ara panzi tamâta lâ tinikoa njgu tia. Kinzi tininzi pwâka tu Maro Kindeni ma ivilanzi njgu njinde tu simo vianzi ku simo nâ. Mine kala ikura zo zo kinzi siveta kiesaka, kala kiesaka

njinde ipângga njalae tina. Aku njana njine kâ Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna nde imâ panzi lâ.

Paulo ilo ndo tu imoranzi kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Tesalonaika lawea kilo

¹⁷ Nima-nambwe wukale, kinzi Juda tamâta sijara maka lâ, kala kapilemi ikura zo pinde. Maka kamora naomi tia, andeta iloma nde keno pami yo. Maka iloma njalae tina tu kamorami kilo. Mine kala maka kaveta wurâta kaika karoto nzâla njana kataulo kamâ pami. ¹⁸ Maka iloma tu kamâ pami, aku naja Paulo warakângu apatogo tu ataulo amo kumi mbwaniingu pinde. Andeta Sadana isae nzâla njanama. ¹⁹ Maka iloma tu kamo kumi, njana tu lâ zo njana nenda Maro Yesu ma itaulo imâ kilo, ande kekelele ndia ma isuka maka tu kamandi kaika ku kandeka lâ i nao, a? Anja kekelele ndia ma itula pwataki tu maka kaveta nema wurâta ara lâ, a? Maka ma kandeka njana miki ni. Tamâta tonge ipole miki njana iveta ndekânga ipipi lâ iloma kaloma, ande tia. ²⁰ Mao nâ, maka ma kandeka njana miki kâ, aku miki warakami ma kaveta iloma kaloma ikeno ara ndo.

3

Paulo isupwa Timoti ilâ pa Tesalonaika lawea njana isukanzi kalo-tawana tamâta

¹ Maka kamo tava iloma malia mine lee, njinennga iloma pateo tu zo nga ipângga lâ. Mine kala maka kapa ngua tu maka rua ma kamo Atens lawea,

² anja Timoti nde ma kao imâ pami. Ninda-nambwe Timoti nde Maro Kindeni ne kuleŋa tamâta njana itula pâri ara njana Yesu Kirisi kâ. Maka rua kao i imâ njana isukami ku ivilami, njana nemi kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika nâ. ³ Ambo Timoti ma imâ pami tia, ande nâna wa malia nemi ngu siveta pami njinde ma iveta miki pinde ilomi kalomi râra. Miki warakami nde kasama tu Maro Kindeni mungani ipatea kinda tu ma takale malia mine nâ njana nenda kalo-tawana kâ. ⁴ Munga maka kamo kumi, aku lâ zo njinde maka kapaimi tu malia kie-kie ma ipângga pa kinda. Aku miki kasama tu zo sakamao mine nde imâ ipângga lâ. ⁵ Mine

kala naja amo nâ, ande tia. Naja atu asama njana miki nemi kalo-tawana tu ikeno mana, ande kala ao Timoti imâ pami lâ. Naja kalongu loko tu koroani saka nenzi koipu njalae nde iveta samânga pami tâ ku isowe ilomi kalomi, kala maka nema wurâta ilâ kaa nâ. Andeta tia.

Paulo indeka nâ, njana tu Timoti ikai ngua ara itaulo imâ

⁶ Ayo, Timoti imâ imo kumi lee, njinennga ipilemi ku ilâ. Kala munga nâ imâ ipângga pa maka lâ, aku itapâri ngua ara ndo pama. Itula ngua tu miki nemi kalo-tawana ikeno kaika ndo, aku miki uru tinimi mwasa nâ panzi tinimi pinde. Aku itapâri tu ikura zo rârani miki kalomi ngere njana maka kâ, aku wisimi ara pama tona. Aku miki kala ilomi njalae tu kamâ kamora maka, itogo maka iloma njalae tu kamâ kamora miki mine nâ. ⁷ Nima-nambwe wukale, maka kalogo parinami tu nemi kalo-tawana ikeno kaika ndo, aku njinde ipu tini kaika pama lâ zo njinde malia wa nâna rârani ipângga pama lâ. ⁸ Maka kasama tu miki kapaipa ndo kuku Maro Njalae, kala njine maka iloma ara ku wisima puu ndue lâ. ⁹ Maka kaloma ngere njanami ku kandeka pâta lâ nenda Maro Kindeni nao. Maka kawama ndange ilâ njalae pa Maro Kindeni, andeta nema ndekânga nde njalae ndo, ipole nema ngua njinde. ¹⁰ Maka uru kano kaika pa Maro Kindeni ikura kari wa mbo wa. Maka kano tu i ma iveta nzâla pama njana kamâ kamorami kilo. Njinennga maka ma kakura tu kasukami, aku nemi kalo-tawana ma ipângga njalae.

Paulo ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma io i ilâ panzi

¹¹ Maka iloma tu Tamânda Maro Kindeni tamwata kuku nenda Maro Njalae Yesu rua ma sikai nzâla piti, njana maka ma kamo kumi. ¹² Aku maka iloma tu Maro Njalae ma isuka miki, njana nemi tini-mwasa panzi kalo-tawana tamâta sitavanzi tamâta rârani ma ipângga njalae, itogo maka nema tini-mwasa ikeno pa miki mine nâ. ¹³ Maka iloma tu Maro Kindeni ma isuka nemi kalo-tawana. Mine kala lâ zo njana nenda Maro Njalae Yesu tavanzi ne tamâta rârani ma sitaulo

simâ kilo, ande Tamânda Maro Kindeni ma imora miki tu kamo mbâra-mbâra ndo, nemi kiesaka tonje tia.

4

Kinda ma taveta vetâja potomule ndimo

¹ Nima-nambwe wukale, maka munga kapananami nana vetâja arara nana miki ma kapaveta kuku. Ambo miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâja arara nane, ande Maro Kindeni ma ilo ara. Aku maka kasama tu nemi vetâja ikeno mine nâ. Kala nane maka kakai Maro Nalae Yesu ndamwa ku kaporo kapu tini kaika pami tu miki ma kaveta vetâja arara mine ipânga nalae. ² Maka munga kakai Maro Nalae Yesu ndamwa ku katula ngua tukuja rârani yâti, aku miki kalojo lâ.

³ Maro Kindeni ilo tu miki ma kamo ilomi mbâra-mbâra, aku i ilo tu miki ma kangenge nana vetâja sakamao nana kapalulua tinimi potomule kâ. ⁴ I ilo tu miki ma kapakatona sondu nana vetâja sakamao tava ilo-kalo sakamao uru ipânga nâ lâ ilomi. I ilo tu miki ma kamo sondu, aku ma kapaveta kuku vetâja ara rârani i tamwata ipatea pami ninde. ⁵ Tia ma miki kambe nana ilo-kalo wa vetâja sakamao ninde, aku miki warakami ma kaveta vetâja sakamao nana kapalulua tinimi potomule kâ, itogo kinzi tinikoa uru siveta mine. Kinzi ninde sizizâla nana Maro Kindeni ne pateja, kala siveta mine. ⁶ Miki ma kaveta soki tonje mine panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ndimo. Maka munga katula ngua pwataki pami tu muli nga Maro Nalae ma ipare nia panzi tamâta ea siveta vetâja sakamao kie mine rârani. ⁷ Maro Kindeni ipatea kinda nana tapaveta kuku vetâja potomule mine, ande tia ndo. Ipatea kinda nana tamo sondu lâ i nao. ⁸ Mine kala tamâta ea ipu muli pa ngua tukuja nane, ande i ipu muli panzi tamâta tia; ipu muli pa Maro Kindeni, ina kala uru io ne Koroani Sapâja imâ pami.

Kinda ma tapakatona sondu nana nenda vetâja kâ

⁹ Munga Maro Kindeni ipanana miki warakami nana vetâja nana tinimi mwasa panzi kalo-tawana tamâta kâ. Mine kala nana ma angere ngua pinde imâ pami nana vetâja ninde kâ, ande tia.

¹⁰ Aku mao nâ, miki uru tinimi mwasa nâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo lawea ndoni lâ Masedonia tâno. Ambo taitu nima-nambwe wukale, maka iloma tu kapu tini kaika pami nana miki ma kaveta vetâja ara mine ipânga nalae ndo.

¹¹ Miki ma kapakatona sondu nana kamo mwasa nâ, aku kaveta warakami nâ nemi kelekele. Kapakatona warakami, aku kaveta wurâta tava warakami nâ mbaumi, ikura maka munga kapananami mine. ¹² Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande wurâta ma ikeno panzi tinimi pinde nana sisukami nana kelekele kâ, ande tia. Aku tamâta simo niaka nana pâri ara kâ ninde ma sindeka nâ nana nemi vetâja kâ.

Maro Nalae ma itaulo imâ kilo nana igona kinda kâ

¹³ Nima-nambwe wukale, maka iloma tu miki ma kasama ngua mao nana vetâja ndia ma ipânga panzi mateja tamâta. Tia ma kalo-sukâja nalae ipânga pami, itogo uru ipânga panzi tamâta ninde kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni tia. Kinzi ninde uru sio tininzi nana nenzi mandija lâ kuru nia, ande tia. ¹⁴ Anga kinda nde kalonda tawana tu Yesu imâte lâ, ninenga imandi imo via kilo. Mine kala kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni ma ipanongi kalo-tawana tamâta ninde munga simâte, aku ma ionzi simo kuku Yesu. ¹⁵ Maka katula Maro Nalae kawa ngua pwataki pami mine; lâ zo nana Maro Nalae ma itaulo imâ kilo kâ, ande kinda tamâta kala tamo viânda lâ tâno kulu nane ma tamunga panzi tamâta ninde munga simâte, ande ma tia. ¹⁶ Nana tu Maro Kindeni ma isuja kawa, aku anelo nenzi koipu nalae ma isarâwa, aku Maro Kindeni ne tando ma ita. Aku Maro Nalae tamwata ma ipile samba ku indue imâ. Aku tamâta ninde munga simâte tava nenzi kalo-tawana, kinzi ninde ma simandi munga, aku ma simo vianzi kilo. ¹⁷ Ninde ma ilâ lâ,

ņinenģa Maro Kindeni ma igona kinda tamāta kala tamo viānda lā tano kulu ņine, aku ma takāki talā kunzi pa nia maa ņinde ikeno āta. Aku kinda rārāni ma tamo taitu kuku Maro Ņalae, ma tamo mine ku tamo nā. ¹⁸ Mine nde ara ņana miki kalo-tawana tamāta rārāni ma katula ņgua ņine pwataki, aku kapaturu warakami ilomi kalomi tu ma ipu tini kaika pami wa iveta wisimi puu ndue wa.

5

Kinda tamo tao tininda nā ņana Maro Ņalae ne zo ņana ma itaulo imā kilo

¹ Nima-nambwe wukale, maka nema wurāta ikeno ņana kanģere ņgua ņana zo ndia wa kari tai ņapia vetāņa rārāni ņinde ma ipāņa kā, ande tia. ² Miki warakami kasama tu Maro Ņalae ne zo ņana itaulo imā kilo kā nde ma ipāņa nā, itogo panawe tamwata imā ņana ne panawenģa lā mbo ņģini-ģģini, aku kinda tazizāla ņana. ³ Kinzi tamāta ma siporo mine, “Zo ņine nde ara pāta, kala tamo ara nā”. Andeta lā zoni ndaina, ande vetāņa ņana izavarunzi kā ma nao panzi imā walele nā, itogo nāna uru ikainzi taine sipaguguanzi natunzi mine. Aku kinzi tamāta ma sikura tu sinģenģe ņana nāna ņinde kā, ande tia.

⁴ Aņaģa nima-nambwe wukale, miki ņandai kamo kondoma ilo ņģa. Mine kala lā zo ņana miki kamora māsī ņinde imā ipāņaģa, ande miki ma wisimi motu itogo tamāta wisi motu ņana panawe tamwata imā ņana ipanāwe kā, mine ndimo. ⁵ Miki kalo-tawana tamāta rārāni nde ņana kamo kari wa sināla nā ilo. Kinda ņandai tamo mbo tava kondoma nenzi tamāta ņģa. ⁶ Kinzi tamāta simo niaka ņana pāri ara kā ņinde uru sikeno nā, andeta kinda ma taveta mine ndimo. Ara ņana kinda ma tao tininda nā, aku tapakatona ilonda kalonda sondo ndo. ⁷ Kinda tasama tu tamāta uru sikeno lā mbo nā, aku uru sinu lāģa kaika ku sidauda lā mbo nā. ⁸ Aņaģa kinda nde tamāta ņana tamo sināla nā ilo. Mine kala ara ņana kinda ma kalonda ņģere sondo. Vetāņa ņana kalonda tawana Maro Kindeni kā, aņaģa vetāņa

ņana tininda mwasa panzi tininda pinde, vetāņa rua ņinde nde itogo nenda pasawaņa ņana tinģi-tinģi kā. Aku vetāņa ņana tao tininda pa Maro Kindeni tu ma via mao ilua kinda lā samba lawea, ande vetāņa ņinde itogo nenda sinģāra kaika ņana tasawa lā kulunda mine. Aku kinda tamandi kaika lā ņinde tini. ⁹ Maro Kindeni ņandai ipatea tu i ma nāna ilua kinda ņana nenda kiesaka kā. Ipatea tu nenda Maro Ņalae Yesu Kirisi ma ikai kinda piti lā kondoma ilo ku via mao ilua kinda. ¹⁰ Yesu imāte ņana ikai nzāla piti pa kinda tu ma tamo ara kuku i, aku lā zo ņana i ma itaulo imā kilo, ambo kinda tamo viānda tāku tamāte tāku, ande ma tamo viānda kuku i. ¹¹ Mine kala ara ņana miki taitu-taitu ma kapu tini kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamāta, aku kavilanzi ņana simandi kaika tona, itogo miki uru kaveta mine.

Maro Kindeni uru ivilanzi kalo-tawana tamāta ņana nenzi vetāņa ara kā

¹² Nima-nambwe wukale, Maro Ņalae ipateanzi tamāta pinde tu siveta wurāta ņalae lā miki ņģinimi. Ipateanzi ņana sikai poe pami ku siveta nemi ilo-kalo sondo. Maka kanomi tu miki ma kameģe ņananzi tamāta ņinde. ¹³ Miki ma kameģe ndo ņananzi ku kao ilomi ndo ilā panzi, ņana tu nenzi wurāta ņinde nde ara ndo. Aku miki rārāni ma kamo ilomi kalomi taitu nā. ¹⁴ Nima-nambwe wukale, maka kanomi tu miki ma kaporo ņgua kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamāta ņinde simo itogo wulitia tamwatanzi, ņana kapaņo ilonzi kā; aku kapu tini kaika panzi tamāta ņinde uru simo kalonzi loko nā; aku kavilanzi tamāta ņinde nenzi walo keno tia. Aku miki rārāni ma kamo mwasa nā kunzi tamāta rārāni. ¹⁵ Ambo tamāta tonģe iveta kie sakamao pami, ande miki ma kakatu mbuku kilo papa i ndimo. Ikura zo rārāni, ara ņana miki ma kamandi kaika ņana kaveta vetāņa ara nā panzi kalo-tawana tamāta sitavanzi tamāta rārāni.

¹⁶ Ikura zo rārāni, ande ara ņana miki ma kandeka ku kamo nā. ¹⁷ Aku ara ņana miki ma kakai noņa pa Maro Kindeni ikura zo zo. ¹⁸ Ambo vetāņa tonģe ma

ipânnga pami ku iveta ilomi malia, ande ara nana miki ma kawami ndanđe pa Maro Kindeni. I ilo tu miki tamâta kala kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi ninde ma kaveta mine.

¹⁹ Lâ zo nana Koroani Sapânga itu iveta wurâta tonđe lâ miki ilomi, ande miki ma kaponon zâla nana wurâta ninde kâ ndimo. ²⁰ Ambo tamâta pinde ma situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki pami, ande miki ma tinimi pwâka nana ngua ninde ndimo. ²¹ Miki ma ilomi pateasondo nana ngua rârani wa vetânga rârani wa. Ara nana miki ma kasanga ngua aratava vetânga arakaika ndindi nâ, ²² aku kanđenge nana vetânga potomule rârani kâ.

²³ Maka kano pa Maro Kindeni, inawisi-pisi warika, tu ma ilele miki ilomikalomi ndo, nana miki ma kaveta vetânga ara nâ, ikura i ilo papa mine. Aku maka kano papa i tu ma ikatona karaemi wa koranami wa, nana miki ma kamo mbâra-mbâra nâ, nemi soki tonđe tia, lâ zo nalaeninde Yesu Kirisi ma itaulo imâ kilo. ²⁴ Maro Kindeni isarawami mungani lâ, aku i ma iveta vetânga ninde ipânnga pami, nana tu i uru iveta ikura ne ngua pânnga rârani.

²⁵ Nima-nambwe wukale, ara nana miki ma kalomi ngere nanama, aku kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukama. ²⁶ Aku ara nana miki taitu-taitu ma kapatânğombaumi, ikura kinda kalo-tawana tamâta nenda mâsi mine. ²⁷ Nanga akai Maro Nalae ndamwa ku aporo ngua mine pami: miki ma kaponon gua rârani ikenopepa nîne tini pwataki panzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârani silonjo.

²⁸ Nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ne wisi-wisi imâ pami.

2 TESALONAIKA

Pepa Paulo ingere muli panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Tesalonaika lawea

Paulo ingere ngua panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Tesalonaika lawea (1Tesalonaika), aku nzimona pinde ilâ lâ, ninennga ingere ngua pinde panzi kilo. Nenzi kazânga tamâta siveta kenzi sakamao ndo panzi nana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ, aku kinzi pinde ilonzi pateu tu Maro Nalae nde itaulo imâ lâ, kala sikai nana kôa tia nâ. Mine kala Paulo itunzi sondu ku ingere ngua panzi tu Yesu nandai itaulo imâ nga. Malia kie-kie pinde ma ipânga munga lâ nga, andeta kinda ma tamandi kaika ku kalonda tawana Yesu sondu ndo. Paulo ipainzi tu ma sikai wulitia ndimo, ma sio tininzi pa Maro Nalae nâ.

¹ Maka nato, Sailas nga Timoti nga nana Paulo warakângu, maka kamo taitu, kala nana angere ngua nîne imâ pa miki kalo-tawana tamâta kamo Tesalonaika lawea, miki ninde uru kalomi tawananzi Tamânda Maro Kindeni kuku Maro Yesu Kirisi rua. ² Tamânda Maro Kindeni kuku nenda Maro Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami.

Kinzi Tesalonaika ngu uru simandi kaika lâ zo nana malia ipânga panzi nana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ

³ Nima-nambwe wukale, maka uru zo zo kaloma ngere nana miki kâ, aku kawama ndange ilâ pa Maro Kindeni. Nîne nde ara pa maka tu kaveta mine, nana tu nemi kalo-tawana nde ipânga kaika lâ, aku miki rârâni taitu-taitu nemi mâsi nana tinimi mwasa nâ panzi tinimi pinde nde itumbu nalae lâ. ⁴ Nana duvi nîne kâ, lâ zo nana maka kalâ kakalelenzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta lâ lawea pinde, ande maka uru kasuka miki nami kâki. Maka uru kaporo pwataki panzi nana mâsi potomule tamâta pinde siveta pami, aku katapâri panzi nana malia kie-kie rârâni uru ipânga pami nana nemi kalo-tawana kâ. Aku maka kaporo ngua mine panzi tona: “Kinzi ngu lâ Tesalonaika

lawea nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno kaika lâ, kala sikale nenzi malia wa nana ninde rârâni”.

⁵ Malia mine ipânga pami nana nemi kalo-tawana kâ, andeta Maro Kindeni isukami nana kakale malia ninde. Mine kala kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni iveta mâsi sondu ndo, nana tu malia ninde uru ikai wurâta lâ ilomi kalomi. Aku muli nga miki ma kapânga tamâta sondu ndo, ikura nana kamo kuku i. ⁶ Maro Kindeni ma iveta mâsi sondu mine pami: i ma ipare nia panzi tamâta ninde uru siveta kenzi sakamao pami. ⁷ Aku i ma pwareânga ilua miki tamâta ninde uru kakale malia, aku ma pwareânga ilua maka mine nâ. Maro Kindeni ma iveta mine lâ zo nana Maro Nalae Yesu tavanzi ne anelo kaika rârâni ma sipile samba lawea ku sindue simâ sipânga nia yo lâ tamâta naonzi. Kinzi ma simâ sipânga tava yâa ne mela-mela. ⁸ Ninennga i ma ipare nia panzi tamâta ninde uru tininzi pwâka tu sisama i kilala, kinzi ninde sipu mulinzi pa pâri ara nana nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi kâ. ⁹ Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta ninde lâ vetânga mine: i ma inaranzi simo niaka ndo nana Maro Nalae tava i ne sinâla wa kaika wa, aku ma simo sakamao mine ku simo nâ. ¹⁰ Lâ zo nalae ninde, ande Maro Nalae ma imâ nana ikai paneânga tava ndekânga lâ i ne tamâta kawanzi, kinzi ninde uru kalonzi tawana i. Aku miki kala ma kandeka kunzi mine nâ, nana tu nemi kalo-tawana nde keno kaika pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua maka munga katula pami ninde.

Paulo ikai nona pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isukanzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Tesalonaika lawea

¹¹ Mine kala ikura zo rârâni maka kano pa nenda Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilami. Maka kakai nona tu i ma ivetami kamo kaika ndo lâ vetânga ara ndia munga ipatea pami tu kaveta ninde. Aku maka kano tu i ne walo ma isukami, nana miki ma kakura nana kaveta vetânga ara ndia nemi kalo-tawana itula pami ninde. ¹² Aku lâ zo nana i ma iveta mine pami, ande nenda Maro Nalae Yesu nga ma

ipângga njalae. Aku i kala ma isuka miki njami kâki mine nâ. Nenda Maro Kindeni kuku Maro Njalae Yesu rua nenzi wisi-wisi ma iveta vetânga njinde ipângga.

2

Kiesaka Tamwata ma imâ ipângga

¹ Nima-nambwe wukale, kala njine maka iloma tu kaporo ngua njana nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ne zo njana itaulo imâ kilo kâ. Lâ zo njinde, Maro Kindeni ma igona kinda rârâni talâ taitu kuku Maro Njalae. Ande maka kanomi tu katambira tanami sondu njana nema ngua njine kâ. ² Tiambo tamâta pinde siporo ngua pami tâ, aku sipananami tu Maro Njalae ne zo nde ipângga lâ. Tiambo tamâta tonje ipaimi tu Koroani Sapânga itula nguani ndaina papa i tâ. Tiambo tamâta tonje ingere ngua lâ pepa tini pami tâ, ku ilâge itu lâ maka tinima tu makani kangere nguani ndaina. Ambo miki kalonjo ngua kaja mine tâ, ande miki ma wisimi motu walele ku ilomi rârâ ndimo. ³ Miki ma kalomi tawana tamâta tonje ne ngua lajeja ndimo. Kalonjo nga; zo njalae njinde ma imâ ipângga nâ, ande tia. Tamâta rârâ ma sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni munga lâ nga. Aku lâ zo njinde, Kiesaka Tamwata ma imâ ipângga nia yo lâ tamâta naonzi. I nde tamâtani ndaina Maro Kindeni ma muli izavaru lâ yââ njalae ne mbââ ilo. ⁴ I ma ikai kazânga pa maro ndia wa kelekele ndia rârâni tamâta uru siwânggi ku sipanea njinde. Aku i ma ipasuka tamwata na kâki lâ, ku ma itawa kelekele njinde rârâni ndue lâ. Andeta njinde nâ tia; i ma isanona Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ilo, ku ma iporo tu, “Nanja warakânggu nde Maro Kindeni.”

⁵ Munga, lâ zo njinde nanja amo kumi, ande nanja aporo ngua pwataki pami njana vetânga njinde kâ. Tiambo miki kalomi kapa njana, a? ⁶ Kala lâ zo njine, kelekele tonje isae nzâla njana tamâta njinde kâ, kala ikura tu ipângga nia yo lâ tamâta naonzi, ande tia. Kelekele njinde, ande miki kasama lâ. Tamâta njinde ma ipatua lâ zo ndia Maro Kindeni munga ipatea papa tu ma imâ ipângga. ⁷ Miki

kasama tu kala zo njine kiesaka ne walo uru ikai wurâta paveânga nâ lâ tâno kulu. Njinde ma ipavea mine lee, ikura lâ zo ndia Maro Kindeni ma ikai tamâta njana isae nzâla kaika kâ njinde, ku ma io i lâ nia ngame. ⁸ Njenge Kiesaka Tamwata njinde ma ipatua lâ tamâta naonzi. Andeta muli, lâ Maro Njalae ne zo njana itaulo imâ kilo kâ, ande i ne Koroani tava ne sinâla njinde ma ipu Kiesaka Tamwata njinde pâta imâte. ⁹ Sadana ne walo ma io Kiesaka Tamwata njinde imâ ipângga nia yo lâ tamâta naonzi. Aku Sadana ne mâsi lajeja ma isuka i njana iveta mâsi kaika kie-kie pinde wa itula vetânga kie-kie pinde wa. ¹⁰ Aku lajeja ne vetânga potomule kie-kie njinde ma ilajenzi tamâta, kinzi njinde uru soka nzâla njinde ilâ pa mateja kâ. Maro Kindeni ma izavarunzi tamâta njinde ndo, njana tu munga kinzi silonjo i kawa ngua mao, andeta tininzi pwâka tu sipono muli pa ngua njinde. Ambo kinzi munga sipono muli pa ngua njinde, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi piti lâ kondoma ilo ku ma via mao ilanzi. Andeta tia. ¹¹ Njana duvi njinde kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ivea ilo-kalo ara njananzi. Mine kala kinzi kalonzi tawana ilo-kalo lajeja nâ. ¹² Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta njinde tininzi pwâka tu kalonzi tawana ngua mao, aku ilonzi ndeka njana mâsi potomule nâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ivea ilo-kalo ara njananzi, kala kinzi rârâni ma sikai vetânga soki njinde ne pareja-nia.

Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ma ikainzi kalotawana tamâta piti lâ kondoma ilo

¹³ Anga nima-nambwe wukale, Maro Njalae ilo ndo keno pami. Ara njana maka ma kawama ndenge pa Maro Kindeni njana miki kâ ikura zo zo, njana tu nia ndoyo i ilo patea tu ma iyautemi piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao ilami. Mine kala njana Koroani Sapânga ne walo kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ivetami kapângga mbârambâra ndo lâ i nao, aku isukami tu kalomi tawana i ne ngua mao tona. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni iyautemi piti lâ kondoma ilo lâ nzâlani ndaina. ¹⁴ Maro Kindeni ipatea tu miki ma kamo kuku

nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ku kakai i ne walo wa sinâla kaika njinde. Mine kala isukami njana kalonjo ku kalomi tawana i ne pâri ara munğa katula pami njinde. ¹⁵ Mine nde nima-nambwe wukale, ara njana miki ma kamandi kaika, aku kapaveta kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua rârâni maka katula pami wa kangere lâ pepa tini ku kao imâ pami njinde tona.

¹⁶ Tamânda Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pa kinda, kala io ne wisi-wisi imâ pa kinda lâ. Aku i ne wisi-wisi njinde iveta nzâla pa kinda tu ma tamo ara mine ku tamo nâ. Mine kala kinda tandeka ikura zo zo, ku tao tininda njana zo muli njinde i ma iveta kie ara ndo pa kinda. Maka kano pa Maro Kindeni kuku nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi rua tu ¹⁷ ma sipu tini kaika pa miki ilomi kalomi, ku ma sisukami njana kapaveta kuku vetâņa ara rârâni ku kaporo ngua ara nâ.

3

Paulo ilo tu kinzi ma sikai nonja pa Maro Kindeni tu isuka i

¹ Nima-nambwe wukale, maka nema ngua tonje keno mine: ara njana miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ivilama, njana Maro Njalae kawa ngua ma ipalilu ikura nia nia ilâ ipânğa njalae. Aku ara njana miki ma kano papa i tu tamâta rârâni ma sipaveta kuku i kawa ngua njinde ku sindeka njana, itogo miki munğa kaveta mine.

² Aku ara njana miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikai maka piti lâ kinzi tamâta sakamao mbaunzi ilo, kinzi njinde uru siveta vetâņa potomule. Njana tu tamâta pinde njandai kalonzi tawana Maro Njalae nga. ³ Andeta Maro Njalae uru iveta ikura ne ngua pâņa rârâni. Mine kala kinda kalonda tawana tu i ma ipu tini kaika pami wa ikatonami wa, kala Sadana ma ikura tu iveta mâsi tonje pami, ande tia. ⁴ Maro Njalae itula pwataki pa maka tu miki uru kaveta vetâņa rârâni maka katula pami njinde. Aku maka kaloma tawana tu muli nga miki ma kaveta mine nâ. ⁵ Maka kano pa Maro Njalae tu i ma ikai poe sondo pa nemi ilo-kalo, njana miki ma kapaveta

kuku Maro Kindeni ne mâsi njana tini-mwasa kâ, aku ma kapaveta kuku Yesu Kirisi ne mâsi njana imandi kaika ku ikale malia kâ tona.

Paulo iporo kaika panzi tu ma sikai wulitia ndimo

⁶ Nima-nambwe wukale, maka kakai nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ndamwa ku kaporo ngua kaika pami mine: ambo kalo-tawana tamâta pinde uru siveta wurâta tia, aku tininzi pwâka tu sipaveta kuku vetâņa ndia maka munğa kapananami njinde, ande miki ma tinimi piti njananzi. ⁷ Njana tu miki warakami kasama njine; ambo miki ma kapaveta kuku maka nema vetâņa, ande njinde nde ara ndo. Munğa, lâ zo njinde maka kamo kumi, ande maka kakai wulitia tia ndo. ⁸ Maka njandai kakai kâpwa pinde koa tia nâ lâ miki mbaumi nga; maka kako nâ. Maka kaveta wurâta njalae tina ikura kari wa mbo wa, kala njandai kaveta malia pa nawalami tamâta tonje nga. ⁹ Lâ zo njinde, ambo maka iloma tu kakai kâpwa wa kelekele koa tia nâ lâ miki mbaumi, ande ara, maka ma kakai nâ. Andeta maka kaveta mine tia, njana tu maka katu katula mâsi ara nâ pami njana kapaveta kuku. ¹⁰ Miki kasama tu munğa, lâ zo njinde maka kamo kumi, ande maka uru katula tukuņa mine pami: ambo tamâta tonje ikai wulitia ku tini pwâka tu iveta wurâta, ande miki ma kâpwa kalua i ndimo.

¹¹ Andeta lâ zo njine maka kalonjo pâri njananzi nawalami tamâta pinde tu kinzi siveta wurâta tonje tia. Aku kinzi uru siporo ngua nao-muli njana tamâta pinde nenzi wurâta wa kelekele wa. ¹² Mine kala njine maka kakai nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ndamwa, aku kaporo ngua kaika mine ilâ panzi tamâta njinde tu, “Miki kalomi ngere sondo nga, aku kaveta wurâta njana kapakatona warakami njana kâņa-nuņa kâ”. ¹³ Anga nima-nambwe wukale, miki ma kakai wulitia njana kaveta vetâņa ara kâ, mine ndimo.

¹⁴ Ambo tamâta tonje tini pwâka tu ipaveta kuku ngua rârâni maka kangere lâ pepa njine tini, ande miki ma ilomi

patea i kilala sondo, aku tinimi piti ndo
ɲana i kâ. Ninenɲa i tamwata ma mai
ɲana i ne mâsi ɲinde. ¹⁵ Taitu miki ma
kamora tamâta ɲinde itogo nemi kazâɲa
tamâta, mine ndimo. Kamora i itogo
nimi-nambwe mine, aku kaporo ɲgua ara
pinde papa ɲana kaveta i ilo kalo ara kâ.

Paulo iporo wisi-ara ne ɲgua panzi

¹⁶ Maka kano pa Maro Ɓalae, ina wisi-
pisi warika, tu i ma iveta miki wisimi pisi
nâ. Ninenɲa lâ zo ɲana vetâɲa tonɲe ma
imâ ipâɲga pami, ande miki ma kamo
tava wisimi pisi mine nâ. Maro Ɓalae
imo ku miki rârâni.

¹⁷ Naɲa Paulo warakâɲgu mbaunɲu
aɲgere wisi-ara ne ɲgua ɲine imâ pami.
Naɲa uru aɲgere wisi-ara ne ɲgua mine
lâ nanenɲu pepa rârâni tininzi. Ninde
itula nanenɲu pepa kilala ipâɲga nia yo
pami.

¹⁸ Nenda Maro Ɓalae Yesu Kiriisi ne
wisi-wisi imâ pa miki rârâni.

1 TIMOTI

Pepa Paulo ingere munğa pa Timoti

Timoti nde tamâta limoa tonge munğa iyoka kuku Paulo itula pâri ara panzi tamâta lâ lawea pinde (Pâri Tamâta 16:1-5). Ninenğa ilâ imo Efesus lawea ikai poe panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu simo ninde, aku itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua panzi. Paulo ku Timoti rua simo nambwe nambwe sonde, kala Paulo ingere ngua nîne nana ipu tini kaika papa wa ipanana i nana ikatonanzi ngu wa. Ipai Timoti tu ma ipakatona sonde nananzi pananânga tamâta lanjeņa, aku itula ngua papa nana tamâta mana ikura tu imo katonânga panzi Maro Kindeni ne ngu.

¹ Naņa Paulo, Yesu Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta naņa. Nenda Yautânga Tamwata Maro Kindeni, anğa Yesu Kirisi, ina tamâta ninde kinda uru tao tininda papa, kinzi rua munğa sipatea naņa, kala apânga amo pâri-tamâta. ² Naņa angere ngua lâ pepa nîne tini imâ pa noko Timoti. Kinda rua kalonda tawana Yesu, aku nana nenda kalo-tawana nîne kâ, ande noko kumo kutogo naņa natungu mao. Tamânda Maro Kindeni nğa nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa kalo-sukâņa wa wisi-pisi wa imo kuno.

Ara nana kinda ma talelea ngua lanjeņa rârâni

³ Nîne naņa atu aporo ngua kaņa taituni pa noko kilo, itogo aporo pano munğa, lâ zo ninde naņa alâ pa Masedonia tâno. Naņa ilongu tu noko ma kumo ndainani nâ lâ Efesus lawea, aku kutula ngua kaika panzi tamâta pinde nana sipile nenzi mâsi nana siporo ngua lanjeņa kâ, lâ zo nana sipanananzi tamâta nana Maro Kindeni ne ngua kâ. ⁴ Aku kuporo ngua kaika panzi tu ma sipile nenzi mâsi nana sitapâri timbunzi nenzi usi kaa nâ, aku sipile nenzi mâsi nana siveta ngua kie-kie rârâ siporo nana timbunzi nanzi kâ. Ngua kaņa mine uru iveta

ngua nâna ipânga, aku ninde ikura nana isuka nenda kalo-tawana nana tasama Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo ara kâ, ande tia. ⁵ Ambo tamâta ninde ma sipile nenzi mâsi potomule ninde, ande nenzi kalo-tawana ma keno mao pa Yesu Kirisi, aku ma simo ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku ma sipasama tu nenzi soki tonge keno tia. Ninenğa kinzi ma sio nenzi tini-mwasa ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta. ⁶ Tamâta pinde sipile kalo-tawana mao ne vetâņa ara ninde, kala nîne kinzi siporo ngua kaa kaa mine. ⁷ Kinzi ilonzi tu sipanananzi tamâta pinde nana Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuņa kâ, aku ilonzi keno tu nenzi ngua ndoni nde mao nâ. Kinzi uru situla ngua kaika, andeta warakanzi sizizâla nana nenzi ngua ninde ne duvi.

⁸ Kinda tasama tu Mose ne ngua tukuņa nde ara ndo. Taitu kinda ma kalonda ngere sonde nana tukuņa ninde ne duvi kâ. ⁹ Kinda tasama tu ngua tukuņa ne wurâta nandai nana itula nzâla panzi tamâta arara nğa. Ngua tukuņa ne wurâta nde nana itula nzâla panzi tamâta ninde uru sipu ngua tukuņa ututu ku siveta taja-kaika ne vetâņa. Kinzi sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni ku siveta vetâņa potomule nâ. Kinzi simege nana Maro Kindeni ku siveta mâsi ara pinde, ande tia. Kinzi uru siveta mâsi saka-mao pinde mine: kinzi sipunzi tinanzi tamanzi pâta simâte, aku sipunzi tamâta pinde pâta simâte tona; ¹⁰ kinzi tamâne sipalulua tininzi ilâ potomule panzi taine pinde, aku sipalulua warakanzi tininzi mine nâ kunzi nawalanzi tamâne tona; kinzi sipanawenzi tamâta pinde ku sive-tanzi sikai wurâta kaa nâ; aku siporo ngua lanjeņa wa siveta ngua pâņa kaa nâ wa. Mao nâ, ngua tukuņa ne wurâta nde nana itula nzâla panzi tamâta ea uru siveta mâsi potomule ndia nandai ipakura kuku ilo-kalo ara. ¹¹ Andeta Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo ara ikeno pâri ara tini, pâri ara ninde i munğa itula pa naņa kala uru aporo atula pwataki. Pâri ara ninde itula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki tu i nde Ara Tamwata, aku nenda paneâņa ilâ pa i nâ.

Paulo kawa ndange pa Maro Kindeni, nana tu i kalo sukâna nana i kâ

¹² Munga, nenda Maro Yesu Kirisi imora nana tu nana akura nana aveta wurâta papa i kâ. Mine kala i ne walo ilua nana lâ nana atula i kawa ngua kâ. Ipateana nana aveta i ne wurâta nîne kâ. Mine kala nana kawângu ndange papa i. ¹³ Mao nâ, munga nana aporo ngua pavaligina papa i, aku aveta kenngu sakamao panzi i ne tamâta apunzi tona. Andeta isama tu nana azizâla nana i kâ, aku nandai kalongu tawana i nga, kala aveta vetâna ninde. Mine kala i kalo sukâna nanana. ¹⁴ Aku nenda Maro Nalae ne wisi-wisi nalae nde imâ ndo pa nana lâ, aku igagati ilongu kalongu nana ao nanengu kalo-tawana ilâ papa i nâ. Aku i ne wisi-wisi ninde igagatina nana tiningu mwasa panzi kalo-tawana tamâta tona. Kalo-tawana wa tini-mwasa kie mine uru ikeno pa kinda tamâta rârâni nîne tapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi.

¹⁵ Yesu Kirisi indue imâ tâno kulu nana iyautenzi kiesaka tamwatanzi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Ngua ninde nde mao kanao, aku ara nana tamâta rârâni ma silojo ku kalonzi tawana. Aku nana warakângu munga aveta kiesaka nalae ndo, kala amo atogo kiesaka tamwatângu mine, apolenzi tamâta rârâni nana aveta kiesaka kâ. ¹⁶ Mao nâ, nana apolenzi tamâta rârâni nana aveta kiesaka kâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni kalo sukâna nanana, nana tu itu itula pwataki panzi tamâta ma sipânga muli-muli ninde tu Yesu Kirisi nao mwasa ndo panzi kiesaka tamwatanzi. Aku tamâta ma sipânga muli-muli ninde ma simora Yesu ne vetâna ninde, kala ma kalonzi tawana i, ku ma sikai via nana simo ara mine ku simo nâ. ¹⁷ I imo Koipu Nalae ikura zo zo ku imo nâ. I ma nao tia, ande tia ndo. Aku kinda tâno tamâta takura tu matânda tamora i kâ, ande tia. Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde Maro Mao. Mine kala zo rârâni kinda ma tapanea i tasuka na kâki. Mao.

Paulo itu ngua pa Timoti tu ma ipara kaika nana ipu vetâna sakamao ndue

¹⁸ Timoti, nana natungu noko, nana ao nanengu ngua nîne imâ pano. Kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta pinde munga situla ngua pwataki nana noko kâ, aku nanengu ngua nîne nde iyoke nenzi ngua ninde. Ambo noko ma kalo ngere nana ngua ninde kâ, ande ninde ma ipu tini kaika pano lâ zo ndia noko kupara kaika nana kupu vetâna sakamao ndue kâ. ¹⁹ Ara nana noko ma kalo tawana Yesu kaika lâ paraña ninde ilo, aku kupasama sondo lâ tamwata ilo kalo tu noko ne soki tonge tia lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Maro Kindeni uru itu ngua kaika lâ tamâta ilonzi tu ma sipile nenzi vetâna soki, andeta kinzi pinde tininzi pwâka tu sipile nenzi vetâna ninde. Mine kala nenzi kalo-tawana nde imbe ndo lâ, itogo wânga ikâki pitiku kulu ku ipwa pwataki mine. ²⁰ Tamâta rua, Himeneus ku Arisande rua, munga siveta mine, kala nana aonzi rua silâ pa Sadana mbau ilo, nana ma kalonzi ngere sondo ku sipile nenzi mâsi nana siporo ngua pavaligina pa Maro Kindeni kâ.

2

Ara nana kinda ma tano pa Maro Kindeni tu iveta kie ara panzi tamâta rârâni

¹ Nana ilongu tu noko ma kuveta vetâna nîne munga lâ nga; kupanananzi kalo-tawana tamâta tu ma kawanzi ndange pa Maro Kindeni nana tininzi pinde rârâni, ku sino kaika pa i tu ma iveta kie ara panzi.

² Ara nana kinda ma takai noña kaika pa i tu ma iveta kie ara panzi koipu nalajala wa kinzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna wa. Ambo i ma iveta mine, ande kinda rârâni ma tamo ara, aku ma tamo tava wisinda pisi nâ. Ninenga kinda ma taponi muli pa vetâna ara rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa ninde, aku ma taveta vetâna ara nâ lâ i nao. ³ Noña kie mine nde ara ndo lâ nenda Yautâna Tamwata Maro Kindeni nao. Mao nâ, i tini mwasa ndo nana noña kie mine. ⁴ I ilo tu iyautenzi tamâta rârâni piti lâ kondoma ilo, aku i ilo tu kinzi ma sisama ngua mao duvi tona. ⁵ Kinda tasama tu Maro

Kindeni simbo nâ nde Maro mao. Aku tasama tu tamâta taitu nâ imandi kinda tamâta nga Maro Kindeni ngininda nana ilulu Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna kê, aku tamâta njinde nde Yesu Kirisi tamwata. ⁶ Maro Kindeni munga ipatea zo pa Yesu Kirisi, aku lâ zoni ndaina nâ, ande Yesu ipile tamwata ne via ku imâte nana ikonzi tamâta rârâni piti lâ kondoma ilo. Aku vetânga njinde itula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki pa kinda. ⁷ Maro Kindeni ipatea nana tu amo i ne pâri-tamâta, aku wurâta ilana nana atula i kawa ngua njinde pwataki. Nana aporo mao, alânge tia. I wurâta ilua nana nana apanananzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu, nana nenzi kalo-tawana ma ilâ mao pa Yesu Kirisi.

⁸ Mine kala nana ilongu tu kinzi tamâne simo nia ndoni ma sisuka mbaunzi kêki ku sikai nona. Nana ilongu tu kinzi ma sio ilonzi ndo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, aku ma sipile mâsi nana wisinzi nâna wa sipambita wa.

Mâsi nana siveta vetânga ara kê ande itogo taine nenzi singâra mao

⁹ Aku nana ilongu tu kinzi taine ma sisawa pasawana wa sipita lalava sondu, nana itula pwataki tu kinzi sipatawa warakanzi tininzi. Nana tiningu pwaka tu kinzi ma sipalaki kulunzi ku sisinga kulunzi pwau nga tininzi lâ kekekele kulu njalae kona, itogo mbote-mbote arara wa mira “gol” wa. ¹⁰ Ambo taine ilonzi tu sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni ku sipanea i, ande ara nana kinzi ma siveta vetânga ara nâ panzi tamâta. Aku nenzi vetânga arara njinde ma keno itogo nenzi singâra ara mwasina.

¹¹ Nana ilongu tu kinzi taine ma sipatawa warakanzi tininzi ku sisae kawanzi, aku sipanâna nâ nana Maro Kindeni ne ngua kê. ¹² Nana uru asâu panzi taine nana sikai poe panzi tamâne ku sipanananzi nana Maro Kindeni ne ngua kê, ande tia. Ara nana kinzi taine ma kawanzi buu ku sipalongo pa ngua nâ.

¹³ Nana tu Maro Kindeni iveta tamâne Adam munga lâ, njinnga iveta taine Eva muli. ¹⁴ Aku Adam nandai kalo tawana ngua lanja nga. Taine nâ kalo tawana ngua lanja kala iveta kiesaka. ¹⁵ Andeta

Maro Kindeni ne pateanga ikeno mine tu kinzi taine nâ ma sipaguguanzi lâlu. Ambo nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu Kirisi ikura zo zo, ku siveta vetânga soki tonge tia lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ku tininzi mwasa nâ panzi tamâta, ande Maro Kindeni ma iyautenzi piti lâ kondoma ilo.

3

Ngua ilâ panzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna uru sikai poe panzi katonanga

Titi 1:5-9

¹ Ngua njine nde mao kanao: ambo tamâta tonge ilo tu ikai poe panzi ngu nenzi katonanga, ande wurâta itu iveta njinde nde wurâta ara ndo. ² Ambo taitu nanengu ngua pinde ilâ pa tamâta ea itu imo mbwanananga panzi katonanga kê. Ngua njinde nde mine: i ma iveta vetânga soki tonge tia; i ma ikai kaiwa taine taitu nâ; i ma ipakatona tamwata sondu nana kiesaka kê; i ma ikai poe sondu pa tamwata ne ilo-kalo; aku i ne vetânga rârâni nde ma ara nâ. I ma ikainzi tamâta lombo ku ikatonanzi simo sondu lâ i ne luma ilo; aku i ma isama pata nana ipanananzi tamâta nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua kê. ³ I ma imo tamâta nana inu lââ kaika ku idauda, ande tia; i ma wisi nâna walele ku ipara kunzi tamâta tia; i ma nao mwasa nâ panzi tamâta; aku i ma ilo njalae kona nana igona mbaliya kê, ande tia. ⁴ I ma ikatonanzi i tamwata kaiwa-natu sondu, ku ma ipanananzi natu sondu nana silongo i ne ngua ku simege nana i kê. ⁵ (Ambo tamâta tonge ikura tu ikatonanzi i kaiwa-natu sondu tia, ande i ma ikura nana ikatonanzi Maro Kindeni ne ngu, ande ma tia.) ⁶ Kalo-tawana tamâta wasaseki tonge ikura nana ikai poe panzi katonanga kê, ande tia. Tia ma i ilo tu i nde tamâta ara ndo, aku ma ipasuka tamwata tini. Aku nana njinde kê, Maro Kindeni ma io i lâ ngua nia, itogo munga io Sadana lâ ngua nia mine. ⁷ Aku katonanga nenzi poe tamâta ma imo tamâta mine: kinzi tamâta simo niaka nana Maro Kindeni ne ngu kê, ande ma uru siporo ngua ara nâ nana poe tamâta njinde kê. Nana tu ambo i ma ipakatona tamwata ne vetânga

tia, ande kinzi ma siporo ngua sakamao nana i kâ, aku Sadana ne nimbu ma ikai i kaika lâ.

Ngua ilâ panzi ngu nenzi katonâña

⁸ Aku mine nâ, nanengu ngua pinde ilâ panzi ngu nenzi katonâña tona. Ngua njinde nde mine: kinzi ma sipakatona warakanzi sondu nana nenzi vetâña kâ; kinzi ma simo togo memelanzi rua tia; kinzi ma sinu lââ kaika ku sidauda tia; aku kinzi ma ilonzi nana sitapa tamâta pinde nenzi mbaliña sajenzi, ande tia. ⁹ Kinzi ma kalonzi tawana ngua mao rârâni Maro Kindeni munga itula pwataki njinde, aku ma sipasama lâ warakanzi ilonzi kalonzi tu nenzi soki tonge tia lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ¹⁰ Miki ma kakai samâña panzi nana nenzi vetâña kâ munga lâ nga. Ambo siveta wurâta sondu, ande ma sikura nana sikai katonâña panzi kalo-tawana tamâta.

¹¹ Aku ngua pinde kala ilâ panzi taine nenzi katonâña mine nâ. Kinzi ma sipakatona warakanzi nana nenzi vetâña uru siveta njinde kâ; kinzi ma siporo situ tamâta nguananzi tia; kinzi ma sipakatona warakanzi sondu nana kiesaka kâ, ku ma siveta nenzi wurâta rârâni sondu ndo.

¹² Ngu nenzi katonâña nde ma imo tamâta mine: ikai kaiwa taine taitu nâ, aku uru ikatonanzi i tamwata kaiwa-natu sondu. ¹³ Ambo ngu nenzi katonâña ma siveta nenzi wurâta ara, ande tamâta ma siporo ngua napanzi mine tu, "Kinzi nde tamâta ara". Njenga katonâña njinde ma siruru tia nana situla nenzi kalo-tawana pwataki tu kinzi kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi.

Ngua njalae nana Yesu Kirisi kâ

¹⁴ Timoti, nana ilongu tu amâ walele amorano, andeta ara nana angere ngua pinde pano lâ pepa tini tona. ¹⁵ Mine kala, ambo nana akura tu amâ walele tia, ande noko ma kusama sondu nana vetâña arara Maro Kindeni ilo tu i ne tamâta ma siveta njinde. Kinda tamo Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata ne tamâta, tatogo i natu wukale mine, aku kinda ngu njine uru takatona i ne ngua mao ku tatula pwataki. ¹⁶ Kinda tasama tu

ngua mao Maro Kindeni itula pwataki njinde nde ngua njalae tina. Ngua njinde nde mine: "Kirisi indue imâ ipânga tâno kulu itogo tamâta mine, aku i ne mandina lâ matenja nianzi itula pwataki tu i nde Maro Njalae. Kinzi anelo rârâni nde simora i kilala pwataki, anga ne kalo-tawana tamâta nde silâ situla i parina panzi tamâta ngu ndoni, anga tamâta rârâ pa tâno ndoni nde kalonzi tawana i. Maro Kindeni ikai i kâki lâ samba ilo, aku imo ikai Maro Njalae."

4

Ngua lajeña kie-kie uru izavaru tamâta ilonzi kalonzi

¹ Koroani Sapâña itula ngua pwataki tu lâ zo muli nana tâno ne zo marumbu kâ, ande tamâta pinde ma sipile nenzi kalo-tawana. Kinzi ma sipalongo pa ngua njinde koroani lajeña sipanananzi tamâta, ku ma sipono muli pa koroani saka nenzi ngua njinde. ² Lajeña tamwatanzi pinde ma situla ngua lajeña panzi kalo-tawana tamâta. Tamâta njinde sipayaula warakanzi ilonzi kalonzi marumbu lâ, kala sizizâla tu nenzi vetâña nde kiesaka. ³ Lajeña tamwatanzi njinde ma situ kaika panzi tamâta tu ma sipakâe kaiwanzi tia, aku ma situ kaika panzi tu ma sika kâpwa pinde tia tona. Andeta Maro Kindeni iveta kâpwa rârâni njinde pa kindi tu taka. Kindi kalonda tawana i, aku tapanâna lâ nana ngua mao kâ. Mine kala kindi takura nana takai kâpwa njinde, aku taka tava kawânda ndange papa i. ⁴ Kindi tasama tu kelekele rârâni Maro Kindeni munga iveta njinde nde kelekele ara nâ. Kindi ma tamora njinde tu kelekele sakamao ndimo. Kindi takura tu kawânda ndange pa Maro Kindeni, ku takai taka, ⁵ nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua tava nenda nona iveta kelekele rârâni wa kâpwa rârâni wa ipânga zuzuli lâ i nao.

Paulo itu ngua pa Timoti tu i ma imo itogo Yesu Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta ara mine

⁶ Timoti, ambo noko ma kutula ngua njinde pwataki panzi kalo-tawana tamâta, ande noko ma kumo Yesu Kirisi ne

wurâta tamâta ara. Kupakatona tamwata ne ilo-kalo sonndo, aku kupono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua mao tava ne ngua njinde munnga sipananano kala uru pwoka muli njinde. ⁷ Noko ma kupu muli papa usi tapârînga kaa nâ tamâta pinde uru sitapârî njinde, aku kupanâna sonndo jana kuveta vetânga ara nâ lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ⁸ Ambo kindi ilonda tu taveta karaenda ipângga kaika, aku tapatogo tininda ikura zo rârâni, ande njinde ma ivila kindi njalae konja tia. Andeta kulonjo nga; ambo kindi ma taveta vetânga ara lâ Maro Kindeni nao ikura zo rârâni, ande njinde ma ivila kindi njalae tina. Vetânga njinde ikura tu ivila kindi jana tamo ara lâ zo njine tamo tâno kulu wa lâ zo muli tona.

⁹ Ngua njinde nde mao kanaŋo, aku ara jana tamâta rârâni ma silonjo ku kalonzi tawana. ¹⁰ Nanayoni kindi tao nenda kalo-tawana ilâ sonndo ndo pa Maro Kindeni, ina Via Tamwata. I ilo tu iyautenzi tamâta rârâni piti lâ kondoma ilo, aku ina uru iveta mine nâ pa kindi tamâta njine kalonda tawana i mao. Kindi nenda kalo-tawana keno mine, aku jana njinde kâ kindi uru tao tininda papa i ku tamakâsa jana taveta nenda wurâta njine sonndo.

¹¹ Noko ma kutula ngua njinde pwataki panzi kalo-tawana tamâta, aku kupanananzi tu ma soka muli. ¹² Kinzi uru simora noko tu tamâta lâlu, andeta naja tiningu pwâka tu kinzi ma ilonzi tu noko nde tamâta kaa nâ. Noko ma kuveta mâsi ara nâ, aku kutula nzâla sonndo panzi kalo-tawana tamâta. Kutula nzâla panzi jana siporo ngua ara kâ, aku kutula nzâla panzi jana siveta vetânga ara nâ tona. Kutula nzâla panzi jana tininzi mwasa ndo panzi tininzi pinde kâ, aku kutula nzâla panzi jana kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni kâ tona. Aku kutula nzâla panzi jana sipile vetânga potomule ndoni kâ. ¹³ Noko ma pwai wurâta sonndo jana kupono Maro Kindeni ne ngua njinde ikeno lâ pepa tini panzi tamâta, aku kutula ngua njinde duvi pwataki panzi wa kupanananzi sonndo wa. Kuveta mine lee, ikura lâ zo ndia naja ma amâ apângga

amo kuno. ¹⁴ Noko ma kumbariri jana kuveta wurâta njinde kâ ndimo, jana tu Maro Kindeni munnga walo ilano, itogo wisi-ara jana noko ne wurâta njinde kâ. Iveta mine lâ zo njinde ngu nenzi katonânga situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki jana noko kâ, ku sio mbaunzi kâki noko kulu situ nzâmbe pano.

¹⁵ Ikura zo rârâni, noko ma pwatona ne wurâta njinde sonndo. Ambo noko ma kuveta wurâta njinde kaika, ande tamâta rârâni ma sisama tu munnga noko kumo wurâta tamâta ara mwasa, anga njine kupângga wurâta tamâta ara ndo. ¹⁶ Kupakatona sonndo jana noko tamwata ne vetânga wa ngua ndia kupanananzi tamâta wa. Ambo noko ma kumandi kaika ndo jana kuveta mine, ande noko ma kupavila tamwata, ku ma kuvilanzi tamâta njinde uru silonjo noko ne ngua mine nâ.

5

Paulo itu ngua pa Timoti tu ma iveta vetânga kie taituni panzi tamâta itogo uru iveta panzi i see mine

¹ Noko ma kumbitanzi tamâne kokonja ndimo. Ambo kinzi ma siveta vetânga soki tonge, ande kuvetanzi sonndo ku kuporo ngua mwasa nâ panzi, itogo uru kuveta pa noko tama mine. Aku noko ma kuveta vetânga kie taituni panzi tamâne limoa, itogo uru kuveta panzi noko tamwata taitua mine. ² Aku noko ma kuveta vetânga kie taituni panzi taine kokonja itogo uru kuveta pa noko tina mine. Aku kuveta vetânga kie taituni panzi taine taipa, itogo uru kuveta panzi noko mwane mine. Noko ma kuveta vetânga potomule panzi taine taipa ndimo.

Ea ma ikatonanzi taine mwala mwala

³ Ambo taine mwala tonge simbo nâ imo, ande ara, kupanananzi ngu jana sivila i ku siveta vetânga rârâni sonndo nâ papa. ⁴ Andeta kulonjo nga; ambo taine mwala tonge nату-timbu simo, ande ara jana kinzi njinde ma sipanâna sonndo jana njine kâ: nenzi wurâta njalae lâ Maro Kindeni nao nde jana sikatona warakanzi seenzi sonndo munnga lâ nga.

Lâ nenzi vetâña njinde, ande kinzi ma sikatu tinanzi tamanzi wa timbunzi nenzi wurâta kulu panzi, nana tu munga kokoña njinde sikatona kinzi mine. Aku nenzi vetâña njinde ma itula pwataki tu nenzi kalo-tawana nde mao. Maro Kindeni ilo ara ndo nana vetâña mine kâ. ⁵ Ambo taine mwala tonge simbo nâ imo, ande ara nana ma sikatona taine njinde sonde, nana tu i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, aku uru io tini nana Maro Kindeni tu ma ikea nana i kâ. Aku ikura zo rârani, lâ kari wa mbo wa, i uru ino pa Maro Kindeni nana isuka i kâ. ⁶ Andeta kulonjo nga; ambo taine mwala tonge ilo njalae nana tâno njine ne vetâña kâ, kala itambira ne mbaliña ku indeka potomule, ande njinde itogo i ne kalo-tawana imâte lâ. ⁷ Aku noko ma kupanananzi ngu tona nana sipaveta kuku nanengu ngua njine, nana ma simo sonde nâ. Ambo kinzi ma simo sonde mine, ande tamâta tonge ma ikura nana iporo ngua soki njanzi, ande tia. ⁸ Noko kalo ngere sonde nga; ambo tamâta tonge ikatonanzi i tamwata see wa i see katiñe wa sonde tia, ande ne mâsi njinde itula i kilala pwataki tu i ipu muli pa ne kalo-tawana marumbu lâ. Opopo, kinzi tinikoa njandai uru siveta vetâña soki mine pa seenzi nga!

⁹ Noko ma kungere taine mwala mwala rârani njanzi lâ pepa tini nana ngu ma sikatonanzi kâ, mine ndimo. Kungere taine mwala njine nâ na lâ pepa tini: ipole mbwera tamâta njato (60) lâ; i munga imo kuku kaiwa tamâne simbo nâ; ¹⁰ i munga ikatonanzi natu sonde; i uru isuanzi tamâta lombo soka lawea pinde simâ; i uru ikai kuleña panzi kalo-tawana tamâta nana ipua kenzi kâ; i uru ivilanzi tini pinde nana nenzi malia kâ; aku i uru ilo ndo nana iveta vetâña ara pinde tona. Ambo tamâta uru situla taine konga tonge parina tu i nde taine nana iveta vetâña ara mine kâ, ande ara, noko ma kungere taine njinde na lâ pepa tini nana ngu ma sikatona kâ.

¹¹ Andeta noko ma kungere kinzi taine taipa simo mwala njinde njanzi lâ pepa njinde tini ndimo. Nana tu muli kinzi ma ilonzi kâki nana sikâe kilo, aku ma sipu mulinzi pa Yesu Kirisi. ¹² Mine nde muli Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi, nana tu sitoto nenzi ngua pâña utu lâ.

* ¹³ Andeta njinde nâ tia; kinzi taine taipa simo mwala njinde uru sikai wulitia tona, aku soka potomule silâ pa luma pinde. Andeta kinzi uru sikai wulitia nâ tia; kinzi ilonzi konga nana situ tamâta nguananzi tona, aku sipete silâ wa simâ wa, siporo ngua nao-muli wa ngua ara tia wa. ¹⁴ Mine kala nana ilongu tu taine taipa simo mwala njinde ma sipakâe kilo, aku ma sikainzi nenzi vâsa ku sikatona warakanzi nenzi luma. Ambo siveta mine, ande ara, kazâña tamâta tonge ma ikura nana imora nenzi vetâña soki tonge ku iporo ngua potomule nana kinda kalo-tawana tamâta kâ, ande ma tia. ¹⁵ Noko kusama tu taine taipa pinde kaiwanzi simâte lâ, aku sipile nenzi kalo-tawana ku sipono muli pa Sadana.

¹⁶ Ambo taine mwala tonge tina tâku tai tâku nitâpi tâ nde kalo-tawana taine, aku taine njinde uru imo kuku, ande ara nana kalo-tawana taine njinde ma ikatona taine mwala njinde. Ambo iveta mine, ande ma kalo-tawana tamâta ngu nenzi malia nana sikatona taine mwala njinde kâ, ande ma tia. Njenga ngu ma ikura tu ikatonanzi taine mwala mwala njinde simo simbonzi nâ.

Kinda ma kulu talanzi katonâña ea uru siveta wurâta ara

¹⁷ Ara nana kalo-tawana tamâta ngu ma kulu ara silanzi katonâña ea uru siveta nenzi wurâta ara nâ. Aku ara nana kulu njinde ma kâki panzi katonâña njinde uru situla Maro Kindeni ne ngua ku sipanananzi tamâta nana Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo. ¹⁸ Nana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Miki ma kapono bulmakao kawa lâ zo nana ikai wurâta nana ipopo kaniña

* **5:12** 12 Nenzi mâsi nde mine; lâ zo ndia taine mwala tonge isâu panzi katonâña tu ma singere i na lâ pepa tini nana ngu ma sikatona, ande taine njinde ipa ngua kaika tu ma ikâe kilo tia. † **5:18** 18 Lâ zo nana bulmakao siveta wurâta njinde, ande nenzi katonâña tamâta sisâu panzi tu sika kaniña pinde. Tia ma putole ipunzi, ku ma siveta wurâta ara tia.

karae piti, mine ndimo". † Aku ngua pinde kala keno mine tu, "Wurâta tamâta ma ikai ne kulu". ¹⁹ Ambo tamâta taitu nâ iporo ngua tu, "Katonânga njinde nde iveta vetânga soki", ande noko ma kalo tawana i ne ngua ndimo. Taitu kulonjo nga; ambo tamâta rua wa nato siporo ngua mine, ande ara, kulonjo nenzi ngua sondo. ²⁰ Ambo katonânga tonje iveta kiesaka, ande ara jana noko ma kulelea i ku kuveta ne ngua sondo lâ kalo-tawana tamâta ndoni naonzi, jana kinzi pinde ma siruru jana siveta kiesaka mine kâ.

Paulo itu ngua pa Timoti tu ma ipakatonâ sondo jana i tamwata ne vetânga kâ

²¹ Lâ Maro Kindeni nao, anga lâ Yesu Kirisi nao, anga lâ kinzi anelo naonzi, naja aporo ngua kaika pano mine tu noko ma kupaveta kuku ngua tukunja njine. Noko ma kuveta vetânga kie taituni panzi tamâta rârâni. Noko ma kuveta vetânga tonje panzi tamâta njalanjala wa ninambwe wa, anga kuveta vetânga tonje panzi tamâta pinde, mine ndimo.

²² Aku noko ma walele nâ kuo mbau lâ tamâta kulunzi jana itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ipateanzi jana siveta wurâta papa i kâ, mine ndimo. Ambo noko kutu nzâmbe pa tamâta tonje, andeta muli iveta kiesaka, ande ne kiesaka njinde ma imâ iloko lâ noko tini, aku njinde ma ara tia ndo. Kupakatona tamwata sondo, jana ma kumo mbârambâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

²³ Naja ilongu tu noko ma kupile ne vetânga jana kunu lââ kaa nâ. Ara jana noko ma kunu lââ waini nuna mwata tona, jana tu njinde ma isukano jana pukonja kie-kie njinde uru ikeno pano ku iyaula noko kapwa.

²⁴ Tamâta pinde nenzi kiesaka nde ikeno nia yo, aku nenzi kiesaka njinde nde ilâ pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua nia imunga panzi. Anga tamâta pinde nenzi kiesaka nde ikeno paveânga nâ, andeta muli nga nenzi kiesaka njinde ma ipanga nia yo. ²⁵ Aku mine nâ, tamâta nenzi vetânga ara uru ipanga nia yo. Ambo tamâta pinde nenzi vetânga ara ipanga nia yo walele tia,

ande vetânga ara njinde ma ikura tu ipavea zo rârâni kâ, ande tia.

6

Paulo ingere ngua panzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi tamâta njalanjala

¹ Kalo-tawana tamâta pinde uru sikai wurâta koa tia nâ panzi tamâta njalanjala. Aku naja aporo ngua ilâ pa kinzi njinde mine tu ara jana ma simege jana nenzi koipu ku simo kalonzi. Ambo siveta mine, ande nenzi koipu ma sikura tu siporo ngua potomule jana Maro Kindeni wa nenda kalo-tawana wa, ande ma tia. ² Ambo wurâta tamâta kaa nâ tonje ne tamâta njalae nde kalo-tawana tamâta, ande wurâta tamâta njinde ma ilo mine tu, "Njine nde ningunambwe nâ; mine nde kalo loko, naja ma avaligi i ne ngua", mine ndimo. Ara jana i ma ilo keno mine, "Tamâta njine kala aveta wurâta papa jana asuka i kâ, i nde ningunambwe kalo-tawana tamâta; mine kala naja ma tiningu mwasa ndo papa i". Ambo wurâta tamâta ilo keno mine, ande i ma iveta wurâta ara ndo papa. Noko ma kupanananzi ku kuporo ngua kaika panzi mine.

Vetânga jana ilonda njalae pa mbalinja kâ, ande vetânga sakamao rârâni duvi

³ Nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ne ngua mao nde uru ipanana kinda rârâni sondo jana Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo kâ. Ambo tamâta tonje ipile ngua njinde, aku ipanananzi tamâta jana ngua lanja pinde, ⁴ ande tamâta njinde ipasuka tamwata tini nâ. I taja kaika nâ, aku isama sâ tonje tia. I ilo njalae kono jana ipawa ngua kunzi tamâta kâ. Aku vetânga njinde uru iyaulanzi tamâta ilonzi kalonzi, kala sipadâda wa sipara wa situ tamâta njuananzi wa ilonzi sakamao njanani tamâta pinde wa ⁵ sipawa ngua njalae wa. Kinzi tamâta njinde nde kapa ndo, aku sisama ngua mao tonje tia ndo. Kinzi ilonzi tu nenzi kalo-tawana ma isukanzi tu sipanga simo mbalinja warakanzi. ⁶ Andeta tia. Mao nâ, ambo kinda tapaveta kuku vetânga ndia Maro

Kindeni ilo papa njinde, ande kinda ma ilonda yosi njana mbaliŋa kâ, ande tia. Ambo kinda tamo mine, ande njinde itogo kinda tamo mbaliŋa warakânda mine.

⁷ Kinda tasama tu lâ zo njana tinânda sipagugua kinda tapâŋga tâno kulu, ande kinda tapâŋga tava tininda kaa nâ. Aku lâ zo njana tamâte, ande kinda ma takai kelekele tonge iyoka ku kinda, ande tia. ⁸ Mine kala, ambo kâpwa nga lalava ikeno pa kinda, ande ara, kinda ma tandeka ku taporo tu, “Njine nde iku-rana”. ⁹ Anja tamâta ea ilonzi tu sigona mbaliŋa râra, ande samâŋa uru ipâŋga panzi ku ikainzi kaika, itogo nimbu ikai ngoa mine. Aku ilonzi igagatinzi njana siveta vetâŋa soki râra. Aku njinde iveta ilonzi kalonzi ipâŋga kapa ndo, kala sipayaula warakanzi ku simo sakamao ndo. ¹⁰ Njana tu vetâŋa njana ilonda njalae pa mbaliŋa kâ, ande njinde nde vetâŋa sakamao rârani duvi. Munja tamâta pinde ilonzi njalae ndo pa mbaliŋa kâ, aku ilo-kalo njinde izavarunzi ndo lâ. Mine kala sipile nenzi kalo tawana, aku sisânda malia njalae tina kulu.

Ara njana kinda ma tamandi kaika ku takai via mao

¹¹ Anja noko nde Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta. Mine kala ara njana noko ma kupu muli pa vetâŋa sakamao kie-kie njinde, aku tini piti ndo njana. Kumandi kaika ku kuveta vetâŋa rârani Maro Kindeni ilo tu ma taveta. Noko ma kuveta vetâŋa arara nâ, ikura kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta mao uru siveta mine. Kuo ne kalo-tawana ilâ sonde ndo pa Yesu Kirisi, aku tini mwasa nâ panzi tini pinde. Noko ma pwai wulitia njana ne wurâta kâ ndimo. Noko ma nao mwasa nâ panzi tamâta. ¹² Kinzi tamâta njana sipalilu sipopole kâ nde uru sipalilu kaika nâ. Aku mine nâ, ara njana noko ma kupalilu kaika njana pwai ne via mao njana ma kumo ara mine ku kumo nâ. Mungani, lâ zo njinde noko kumandi ku kutula ne kalo-tawana pwataki lâ tamâta râra naonzi, ande lâ zoni ndaina Maro Kindeni isarâwa pano tu pwai via njinde. ¹³ Nana aporo njua kaika pano lâ Maro Kindeni

Via Warika nao, anja lâ Yesu Kirisi nao, ina munja imandi kaika lâ Pontius Pilata nao ku itula ne kalo-tawana pwataki. Nanengu njua nde mine; ¹⁴ Noko ma pwoka tukunja njine muli. Ambo noko ma kumo sonde mine, ne soki tonge tia, ande tamâta tonge ma ikura njana iporo njua sakamao tonge njanano, ande tia. Noko ma kumo mine lee, ikura lâ zo muli njinde nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi ma itaulo imâ kilo. ¹⁵ Yesu Kirisi ma ipâŋga lâ zo tonge nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipatea papa keno lâ. Kinda nenda paneŋa wa ndekâŋa wa ilâ pa Maro Kindeni. I simbo nâ ikai Maro panzi tamâta rârani lâ tâno ndoni. Imo Koipu Njalae panzi koipu njalanala rârani, aku imo Maro Njalae panzi maro rârani. ¹⁶ Maro Kindeni simbo nâ ikura njana imâte tia. I imo sinâla njalae ilo, aku tamâta tonge ikura njana ilâ i tini laiti kâ, ande tia. Tamâta tonge munja imora i nao, ande tia, aku tamâta tonge ikura njana imora i nao kâ, ande tia. Ikura zo zo, nenda paneŋa ilâ papa i simbo nâ. I nde Walo Tamwata, uru imo mine ku imo nâ. Mao.

Paulo ipainzi mbaliŋa warakanzi tu ma kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni ku sivilanzi tininzi pinde

¹⁷ Noko ma kuporo njua kaika panzi tamâta simo mbaliŋa warakanzi lâ tâno njine kulu tu kinzi ma sipasuka warakanzi njanzi kâki ndimo. Aku kupainzi tu ma sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa kelekele uru nao tia walele nâ, mine ndimo. Kuporo njua kaika panzi tu ma kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni mao nâ, njana tu i uru kelekele arara kie-kie ilua kinda njana takai ku tandeka kâ. ¹⁸ Noko ma kupainzi tu ma siveta vetâŋa arara kie-kie njana sivilanzi tininzi pinde kâ. Nenzi vetâŋa ara njinde nâ nde itogo nenzi mbaliŋa mao. Ara njana kinzi ma sindeka njana kelekele râra silanzi sugorai tamwatanzi. ¹⁹ Ambo kinzi ma siveta vetâŋa mine, ande njinde itogo sigona mbaliŋa râra njana isuka warakanzi lâ zo muli. Mine kala kinzi ma sikura tu sisaŋa via mao kaika.

Paulo itu ngua kulu pa Timoti tu ma ikatona ne wurâta sondo

²⁰ Timoti, Maro Kindeni munga ipatea wurâta ninde pano. Mine nde ara nana noko ma pwatona wurâta ninde sondo. Ambo ngua tonge iyoke Maro Kindeni kawa ngua tia, ande kupu muli pa ngua lanjeja potomule ninde. Ambo tamâta kapa pinde ma situla ngua lanjeja ku siporo tu, “Nine nde ilo-kalo ara”, ande noko ma kupu muli papa ngua ninde tona. ²¹ Munga tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi, andeta muli, ninenga sipile nenzi kalo-tawana ku sipono muli pa ilo-kalo soki ninde.

Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imo kumi.

2 TIMOTI

Pepa Paulo ingere muli pa Timoti

Paulo imo luma sakamao ilo lâ Rom lawea nana ne wurâta nana itula pâri ara kâ, aku isama tu i ne zo nana imâte kâ nde imâ ipângga laiti lâ (4:6-8). Mine kala ingere pepa tonge kilo pa ninambwe Timoti nana ipu tini kaika papa. Ipai Timoti tu kinda ma takai malia wa nâna kie-kie nana nenda kalo-tawana kâ, aku kiesaka ma ipângga njalae lâ tâno kulu; andeta ara nana kinda ma tamandi kaika ku kalonda tawana Maro Njalae. Yesu Kirisi ipole mateja marumbu lâ, aku kinda ma tamo ara kuku i lâ samba lawea. Paulo itula vetâja ara pinde pa Timoti nana ipaveta kuku.

¹ Nana Paulo, nana amo Yesu Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta ikura Maro Kindeni tamwata ne pateâja mine. Ipatea nana tu atula ngua nana via njinde i munga ipambwâre tu ma ilanzi tamâta ea kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi. ² Timoti, noko kutogo nana natungu mao mine. Nana angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pano. Tamânda Maro Kindeni nga nenda Maro Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa kalo-sukâja wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pano.

Kinda ma mainda nana pâri ara kâ ndimo

³ Kinda timbunda munga siveta Maro Kindeni ne wurâtani sondo, kala sipasama tu nenzi soki tonge tia lâ i nao. Aku nana kala uru aveta Maro Kindeni ne wurâta lâ vetâja kie taituni. Lâ nana ilongu kalongu, nana apasama tu nanengu soki tonge keno lâ i nao, ande tia. Aku ikura zo râranî, lâ kari wa mbo wa, lâ zo nana akai nonja kâ, ande nana uru kalongu ngere nana noko kâ, aku kawânggu ndange pa Maro Kindeni.

⁴ Nana kalongu ngere nana noko mata sulu njinde munga indue, aku ilongu njalae tu amorano kilo. Ambo nana ma amorano kilo, ande nana ma andeka ndo.

⁵ Nana asama tu noko kalo tawana Yesu Kirisi mao nâ, lâ vetâja kie taituni itogo

munga noko timbu taine Lois anga noko tina Yunis kala kalonzi tawana Yesu mine. Mao nâ, noko ne kalo-tawana kala ikeno mine nâ. ⁶ Nana kalongu ngere nana noko ne kalo-tawana njinde kâ, ande kala atu apaño noko ne ilo-kalo, nana noko ma kuveta walo njinde Maro Kindeni munga ilano tu ma ipângga njalae ndo, itogo tamâta imbana yâa ku iveta melamela njalae mine. Maro Kindeni walo njinde ilano lâ zo njinde nana ao mbaungu kâki lâ noko kulu ku atu nzâmbe pano. ⁷ Nana tu Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâja ilua kinda lâ, aku njinde njandai koroani nana iveta kinda taruru nga. Koroani njinde nde nana ipu tini kaika pa ilonda kalonda. I nana iveta tininda mwasa panzi tininda pinde kâ, aku i nana igagati ilonda kalonda tu ma tapakatona warakânda nenda vetâja sondo.

⁸ Mine kala noko ma mai nana kutula nenda Maro Njalae ne ngua pwataki ndimo. Nana amo luma sakamao ilo nana nanengu kalo-tawana kâ, andeta noko ma mai nana nana kâ ndimo. Ara nana noko ma pwai Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika, aku pwale malia nana kutula i ne pâri ara kâ, itogo nana uru akale malia mine. ⁹ Nanayoni, Maro Kindeni iyaute kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo ku ipatea kinda tu tamo i tamwata ne wurâta tamâta. Andeta i njandai kalo ngere nana nenda vetâja ara pinde njingga ipatea kinda nga. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde ipulia kelekele râranî ipângga tia yo, ande i ilo pa kinda ikura i tamwata ne pateâja. Aku io ne wisi-wisi lâ Yesu Kirisi mbau ilo imâ pa kinda, ku iveta kinda tamo i ne tamâta mao nâ. ¹⁰ Munga, nenda Yautâja Tamwata Yesu Kirisi imâ ipângga lâ tâno kulu. Aku lâ zo njinde, Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imâ pa kinda ku ipângga nia yo. Pâri ara ikeno mine: Yesu Kirisi ipu mateja ne walo ndoni indue lâ, aku itula nzâla pa kinda tamâta râranî nana ma takai via mao nana tamo ara mine ku tamo nâ. ¹¹ Maro Kindeni ilo tu nana ma aveta wurâta papa i. Mine kala ipatea nana tu atula pâri ara njinde, aku ipateana nana apanananzi tamâta nana vetâja râranî njinde i ilo papa tona.

¹² Aku nana nanengu wurâta ninde kâ, ande nana uru akai malia wa nana nîne. Andeta nana nandai maingu nga. Nana asama Yesu Kirisi kilala, kala ao nanengu kalo-tawana ilâ papa i. Aku nana asama tu i ikura nana ikatona kelekele ninde munnga io lâ mbaungu ilo. Aku ninde ma ikeno sonde lee, ikura lâ zo nalae nana Yesu Kirisi ma itaulo imâ kilo kâ.

¹³ Noko ma kalo ngere sonde nana ngua wa vetâna mao ninde munnga atula pano, aku kuveta vetâna kie taituni nana kutula ngua wa kupanananzi tamâta, itogo nana aveta mine. Aku noko ma kupaveta kuku kalo-tawana ne mâsi wa tini-mwasa ne mâsi wa, itogo Yesu Kirisi ne tamâta uru siveta mine. ¹⁴ Maro Kindeni io ne pâri ara lâ noko mbalau ilo tu pwatona kâ. Ninde nde kelekele ara ndo, kala noko ma pwatona sonde nâ. Koroani Sapâna uru imo kinda kalo-tawana tamâta ilonda. Mine nde ara nana noko ma kusâu pa Koroani Sapâna ne walo ninde tu ma ivilano nana pwatona pâri ara ninde kâ.

¹⁵ Noko kusama tu kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni lâ Esia tâno nde tininzi piti nana nana kâ. Aku Figelus ku Hermogenes rua kala tininzi piti nanana mine nâ.

¹⁶ Nana ilongu tu Maro Nalae ma kalo sukâna nana Onesiforus tavanzi tamâta ninde simo i ne luma. Munnga, Onesiforus iveta vetâna ara nana ilulu ilongu ikura zo zo. Aku imora tu nana amo luma sakamao ilo, aku imora tu kinzi sipa wâlo kaika lâ tiningu tona. Andeta i mai nana nana kâ, ande tia. ¹⁷ I imâ ipânga Rom lawea lâ, ninenga walele nâ ikai wurâta nalae ndo nana iroto nana nana kâ. Iroto lee, ninenga isânda kulungu kilo. ¹⁸ Nana ilongu tu Maro Nalae ne kalo-sukâna ma ilâ pa Onesiforus, lâ zo muli ninde Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta nana nenzi vetâna kâ. Noko kusama tu Onesiforus munnga iveta vetâna rârâ kie kie nana ivila nana lâ Efesus lawea tona.

2

Paulo itu ngua pa Timoti tu i ma imo itogo Yesu Kirisi ne zugu tamâta ara mine

¹ Nana natungu, Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imo kunzi tamâta ea kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi. Mine kala ara nana noko ma kusâu pa wisi-wisi ninde tu isukano nana kumandi kaika ikura zo rârâni.

² Aku ngua rârâni kala noko munnga kulono nana atula lâ tamâta rârâ naonzi ninde, ande noko ma kutula nguani ndaina panzi tamâta arara pinde, kinzi ninde uru sipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne ngua. Ninenga kinzi kala ma sikura nana sipanananzi tamâta pinde tona.

³ Noko ma kumo kutogo Yesu Kirisi ne zugu tamâta ara mine, aku pwai malia tava nana itogo maka uru kakai mine.

⁴ Noko kusama lâ nana zugu tamâta nenzi vetâna kâ. Lâ zo nana siveta nenzi wurâta, ande kinzi uru siveta wurâta kie tonge tava, ande tia. Kinzi uru siveta zugu nâ nenzi wurâta sonde, nana nenzi koipu nana zugu kâ ma ilonzi ara nananzi. ⁵ Anga tamâta nana ipagui paguina kâ, ande i uru ipagui ikura paguina ne tukuna nâ. Ambo i ma iveta mine tia, ande i ma ikura tu ikai kulu nana ipole paguina kâ, ande tia. ⁶ Anga tamâta ea ikai wurâta nalae nana ipau kâpwa lâ tâno ilo, ande tamâta ninde ma ikai kâpwa kanao munnga lâ nga. Aku muli, ninenga tamâta pinde ma sikai kanzi tona. ⁷ Noko ma kalo ngere sonde nana nanengu ngua nîne kâ. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande Maro Nalae ma iveta noko ne ilo-kalo ipânga, nana ma kusama ngua nîne rârâni ne duvi pwataki.

⁸ Ikura zo rârâni, noko ma kalo ngere nana timbunda Daviti ne vâsa Yesu Kirisi kâ, ina munnga imâte, ninenga imandi sânda imo via kilo. Nana uru atula pâri ara mine nâ panzi tamâta. ⁹ Tamâta pinde situ nana nde tamâta sakamao, nana tu nana uru atula pâri ara ninde panzi tamâta. Mine kala kinzi uru sio malia wa nana kie-kie imâ pana. Andeta ninde nâ tia; kinzi sio nana lâ luma sakamao ilo, aku sipa kenngu lâ wâlo kaika tona, itogo siveta panzi nzanzare tamwatanzi mine. Andeta sâ tonge ikura tu ipono nzâla nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua tulâna kâ, ande tia ndo. ¹⁰ Mine nde

naŋa uru apu tini kaika pa warakângu ilongu kalongu, aku akale malia ñine rârâni. Aveta mine ñana avilanzi tamâta ñinde Maro Kindeni muŋga ipateanzi tu simo i tamwata ne ngu. Naŋa ilongu tu Yesu Kirisi ma iyautenzi piti lâ kondoma ilo tona, kala ma simo ara ndo kuku Yesu ikura zo rârâni ku simo nâ.

¹¹ Ngua ñine nde mao nâ, aku ikura ñana kinda kalonda tawana: ambo kinda tamâte kuku Yesu, ande muli ma takai via mao ku tamo kuku i; ¹² ambo kinda takai nâna wa malia wa, aku tamandi kaika nâ, ande muli ma tamo koipu ñalanala kuku i. Ambo kinda tapu mulinda papa i, ande lâ zo muli i kala ma ipu muli pa kinda.

¹³ Ambo kinda tapa ngua tu ma taponu muli papa i, andeta tapile nenda kalo-tawana ñinde, ande i ma iveta ikura i tamwata ne ngua pâña nâ, ñana tu ikura tu itoto i tamwata kawa ngua ñinde utu, ande tia ndo.

Paulo itu ngua pa Timoti tu ma imo Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta mao

¹⁴ Ikura zo rârâni, ara ñana noko ma kupanananzi tamâta ñana ngua ñine kâ. Tia ma kalonzi kapa ñana. Aku kuporo ngua kaika panzi lâ Maro Kindeni nao tu ma sipawa ñana ngua kaa kaa ndimo. Ngua kie mine ikura tu isuka tamâta tonge tia ndo. Ambo tamâta tonge uru itambira taŋa pa ngua kaa mine, ande ñinde ma iyaula i ne kalo-tawana. ¹⁵ Noko ma pwai wurâta kaika tu kumo Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta mao ñana kutula i kawa ngua sondo ndo. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma ilo ara ñana noko ne wurâta kâ, aku noko ma mai lâ i nao, ande tia. ¹⁶ Noko ma kupu muli pa ngua potomule kie-kie, aku kupono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo nâ. Ngua kie potomule mine uru ionzi tamâta simo malawae ndo ñana Maro Kindeni kâ. ¹⁷ Tamâta nenzi ngua kie mine nde itogo mbwatakâe sakamao uru ipânga ñalae ndo ku iyaulanzi tamâta. Tamâta rua, Himeneus ku Filetus rua, ande uru siporo ngua kie mine. ¹⁸ Kinzi rua nde sipile nzâla ñana siporo ngua mao kâ. Kinzi rua uru siporo mine: “Mandiŋa lâ materŋa nianzi ne zo ande

nanayoni ipânga marumbu lâ, kala zo muli tamâta tonge ma imandi imo via kilo mine, ande ma tia.” Aku nenzi ngua ñine uru iyaula tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana.

¹⁹ Andeta Maro Kindeni muŋga ingunu ngunu-ngunu tonge panzi tamâta rârâni ñinde kalonzi tawana i. Aku ngunu-ngunu ñinde nde imandi kaika ndo ku imo nâ. Maro Kindeni muŋga ingere ngua lâ ngunu-ngunu ñinde tini mine tu, “Maro Ñalae isama ne tamâta kilalanzi”. Aku ingere ngua tukuŋa tona mine tu, “Ambo noko tamâta tonge uru kupanea Maro Ñalae, ande noko ma kupile kiesaka ne mâsi.”

²⁰ Kondo tini kaŋa-kaŋa uru ikeno lâ mbaliŋa warika ne luma ilo. Pinde muŋga siveta lâ mira kulu ñalae “gol” wa “silva” wa, aŋga pinde siveta lâ kâi wa tâno wa. Pinde nde ñana wurâta ara kâ, aŋga pinde nde ñana wurâta kaa nâ.

²¹ Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonge ma ipile vetâŋa wa ngua potomule ñinde, ande i ma ipânga ilo mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Ñineŋga i ma imo itogo kondo ñinde siveta ñana wurâta ara ndo, aku ma imo Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta mao. Aku i ma ikura tu iveta wurâta ara ndia Maro Ñalae ipatea papa.

²² Mine kala ikura zo rârâni noko ma kupu muli pa ilo-kalo potomule rârâni uru ipânga lâ tamâta limoa ilonzi kalonzi. Aku kumandi kaika ñana kuveta vetâŋa sondo nâ lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Noko ma kuo ne kalo-tawana ilâ mao papa i, aku tini mwasa ndo panzi tini pinde wa kumo kunzi tava wiŋi pisi wa. Aku noko ma kuveta vetâŋa arara ñinde rârâni, ikura Yesu Kirisi ne kalo-tawana tamâta mao uru siveta mine. ²³ Ara ñana noko ma kupu muli panzi tamâta uru siporo ngua potomule wa ngua kapa-kapa ñinde. Noko kusama tu ngua kaŋa mine uru ivetanzi tamâta ilonzi saka-mao kala sipawa ngua wa sipambita wa.

²⁴ Aŋga Maro Ñalae ne wurâta tamâta mao nde uru ipawa ngua kunzi tini pinde, ande tia ndo. I uru iveta vetâŋa kie ara nâ panzi, aku ikura tu ipanananzi ñana Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo ara kâ tona. Ambo tamâta pinde taŋanzi kaika

papa i, ande ipatawa tamwata ne wisi-nâna ndue. ²⁵ Ambo tamâta pinde tananzi kaika ku silelea i ne ngua, ande i uru ikai wurâta mwasa-mwasa nâ nana ipanananzi sondo kâ. Iveta mine nana duvi nîne; i ilo nâlae tu Maro Kindeni ma ivilanzi nana sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku sisama sondo nana ngua mao kâ. ²⁶ Sadana munga ikainzi tamâta mine kaika lâ i ne nimbu ilo, aku ivetanzi tu soka i tamwata nâ ne ngua muli. Andeta nana asama mine; ambo kinzi ma sipanâna sondo nana ngua mao kâ, ande nenzi kalo-ngere ma ipanga ku ma sipile Sadana ne nimbu, kala ma simo ara.

3

Lâ zo laiti nana tâno ne zo marumbu kâ, ande kinzi tamâta ma siveta vetânga sakamao kie-kie

¹ Andeta noko ma kalo ngere nana nîne kâ: lâ zo laiti nana tâno ne zo marumbu kâ, ande vetânga sakamao ndo ma ipanga. ² Kinzi tamâta ma tinanzi mwasa pa warakanzi nâ, aku ma ilonzi ndo tu sikai mbali nâ. Kinzi ma sipasuka warakanzi nanzi kâki, ku ma siporo lâ warakanzi ilonzi tu, “Nana nâ”. Kinzi ma sipawa ngua wa siporo ngua potomule panzi tamâta pinde wa. Kinzi ma sivaligi tinanzi tamanzi nenzi ngua, ku ma sipile mâsi nana kawanzi ndange panzi tamâta ninde munga siveta kenzi ara panzi. Kinzi ma sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo ara. ³ Kinzi ma kalonzi sukânga nananzi tamâta kâ, ande tia. Aku lâ zo nana wisinzi nâna kâ, ande kinzi ma ilonzi tu silulu wisi-nâna ninde, ande tia. Kinzi ma situ tamâta nguananzi, ku ma sipakatona warakanzi ilonzi kalonzi tia. Kinzi ma sipara wa siyaulanzi tamâta pinde potomule wa. Kinzi ma sikai kazânga pa vetânga ara rârâni. ⁴ Kinzi ma sipa ngua kunzi tamâta, ningen nana sipu ngua pânga ninde ututu. Kinzi ilonzi kalonzi ma ipanga ara tia ndo. Mine kala kinzi ma siveta vetânga soki kie-kie walele nâ. Kinzi ma ilonzi nana warakanzi tu, “Nana nde tamâta nâlae.” Kinzi ma ilonzi ndo nana vetânga kie-kie kaa nâ nana tâno

nîne ne ndekânga kâ, aku ma ilonzi papa Maro Kindeni, ande tia. ⁵ Kinzi ma siporo lâ kawanzi nâ tu kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi, anga nenzi vetânga ma itula kilalanzi pwataki tu kinzi sipu mulinzi pa i ne walo. Noko ma kumo malawae ndo nananzi tamâta mine.

⁶ Kinzi tamâta mine uru siroto nzâla nana silâ taine pinde nenzi luma ilo, kinzi taine ninde ilonzi kalonzi ipanga tia. Kinzi ilonzi tu taine ninde ma sipono muli pa nenzi ngua. Kinzi taine mine nde uru siveta kiesaka, aku ninde iveta malia panzi. Aku ilonzi uru igagatinzi nana siveta vetânga potomule kie-kie tona. ⁷ Kinzi taine mine uru ilonzi nâlae tu sipanâna nana ngua kâ, andeta sikura tu soka ngua mao muli, ande tia. ⁸ Nia ndoyo, Janes ku Jambres rua sikai kazânga pa timbunda Mose. Aku mine nâ, lâ zo nîne, kinzi tamâta ninde sikai kazânga pa ngua mao, kala uru siveta vetânga potomule ninde. Kinzi ilonzi kalonzi nde kapa ndo, aku nenzi kalo-tawana nde lanje ndo. ⁹ Andeta nenzi vetânga ninde ikura tu ipanga nâlae tia, nana tu tamâta rârâni ma simora nenzi vetânga tu kapa, itogo nia ndoyo kinzi tamâta simora Janes ku Jambres rua nenzi vetânga tu kapa mine.

Paulo itu ngua pa Timoti tu ma ipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne ngua

¹⁰ Andeta noko munga kumo ku nana, kala kusama nanengu mâsi nana apanananzi tamâta nana vetânga rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa ninde. Noko kusama vetânga rârâni nana uru apaveta kuku, aku kusama nanengu ilo-kalo rârâni marumbu lâ. Noko kusama mine: nana kalongu tawana Maro Kindeni mao nâ; nana uru wisingu nâna walele tia; nana tingu mwasa nâ panzi tamâta; aku nana uru amandi kaika nana akale malia kâ. ¹¹ Noko kusama vetânga sakamao rârâni ninde tamâta pinde munga siveta pana. Aku kusama nâna rârâni munga akai lâ Antiok lawea wa Aikoniam lawea wa Listra lawea wa. Noko kusama vetânga sakamao ndo siveta pa nana lâ lawea ninde. Andeta Maro Nâlae ikai nana piti lâ kazânga ninde

rârâni ilo, kala amo ara nâ. ¹² Mao nâ, tamâta ea ilonzi tu sipaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi ku siveta vetânga ara lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tamâta njinde ma sikai malia wa nâna nana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ. ¹³ Anja kinzi tamâta sakamao sitavanzi lanjeja tamwatanzi ma sikai lanjeja panzi tamâta, aku ma sikai lanjeja pa warakanzi tona. Mine kala nenzi vetânga sakamao ma ipânja njalae. ¹⁴ Anja noko munja kupanâna sondo nana njua mao kâ, aku noko kalo tawana njua njine kaika lâ. Noko kusama ne pananânga tamâta kilalanzi pwataki tu kinzi nde tamâta ara ndo. Mine nde noko ma kumandi kaika nana njua mao njinde kâ ku kumo nâ. ¹⁵ Aku noko kusama tu lâ zo njinde noko kumo lâlu kiri-mwata yo, ande noko uru kupono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne njua ikeno lâ pepa tini. Njua njinde ikura tu iveta noko ilo kalo sondo ndo, aku ikura tu igagati noko ne kalo-tawana ilâ pa Yesu Kirisi kâ. Aku nana noko ne kalo-tawana njinde kâ, ande Maro Kindeni iyauteno piti lâ kondoma ilo. ¹⁶ Maro Kindeni kawa njua rârâni ikeno lâ pepa tini, ande njinde i tamwata ne Koroani Sapânga munja itula pwataki. Aku njua njinde rârâni nde ara ndo nana ipanana kindi nana njua mao kâ wa, itula nenda kiesaka pwataki wa, iveta ilonda kalonda sondo kilo wa, ipanana kindi nana taveta vetânga sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao wa. ¹⁷ Mine kala Maro Kindeni kawa njua njinde uru iveta i ne wurâta tamâta kindi tu tamo sondo ndo, aku takura nana taveta vetânga arara rârâni.

4

Paulo itu njua pa Timoti tu ma imandi kaika nana itula Maro Kindeni ne njua kâ

¹ Lâ zo muli, Yesu Kirisi ma ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni nana nenzi vetânga kâ. I ma ipare nia mine panzi tamâta simo vianzi, aku ma ipare nia panzi tamâta munja simâte tona. Lâ zo nana Yesu Kirisi ma ipatua panzi tamâta rârâni, ande i ma ikai Koipu Njalae ku imo nâ. Kala njine lâ Maro Kindeni nao, anja lâ Yesu Kirisi nao, nana atu njua

kulu njine pano: ² Noko ma kumandi kaika nana kutula i kawa njua kâ. Ambo tamâta ma sindeka nana silonjo noko ne njua tâku sindeka tia tâku, ande kalo loko. Ikura zo rârâni, noko ma kuveta wurâta mine: kuporo njua nana kuveta tamâta ilonzi kalonzi sondo wa, kutula nenzi kiesaka pwataki wa, kupu tini kaika panzi wa. Noko ma nao mwasa nâ panzi, aku kupanananzi sondo ndo nana vetânga rârâni njinde Maro Kindeni ilo papa. ³ Nana tu muli nga, tamâta ma tininzi pwâka nana silonjo njua sondo kâ. Kinzi ma sindeka nana silonjo njua lanjeja kie-kie, ku ma siroto nananzi pananânga tamâta rârâ tu ma sipanananzi nana njua ndia ilonzi tu silonjo njinde. ⁴ Mine kala kinzi ma sipu mulinzi pa njua mao, aku ma sipalonjo pa njua usi kie-kie kaa nâ. ⁵ Anja noko ma kuveta mine ndimo. Noko ma kupakatonâ tamwata ilo kalo sondo ikura zo rârâni. Noko ma pwai malia wa nâna wa, aku pwai wurâta nana kutula pâri ara panzi tamâta kâ. Noko nde Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta; mine nde ara nana noko ma kumo kuveta wurâta njinde rârâni.

Paulo ne zo laiti nana imâte kâ

⁶ Timoti, noko kulonjo nga: njine zo laiti nana nana ma amâte kâ, aku seenju ma irere ndue, itogo waini uru sipatarâwa pa Maro Kindeni mine. Nanengu zo nana apile tâno njine kâ nde imâ ipânja laiti lâ. ⁷ Nana munja apalilu apopole kaika nana akai via mao kâ, kala njine apânja lâ keri. Aku nana amo apono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo rârâni. ⁸ Mine kala Maro Kindeni iluku lâ nana kulu ilua nana kâ, itogo tamâta nana sipopole kâ nenzi koa mine. Kulu njinde nde mine: Maro Njalae ma imorana tu nana amo ilongu mbâra-mbâra. Maro Njalae uru ilea sondo pa tamâta nenzi vetânga, aku lâ zo njalae nana i ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ, ande nanengu kulu njinde ma ilua nana. Andeta kulu njinde ma ilua nana simbongu nâ, ande tia. I ma kulu njinde ilanzi tamâta rârâni uru ilonzi ndo keno pa i ku sio tininzi sindamwa i nana itaulo imâ kilo kâ.

Paulo ilo tu Timoti ma imâ walele nâ

⁹ Noko ma pwisi kaika nana kumâ walele nâ pana, ¹⁰ nana tu Demas nde ipilena ku ilâ lâ. I ilo n̄alae koŋa nana tâno n̄ine ne kelekele, kala ilâ pa Tesalonaika lawea. An̄ga Kresens nde ilâ pa Galesia tâno lâ, an̄ga Titi nde ilâ pa Dalmesia tâno lâ. ¹¹ Luka simbo mai nâ nde imo kuku naŋa yo. Mine nde ara nana noko ma pwai Malaka iyoka kuno, aku miki rua kamâ kuku naŋa. Malaka nde tamâta ara nana ivila naŋa nana wurâta kâ. ¹² Naŋa ao Tikikus ilâ pa Efesus lawea lâ. ¹³ Lâ zo nana noko ma kumâ, ande ara nana noko ma pwai nanen̄gu pasawaŋa luandondo n̄inde muŋga apile keno Kapas ne luma lâ Troas lawea. Aku pwai nanen̄gu pepa tona. Noko ma kalo n̄gere sondo, aku kalo kapa nana pepa n̄inde ndimo. Naŋa ilon̄gu n̄alae pa pepa n̄inde muŋga siveta lâ “lama” karae.

¹⁴ Arisande, ina tamâta nana iveta kelekele lâ “aini” kâ, ande muŋga iveta kie soki ndo pa naŋa. Muli n̄ga, Maro N̄alae ma nâna ilua i, ku ma ipare nia papa nana vetâŋa sakamao n̄inde muŋga iveta pa naŋa. ¹⁵ Ara nana noko kala ma kupakatona sondo nana tamâta n̄inde. I muŋga ikai kazâŋa n̄alae pa nanen̄gu n̄gua.

¹⁶ Muŋga, lâ zo n̄inde naŋa amandi wasaseki lâ n̄gua nia, ande tamâta ton̄ge imo kuna nana isuka nanen̄gu n̄gua kâ, ande tia. Tamâta rârâni nde sipile naŋa marumbu lâ. Taitu naŋa ilon̄gu tu Maro Kindeni ma izavaru nenzi soki n̄inde piti lâ tininzi. ¹⁷ Andeta lâ zo n̄inde, Maro N̄alae tamwata imo ku naŋa ku isukana lâ. I walo ilua naŋa, ande kala akura ndo nana atula pârî ara kâ. Mine kala tamâta rârâni lâ tinikoa n̄gu nde silon̄o lâ. Aku Maro Kindeni iyaute naŋa piti lâ kazâŋa tamâta mbaunzi ilo. ¹⁸ Aku mine nâ, Maro N̄alae ma iyautena piti lâ vetâŋa sakamao rârâni kinzi ilonzi tu siveta pa naŋa, ku ma io naŋa alâ amo samba lawea, lawea n̄inde i uru ikai maro papa. Nenda paneâŋa ilâ pa i ikura zo zo. Mao.

¹⁹ Ara nana noko ma kuporo nanen̄gu kari ara ilâ panzi Prisila ku Akwila rua,

aku ilâ panzi tamâta n̄inde simo Onesiforus ne luma tona mine nâ. ²⁰ Erastus nde imo Korin lawea yo. An̄ga Trofimus nde ikai pukon̄a, kala apile imo Miletus lawea. ²¹ Noko ma pwisi kaika ku kumâ walele nâ. Ambo noko ma kumo son̄go, ande pisi ne zo ma imâ ipân̄ga. Yubulus, an̄ga Pudens, an̄ga Linus, an̄ga Kloadia, sitavanzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni, ande nenzi kari ara imâ pano.

²² Maro N̄alae imo kuno, aku i ne wisiwisi ma imo kuku miki rârâni mine nâ.

TITI

Pepa Paulo ingere pa Titi

Titi nde Paulo ninambwe tonje ikai wurâta nana ikatonanzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni simo Krit sia kulu (1:5). I munga imo kuku Paulo, aku ilâ mbwani rua pa Korin lawea nana ikai kuleja pa Paulo (2 Korin 7:6-7, 8:6,16-21). Paulo itu ipanana Titi nana wurâta njinde iveta pa Maro Kindeni ne ngu, kala ingere ngua njine ilâ papa. Itula ngua rârâ nnanzi tamâta njinde situ sipânga katonâja panzi ngu, njineja itula nzâla ara pinde pa Titi nana ikai poe panzi kalo-tawana tamâta kê. Ipa tu kinda ma tapakatona sonde nnanzi kalo-tawana tamâta lanja (1:16).

¹ Nana Paulo, nana amo Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta wa Yesu Kiri si ne pâri-tamâta wa. I ipatea nana ku isupwana tu apaonzi tamâta munga ipateanzi njinde nenzi ilo-kalo, nana ma kalonzi tawana i. Aku isupwana nana asukanzi tu ma kalonzi ngere sonde nana ngua mao kê, nana ma sipaveta kuku vetâja rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa njinde. ² Nana uru asukanzi tu nenzi kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika, nana kinzi ma sio tininzi nana Maro Kindeni tu ma via mao ilanzi, nana simo ara mine ku simo nâ. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ipulia kekekele tonje ipânga tia yo, ande ipatea tu via njinde ma ilua kinda. Ande i nana ilâje kê, ande tia ndo. ³ Aku i tamwata munga ipatea zo nana itula ne ilo-kalo pwataki pa kinda tamâta tu ma tasama kê. I itula ngua mao nâ, kala ngua njinde ipânga nia yo marumbu lâ. Nenda Yautâja Tamwata Maro Kindeni ipatea nana lâ, kala wurâta ilana nana atula ne pâri ara panzi tamâta.

⁴ Titi, nana angere ngua njine lâ pepa tini imâ pano. Noko kutogo nana natungu mao, nana tu kinda rua nenda kalo-tawana nde taituni. Kinda Tamânda Maro Kindeni kuku nenda Yautâja Tamwata Yesu Kiri si rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pano.

Paulo ipai Titi tu ma ipateanzi tamâta ara pinde nana sikai katonâja panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu

1 Timoti 3:1-7

⁵ Munga nana apileno kumo Krit sia kulu, nana noko ma kuveta wurâta pinde sonde. Andeta wurâta njinde ipânga ara tia yo. Nana ilongu tu noko ma kupateanzi katonâja lâ lawea rârâni nana sikatonanzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu, ikura munga aporo pano mine. ⁶ Noko ma kupateanzi tamâta ara nâ, nenzi vetâja mine: nenzi soki tonje tia lâ tamâta naonzi; kaiwanzi taine taitu-taitu nâ; natunzi rârâni kalonzi tawana Yesu Kiri si nâ; aku natunzi rârâni sipu mulinzi pa vetâja potomule wa mâsi nana tananzi kaika panzi tinanzi-tamanzi wa. ⁷ Noko kusama tu kinzi katonâja nenzi tamâta njalanala uru siveta wurâta nana sikai poe sonde pa Maro Nalae ne wurâta kê. Mine kala noko ma kupateanzi tamâta ara mine nâ nana simo mbâna-mbâna panzi katonâja kê: nenzi soki tonje tia lâ tamâta naonzi; kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi tia; kinzi uru wisinzi nâna walele tia; kinzi uru sinu lâa kaika ku sidauda tia; kinzi uru sipunzi tamâta potomule tia; aku kinzi ilonzi njalae konja nana sigona mbali ja kê, ande tia. ⁸ Aku ara nana kinzi katonâja nenzi tamâta njalanala ma simo tamâta mine tona: kinzi uru sikatonanzi tamâta lombo sonde nâ lâ nenzi luma; kinzi ilonzi ndo tu siveta vetâja arara rârâni; kinzi sipakatona warakanzi nenzi ilo-kalo sonde; kinzi sipaveta kuku vetâja rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa njinde; aku kinzi sikai poe sonde nâ pa warakanzi. ⁹ Ara nana kinzi ilonzi ma ipaipa kuku ngua mao njinde munga sipanâna nana. Ambo kinzi ma simo mine, ande ma sikura nana sipanananzi tamâta ku sipu tini kaika panzi nana ngua mao rârâni njinde kê. Aku ma sikura nana siporo ngua kaika panzi tamâta ea tananzi kaika nana pâri ara kê, nana taja-kaika tamwatanzi njinde ma simora warakanzi nenzi vetâja soki kilala pwataki.

Tamâta rârâ simo Krit sia kulu uru

siyaulanzi tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana

¹⁰ Noko ma kupateanzi katonânga ara nâ, nana tu tanga-kaika tamwatanzi rârâ nde simâ sipanga lâ, kala simo Krit kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni ngininzi. Kinzi uru siporo ngua rârâ kaa nâ, aku uru sikai lanjeja panzi tamâta. Kinzi nawalanzi rârâ nde simo lâ Juda ngu, aku Juda tamâta njinde uru sipaveta kuku timbunzi nenzi mâsi kaa kaa. ¹¹ Tamâta njinde uru sipanananzi tamâta nana siveta vetânga potomule pinde, aku njinde nde ara tia ndo. Kinzi ilonzi tu sitapa mbalija sanjenzi tamâta koa tia nâ. Aku lâ nenzi vetânga mine, ande kinzi siyaula tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana, aku siyaulanzi tamâta njinde kaiwanzi-natunzi nenzi kalo-tawana mine nâ. Mine kala noko ma kupono nzalanzi tu ma sikura tu siveta mine kilo tia. ¹² Munga, Krit sia nenzi ilo-kalo tamâta tonge nde iporo mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta rârâni kala simo Krit sia kulu nde lanjeja tamwatanzi. Kinzi nde tamâta sakamao ndo, sitogonzi ngoa ngoi mine. Kinzi ilonzi ndo tu sika njalae tina, anga wulitia nde uru ikeno panzi.” ¹³ Ayo, ngua njinde nde mao kanao. Mine kala noko ma kuporo kaika panzi tamâta njinde tu ma sipile nenzi vetânga potomule, ku sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro Kindeni simbo nâ. ¹⁴ Aku kupainzi tu ma sitambira tanjani kilo panzi Juda ngu nenzi usi kaa kaa ndimo. Kinzi ilonzi tu sipaveta kuku tamâta pinde nenzi ngua tukuja, andeta tamâta njinde sipu mulinzi pa ngua mao. Noko ma kupainzi tu ma sipaveta kuku tukuja njinde kilo ndimo. ¹⁵ Ambo tamâta tonge imo tava ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kelekele rârâni nde mbâra-mbâra papa i. Taitu kulojo nga; ambo tamâta tonge ipaveta kuku vetânga soki lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku i njandai kalo-tawana Yesu Kirisi nga, ande kelekele tonge ikeno mbâra-mbâra papa i, ande tia. I ilo kalo ndoni nde ipanga muso ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ¹⁶ Tamâta pinde uru siporo lâ kawanzi mine tu, “Naja kalongu tawana Maro Kindeni”. Andeta nenzi vetânga njinde

itula kilalanzi pwataki tu kinzi simo tanga-kaika tamwatanzi, aku sikura nana siveta vetânga ara tonge tia.

2

Ara nana kinzi tamâta kokoja ma sipaveta kuku vetânga rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa njinde

¹ Anga Titi, ara nana noko ma kupanananzi tamâta tu ma sipaveta kuku vetânga mao rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa njinde. ² Noko ma kupanananzi tamâne kokoja tu ma sipakatona warakanzi sondo nana kiesaka kê. Kupanananzi tu ma kalonzi ngere sondo nana nenzi vetânga rârâni ku sipaveta kuku ilo-kalo ara nâ. Ambo kinzi ma kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni sondo wa tininzi mwasa ndo panzi tininzi pinde wa simandi kaika ku sikale malia, ande njinde ma ara.

³ Aku mine nâ, noko ma kupanananzi taine kokoja tu ma sipaveta kuku vetânga arara rârâni Maro Kindeni ilo papa njinde. Noko ma kupanananzi mine: “Miki ma kaporo ngua soki panzi tinimi pinde ndimo. Miki ma ilomi njalae koka pa lââ kaika ndimo. Miki ma katula vetânga ara nâ panzi tinimi pinde tu ma siveta.” ⁴ Ambo kinzi taine kokoja ma soka tukuja njinde muli, ande kinzi ma sikura tu sipanananzi taine taipa nana tininzi mwasa ndo panzi kaiwanzi-natunzi. ⁵ Aku ara nana kinzi ma sipanananzi taine taipa nana mâsi njine tona: mâsi nana sipakatona warakanzi sondo nana kiesaka kê, anga mâsi nana simo ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao kê, anga mâsi nana sikatona nenzi luma sondo kê, anga mâsi nana naonzi mwasa nâ panzi kaiwanzi-natunzi kê, anga mâsi nana sipaveta kuku kaiwanzi tamâne nenzi ngua kê. Ambo kinzi ma siveta vetânga mine, ande tamâta tonge ma ikura tu iporo ngua soki tonge nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua kê, ande tia.

Ara nana Titi ma itula vetânga ara panzi tamâta limoa tu sipaveta kuku

⁶ Aku mine nâ, noko ma kupano kinzi tamâta limoa ilonzi kalonzi, nana kinzi

kala ma sipakatona warakanzi sondu nana kiesaka kâ tona. ⁷ Aku noko ma kutula nzâla panzi nana vetâna ara râranî noko tamwata uru kuveta ninde, nana kinzi kala ma sipaveta kuku vetâna mine. Lâ zo ndia noko kupanananzi tamâta, ande noko ma kulanenzi ku kuporo ngua kapa-kapa panzi ndimo. ⁸ Ikura zo râranî, ara nana noko ma kalo ngere sondu nana vetâna mao nâ, aku kuporo ngua sondu nâ panzi. Ninenga soki tonje ma ikeno noko tini lâ tamâta naonzi, ande tia. Aku nenda kazâna tamâta ma sikura tu sisowe ngua soki tonje lâ kinda tininda, ande tia, ande kala ma mainzi nana nenzi ilokalo soki-soki ninde kâ.

Ara nana kinzi wurâta tamâta kaa nâ ma sipono muli pa nenzi tamâta nalanala kawanzi ngua

⁹ Noko ma kupanananzi tamâta ninde uru siveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi tamâta nalanala mine tu, “Miki ma kapono muli pa nemi tamâta nalanala kawanzi ngua, aku kaveta wurâta kie-kie ara nâ, ikura nemi tamâta nalanala ilonzi papa mine. Miki ma kaporo ngua soki tonje itaulo panzi ndimo, ¹⁰ aku kapanawe nenzi kelekele ndimo. Ambo miki ma kapono muli pa nemi tamâta nalanala kawanzi ngua, ande kinzi ma wisinzi ara nâ pami nana nemi vetâna ara ninde kâ.” Ambo kinzi wurâta tamâta kaa nâ ma siveta mine, ande kinzi tamâta ma ilonzi ara nana pâri ara nana nenda Yautâna Tamwata Maro Kindeni kâ.

Kinda ma tapaveta kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ku tao tininda nana Yesu Kirisi kâ

¹¹ Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni itula ne wisi-wisi ipânga nia yo lâ. I ne wisi-wisi ninde nde nana iyaute kinda tamâta râranî piti lâ kondoma ilo. ¹² Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ninde uru ipanana kinda nana taveta vetâna sondu nâ lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku ipanana kinda nana tapile tâno ne ilokalo potomule râranî tona. Aku wisi-wisi ninde ipanana kinda tu tapakatona warakânda ilonda kalonda sondu nâ. Mao nâ, kinda tamo lâ tamâta ngininzi lâ tâno nîne kulu, andeta

Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ninde uru ipanana kinda tu tapaveta kuku vetâna râranî Maro Kindeni ilo papa ninde. ¹³ Kinda tamo mine ku tao tininda pa ndekâna ne zo nala ninde. Lâ zo nala ninde, nenda Yautâna Tamwata Maro Nala Yesu Kirisi ma ipatua lâ nia yo tava Maro Kindeni ne walo wa sinâla nala wa. ¹⁴ Yesu Kirisi ipile tamwata ne via ku imâte nana ipalalana kiesaka râranî ne walo kaika piti lâ tininda, aku nana iveta kinda tamo ilonda mbâra-mbâra wa tamo i tamwata ne ngu wa. Aku ipile tamwata ne via ku imâte nana igagati ilonda tu ma tandeka nana taveta vetâna ara kâ tona.

¹⁵ Ikura zo râranî, noko ma kupanananzi tamâta nana ngua nîne kâ. Aku kupu tini kaika panzi nana sipaveta kuku ngua nîne tona. Noko ma kundi kaika panzi tana-kaika tamwatanzi tu ma sipalele nana nenzi ilokalo soki kâ. Ambo tamâta pinde ma siveta “a” pa noko ne ngua, ande noko ma kumege nana nenzi ngua ninde ndimo. Noko ma kumandi kaika ku kumo nâ.

3

Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara pa kinda, nana kinda ma tapaveta kuku vetâna ara kâ

¹ Noko ma kupanananzi kalo-tawana tamâta tu ma simo lâ nenzi koipu nalanala kalonzi ku sipono muli pa nenzi ngua. Ara nana kinzi ma siluku nana siveta vetâna ara kâ ikura zo zo. ² Noko ma kupainzi tu ma siporo ngua soki wa wisi-nâna ne ngua pa tamâta tonje tia. Ambo kinzi ma sipatawa warakanzi tininzi ku simo mwasa nâ kunzi tamâta râranî ikura zo zo, ande ninde ma ara.

³ Noko kusama tu munga kinda kala tapaveta mine nâ kuku ilokalo potomule, aku taveta tana-kaika ne vetâna. Lâ zo ninde, Sadana ilane kinda, kala nandai tapaveta kuku vetâna ninde Maro Kindeni ilo papa nga. Lâ zo ninde, tâno nîne ne ndekâna kaa kaa tava ilokalo potomule nde ipânga itogo kinda nenda koipu mine. Aku kinda tapaveta kuku wisi-nâna ne vetâna, ku tapadâda

ɲananzi tininda pinde tona. Lâ zo ɲinde, tamâta pinde sikai nânâo pa kinda, aku kinda taitu-taitu kala takai kazâɲa panzi tininda pinde mine nâ. ⁴ Andeta nenda Yautâɲa Tamwata Maro Kindeni itula ne kalo-sukâɲa wa ne tini-mwasa pwataki pa kinda lâ. Aku lâ zo ɲinde, ⁵ Maro Kindeni iyaute kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo. Andeta nenda vetâɲa ara tonje igagati i ɲana iveta mine kê, ande tia. Iyaute kinda piti ɲana i tamwata ne kalo-sukâɲa nâ. Mao nâ, Koroani Sapâɲa ilili kinda lâ, kala Maro Kindeni iyaute kinda piti ku tapâɲga tatogo lâlu wasaseki mine, aku takai via wasaseki tona. ⁶ Maro Kindeni io ne Koroani Sapâɲa ilâ pa nenda Yautâɲa Tamwata Yesu Kiriſi, aku Yesu kala io Koroani Sapâɲa ndainani nâ imâ ɲalae pa kinda mine nâ, ⁷ ɲana kinda ma takura tu tao tininda pa zo muli ɲinde ɲana ma tamo viânda mine ku tamo nâ. Mao nâ, Yesu Kiriſi ne wisi-wisi iveta kinda tapâɲga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, kala ma tamo mine. ⁸ Ngua kala muɲga nâ aporo ɲine nde mao nâ.

Naɲa ilonɲu tu noko ma kutula ɲgua ɲine pwataki panzi kalo-tawana tamâta, ɲana ma sipaveta sonɲo kuku vetâɲa ara. Ambo kinzi ma siveta mine, ande nenzi vetâɲa ara ɲinde ma ivilanzi tamâta râranî, aku ɲinde ma ara ndo. ⁹ Andeta noko ma kutambira taɲa pa tamâta nenzi ɲgua kapa-kapa ndimo. Kinzi ilonzi ndo keno ɲana siporo sipawa ɲgua kaa kaa ɲana timbunzi ɲanzi wa Mose ne ɲgua tukuɲa duvi wa. Andeta kinda tasama tu ɲgua kaa-kaa mine ikura ɲana ivila kinda, ande tia. ¹⁰ Ambo tamâta tonje ma ilo tu izavarunzi kalo-tawana tamâta ɲgu pwapwataki, ande noko ma kuporo ɲgua kaika papa, ɲana i ne ilo-kalo ma ipâɲga ara kê. Ambo noko ma kuveta mine mbwani rua, andeta ipono muli pa noko ne ɲgua tia, ande noko ma tini piti ndo ɲana i kê. ¹¹ Noko kusama tu tamâta mine nde ilaɲa ipole nzâla ara marumbu lâ, kala ipâɲga itogo kiesaka tamwata mine. Aku i ne kiesaka ɲinde itula pwataki tu i tamwata ne ilo-kalo nde sakamao ndo.

¹² Mwanga ɲga naɲa ma asupwa Artemas tâku Tikikus tâ imâ pano. Lâ zo ɲinde, naɲa ilonɲu tu noko ma kupatogo kaika ɲana kumâ pa naɲa lâ Nikopolis lawea. Naɲa ilonɲu tu ma amo lawea ɲinde lâ pisi ɲalae ne zo. ¹³ Noko ma pwatonanzi Apolos ku Senas rua sonɲo. Senas nde ilo-kalo tamâta ɲana ɲgua tukuɲa kê. Ambo noko ma kusuka kinzi rua sonɲo, ɲinenɲa lâ zo ɲana soka nzâla kê, ande kinzi ma siroto ɲana sâ tonje tia. ¹⁴ Ara ɲana ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta ma sipanâna sonɲo ɲana siveta vetâɲa ara kê. Ambo kinzi ma siveta mine, ande ma sikura tu sisukanzi tininzi pinde ɲana kelekele pinde kê. Ambo kinzi ma tininzi pwâka ɲana sisukanzi tininzi pinde, ande ɲinde ma ara tia.

¹⁵ Kalo-tawana tamâta pinde uru simo kuku naɲa, aku kinzi ɲinde râranî kawanzi kari ara pano. Naɲa ilonɲu tu noko ma pwai maka kawama ku kuporo kari ara mine nâ panzi tamâta ɲinde kalonzi tawana Yesu Kiriſi kala tininzi mwasa pa maka.

Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imo ku miki râranî.

PILEMON Pepa Paulo ingere pa Pilemon

Pilemon nde kalo-tawana tamâta tonje imo Kolosi lawea. Munga, tamâta tonje, i na tu Onesimus, imo Pilemon ne wurâta tamâta kaa nâ, andeta Onesimus ipanawe Pilemon ne mbumbu pinde ku ikâwa ilâ pa Rom lawea. Nininga ilonjo Paulo itula pâri ara nana Yesu Kirisi kâ, ku ipalele ilo kalo ipângga kalo-tawana tamâta. Kala njine Paulo io Onesimus itaulo pa ne tamâta njalae Pilemon kilo. Paulo ilo tu Pilemon ma ikai Onesimus taulo itogo ninambwe mao mine, kala ingere njua njine papa ipai tu Onesimus ipângga tamâta ara ndo.

¹ Nana Paulo, nanani amo luma sakamao ilo nana nanengu wurâta uru aveta pa Yesu Kirisi kâ. Nana amo taitu kuku ninda-nambwe Timoti, kala maka rua kangere njua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa noko, Pilemon. Maka nima-nambwe ara kala noko, aku nenda wurâta taitu. ² Aku maka rua kangere njua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa kalo-tawana taine ara Apia tona, aku imâ pa Arkipus mine nâ, ina uru imandi kaika nana iveta wurâta pa Maro Kindeni kâ, itogo kinda mine. Aku nema njua njine imâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta uru sipasau lâ noko ne luma tona.

³ Tamânda Maro Kindeni kuku nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami.

Paulo indeka nana Pilemon ne vetâja ara kâ

⁴ Nana uru akai nona pa nanengu Maro Kindeni ikura zo zo, aku lâ nanengu nona njinde rârâni nana kalongu ngere njanano ku kawânggu ndanje pa Maro Kindeni kâ, ⁵ nana tu kinzi tamâta uru situ noko parina tu noko kalo tawana Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi sondo, aku uru tini mwasa ndo panzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni tava. ⁶ Noko wa maka wa uru tao ilonda lâ taitu ku kalonda tawana Yesu Kirisi nâ. Mao nâ, kinda tapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ, aku nana ano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta nenda ilo-kalo

ipângga ara ndo, nana ma tasama sondo nana vetâja ara rârâni Maro Kindeni uru iveta pa kinda. ⁷ Ningunambwe, nana asama tu noko uru tini mwasa panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ndoni, aku noko ne vetâja njinde uru ipu tini kaika pa ilonzi kalonzi. Mine kala nana ilongu ndeka njalae njinde, aku wisingu ara nâ.

Ara nana Pilemon ma ikai Onesimus taulo imâ itogo ninambwe mine

⁸ Kinda rua kalonda tawana Yesu Kirisi, kala nana amo noko ninambwe sondo. Mine kala, ambo nana ilongu tu aporo njua kaika pano tu ma kuveta vetâja ara tonje, ande nana akura tu aporo njua mine. ⁹ Andeta nana ilongu tu aporo njua kaika mine pano, ande tia. Kinda rua uru tininda mwasa panzi tininda pinde, kala ilongu tu aporo njua mwasa nâ pano tu kulonjo. Nana Paulo, nana nga konga lâ, andeta kala njine amo luma sakamao ilo nana wurâta njine uru aveta pa Yesu Kirisi kâ. ¹⁰ Nanani ano pano tu ma kuveta kie ara papa nana natungu Onesimus. I munga ikalele nana lâ luma sakamao ilo. Aku nana avila i nana ne kalo-tawana kâ, kala aporo tu i imo itogo nana natungu mao mine. ¹¹ I munga iveta wurâta pa noko, ambo taitu iveta wurâta ara tia. Andeta lâ zo njine, ande ikura tu ikai kulenja ara pa noko wa nana wa.

¹² Kala njine nana ao i itaulo imâ pano. Nana ilongu ndo ikeno pa i. ¹³ Nana ilongu tu asilikana i imo kuku nana nâ, nana i ma ikura tu ikai noko tamwata nia nana ivila nana kâ, lâ zo njine amo luma sakamao ilo nana nanengu wurâta nana atula pâri ara kâ. ¹⁴ Andeta nana ilongu tu noko ma kusâu papa njua njine munga lâ nga. Mine kala nana ma asilikana i, ande tia. Nana tiningu pwâka tu aporo pano nana kuveta vetâja tonje kâ; nana ilongu tu ambo noko kutu kuveta vetâja ara nana kuvila nana kâ, ande ara nana noko ma kuveta mine lâ noko tamwata nâ ne tini-mwasa. ¹⁵ Mao nâ, Onesimus munga imo malawae njanano ikura lâ zo mbwana-mbwana nâ. Andeta nana ilongu patepa tu vetâja njine ipângga nana duvi mine; njine ikai nzâla piti papa i

ɲana muli ma imo ku noko kilo, ku ma ikai wurâta pano ikura zo rârâni. ¹⁶ Aku lâ zo muli ɲinde, ande noko ma kumora i tu imo wurâta tamâta nâ, mine ndimo. Mao nâ, i ma imo noko ne wurâta tamâta ɲana ikai kuleɲa pano kilo; andeta naɲa ilonɲu tu noko ma kumora i tu imo noko ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta tona, aku ilonɲu tu noko ma tini mwasa ndo papa i. Naɲa warakâɲgu uru amora i togo ɲiɲgu-nambwe mine, aku tiniɲgu mwasa nâ papa. Andeta naɲa ilonɲu tu noko tamwata ma tini mwasa ndo papa i, ɲana tu ikai kuleɲa pano, aku i ne kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro ɲalae, itogo noko ne kalo-tawana mine.

¹⁷ Mine kala, ambo noko kumora naɲa togo noko ne wurâta taitu ɲana Yesu Kirisi kâ, ande ara, noko ma kuveta vetâɲa kie taituni pa Onesimus, itogo uru kuveta pa naɲa mine. ¹⁸ Ambo i muɲga iveta kie soki pinde pano tâ, kala noko ne mbuku keno papa i, ande ara, pwai noko ne mbuku piti lâ i tini, aku kuo lâ naɲa warakâɲgu tiniɲgu. ¹⁹ Naɲa Paulo aɲgere ɲgua ɲine lâ warakâɲgu mbaunɲu, aku naɲa warakâɲgu ma akatu mbuku ɲine pano. Naɲa akura tu aporo pano tu, “Nanenɲu mbuku keno pano”, ɲana tu naɲa muɲga atula pâri ara pano, kala noko pwai via mao lâ Yesu Kirisi mbalau. Andeta naɲa ilonɲu tu aporo ɲgua mine pano, ande tia. ²⁰ Niɲgu-nambwe, kulonɲo ɲga; naɲa ilonɲu tu noko ma kuveta kie ara mine pa naɲa. Kinda kalonda tawana Yesu Kirisi, aku ɲana ɲine kâ kinda tamo nambwe nambwe. Mine kala, ambo noko ma kuveta vetâɲa ɲine, ande naɲa ma ilonɲu ara ndo. ²¹ Naɲa ao pepa ɲine imâ pano, aku asama tu noko ma kuveta ikura nanenɲu ɲgua ɲine. Aku asama tu vetâɲa ndia noko ma kuveta pa Onesimus ɲinde, ande ma ipole vetâɲa kala ano pano tu kuveta papa ɲine.

²² Aku ɲine naɲa atu aporo nanenɲu ɲgua tonɲe kilo pano. Naɲa ao tiniɲgu ɲana Maro Kindeni tu ma ipalonɲo pa nemi noɲa ku ma ivilana ɲana ataulo amâ pami kilo. Mine nde ara ɲana noko ma kuveta ne luma ilo kisiɲa pwataki

tonɲe sonɲo papa naɲa tu ma akeno ilo.

Paulo nuwala nenzi wurâta taitu kawanzi kari ara pa Pilemon

²³ Epafras kawa kari ara pano. Inani kala imo luma sakamao ilo kuku naɲa, ɲana wurâta maka kaveta pa Yesu Kirisi kâ. ²⁴ Aɲga Malaka, aɲga Aristarkus, aɲga Demas, aɲga Luka, kinzi kala kawanzi kari ara pano. Kinda nenda wurâta taitu kala kinzini.

²⁵ Maro ɲalae Yesu Kirisi ne wisi-wisi imo kumi.

HIBRU

Pepa ilâ panzi Hibru (Juda) kalo-tawana tamâta

Tamâta tonge ingere ngua njine ilâ panzi Juda tamâta njinde kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi, andeta kinda tasama tamâta njinde na tia. Isama tu kinzi Juda tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana nde kaika tia, kala itu ipu tini kaika panzi. Itu itula panzi tu zo nana sipono muli pa timbunzi nenzi tukunja wa vetâna wa nde marumbu lâ, aku itu kinzi ma sisama tu Yesu Kirisi nde irerege kuku Maro Kindeni tamwata, kala imo Mose wa kinzi ajelo wa kinzi patarawâna tamâta kulunzi. Yesu ne kaika nde njalae njinde, kala kinda ma kalonda tawana i simbo nâ. Ambo kinda takai nâna njana nenda kalo-tawana kâ, ande ara njana ma tamandi kaika nâ.

Maro Kindeni Natu itula ngua pa kinda

¹ Munyani lâ, ikura zo rârâ, ande Maro Kindeni io ngua lâ kinzi ngua-tulanja tamâta kawanzi, kala situla i kawa ngua njinde pwataki tava mâsi kie-kie panzi kinda timbunda wukale. ² Andeta lâ zo njine, tâno ne zo laiti njana marumbu kâ, ande Maro Kindeni itula i kawa ngua pwataki pa kinda lâ i tamwata Natu kawa. Maro Kindeni ipatea tu Natu njinde ma muli ikai maro pa kelekele ndoni. Aku nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni wurâta ilua Natu njana ipulianzi kelekele ndoni sipânja lâ. ³ I Natu njinde itula Maro Kindeni kilala pwataki lâ, aku njinde ipane nia ndoni, itogo sinâla mine. Aku Maro Kindeni tamwata kilala nde ikeno lâ Natu njinde tini. I kawa ngua nde kaika ndo, aku ngua njinde uru iveta kelekele rârâni simo sonde ku simo nâ. I tamwata iveta nzâla panzi tamâta njana Maro Kindeni ma izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti ku ivetanzi sipânja ilonzi mbâra-mbâra. Iveta vetâna njinde marumbu lâ, njinenja isanona pa Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata tini pa wia kâ lâ samba ilo.

Maro Kindeni Natu na ipânja njalae, ipole kinzi ajelo nanzi

⁴ Mine kala Maro Kindeni njoa ilua Natu lâ, aku njoa njinde nde ara pâta kanajo, ipole ajelo rârâni nanzi. Aku mine nâ, i io Natu ipânja mbâna-mbâna panzi ajelo rârâni, kala simo i kalo. ⁵ Mine nde nanayoni Maro Kindeni ipai Natu mine tu,

“Noko nde nanja natungu. Kala njine nanja amo noko tama”.

Aku i kala iporo ngua tonge kilo mine tu, “Nanja ma amo i tama, aku i ma imo nanja natungu”.

Andeta Maro Kindeni iporo ngua kaja mine papa ajelo tonge, ande tia ndo.

⁶ Aku mine nâ, lâ zo njana Maro Kindeni io i Natu nzâla-kulu ipânja tamâta lâ tâno kulu, ande ipainzi ne ajelo mine tu,

“Miki rârâni ma kapare tukumi kapanea i nâ”.

⁷ Maro Kindeni iporo ngua kaja tonge nananzi ajelo mine tu,

“Maro Kindeni isupwanzi ne ajelo sitogo lawea mine silâ sikai kuleja papa i. Ivetanzi ne wurâta tamâta sipânja sitogo mbamba ne loloa mine.”

⁸ Taitu iporo ngua kaja tonge pa i Natu mine tu,

“Maro Njalae, noko ma pwai koipu njalae, ma kumo mine ku kumo nâ. Noko uru pwai poe sonde ndo panzi ne tamâta. ⁹ Noko tini mwasa pa vetâna sonde nâ, anja vetâna sakamao nde noko ilo papa tia ndo. Mine kala noko tamwata ne Maro Kindeni ipateano tu pwai koipu, aku i njoa njalae ilano. Koipu tonge na ipole noko na, ande tia ndo. Kinzi sivala samimi kuwae ara ndo lâ noko tini, kala kundeka pâta lâ.”

¹⁰ Aku Maro Kindeni kala iporo ngua tonge kilo pa i Natu mine tu,

“Maro Njalae, nia ndoyo noko tamwata kupulia tâno njine kala ikeno kaika lâ, aku noko tamwata mbau kupulia samba tava kelekele rârâni simo âta njinde tona. ¹¹ Samba tava tâno njinde ma muli naonzi tia lâ, itogo lalava singa ipânja râge-râge kala sitambira mine. Anja noko nde ma kumo mine ku kumo nâ. ¹² Noko

ma kuo samba tava tâno pa nia ngame, itogo tamâta iviviki ne moe singa mine. Noko ma pwai samba ku tâno rua piti, itogo tamâta isawa ne pasawana

‘singa piti lâ tini mine. Taitu noko tamwata uru kupalele, ande tia, aku noko ne mbwera ma marumbu, ande tia.”

¹³ Mungani, Maro Kindeni ipai i Natu mine tu,

“Noko kusanona nai pa mbaungu wia kâ lee, ikura lâ zo njinde nana ma aonzi noko ne kazâna tamâta simo noko kalo.”

Andeta i iporo ngua kana mine papa anelo tonje tia. ¹⁴ Anja kinzi anelo nde simo mana, a? Kinzi anelo nde koroani nâ, aku uru sikai kuleja pa Maro Kindeni. I uru isupwanzi silâ nana sivilanzi kalotawana tamâta kâ, kinzi njinde ipatea lâ tu ma iyautenzi piti lâ kondoma ilo.

2

Maro Kindeni ne vetâna nana iyaute kindi piti kâ ande vetâna nalae tina

¹ Mine nde ara nana kindi ma taponi muli sonde ndo pa ngua mao munga talojo njinde. Tia ma kindi tambariri nana toka ngua njinde muli, itogo wanga isakoko ku nao tia lâ. ² Mungani, Maro Kindeni io i ne ngua tukuja lâ kinzi anelo kawanzi nâ, nana ma siporo situla panzi kindi timbunda wukale. Ngua tukuja njinde nde ngua mao kana, aku lâ zo mungana njinde Maro Kindeni ipare nia pa tamâta ea tana kaika kala ipu muli pa tukuja njinde. I ne parejana njinde nde sonde ndo. ³⁻⁴ Andeta kalono nga; Maro Nalae Yesu tamwata itula ngua pwataki tu i ma iyaute kindi piti lâ kondoma ilo. Aku i kawa ngua njinde nde kelekele nalae tina, ipole ngua tukuja ndo lâ. I tamwata itula ngua njinde panzi tamâta pinde, aku kinzi kala siporo situla pa kindi tu ngua njinde nde mao kana. Andeta njinde nâ tia; Maro Kindeni tamwata kala itula pwataki tu ngua njinde nde mao kana. Mao nâ, iveta mâsi kaika kie-kie, aku iwae Koroani Sapâna ne walo panzi tamâta

itogo wisi-ara mine, ikura i tamwata ne pateana. Aku i ne vetâna njinde itula pwataki tu pari ara nde mao kana. Mine kala miki kalomi ngere sonde nga. Mao nâ, munga Maro Kindeni ipare nia panzi tamâta ea sipu mulinzi pa i ne ngua tukuja. Anja lâ zo njine, ambo kindi ma tapu mulinda pa i ne ngua nana ma iyaute kindi piti lâ kondoma ilo, ande kindi ma takura tu takawa tangenge nana i ne parejana nia kâ mâsi mana, a? Kindi ma takura tia ndo.

Yesu nde kindi nenda Yautâna Tamwata

⁵ Kala njine nana ma angere ngua pinde nana tâno wasaseki njinde Maro Kindeni ma ipulia ipanga lâ zo muli kâ. Kindi tasama tu Maro Kindeni ndai ipatea tu kinzi anelo ma sikai poe pa tâno njinde nga. ⁶ Andeta mungani tamâta tonje iporo ngua pa Maro Kindeni mine tu,

“Maka tamâta nde sâ kala noko uru ilo nanama. Maka nde kelekele kaa nâ; mine nde mana mana nga noko uru pwatonama, a? ⁷ Andeta noko mungani kuo maka kamo kelekele rârâni kulunzi, kala maka kamo noko simbo nâ kalo. Noko kuveta maka kakai koipu, aku kusuka nana kâki lâ. ⁸ Noko kuonzi kelekele rârâni simo maka tamâta kaloma marumbu lâ.”

Ngua njinde itula pwataki tu kinzi tamâta ma sikai poe pa kelekele ndoni. Maro Kindeni io kelekele rârâni simo tamâta kalonzi. Taitu lâ zo njine kindi tasama tu tamâta ndai sikai poe mine pa kelekele rârâni nga.

⁹ Taitu ara nana kindi ma kalonda ngere nana Yesu kâ, ina imo kinzi anelo kalonzi ikura zo mbuku taitu nâ. Maro Kindeni, i wisi-wisi warika, ande ipatea tu Yesu ma ikai kindi tamâta rârâni nianda, ku ma imâte. Mine kala Yesu ikai nana nalae tina lee njenga imâte lâ. Nana njinde kâ Maro Kindeni isuka Yesu kâki, aku io noa nalae lâ i tini marumbu lâ.

¹⁰ Maro Kindeni nde kelekele rârâni warika, aku uru ikeana nana kelekele rârâni kâ. I ilo tu ma ikainzi i natu rârâ silâ simo samba ilo, nana ma simo ara kâ. Aku ilo pateana tu Yesu ma ikai samba

ne nzâla piti panzi tamâta, ku ma ikai nâna njalae tina njana iyautenzi tamâta piti lâ kondoma ilo. Aku Yesu ne nâna njinde isuka i njana iveta Maro Kindeni ne pateânga ipângga kanaŋo. ¹¹ Yesu uru ivetanzi tamâta sipângga ilonzi mbârambâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Maro Kindeni nde Yesu tama, aku imo tamâta njinde tamanzi mine nâ. Mine kala Yesu njandai mai njana ipatu tamâta njinde njanzi tu “naŋa taingu-tuânggu kinzi”.

¹² Yesu ipai Maro Kindeni mine tu,
 “Naŋa ma atula ngua pwataki panzi ningunambwe njana mâsi njalanala noko munga kuveta njinde. Lâ zo njana kinzi sipasau tu siwânggi pano, ande naŋa ma alâ amo kunzi apaneano mine nâ.”

¹³ Aku iporo kilo mine tu,
 “Naŋa ma apauwo warakânggu lâ Maro Kindeni mbau ilo”.
 Aku iporo ngua tonje kilo mine tu,
 “Kamora nga, naŋa amo nai kunzi tamâta njine Maro Kindeni munga ipateanzi pana. Kinzi simo i natu wukale.”

Yesu ipângga tamâta njana ma ivila kindâ kâ

¹⁴ Yesu iporo ngua kie mine njananzi Maro Kindeni natu wukale, aku kinzi nde tamâta nâ. Nana duvi njinde kâ Yesu tamwata ipângga tamâta mao, itogo kinzi mine. Yesu ipângga tamâta mao; mine kala lâ i ne zo njana imâte kâ, ande iyaula Sadana ndo, inani mateŋa warika. ¹⁵ Kinzi tamâta uru siruru njana mateŋa kâ, aku ikura zo râranî simo vianzi lâ tâno kulu, ande rurunga njinde ipanzi kaika, itogo nimbu mine. Andeta Yesu imâte njana ipalalana nimbu njinde piti lâ tininzi. ¹⁶ Kinda tasama tu ngua njine nde mao kanaŋo: Yesu imâ njana ivilanzi Abraham ne vâsa wukale. I njandai imâ njana ivilanzi aŋelo nga. ¹⁷ Mine kala Maro Kindeni ipatea tu Yesu ma ipângga itogo tamâta mao mine, njana i ma ikura tu iveta patarawânga tamâta njalae ne wurâta papa Maro Kindeni kâ. I kalo sukânga ndo panzi tamâta, aku iveta patarawânga tamâta njalae ne wurâta râranî ikura Maro Kindeni ne

pateânga mine. Mao nâ, Yesu ipângga tamâta njana i ma ikura tu ikai nzâla piti panzi tamâta, njana Maro Kindeni ma izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi. ¹⁸ Munga, lâ zo njinde Yesu imo tâno kulu, ande samânga kie-kie imâ ipângga papa, aku i tamwata ikai nâna njana ipole samânga njinde kâ. Mine kala lâ zo ndia samânga kie-kie ma imâ ipângga panzi tamâta, ande i ikura ndo njana ivilanzi.

3

Yesu na nde njalae, ipole Mose na

¹ Ningunambwe kalo-tawana tamâta wukale, mungani Maro Kindeni ipatea kindâ ku isarâwa pa kindâ tu talâ papa i. Mine nde ara njana miki ma kalomi ngere sonde njana Yesu kâ. Maro Kindeni isupwa i tu ma itula i kawa ngua pwataki, aku njana ma imo patarawânga tamâta njalae tona. Kinda uru tatula Yesu parina pwataki mine. ² Nanayoni Mose iveta wurâta sonde pa Maro Kindeni ne ngu, kinzi njinde simo sitogo i ne luma mine. Aku Yesu kala ipono muli sonde pa Maro Kindeni mine nâ, inani munga ipatea i. ³ Ambo kindâ ma tasuka Mose na kâki, ande njine ara. Taitu ara njana kindâ ma tasuka Yesu na kâki ndo, njana tu Yesu na ipole Mose na. Nana tu kindâ tasama mine; ambo tamâta tonje ma ipa ne luma kâki, aku luma njinde ipângga ara, ande tamâta ma sipanea luma njinde njalae koŋa tia. Taitu kinzi ma sipanea luma njinde warika njalae tina. ⁴ Mao nâ, tamâta râra sisama njana sipa luma kâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni simbo nâ iveta kelekele ndonî mungani lâ. ⁵ Munga Mose imo wurâta tamâta panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, kinzi njinde simo sitogo i ne luma, aku pa zo njinde i uru iveta wurâta ara ndo panzi, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateânga mine. Mose ne wurâta njinde nde mine; i uru itula ngua pwataki njana ngua njinde Maro Kindeni ma iporo lâ zo muli-muli. ⁶ Anŋa Maro Kindeni Natu Kiriŋi imo iveta wurâta ikura Tama ne pateânga mine, kala ika-tonanzi tamâta njinde simo sitogo Maro Kindeni ne luma mine. Ambo kindâ ma

takisi kaika ku tao tininda tava ndekâña nâ ñana Maro Ñalae ne zo ñana iveta kinda tamo sondo kâ, ande kinda ma tamo Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, tatogo i ne luma mine.

Kinzi taña-kaika tamwatanzi ma sikura tu simo lâ Maro Kindeni ne pwareâña nia, ande ma tia

⁷⁻⁸ Kinda tamo Maro Kindeni ne ngu. Mine nde ara ñana ma taponno muli sondo pa Koroani Sapâña ne ngua. Iporo ngua panzi Isrel ngu mine tu,

“Munga, miki timbumi wukale sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, aku simo taña-kaika tamwatanzi. Taitu lâ kari ñine, ambo miki kaloño Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ande miki ma kapasakana ilomi kalomi kaika katogonzi timbumi mine ndimo. Lâ zo ñinde, kinzi simo nia bilimu, ⁹ aku simora mâsi ñalañala rârâni naña aveta, ikura mbwera tamâta rua (40) lâ. Andeta kinzi simo sikai kazâña pa naña. ¹⁰ Mine kala naña wisingu nâna ñalae tina panzi tamâta ñinde, aku aporo ngua ñananzi mine tu, ‘Kinzi ñandai sipono muli sondo pa naña nga. Ikura zo rârâni, kinzi sipu mulinzi pa nanengu ngua tukuña.’ ¹¹ Mine kala naña wisingu nâna, aporo apa ngua kaika mine tu, ‘Mao kanaño, kinzi tamâta ñine ma sikura tu silâ pa nanengu pwareâña nia tia ku tia ndol!’ ”

¹² Ningunambwe wukale, miki kapakatona sondo nga. Tia ma nawalami tonje ipaveta kuku kiesaka ne vetâña, ku ma ipile ne kalo-tawana ku ipu muli pa Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata. ¹³ Miki kaloño nga; kinda nenda zo marumbu tia yo, ikeno mo ñai yo. Mine nde ara ñana miki taitu-taitu ma kapu tini kaika panzi nawalami kalo-tawana tamâta ikura zo zo. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande kiesaka ne vetâña ma ikura tu ilaṇe nawalami tonje kala ipu muli pa Maro Kindeni, ande ma tia. ¹⁴ Munga, lâ zo ñinde nenda kalo-tawana ipânga wasaseki, ande nenda kalo-tawana ñinde

ikeno kaika ndo. Ambo kinda ma kalonda tawana Maro Kindeni kaika mine lee, ikura lâ zo ndia kinda ma tamâte, ande vetâña ñine ma itula pwataki tu kinda tamo tatogo Kirisi ninambwe mine.

¹⁵ Naña apaimi kilo tu Koroani Sapâña kawa ngua ikeno mine;

“ ‘Munga, miki timbumi wukale sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, aku simo taña-kaika tamwatanzi. Taitu lâ kari ñine, ambo miki kaloño Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ande miki ma kapasakana ilomi kalomi kaika katogonzi timbumi mine ndimo.’ ”

¹⁶ Kinzi tamâta ñinde siloño Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, andeta tañanzi kaika sikai kazâña papa i. Taitu tamâta ñinde ande ea kinzi, a? Kinzi nde tamâtani ndaina Mose munga ikainzi piti lâ Isip tâno! ¹⁷ Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ikeno panzi tamâta ñinde ikura mbwera tamâta rua (40) lâ. Aku kinzi nde ea, a? Kinzi nde tamâtani ndaina uru siveta kiesaka kala simâte lâ nia bilimu. ¹⁸ Kinzi tamâtani ndaina sipu mulinzi papa Maro Kindeni. Mine kala i ipambwâre tu kinzi warakanzi ma sikura tu silâ pa i ne pwareâña nia, ande ma tia. ¹⁹ Mine nde kinda tasama tu tamâta ñinde nenzi kalotawana ikeno pa Maro Kindeni tia, aku ñana duvi ñinde kâ sikura ñana silâ pa i ne pwareâña nia, ande tia.

4

Maro Kindeni ne tamâta ma silâ simo pwareâña nia

¹ Maro Kindeni munga ipa ngua tu ma ikainzi tamâta pinde silâ simo i ne pwareâña nia ñinde. Mine nde ara ñana kinda ma tapakatona sondo. Tia ma Maro Kindeni imora nawalami tonje tu ikura ñana ilâ imo pwareâña nia ñinde tia.

² Nia ndoyo Isrel ngu siloño pâri ara ñana pwareâña nia ñinde kâ. Aku lâ zo ñine kinda kala taloño pâri ara ndainani nâ tona. Taitu kinzi Isrel ngu siloño nâ, aṇga kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni nde tia. Mine kala pâri ara ñinde ivilanzi tia.

³ Andeta nenda kalo-tawana nde ikeno pa Maro Kindeni. Mine nde kinda ma talâ

tamo pwareâña nia ñinde, ikura Maro Kindeni ne ñgua pâña mine. I munga iporo ipambwâre tu,

“ ‘Mine kala naña wisingu nâna, aporo apa ñgua kaika mine tu, ‘Mao kanao, kinzi tamâta ñine ma sikura tu silâ pa nanengu pwareâña nia tia ku tia ndo!’ ”

Andeta nia ndoyo, lâ zo ñinde Maro Kindeni ipulia tâno ipânga wasaseki, ande iveta pwareâña nia ñinde mungani lâ ikeno. ⁴ Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua tonje ñana pwareâña kâ ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Ñinennga zo tonje ipânga, i ña tu ‘Kari lima kanao rua’. Aku Maro Kindeni iveta wurâta tonje kilo lâ zo ñinde, ande tia.”

⁵ Aku kalomi ñgere kilo ñana Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua ñana pwareâña kâ i munga iporo mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta ñine ma sikura tu silâ pa nanengu pwareâña nia tia ku tia ndo!”

⁶ Ñgua ñinde itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ne pwareâña nia nde ikeno mo ñai yo, aku ipateanzi tamâta pinde tu ma simo nia ñinde. Annga tamâta pinde sikura ñana simo nia ñinde tia, ñana tu kinzi munga siloño pâri ara ñana pwareâña nia ñinde kâ, andeta sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni. ⁷ Kinzi Isrel ngu tananzi kaika mine pa Maro Kindeni, aku simo lee mbwera râra ilâ lâ. Ñinennga Maro Kindeni itula ñgua pwataki lâ timbunda Daviti kawa mine tu,

“Taitu lâ kari ñine, ambo miki kaloño Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua, ande miki ma kapasakana ilomi kalomi kaika ndimo.”

Naña munga nâ atula nguani ndaina pwataki pami kaloño lâ. Lâ Daviti ne zo ñinde, Maro Kindeni ipatu zo tonje ña tu “Kari ñine”. Aku ñinde itula pwataki pa kinda tu ipatea zo tonje kilo panzi tamâta, ñana ma silâ simo i ne pwareâña nia. ⁸ Munga, lâ zo ñinde Isrel ngu simo nia bilimu, ande timbunda Yosua ikura ñana ionzi simo pwareâña nia mao, ande tia. Mine kala muli Maro Kindeni iporo ñana zo tonje kilo.

⁹ Mine kala kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni ne tamâta nenzi pwareâña nia nde keno mo ñai yo, aku pwareâña ñinde itogo zo sapâña ñana taveta wurâta tonje tia, ¹⁰ ñana tu tamâta ea imo Maro Kindeni ne pwareâña nia, ande i iveta ne wurâta marumbu lâ, kala ma ipwarea nâ, itogo nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni tamwata iveta ne wurâta rârani lâ, ñinennga iveta wurâta tonje kilo tia. ¹¹ Mine nde ara ñana kinda ma takai wurâta kaika ñana talâ tamo pwareâña nia ñinde. Tia ma tamâta tonje lâ ngininda ipu muli pa Maro Kindeni, itogo Isrel ngu munga siveta mine. Ambo tamâta tonje ma iveta mine, ande i ma pata ndue ku ma ilâ imo pwareâña nia ñinde, ande tia.

¹² Ñana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua nde imo via, aku ñgua ñinde ne walo ikeno tava. I kawa ñgua ñinde nde itogo pila mata ruru ndo, ipole pila kazâña kâ ne mata. Kawa ñgua ñinde uru isowe tamâta ilonzi kalonzi pwapwataki, aku ilâ lee ipânga lâ nia ñinde tamâta ilo wa koroani wa sipasenge lâ simo. Aku kawa ñgua ñinde ilâ lee ipânga lâ nia ñinde tuka ipasenge lâ taitu kuku ñoño ikeno tuka ilo ñinde. Maro Kindeni kawa ñgua uru ikai samâña pa tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo ndoni, aku itula pwataki ipânga nia yo. ¹³ Kelekele tonje ikura ñana ikeno paveâña lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia ndo. Kelekele rârani ipatula pwataki ikeno nia yo lâ i nao. Aku vetâña ndia kinda taveta, ande kinda ma muli tapatula ñinde rârani pa Maro Kindeni tamwata mine nâ.

Yesu kalo sukâña ñana kinda kâ

¹⁴ Kinda nenda patarawâña tamâta ñalae imo. Ina Yesu, Maro Kindeni Natu, aku imo samba ilo kuku Maro Kindeni. Mine nde ara ñana nenda kalotawana ma ikeno kaika ndo, itogo uru taporo tatula pwataki mine. ¹⁵ Ñana tu nenda patarawâña tamâta ñinde isama tu kinda warakânda nenda kaika ñana tapole kiesaka kâ ikeno pa kinda tia, ande kala i kalo sukâña ndo ñana kinda kâ. Aku samâña kie-kie ipânga pa i, ikura samâña rârani uru ipânga pa kinda mine.

Andeta i tamwata ipole samâña njinde rârâni, aku iveta kiesaka tonge tia ndo. ¹⁶ Mine nde ara njana kinda ma tamandi kaika ku toka talâ Maro Kindeni tini laiti, ina wisi-wisi warika. Ambo kinda ma taveta mine, ande kinda tasama tu i ma kalo sukâña njana kinda kê, aku lâ zo ndia malia pinde ma ipânga pa kinda, ande i ne wisi-wisi njinde ma ivila kinda lâ zoni ndaina.

5

Yesu ina kinda nenda patarawâña tamâta njalae

¹ Nzâla taitu nâ ikeno njana tamâta tonge ma imo tamâta njalae panzi patarawâña tamâta rârâni. Maro Kindeni ipateanzi tamâta njinde tu ma sikai tamâta ndamwanzi ku siveta wurâta papa i. Patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae ne wurâta tonge nde njana io wisi-ara ne kelekele ilâ pa Maro Kindeni; aku wurâta tonge kilo nde njana iveta patarawâña kie-kie, njana Maro Kindeni ma izavaru tamâta nenzi kiesaka piti kê. ² Andeta kinzi patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae nde tamâta nâ, kala i ne kaika njana iveta vetâña ara kê nde njalae koña tia. Njana njinde kê, i ikura tu iporo njgua mwasa nâ pa tamâta ea izizâla njana Maro Kindeni nzalani kala iveta vetâña potomule. ³ Mine kala patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae ne wurâta nde njana iveta patarawâña pa Maro Kindeni, njana izavaru i tamwata ne kiesaka nga tamâta nenzi kiesaka piti.

⁴ Tamâta ea ipânga tamâta njalae panzi patarawâña tamâta, ande tamâta njinde na ipânga njalae. Taitu tamâta tonge ikura tu ipatea tamwata njana iveta wurâta ara njinde kê, ande tia. Maro Kindeni simbo nâ ikura tu ipatea tamâta tonge njana ikai wurâta njinde kê, itogo nia ndoyo ipatea Mose tai Aron mine. ⁵ Mine nde Kirisi kala njandai ipasuka tamwata tini, njinnga ikai wurâta ara njana ikai poe panzi patarawâña tamâta rârâni nga. Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea i njana ikai wurâta njinde kê. Maro Kindeni iporo njgua pa Kirisi mine tu,

“ ‘Noko nde naña natungu. Kala njine naña amo noko tama.’ ”

⁶ Aku Maro Kindeni iporo njgua tonge kilo papa Kirisi mine tu,

“ ‘Noko ma kumo patarawâña tamâta mine ku kumo nâ. Noko kumo patarawâña tamâta njalae, kutogo Melikisede mine.’ ”

⁷ Munga, lâ zo njinde Yesu imo tâno kulu, ande i uru ikai noña kaika pa Maro Kindeni. Isama tu Maro Kindeni ikura njana ipono nzâla njananzi tamâta njinde situ sipu i pâta imâte. Mine kala lâ zo njana ikai noña pa Maro Kindeni, ande i uru isarâwa kaika, aku i mata sulu indue tona. Yesu ipatawa tamwata tini, aku iyoka Maro Kindeni kawa njgua muli nâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ipaloño papa i ne noña njinde. ⁸ Mao nâ, Yesu nde Maro Kindeni Natu. Andeta pa zo njinde i uru ikai nâna, aku nâna njinde ipanana i sondo ndo njana ipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni kawa njgua. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Njana njinde kê, ande Yesu ipânga tamâta sondo ndo njana imo tamâta njalae panzi patarawâña tamâta. Mine nde Maro Kindeni ipatea i lâ, aku ipai tu, “Noko ma kumo patarawâña tamâta njalae, kutogo Melikisede mine.” Aku Yesu ipânga Yautâña Tamwata tona, njana i ma via mao ilanzi tamâta ea sipaveta kuku i kawa njgua nâ, njana ma simo vianzi mine ku simo nâ.

Kinda ma tamo tatogonzi lâlu puro-puro mine ndimo

¹¹ Njgua rârâ keno mo naji yo njana Yesu ne wurâta njinde kê, aku maka iloma tu katula njgua njinde pwataki pami. Andeta miki ilomi kalomi nde pasâsâe lâ, aku ipwa njalae koña tia. Mine nde maka ma katula njgua njinde duvi pwataki pami mâsi mana, a? ¹² Mao nâ, miki kapânga kalo-tawana tamâta mungani lâ, aku zo rârâ ilâ lâ, ikura njana miki ma kapanananzi tamâta pinde njana Maro Kindeni kawa njgua kê. Andeta tia. Miki uru wurâta njalae kalanzi tamâta pinde njana sipananami kilo njana Maro Kindeni kawa njgua kê, njgua njinde kala nia ndoyo ipânga nia yo pami lâ. Miki katogonzi lâlu puro-puro mine. Mine kala

miki nandai kakura nana kaka kâpwa kaika nga. Miki uru kanu suu nâ.
¹³ Kinda tasama tu ambo tamâta tonge inu suu nâ, ande i nde lâlu puro-puro nâ, aku izizâla ndo nana ngua nana vetânga ara kâ. Mine kala ikura nana isama vetânga ara kilala pwataki, ande tia.
¹⁴ Anga kaniya kaika nde tamâta kanzi, aku kinzi ninde uru sipanâna sondu ndo nana sisama vetânga ara kilala wa vetânga sakamao kilala wa, kala ilonzi kalonzi nde ipângga sondu ndo.

6

Ara nana kinda ma tamandi kaika ku tao tininda nana zo ninde Maro Kindeni ma iveta nenda kalo-tawana ipângga sondu

¹ Kinda talonjo wa tasama pâri ara nana Kirisi kâ marumbu lâ. Mine nde ara nana ma tapanâna nana Maro Kindeni ne ilo-kalo wasaseki pinde. Maka munga kapananami ilo-kalo pinde, aku ilo-kalo ninde itogo kalo-tawana ne duvi. Maka kapananami lâ nana kapalele ilomi kalomi ku kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni, aku kapananami nana kapile vetânga soki-soki tona, vetânga ninde kala io miki lâ nzâla ninde ilâ pa mateya kâ. ² Maka kapananami nana lâ-liliya ne mâsi kie-kie kâ, aku kapananami nana kao mbaumi kâki lâ tamâta kulunzi ku kano pa Maro Kindeni nanzani tona. Maka kapananami lâ nanzani mateya tamâta ma muli simo vianzi kilo, aku kapananami nana zo ninde Maro Kindeni ne pareya-nia ma ilâ panzi tamâta rârani ikura zo zo tona.
³ Ambo Maro Kindeni ma isâu pa kinda tu ma tapanâna nana ilo-kalo wasaseki pinde, ande ara nana ma tapanâna nana.

⁴⁻⁶ Tamâta pinde munga silonjo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, aku sisama tu ngua ninde nde mao kanao. Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ilâ panzi lâ. Kinzi sikai Koroani Sapânga lâ, aku ilonzi pateya tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua nde ara ndo. Kinzi simora wa sisama Maro Kindeni ne walo njalae, waloni ninde ma muli ipângga nia yo. Kinzi simora wa sisama kelekele ninde rârani marumbu lâ, andeta sipu mulinzi papa Maro Kindeni. Mine kala

nzâla tonge keno panzi tamâta mine nana ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi sitaulo silâ pa Yesu kilo, ande tia ndo. Ninde itogo kinzi warakanzi sipu Maro Kindeni Natu lâ kâi popole tini kilo, aku itogo kinzi siveta nzâla panzi tamâta pinde nana siporo ngua pavaligiya papa i lâ ngu naonzi kilo. Mine kala sipayaula warakanzi ndo lâ.

⁷ Ikura zo râra karâzi imbe indue tâno pinde kulu. Karâzi ninde isuka tâno ninde, kala kâpwa ara ipângga lâ tâno ilo ku isuka tâno ninde warika tavanzi i kaiwa-natu. Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni iveta kie ara pa tâno ninde.

⁸ Andeta wâlo mata-mata tava unza sakamao ipângga lâ tâno pinde, aku kinda tasama tu tâno ninde nde ara tia. Zo laiti nana Maro Kindeni ma itu ngua nana iyaula tâno ninde, aku muli nga yââ ma kana marumbu lâ.

⁹ Ningunambwe wukale, kala nine maka kaporo ngua kaika mine pami. Andeta maka kasama tu zavarunga mine ma ipângga pa miki tia. Maro Kindeni iyautemi piti lâ kiesaka ne wâlo kaika, aku ma iveta kie ara pami. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni uru ipare nia sondu panzi tamâta nana nenzi vetânga kâ. Miki nemi kalo-tawana nde ipaño ilomi kalomi marumbu lâ, kala miki kamo kaveta vetânga kiekie nana kasukanzi nemi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta kâ. Miki nemi vetânga mine itula pwataki tu miki ilomi ndo ikeno pa Maro Kindeni, aku i ma kalo kapa nana nemi vetânga ninde kâ, ande tia. ¹¹ Maka iloma ndo tu miki rârani taitu-taitu ma kamandi kaika nana kaveta vetânga ara mine lee, ikura lâ zo ndia miki ma kapângga lâ keru. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara pami, ikura miki uru kao tinimi nana i tu ma iveta mine. ¹² Maka tinima pwâka tu miki ma kakai wulitia. Maka iloma tu miki ma kapaveta sondu kuku vetânga ndia kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta mao uru siveta. Kinzi tamâta ninde kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni ku simo sio tininzi nana i kâ, aku uru sikai kelekele rârani i mungani iporo tu ma ilanzi i natu wukale.

Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâña nde mao kanao

¹³ Singani Maro Kindeni iveta ngua pâña kuku Abraham. Lâ zo ninde, iveta mâsi tonge nana itula pwataki tu i ne ngua pâña ninde nde mao kanao. Tamâta tonge ne walo ipole Maro Kindeni ne walo, ande tia ndo. Mine kala i ilo pateka tu ma io i tamwata na ipasipa kuku ngua pâña ninde. ¹⁴ Lâ zo ninde, Maro Kindeni ipatu i tamwata na ku ipa ngua kuku Abraham mine tu, “Nana aporo mao kanao; nana ma aveta kenju ara nâ pa noko, aku ma avetanzi noko ne vâsa sipanga kamb-wanenzi walo.” ¹⁵ Abraham kalo tawana ngua ninde lâ, kala io tini nana ngua pâña ninde tu ma ipanga kanao. Io tini lee aku muli, ninenga vetâna ninde rârâni ipanga papa i, ikura Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâña mine.

¹⁶ Aku kinda tamâta nenda mâsi nana taveta ngua pâña kâ, ande mine nâ. Ambo tamâta tonge itu iveta ne ngua pâña ipanga kaika, ande i ma kalo ngere nana tamâta nalae tonge, i ne walo ipole tamâta ninde ne walo, ninenga ma io tamâta nalae ninde na ipasipa kuku i ne ngua pâña. Aku i ne mâsi mine isae nzâla nana tamâta pinde nenzi ngua kâ, kala kinzi ma sikura tu sitawa i ne ngua pâña ninde ndue, ande tia. ¹⁷ Maro Kindeni ipa ngua ninde nananzi Abraham ne vâsa kâ, aku i ilo tu kinzi ma sisama i kilala pwataki tu i nana ipalele tamwata ilo kalo nana ne ngua pâña kâ, ande tia. Mine kala io tamwata na ipasipa kuku ngua pâña ninde, nana iveta ngua pâña ninde ipanga kanao. ¹⁸ Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâña ikura tu ipalele kilo tia. Aku mine nâ, i ne mâsi nana iveta ngua ninde ipanga kanao kâ kala ikura nana ipalele tia. Aku Maro Kindeni ikura tu iporo ngua lanenja tonge nana kelekele rua ninde kâ, ande tia ndo. Kinda takâwa talâ papa i tu ma ikeka nana kinda kâ. Ambo kinda ma kalonda ngere nana i ne ngua pâña tava ne mâsi nana iveta ngua ninde ipanga kanao kâ, ande ninde ma ipu tini kaika pa kinda, aku ma

tamo tao tininda nana i tu ma iveta kie ara pa kinda, ikura ne ngua pâña mine. ¹⁹ Kinda uru tao tininda nana Yesu tu ma iveta kinda tamo ara mine ku tamo nâ, aku nenda kalo-tawana ninde iveta ilonda kalonda ikeno sondu, itogo wanga ne mira malia iveta wanga ipâti sondu lâ tâi kulu mine. Ninde itogo nenda kalo-tawana ikai lalava nalae piti lâ samba ne luma sapanga nzâla kawa. Mine kala kinda takura tu talâ luma sapanga ne ilo kisiya pwataki sapanga ndo ninde ilo. ²⁰ Nanayoni, Yesuni tamwata imunga pa kinda ku ilâ luma kisiya pwataki ninde ilo nana ivila kinda kâ. I ipanga tamâta nalae panzi patarawanga tamâta rârâni marumbu lâ, itogo Melikisede mine, aku ma imo mine ku imo nâ.

7

Melikisede i na nalae ndo

¹ Melikisede ina munga imo koipu nalae lâ Salem lawea, ande imo Maro Kindeni âta Tamwata ne patarawanga tamâta tona. Singani, timbunda Abraham ikainzi ne ngu silâ parana ilo, aku sipunzi koipu nalajala napa nenzi ngu marumbu lâ. Ninenga Abraham itaulo ilâ pa ne lawea kilo, andeta Melikisede ipakâtu kuku lâ nzâla, aku ipai Abraham tu “Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pano.” ² Munga Abraham ikai mbaliya kie-kie lâ parana ninde ilo. Mine kala iwae kelekele ninde ipanga itogo ngu sanjo, ninenga ngu taitu nde ikai piti ilua Melikisede. Kinda talele njoa ninde “Melikisede” mine tu, “Koipu Nalae ina uru iveta vetâna sondu”. Aku Melikisede nde imo Salem lawea nenzi koipu nalae tona, aku njoa ninde nde duvi mine; “Koipu Nalae ina uru ivetanzi tamâta simo tava wisinzi pisi nâ”. ³ Ngua tonge ikeno lâ pepa tini nananzi Melikisede tina-tama wa timbu wukale wa, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, ngua tonge ikeno nana ne zo tina ipagugua i wa ne zo nana imâte kâ wa, ande tia. I nde imo itogo Maro Kindeni Natu mine, nana tu i imo patarawanga tamâta ikura zo rârâni ku imo nâ. ⁴ Ambo miki ma kalomi ngere sondu nana Melikisede kâ, ande ma kasama

tu i ɲa ɲalae ndo. Kinda timbunda Abraham, ande imo tamâta ɲalae. Andeta Abraham ikai kelekele arara rârâni munɣa ikai lâ paraɲa ilo, aku iwae mbaliɲa ɲinde lâ ɲgu saɲao, ɲinenɣa ɲgu taitu ilua Melikisede. ⁵ Kinzi Livai ne vâsa ɲgu uru siveta patarawâɲa tamâta ne wurâta. Aku Mose ne tukunɲa ikeno mine tu, “Miki Isrel tamâta rârâni ma kawae nemi mbaliɲa pwapwataki lâ ɲgu saɲao, aku ɲgu taitu ma kalanzi patarawâɲa tamâta lâ Livai ne vâsa ɲgu, itogo nemi patarawâɲa mine.” Mao nâ, kinzi Isrel tamâta nde simo Livai ne vâsa ɲgu nawalanzi, aku kinzini nde Abraham ne vâsa tona. Andeta kinzi uru mbaliɲa silanzi Livai ne vâsa ɲgu. ⁶ Miki kalomi ɲgere sondo ɲga; Melikisede ɲandai ipâɲga lâ Livai ne vâsa ɲgu. Taitu ikai kelekele pinde piti lâ Abraham ne mbaliɲa ɲinde, aku ipai Abraham tu, “Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe pano.” Aku Abraham nde tamâtani ndaina Maro Kindeni munɣa iveta ne ɲgua pâɲa kuku. ⁷ Kinda tasama tu ambo tamâta tonɣe ma iporo ɲgua kaɲa mine pa tamâta tonɣe, ande i nde tamâta ɲalae, aku i ɲa ipole tamâta ɲinde ɲa. ⁸ Kinzi patarawâɲa tamâta lâ Livai ne vâsa ɲgu uru sikai patarawâɲa ne mbaliɲa saɲenzi Isrel ɲgu. Andeta kinzi rârâni nde tamâta nâ, kala ma muli simâte. Anɣa Melikisede, ina tamâta ɲinde ikai mbaliɲa saɲe Abraham, ande Maro Kindeni kawa ɲgua tonɣe ikeno ɲana i ne mateɲa kâ, ande tia. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Lâ zo ɲinde Abraham ipakâtu kuku Melikisede lâ nzâla, ɲinenɣa mbaliɲa pinde ilua i, ande Abraham timbu Livai ɲandai ipâɲga imo via lâ tâno kulu ɲga. Taitu kinda ma tasia ɲgua tu lâ zo ɲinde, Livai imo Abraham ilo. Mine kala ɲinde itogo Livai tamwata io ne patarawâɲa lâ Abraham mbau ilo, ɲana Abraham ma ilua Melikisede. Andeta Livai ne vâsa ɲgu nde tamâta ɲana sikai patarawâɲa ne mbaliɲa saɲenzi Isrel ɲgu.

Yesu ina patarawâɲa tamâta wasaseki, aku i ɲa ipole kinzi patarawâɲa tamâta munɣâɲa rârâni ɲanzi

¹¹ Singani, kinzi Isrel ɲgu sikai ɲgua tukunɲa, aku tukunɲa ɲinde itula pwataki tu kinzi tamâta lâ Livai ne vâsa ɲgu ma simo Isrel nenzi patarawâɲa tamâta. Ayo, miki kalonɣo ɲga. Kinzi patarawâɲa tamâta lâ Livai ne vâsa ɲgu nenzi wurâta ikura tu ivetanzi tamâta sipâɲga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Mine kala Maro Kindeni iporo tu patarawâɲa tamâta wasaseki tonɣe ma muli imâ ipâɲga, aku patarawâɲa tamâta wasaseki ɲinde ɲandai ipâɲga lâ Livai ne vâsa lâ Aron ne ɲgu; i imo itogo Melikisede mine. ¹² Kinda tasama tu ambo patarawâɲa tamâta nenzi wurâta ma ipalele mine, ande ɲinde itula pwataki tu ɲgua tukunɲa kala ipalele mine nâ. ¹³ Maro Kindeni iporo ɲgua ɲinde ɲana patarawâɲa tamâta wasaseki, ande iporo ɲana nenda Maro ɲalae nâ. Aku Maro ɲalae ɲandai ipâɲga lâ Livai ne vâsa ɲgu. Ipâɲga lâ ɲgu tonɣe, aku tamâta tonɣe lâ ɲgu ɲinde munɣa iveta patarawâɲa tamâta ne wurâta, ande tia ndo. ¹⁴ Kinda tasama tu nenda Maro ɲalae ipâɲga lâ Juda ne vâsa ɲgu. Andeta Mose ɲandai iporo tu ɲgu ɲinde nenzi tamâta tonɣe ma imo patarawâɲa tamâta ɲga. ¹⁵ Ayo, mine kala nema ɲgua ɲine duvi ipâɲga nia yo lâ. Patarawâɲa tamâta wasaseki ɲinde ipâɲga lâ, aku i imo itogo Melikisede mine. ¹⁶ ɲgua tukunɲa iporo tu kinzi tamâta lâ Livai ne vâsa ɲgu ma siveta patarawâɲa tamâta ne wurâta, aku ɲana ɲgua tukunɲa ɲinde kâ kinzi uru siveta wurâta ndaina. Anɣa Maro ɲalae nde ikai wurâta ɲinde lâ nzâla tonɣe. I ne via ma marumbu tia ndo, aku ne via kaika ɲinde iveta i ipâɲga patarawâɲa tamâta. ¹⁷ ɲana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ɲgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“‘Noko ma kumo patarawâɲa tamâta mine ku kumo nâ. Noko kumo patarawâɲa tamâta ɲalae, kutogo Melikisede mine”.

¹⁸ Mine nde kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni izavaru ɲgua tukunɲa munɣâɲa ɲinde piti lâ, ɲana tu ɲgua tukunɲa ɲinde ne kaika ikeno ɲana ivilanzi tamâta kâ, ande tia. ¹⁹ Mose ne tukunɲa ɲinde ikura

tu iveta tamâta tonge ipângga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Mine kala Maro Kindeni itula nzâla ara tonge pa kinda, aku nzâla ñinde ipole ngua tukuña mungâña ñinde ndo lâ. Aku ñana nzâla ñinde kâ, ande kinda takura tu talâ tamo Maro Kindeni tini laiti.

²⁰ Andeta ñinde nâ tia; nanayoni Maro Kindeni ipatea Yesu tu ma ipângga patarawâña tamâta, aku lâ zo ñinde io tamwata ña ipasipa kuku ne ngua pâña ñinde. Taitu lâ zo ñana tamâta pinde sipângga patarawâña tamâta, ande mâsi mine ipângga tia ndo. ²¹ Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni ipatu i tamwata ña, ñinennga iveta Yesu ipângga patarawâña tamâta. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Ñaña Maro Ñalae aporo mao kanojo tu noko ma kumo patarawâña tamâta mine ku kumo nâ. Aku nanengu pateâña ñine ma muli ipalele kilo, ande tia ndo.”

²² Mine nde kinda tasama tu Yesu tamwata nde tamâta ñana iveta ngua pâña ñinde ipângga kanojo kâ, aku ngua pâña ñinde nde ara ndo, ipole ngua pâña mungâña.

²³ Tamâta kambwanenzi rârâ sipângga simo patarawâña tamâta, ñana tu kinzi rârâni taitu-taitu uru siveta wurâta lee simâte, ñinennga tamâta wasaseki pinde sikai nianzi. ²⁴ Anga Yesu nde imo via mine ku imo nâ. Mine kala tamâta tonge ma ikai i nia ñana iveta patarawâña tamâta ne wurâta kâ, ande ma tia. ²⁵ Mine nde lâ zo ñine wa zo muli-muli wa, ande i ikura ndo ñana iyaut-enzi tamâta piti lâ kondoma ilo, kinzi ñinde kalonzi tawana i kala simâ pa Maro Kindeni. Ñana tu i uru ikai noña papa Maro Kindeni tu ma ivilanzi tamâta ñinde. Mao nâ, i uru iveta mine ku imo nâ.

²⁶ Yesu inani patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta ñalae, aku ikura ndo ñana ivila kinda kâ, ñana tu Maro Kindeni ilo ara ndo ñana i kâ, aku i ne soki tonge ikeno tia ndo. I imo mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Maro Kindeni isuka i kâki kala imo âta ñinde pa samba lawea, aku imo piti ndo ñananzi

kiesaka tamwatanzi. ²⁷ I ne wurâta ñandai irerege kuku patarawâña tamâta pinde nenzi tamâta ñalanala ñinde nenzi wurâta nga. Ikura zo zo kinzi uru siveta patarawâña tonge munga ñana izavaru warakanzi nenzi kiesaka piti kâ, aku muli, ñinennga siveta patarawâña tonge kilo ñana izavaru kinzi tamâta nenzi kiesaka piti. Anga Yesu nde iveta mine tia. Iveta patarawâña mbwani taitu nâ lâ zo taitu mai nâ, lâ zo ñinde ipatarâwa tamwata pa Maro Kindeni. ²⁸ Mose ne ngua tukuña itula nzâla ñana tamâta tonge ma ipângga imo tamâta ñalae panzi patarawâña tamâta rârâni, andeta tamâta ñinde nenzi kaika ñana siveta wurâta ñinde kâ, ande tia. Andeta Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâña ipângga muli, aku ipatu tamwata ña ñinennga ipa ngua ipatea i tamwata Natu ñana imo patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta ñalae. Aku i Natu ñinde nde ikura ndo ñana iveta wurâta ñinde sonde, ma iveta mine ku imo nâ.

8

Yesu imo patarawâña tamâta ñalae lâ samba lawea

¹ Maka nema ngua ñine rârâni ne duvi kala mine; nenda patarawâña tamâta mine imo samba ilo, isanoña lâ Koipu Ñalae Maro Kindeni ne sanonâña nia tini pa wia kâ. ² Aku i uru iveta ne wurâta ñinde pa Maro Kindeni lâ samba lawea ne luma sapâña. Luma sapâña ñinde nde Maro Kindeni ne luma mao. Kinzi tamâta munga sipa luma ñinde lâ mbaunzi, ande tia; Maro Ñalae tamwata ipa luma ñinde.

³ Kinzi patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta ñalae ne wurâta nde ñana io wisi-ara kie-kie ilâ pa Maro Kindeni kâ, aku ne wurâta nde ñana iveta patarawâña kie-kie papa i tona. Mine kala nenda patarawâña tamâta ñalae Yesu ne wurâta nde ikeno mine nâ. ⁴ Kinzi patarawâña tamâta rârâ uru soka ngua tukuña muli ku sio patarawâña kie-kie ilâ pa Maro Kindeni. Mine kala, ambo Yesu imo tâno kulu yo, ande i ma imo patarawâña tamâta tia. ⁵ Kinzi patarawâña tamâta ñinde uru siveta nenzi wurâta lâ tâno

njine ne luma sapâña ilo. Andeta luma sapâña njinde nde itogo tai wa uña nâ, nana tu luma sapâña mao kano nde ikeno samba ilo. Nana duvi njinde kâ, nanayoni, lâ zo njinde Mose iluku nana ipa pâla sapâña, ande Maro Kindeni ipai tu, “Noko ma kupa pâla sapâña njinde sonde ndo, ikura tai njinde munga atula pano lâ tuu kulu”. ⁶ Andeta kala njine Yesu imo patarawâña tamâta njalae, aku i ne wurâta nde ara ndo, ipole patarawâña tamâta njinde rârâni nenzi wurâta. Aku Yesu iveta nzâla pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta ngua pâña wasaseki kunzi tamâta. Ngua pâña wasaseki njinde tava nde ara ndo, ipole ngua pâña mungâña. Aku lâ ngua pâña wasaseki njinde, ande Maro Kindeni ipa ngua tu ma iveta kie ara ku ara ndo panzi ne tamâta.

Ngua pâña wasaseki ipole ngua pâña mungâña

⁷ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga. Ambo ngua pâña mungâña njinde ikura nana ivilanzi tamâta, ande Maro Kindeni ma iveta ngua pâña wasaseki kilo tia.

⁸ Andeta Maro Kindeni ilo tu ne tamâta nenzi vetâña soki-soki ma ipânga nia yo. Mine kala nia ndoyo iporo mine tu,

“Nanja Maro Njalae apatea zo tonge lâ, aku lâ zoni ndaina naja ma aveta ngua pâña wasaseki kunzi Isrel ngu wa Juda ngu wa. ⁹ Andeta ngua pâña wasaseki njinde ma irege kuku ngua pâña mungâña naja aveta kunzi ngu njinde timbunzi, ande tia. Mungani, lâ zo njinde naja ayautenzi Isrel ngu piti lâ Isip tâno ku akainzi sonde nâ sipile tâno njinde siyâti simâ, ande naja aveta ngua pâña kunzi. Andeta kinzi ndai spono muli pa nanengu ngua pâña njinde nga. Mine kala naja Maro Njalae apu mulingu panzi. ¹⁰ Taitu muli nga, naja ma aveta ngua pâña kie mine kunzi Isrel ngu; Naja Maro Njalae ma angere nanengu ngua tukuna rârâni lâ ilonzi kalonzi, ku ma aveta kinzi kalonzi ngere sonde nana ngua tukuna njinde kâ.

Nanja ma amo nenzi Maro Kindeni, aku kinzi kala ma simo nanengu tamâta. ¹¹ Aku lâ zo njinde, tamâta tonge ma ipanananzi ninambwe wukale tavanzi i nuwala kinzi nana naja Maro Njalae kilalangu kâ, ande tia. Nana tu tamâta rârâni, kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa tamâta njalala wa, kinzi rârâni ma sisama naja

‘kilalangu. ¹² Nana tu naja ma azavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi, aku ma kalongu ngere kilo nana nenzi vetâña soki-soki kâ, ande tia ndo.”

¹³ Maro Kindeni iporo tu njinde nde ngua pâña wasaseki, aku ngua njinde iveta ngua pâña mungâña ipânga kelekele singa lâ. Aku kelekele singa uru ikeno zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, njingga ma nao tia lâ.

9

Kinzi patarawâña tamâta mungâña uru siveta patarawâña kie tonge

¹ Ngua pâña mungâña njinde itula tukuna pwataki nana tamâta nenzi mâsi nana siwângi sipanea Maro Kindeni kâ. Aku ngua pâña njinde ne luma sapâña ikeno lâ tâno njine kulu tona.

² Munga kinzi singunu pâla sapâña tonge imandi. Pâla njinde ne ilo kisiña pwataki tonge ikeno pa nao, aku sipatu nia njinde nga tu “Nia Sapâña”. Kelekele pinde ikeno nia njinde; sinâla ne tukâla wa kâro-kâro wa puroña njinde kinzi sio ndue lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ³ Kinzi sisuna lalava luandondo tonge, ne mata-tola njalae, itâra lâ “Nia Sapâña” njinde ilo pa muli kâ. Aku luma ilo kisiña pwataki tonge ikeno lalava matatola njinde muli. Kinzi sipatu nia njinde nga tu, “Nia Sapâña Ndo”. ⁴ Patarawâña nia “gol” tonge ikeno “Nia Sapâña Ndo” njinde ilo. Njinde nde nia nana simomo mire kuwae ara kâki. Aku ngua pâña mungâña ne sopi kala ikeno tona, njinde mira “gol” itura ndo lâ. Aku kâpwa “mana” ne kondo “gol” ikeno lâ sopi njinde ilo, tava timbunda Aron ne tukâla nana yokâña kâ, tukâla njinde munga mata ipânga irumba lâ tini. Aku

ngua pâña ne mira rua kala ikeno lâ sopi njinde ilo tona. Njinde nde mira njalañala njinde Maro Kindeni munga ingere ne tukuña lâ tini. ⁵ Anga lâ sopi njinde kulu, ande nia tonge ikeno. Njinde nde nia njana Maro Kindeni ma ikai tamâta nenzi kiesaka piti kê. Aku anelo rua tainzi kala simandi lâ sopi njinde kulu tona. Kinzi munga sipa tainzi njinde lâ mira “gol”, aku kinzi rua simazazara mbaninzi njana sipono sopi njinde kawa kê. Anelo rua njinde nde njana situla pwataki tu Maro Kindeni uru imo niani ndaina. Taitu njine maka ma kaporo ngua njalae koña njana kelekele njinde kê, ande tia.

⁶ Kinzi munga sio kelekele rârâni njinde ikeno mine, aku ikura zo rârâni kinzi patarawâña tamâta uru silâ pâla sapâña ilo njana siveta nenzi wurâta kê. Taitu kinzi siveta wurâta lâ “Nia Sapâña” njinde nâ; kinzi njandai silâ “Nia Sapâña Ndo” ilo nga. ⁷ Anga kinzi patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae, i simbo nâ ikura tu ilâ “Nia Sapâña Ndo” ikeno pa muli njinde. I uru iveta mine mbwani taitu nâ ikura mbwera mbwera. Andeta i njandai iyoka mbau kaa nâ ilâ pa nia njinde nga. I uru ikai see, njine nga ilâ luma kisiña pwataki njinde ilo. Aku i uru ipatarâwa see njinde njana izavaru i tamwata ne kiesaka piti lâ tini, aku njana izavaru kinzi tamâta nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi tona. Njinde nde kiesaka ndia munga siveta, andeta sizizâla tu vetâña njinde nde kiesaka. ⁸ Koroani Sapâña itula mâsi njinde ne duvi pwataki mine; tâno njine ne luma sapâña nde ikeno mo naji yo. Mine kala lâ zo njinde, nzâla njana tamâta ma silâ samba lawea ne luma sapâña ilo njinde, ande ikeno paveâña yo. ⁹ Mâsi njinde itula zo kala tamo njine kilala pwataki. Njinde itula pwataki tu lâ zo ndia tamâta siwângi pa Maro Kindeni aku wisi-ara kie-kie tava patarawâña kie-kie silua, ande kelekele njinde ikura tu ivetanzi sondo, ande tia. Mine kala kinzi sipasama lâ warakanzi ilonzi kalonzi tu nenzi kiesaka ikeno mo naji yo. ¹⁰ Wisi-ara wa patarawâña njinde, ande ngua tukuña ne kelekele nâ njana tamâta nenzi kâña-nuña tava mâsi kie-kie siveta njana

izavaru muso piti lâ tininzi. Ngua tukuña njinde nde njana karaenda ne kelekele nâ, aku Maro Kindeni mungani ipatea tu tamâta ma sipaveta kuku ngua tukuña njinde lee, ikura lâ zo njinde i ma itula nzâla wasaseki.

Kirisi ipatarâwa i tamwata see

¹¹ Andeta Kirisi nde ipângga lâ, kala imo patarawâña tamâta njalae njana zo njine ne vetâña ara kê. I uru iveta wurâta lâ samba ne luma sapâña ara njinde ilo, njana ivila kinda kê. Luma sapâña njinde nde sondo ndo, ipole tâno njine ne luma sapâña. Kinzi tamâta munga sipa luma sapâña njinde lâ mbalaunzi, ande tia, njana tu luma njinde njandai tâno njine ne kelekele nga. ¹² Kirisi nde ilâ samba ne luma sapâña njinde ilo mbwani taitu nâ. Andeta lâ zo njinde i njandai ikai “meme” seenzi wa bulmakao seenzi ku iveta ne patarawâña nga. Ipatarâwa i tamwata see nâ njana iyaute kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo, njana ma tamo ara mine ku tamo nâ. ¹³ Ambo tamâta tonge iveta soki, aku tukuña itula pwataki tu vetâña njinde iveta muso papa i lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande patarawâña tamâta ma iveta mâsi pinde njana izavaru muso njinde piti kê. I ma ikai “meme” seenzi wa bulmakao seenzi wa, ku ma itapila see njinde lâ tamâta njinde tini. Aku i ma imomo bulmakao natu tonge lâ yâa kulu, njine nga ma ilinji yâa njinde ne kâa lâ tamâta njinde tini tona. ¹⁴ Anga Kirisi see nde ivila kinda njalae tina, aku njine ipole patarawâña tamâta nenzi mâsi njinde ndo lâ. Koroani Sapâña imo via ku imo nâ, aku ina isuka Kirisi njana ipatarâwa tamwata lâ kê popole tini. Lâ zo njana Kirisi ipatarâwa tamwata pa Maro Kindeni, ande kiesaka tonge ikeno i tini tia ndo. Munga, kinda tamo tava ilonda malia ndo, njana tu ngua tukuña itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ma imora nenda vetâña soki, aku ma injara kinda piti lâ i nao. Andeta Kirisi ne patarawâña ara njinde iveta kinda tamo sondo ndo lâ Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata nao. Mine kala kinda takura tu taveta wurâta sondo pa i.

Kirisi see ikai nzâla piti pa ngua pâña wasaseki tu imâ

¹⁵ Yesu Kirisi see iveta kinda tapânga ilonda mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Mine kala Kirisi ikai nzâla piti pa ngua pâña wasaseki kâ. Aku i ne mateña njinde ikonzi tamâta piti ku izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi, kiesaka njinde siveta lâ ngua pâña mungâña ne zo. Mine nde tamâta ea kinzi siloño Maro Kindeni ne sarawâña ku sipono muli papa i, ande kinzi njinde rârâni sikura tu sikai via mao njinde Maro Kindeni munga ipa ngua tu ma ilanzi, ma simo ara mine ku simo nâ.

¹⁶ Ambo tamâta tonje isama tu i ma muli imâte, aku itu itula ngua pwataki jana tamâta ea ma ikai ne mbaliña kâ, ande i ma ingere ngua njinde lâ pepa tini, itogo ngua pâña mine. Ambo i nату itu ikai kelekele njinde tama munga ipatea papa, ande i ma itula pwataki panzi tamâta njalanala tu i tama nde imâte lâ. Njenge kinzi ma sisâu pa nату njinde jana ma imâ ikai tama ne mbaliña njinde kâ. ¹⁷ Ambo i tama njinde nde imâte tia yo, ande i ne ngua pâña njinde nde itogo kelekele kaa nâ. Andeta lâ zo jana imâte kâ, ande lâ zoni ndaina ne ngua pâña njinde ma ipânga kanaño. ¹⁸ Aku kinzi patarawâña tamâta kala uru siveta mâsi kie taituni. Kinzi uru sipunzi simbi simâte, njenge sipalini simbi seenzi jana iveta ngua pâña mungâña njinde ipânga kanaño kâ. ¹⁹ Nia ndoyo, Mose itula tukuna rârâni pwataki panzi tamâta rârâni. Iveta mine lâ, njenge ikai bulmakao seenzi wa “meme” seenzi wa, aku igema tava lââ vâra-vâra. Njenge ikai kâi “hisop” laka kiri-kiri pinde, munga sipa kaika lâ wâlo nji. Kinzi munga siveta wâlo nji njinde lâ lama pwau. Njenge Mose ipatuku laka njinde ndue see ilo, aku ikai kâki itapala see tini-tini lâ ngua tukuna ne pepa tini. Aku itapala see njinde lâ tamâta rârâni tininzi mine nâ. ²⁰ Mose iveta mâsi mine, aku iporo mine tu, “Munga Maro Kindeni iporo ngua kaika tu miki ma kaponu muli papa i ne ngua pâña. Aku see njine nde jana iveta ngua pâña njinde ipânga

kanaño kâ.” ²¹ Aku Mose kala iveta mâsi kie taituni nâ, ku itapala see njinde lâ pâla sapâña tini. Aku itapala lâ kelekele rârâni ikeno luma njinde ilo tona. ²² Mao nâ, ngua tukuna itula pwataki tu see nâ ikura jana iveta kelekele rârâ njinde sipânga mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Ambo see ma imalini tia, ande Maro Kindeni ma izavaru tamâta nenzi kiesaka piti lâ tininzi, ande tia.

Kirisi ipatarâwa i tamwata jana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti kâ

²³ Mose itapala see mine jana iveta kelekele kaa njinde ipânga mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Andeta pâla sapâña ne kelekele njinde rârâni nde itogo uña nâ, anga kelekele mao nde ikeno samba ilo. Aku mâsi jana iveta samba ne kelekele mao tu ipânga mbâra-mbâra kâ, ande mâsi tonje. Aku mâsi njinde ne patarawâña nde ara pâta, ipole patarawâña kie-kie rârâni siveta lâ simbi tini. ²⁴ Kinzi tamâta sipa tâno njine ne luma sapâña njinde lâ mbalaunzi, aku luma sapâña njinde nde itogo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâña mao ne uña nâ. Andeta Kirisi njandai ilâ tâno njine ne luma sapâña njinde ilo jana iveta ne patarawâña nga. Ikâki ilâ samba ilo, kala njine imandi Maro Kindeni nao iveta wurâta jana ivila kinda kâ. ²⁵ Ikura mbwera mbwera, patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae uru ikai simbi seenzi nâ ilâ pa luma sapâña ne “Nia Sapâña Ndo”. I uru iveta mine mbwani taitu nâ ikura mbwera mbwera jana iveta patarawâña kâ. Anga Kirisi nde iveta mine tia. I ilâ samba ilo, andeta i njandai ipatarâwa tamwata mbwani rârâ nga. ²⁶ Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ipulia tâno ipânga lâ, aku imâ lee ipânga lâ zo njine, ambo Kirisi ma ipatarâwa tamwata mbwani rârâ, ande njinde ma itogo ikai nâna mbwani rârâ tona. Andeta tia. Kala njine tâno ne zo laiti jana marumbu kâ, aku Kirisi ipânga mbwani taitu nâ lâ tâno kulu jana ipatarâwa tamwata pa Maro Kindeni. I ne patarawâña njinde izavaru kiesaka piti lâ tamâta tininzi marumbu lâ, aku i ma iveta mine kilo

tia ku tia ndo. ²⁷ Maro Kindeni ipatea tu kinda tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu ma tamâte mbwaninda taitu mai nâ, aku muli, ninennga kinda rârâni ma tamandi lâ i ne ngua nia. ²⁸ Aku Kirisi kala mine nâ ipatarâwa tamwata pa Maro Kindeni mbwani taitu nâ nana izavaru tamâta rârâ nenzi kiesaka piti kê. Aku muli i ma itaulo imâ ipângga kilo. Taitu lâ zo muli ninde, ande i ma imâ nana izavaru kiesaka piti kilo kê, ande tia. I ma imâ nana iyautenzi tamâta piti kê, kinzi ninde uru simo sio tininzi nana i kê. Aku i ma via mao ilanzi.

10

Patarawânga munğânga ikura tu izavaru kiesaka piti kê, ande tia

¹ Mose ne ngua tukuņa nde itogo uņa nâ nana kelekele ara ninde ma muli ipângga. Andeta ngua tukuņa ninde nandai itula kelekele mao ninde ipângga nia yo. Kinzi tamâta uru siveta ngua tukuņa ninde ne patarawânga lâ mâsi kie taituni ikura mbwera mbwera. Mine nde kinda tasama tu tamâta ea imâ pa Maro Kindeni nana iveta ngua tukuņa ne patarawânga kê, ande patarawânga ninde ikura tu iveta tamâta ninde ipângga sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia ndo. ² Ambo ngua tukuņa ninde ma ikura tu ivetanzi tamâta ninde sipângga sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kinzi ma ilonzi malia kilo nana nenzi kiesaka kê, ande tia. Ambo mine, ande kinzi ma siveta patarawânga tonge kilo tia. ³ Andeta tia. Ikura mbwera mbwera, patarawânga ninde uru iveta nenzi kalo-ngere ipângga kilo nana nenzi kiesaka kê, ⁴ nana tu bulmakao seenzi wa “meme” seenzi wa ikura nana izavaru tamâta nenzi kiesaka piti kê, ande tia ndo.

⁵ Mine kala lâ zo ninde Kirisi imâ ipângga tâno kulu, ande iporo pa Maro Kindeni mine tu,

“ ‘Noko tini pwâka nana simbi wa kâpwa kie-kie ninde kinzi tamâta uru sipatarâwa pano. Andeta noko kupatea tu nana ma apângga tamâta. ⁶ Kinzi tamâta uru simomonzi simbi lâ yââ kulu, aku siveta

patarawânga kie-kie nana izavaru nenzi kiesaka piti kê. Taitu noko kundeka nana vetânga mine kê, ande tia.”

⁷ Aku Kirisi kala iporo ngua tonge kilo mine tu,

“ ‘Maro Kindeni, nana warakânggu amo njai mbo. Nana amâ apângga lâ, aku nana ma aveta vetânga ndia noko kupatea pa nana ninde, ikura ngua kinzi ngua-tulânga tamâta singere lâ pepa tini mine.”

⁸ Miki kalomi ngere sondo nga. Lâ zo ninde, tukuņa ikeno tu tamâta ma siveta patarawânga kie-kie mine. Andeta Kirisi iporo ngua pa Maro Kindeni mine tu, “Noko tini pwâka nana simbi wa kâpwa kie-kie kinzi tamâta uru sipatarâwa pano, aku noko tini pwâka nana simbi kinzi simomo lâ yââ kulu, wa patarawânga kie-kie nana izavaru kiesaka kê wa. Noko kundeka nana kelekele rârâni ninde kê, ande tia.” ⁹ Ninennga Kirisi iporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni, nana warakânggu amo njai mbo, aku nana ma aveta vetânga ndia noko kupatea pa nana ninde.” Mine kala Maro Kindeni ikai patarawânga munğânga ninde piti lâ, ku iveta Kirisi ne patarawânga ipângga kano. ¹⁰ Yesu Kirisi iveta ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateânga mine, aku io tamwata karae ilâ itogo patarawânga mine mbwani taitu mai nâ. Aku i ne patarawânga ninde nde izavaru kiesaka ne muso piti ndo lâ kinda rârâni ilonda kalonda.

Kirisi ne patarawânga ikura ndo nana izavaru kiesaka piti kê

¹¹ Kinzi patarawânga tamâta uru siveta nenzi wurâta ikura zo zo, aku siveta patarawânga lâ mâsi kie taituni mbwaninzi rârâ ninde. Taitu patarawânga mine ikura nana izavaru kiesaka piti kê, ande tia ndo. ¹² Anğa Kirisi, ina patarawânga tamâta mao, ande iveta ne patarawânga mbwani taitu nâ lâ zo taitu, aku patarawânga taitu ninde nde nana izavaru kiesaka piti ikura zo rârâni. Iveta mine lâ, ninennga isanona Maro Kindeni tini pa wia kê. ¹³ Kala nîne imo niani ndaina ku io tini nana Maro Kindeni ne zo

ɲana ionzi ne kazâɲa tamâta simo i kalo kâ. ¹⁴ Mine kala ɲana i ne patarawâɲa taitu ɲinde kâ, ande ivetanzi tamâta pinde simo sonde ndo, kinzi ɲinde Maro Kindeni izavaru kiesaka ne muso piti lâ ilonzi kala sipono muli sonde pa i. Aku kinzi ma simo ara mine ku simo nâ.

¹⁵ Aku Koroani Sapâɲa kala itula ɲgua pwataki pa kinda lâ ɲgua-tulâɲa tamâta Jeremaia kawa mine nâ. Iporo ɲgua mine tu,

¹⁶ “Maro ɲalae kawa ɲgua ikeno mine; ‘Muli ɲga, naɲa ma aveta ɲgua pâɲa kie mine kunzi: naɲa Maro ɲalae ma aɲgere nanenɲu ɲgua tukunɲa râɲâni lâ ilonzi kalonzi, ku ma aveta kinzi kalonzi ɲgere sonde ɲana tukunɲa ɲinde kâ.’”

¹⁷ ɲinenɲa Koroani Sapâɲa isenɲe ɲgua tonɲe kilo mine tu,

“Naɲa ma kalonɲu ɲgere kilo ɲana nenzi kiesaka wa nenzi vetâɲa soki-soki wa, ande tia ndo.”

¹⁸ Maro Kindeni izavaru kiesaka wa vetâɲa soki-soki ɲinde piti lâ tininda marumbu lâ. Mine kala wurâta ikeno panzi tamâta tu ma siveta patarawâɲa kilo ɲana izavaru kiesaka piti kâ, ande tia.

Ara ɲana kinda ma kalonda tawana sonde, aku talâ tamo Maro Kindeni tini laiti

¹⁹ ɲingu-nambwe wukale, Yesu ipaliɲi i tamwata see ɲana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti kâ. Mine kala lâ zo ndia kinda takai noɲa pa Maro Kindeni, ande kinda takura ɲana talâ tamo “Nia Sapâɲa Ndo” ɲinde ikeno i ne luma ilo, aku sâ tonɲe ikura tu ipono nzâla pa kinda kâ, ande tia. ²⁰ Yesu imâte lâ, ɲinenɲa imandi imo via kilo, aku ɲinde itogo ikai luma sapâɲa ne lalava matatola ɲinde piti lâ. Aku i ne vetâɲa ɲinde iveta nzâla wasaseki pa kinda ɲana talâ tamo Maro Kindeni tini laiti. ²¹ Kinda nenda patarawâɲa tamâta ɲalae imo, aku i uru ikatona samba ne luma sapâɲa. ²² Mine kala lâ zo ndia kinda ilonda tu talâ tamo Maro Kindeni tini laiti, ande ara ɲana nenda kalo-tawana ma ikeno sonde papa i, aku ara ɲana ma tapile mâsi ɲana ilonda

rua-rua kâ. Munɲa kinda ilonda malia ɲana nenda kiesaka kâ, andeta i izavaru malia ɲinde piti lâ ilonda kalonda lâ. Aku ikai lââ ara ndo ku ipua tininda, kala kinda tapâɲga mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ i nao. ²³ Kinda uru tatula nenda kalo-tawana pwataki panzi tamâta, aku taporo ɲana vetâɲa ara ɲinde kinda tao tininda pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta pa kinda. Aku kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni uru iveta vetâɲa râɲâni i munɲa ipambwâre tu ma iveta ɲinde. Mine nde ara ɲana kinda ma kalonda tawana kaika ku tao tininda mine ku tamo nâ. ²⁴ Aku ara ɲana kinda râɲâni taitu-taitu ma kalonda ɲgere tona ɲana vetâɲa pinde kinda ma taveta ɲana ipaɲo ninda-nambwe ilonzi kalonzi, ɲana kinzi ma tininzi mwasa panzi tininzi pinde ku siveta kenzi ara panzi. ²⁵ Tamâta pinde nde sipile mâsi ɲana simâ taitu sipasau kunzi ninzi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta, aku ɲinde nde ara tia ndo. Miki kasama tu Maro ɲalae ne zo nde imâ ipâɲga laiti lâ. Mine nde ara ɲana kinda taitu-taitu ma taveta wurâta kaika ɲana tapu tini kaika panzi nawalânda pinde.

Kinda ma tapu mulinda pa Maro Kindeni Natu ndimo

²⁶ Miki kalonɲo ɲga; ambo tamâta tonɲe ilonɲo pâri ara mao ɲana Yesu Kirisi kâ, aku ipono muli papa, andeta muli ɲga i tamwata ilo pateɲa tu ma ipaveta kuku kiesaka ne vetâɲa kilo, ande patarawâɲa tonɲe ikeno ɲana izavaru tamâta ɲinde ne kiesaka piti kâ, ande tia. ²⁷ Nzâla taitu nâ ikeno papa tamâta mine. I ma iruru ndo, aku ma indaɲe Maro Kindeni ne zo ɲana ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ. Zo ɲalae ɲinde nde imâ ipâɲga laiti lâ, aku lâ zo ɲinde yââ mela-mela kaika ɲinde ma ikananzi Maro Kindeni ne kazâɲa tamâta. ²⁸ Kinda tasama ɲine; munɲa, ambo tamâta tonɲe ilaɲa ipole Mose ne tukunɲa, aku tamâta rua wa ɲato simora i ne vetâɲa soki ɲinde ku situla pwataki lâ, ande kinzi tamâta ɲalaɲala ma sigera tamâta ɲinde tia ndo. Kinzi ma sipu i pâta imâte. ²⁹ Miki kalomi ɲgere sonde ɲga. Ambo vetâɲa kie mine ipâɲga panzi tamâta ɲinde silaɲa sipole Mose ne ɲgua

tukuŋa, ande vetâŋa kie mana ma ipâŋga pa tamâta ipu muli pa Maro Kindeni Natu, a? Opopo, tamâta ñinde ma ikai nâna ñalae tina, ñana tu Yesu Kirisi ipaliŋi tamwata see ñana ikai ŋgua pâŋa wasaseki ne nzâla piti, aku i see ñinde izavaru kiesaka ne muso piti lâ tamâta ñinde ilo. Andeta tamâta ñinde ne vetâŋa iveta Yesu see ñinde ipâŋga itogo kelekele sugorai nâ mine. Aku ñinde itogo tamâta ñinde iporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa Koroani Sapâŋa, ina wisi-wisi warika. ³⁰ Kinda tasama Maro Kindeni kilala, ina muŋga iporo mine tu, “Naŋa warakâŋgu akatona pareŋa-nia. Naŋa warakâŋgu nâ ma akatu tamâta nenzi vetâŋa soki panzi.” Aku i kala iporo ŋgua tonge kilo mine tu, “Maro Ñalae simbo nâ ma imandi lâ ŋgua nia ku ma itunzi ne tamâta sondu ñana nenzi vetâŋa kâ.” ³¹ Ambo Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata ma ikai kazâŋa pa tamâta tonge, ande tamâta ñinde ma iruru pâta kanaŋo.

Kinda ma tamandi kaika ñana nenda kalo-tawana kâ

³² Mine nde ara ñana miki ma kalomi ŋgere sondu ñana zo muŋgâŋa kâ. Lâ zo ñinde, miki nemi kalo-tawana ikeno pa Yesu Kirisi, aku Maro Kindeni ne sinâla uru isinalami. Andeta tamâta pinde ilonzi sakamao ñana nemi kalo-tawana kâ kala siveta kenzi sakamao pami, aku miki kakai nâna ñalae tina. Andeta miki kamandi kaika lâ, aku malia ñinde ñandai ipolemi ŋga. ³³ Zo pinde kinzi sio miki warakami kamandi lâ tamâta naonzi, ñinenŋa siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pami wa siveta vetâŋa soki pami wa. Anŋa zo pinde siveta kenzi mine nâ panzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta pinde, aku miki kamandi ñana kasukanzi nawalami ñinde kâ. ³⁴ Anŋa zo pinde kinzi sionzi nawalami pinde simo luma sakamao ilo, aku lâ zo ñinde miki kalomi sukâŋa ku ilomi malia ñananzi nawalami ñinde. Aku lâ zo pinde tamâta pinde sitapa nemi mbaliŋa râranî saŋemi. Andeta lâ zo ñinde miki ilomi ara ku kan-deka nâ, ñana tu miki kasama ñine; nemi mbaliŋa mao nde keno mo ñai yo.

Mbaliŋa ñinde nde ara ndo ku ipole tâno ñine ne kelekele, ñana tu mbaliŋa ñinde ma nao tia kâ, ande tia. Ñinde ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ.

³⁵ Mine nde ara ñana miki ma kalomi ŋgere sondu ñana vetâŋa arara ñinde miki muŋga kaveta. Miki ma kapile nemi kalo-tawana ndimo. Ambo nemi kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika, ande muli miki ma kakai kulu ñalae tina. ³⁶ Ara ñana miki ma kamandi kaika, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa mine. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara pami, ikura muŋga ipa ŋgua tu ma iveta mine. ³⁷ Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Zo laiti lâ ñana i ma imâ kâ. I ma imâ ipâŋga walele nâ. ³⁸ Aku tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta ikura nanenŋu pateâŋa mine, ande kinzi ñinde ma simo nanenŋu tamâta. Kinzi ma kalonzi tawana naŋa, aku ñana duvi ñinde kâ kinzi ma simo vianzi nâ. Taitu kalonŋo ŋga; ambo tamâta tonge ma ipile ne kalo-tawana, ande naŋa ma ilonŋu ara papa i, ande tia.”

³⁹ Taitu kinda ñandai tamâta ñana tapile nenda kalo-tawana kala tasânda zavaruŋa kulu ŋga. Kinda nenda kalo-tawana ikeno kaika lâ, kala takai via mao ñinde marumbu lâ.

11

Kalo-tawana mao nde kilala mine

¹ Ambo tamâta tonge ne kalo-tawana ikeno mao pa Maro Kindeni, ande i ma isama mine; muŋgani Maro Kindeni ipa ŋgua tu ma iveta vetâŋa ara pa kinda, aku i ma iveta vetâŋani ndaina râranî ipâŋga. Kinda uru tao tininda ñana i tu ma iveta mine. Kinda ñandai tamora vetâŋa ñinde kanaŋo pwataki lâ matânda ŋga, taitu tasama tu sâ tonge ikura tu ipono nzâla ñana vetâŋa ñinde kâ, ande tia ndo. ² Nia ndoyo, timbunda pinde nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno mine nâ pa Maro Kindeni. Mine kala i ilo ara ndo panzi tamâta ñinde. ³ Kinda kalonda tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine nde kinda tasama tu nia ndoyo i iporo ŋgua, aku i kawa ŋgua

njinde ipulianzi samba tava tâno sipânga lâ. Ikai kelekele pinde kinda takura tu tamora lâ matânda tia, aku iveta kelekele rârâni njine uru tamora lâ matânda.

Abel, Enoko anga Noa, kinzi njato nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro Kindeni

⁴ Nia ndoyo, kinda timbunda Abel i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala iveta patarawânga papa i, aku Maro Kindeni ilo ara papa Abel ne patarawânga njinde. Anga i tua Kein ne patarawânga, ande Maro Kindeni tini pwâka nana. Abel ne kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro Kindeni, aku nana duvi njinde kâ ipânga tamâta ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Maro Kindeni tamwata ilo ara nâ papa Abel ne patarawânga rârâni. Abel nde imâte lâ, andeta i ne kalo-tawana njinde uru ipanana kinda ikura zo rârâni.

⁵ Aku kinda timbunda Enoko, i kala kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ikai ilâ samba ilo, lâ zo njinde Enoko imo via yo. Kinzi tamâta siroto nana Enoko lee, andeta simora i nao tia, nana tu Maro Kindeni ikai i piti lâ tâno kulu lâ. Aku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, lâ zo njinde ikai Enoko ikâki ilâ samba ilo tia yo yo, ande Enoko ne vetânga nde ara ndo lâ i nao. ⁶ Ambo tamâta tonge ne kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro Kindeni tia, ande Maro Kindeni ma ilo ara pa tamâta njinde, ande tia ndo. Tamâta ea itu ma ilâ imo Maro Kindeni tini laiti, ande nzâla ikeno mine; i ma kalo tawana tu Maro Kindeni imo, aku i uru iveta kie ara nâ panzi tamâta ea siroto njalae nana i tamwata kâ.

⁷ Aku kinda timbunda Noa, i kala kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala Maro Kindeni itu ngua kaika papa nana malia tonge ma muli ipânga. Mâsi njinde ipânga pa Noa tia yo, andeta imege nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua kâ, kala ipa wânga njalae tonge. Njenga Noa tavanzi i kaiwa-natu rârâni silâ wânga njinde ilo, aku simo ara nâ, si-payaula tia. Noa ne kalo-tawana njinde itula pwataki tu tâno tamâta rârâni nde kiesaka tamwatanzi. Noa ne kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro Kindeni, aku nana kalo-tawana njinde kâ ipânga tamâta ara lâ

Maro Kindeni nao, itogonzi tamâta rârâni uru kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni mine.

Abraham ne kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro Kindeni

⁸ Aku kinda timbunda Abraham, i kala kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni isarawa i, ande Abraham ipono muli pa ngua njinde. Ipile ne lawea, aku iyoka ilâ pa tâno tonge Maro Kindeni ipa ngua tu ma muli ilua i itogo i tamwata ne tâno mine. Abraham nde izizâla tu i ma ilâ pa nia ndia, taitu i kalo tawana nâ kala ilâ. ⁹ Abraham ne kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro Kindeni. Mine kala ilâ imo tâno njinde Maro Kindeni munga ipatea papa, aku imo tâno njinde itogo tamâta lombo mwasina. I uru imo pâla nâ ilo, aku muli, i natu Isaka tava Isaka natu Yakopu, kinzi rua kala simo pâla nâ ilo mine nâ. Maro Kindeni ne ngua pânga itula pwataki tu i ma tâno njinde ilua Abraham ne vâsa kinzi tona. ¹⁰ Abraham imo itogo tamâta lombo mine, andeta i ilo ara nâ, nana tu io tini nana zo njinde i ma ilâ ipânga lâ lawea kaika njinde Maro Kindeni tamwata ipatea tu ma iveta, njenga ipa kâki lâ ikeno.

¹¹ Aku Abraham kaiwa Sara kala kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. I nde konja lâ, aku i njinga ndo lâ. Andeta Maro Kindeni mungani ipa ngua tu Abraham ma ipulianzi vâsa rârâ, aku Sara isama tu Maro Kindeni ne ngua pânga rârâni ma ipânga kano. Sara i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, aku nana duvi njinde kâ Maro Kindeni iveta i tu ikura nana ipulianzi ne vâsa, kala Abraham kuku Sara rua natunzi ipânga lâ. ¹² Mao nâ, Abraham ne vâsa tonge tia, aku i konja lâ, ne zo laiti nana imâte kâ. Njenga i ne vâsa sipânga kambwanenzi. Kinzi kambwanenzi njalae tina, itogo pitu simo samba tini wa paulo ikeno sâwa mine.

¹³ Kinda timbunda njinde nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno mine pa Maro Kindeni lee, njenga simâte lâ. Lâ zo njinde kinzi simo vianzi lâ tâno kulu, ande Maro Kindeni ne ngua pânga njinde njandai ipânga kano panzi nga. Njinde itogo matanzi silea ilâ pa ngua pânga njinde

kanajo, andeta kanajo njinde ikeno malawae ndo njanazi. Aku kinzi sindeka nâ njana simora ngua pâja njinde kanajo. Kinzi siporo tu, “Maka nde kamo malawae ndo njana nema tâno mao njinde kâ. Maka kamo tâno njine katogonzi tamâta lombo mine.” Kinzi siporo ngua kaña mine, andeta mainzi tia. ¹⁴ Tamâta ea kinzi siporo ngua kaña mine, ande ngua njinde itula pwataki tu kinzi uru sio tininzi njana zo muli njinde kinzi ma sikai warakanzi nenzi tâno mao. ¹⁵ Ambo kinzi ma ilonzi tu sitaulo silâ pa tâno singa munga sipile njinde, ande nzâla ikeno. ¹⁶ Taitu kinzi ilonzi tu sitaulo silâ pa nenzi tâno singa njinde, ande tia. Kinzi ilonzi ndo tu ma sikai tâno njinde ikeno samba ilo, aku tâno njinde nde ara ndo, ipole tâno singa njinde. Kinzi tamâta njinde uru siporo pa Maro Kindeni mine tu, “Noko nde maka nema Maro Kindeni”, aku i mai njana nenzi ngua njinde kâ ande tia, njana tu iveta lawea tonge panzi lâ, njana ma silâ simo njinde.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Abraham i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ikai samâja papa ku ipai tu, “Noko ma kupu noko natu taituni Isaka pâta imâte, itogo patarawâja pa naja mine”, ande Abraham imandi njana ipono muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa ngua njinde kâ. Mungani Maro Kindeni ipa ngua kuku Abraham ku ipai tu, “Noko ne vâsa njinde rârâni ma sipânga lâ Isaka natu-timbu nâ”. Andeta Abraham ne kalo-tawana igagati i ilo, kala imandi njana ipu natuni ndaina pâta imâte kâ. ¹⁹ I ilo patea tu ambo Isaka ma imâte, ande Maro Kindeni ikura njana ipajo i imo via kilo. Mine kala kinda takura njana tasia ngua mine tu, “Abraham ikai natu taulo imâ kilo lâ mateja nianzi.”

Isaka, Yakopu aña Yosepe, kinzi njato nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro Kindeni

²⁰ Aku kinda timbunda Isaka, i kala kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala itu nzâmbe panzi i natu Yakopu ku Iso rua, njana vetâja ndia ma muli ipânga panzi rua kâ.

²¹ Aku Yakopu i kala kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala imo lee zo laiti njana imâte kâ, njenga itu nzâmbe panzi i natu Yosepe natu tamâne rua. I imarerea ne tukâla njana yokâja kâ tini, aku ipanea Maro Kindeni.

²² Aku Yakopu natu Yosepe, i kala kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala imo lee ne zo laiti njana imâte kâ, njenga itula ngua pwataki njana zo muli njinde Isrel ngu ma sipile Isip tâno ku siyâti silâ. Aku iporo ngua tukuja panzi tu lâ zo ndia kinzi ma sipile Isip tâno, ande kinzi ma sikai i tuka iyoka kunzi silâ, njenga ma sikea lâ tâno tonge.

Mose ne kalo-tawana ikeno pa Maro Kindeni

²³ Aku kinda timbunda Mose tina-tama, kinzi rua kala kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala lâ zo njinde Mose tina ipagugua ipânga lâ, ande tina-tama rua sivea i ikura nzimona njato lâ. Kinzi rua simora i tu lâlu ara ndo, aku njandai siruru njana sitoto Isip ngu nenzi koipu njalae ne ngua. *

²⁴ Aku Mose, i kala kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala lâ zo njinde itumbu ipânga njalae lâ, ande i tini pwâka tu kinzi ma sipatu i nj tu, “Isip nenzi Koipu Njalae timbu”. ²⁵ I ilo patea tu ambo i ma ikale malia kunzi Maro Kindeni ne ngu, ande njinde ma ara. Isama tu kiesaka ne ndekâja uru ikeno ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, aku i tini pwâka tu ipono muli pa kiesaka ne vetâja kâ. ²⁶ I kalo tawana tu Maro Kindeni ma muli isupwa Kiriisi imâ, aku i kalo ngere tona njana kulu ara njinde Maro Kindeni ma muli ilua i tamwata. Mine kala i ilo patea tu ambo i ma ikai majeti njana i ne kalo-tawana njinde kâ, ande njinde ma ara ndo, ipole mbaliña wa singâra arara rârâni ikeno lâ Isip tâno njinde. ²⁷ Mose i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala lâ zo njinde ipile Isip tâno ku ilâ, ande iruru njana Isip nenzi koipu njalae ne wisi-nâna kâ, ande tia. Njinde itogo Mose mata imora Maro Kindeni, inani uru imo paveâja nâ njana kinda tamâta. Mine

* **11:23** ²³ Isip nenzi koipu njalae ne tukuja kaika ikeno mine; ambo Isrel ngu taine tonge ma ipagugua natu ipânga, ambo tu tamâne, ande ma sipu pâta imâte.

kala ipono muli sonde pa nzâla ninde Maro Kindeni ipatea papa. ²⁸ Mose i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala ipaŋo Isrel ngu nenzi ilo-kalo nana ma sika kâŋa-nuŋa, ninenŋa ma sivala “lama” seenzi lâ nenzi luma taitu-taitu ne nzâla tini. Isama tu ambo ma siveta mine, ande aŋelo nana ipunzi lâlu tamâne nzâla-kulu kâ ma ingenge nananzi Isrel nenzi lâlu tamâne nzâla-kulu.

Kinzi Isrel ngu timbunzi râra nenzi kalo-tawana kala ikeno kaika mine nâ

²⁹ Pa zo ninde, kinzi Isrel ngu tamâta kala kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala kinzi soka mâsa-mâsa simbwaliu Tâi Nini silâ. Taitu lâ zo nana Isip nenzi zugu tamâta sitogo tu soka Isrel ngu mulinzi simâ, ande tâi ipatukunzi rârani simbwatuke kala sipamateteu marumbu lâ.

³⁰ Kinzi Isrel tamâta kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala zo tonje kinzi soka silâ sinje Jeriko lawea ne ngumbi ŋalae ikura kari lima kanaŋo rua lâ. Ninenŋa ngumbi ninde nde iyauru bururu ndue.

³¹ Aku Rahap, ina muŋga imo nzâla taine, ande i kala kalo tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala isukanzi Isrel tamâta rua ninde muŋga soka paveaŋa nâ simâ nana simora taine ne lawea ninde kâ. I ne vetâŋa ninde nde ara nâ. Mine nde muli, lâ zo ninde Isrel sipunzi tamâta ninde muŋga sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni, ande kinzi nandai sipu Rahap ŋga.

³² Kala nine nana ma atula ŋgua ŋalae nana timbunda nenzi kalo-tawana kâ, ande ma tia. Ambo nana ma atapâri tapâriŋa luandondo nananzi Gideon wa Barak wa Samson wa Jepta wa Daviti wa Samyuel wa kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta wa, ande ninde ma ipole zo. ³³ Tamâta ninde rârani nde kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni. Mine kala kinzi pinde sipara kaika kunzi koipu ŋalaŋala nenzi zugu tamâta lee sipolenzi lâ, ninenŋa sikai poe sonde panzi ngu ninde. Kinzi siveta ikura Maro Kindeni muŋga ipatea panzi mine. Mine kala iveta kie ara nâ panzi, ikura muŋga ipa ŋgua tu ma iveta mine. Anŋa timbunda pinde nde

sipono mbwâmbwa saka “leve” kawanzi, kala mbwâmbwa ninde sikura tu sikanzi, ande tia. ³⁴ Kinda timbunda pinde nde sipupu yââ mela-mela ŋalae tina imâte lâ. Anŋa pinde nde sikâwa pwapwataki silâ, kala zugu tamâta sikura tu sipunzi pâta simâte kâ, ande tia. Kinzi pinde nenzi walo kaika tia, ande deta muli ŋga sikai walo kaika lâ tininzi ku sipâŋga tamâta kaika ndo lâ paraŋa ilo. Kinzi tamâta ninde siŋaranzi lawea pinde nenzi zugu tamâta sikâwa pwapwataki silâ. ³⁵ Kinzi taine pinde natunzi simâte lâ, ninenŋa Maro Kindeni ipaŋonzi simandi simo vianzi kilo, ku sitaulo silâ panzi tinanzi kilo. Anŋa timbunda pinde simâte lâ luma sakamao ilo. Kinzi zugu tamâta sizavarunzi tamâta ninde ndo lâ, aku sipainzi tu, “Ambo miki ma kapu mulimi pa Maro Kindeni, ande ma kayautemi piti kayâti kalâ”. Ande deta kinzi nandai sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni ŋga. Kinzi ilonzi pateo tu ambo ma simâte, ande kinzi ma muli simandi simo vianzi kilo, aku ma sikai nenzi via ara ndo lâ samba lawea. ³⁶ Kinda timbunda pinde sikai nâna mine; nenzi kazâŋa tamâta siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa panzi wa sipalilinzi wa. Anŋa pinde nde sikai nâna mine; nenzi kazâŋa tamâta sipa wâlo kaika lâ tininzi ku sionzi lâ luma sakamao ilo. ³⁷ Kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sisianzi timbunda pinde lâ mira simâte, aku sivenzi pinde kambwaŋenzi utu mo rua. Aku sikai pila nana kazâŋa kâ ku sisowenzi pinde simâte. Anŋa kinda timbunda pinde nde sikai nâna mine; nenzi pasawaŋa ara tonje tia, kala sikai lama wa meme karaenzi silelea lâ kambwaŋenzi itogo lalava mwasina, ninenŋa soka tava maŋeti nâ silâ. Kinzi simo sugorai ndo, aku nenzi kazâŋa tamâta siveta kenzi sakamao ndo panzi nana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ. ³⁸ Kinzi ninde uru soka potomule silâ wa simâ wa, sitogonzi tamâta nenzi tâno tonje tia. Kinzi sipavea warakanzi lâ nia bilimu wa nia tuu wa, aku sikeno lâ ngânza ilo wa wewe ilo wa. Miki kalonjo ŋga; kinda timbunda ninde rârani nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno sonde ndo pa Maro Kindeni. Mine kala

kinzi nde tamâta ara ndo, sipolenzi tâno tamâta rârâni.

³⁹ Kinda timbunda ñinde rârâni kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni, aku i ilo ara ndo panzi. Taitu lâ zo ñinde kinzi simo vianzi lâ tâno kulu, ande kinzi ñandai simora vetâña ara ñinde Maro Kindeni munga ipa ngua tu ma iveta panzi. ⁴⁰ Nana tu mungani Maro Kindeni ilo patea tu i ma muli iveta vetâña ara ndo tonge pa kinzi wa kinda wa. I ilo tu lâ zo ndia kinzi tamâta mungâña ñinde nenzi via ma ipânga ara ndo, ande kinda nenda via kala ma ipânga ara lâ zoni ndaina.

12

Ara ñana kinda ma talea ndindi nâ ilâ pa Yesu

¹ Kinda timbunda ñinde nenzi kalo-tawana nde kaika ndo, aku lâ zo ñine kinzini simandi ku sinje kinda mbwaliu lâ, itogo take-take ñalae tina mwasina. Ñinde itogo kinda tamandi ñana tapalilu tapopole, aku kinzi simandi ñana simora nenda palilunja kâ. Mine nde ara ñana kinda ma tatambira kekeleke malia ndia rârâni uru itawa kinda ndue, aku tapile kiesaka ñinde uru ilita kinda kaika tona. Aku ara ñana kinda ma ilonda kaika ku naonda sondo tapalilu talâ pa keru ñinde Maro Kindeni munga ipatea pa kinda.

² Kinda ma talea ilâ wa imâ wa pa nzâla ngane-ngane, ande tia. Ara ñana kinda ma talea ndindi nâ ilâ pa Yesu simbo nâ, ñana tu ina munga ikai nzâla piti lâ ilonda kalonda ñana ma kalonda tawana i. Aku i uru isuka nenda kalo-tawana ñinde tu ipânga kaika tona. Munga, lâ zo ñinde Yesu imo tâno kulu, ande isama mine tu ambo i ma ipono muli sondo nâ pa vetâña ndia Maro Kindeni ipatea papa, ande muli i ma imo ara ndo tava ndekâña ñalae. I ilo patea mine, aku ñana duvi ñinde kâ imandi kaika ku ikai nâna lee ñinenja imâte lâ kâi popole tini. Taitu i ñandai ilo malia ñana ikai materja kie mine ne maneti nga. Kala zo ñine isanona Maro Kindeni tamwata tini pa wia kâ.

Maro Kindeni uru itu kinda sondo

³ Miki kalomi ngere sondo nga. Munga kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi wisinzi nâna ndo pa Yesu ku sikai kazâña ñalae tina papa, andeta imandi kaika ndo. Ambo miki ma kalomi ngere ñana i ne vetâña ñinde kâ, ande ñinde ma ipu tini kaika pami, aku miki ma kambariri ku kapile nemi kalo-tawana, ande tia ndo.

⁴ Mao nâ, kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi uru sikai kazâña ñalae tina pami ñana nemi kalo-tawana kâ, kala miki kamo paranja ilo; andeta miki seemi ñandai ipânga lâ nga. ⁵ Tiambo miki kalomi kapa ñana ngua ñinde munga Maro Kindeni iporo pami ñana ipu tini kaika pami, a? Miki nde kamo i natu wukale; mine kala iporo tu,

“Ñana natungu, ambo Maro Ñalae iveta vetâña tonge pano ñana itu noko sondo kâ, ande ara ñana noko ma kalo ngere sondo ñana vetâña ñinde ne duvi kâ. Ambo imbitano wa ileleano wa, ande noko ma ilo malia kôña ñana ñinde kâ ndimo. ⁶ Nana tu ambo Maro Ñalae tini mwasa pa tamâta tonge, ande i ma itu tamâta ñinde sondo. Mao nâ, tamâta ea kinzi ipateanzi tu ma simo i natu wukale, ande i nâna ilanzi tamâta ñinde rârâni ñana itunzi sondo kâ.”

⁷ Ambo Tamânda Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie mine pa miki, aku ñinde iveta malia pami, ande miki ma kamandi kaika, ñana tu iveta kie taituni pa miki itogo tamâta iveta pa natu mine. Tiambo tamâta tonge tini pwâka ñana itu i natu sondo kâ, tiya? Tia ndo. ⁸ Miki kalomi ngere sondo nga. Maro Kindeni uru itunzi i natu wukale rârâni sondo. Ambo i ma iveta mine tia pa tamâta tonge, ande ñinde itula pwataki tu tamâta ñinde imo itogo nzâla tamâta natunzi mine, aku i ñandai Maro Kindeni natu mao nga. ⁹ Miki kalomi ngere sondo ñana kinda tamânda kinzi lâ tâno ñine kulu, kinzi ñinde uru situ kinda sondo. Kinda tamege ñananzi tamâta ñinde, aku uru tasuka ñanzi kâki tona. Mine nde ara ñana kinda ma tamege ndo ñana Tamânda Maro Kindeni kâ, ina imo samba ilo, ku tapatawa warakânda

tininda lâ i nao. Ambo kinda ma taveta mine, ande kinda ma tamo viânda nâ. ¹⁰ Kinda tamânda kinzi lâ tâno njine kulu munğa situ nenda mâsi wa vetâņa sondo ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ikura warakanzi nâ nenzi ilo-kalo mine. Anğa Maro Kindeni uru itu kinda sondo njana ivila kinda mao nâ, njana ma tapânğa sondo ndo, itogo i imo mine. ¹¹ Lâ zo ndia tamâta tonje nâna ilua natu njana itu i sondo kâ, ande natu njinde njandai indeka njana njinde kâ. Nâna njinde iveta i ilo malia nâ. Andeta muli, ambo kinda ma tapanâna sondo njana nâna njinde kinda takai njana nenda vetâņa soki kâ, ande kinda ma takai kulu ara ndo. Kulu njinde nde mine; kinda ma tamo tamâta sondo ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku ma tamo tava wisinda pisi nâ.

Kinda ma tapakatona sondo nâ

¹² Mine kala miki kaloņo nğa; ambo noko mbau tonje mareņa ku imo itâtâra nâ, ande ara njana noko ma kusuka mbau njinde kâki njana iveta vetâņa ara kilo kâ. Ambo noko kie tonje itogo imâte lâ ikeno nâ, ande ara njana noko ma pwisi kaika, ¹³ aku pwoka lâ vetâņa ara ne nzâla nâ. Ambo tamâta tonje ne kalo-tawana ikeno kaika tia, ande njinde itogo induke ku iyoka sakamao. Ambo miki ma kamandi kaika tia, ande tamâta njinde ma ipayaula ndo. Andeta kaloņo nğa; ambo miki ma kamandi kaika, ande tamâta njinde ne kalo-tawana ma ipânğa sondo kilo.

¹⁴ Miki ma kamakâsa njana kamo tava ilomi kalomi pisi nâ kunzi tamâta rârâni, aku kamakâsa njana kamo tamâta sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao tona, njana tu kinzi tamâta sondo simbonzi nâ ma sikura tu simo kuku Maro Njale. ¹⁵ Miki kapakatona sondo nğa. Tia ma nawalami tonje ipu muli pa Maro Kindeni, ina wisiwisi warika. Ambo nawalami tonje imo nğinimi tava ilo makisa, ande njinde ma ara tia ndo, njana tu tamâta njinde ne ilo-kalo soki njinde ma inzarere ilâ ku ma iveta miki rârâ kapânğa ilomi muso ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

¹⁶ Ambo miki nawalami tonje ma ipalulua tini potomule, ande njinde ma ara tia ndo. Aku mine nâ, ambo imege

njana Maro Kindeni tia, ande njinde ma ara tia ndo. Munğa, kinda timbunda Isaka natu Iso njandai imege njana Maro Kindeni nğa. Iso nde Isaka natu nzâla-kulu kâ, kala tama ne kekelekele rârâni nde i ne tona. Andeta zo tonje putole ipu, kala ipile njinde njana ika kondo taitu nâ. ¹⁷ Miki kasama tu muli, Iso ilo tu i tama Isaka ma itu nzâmbe papa i njana ikai kekelekele arara njinde kâ. Andeta Isaka iveta mine tia. Iso ita pâta njana ikai kekelekele njinde kâ, andeta nzâla tonje ikeno njana ikai nzâmbe kâ, ande tia.

Kinda tamâ tapânğa Jerusalem lawea tini laiti, lawea njinde ikeno samba ilo

¹⁸ Nia ndoyo, kinzi Isrel nğu silâ simo Sinai Tuu tini laiti. Njinde nde tâno ne tuu tonje, ikura njana kinzi simora ku sitaņo lâ mbalaunzi. Lâ zo njinde, kinzi simora yâa njalae tina ikeno tuu njinde tini tava kondoma njalae ndo. Anğa lawea iyoka kaika lâ. ¹⁹ Aku siloņo tando ita, ku siloņo kawa nğua tonje ne sarawâņa imâ panzi tona. Kinzi siloņo nğua njinde lâ, aku siruru pâta. Mine kala sipai Mose tu, “Maka tinima pwâka tu kaloņo nğua kaņa mine kilo.” ²⁰ Kinzi siruru ndo njana nğua njinde Maro Kindeni iporo panzi. I nde iporo mine tu, “Ambo tamâta tonje tâku simbi tonje ma imâ laiti ku itaņo tuu njine tini, ande miki ma mira nâ kasia i pâta imâte.” ²¹ Kinzi simora mâsi njinde, aku siruru pâta kanaņo. Aku Mose kala iruru mine nâ ku iporo tu, “Naņa tiningu ruru njalae tina”.

²² Anğa miki njandai kamâ kapânğa tuu mine tini laiti nğa. Miki nde kamâ kapânğa Saion Tuu tini laiti, aku kapânğa Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata ne lawea Jerusalem ikeno samba ilo. Kinzi anęelo kambwanęenzi njalae ndo nde sipasau lâ simo lawea njinde tava ndekâņa nâ. ²³ Aku miki kamâ kapânğa pa Maro Kindeni ne tamâta nenzi pasauņa. Kinzi nde simo sitogo i natu nzâla-kulu kâ mwasina, aku Maro Kindeni ingere tamâta njinde njanzi lâ pepa ikeno samba lawea njinde tini marumbu lâ. Miki kamâ kapânğa Maro Kindeni tini laiti lâ, inani ma muli ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni

ņana nenzi vetāņa kâ. Aku miki kamâ kapānga pa kinzi tamâta pinde, kinzi ņinde muņa siveta vetāņa ara lâ tâno kulu, ņineņa simâte, kala ņine sipānga tamâta ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ²⁴ Miki kamâ kapānga pa Yesu lâ, inani ikai nzâla piti pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta ņgua pāņa wasaseki kunzi tamâta. Aku miki kamâ kapānga pa see ņinde Yesu muņa ipaliņi ņana ivila kinda kâ, aku i see ņinde ipole see ņinde timbunda Abel nanayoni ipaliņi lâ. *

Kinda ma tapu mulinda pa Maro Ņalae kawa ņgua ndimo

²⁵ Miki kapakatona sondo ņga; miki ma kapu mulimi pa Maro Ņalae kawa ņgua ndimo. Nia ndoyo, Mose itula Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua panzi Isrel ņgu, andeta sipono taņanzi ņana ņgua ņinde kâ. Mose nde tamâta nâ, andeta muli ņga kinzi tamâta ņinde sikura tu sikâwa pa nia ņgaņe ku sipavea ņana nenzi kiesaka ņinde ne pareņa-nia kâ, ande tia. Mine kala miki kalomi ņgere sondo ņga. Zo ņine Maro Ņalae tamwata itu ņgua kaika pa kinda, aku i imo samba ilo. Ambo kinda ma tapu mulinda papa i, ande kinda ma takura tu takâwa ņana nenda kiesaka ņinde ne pareņa-nia mâsi mana, a? Kinda ma takura tia ndo. ²⁶ Lâ zo muņgāņa ņinde, Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua iririņo tâno marumbuni lâ. Taitu kala ņine i ipa ņgua mine tu, “Zo tonģe kilo naņa ma aveta tâno ririņo ņalae tina. Andeta tâno nâ ma ririņo tia; naņa ma aririņo samba tona.” ²⁷ Maro Kindeni iporo ņana “zo tonģe kilo”, aku ņgua ņinde itula pwataki tu lâ zo muli ņinde, ande i ma izavarunzi kelekele rârâni muņa ipulianzi ņinde, aku ma naonzi tia lâ. Aņa kelekele ndia ipatea tu ma izavaru tia, ande kelekele ņinde nâ ma simo.

²⁸ Lâ zo muli, kinda ma takai koipu kuku Kirisi mine ku tamo nâ, aku sâ tonģe ma ikura tu iririņo ņinde, ande tia. Mine nde ara ņana ma kawânda ndaņģe pa Maro Kindeni ku tapanea i sondo, itogo i tamwata ipatea tu ma taveta mine. Ara

ņana kinda ma tasuka i ņa kâki ku tameģe ņana i kâ. ²⁹ Ņana tu ņgua ņine nde mao kanaņo: “Kinda nenda Maro Kindeni nde itogo yââ kaika ņalae tina ņana izavaru kelekele kâ”.

13

Kinda taitu-taitu ma tininda mwasa nâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta

¹ Ara ņana miki taitu-taitu ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi nawalami kalo-tawana tamâta, ikura miki uru kaveta mine. ² Aku lâ zo ndia tamâta lombo ma simâ pa nemi lawea, ande miki ma kalomi ņgere sondo ku kakainzi simo nemi luma ilo. Miki kasama tu muņa, tamâta pinde sikainzi tamâta lombo pinde ku sionzi simo nenzi luma ilo ņana sikatonanzi kâ. Kinzi situ tamâta lombo ņinde nde tamâta nâ, andeta kinzi ņandai tamâta ņga; kinzi nde aņelo. ³ Miki ma kalomi sukâņa ņananzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta ņinde simo luma sakamao ilo. Miki ma kalomi sukâņa lâ vetāņa kie taituni itogo miki warakami kamo luma sakamao ņinde ilo kunzi. Nenda kazâņa tamâta uru siveta kenzi sakamao panzi nawalânda pinde, ande miki ma kalomi sukâņa ņananzi lâ vetāņa kie taituni itogo kinzi siveta kenzi sakamao pa miki warakami mine.

⁴ Kinda tamâta nenda pakâeņa nde vetāņa ara ndo. Mine nde miki tamâta ea kakâe lâ, ande miki ma kakatona nemi pakâeņa ņinde sondo ndo, ņana ņinde ma ikeno mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Miki kasama tu Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta ea siveta mâsi sakamao kaņa-kaņa ņana sipalulua tininzi potomule kâ. ⁵ Miki ma ilomi ņalae koņa ņana kagona mbaliņa kâ ndimo. Ara ņana miki ma kaporo lâ warakami ilomi tu, “Kelekele ndia kala naņa akai lâ, ande ņinde ikurana”. Ņana tu Maro Kindeni muņa iporo ņgua mine tu,

“Ņaņa ma akatonami ikura zo rârâni. Naņa ma apilemi kamo kaa nâ, ande tia ndo”.

* **12:24** ²⁴ Yesu see itula Maro Kindeni ne tini-mwasa kilala pwataki, aņa Abel see itula tamâta nenzi wisi-nâna kilala pwataki.

⁶ Mine kala kinda takura tu tamandi kaika ku taporo mine tu,

“Maro Njalae nde nanengu Pavilâna Tamwata. Mine kala naña ma aruru tia ndo, naña tu kinzi tamâta sikura naña siveta vetâna soki pa naña, ande tia.”

Kinda ma mainda naña nenda kalo-tawana kâ ndimo

⁷ Ara naña miki kalo-tawana tamâta ma kalomi ngere nananzi tamâta ninde muŋga sikai poe pami. Kinzi tamâta ninde muŋga situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pami. Ara naña miki ma kalomi ngere sondu naña vetâna rârâni siveta ninde, lâ zo ninde kinzi simo vianzi yo. Aku ara naña miki ma kao nemi kalo-tawana ilâ sondu pa Maro Kindeni, ikura nenzi kalo-tawana mine. ⁸ Yesu Kirisi i naña ipalele kâ, ande tia ndo. Vetâna ndia iveta lâ zo muŋgâna, ande i uru iveta vetâna kie taituni lâ zo nîne wa lâ zo muli-muli wa.

⁹ Mine nde miki ma kapaloŋo pa ngua kaña-kaña ndimo, naña tu ngua ninde ma izavaru ilomi kalomi ku iveta miki kalomi kapa naña Maro Kindeni ne nzâla kâ. Ara naña Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi simbo nâ ma ipu tini kaika pa ilonda kalonda. Anŋa ngua tukuna kiri-kiri naña kâna-nuna kâ nde ikura tu ipu tini kaika mine pa kinda, ande tia. Ambo tamâta tonŋe ma ipaveta kuku ngua tukuna kie mine, ande ninde ikura tu ivila i, ande tia.

¹⁰ Kinda nenda patarawâna kie tonŋe imo, aku patarawâna ninde ikura tu ivilanzi patarawâna tamâta ninde uru siveta wurâta lâ Juda nenzi luma sapâna ilo, ande tia.

¹¹ Patarawâna tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae uru iveta patarawâna tonŋe mbwani taitu nâ ikura mbwera mbwera. I uru ikai lama wa bulmakao seenzi ku ilâ pa luma sapâna ne “Nia Sapâna Ndo”, ninenŋa iveta patarawâna naña izavaru kiesaka piti kâ. Anŋa simbi ninde karae nde sikai siyâti simomo lâ yââ kulu lâ lawea nŋaŋe kana lâ. ¹² Nana duvi ninde kâ, ande Yesu kala imâte nia yo lâ lawea njalae ne ngumbi nŋaŋe, naña i tamwata

see ma izavaru kiesaka ne muso piti lâ tamâta ilonzi kalonzi. ¹³ Mine nde ara naña kinda ma tayâti talâ pa Yesu lâ lawea nŋaŋe, ku takai manŋeti itogo i muŋga ikai mine. ¹⁴ Kinda tasama tu nenda lawea mao nandai ikeno tâno nîne kulu nŋa. Taitu kinda uru tao tininda naña lawea tonŋe ma ipânŋa lâ zo muli kâ.

¹⁵ Mine nde ara naña kinda ma tasuka Maro Kindeni na kâki ikura zo zo. Yesu iveta nzâla pa kinda naña ma tapanea Maro Kindeni, aku paneâna ninde ma ikâki papa i itogo nenda patarawâna mwasina. ¹⁶ Ambo miki nawalami pinde simo kaa nâ, nenzi kekelele tia, ande ara naña miki ma kaveta kemi ara panzi ku kavilanzi lâ nemi kekelele pinde. Miki ma kalomi kapa naña kaveta mine kâ ndimo, naña tu Maro Kindeni ilo ara ndo naña patarawâna kie mine.

Maro Kindeni i naña iveta kinda tamo ara kâ

¹⁷ Miki nemi poe tamâta kinzi nde uru sikatonami sondu ikura zo rârâni. Kinzi sisama mine tu muli nŋa, kinzi ma sipatula warakanzi pa Maro Kindeni naña wurâta rârâni muŋga siveta ninde. Mine nde ara naña miki ma kaponu muli sondu pa kawanzi ngua ku kamo kalonzi nâ. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande kinzi ma ilonzi malia tia. Kinzi ma sindeka nâ naña siveta nenzi wurâta ninde. Ambo kinzi ma sikatona miki tava ilonzi malia, ande ninde ma ivilami tia.

¹⁸ Ara naña miki ma kano kaika pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isuka maka. Maka kapasama tu iloma kaloma ikeno mbârambâra ndo lâ i nao, aku maka iloma tu kaveta vetâna ara nâ ikura zo rârâni.

¹⁹ Naña ilonŋu ndo tu miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ivila naña ku walele nâ io naña ataulo amâ pami kilo.

²⁰ Kala nîne miki kakai Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe mine; nenda Maro Njalae Yesu, ina kinda lama nŋu nenda katonâna ara, ande ipaliŋi tamwata see ku imâte naña iveta Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâna wasaseki ipânŋa kanaŋo, aku ngua pâna ninde nde naña marumbu kâ, ande tia

ndo. Mine kala Maro Kindeni, ina wisi-pisi warika, ipaŋo i lâ materja nianzi imo via kilo. ²¹ Maro Kindeni ne pavilâŋa imâ pami ku ivilami ŋana kaveta vetâŋa râŋâni ipatea pami ŋinde. Aku ina io Yesu Kirisi ne walo kaika imâ ilonda kalonda, ŋana tamo sondo lâ i nao, ikura i ilo papa mine. Kinda nenda paneâŋa ilâ pa Yesu Kirisi ikura zo zo, ma tasuka i ŋa kâki mine ku tamo nâ. Mao.

Wisi-ara ne ŋgua pinde

²² Ninggu-nambwe wukale, naŋa ilonŋu tu miki ma katambira taŋami sondo ŋana ŋgua râŋâni aŋgere lâ pepa ŋine tini. Naŋa aŋgere ŋgua ŋine ŋana ipu tini kaika pa ilomi kalomi, aku aŋgere ŋgua ŋalae koŋa tia.

²³ Naŋa ilonŋu tu miki ma kasama ŋine; ninda-nambwe Timoti, ande sikai piti lâ luma sakamao ilo iyâti ilâ lâ. Ambo i ma imâ ipâŋga pa naŋa walele nâ, ande maka rua ma kamâ kamora miki.

²⁴ Maka kano pami tu kaporo kawama kari ara panzi nemi poe tamâta râŋâni, aku ilâ panzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta râŋâni tona. Aku kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Itali tâno ŋine kala kawanzi kari ara pami tona.

²⁵ Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi imo ku miki râŋâni.

YAMESI

Pepa Yamesi ingere panzi kalo-tawana tamâta

Yamesi nde Yesu tai (Matai 13:55, Galeisia 1:19), aku imo poe tamâta panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo Jerusalem lawea (Pâri Tamâta 12:17, 21:17-18). Ingere ngua njine ilâ panzi Juda tamâta njinde kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi njinenga sikai nâna njana, kala sikâwa pwapwataki silâ kala simo piti piti lâ tâno pinde. Yamesi itula ngua arara njana vetâna pinde kinda kalo-tawana tamâta ma tapaveta kuku. Iporo tu ambo nenda kalo-tawana njandai igagati kinda njana taveta vetâna ara pinde njga, ande nenda kalo-tawana nde mao tia. Kinda ma tapakatona kawânda njgua sondo ndo, ku ma tapatawa tininda ku takai nona pa Maro Njalee.

¹ Nana Yamesi, nana amo Maro Kindeni kuku Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi wurâta tamâta. Nana angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa miki kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Isrel ngu sanao kanajomi rua, miki njinde kala munja kapile nemi lawea tina, aku kalâ kamo pwapwataki lâ tâno pinde. Nana aporo kari ara pa miki rârâni.

Malia kie-kie uru isuka kinda njana tamandi kaika kâ

² Ningu-nambwe wukale, ambo malia kie-kie ma ipânga pa miki njana ikai samâna pami, ande ara njana miki ma kaporo ngua lâ warakami ilomi mine tu, “Nana ma andeka pâta.” ³ Miki kasama tu ambo vetâna tonge ma ipânga njana ikai samâna pa nemi kalo-tawana kâ, ande vetânani ndaina isukami njana kamandi kaika ku kakale malia ndia rârâni. ⁴ Aku ara njana miki ma kamandi kaika mine nâ ku kakale nemi malia ikura zo rârâni. Ambo nemi kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika mine ku imo nâ, ande miki ma kamo kalo-tawana tamâta sondo ndo, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâna mine, aku miki ma kakura ndo njana kaponi muli papa i.

Ambo tamâta tonge iroto njana ilo-kalo ara kâ, ande ara njana i ma ikai nona pa Maro Kindeni nâ

⁵ Ambo tamâta tonge lâ miki nginimi iroto njana ilo-kalo ara kâ, ande ara njana i ma ikai nona pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ilo-kalo ilua i. Ambo tamâta njinde iveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma ipalono pa i ne nona. Nana tu Maro Kindeni uru kekeleke arara kie-kie ilanji tamâta rârâni, aku i njandai tini pwâka njananzi ku imbitanji njana nenzi nona njga. ⁶ Taitu ara njana tamâta njinde ma kalo tawana kaika munja lâ njga, njinenga ikai nona pa Maro Kindeni. Ambo tu i ilo rua-rua kala iporo pa tamwata mine tu, “Tiambo Maro Kindeni ma ipalono pa nanengu nona ku ilo-kalo ara ilua nana, tiya?”, ande njgua kaja mine nde ara tia. Tamâta ea ilo rua-rua mine, ande i itogo tâi ne kâla njinde lawea ikai kâki ku imbwa potomule mine. ⁷ Ambo tamâta mine itu Maro Njalee ma sâ tonge ilua i, ande i ne ilo-kalo njinde nde soki ndo, ⁸ njana tu i nde tamâta njana ilo rua-rua kâ. Mine kala i ne vetâna rârâni ikeno sondo tia ndo.

Yamesi itula ngua panzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa kinzi mbaliña warakanzi wa

⁹ Ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonge imo sugorai, i ne kekeleke rârâ tia, ande ara njana i ma indeka nâ, njana tu Maro Kindeni isuka i kâki. ¹⁰ Ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonge imo itogo mbaliña warika mine, ande ara njana i ma indeka lâ zo ndia i ipânga sugorai tamâta, njana tu tamâta ea kinzi ilonzi njalee kaja tu sigona tâno ne mbaliña rârâ, ande kinzi njinde nenzi via ma muli marumbu lâ, itogo unza ne mâle mine. ¹¹ Kinda tasama tu lâ zo njana kari ikâki kâ, ande kari uru iveta nia nâna ndo, aku ikana unza ngâla-ngâla ndo lâ. Njinenga unza ne mâle siyauru sindue, aku ne singâra ara marumbu ndo. Aku mine nâ, kinzi mbaliña warakanzi ma siveta nenzi wurâta lee, njinenga walele nâ nenzi via ma marumbu lâ.

Maro Kindeni ilanje kinda njana taveta kiesaka kâ, ande tia ndo

¹² Tamâta ea uru imandi kaika ku ikale malia ikura zo rârâni, ande i ikura tu indeka. Ambo i ma ipole samâna njinde rârâni, aku ne kalo-tawana imbe tia, ande Maro Kindeni ma via mao ilua i itogo ne kulu mine, aku ma imo ara mine ku imo nâ. Mungani Maro Kindeni ipa ngua tu ma via mao ilanzi tamâta rârâni njinde ilonzi ndo keno pa i.

¹³ Ambo kelekele tonge ma igagati tamâta tonge ilo ku ilaŋe i nana iveta kiesaka kâ, ande i ma iporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ilaŋe naŋa kala aveta kiesaka”, mine ndimo. Nana tu kiesaka tonge ikura tu ilaŋe Maro Kindeni tia ndo, aku Maro Kindeni ilaŋenzi tamâta nana siveta kiesaka kâ, ande tia ndo kanaŋo. ¹⁴ Taitu kinda tamâta warakânda taitu-taitu ilonda uru igagati kinda ku ilaŋe kinda nana taveta kiesaka kâ. Ilo-kalo sakamao uru iveta mona-mona pa kinda, aku njinde iveta ilonda kâki nana taveta kiesaka kâ. ¹⁵ Njingga ilo-kalo sakamao njinde ipulia kiesaka ipânga lâ ilonda kalonda, itogo taine ipagugua natu mine. Aku muli nga kiesaka ma itumbu ŋalae, ande ma ipagugua matenja lâ ilonda kalonda.

¹⁶ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, naŋa ilongu ndo keno pami. Miki ma ilomi kalomi soki-soki ku kapalâŋe warakami ndimo. ¹⁷ Kelekele ara ndia kinda takai, ande Tamânda imo samba ilo io kelekele njinde ndoni indue imâ pa kinda. Inani munga ipulianzi samba ne sinâla ndoni, aku i ma ilele tamwata ne vetâna, ande tia. Kari uru ikâki ipane nia lee indue, njingga nia naŋa lâ; andeta Maro Kindeni ipalele mine tia ndo. ¹⁸ Nanayoni i ilo patea tu ne ngua mao ma ipulia via ipânga lâ ilonda. I ilo tu kinda ma tamunga panzi tamâta ngu rârâni wa kelekele ndia rârâni i munga ipulianzi sipânga njinde, tatogo kâpwa wasaseki ipânga mungâna lâ tâno ilo mwasina.

Ambo kinda taŋânda nâ taloŋo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ande njinde nde ara tia

¹⁹ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, naŋa ilongu ndo keno pami. Miki kalomi ngere sondo nana njine kâ; ara nana miki

rârâni taitu-taitu ma katambira taŋami walele nâ nana kaloŋo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua. Taitu miki ma kaporo katula ngua walele ndimo, aku ma wisimi nâna walele ndimo. ²⁰ Nana tu Maro Kindeni ilo tu kinda ma taveta vetâna ara lâ i nao, andeta kinda tamâta nenda wisi-nâna ŋandai isuka kinda nana taveta mine nga. ²¹ Mine nde ara nana miki ma kapile vetâna ndia uru iveta ilomi muso, aku kapile vetâna sakamao rârâni njinde kala ipânga ŋalae lâ tâno kulu. Ara nana miki ma kapatawa warakami tinimi ku kaponi muli sondo pa Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ngua njinde i uru io lâ ilomi kalomi. Nana tu ngua njinde ikura tu iyautemi piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao ilami.

²² Miki ma kaloŋo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua njinde lâ taŋami nâ ndimo. Ambo miki ma kaloŋo kaa nâ, ande miki ma kapalâŋe warakami. Ara nana miki ma kapaveta kuku ngua njinde ku koka muli. ²³ Ambo tamâta tonge ilonjo Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, andeta ilonjo kaa nâ kala ipaveta kuku tia, ande tamâta njinde itogo tamâta imora tamwata nao lâ ndungu ilo. ²⁴ I imora tamwata nao lâ, njingga iyoka ilâ, aku walele nâ i kalo kapa tu i nao kilala mana. ²⁵ Taitu Yesu Kiriŋi ne ngua tukuŋa sondo njinde imbare kiesaka ne kaika ku iveta kinda tamo soo nâ. Mine kala tamâta ea uru kalo ngere sondo nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ku ipaveta kuku, ambo i ma kalo kapa nana tia, ande Maro Kindeni ne nzâmbe ma ikeno pa tamâta njinde ne wurâta tava ne vetâna rârâni.

²⁶ Ambo tamâta tonge ilo mine tu, “Naŋa nde kalo-tawana tamâta ara”, andeta i ŋandai ikatona tamwata kawa ngua sondo nga, ande tamâta njinde ikai laŋeŋa pa tamwata, aku ne kalo-tawana nde kelekele kaa nâ. ²⁷ Ambo tamâta tonge ne kalo-tawana ikeno sondo ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ne soki tonge tia, ande tamâta njinde ma uru iveta mine; i ma ilo ŋananzi lâlu mundoro wa kinzi taine mwala-mwala wa, ku ma isukanzi nana nenzi malia kie-kie kâ. Andeta njinde nâ tia; i ma ipakatona tamwata sondo tona,

ɲana tâno ɲine ne vetâɲa potomule ma ikura tu iveta i ilo muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande ma tia.

2

Ara ɲana kinda ma taveta vetâɲa kie taitu nâ panzi tamâta râɲâni

¹ Niŋgu-nambwe wukale, Maro Kindeni kilala ipâŋga nia yo lâ nenda Maro Yesu Kirisi tini, aku nemi kalotawana ikeno pa i. Mine nde miki ma kaveta kemi ara panzi mbaliɲa warakanzi, aŋga kapu mulimi panzi sugorai tamwatanzi, mine ndimo. ² Ambo tamâta rua ma soka lombo simâ nemi luma ɲana pasauɲa kâ ilo ɲana sipanea Maro Kindeni kâ, aku tamâta tonɲe lâ kinzi rua ipasawa pasawaɲa ara ndo ku io siŋgâra “gol” lâ mbau sili, aŋga tamâta tonɲe nde imo sugorai, ne pasawaɲa ara tia; ³ ambo miki ma kaveta kie ara papa tamâta ɲinde, i ne pasawaɲa ara, aku kano tu, “Noko kumâ kusaɲona saɲonâɲa nia ara ɲine”, andeta miki ma kaveta maɲeti pa sugorai tamâta ɲinde ku kapai tu, “Noko kulâ kumandi lâ nia ɲgaɲe ndai”, tâku, “Kusaɲona tâno kulu lâ naɲa keŋgu tini laiti”; ⁴ ambo miki ma kaveta vetâɲa kie mine, ande ɲinde itogo miki kapateanzi tamâta simo piti-piti ikura warakami nâ nemi ilo-kalo soki-soki. Aku ɲinde itogo miki kapâŋga katogonzi ɲgua-samâɲa tamâta ɲinde simo tava ilo-kalo sakamao nâ.

⁵ Niŋgu-nambwe wukale, naɲa ilonɲu ndo keno pami. Miki kalonɲo ɲga; Maro Kindeni ilo panzi tamâta ea simo sugorai lâ tâno tamâta naonzi, aku nanayoni ipatea tu nenzi kalo-tawana ma ipâŋga ɲalae ndo. Aku ipatea tu ma ikai maro panzi tona, kala ma simo i ne ɲgu. Muŋgani i ipa ɲgua tu ma ikai maro mine nâ panzi tamâta ea ilonzi ndo keno pa i. ⁶ Aŋga miki uru kaveta maɲeti panzi sugorai tamwatanzi. Opopo, kalomi ɲgere sondo ɲga; ea kinzi uru sitawa miki ndue ku sio malia kâki lâ kulumi, a? Aku ea kinzi uru sikaimi kalâ pa ɲgua nia, a? Kinzi mbaliɲa warakanzi nâ siveta kenzi mine pami! ⁷ Yesu Kirisi ɲa ikeno miki tinimi, andeta kinzi mbaliɲa

warakanzi nâ uru siporo ɲgua pavaligiɲa pa Yesu ne ɲoa ara ɲinde.

⁸ Kinda nenda koipu ɲalae Maro Kindeni ne tukuɲa ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Noko ma tini mwasa panzi tini pinde itogo noko tini mwasa pa tamwata mine”. Ambo miki ma kapaveta kuku ɲgua tukuɲa ɲinde, ande ɲinde ma ara ndo. ⁹ Taitu miki kalonɲo ɲga; ambo miki ma kaveta kemi ara panzi mbaliɲa warakanzi, andeta ma kapu mulimi panzi sugorai tamwatanzi, ande miki kaveta kiesaka, aku ɲgua tukuɲa itula kilalami pwataki tu miki nde tamâta ɲana kapu ɲgua tukuɲa ututu. ¹⁰ Ambo tamâta tonɲe uru ipono muli pa ɲgua tukuɲa râɲâni, andeta ipu ɲgua tukuɲa taitu nâ utu, ande ɲinde itogo ilaɲa ipole ɲgua tukuɲa râɲâni. ¹¹ Kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni itula tukuɲa tonɲe pwataki mine tu, “Noko ma kuveta sakamao kuku tamâta tonɲe kaiwa ndimo”. Aku ina kala itula tukuɲa tonɲe pwataki mine tu, “Noko ma kupu tamâta pâta imâte ndimo”. Mine kala, ambo noko kupono muli pa ɲgua tukuɲa ɲana pakâeɲa kâ, andeta kupu tamâta tonɲe pâta imâte, ande noko kupâŋga tamâta ɲana kulana kupole ɲgua tukuɲa kâ.

¹² Miki kalomi ɲgere sondo ɲana ɲine kâ; Yesu Kirisi ne ɲgua tukuɲa ɲana tini-mwasa kâ imbware kiesaka ne kaika ku iveta kinda tamo soo nâ, aku Maro Kindeni ma ilea pa tukuɲa ndainani nâ lâ zo ɲinde kinda ma tamandi lâ i ne ɲgua nia. Mine nde ara ɲana miki ma kaporo wa kaveta ikura tukuɲa ɲinde kilala mine. ¹³ ɲana tu lâ zo ɲana Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ, tamâta ea muŋga ɲandai kalo sukâɲa ɲananzi i tini pinde, ande Maro Kindeni ma kalo sukâɲa ɲana tamâta ɲinde, ande tia. Mâsi ɲana kalo-sukâɲa kâ nde ɲalae ndo, ipole pareɲa-nia ne mâsi.

Nenda vetâɲa itula nenda kalo-tawana kilala pwataki

¹⁴ Niŋgu-nambwe wukale, ambo tamâta tonɲe iporo tu, “Naɲa kalonɲu tawana Yesu Kirisi”, andeta i ɲandai iveta vetâɲa ara pinde ɲga, ande tamâta ɲinde

ne kalo-tawana nde kelekele kaa nâ. Tiambo kalo-tawana kie mine ikura nana iyaute tamâta ninde piti lâ kondoma ilo ku via mao ilua i, tiya? Tia ndo! ¹⁵ Ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonje i ne lalava ara tonje tia, aku i kâ kanija kala keno tia, ¹⁶ ambo tamâta tonje lâ miki nginimi ipai tu, “Maro imo kuno! Noko kulâ, aku kupita lalava ara lâ tini wa kuka kanija nana ma kapwa pupuro kâ”; ambo tamâta ninde ma iporo ngua kaja mine, andeta i tamwata tini pwâka nana isuka sugorai tamâta ninde nana lalava wa kâpwa wa, ande i ne ngua ma isuka tamâta ninde mâsi mana, a? Tia ndo! ¹⁷ Aku nenda kalo-tawana kilala kala ikeno mine nâ. Ambo tamâta tonje ne kalo-tawana nandai igagati i nana iveta vetâja ara pinde kâ, ande ninde itogo i ne kalo-tawana nde imâte lâ.

¹⁸ Tamâta pinde uru siporo pa nawalanzi tu, “Noko kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, anja naja uru aveta vetâja ara pinde”. Taitu naja ilongu tu atu ngua lâ kawanzi mine tu, “Ambo noko kalo tawana Maro Kindeni, andeta noko nandai uru kuveta vetâja ara pinde, ande naja ma akura tu asama noko ne kalo-tawana ninde kilala pwataki mâsi mana, a? Ambo taitu naja warakangu ma aveta vetâja ara pinde, aku njine ma itula pwataki pa noko tu nanengu kalo tawana nde mao nâ. ¹⁹ Noko uru kutula ne kalo-tawana pwataki mine tu, ‘Maro Kindeni simbo nâ nde Maro mao’, aku ngua ninde nde ara ndo. Andeta kulonjo nga; kinzi koroani saka kala uru kalonzi tawana mine nâ, aku njine iveta kinzi siruru pâta kanao!

²⁰ Noko kulu kâmba tia ndo! Ambo noko ne kalo-tawana nandai igagatino nana kuveta vetâja ara pinde kâ, ande noko ne kalo-tawana nde kelekele kaa nâ.” Kala njine naja ma atula ngua njine ne duvi pwataki. ²¹ Munja, kinda timbunda Abraham io i natu Isaka kâki mira kulu nana ipu pâta imâte ku ilua Maro Kindeni itogo patarawâja mine. Lâ zo ninde, Maro Kindeni ilo ara ndo nana Abraham ne kalo-tawana kâ, aku imora Abraham tu i tamâta nana ilo mbâra-mbâra kâ. ²² Miki kalomi ngere sondo

nga. Abraham ne kalo-tawana nde ilâ taitu kuku i ne vetâja, aku i ne vetâja nde iveta ne kalo-tawana ipanga mao. ²³ Mine kala Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ipanga kanao. I ne ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“ ‘Abraham io ne kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, aku nana duvi ninde kâ ipanga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao.”

Aku muli nga Maro Kindeni iporo ngua nana Abraham mine tu, “Abraham nde imo naja ningunambwe.” ²⁴ Kala njine nga miki kasama tu kalo-tawana lanja ikura nana iveta tamâta tonje ipanga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Kalo-tawana mao uru ipulia vetâja ara pinde, aku kalo-tawana kie mine nâ ikura nana iveta tamâta ipanga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao.

²⁵ Munja, nzâla taine tonje imo, i na mine Rahap. Kinda timbunda Yosua ionzi zugu tamâta rua soka paveâja nâ silâ pa Rahap ne lawea, nana sisama kazâja tamâta ninde nenzi kaika, aku Rahap iveta kie ara panzi. Iveanzi lâ ne luma ilo lee, njinganga ionzi soka ara lâ nzâla tonje singenge nana kazâja kâ ku sitaulo kilo. Maro Kindeni imora Rahap ne vetâja ara ninde, ande kala iveta i ipanga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao. ²⁶ Kinda tasama tu ambo koroani ipile tamâta tonje karae, ande tamâta ninde nde imâte lâ. Aku mine nâ, ambo tamâta tonje ne kalo-tawana nandai igagati i nana iveta vetâja ara pinde, ande ninde itogo i ne kalo-tawana nde imâte lâ.

3

Kinda ma tapakatona sondo nana kawânda ngua kâ

¹ Ningunambwe wukale, ambo tamâta rârâ lâ miki nginimi situ sikai wurâta nana sipanananzi tamâta nana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua kâ, ande ninde ara kôja tia. Nanengu ngua ninde nde duvi mine; lâ zo nana kinda tamâta rârâni ma tamandi lâ Maro Kindeni ne ngua nia, ande i ma io mata ilea kaika pa maka pananâja tamâta nema vetâja.

² Kinda rârâni taitu-taitu uru taveta

vetâŋa potomule pinde. Andeta miki kalonjo ŋga; ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonje ma iporo ŋgua ara nâ, ande tamâta mine ma imo tamâta sonde ndo, aku ma ikura ŋana ipakatona tamwata tini ndoni sonde.

³ Kinda uru tao “aini” mbuku pinde lâ hosi kawanzi ilo, ŋana iveta kinzi silâ ikura ilonda papa mine. Ambo takatona kinzi hosi kawanzi mine, ande kinda takura tu takai poe pa tininzi ndoni. ⁴ Aku miki kalomi ŋgere ŋana wâŋga ŋalanala nenzi vetâŋa kê tava. Wâŋga nde kekekele ŋalae tina, aku lawea uru iyoka more-more ŋalae ku izuzuŋa wâŋga ikâwa tâi kulu ilâ. Anja wâŋga ne poe nde kekekele kiri-mwata nâ. Andeta kalomi ŋgere ŋana ŋine kê; ambo wâŋga warika itambulilia poe kiri-mwata ŋinde, ande wâŋga ma nao sori lâ, ku ma ilâ papa nia ndia wâŋga warika itu ilâ papa. ⁵ Aku mine nâ, kinda kawânda nde karaenda ne pinde-pinde kiri-mwata nâ. Taitu i uru ipasuka tamwata tini kêki ndo. Aku kalomi ŋgere ŋana yâa tona. Yâa tini-mwata nâ ikura tu igagati yâa ŋalae tina ku ikananzi kêi rârâni lâ dugu ilo. ⁶ Aku kinda kawânda kala itogo yâa mwasina. I nde karaenda ne pinde-pinde taitu nâ, ambo taitu i uru ipulia vetâŋa sakamao kie-kie rârâ. I uru iveta karaenda ndoni ipâŋga muso, aku iveta nenda vetâŋa ndoni ipâŋga soki-soki, itogo yâa ikana kekekele ndoni mine. Aku yâa ŋinde nde iyoka pa yâa ŋalae ne mbâa ilo kala imâ kawânda ilo.

⁷ Kinda tamâta takura ŋana takai poe panzi simbi ŋgoi kie-kie, kinzi sii wa mwâta wa kekekele rârâni uru simo tâi ilo wa. Mao nâ, kinda taveta kinzi simbi ŋgoi rârâni simo kalonda marumbu lâ. ⁸ Taitu tamâta tonje ikura ŋana ikai poe sonde pa tamwata kawa, ande tia ndo. Ikura zo rârâni, kinda kawânda pakâe ku taporo ŋgua sakamao. Kinda kawânda nde itogo mwâta saka mwasina, aku ŋinde itogo kawânda ikura ŋana ipu tamâta pâta imâte.

⁹ Kinda kawânda taporo ŋgua pinde ŋana tapanea nenda Maro ŋalae kê, ina kinda Tamânda. Andeta taporo ŋgua

sakamao pinde ŋana tayaulanzi tamâta kê tona, kinzi ŋinde Maro Kindeni muŋga io tamwata kilala lâ tininzi. ¹⁰ Kinda kawânda nde kekekele taitu nâ, andeta ŋgua kaŋa rua uru ipâŋga lâ kawânda ilo. Paneâŋa ne ŋgua uru ipagema kuku ŋgua sakamao. Ningunambwe wukale, vetâŋa mine nde ara tia ndo. ¹¹ Lâa ara ne keve tonje ikura tu ipulia tâi tava, ande tia. ¹² Ningunambwe wukale, kêi mbimu ikura ŋana ipulia nâto kanaŋo, ande tia, anja kêi wâwâe ikura ŋana ipulia mbimu kanaŋo, ande tia. Aku mine nâ, tâi ikura ŋana ipulia lâa ara kê, ande tia. Mine nde mana mana ŋga kinda kawânda uru iporo ŋgua kaŋa rua, a?

Ambo tamâta tonje ne ilo-kalo nde sonde, ande i ma iveta vetâŋa ara

¹³ Ambo tamâta tonje imo miki ŋginimi tava ilo-kalo sonde, ande i ne vetâŋa rârâni ma itula ne ilo-kalo ŋinde pwataki. I ma ipatawa tamwata tini ku ma ipono muli pa vetâŋa ara, itogo i ne ilo-kalo sonde kilala mine. ¹⁴ Anja tamâta ea uru ipadâda ŋananzi tamâta pinde, aku imo iroto nzâla ŋana ipasuka tamwata tini kê, ande tamâta mine ma indeka ku iporo tu, “Nanenju ilo-kalo nde ara nâ”, mine ndimo. Ŋgua kaŋa mine nde ŋgua lanjeŋa nâ. ¹⁵ Ilo-kalo kie mine ŋandai iyoka pa samba indue imâ ŋga. Ŋinde nde tâno nâ ne ilo-kalo, aku ŋinde nde ilo-kalo potomule lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Sadana nde imo ilo-kalo kie mine warika. ¹⁶ Miki kalonjo ŋga; tamâta ea kinzi uru sipadâda ŋananzi tamâta pinde, aku simo siroto nzâla ŋana sipasuka warakanzi tininzi kê, ande tamâta ŋinde silaŋa sipole ŋgua tukuŋa, aku uru siveta vetâŋa potomule kie-kie rârâni tona.

¹⁷ Anja ilo-kalo ara iyoka pa samba indue imâ, aku ilo-kalo ŋinde nde kie tonje. Tamâta ea kinzi sikai ilo-kalo ŋinde, kinzi ŋinde ma siveta vetâŋa sonde lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Kinzi ma simo ilonzi kalonzi taitu kunzi tininzi pinde, ku ma naonzi mwasa nâ panzi. Kinzi ma sipatawa warakanzi tininzi, ku ma kalonzi sukâŋa ndo ŋananzi tininzi

pinde. Kinzi ma siveta vetâṅa ara kie-kie, ku ma siveta vetâṅa kie taituni panzi mbaliṅa warakanzi wa kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa. Kinzi nenzi vetâṅa ma irerege kuku kawanzi ṅgua. ¹⁸ Ambo wisi-pisi ne mâsi ma imo ṅgininda, ande ṅinde itogo kinda tapau kaniṅa vâsa lâ tâno ilo. Aku muli, ṅinenṅa vetâṅa arara kie-kie ma ipâṅga lâ ṅgininda, itogo kâpwa ara ipâṅga tâno ilo mine.

4

Tamâta ea ipono muli pa tâno ne vetâṅa, ande i imo Maro Kindeni ne kazâṅa tamâta

¹ Pambitâṅa tava pawâṅa rârà uru ipâṅga lâ miki ṅginimi. Aku ṅinde nde duvi mana, a? Ṽinde miki kasama lâ. Miki uru ilomi kâki ṅana kagona mbaliṅa kie-kie, aku ṅinde iveta paraṅa ipâṅga lâ ilomi kalomi.

² Miki ilomi ṅalae koṅa tu kagona mbaliṅa kie-kie, andeta miki ṅandai kakai ṅga. Mine kala miki uru kapunzi tamâta pâta simâte. Miki ilomi yosi pa mbaliṅa, taitu miki kakai, ande tia. Mine kala miki uru kapawa sakamao ndo wa kaveta paraṅa wa. Miki ṅandai kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma mbaliṅa ilami ṅga, aku ṅana duvi ṅinde kâ, ande miki kakai mbaliṅa ṅinde tia. ³ Aku lâ zo ṅana miki kakai noṅa pa Maro Kindeni tu i ma mbaliṅa ilami, ande miki kakai tia, ṅana tu nemi ilo-kalo nde soki-soki. Miki ilomi tu kakai mbaliṅa ṅana kandeka ku katambira kaa nâ, aku kalomi kapa ṅana Maro Kindeni kâ.

⁴ Miki nde katogo taine tonṅe ipile kaiwa tamâne ku ilâ itambira tini potomule! Miki kalonṅo ṅga; ambo tamâta tonṅe ilo pa tâno ṅine ne vetâṅa wa kelekele wa, ande ikai kazâṅa pa Maro Kindeni. Tiambo miki kazizâla ṅana ṅinde kâ, a? Tamâta ea ilo tu iveta mete kuku tâno ṅine ne vetâṅa, ande i imo Maro Kindeni ne kazâṅa tamâta.

⁵ Maro Kindeni kawa ṅgua ikeno lâ pepa tini, aku ṅgua ṅinde itula pwataki tu i io Koroani Sapâṅa imâ ilonda lâ, aku Maro Kindeni ilo ṅalae tu kinda ma tao

ilonda ndo ilâ papa i simbo nâ. Tiambo miki katu ṅgua ṅine nde ṅgua kaa nâ, a? ⁶ Taitu Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi nde imâ ṅalae ndo pa kinda. Mine kala i kawa ṅgua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Tamâta ea kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi nâ tininzi, ande Maro Kindeni ikai kazâṅa panzi; aṅga i ne wisi-wisi ikeno panzi tamâta ea uru sipatawa warakanzi tininzi.”

⁷ Mine nde ara ṅana miki ma kapatawa warakami tinimi lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku kapaveta kuku i kawa ṅgua. Ambo miki ma kakai kazâṅa pa Sadana, ande i ma ipilemi ku ikâwa ilâ. ⁸ Ambo miki ma kalâ kamo Maro Kindeni tini laiti, ande i kala ma imâ imo ku miki mine nâ. Miki kiesaka tamwatami, ara ṅana miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâṅa ara nâ, itogo tamâta ipua mbau ṅana ipâṅga tini mbâra-mbâra kâ. Aku miki tamâta ea kamo tava ilomi kalomi rua-rua nâ, ande ara ṅana miki ma kasoki ilo-kalo sakamao ikeno ilomi ṅinde piti, ṅana ilomi ma ipâṅga mbâra-mbâra kâ. ⁹ Ara ṅana miki ma kalomi ṅgere ṅana nemi vetâṅa soki kâ, aku kalomi sukâṅa wa ilomi malia wa kata ṅalae wa. Miki tamâta ea uru kandeka ṅana nemi vetâṅa soki kâ, ande ara ṅana miki ma kapalele ku kamo tava ilomi malia ndo. ¹⁰ Ambo miki ma kapatawa warakami tinimi lâ Maro Ṽalae nao, ande i ma isuka miki kâki.

Kinda ma tasowe ṅgua sakamao ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ndimo

¹¹ Ningunambwe wukale, miki ma kaporo ṅgua sakamao ilâ panzi nindanambwe kalo-tawana tamâta ndimo. Tamâta ea isowe ṅgua sakamao ilâ pa ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta wa italea i wa, ande ṅinde itogo tamâta ṅinde italea ku iporo ṅgua sakamao pa Maro Kindeni ne tukuṅa tona. Aku lâ zo ndia noko kutalea tukuṅa ṅinde, ande noko kupu muli papa marumbu lâ, aku kupamorai tu noko nde ṅalae kala kupole tukuṅa. ¹² Taitu Maro Kindeni simbo nâ ipulia ṅgua tukuṅa, aku i simbo nâ ma ipare nia panzi tamâta. I simbo nâ ikura ṅana iyautenzi tamâta ku via mao ilanzi,

aku i simbo nâ ikura nana izavarunzi kâ. Mine kala noko nde ea kala kutu kutalea ngua ilâ panzi noko tini pinde, a?

Kinda ma tapasuka warakânda tininda ndimo

¹³ Miki tamâta pinde uru kaporo ngua mine; “Tiambo nainani tâku mbwale tâku, ande nana ma ayoka alâ pa lawea tonge, aku ma akai wurâta nana mbaliña kâ ikura mbwera taitu.” Ayo, noko tamâta ea uru kuporo ngua kana mine, ande kulonjo nga; ¹⁴ Noko nandai kusama nana vetâña ndia ma ipânnga lâ mbwale kâ. Noko ne via nde itogo mundo ipânnga ku imo zo tini nâ, njennga walele nâ marumbu ndo, aku nao tia lâ. ¹⁵ Mine nde ara nana noko ma kuporo ngua kana mine; “Ambo Maro Nalae ma isâu pa nana, ande nana ma amo viânggu, ku ma aveta wurâta njinde ilongu tu aveta.”

¹⁶ Andeta miki uru kapasuka warakami tinimi. Miki kapandekâna warakami, andeta kalomi kapa ndo nana Maro Kindeni kâ. Aku vetâña rârâni kie mine nde vetâña sakamao ndo. ¹⁷ Miki rârâni taitu-taitu kalomi ngere sonde nga; ambo Maro Kindeni itula vetâña ara tonge pa noko tu kuveta, andeta noko nandai kuveta vetâña njinde nga, ande njinde nde kiesaka.

5

Ngua kaika ilâ panzi mbaliña warakanzi

¹ Kala njine nana atu aporo ngua pinde pa miki mbaliña warakami. Malia nalanala kie-kie nde nao laiti nana ipânnga pami kâ. Mine nde ara nana miki ma kakai kalo-kalo ku kata nalae.

² Miki nemi mbaliña wa kekelele rârâni nde nao tia lâ, aku nzirika sika nemi lalava arara rârâni marumbu lâ. ³ Miki nemi “gol” wa “silva” wa, ande take kana lâ. Aku lâ zo nana Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ, ande take kana njinde ma itula nemi kiesaka ipânnga nia yo, aku ma ikana miki karaemi itogo yââ mine. Zo imâ ipânnga laiti lâ nana tâno njine ne zo ma marumbu kâ, taitu miki kamo kagona mbaliña

nâ. ⁴ Miki kalomi ngere sonde nga; munga, tamâta pinde sikai wurâta pami lâ nemi tâno ilo, andeta miki kakai lanja panzi ku katoto nenzi mbumbu pinde. Aku mbumbu ndainani nâ nde isarâwa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ipare nia pami nana nemi vetâña sakamao njinde kâ. Aku nemi wurâta tamâta njinde nenzi sarawâña kala ipânnga pa Maro Nalae, i Walo Tamwata, aku ilonjo lâ. ⁵ Ikura zo rârâni miki kamo tâno kulu, ande miki uru kakai mbaliña arara kie-kie, kala kamo kandeka nâ. Miki uru kaka kâpwa nalae, kala katumbu nalanala lâ. Mine nde miki katogo ngoa itumbu nalae, njennga tamâta sipu pâta imâte. ⁶ Miki uru kaonzi tamâta arara lâ ngua nia, njennga kapunzi pâta simâte. Andeta kinzi nandai miki nemi kazâña tamâta nga.

Ara nana kinda ma tatu ilonda keno mwasa nana takale malia kâ

⁷ Mine nde ninggu-nambwe wukale, ara nana miki ma katu ilomi keno mwasa nana kakale malia kâ, aku kao tinimi pa Maro Nalae ne zo nana itaulo imâ kilo kâ. Kalomi ngere nana njine kâ: kinda uru tao tininda nana kâpwa ara tu ipânnga lâ tâno ilo, aku tatu ilonda keno mwasa ku tao tininda pa karâzi tu ma isuka tâno. ⁸ Aku ara nana miki kala ma katu ilomi keno mwasa mine nâ nana kakale malia kâ. Aku kamandi kaika nâ, nana tu Maro Nalae ne zo nana itaulo imâ kilo kâ ande imâ ipânnga laiti lâ. ⁹ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, miki ma wisimi nana panzi ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta ku kaporo ngua nao-muli panzi, mine ndimo. Tia ma Maro Kindeni io miki lâ i ne ngua nia nana ipare nia pami. Miki kulonjo nga; tini nâ nga Ngua-Samâña Tamwata njinde ma imâ ipânnga.

¹⁰ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, ara nana miki ma kalomi ngere nananzi nguatulâña tamâta mungâña, kinzi njinde munga situla Maro Nalae kawa ngua. Lâ zo njinde, nenzi kazâña tamâta uru siveta kenzi sakamao ndo panzi, andeta kinzi situ ilonzi keno mwasa aku sikale malia njinde. Ara nana miki kala ma kaveta ikura nenzi vetâña mine. ¹¹ Kinda

uru taporo ngua mine; “Tamâta ea kinzi situ ilonzi keno mwasa nana sikale malia kâ, ande kinzi ninde sikura nana sindeka kâ”. Aku miki kaloŋo Jop parina lâ tu i itu ilo keno mwasa ku ikale malia kie-kie ipânga papa i ninde. Aku miki kasama tu muli, ande Maro Nalae iveta kie ara ndo pa Jop. Mao nâ, Maro Nalae kalo sukânga ndo pa kinda, aku i nao mwasa nâ pa kinda.

Kinda ma tasarâwa pa sâ tonje nana isuka kinda nenda ngua pânga, mine ndimo

¹² Ninggu-nambwe wukale, nanengu ngua njine nde nalae tina; miki ma kasarâwa pa samba wa tâno wa kekelele tonje nana isuka nemi ngua pânga, mine ndimo. Ambo miki kapambwâre nana kaveta vetânga tonje, ande ara, kaveta ikura warakami kawami mine. Ambo miki ma kaporo tu, “Nana ma aveta vetânga ninde tia”, ande ara, kaveta ikura warakami kawami mine. Ambo miki ma kasarâwa pa sâ tonje tu isuka nemi ngua, ande Maro Kindeni ma iomi lâ i ne ngua nia.

Maro Kindeni uru ipaloŋo pa tamâta ara nenzi noŋa

¹³ Ambo malia ipânga pa tamâta tonje lâ miki nginimi, ande ara nana tamâta ninde ma ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni nana isuka i kâ. Ambo tamâta tonje ilo ndeka, ande ara nana i ma iwâŋgi wâŋgiŋa paneânga kâ pa Maro Kindeni. ¹⁴ Ambo tamâta tonje lâ miki nginimi ikai pukonja, ande ara nana i ma ipasupwa ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu nenzi katonânga tu ma simâ kuku. Njenga kinzi ma sino pa Maro Nalae, ku ma sikai i ndamwa ku siyoli samimi lâ pukonja tamâta ninde tini. ¹⁵ Ambo nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno mao pa Maro Kindeni, kala sikai noŋa mine papa i, ande Maro Nalae ma izavaru pukonja ninde piti lâ tamâta ninde tini, aku ma tini ara kilo. Ambo tamâta ninde munga iveta kiesaka, ande Maro Nalae ma izavaru kiesaka ninde piti lâ i tini tona. ¹⁶ Mine nde ara nana miki kalo-tawana tamâta taitu-taitu ma kapatula nemi kiesaka pa nawalami, aku kano pa Maro Kindeni tu

ma isukami. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande Maro Kindeni ma ivetami tinimi ara kilo. Ambo tamâta tonje imo tamâta sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aku ikai noŋa papa, ande Maro Kindeni ma ipaloŋo pa tamâta ninde ne noŋa. Kinzi tamâta mine nenzi noŋa ma sikai kano.

¹⁷ Ngua-tulânga tamâta mungânga Ilia, ande i tamâta nâ, itogo kinda mine. Andeta i ino kaika pa Maro Kindeni tu ma isae nzâla pa karâzi nana indue imâ tia kâ. Njenga karâzi imbe indue tâno kulu tia ndo lee, ikura mbwera nato anga nzimona lima kano taitu lâ. ¹⁸ Aku muli, njenga ikai noŋa kilo, aku karâzi imbe indue, kala kâpwa ipânga tâno ilo kilo.

Ambo tamâta tonje iveta kiesaka, ande ara nana kinda ma takai i taulo pa nzâla ara kilo

¹⁹ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, ambo tamâta tonje lâ miki nginimi ipu muli pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua mao ku ilâ iveta kiesaka, njenga i ninambwe tonje ikai i taulo imâ pa nzâla ara kilo, ande ninambwe ninde iveta kie ara ndo papa i. ²⁰ Miki kalomi ngere sondo nana njine kâ; ambo tamâta tonje itu ipono muli pa kiesaka, andeta ninambwe tonje isuka i nana ipile nzâla sakamao ninde, kala itaulo imâ pa Maro Kindeni kilo, ande ninde itogo i ninambwe ninde ikai tamâta ninde piti lâ nzâla ninde ilâ pa mateŋa kâ. Aku Maro Kindeni ma izavaru i ne kiesaka piti lâ i tini tona.

1 PETERO

Pepa Petero ingere munga panzi kalo-tawana tamâta

Petero nde tonge lâ kinzi pâri-tamâta sanja kanajonzi rua. Yesu munga wurâta ilua i nana ipu tini kaika panzi kalo-tawana tamâta (Luka 22:31-32), kala Petero uru iveta mine nâ panzi Juda tamâta njinde kalonzi tawana Yesu (Galesia2:9). Petero imo Rom lawea, aku ingere ngua njine ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta simo pwapwataki lâ Esia tâno (1:1). Lâ zo njinde kinzi sikai nâna njalae nana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ, kala Petero itu kinzi ma simandi kaika, nana tu Yesu Kirisi ilo ndo keno panzi ku ma iveta kie ara panzi. Lâ Yesu ne zo nana itaulo imâ kilo kâ, ande kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârani ma tamo ara nâ.

¹ Naja Petero, naja nde Yesu Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta. Naja angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa miki Maro Kindeni ne tamâta kamo kakura nia nia katogo lombo mine, lâ Pontus tâno wa Galesia tâno wa Kapadosia tâno wa Esia tâno wa Bitinia tâno wa. ² Nia ndoyo kinda Tamânda Maro Kindeni isama tu i ma muli ipateami tu kapanga i tamwata ne tamâta. Koroani Sapanga ivilami lâ, aku iveta miki kapanga ngu sapanga. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ilo tu miki ma kaponi muli pa Yesu Kirisi nâ, aku i ilo tu Yesu Kirisi see ma izavaru nemi kiesaka piti lâ tinimi ku ivetami kapanga ilomi mbârambâra ndo lâ i nao.

Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ njalae tina pami.

Kinda ma takai via ara ndo lâ samba lawea

³ Kinda nenda Maro Yesu Kirisi tama Maro Kindeni, i ne kalo sukanga ikeno njalae pa kinda. Mine kala ipango Yesu Kirisi lâ mateja nianzi imo via kilo, kala via wasaseki ilua kinda lâ. Mine kala kinda tamo tao tininda pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta vetanga arara pa kinda, ikura i munga iporo tu ma iveta mine. ⁴ I uru ikatona vetanga arara njinde indamwa

miki lâ samba ilo. Vetanga arara njinde nde nana ipayaula kâ, ande tia. Njinde nde zuzuli ndo, aku ma marumbu tia ndo. ⁵ Miki nemi kalo-tawana ikeno pa Yesu Kirisi. Mine kala Maro Kindeni tamwata ne walo kaika njinde ikepa njanami. I ne pateanga ikeno mine: lâ zo muli nana tâno ne zo marumbu kâ, ande i ma iyautemi piti lâ kazanga ilo ku iveta miki kamo ara ndo. ⁶ Miki uru kalomi ngere nana njinde kâ, aku njinde iveta miki kandeka njalae. Taitu lâ zo njine, ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ande malia kie-kie ipanga pami ku iveta ilomi malia. ⁷ Maro Kindeni ipatea tu malia njinde ma ikai samanga pami nana nemi kalo-tawana kâ. Kinda tasama tu mira “gol” nde kelekele ara, andeta kinzi sikai samanga papa mira njinde ku simomo lâ yâa ilo, nana yâa ma ikana muso ndia piti lâ mira ilo, aku iveta mira ipanga zuzuli ndo. Anga miki nemi kalo-tawana nde kelekele ara ndo, ipole mira “gol” njinde, nana tu mira “gol” nde kelekele nana nao tia kâ. Mine nde miki kalonjo nga; ambo vetanga kie-kie mine ma ipanga nana ikai samanga pami, ande njinde nde nana iveta nemi kalo-tawana ipanga kelekele ara ndo. Ambo miki nemi kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika, njinganga lâ zo nana Yesu Kirisi ma ipanga nia yo, ande i ma indekanami ku iporo ngua ara ndo njanami. ⁸ Miki njandai kamora Yesu Kirisi nao nga, andeta ilomi ndo keno papa i nâ. Aku lâ zo njine kala mine nâ, ande miki kakura tu kamora i nao nde tia, andeta kalomi tawana i ku kamo kandeka nâ. Ndekanga njinde nde njalae tina, ipole tâno njine ne ndekanga rârani. Aku ngua tonge ikeno nana itula ndekanga njinde kilala pwataki kâ, ande tia ndo. ⁹ Ndekanga njinde ne duvi nde mine; miki nemi kalo-tawana ikeno pa Yesu Kirisi, aku nana njinde kâ Maro Kindeni ikaimi piti lâ kondoma ilo.

¹⁰ Munga, kinzi ngua-tulanga tamâta situla ngua pwataki nana via mao njinde Maro Kindeni ipatea pami lâ. Via njinde itula Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi ipanga nia yo. Kinzi ngua-tulanga tamâta njinde siroto kaika nana sisânda Maro Kindeni kawa ngua njinde duvi kâ. ¹¹ Kirisi ne

Koroani ipaipa kunzi ngua-tulâna tamâta njinde, aku itula ngua pwataki lâ kawanzi njana Maro Kindeni ne Pateâna Tamâta. Iporo tu Pateâna Tamâta njinde ma ikai nâna munnga lâ, njinega ma ikai noa njalae. Aku kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta njinde siroto njalae njana sisama vetâna njinde ne zo wa mâsi njana ipângga kâ. ¹² Maro Kindeni itula duvi pwataki panzi lâ. Itula panzi tu vetâna uru siporo njana njinde, ande ma ipângga lâ kinzi warakanzi nenzi zo, ande tia. Kinzi nenzi ngua njinde nde njana via njinde Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ma ilua miki. Kala njine Maro Kindeni isupwa ne Koroani Sapâna iyoka pa samba indue imâ, aku i walo ilanzi tamâta pinde njana situla pâri ara ndainani nâ pwataki pami. Kinzi anelo situ sisama vetâna njinde duvi, andeta kinzi kala sikura tia mine nâ.

Maro Kindeni ilo tu kinda ma tininda piti ndo njana kiesaka kâ

¹³ Mine kala ikura zo zo, ambo miki ma kapaveta nemi ilo-kalo sonde nâ, ku kapakatona warakami sonde njana nemi vetâna wa sajonâna wa, ande njinde ma ara ndo. Aku ara njana miki ma kalomi tawana tu Maro Kindeni ma iveta vetâna arara njinde pami, lâ zo njana Yesu Kirisi ma imâ ipângga nia yo kâ. ¹⁴ Aku ara njana miki ma kapaveta kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua rârani, itogo kinzi lâlu kiri-kiri arara uru siveta mine. Nia ndoyo, miki njandai kasama Maro Kindeni kilala sonde nga, kala miki kaponi muli pa ilo-kalo wa vetâna sakamao nâ. Anja lâ zo njine, ande miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâna mine kilo ndimo. ¹⁵ Maro Kindeni munгани isarawami tu ma kalomi tawana Yesu Kirisi. Maro Kindeni imo sapâna; mine nde ara njana miki warakami taitu-taitu kala ma kamo sapâna mine nâ. ¹⁶ Njana tu Maro Kindeni ne tukuna ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu, “Nana amo sapâna; mine nde miki kala ma kamo sapâna mine nâ”.

Maro Kindeni io kulu njalae tina njana iko kinda piti lâ vetâna kaa kaa ilo

¹⁷ Lâ zo njana miki kakai nonja pa Maro Kindeni kâ, ande miki uru kapatu i nja

tu “Maka Tamama”. Aku kinda Tamânda njinde uru ilea pa kinda rârani taitu-taitu nenda vetâna munnga lâ, njinega ipa ngua njana pareja-nia kâ pa kinda. Aku iveta vetâna njine sonde ndo. Mine kala miki ma kamege ndo njana Maro Kindeni kâ, ikura zo rârani miki kamo lombo nâ lâ tâno njine kulu. ¹⁸ Njana tu munгани miki kaponi muli pa vetâna kaa kaa miki timbumi uru siveta ku situla pami njinde. Andeta Maro Kindeni iko miki piti lâ vetâna kaa kaa njinde ilo marumbu lâ. Aku miki kasama tu i njandai io tâno ne kelekele pinde, itogo mira “silva” wa “gol” wa, njana iko miki piti kâ. Kelekele rârani njinde nde njana naonzi tia kâ. ¹⁹ Andeta i ipalini Yesu Kirisi see njana iko miki piti lâ vetâna njinde ilo. Kirisi see njinde nde itogo kelekele kulu njalae tina. Kirisi nde itogo lama ara ndo, i tini nzimba wa mbwatakâe wa tia ndo. ²⁰ Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ipulia tâno njine ipângga tia yo yo, ande i ne pateâna njana Kirisi kâ nde ikeno mine nâ. Kala njine, ande zo imâ ipângga laiti njana tâno ne zo marumbu kâ, aku Maro Kindeni itula Yesu Kirisi ipângga nia yo njana ivilami kâ. ²¹ Miki kalomi tawana Yesu Kirisi. Mine kala nemi kalo-tawana ilâ mao pa Maro Kindeni tona, inani munгани ipano Kirisi lâ mateja nianzi, aku isuka i nja kâki ndo. Mine nde miki kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni, aku uru kao tinimi njana i tu ma iveta vetâna rârani i munгани ipa ngua tu ma iveta njinde.

Kinda ma tininda mwasa nâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta

²² Miki kapaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne ngua mao njinde lâ, aku nemi vetâna njinde izavaru kiesaka ne muso piti lâ tinimi. Mine kala miki uru tinimi mwasa nâ panzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta. Andeta nana apaimi tu ara njana miki ma kao ilomi ndo ilâ mao nâ panzi. ²³ Njana tu kinda Tamânda Maro Kindeni via wasaseki ilua miki lâ. I njana nao tia kâ, ande tia, aku i kawa ngua kala uru imo mine ku imo nâ. I kawa ngua njinde via mao ilua miki lâ. ²⁴ Njana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Tamâta rârâni uru simo zo luandondo lâ tâno kulu, ande tia. Kinzi ma naonzi tia walele nâ, sitogo unza mine. Aku kinzi njanzi tava parinanzi ma imbe ndue lâ, itogo mâle uru siyauru sindue mine. Tâno njine ne unza uru sipânnga ngâla-ngâla,

‘aku ne mâle uru siyauru sindue; ²⁵ anga Maro Njalae kawa ngua ma ikeno kaika mine ku imo nâ.”

Tamâta pinde munnga situla ngua ndainani nâ pa miki kalonjo lâ.

2

Maro Njalae nde itogo mira via kâ

¹ Miki nde kakai via wasaseki marumbu lâ. Mine kala ara nana miki ma kapile vetânja potomule rârâni. Miki ma kapile mâsi nana wisimi nâna kâ, anga mâsi nana kaporo ngua lanja kâ, anga mâsi nana kakai lanja kie-kie panzi tamâta kâ, anga mâsi nana ilomi yosi nana tamâta nenzi kekelele kâ, anga mâsi nana kaporo ngua nao-muli kie-kie kâ.

² Miki kasama tu kinzi lâlu puro-puro uru ilonzi ndo tu sinu suu. Aku mine nâ, ara nana miki kala ma ilomi ndo pa kâpwa njinde Maro Kindeni uru ilami. Kâpwa njinde nde ara ndo, aku uru ivila nemi kalo-tawana nana itumbu lee, ikura lâ zo ndia Maro Kindeni ma ikai miki kataulo kalâ pa i kilo. ³ Miki kapanâna lâ nana Maro Njalae ne vetânja kâ, aku kasama tu i nde vetânja ara warika.

⁴ Maro Njalae nde itogo mira via kâ mwasina, aku ara nana miki ma kalâ kamo i tini laiti. Kinzi tamâta munnga simora i tu kekelele kaa nâ, aku sitambira lâ. Anga Maro Kindeni nde ilo ndo ikeno papa i kala ipatea i mungani lâ. ⁵ Aku miki warakami kala mine nâ katogonzi mira via kâ. Maro Kindeni nde igona miki lâ taitu ku ivetami kapânnga katogo i tamwata ne luma mine, aku Koroani Sapâna imo luma njinde ilo. Maro Kindeni ipateami tu ma kamo i tamwata ne patarawâna tamâta. Aku Yesu Kirisi ikai nzâla piti pami lâ nana kao nemi paneâna ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, itogo patarawâna ara i ilo papa mine.

⁶ Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Miki kalonjo nga; mungani, nana apatea mira ara tonge tu ma imunga panzi mira rârâni nana isuka luma ne nzâmba kaika kâ. Nana ilongu ndo ikeno pa mira njinde. Kala njine nana ao mirani ndaina imo Jerusalem lawea. Ambo tamâta tonge ma kalo tawana i, ande muli tamâta njinde ma

‘ikai manjeti nana i ne kalo-tawana njinde kâ, ande tia ndo.”

⁷ Miki kalomi tawana Yesu Kirisi, inani mira ndaina. Mine kala miki ilomi ndo ikeno papa i. Anga tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana i tia, aku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ilâ panzi tamâta njinde mine tu,

“Mira njine kinzi tamâta nana sipa luma kâ situ nde sakamao kala sitambira lâ, ande mirani ndaina ipânnga mira ara nana isuka luma nganje kaika kâ.”

⁸ Aku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua tonge kala ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Tamâta rârâ ma sipu kenzi lâ mira njine tini, aku ma patanzi sindue ku sipayaula lâ.”

Kinzi tamâta njinde munnga tanjanzi kaika pa Maro Kindeni kawa ngua. Mine kala sipu kenzi lâ mira njinde aku patanzi sindue lâ. Mungani Maro Kindeni ipatea tu vetânja mine ma ipânnga panzi tamâta njinde.

⁹ Taitu Maro Kindeni ipatea miki tu ma kamo i tamwata ne tamâta. Miki kamo Koipu Njalae Maro Kindeni ne patarawâna tamâta, aku kamo i tamwata ne ngu sapâna. I ipatea lâ tu miki ma katula ngua pwataki panzi tamâta ndoni nana vetânja arara rârâni i munnga iveta pami njinde. Ina munnga isarawami tu kapile kondoma njinde munnga miki kamo ilo, aku kalâ kamo lâ i ne sinâla ara njinde ilo. ¹⁰ Nanayoni, miki nandai kamo Maro Kindeni ne ngu. Andeta kala njine miki kamo i ne ngu. Munnga Maro Kindeni ne kalo-sukâna imâ pa miki tia yo, andeta kala njine i ne kalo-sukâna nde imâ pami lâ.

Kinda ma tapakatona sondo nana nenda vetâja kâ

¹¹ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, miki kamo tâno nîne kulu katogonzi tamâta lombo mine. Mine kala naja ano pami tu miki ma kapu mulimi pa tamâta nâ nenzi ilo-kalo sakamao. Ilo-kalo ninde uru ikai kazâja pa ilomi kalomi. ¹² Naja ilongu tu miki ma kapakatona sondo nana nemi vetâja kâ lâ kinzi tinikoa ngininzi. Ambo miki ma kapaveta kuku vetâja ara nâ, ande lâ zo ndia kinzi situ sisowe ngua lanja lâ tinimi tu miki uru kaveta vetâja sakamao nâ, ande kinzi ma simora nemi vetâja ara. Ninenja muli, lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ma itaulo imâ kilo nana ionzi tamâta lâ ngua nia, ande kinzi tamâta ninde ma sisuka i ja kâki.

¹³ Miki kalomi tawana Maro Nalae. Mine kala miki ma kapatawa warakami tinimi ku kaponi muli pa kinzi koipu rârâni nenzi ngua. Miki nemi koipu nalae lâ tâno nîne kulu nde imo tamâta nalae ndo. ¹⁴ Aku miki ma kaponi muli pa koipu nalae ne dumui kawanzi ngua tona, kinzi tamâta ninde simo mbâna-mbâna lâ lawea lawea. Koipu nalae isupwanzi silâ nana sipare nia panzi tamâta ea siveta vetâja sakamao, aku isupwanzi nana siporo ngua ara nananzi tamâta ea siveta vetâja ara. ¹⁵ Maro Kindeni ilo tu miki ma kaveta vetâja ara nâ, nana tu miki nemi vetâja ara ninde ma itoto ngua soki-soki ndia kinzi tamâta kapa-kapa uru siporo pami ninde. ¹⁶ Yesu Kirisi ipalalana kiesaka ne nimbu piti lâ tinimi lâ, kala miki kamo tinimi soo nâ. Taitu miki ma ilomi tu miki kamo nalajala kala kapolenzi kinzi koipu, mine ndimo. Ara nana miki ma kamo katogonzi Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta mine. ¹⁷ Miki ma kaveta kemi ara nâ panzi tamâta rârâni, aku ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi ninda-nambwe kalotawana tamâta. Miki ma kapare tukumi pa Maro Kindeni nâ, aku kamege nananzi koipu nalajala.

Kinda ma takai nâna, itogo Kirisi munga ikai mine

¹⁸ Kala nîne naja aporo ngua imâ pa miki tamâta ea uru kaveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi tamâta nalajala. Naja apaimi tu miki ma kamege ndo nananzi nemi tamâta nalajala, aku kaponi muli pa kawanzi ngua. Miki ma kaveta mine panzi tamâta nalajala ninde uru siveta vetâja ara pami, aku kaveta mine nâ panzi tamâta nalajala ninde uru nâna silami tona. ¹⁹ Ambo tamâta tonge ilo tu iponi muli pa Maro Kindeni, aku nana duvi ninde kâ kinzi tamâta nalajala nâna silua i koa tia nâ, ambo i ma imandi kaika ku ikai nâna ninde, ande ninde ma ara ndo. ²⁰ Taitu miki kalojo nga; ambo tamâta tonge iveta vetâja potomule, aku nana duvi ninde kâ kinzi tamâta nalajala sipu i, ambo i ma imandi kaika ku ikai nâna ninde, ande ea ma ilo ara papa i, a? Tia ndo! Anga tamâta ea iveta vetâja ara, ambo kinzi tamâta nalajala ma nâna silua i nana i ne vetâja ninde kâ, ambo i ma imandi kaika ku ikai nâna ninde, ande Maro Kindeni ma ilo ara nâ papa i.

²¹ Nanayoni, Maro Kindeni ipatea tu miki ma kakai nâna mine nana nemi vetâja ara kâ, nana tu munga Kirisi tamwata kala ikai nâna mine nâ nana ivila miki kâ. Kirisi itula nzâla ninde pami lâ, nana miki kala ma koka i ne vetâja muli.

²² "I iveta kiesaka tonge tia ndo, aku iporo ngua lanja tonge, ande tia ndo kanao."

²³ Kinzi siporo ngua potomule kie-kie papa i, andeta i ndai itu nana nenzi ngua soki-soki ninde kâ. Kinzi nâna silua i, andeta i ndai iporo ngua taulo panzi tu i ma muli izavarunzi. Ipauwo tamwata lâ Maro Kindeni mbau ilo, inani uru ilea sondo pa tamâta nenzi vetâja ku ipare nia sondo panzi. ²⁴ Kirisi itâra lâ kâi popole tini, aku lâ zo ninde ikai nenda kiesaka lâ i tamwata tini. Aku nana i ne vetâja ninde kâ, ande kinda takura tu tapu mulinda pa kiesaka ne vetâja rârâni, ku taponi muli pa vetâja ara ndia Maro Kindeni ilo papa ninde. I ikai nâna nalae tina, aku i ne nâna ninde iveta miki kamo ara nâ. ²⁵ Munga miki

rârâni kamo katogonzi lama sisapiri ku simo potomule mine. Taitu kala njine miki kataulo kalâ pa Kirisi marumbu lâ, inani uru ikatonami wa ikea njanami, itogo lama nenzi katonâja tamâta uru iveta mine.

3

Ngua ilâ panzi tamâta njinde sipakâe lâ

¹ Aku miki taine kala ma kalomi ngere njana Maro Njalae ku kaponi muli sonde nâ pa kaiwami kawanzi ngua. Kinzi pinde njandai kalonzi tawana pâri ara njana Yesu Kirisi kâ. Ambo miki ma kaponi muli pa nenzi ngua, ande kinzi ma simora nemi vetâja ara njinde, ku ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi tâ. Njenga wurâta tonje ma keno pami njana kaporo ngua panzi tu igagati nenzi kalo-tawana kâ, ande ma tia. ² Kinzi ma simora tu miki uru kamege njanazi, aku ma simora tu nemi vetâja rârâni nde ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Aku njana duvi njinde kâ, kinzi ma kalonzi tawana Maro Njalae. ³ Miki taine ea ilomi tu kinzi tamâta ma ilonzi ara pami, ande miki ma kaveta wurâta njalae koja njana kasigara tinimi kâ ndimo. Mâsi njana kawutira kulumu wa kasigara tinimi lâ mira “gol” tava lalava ara wa, ande mâsi njinde nde kaa nâ. ⁴ Ara njana miki ma kasigara warakami ilomi kalomi nâ. Mâsi njana kamo mwasa nâ kunzi tamâta rârâni nde itogo sigâra ara mwasina, aku sigâra mine nde njana marumbu kâ, ande tia. Sigâra kie mine nde ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ⁵⁻⁶ Kinzi taine mungâja kala siveta vetâja kie taituni njana sisigara ilonzi kalonzi. Kinzi uru sio tininzi pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta ikura ne ngua pâja mine, aku sipono muli pa kaiwanzi tamâne nenzi ngua. Naja aporo njanazi timbunda taine njinde munga simo tava ilonzi kalonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, sitogo Abraham kaiwa taine Sara mine. Sara ipatawa taine tini ku ipono muli pa Abraham ne ngua nâ, aku ipatu Abraham ja tu, “Nanengu tamâta njalae”. Ambo miki ma kaveta vetâja ara

mine, aku karuru tia, ande miki ma kamo katogo Sara natu wukale mine.

⁷ Aku miki tamâne kala mine nâ, miki ma kamo sonde nâ kunzi kaiwami taine. Miki kasama tu kinzi taine nenzi walo nde njalae koja tia. Mine nde miki ma wisimi ara panzi ku kaveta kemi ara nâ panzi. Njana tu miki kasama njine: Maro Kindeni, ina wisi-wisi warika, ma via mao ilua kinzi taine wa miki tamâne wa, njana miki rârâni ma kamo viami mine ku kamo nâ. Ambo miki ma kamo sonde mine kunzi kaiwami taine, ande sâ tonje ma ikura njana ipono miki nemi noja nao, ande tia.

Ikura zo zo kinda ma taveta vetâja ara nâ panzi tininda pinde

⁸ Kala njine naja atu aporo ngua tonje kilo, njenga nanengu ngua ma marumbu lâ. Naja ilonju tu miki rârâni ma kamo ilomi kalomi taitu, ku ma kalomi sukâja njanazi tamâta rârâni. Miki ma tinimi mwasa ndo panzi nimirambwe kalo-tawana tamâta, aku kasukanzi njana sikale nenzi malia kâ. Aku miki ma kapatawa warakami tinimi tona. ⁹ Ambo tamâta pinde ma siveta soki pami, ande miki ma katu njana njinde kâ taulo panzi ndimo. Ambo siporo ngua soki pami, ande miki ma kaporo ngua soki taulo panzi ndimo. Miki ma kakatu nenzi vetâja njinde taulo panzi mine; miki ma kano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta kie ara nâ panzi, ikura i ne pateâja mine. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande i kala ma iveta kie ara pa miki warakami mine nâ. ¹⁰ Njana tu Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“ ‘Ambo miki ilomi tu ma kamo ara nâ, aku ilomi tu ma kamo viami tava ndekâja nâ ikura zo luan-dondo, ande nzâla ikeno mine: miki ma kapile mâsi njana kaporo ngua sakamao wa ngua lanjeja wa; ¹¹ miki ma kapu mulimi pa vetâja sakamao, aku kaponi muli pa vetâja ara nâ; aku miki ma kakai wurâta kaika njana kamo ilomi kalomi taitu kunzi tamâta rârâni. ¹² Njana tu Maro Njalae ikea njanazi tamâta ea sipaveta kuku vetâja ara, aku ipalongo pa tamâta

mine nenzi noŋa. Taitu i ne wisi-nâna ikeno panzi tamâta ea uru siveta vetâŋa sakamao.”

Ambo kinda ma taveta vetâŋa ara, aku takai nâna ŋana, ande ŋinde ma ara

¹³ Ambo miki ilomi tu kaponu muli pa vetâŋa ara nâ, ande ea ma ikura ŋana nâna ilami, a? ¹⁴ Andeta kaloŋo ŋga; ambo miki kaveta vetâŋa ara, aku miki kakai nâna ŋana vetâŋa ŋinde kê, ande miki ma kandeka nâ. Miki ma karuru wa ilomi râra ŋana vetâŋa soki ndia kinzi situ siveta pami ŋana nemi vetâŋa ara kê, mine ndimo. ¹⁵ Ara ŋana miki ma kao ilomi ndo ilâ pa Kirisi, aku kalomi tawana tu i imo nemi Maro Ŋalae. Aku ara ŋana miki ma kapaveta ilomi kalomi sondu ikura zo zo ŋana katula nemi kalotawana ŋinde ne duvi pwataki pa tamâta ea itu ikasonami ŋana. Taitu miki ma katula ŋgua ŋinde mwasa nâ panzi, aku kaporo ŋgua ara nâ. ¹⁶ Ambo miki ma kapakatona warakami sondu ŋana nemi vetâŋa rârani kê, ŋinenŋa lâ zo ndia kinzi situ miki lăginami ku siporo ŋgua soki ŋana vetâŋa ndia nemi kalo-tawana igatimi ŋana kaveta kê, ande kinzi ma mainzi ŋana nenzi ŋgua ŋinde kê. ¹⁷ Ambo Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa ikeno tu kinda ma takai nâna ŋana vetâŋa ara tonŋe kinda taveta, ande ŋinde ma ara. Taitu miki kaloŋo ŋga; ambo kinda takai nâna ŋana vetâŋa potomule tonŋe kinda taveta, ande ŋinde ma ivila kinda tia.

Kirisi imâte lâ, ŋinenŋa imandi imo via kilo ŋana ikai kinda talâ pa Maro Kindeni kê

¹⁸ Miki kalomi ŋgere ŋana Kirisi kê. I imo tava ilo mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ne soki tonŋe tia. Taitu ikai kinda kiesaka tamwatânda rârani niânda, aku imâte ŋana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti kê. Aku i ne mateŋa ŋinde ikai kinda talâ pa Maro Kindeni. I imâte mbwani taitu nâ, aku vetâŋa mine ma ipânŋa kilo, ande tia ndo. Lâ zo ŋinde Kirisi imo lâ tâno kulu, ande i imo tamâta, aku kinzi kazâŋa tamâta sipu i pâta imâte lâ. Andeta Koroani Sapâŋa ipaŋo i imandi imo via kilo. ¹⁹ Nia

ndoyo, Koroani Sapâŋa isuka Kirisi ŋana ilâ pa luma sakamao nia tu ma itula ŋgua panzi korananzi pinde. ²⁰ Ŋinde nde tamâta pinde korananzi, kinzi ŋinde muŋga siveta taŋa-kaika lâ timbunda Noa ne zo. Lâ Noa ne zo, ande mâsi sakamao nde ipânŋa more-more ŋalae tina, andeta Maro Kindeni ipare nia panzi tamâta ŋinde walele tia. I io tini ku imo lee, ikura lâ zo ŋinde Noa isape ne wânŋa ŋalae marumbu lâ. Ŋinenŋa ŋgu mota-mwata nâ sikâki simo wânŋa kulu, kala simo ara nâ lee pondi ŋalae marumbu lâ. Kinzi tamâta ŋinde kambwanenzi ipânŋa lâ lima kananŋonzi ŋato. ²¹ Pondi ŋalae ŋinde nde itogo lââ-liliŋa mwasina. Kala lâ zo ŋine, ande lââ-liliŋa nde nzâla ŋana Maro Kindeni ikai kinda talâ pa i. Maro Kindeni ipaŋo Yesu Kirisi imandi lâ mateŋa nianzi imo via kilo, aku vetâŋa ŋinde ikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo. Kinda ŋandai takai lââ-liliŋa ŋinde ŋana tapua muso piti lâ tininda ŋga. Ŋinde nde ŋana tatula pwataki tu kinda tamo ilonda mbâra-mbâra ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao. ²² Kala ŋine Yesu Kirisi nde imo samba ilo isaŋona pa Maro Kindeni tini pa wia kê. Aku i ikai Maro Ŋalae panzi aŋelo rârani sitavanzi kinzi koroani kaika rârani simo samba lawea.

4

Kinda ma tapu mulinda pa ilo-kalo singa ne vetâŋa

¹ Mine kala ara ŋana miki ma kapaveta sondu ŋana kakai nâna, itogo Kirisi muŋga ikai lâ karae tini mine. Ambo tamâta tonŋe ma ikai nâna ŋana vetâŋa ara tonŋe i muŋga iveta, ande kiesaka ma ikura tu isaŋa tamâta ŋinde kaika kilo, ande tia. ² Mine nde lâ zo ŋana tamâta ŋinde imo via lâ tâno kulu, ande i ma ipono muli pa tamâta nenzi ilokalo potomule kilo, ande tia. I ma ipono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa ara ŋinde nâ. ³ Muŋga miki kaveta vetâŋa ndia kinzi tinikoa uru ilonzi papa ŋinde. Miki kapalulua tinimi potomule wa, ilomi yosi ŋana kaveta vetâŋa sakamao kiekie wa, kanu lââ kaika ŋana dadaŋa

kâ wa, kaveta kiesaka kie-kie lâ kâñanunja ñalanjala wa, kaveta mâsi sakamao ñana kapare tukumi kawângi panzi maro lanja wa. Andeta lâ zo ñine nemi mâsi singa ñinde nde marumbu lâ. ⁴ Miki kapile tinikoa nenzi vetâña potomule ñinde râñani marumbu lâ. Mine kala kinzi tinikoa ilonzi râñani ñana ñinde kâ, aku simo siporo ñgua sakamao imâ pami. ⁵ Andeta muli nga kinzi ma simandi lâ Maro Kindeni ne ñgua nia, aku ma sipatula warakanzi nenzi vetâña soki-soki râñani pwataki papa i. I nde ñgua-samâña tamwata, aku ipaveta sondu lâ ñana ipare nia panzi tamâta râñani, kinzi vianzi wa mateja wa. ⁶ Ñana tu pâri ara ilâ panzi tamâta pinde simo lâ zo muñgâña râñani. Lâ zo ñana kinzi simo vianzi yo, ande tininzi pinde sivaliginzi ñana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ. Andeta kinzi sio nenzi kalo-tawana ilâ mao nâ papa Maro Kindeni lee simâte lâ, kala ñine simo vianzi nâ kuku i.

Kinda ma taveta vetâña ndia Maro Kindeni ipatea pa kinda tu taveta

⁷ Zo mbuku taitu nâ keno mo ñai yo, ñineñga tâno ne vetâña tava ne kelekele râñani ma marumbu lâ. Mine nde ara ñana miki ma kalomi ñgere sondu ndo, aku kapakatona warakami ñana nemi vetâña kâ. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande miki ma kakura tu kakai noja sondu pa Maro Kindeni. ⁸ Andeta vetâña taitu nâ nde kelekele ñalae tina, aku ipolenzi vetâña arara pinde râñani. Vetâña ñinde nde mine; miki ma kao ilomi ndo ilâ panzi nemi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta. Ambo miki ma kapaveta sondu kuku vetâña ñine, ande miki ma wisimi nâna ñana vetâña soki ndia siveta pami, ande tia. ⁹ Miki ma kanonzi kalo-tawana tamâta pinde tu ma simâ sika kumi wa simo nemi luma ilo wa. Miki ma wisimi nâna ñana kaveta mine kâ ndimo. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni walo kaika ilua miki râñani taitu-taitu ñana kaveta wurâta ara tonje. Ñine nde itogo wisi-ara ilua miki ñana kasukanzi tinimi pinde kâ. Mine nde miki ma kapakatona sondu nâ ñana kaveta wurâta ñinde. ¹¹ Ambo

tamâta tonje ikai wisi-ara ñana itula ñgua kâ, ande ara ñana i ma itula Maro Kindeni tamwata kawa ñgua sondu nâ. Ambo tamâta tonje ikai wisi-ara ñana ikai kuleña panzi tini pinde, ande ara ñana i ma iveta mine lâ Maro Kindeni ne walo ndainani nâ. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande kinzi tamâta ma simora nemi vetâña arara ñinde, ku ma sipanea Maro Kindeni lâ Yesu Kiriisi ña. Inani Walo Tamwata, aku i ña nde ñalae ndo, uru imo mine ku imo nâ. Mao.

Ambo kinda ma takai nâna tatogo Kiriisi mine, ande kinda ma tandeka nâ

¹² Ningunambwe wukale, malia ñalae tonje nde imâ ipângga pami lâ, aku ñinde nde ñana ikai samâña pami. Taitu miki ma wisimi motu ñana samâña ñinde ndimo, ñana tu ñinde ñandai kelekele wasaseki nga. ¹³ Miki kakai nâna ñana samâña ñinde kâ, itogo muñga Kiriisi ikai mine. Mine nde miki ma kandeka nâ. Ñineñga lâ zo ñana Kiriisi ma itaulo imâ kilo tava ne walo ñalae, ande ndekâña ñalae ndo ma ipângga lâ ilomi. ¹⁴ Miki nemi kalo-tawana nde ikeno pa Kiriisi nâ. Ambo tamâta pinde ma siporo ñgua soki pami ñana nemi kalo-tawana ñinde kâ, ande miki ma kandeka nâ, ñana tu Maro Kindeni ne Koroani ara ñinde imo kumi. ¹⁵ Ambo tamâta pinde ma nâna silami, ande ara ñana miki ma kalomi ñgere sondu ñana nenzi vetâña ñinde ne duvi kâ. Ambo miki muñga kapu tamâta tonje pâta imâte tâku, kapanawe tamâta tonje ne kelekele tâku, kalaña kapole ñgua tukuña tâku, kayaula tamâta tonje ne wurâta tâ, aku kakai nâna ñana nemi vetâña mine, ande miki ma maimi ñana nemi nâna ñinde kâ. ¹⁶ Andeta miki kaloño nga; ambo miki kalomi tawana Kiriisi, aku ñana duvi ñinde kâ tamâta pinde nâna silami, ande miki ma maimi ndimo. Ara ñana miki ma kandeka ku kawami ndanje nâ papa Maro Kindeni, ñana tu ñoa ara ikeno lâ tinimi tu, “Yesu Kiriisi ne tamâta”. ¹⁷ Maro Kindeni ne zo ñana ma ionzi tamâta râñani lâ i ne ñgua nia, ande imâ ipângga laiti lâ, aku i ne tamâta kinda ma tamunja panzi tamâta râñani ñana tamandi lâ ñgua nia.

I ma ilea sondo pa kinda munga lâ nga, andeta i ma kulu ara nâ ilua kinda. Mine kala vetânga sakamao ndo ma ipânga panzi tamâta ninde sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni ne pâri ara. ¹⁸ Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Tamâta pinde uru siveta vetânga ara lâ Maro Kindeni nao, taitu kinzi tamâtani ndaina ma sikai nâna kie-kie lee, ikura lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi piti lâ kazânga ilo ku via mao ilanzi. Mine kala i ma igeranzi kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi ninde munga sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni, ande tia ndo!”

¹⁹ Mine nde miki kalonjo nga; ambo Maro Kindeni ipatea tu tamâta tonje ma ikai nâna, ande ara nana tamâta ninde ma ipaveta kuku vetânga ara nâ, ku io ne kalo-tawana ilâ pa Maro Kindeni simbo nâ. Maro Kindeni inani nia ndoyo iveta kinda tapânga, aku i uru iveta ikura ne ngua pânga rârâni.

5

Kinzi katonânga nenzi wurâta nde nana sikatonanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta

¹ Kala nîne nana ilongu ngua imâ pa miki kalo-tawana tamâta ngu nemi katonânga. Nana warakângu kala amo katonânga, atogo miki mine, aku mungani nana warakângu matângu amora Kirisi ikai nâna. Zo imâ ipânga laiti lâ nana Kirisi kilala tava ne walo nala ma ipânga nia yo. Aku lâ zo ninde, ande i ma iveta kie ara pa nana tona.

² Nana warakângu nde ngu nenzi katonânga, atogo miki mine. Mine kala nana ano kaika pa miki katonânga tu miki ma kakatonanzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta sondo, itogo lama nenzi katonânga tamâta uru ikatonanzi lama mine. Nana tu Maro Kindeni tamwata io ngu ninde lâ mbaumi ilo nana kakatonanzi kâ. Aku ara nana miki ma kandeka nâ nana kaveta wurâta ninde, ikura Maro Kindeni ilo papa mine. Miki ma tinimi pwâka nana kakatonanzi ndimo, aku ma ilomi nala kôna nana kakai mbumbu lâ nemi wurâta ninde tini ndimo. Ambo miki ma ilomi ara

nâ nana kaveta wurâta ninde kâ, ande ninde ma ara ndo. ³ Miki ma katawanzi tamâta ninde Maro Kindeni munga ionzi simo kalomi, itogo kinzi koipu nalanala uru siveta, mine ndimo. Ara nana miki ma katula vetânga ara nâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ninde, nana ma simora ku sipaveta kuku. ⁴ Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, nînga lâ zo nana Yesu Kirisi ma ipânga nia yo, inani imo mbâna-mbâna panzi katonânga rârâni, ande miki ma kakai kulu ara ndo. Aku kulu ara ninde nde nana marumbu kâ, ande tia. Ninde nde nana ikeno mine ku imo nâ.

Kinda ma tapatawa warakânda tininda, ku tapakatona sondo

⁵ Anga miki tamâta limoa, miki kala ma kaponi muli mine nâ pa kinzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna nenzi ngua. Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno lâ pepa tini mine tu,

“Maro Kindeni ikai kazânga panzi tamâta ea sipasuka warakanzi nâ tininzi. Anga i ne wisi-wisi ikeno panzi tamâta ea sipatawa warakanzi tininzi.”

Mine kala ara nana miki rârâni, miki kôna wa lâlu wa, ma kapatawa warakami tinimi lâ kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni naonzi. ⁶ Mao nâ, ambo miki ma kapatawa warakami tinimi lâ Maro Kindeni nao ku kamo i ne walo kaika nâ kalo, nînga lâ zo ndia i tamwata ipatea lâ, ande i ma isuka miki kâki. ⁷ Maro Kindeni imagegea miki sondo nâ. Mine nde ara nana miki ma kao nemi malia rârâni lâ i kala, nana ma ikale pami.

⁸ Miki kalomi ngere sondo nga, aku kapakatona sondo! Sadana nde imo nemi kazânga tamâta, aku imo itogo mbwâmbwa saka leve mine. I uru isuna kawa kaika nâ, aku iyoka ilâ wa imâ wa, iroroto nana tamâta tonje tu izavaru kâ.

⁹ Miki kasama tu lâ tâno ndoni, nini-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta uru sikai nâna kie taituni nâ nana nenzi kalo-tawana kâ, itogo miki uru kakai mine, aku kinzi simandi kaika nâ. Mine nde miki ma kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni kaika ndindi nâ, aku kakai kazânga pa Sadana.

¹⁰ Maro Kindeni nde wisi-wisi warika. Miki kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi lâ, aku nana duvi ninde kê, Maro Kindeni is-arawami munğani lâ tu ma kamo taitu kuku i tamwata, ma kamo ara mine ku kamo nâ. Taitu miki ma kakai nâna ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ munğa lâ nğa, ninenğa Maro Kindeni tamwata ma iveta miki kamo ara kilo, aku ma walo kaika ilami, nana miki ma kakura tu kamandi kaika ku kapono muli sondu pa i. ¹¹ Nenda paneânğa ilâ pa i, nana tu ikai walo kaika rârâni marumbu lâ, ma imo mine ku imo nâ. Mao.

Ngua kaja pinde

¹² Sailas nde ikai kuleña pa nana, kala ingere nanenğu ngua mbuku taitu nîne lâ pepa tini. I nde ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta mao kano. Nana ilonğu tu apu tini kaika pa miki ilomi kalomi. Nana asama tu vetânğa rârâni ninde Maro Kindeni iveta pami, ande ninde nde nana itula pwataki tu i ilo ndo ikeno pami. Ambo miki ma kalomi ngere sondu nana ninde kê ku kamandi kaika, ande ninde ma ara ndo.

¹³ Miki nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta simo Babilon lawea nîne, * kinzi ninde kawanzi kari ara pami. Kinzi kala simo Maro Kindeni ne pateânğa tamâta, sitogo miki mine. Aku Malaka kala kawa kari ara pami tona. Malaka nde itogo nana natunğu mine.

¹⁴ Nana ilonğu tu miki rârâni ma kap-atânğu mbaumi ku kaporo kari ara panzi kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni. Vetânğa mine ma itula pwataki tu miki ilomi ndo ikeno panzi. Miki kapaipa kuku Kirisi lâ, kala i ne wisi-pisi imâ pa miki rârâni.

* **5:13** 13 Nîne nde ngua siânğa. Petero iporo nana Rom lawea.

2 PETERO

Pepa Petero ingere muli panzi kalo-tawana tamâta

Yesu ne pâri-tamâta Petero ingere ngua panzi Juda tamâta ninde kalonzi tawana Yesu ku simo pwapwataki (1 Petero), aku zo pinde ilâ lâ, ninennga ingere ngua pinde panzi kilo. Petero ne zo nana imâte kê nde imâ ipângga laiti lâ (1:14), aku isama tu kinzi pananâna tamâta lanjea pinde nde simo kinzi ngu ngininzi, ku situla ilo-kalo soki-soki siyaula tamâta nenzi kalo-tawana. Kinzi pinde siporo tu Yesu ma itaulo imâ kilo tia, andeta Petero itula ngua mao tu Yesu ne zo nde ikeno mo nai yo (3:3-13). Ara nana kinda rârâni ma tapu mulinda pa ngua lanjea, ku tapaveta kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua mao.

¹ Nana Saimon Petero, nana nde Yesu Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta, aku amo i ne pâri-tamâta tava. Yesu ina kinda nenda Maro Nalae wa nenda Yautâna Tamwata wa. Nana angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa miki kalo-tawana tamâta. Yesu Kirisi ne vetâna ara ikai nzâla piti pami lâ nana nemi kalo-tawana ipângga kelekele ara ndo, itogo maka nema kalo-tawana mine. ² Kala njine miki kasama Maro Kindeni ku nenda Maro Nalae Yesu rua kilalanzi marumbu lâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ nalae pami.

Maro Kindeni ipatea kinda pa i tamwata

³ Kirisi nde na nalae ndo, aku ina vetâna ara warika. Aku inani isarâwa pa kinda ku itula i tamwata kilala pwataki pa kinda tasama lâ. Mine kala io tamwata ne walo kaika imâ pa kinda, kala takura tu tamo sondo ku tapaveta kuku vetâna arara, aku kinda ma taroto nana sâ tonge kilo nana tapavila warakânda kê, ande ma tia. ⁴ Nana i kilala ara njinde kê, ande iveta vetâna arara kie-kie pa kinda lâ, ikura munga ipa ngua tu ma iveta mine. Aku vetâna njinde uru isuka kinda, kala takura tu tanjenje nana vetâna

potomule ne pazavaruna kê, vetâjani ndaina tamâta nenzi ilo-kalo sakamao iveta ipângga tâno kulu. Mine kala kinda takura tu tamo sondo ndo, itogo Maro Kindeni imo mine.

⁵ Kirisi iveta vetâna njinde rârâni pa kinda lâ. Mine nde ara nana miki ma kakai wurâta kaika ndo nana kalomi tawana i mao nâ. Kaveta mine lâ nga, ninennga kakai wurâta kaika nana kapaveta kuku vetâna arara. Kaveta mine lâ nga, ninennga kakai wurâta kaika nana kapanâna sondo nana i ne ilo-kalo kê. ⁶ Kaveta mine lâ nga, ninennga kakai wurâta kaika nana kakai poe sondo pa warakami ilomi kalomi. Kaveta mine lâ nga, ninennga kakai wurâta kaika nana kamandi kaika lâ zo ndia malia ipângga pami. Kaveta mine lâ nga, ninennga kakai wurâta kaika nana kamo itogo Maro Kindeni ilo papa mine. ⁷ Kaveta mine lâ nga, ninennga kakai wurâta kaika nana kaveta kemi ara nâ panzi nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta. Kaveta mine lâ nga, ninennga kakai wurâta kaika nana kao ilomi ndo ilo panzi tamâta rârâni. ⁸ Aporo ngua mine nana duvi njine kê; ambo vetâna mine ma ikeno pami lee ipângga nalae tina, ande njinde ma isuka nemi wurâta kaveta pa nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi kê. Mine nde nemi wurâta njinde ma ipângga kanao, aku miki ma kasama i kilala sondo tona. ⁹ Ambo kalo-tawana tamâta tonge ma ipaveta kuku vetâna njinde tia, ande i imo itogo tamâta mata nana mine. I ipângga tamâta mata leva-leva nâ, aku i kalo kapa tu Maro Kindeni munga izavaru kiesaka ne muso piti lâ i tini.

¹⁰ Ningunambwe wukale, Maro Kindeni mungani isarawami lâ, aku ipateami pa i tamwata nâ. Mine nde ara nana miki ma kakai wurâta kaika nana kaponi muli pa i ne pateâna njinde. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ande nemi kalo-tawana ma ikura nana imbe kê, ande tia. ¹¹ Ninennga Maro Kindeni ma ilo ndeka pami ku ma ikai nzâla piti pami nana kakai via mao lâ samba lawea. Aku miki ma kamo kuku nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi, ina nenda Yautâna Tamwata,

ma kamo ara mine ku kamo nâ.

¹² Mao nâ, miki kapanâna lâ nana kelekele ninde kâ, aku miki kapaipa lâ kuku ngua mao munga kalonjo ninde. Andeta nana ma aporo nguani ndaina pami kilo ikura zo zo, nana miki ma kalomi ngere kilo nana ninde kâ. ¹³ Nana ilongu patea tu ambo nana ma akai wurâta mine nana apaño ilomi kalomi ikura zo rârâni nana amo viângu lâ tâno kulu, ande ninde ma ara. ¹⁴ Nana tu nana asama nîne; zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, nininga nana ma apile karaengu nîne ku amâte. Nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi itula nîne pwataki pa nana lâ. ¹⁵ Mine kala nîne nana ma aveta wurâta kaika ndo nana apaño ilomi kalomi kâ. Nininga lâ zo nana amâte kâ, ande miki ma kakura tu kalomi ngere kilo nana ngua nîne kâ ikura zo zo.

Kinzi pâri-tamâta simora Maro Kindeni ne sinâla pwataki lâ Yesu Kirisi tini

¹⁶ Munga maka katula ngua pami nana Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi ne zo nana itaulo imâ kilo tava ne walo kaika. Andeta maka nandai katapâri tamâta nenzi usi kaa nâ pinde pami nga. Maka warakama matama kamora i ne walo kaika ninde. ¹⁷ Zo tonge, kawa ngua ne sarawâna iyoka pa Maro Kindeni ne sinâla nalae ilo ku indue imâ pa Yesu Kirisi mine tu, “Nana natungu ara kala nîne. Nana tiningu mwasa papa wa ilongu ndeka papa wa.” Aku lâ zoni ndaina, kinda Tamânda Maro Kindeni isuka Yesu Kirisi na kâki, aku Yesu tini pasinala. ¹⁸ Maka warakama kalonjo ngua ninde ne sarawâna iyoka pa samba ilo indue imâ, lâ zo ninde maka kamo kuku Yesu lâ tuu sapâna ninde kulu.

¹⁹ Mine nde maka kasama tu ngua-tulâna tamâta mungâna nenzi ngua ninde nde mao kanao. Aku ara nana miki kala ma kalomi tawana ngua ninde mine nâ. Ngua ninde nde itogo sinâla nana ipane kondoma pwataki kâ. Aku sinâla ninde ma isinala nia mine lee mbwale pwataki, nininga pitu mboi nalae

ma ipânga ku ma isinala ilomi kalomi. * ²⁰ Miki ma kapanâna sonde ndo nana ngua nîne kâ, nana tu nîne nde kelekele nalae tina; singani, lâ zo ninde kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta siporo ku singere nenzi ngua lâ pepa tini, ande kinzi warakanzi sikura nana situla ngua ninde ne duvi pwataki, ande tia. ²¹ Andeta Koroani Sapâna ikai poe pa kinzi ngua-tulâna tamâta ilonzi kalonzi, kala situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua. Kinzi nandai sikai poe pa warakanzi ilonzi kalonzi nininga situla ngua nga. Tia ndo kanao.

2

Kinzi tamâta sakamao pinde siyaulanzi kalo-tawana tamâta ilonzi kalonzi

¹ Mao nâ, munga ngua-tulâna tamâta lanje pinde simo lâ Isrel ngu ngininzi. Aku mine nâ, pananâna tamâta lanje pinde ma simâ sipânga miki nginimi tona, aku ma sikai lanje nâ sipananzi tamâta nana Maro Kindeni ne vetâna kâ. Kinzi ma sipavea nâ situla ngua lanje kaja-kaja nana sizavaru ilomi kalomi kâ. Maro Nalae munga iyautenzi pananâna tamâta ninde piti lâ kondoma ilo, andeta kinzi sipu mulinzi pa Maro Nalae kilo. Mine nde Maro Kindeni ma muli izavarunzi walele nâ. ² Andeta kalo-tawana tamâta rârâ ma sipaveta kuku pananâna tamâta lanje ninde nenzi vetâna potomule kie-kie. Mine kala tamâta pinde ma siporo ngua soki-soki nana Nzâla Mao kâ. ³ Kinzi pananâna tamâta lanje ninde ilonzi yosi nana tâno ne kelekele nâ. Mine kala kinzi ma siveta ngua lanje rârâ nana sikai nemi mbaliwa wa kelekele sanjemi. Andeta singani Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ma izavarunzi tamâta ninde ndo. Aku i nandai ikeno mata nga. I ma iveta panzi ikura munga ipa ngua tu ma iveta mine.

⁴ Miki kasama tu munga, kinzi anelo pinde siveta kiesaka, aku Maro Kindeni igera kinzi tia ndo. Itambiranzi silâ yâa nalae ne mbâa ilo, aku ipanzi lâ wâlo kaika tini. Kinzi uru simo mine lâ nia

* **1:19** 19 Petero isia ngua nana Yesu Kirisi kâ lâ Pitu Mboi tini.

ɲaɲa ilo, aku sindaɲe Maro Kindeni ne zo ɲalae ɲana ipare nia sonɖo panzi kâ. ⁵ Aku miki kasama tu nia ndoyo, tamâta râranî simo siveta vetâɲa sakamao nâ lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Mine kala ipare nia panzi lâ. Iveta pondi ɲalae ipâɲga panzi ku izavarunzi ndo lâ, kala naonzi tia lâ. Aɲga timbunda Noa, i tamâta ɲana itula ɲgua pwataki ɲana vetâɲa ara kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ikea ɲana i tavanzi tamâta lima kanaɲonzi rua, kala kinzi ɲinde nâ simo ara. ⁶ Aku miki kasama tu muli, Maro Kindeni ipa ɲgua ɲana izavaru Sodom lawea wa Gomora lawea wa. Isupwa yââ indue imâ ikananzi lawea rua ɲinde, kala kââ nâ ikeno. I ilo tu kinzi tamâta sipâɲga muli-muli ɲinde ma kalonzi ɲgere ɲana mâsi ɲalae ɲinde munga ipâɲga pa Sodom lawea ɲga Gomora lawea. Ambo kinzi kala ma sipu mulinzi pa i, ande mâsi kie mine ma ipâɲga pa kinzi tona. ⁷ Aɲga Loto, i nde tamâta ara ndo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande i munga imo Sodom lawea. Imora vetâɲa potomule kie-kie kinzi tamâta sakamao ɲinde siveta, kala ilo malia ndo. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ikea ɲana Loto, kala imo ara nâ. ⁸ Loto nde tamâta ara lâ Maro Kindeni nao, taitu i imo kunzi tamâta simo Sodom lawea, aku ikura zo zo imora nenzi mâsi sakamao wa ilonzo nenzi ɲgua soki-soki wa. Mine kala i ilo kura tia ndo, aku kalo loko nâ. ⁹ Miki kasama lâ ɲana vetâɲa ɲinde râranî. Aku ɲinde itula pwataki tu lâ zo ndia samâɲa wa malia mine ma ipâɲga panzi tamâta, ande Maro ɲalae uru ikea ɲananzi tamâta ea kalonzi tawana i. Aɲga kinzi kiesaka tamwatanzi, ande Maro ɲalae ikainzi kaika ku nâna ilanzi lee, ikura lâ zo ɲalae ɲinde i ma ipare nia sonɖo panzi. ¹⁰ Aku lâ zo ɲinde, tamâta pinde ma sikai pareɲania sakamao ɲalae tina. Naɲa aporo ɲananzi tamâta ɲinde sipono muli pa ilo-kalo siɲga ne mâsi sakamao, ku simora tukunja râranî tu kekelele kaa nâ.

Ayo, pananâɲa tamâta laɲeɲa pinde nde simâ sipâɲga lâ, kala simo ɲginimi. Kinzi nde taɲa-kaika tamwatanzi, aku sipaveta kuku warakanzi nenzi pateâɲa

nâ. Mine kala kinzi ɲandai simege ɲananzi aɲelo arara ɲinde simo samba ilo ɲga. Kinzi siporo ɲgua pavaligiɲa nâ panzi. ¹¹ Taitu aɲelo ɲinde nenzi walo kaika nde ɲalae ndo, ipolenzi pananâɲa tamâta laɲeɲa ɲinde nenzi walo. Andeta kinzi aɲelo simege ɲana Maro ɲalae kâ. Mine kala kinzi ɲandai siporo soki ku sisowe ɲgua lâ tamâta ɲinde tininzi lâ Maro ɲalae nao ɲga. ¹² Aɲga pananâɲa tamâta laɲeɲa ɲinde nde sitogonzi ɲgoa ngoi, nenzi ilo-kalo tia ndo. Ambo ilonzi igagatinzi tu siveta vetâɲa tonɲe, ande ma siveta nâ. Vetâɲa ara ndia kinzi sizizâla ɲana, ande kinzi siporo ɲgua pavaligiɲa lâ ɲinde tini. Muli ɲga Maro Kindeni ma ikainzi tamâta ɲinde kaika ku ma izavarunzi ndo lâ, itogo uru taveta panzi ɲgoa ngoi mine.

¹³ Kinzi uru nâna silanzi tamâta pinde. Mine nde muli Maro Kindeni ma itu ɲana nenzi vetâɲa ɲinde, aku ma nâna ilanzi. Kinzi sindeka ɲana sika wa sinu ɲalae tina lâ tamâta naonzi, aku mainzi tia ndo. Mao nâ, kinzi sindeka ɲana sika potomule mine nâ kuku miki. ¹⁴ Ikura zo zo, ambo kinzi matanzi ilâ simora taine tonɲe, ande ilonzi ndo tu ma sipalulua tininzi kuku i. Kinzi uru ilonzi yosi mine ku simo nâ. Kinzi uru siporo silaɲenzi tamâta pinde, kinzi ɲinde nenzi kalotawana ikeno kaika tia, aku silele tamâta ɲinde naonzi ilâ tu siveta kiesaka. Kinzi ilonzi ndo ɲana sikai tamâta pinde nenzi kekelele saɲenzi kâ. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ma izavarunzi pananâɲa tamâta laɲeɲa ɲinde ndo lâ.

¹⁵ Kinzi sipile vetâɲa ara ne nzâla marumbu lâ, kala soka potomule silâ wa simâ wa. Kinzi sipono muli pa Beor natu Balam ne vetâɲa. Munga, Balam iveta kiesaka, aku ilo yosi ɲana mbumbu ikai lâ kiesaka ɲinde tini. ¹⁶ Iveta mine lee, ɲineɲga zo tonɲe “donki” tonɲe kawa ipwa, kala iporo ɲgua itogo tamâta mine. Donki ɲinde imbita Balam ɲana i ne vetâɲa sakamao ɲinde kâ. Kinda tasama tu kinzi donki sikura tu siporo ɲgua, ande tia. Mine kala ɲgua-tulâɲa tamâta laɲeɲa Balam imora mâsi ɲalae ɲinde,

aku ipile ne vetâña kapa-kapa ñinde.

¹⁷ Kinzi pananâña tamâta lañeña ñinde nde sitogo lââ bwalika ipânga mâsa-mâsa ndo mwasina. Aku sitogo take-take karâzi ikeno ilo, andeta lawea itapala ilâ kala karâzi imbe tia. * Maro Kindeni ipatea nia kondoma ñaña ndo pa kinzi tu ma silâ simo nia ñinde. ¹⁸ Nana tu tamâta ñinde kawanzi ñalae sisuka warakanzi ñanzi kâki, aku sindeka nâ ñana nenzi ñgua kaa kaa ñinde. Kinzi siporo ñgua mâru-mâru silañenzi tamâta pinde, kala ilonzi kâki ñana sipalulua tininzi potomule kâ. Kinzi sitapanzi kalotawana tamâta wasaseki pinde, kinzi ñinde muña nâ sipile tinikoa nenzi mâsi sakamao. Kinzi ilonzi tu kalotawana tamâta wasaseki ñinde nenzi kalotawana ma imbe ndo.

¹⁹ Pananâña tamâta lañeña ñinde uru siporo mine tu, “Ambo miki ma kapaloño pa maka, ande miki ma kamo tinimi soo nâ, aku ma kakura tu kaveta vetâña ndia warakami nâ ilomi papa.” Andeta kiesaka ne nimbu nde ikainzi kaika lâ, kala simo sakamao nâ. Ñinde nde duvi mine; ambo tamâta tonje isâu pa kelekele tonje tu ikai poe kaika papa i, ande ñinde itogo iveta wurâta koa tia nâ pa kelekele ñinde. ²⁰ Pananâña tamâta lañeña ñinde muña kalonzi tawana nenda Maro Nalae Yesu Kirisi, ina nenda Yautâña Tamwata, aku nenzi kalotawana ñinde ivilanzi tu singenge ñana tâno ne vetâña sakamao kâ. Andeta muli nga sipaveta kuku vetâña sakamao ñinde kilo, kala vetâña sakamao ñinde ne nimbu nde ikainzi kaika ku ipu nenzi walo ndue lâ. Muña, lâ zo ñinde kinzi sizizâla yo ñana Kirisi kâ, ande kinzi simo ara tia. Taitu vetâña sakamao ñinde ne nimbu nde ipanzi kaika kilo, kala simo sakamao ndo. ²¹ Ambo pananâña tamâta lañeña ñinde sizizâla yo ñana nzâla ara kâ, ande ñinde ma ara tia. Taitu kalonjo nga; kinzi silonjo pâri ara ku sisama nzâla ñinde kilala pwataki lâ, aku sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne tukuña. Andeta muli, kinzi sipu mulinzi pa nzâla ñinde kilo,

aku ñinde nde ara tia ndo.

²² Kinzi nenzi vetâña mine nde iyoke ñgua pinde tamâta uru siporo. Ñgua tonje nde keno mine; “Ambo mbwâmbwa ilua, ande i ma itaulo ika ne luâña ñinde kilo.” Anja ñgua tonje kala ikeno mine; “Ambo ngoa ilili lâ lââ ilo, ande i ma itaulo kilo ku ipu ndumu lâ nziña ilo.”

3

Ñgua ñine nde mao kano; Maro Nalae ma itaulo imâ kilo

¹ Ningunambwe wukale, naña muña angere ñgua lâ pepa tonje tini ku ao imâ pami, kala ñine angere ñgua pinde lâ pepa tini kilo imâ pami. Lâ pepa rua ñine, ande naña angere ñgua ñana apano ilomi kalomi kâ, ñana miki ma kalomi ngere kilo ñana ñgua mao wa ilo-kalo ara wa. ² Naña ilongu tu miki ma kalomi ngere kilo ñana ñgua ñinde Maro Kindeni ne ñgua-tulâña tamâta muña situla. Aku naña ilongu tu miki ma kalomi ngere kilo ñana Maro Nalae ne tukuña tona, ina nenda Yautâña Tamwata. Muña kinzi pâri-tamâta simâ pami ku situla ñgua tukuña ndainani nâ pami kalonjo lâ.

³ Naña ilongu tu miki ma kalonjo ñgua ñine sonde; muli nga, ande tamâta pinde ma simâ sipânga. Kinzi tamâta ñinde ma sipaveta kuku vetâña sakamao ndia ilonzi papa ñinde. Kinzi ma siporo ñgua pavaliginja pami mine tu, ⁴ “Yesu muña iporo tu i ma itaulo imâ kilo, a? Ande imo ndia, a? Yoo, i ma itaulo imâ kilo tia! Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ñinde tâno ipânga wasaseki, aku imâ lee ikura lâ zo ñinde timbunda simâte lâ, aku lâ zo ñine wa, ande vetâña wasaseki tonje kie mine ipânga tia ndo.” ⁵ Tamâta ñinde tininzi pwâka tu kalonzi ngere sonde. Mine kala kinzi kalonzi kapa ñana ñine kâ; nia ndoyo, Maro Kindeni iporo ñgua kala ipulianzi samba tava tâno sipânga lâ. Ikai lââ ku iveta tâno, ñinenga io tâno kâki ipânga lâ lââ ngini. ⁶ Aku muli,

* **2:17** ¹⁷ Ñgua siâña ñine nde duvi mine; pananâña tamâta ñinde siporo tu ma sivilanzi tamâta, andeta ñandai sivilanzi nga.

ņinenņa Maro Kindeni ikai lââ ndainani nâ ku iveta pondi ņalae ikâki ipaņando tâno ku iyaula tâno ndo lâ. ⁷ Kala lâ zo ņine, ande Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua ndainani nâ uru ikatona samba wa tâno wa. I ma iveta mine lee, ikura lâ zo ņalae ņana i ma ipare nia panzi tamâta ea sipu mulinzi pa i, aku ma izavarunzi ndo lâ. Aku lâ zoni ndaina i ma isupwa yââ ikananzi samba wa tâno wa, kala naonzi tia lâ.

⁸ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, lâ Maro ņalae nao, ande kari taitu mai nâ nde zo luandondo, itogo mbwera 1,000 mine, aņga mbwera 1,000 nde zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, itogo kari taitu mai nâ mine. Miki ma kalomi ņgere sondo ņana ņinde kâ, aku kalomi kapa ndimo. ⁹ ņana tu tamâta pinde ilonzi pateu tu Maro ņalae uru iveta ne ņgua pâņa ipâņga kanaņo walele tia, aku situ ņinde nde soki. Andeta tia. I tini pwâka tu tamâta taitu ma ipayaula. I ilo tu kinzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku kalonzi tawana i. Mine kala i kalo sukâņa ņananzi ku imo io tini nâ.

Samba wa tâno ma naonzi tia lâ

¹⁰ Taitu Maro ņalae ne zo ņana itaulo imâ kilo kâ, ande ma imâ ipâņga itogo nzanzare tamâta uru imâ ipâņga mine. Lâ zo ņinde, ande nduņeņa ņalae tina ma ipâņga, aku samba ma nao tia lâ. Aku yââ ma ikananzi pitu rârâni marumbu lâ. Aņga tâno tava kekekele ndoni ikeno tâno kulu, ande ņinde ma marumbu ndo.

¹¹ Miki kalomi ņgere sondo ņga! Vetâņa mine ma izavaru kekekele rârâni ņinde, kala ma naonzi tia lâ. Mine kala lâ zo ņine, ande miki ma kamo tamâta mana, a? Ara ņana miki ma kapasakana ilomi kalomi sondo ku kapaveta kuku vetâņa rârâni Maro Kindeni ipateu ku itula pami ņinde. ¹² Ara ņana miki ma kao tinimi nâ ņana Maro Kindeni ne zo ņana imâ ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ. Aku ara ņana miki ma kapasusua zo ņinde tu imâ ipâņga walele nâ. Lâ zo ņalae ņinde, ande yââ ma ikana samba marumbu lâ, aku yââ ne mela-mela kaika ma ikananzi pitu rârâni tona. Mine kala

pitu ņinde ma sipâņga sitogo lââ mine. ¹³ Andeta Maro Kindeni ne ņgua pâņa ikeno mine tu i ma muli ipulia samba wa tâno wasaseki. Aku lâ tâno wasaseki ņinde, ande tamâta rârâni ma sipono muli mao nâ papa i. Kinda uru tao tininda nâ ņana Maro Kindeni ne ņgua pâņa ņinde tu ma ipâņga kanaņo.

Ara ņana kinda ma tapakatona sondo ku tao tininda ņana Maro ņalae kâ

¹⁴ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, miki uru kao tinimi nâ ņana Maro Kindeni ne zo ņalae ņinde ņana imâ ipâņga kâ. Mine nde ara ņana miki ma kakai wurâta kaika ņana kapakatona warakami nemi ilo-kalo sondo kâ. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ņinenņa lâ zo ņalae ņinde, ande miki ma kamandi lâ Maro Kindeni nao tava ilomi mbâra-mbâra nâ. I ma imora soki wa kiesaka tonge ikeno tinimi, ande tia. Mine kala i ne wisi-nâna ma ikeno pami tia ndo. ¹⁵ Miki kalomi ņgere ņana ņine kâ; Maro ņalae uru io tini pa kinda tu tapalele ilonda kalonda, ņana tu i ilo tu iyaute kinda rârâni piti lâ kondoma ilo. Muņga, Maro Kindeni itula ilo-kalo ara pa ninda-nambwe Paulo, kala iņgere ņgua kaņa taituni nâ imâ pami lâ. ¹⁶ Lâ i ne pepa rârâni, ande Paulo uru iņgere ņgua kaņa taituni mine ņana zo ņalae ņinde kâ. Mao nâ, zo pinde Paulo ne ņgua katiņe ne duvi ņandai ikeno nia yo ņga, kala taroto ņana ņgua ņinde ne duvi. Mine kala tamâta pinde uru situla ņgua ņinde ne duvi soki-soki. Kinzi tininzi pwâka tu sisama ņgua ņinde duvi, aku nenzi kalo-tawana nde kaika tia. Kinzi sikai Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua rârâ ikeno lâ pepa tini, aku silele soki-soki mine nâ. Mine nde lâ Maro Kindeni ne zo ņalae ņinde, ande i ma izavarunzi tamâta ņinde ndo lâ.

¹⁷ Ninggu-nambwe wukale, miki kasama lâ ņana pananâņa tamâta laņeņa ņinde nenzi vetâņa. Mine nde kapakatona warakami sondo ņga. Tia ma pananâņa tamâta sakamao ņinde silaņemi ku sisowe ilomi kalomi, kala nemi kalo-tawana ma imbe tâ. ¹⁸ Kinda nenda Maro ņalae Yesu Kirisi, ina nenda Yautâņa Tamwata, ande uru io ne wisi-wisi imâ

pami, aku miki kasama i kilala marumbu
lâ. Ara ɲana miki ma kakai wurâta kaika
ɲana kapanâna sonɗo ndo ɲana ɲinde
kâ. Tapanea Yesu Kirisi tasuka i ɲa kâki
ikura zo zo! Mao.

1 YOANE

Pepa Yoane ingere mun̄ga panzi kalo-tawana tamâta

Yesu Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta Yoane ingere pâri ara marumbu lâ, ninenga muli ingere ngua njine panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu pinde. I nde koŋa lâ, aku i ilo ndo keno panzi kalo-tawana tamâta njinde, kala ipatu njanzi tu i natu wukale. Tamâta pinde silanjenzi ngu siporo tu Yesu ipân̄ga tamâta mao tia, aku siporo tu nenda kiesaka nde kelekele njalae tia. Yoane ileleanzi lan̄eja tamâta njinde, ku itula ngua pwataki njana tini-mwasa ne vetâŋa kê. Iporo tu Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pa kinda, kala isupwa Yesu imâ, aku Yesu ilo keno mine nâ kala imâte njana kinda kê. Mine nde ara njana kinda taitu-taitu ma tininda mwasa panzi tamâta râran̄i.

Ngua Via ipân̄ga nia yo

¹ Maka uru katula ngua pwataki njana Ngua Via kê, i ŋa tonge tu Yesu. Lâ zo njinde Maro Kindeni ipulia samba wa tâno tia yo, ande Ngua njinde imo mun̄gani lâ, kala njine i imo mine nâ. Maka kaloŋo i ku matama kamora i lâ. Maka kalea son̄do nâ pa i, aku katoŋo i tini lâ. ² Via njinde nde ipân̄ga nia yo lâ. Maka kamora i, aku uru katula ngua pwataki njana njinde kê. Kala njine maka kaporo pwataki pa miki tu Ngua Via njinde imo via mine ku imo nâ. Mun̄gani i imo kuku Tama, ninenga ipân̄ga nia yo, aku maka kamora lâ. ³ Maka kamora wa kaloŋo njinde marumbu lâ, ande kala maka uru katula ngua pwataki pami njana njinde kê. Maka kaveta mine njana duvi njine kê; maka iloma tu miki ma kamo ilomi taitu kuku maka. Aku kinda tao ilonda ilâ taitu kunzi Tama kuku Natu Yesu Kirisi rua. ⁴ Maka kan̄gere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pami njana ma iveta nenda ndekâŋa ipipi ndo lâ ilonda kalonda.

Ara njana kinda ma toka sinâla ilo nâ

⁵ Yesu Kirisi itula ngua pwataki pa maka kaloŋo lâ, ande kala maka katula nguani ndaina pwataki pa miki. Ngua njinde nde mine: Maro Kindeni i nde sinâla, aku kondoma tonge ikeno pa i, ande tia ndo kanoŋo. ⁶ Ambo kinda ma taporo tu, “Nan̄a ao ilon̄gu ilâ taitu kuku Maro Kindeni”, andeta nenda yokâŋa ikeno lâ kondoma ilo, ande nenda ngua njinde nde mao tia. Ngua njinde nde lan̄eja nâ, njana tu kinda njandai tapono muli pa vetâŋa mao n̄ga. ⁷ Taitu miki kaloŋo n̄ga; ambo kinda toka lâ sinâla ilo, itogo Maro Kindeni uru imo sinâla ilo mine, ande kinda tamo ilonda taitu kunzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta. Aku Maro Kindeni Natu Yesu see izavaru nenda kiesaka râran̄i piti lâ tininda, aku iveta kinda tamo tava ilonda mbâra-mbâra nâ.

⁸ Ambo kinda ma taporo tu, “Nan̄engu kiesaka tonge ikeno tia”, ande kinda taporo lan̄eja pa warakânda, aku ngua mao ikeno ilonda kalonda tia ndo. ⁹ Andeta miki kaloŋo n̄ga; ambo kinda ma tapatula nenda kiesaka pa Maro Kindeni, ande i ma iveta ikura ne ngua pân̄a mine. I ma iveta kie ara ndo pa kinda mine; i ma izavaru kiesaka piti lâ tininda, aku ma izavarunzi vetâŋa soki-soki ndia râran̄i uru taveta njinde piti tona. Aku i ne vetâŋa njinde ma iveta kinda tamo tava ilonda mbâra-mbâra ndo. ¹⁰ Ambo kinda ma taporo tu, “Nan̄a mun̄ga aveta kiesaka tonge tia”, ande njinde itogo kinda taporo ngua tu Maro Kindeni nde lan̄eja tamwata. Ambo mine, ande Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno ilonda kalonda, ande tia.

2

Yesu Kirisi nde kinda nenda Pavilâŋa Tamwata

¹ Nan̄a an̄gere ngua njine imâ pa miki, nan̄a natun̄gu wukale, njana isukami tu kapu mulimi pa kiesaka râran̄i. Andeta miki kaloŋo n̄ga; ambo tamâta tonge iveta kiesaka, ande nenda Pavilâŋa Tamwata imo kuku Tamânda, aku i uru ino papa i njana kinda kê. Inani Yesu Kirisi, i zuzuli tamwata. ² I tamwata ipile ne via ku imâte njana izavaru nenda

kiesaka piti kê. Andeta i nandai iveta mine nana ivila kinda simbonda nâ. Iveta mine nana ivilanzi tamâta rârâni simo tâno ndoni.

Ambo tamâta tonge isama Maro Kindeni kilala, ande i ma ipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua

³ Ambo kinda ma tapaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne tukunja, ande vetâja njinde ma itula pwataki pa warakânda tu kinda tasama i kilala sondo ndo. ⁴ Ambo tamâta tonge ma iporo tu, “Nanja asama Maro Kindeni kilala sondo ndo”, andeta i nandai ipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne tukunja nga, ande tamâta njinde nde lanjeja tamwata, aku ngua mao ikeno i ilo kalo, ande tia. ⁵ Ambo tamâta tonge ipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ande i ne vetâja njinde itula pwataki tu i ilo ndo ikeno mao nâ pa Maro Kindeni. Mâsi taituni njinde uru itula pwataki tu kinda tapaipa kuku Maro Kindeni lâ. ⁶ Ambo tamâta tonge ma iporo tu, “Nanja apaipa kuku Maro Kindeni lâ”, ande i ne ngua njinde ma ipângga kanajo mine; i ma iveta vetâja ara, itogo Yesu munga iveta mine.

⁷ Ningunambwe wukale, nanja ma angere ngua tukunja wasaseki tonge imâ pami, ande tia. Njine nde tukunja singa, aku miki kakai mungani lâ. Miki kalono ngua nana tukunja njine kê marumbu lâ. ⁸ Andeta tukunja kala njine nanja ma angere pami, ande tukunja wasaseki tona. Miki nemi vetâja ara tava Yesu ne vetâja ara, ande njinde itula tukunja njinde kilala pwataki tu njinde nde ngua mao. Nana tu kondoma nga laiti nana marumbu kê, aku sinâla mao njinde nde imâ ipângga lâ, kala imo isinala nia lâ.

⁹ Ambo tamâta tonge ma iporo tu, “Nanja amo lâ sinâla ilo”, andeta i uru wisi nana pa ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta tonge, ande i imo lâ kondoma ilo yo. ¹⁰ Tamâta ea uru tini mwasa nâ panzi ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta, ande i imo lâ sinâla ilo, aku kelekele tonge nana iveta i pata ndue kê, ande tia. ¹¹ Anga tamâta ea uru wisi nana pa ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta, ande i imo kondoma ilo ku iyoka lâ kondoma ilo. Aku izizâla

tu i ilâ pa nia ndia, nana tu kondoma nde ipono i mata ndo lâ.

¹² Nanja natungu wukale, miki kalomi tawana Yesu Kirisi, aku nana duvi njinde kê Maro Kindeni izavaru nemi kiesaka piti lâ. Mine kala nanja angere ngua njine imâ pami.

¹³ Anga miki tamâta kokonja, miki kasama i kilala sondo ndo, inani imo mungani lâ, kala njine imo mine nâ. Mine kala nanja angere ngua njine imâ pami.

Anga miki tamâta limoa, miki kapole Sadana lâ. Mine kala nanja angere ngua njine imâ pami. Nanja natungu wukale, miki kasama Tamânda Maro Kindeni kilala sondo ndo. Mine kala nanja angere ngua njine imâ pami.

¹⁴ Miki tamâta kokonja, miki kasama i kilala sondo ndo, inani imo mungani lâ, kala njine imo mine nâ. Mine kala nanja angere ngua njine imâ pami. Aku miki tamâta limoa, miki tinimi walo, aku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ikeno kaika lâ ilomi kalomi. Aku miki kapole Sadana lâ. Mine kala nanja angere ngua njine imâ pami.

Kinda ma ilonda pa tâno ne kelekele ndimo

¹⁵ Miki ma ilomi pa tâno ne vetâja ndimo, aku ilomi pa kelekele tonge ikeno tâno kulu, mine ndimo. Ambo tamâta tonge ilo keno pa tâno ne vetâja, ande i ilo keno pa kinda Tamânda, ande tia. ¹⁶ Kinda tasama tu tâno ne vetâja rârâni nde vetâja nana iveta wisinda kêki wa ilonda yosi wa tapasuka tininda wa. Vetâja njinde rârâni nandai iyoka pa Tamânda imâ pa kinda nga. Njinde nde tâno ne vetâja nâ. ¹⁷ Tâno njine ma muli marumbu, aku tâno ne vetâja wa kelekele mona-mona njine rârâni ma marumbu tona. Anga tamâta ea ipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ande i ma imo via ku imo nâ.

Yesu Kirisi ne kazâja tamâta nde imâ ipângga lâ

¹⁸ Nanja natungu wukale, zo nana tâno ne zo marumbu kê nde imâ ipângga laiti lâ. Munga, miki kalono pâri tu Yesu Kirisi ne kazâja tamâta sakamao ma muli imâ ipângga. Kala njine Yesu Kirisi ne kazâja

tamâta rârâ ñinde nde simâ sipânga lâ. Mine kala kinda tasama tu zo ñana tâno ne zo marumbu kê nde imâ ipânga laiti lâ. ¹⁹ Nia ndoyo, kazâña tamâta ñinde simo kuku kinda kalo-tawana tamâta, andeta ñinennga sipile kinda ku silâ lâ. Taitu kinzi munga simo ninda-nambwe mao, ande tia. Ambo kinzi simo ninda-nambwe mao, ande kinzi ma simo kuku kinda yo. Andeta sipile kinda, aku silâ lâ. Mine kala kinda tasama tu tamâta ñinde rârâni ñandai simo ninda-nambwe mao ñga.

²⁰ Anga nenda Maro Ñalae, ina Sapâña Tamwata, mungani isupwa Koroani Sapâña imâ pami, ñana itula pwataki tu ipatea miki ñana kakai i ne walo ñalae. Mine kala miki rârâni kasama ñgua mao marumbu lâ. ²¹ Tiambo miki kazizâla ñana ñgua mao kê, aku ñana duvi ñinde kê naña angere ñgua ñine imâ pami, a? Mine tia. Miki kasama ñgua mao marumbu lâ, aku kasama tu ñgua mao ikura ñana ipagugua ñgua lajeña tonge tia ndo. Mine kala naña angere ñgua ñine imâ pami. ²² Ayo, lajeña tamwata nde ea. Ambo tamâta tonge ma iporo tu, “Yesu ñandai Maro Kindeni ne Pateâña Tamâta Kirisi nga”, ande tamâta ñinde nde lajeña tamwata. Tamâta ea iporo ñgua kaña mine, ande i ipu muli panzi Tama ku Natu rua. Mine kala i imo Yesu Kirisi ne kazâña tamâta. ²³ Tamâta ea ipu muli pa Yesu Kirisi, ande ipu muli pa i Tama tona mine nâ. Anga tamâta ea ipatula tu i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni Natu, ande i kalo tawana Maro Kindeni tona mine nâ.

Koroani Sapâña uru ipanana kinda ñana ñgua mao kê

²⁴ Ara ñana miki ma kasaña ñgua munga kalonjo ñinde kaika. Ambo miki ma kasaña ñgua ñinde kaika ndindi nâ, ande miki kala ma kapaipa kunzi Tama kuku Natu rua. ²⁵ Mungani Yesu Kirisi ipa ñgua tu ma via mao ilua kinda, ñana ma tamo viânda mine ku tamo nâ.

²⁶ Naña angere ñgua ñine imâ pami, aku atu apananami ñananzi lajeña tamwatanzi, kinzi ñinde situ sikai lajeña pami ñana ma kapile nemi kalo tawana

kâ. ²⁷ Andeta Yesu mungani itu nzâmbe pami kala isupwa Koroani Sapâña imâ pami lâ, aku Koroani Sapâña tamwata ipaipa kumi. Mine kala tamâta tonge ne wurâta ikeno ñana ipanana miki kê, ande tia. Koroani Sapâña tamwata uru ipananami ñana vetâña rârâni kê, aku i ne ñgua ñinde nde mao kanao. Ñinde nde ñgua lajeña tia ndo. Mine nde ara ñana miki ma kapaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi, ikura Koroani Sapâña munga ipananami mine.

Mine nde kinda tamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale

²⁸ Ayo, naña natungu wukale, ara ñana miki ma kapaipa sondu kuku Yesu Kirisi. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine, ñinennga lâ i ne zo ñana imâ ipânga nia yo, ande kinda ma taruru tia. Kinda ma tamandi i nao, aku ma mainda tia. ²⁹ Miki kasama tu Yesu Kirisi nde Zuzuli Tamwata. Mine kala miki kasama mine nâ tu tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta vetâña ara, ande kinzi ñinde simo Maro Kindeni natu wukale.

3

¹ Mao nâ, kinda Tamânda tini mwasa ndo pa kinda, aku i ilo ndo keno pa kinda! Mine kala i io ñoa lâ tininda tu, “Maro Kindeni natu wukale”. Anga kinzi tâno tamâta ñandai sisama Maro Kindeni kilala nga. Mine kala kinzi sisama kinda kilalânda tia. ² Ningunambwe wukale, kala ñine kinda tamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale. Anga lâ zo muli, ande kinda ma tamo mâsi mana. Ñinde kilalani ñandai ipânga nia yo nga. Taitu kinda tasama tu lâ Yesu Kirisi ne zo ñana imâ ipânga lâ nia yo, ande kinda ma tamora i kilala mao kanao, aku i ma ilele kinda tapânga tatogo i tamwata mine. ³ Tamâta ea kinzi uru sio tininzi ñana i kê, kinzi ñinde sipaveta warakanzi sondu ndo, ñana ma simo ilonzi mbârambâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao, itogo Yesu Kirisi imo mine.

⁴ Tamâta ea uru iveta kiesaka, ande tamâta ñinde ilaña ipole Maro Kindeni ne tukuña. Mao nâ, kiesaka uru ikai kazâña pa ñgua tukuña. ⁵ Andeta miki kasama tu Yesu Kirisi imâ ipânga ñana izavaru kiesaka piti kê, aku kiesaka tonge

ikeno pa i tia ndo kanaŋo. ⁶ Ambo tamâta tonje ipaipa kuku Yesu Kirisi, ande i ma ipaveta kuku kiesaka ne vetâŋa tia ndo. Ambo tamâta tonje ipaveta kuku kiesaka ne vetâŋa, ande kinda tasama tu tamâta ñinde ñandai imora Yesu Kirisi ku isama i kilala ŋga.

⁷ Naŋa natungu wukale, miki kapakatonsondo ŋga. Tia ma tamâta tonje ilaŋemi. Tamâta ea uru iveta vetâŋa ara, ande i imo tamâta sondo lâ Maro Kindeni nao, itogo Yesu Kirisi uru imo mine. ⁸ Muŋgani, lâ nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipâŋga lâ zo ñine, ande Sadana iveta kiesaka ku imo nâ. Mine kala tamâta ea uru iveta kiesaka, ande i imo Sadana natu. Taitu Maro Kindeni Natu muŋgani imâ ipâŋga nia yo ñana izavaru Sadana ne wurâta kâ. ⁹ Ambo Maro Kindeni iveta tamâta tonje ipâŋga itogo i natu mine, ande tamâta ñinde ma ipaveta kuku kiesaka ne vetâŋa tia ndo, ñana tu Maro Kindeni kilala imo kuku i. Tamâta ñinde ikura tu ipaveta kuku kiesaka ne vetâŋa tia ndo kanaŋo, ñana tu i imo itogo Maro Kindeni natu mine. ¹⁰ Ayo, tamâta ea kinzi simo Maro Kindeni natu wukale, a? Anŋa tamâta ea kinzi simo Sadana natu wukale, a? Ñinde kinda takura tu tasama, ñana tu tamâta ea tininzi pwâka tu sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara, ande tamâta ñinde simo Maro Kindeni natu wukale tia. Aku mine nâ, tamâta ea ñandai tininzi mwasa panzi kalo-tawana tamâta, ande kinzi kala simo Maro Kindeni natu wukale, ande tia.

Yesu itula tini-mwasa ne mâsi kilala pwataki lâ

¹¹ Muŋgani, aku imâ lee ipâŋga lâ zo ñine, ande miki uru kalonjo ŋgua mine: kinda taitu-taitu ma tininda mwasa panzi tininda pinde. ¹² Miki ma kamo katogo timbunda Adam natu Kein, mine ndimo. Kein nde imo Sadana ne tamâta, aku ipu tai Abel pâta imâte. Aku i ne vetâŋa ñinde nde duvi mine; i tamwata uru iveta vetâŋa sakamao, anŋa tai nde uru iveta vetâŋa ara.

¹³ Ningunambwe wukale, ambo kinzi tâno tamâta ma sikai kazâŋa pami, ande miki ma wisimi motu ñana ñinde kâ

ndimo. ¹⁴ Kinda uru tao ilonda ndo ilâ panzi ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta. Aku vetâŋa ñinde itula pwataki tu kinda tapile mateŋa ne vetâŋa marumbu lâ, aku tapaveta kuku via nâ ne vetâŋa. Tamâta ea ñandai ilo ndo keno panzi i tini pinde, ande tamâta ñinde ipaveta kuku mateŋa ne vetâŋa yo. ¹⁵ Tamâta ea uru ikai kazâŋa pa ninambwe, aku wisi nâna ndo papa, ande tamâta ñinde irerege kuku tamâta ñana ipunzi tamâta pâta simâte kâ. Aku miki kasama tu ambo tamâta tonje ipu i tini pinde pâta imâte, ande via mao ikeno pa i, ande tia. Tamâta mine ñandai tamâta ñana imo via ku imo nâ.

¹⁶ Yesu Kirisi ipile tamwata ne via ku imâte ñana ivila kinda kâ. Aku i ne vetâŋa ñinde itula tini-mwasa ne mâsi kilala pwataki pa kinda. Aku ara ñana kinda kala mine nâ ma tapile nenda via ñana tivilanzi ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta kâ. ¹⁷ Ambo tâno ñine ne mbaliŋa ikeno pa tamâta tonje, aku imora ninambwe tonje imo sugorai ñana kelekele pinde kâ, andeta i kalo sukâŋa ñana ninambwe ñinde tia, ande ñinde itula pwataki tu tamâta ñinde ñandai ipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ñana tini mwasa ndo panzi tamâta kâ. ¹⁸ Naŋa natungu wukale, ambo kinda kawânda nâ taporo tu kinda tininda mwasa panzi tininda pinde, ande ñinde nde ara tia. Ara ñana kinda ma tao ilonda ilâ mao nâ panzi, aku taveta kenda ara nâ panzi.

Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ma siruru lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Ambo kinda tininda mwasa ndo panzi tininda pinde, ande ñinde itula pwataki tu kinda taponon muli sondo ndo pa ŋgua mao. Mine kala, ambo ilonda itu ikai kazâŋa pa warakânda ñana vetâŋa tonje kinda muŋga taveta, ande kinda ma kalonda loko tia. Kinda wisinda ma puu ndue lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ñana tu i isama vetâŋa râŋani, aku i ne ilo-kalo ipole nenda ilo-kalo ndo lâ.

²¹ Ningunambwe wukale, ambo ilonda ikai kazâŋa pa warakânda tia, ande kinda tasama tu kinda ma taruru ñana

tamandi lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande ma tia. ²² Njineŋga lâ zo ndia kinda tano pa i tu iveta vetâŋa tonje, ande i ma ipaloŋo pa nenda noŋa, ŋana tu kinda uru tapaveta kuku i ne tukuŋa, aku tapaveta kuku vetâŋa râŋâni i ilo papa ŋinde tona. ²³ Aku i ne tukuŋa nde ikeno mine: kinda ma kalonda tawana i natu Yesu Kirisi, aku kinda taitu-taitu ma tininda mwasa ndo panzi tininda pinde, ikura tukuŋa ŋinde i muŋga itula pa kinda mine. ²⁴ Tamâta ea uru ipono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne tukuŋa, ande tamâta ŋinde ipaipa kuku Maro Kindeni, aku Maro Kindeni kala ipaipa kuku i mine nâ. Maro Kindeni ne Koroani Sapâŋa ilua kinda lâ, aku Koroani Sapâŋa ŋinde uru itula pwataki pa kinda mine tu Maro Kindeni ipaipa kuku kinda.

4

Ara ŋana kinda ma takai samâŋa panzi koroani

¹ Njingu-nambwe wukale, ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta laŋeŋa râŋâ uru soka tâno kulu silâ wa simâ wa. Mine kala, ambo tamâta tonje imâ pami ku iporo tu, “Maro Kindeni ne Koroani uru itula ŋgua pa naŋa”, ande miki ma kalomi tawana i walele ndimo. Ara ŋana miki ma kakai samâŋa panzi koroani, ŋana ma kasama kilalanzi kâ. Njineŋga miki ma kasama tu koroani ŋinde uru imo kuku Maro Kindeni tâku tia tâku. ² Aku vetâŋa ŋana itula Maro Kindeni ne Koroani kilala pwataki pami, ande mine: ambo koroani tonje itula ŋgua lâ tamâta tonje kawa tu, “Yesu Kirisi muŋga imo kuku Maro Kindeni, njineŋga ipâŋga tamâta mao”, ande ŋinde nde Maro Kindeni ne Koroani. ³ Ambo koroani tonje ŋandai itula ŋgua kaŋa mine ŋana Yesu kâ, ande ŋinde nde Maro Kindeni ne Koroani, ande tia. Njinde nde koroani tonje, aku koroani ŋinde nde koroani ŋana ikai kazâŋa ŋalae tina pa Yesu Kirisi kâ. Muŋga miki kaloŋo koroani ŋinde parina tu i ma muli imâ, kala njine imâ ipâŋga lâ, kala imo tâno kulu.

⁴ Naŋa natuŋgu wukale, miki nde Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, aku miki

kapolenzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta laŋeŋa ŋinde marumbu lâ, ŋana tu Koroani Sapâŋa imo ilomi, aku i ne walo ipole Sadana ne walo, ina kala uru imo lâ tâno tamâta ilonzi. ⁵ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde nde tâno tamâta nâ. Mine kala nenzi ŋgua nde tâno ne ŋgua nâ, aku kinzi tâno tamâta uru sipono muli pa nenzi ŋgua ŋinde. ⁶ Anŋa kinda nde Maro Kindeni ne tamâta, aku tamâta ea isama Maro Kindeni kilala sondo, ande i uru ipono muli pa nenda ŋgua. Ambo tamâta tonje imo Maro Kindeni ne tamâta tia, ande i ma ipono muli pa nenda ŋgua, ande tia. Nana mâsi mine kâ, ande kinda takura tu tasama koroani mao kilala, aku kinda takura tu tasama koroani laŋeŋa kilala mine nâ.

Tamâta ea tini mwasa pa Maro Kindeni, ande i ma tini mwasa panzi i tini pinde mine nâ

⁷ Njingu-nambwe wukale, ara ŋana kinda taitu-taitu ma tininda mwasa nâ panzi tininda pinde, ŋana tu Maro Kindeni nde tini-mwasa warika. Ambo tamâta tonje tini mwasa ndo panzi i tini pinde, ande tamâta ŋinde imo itogo Maro Kindeni natu mine, aku isama Maro Kindeni kilala marumbu lâ. ⁸ Maro Kindeni nde tini-mwasa warika. Mine kala, ambo tamâta tonje ŋandai tini mwasa panzi i tini pinde, ande i isama Maro Kindeni kilala nde tia. ⁹ Maro Kindeni isupwa i Natu taituni indue imâ tâno kulu ŋana i ma via mao ilua kinda. Aku Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa ŋinde itula pwataki tu i ilo ndo keno pa kinda. ¹⁰ Maro Kindeni itula tini-mwasa ne vetâŋa pwataki mine; muŋga, kinda ilonda ikeno pa Maro Kindeni, ande tia. Andeta nia ndoyo i ilo ndo keno pa kinda, kala isupwa Natu indue imâ tâno kulu ku imâte ŋana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti lâ tininda.

¹¹ Njingu-nambwe wukale, Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa ŋinde itula pwataki tu i ilo ndo keno pa kinda. Mine nde ara ŋana kinda taitu-taitu ma tininda mwasa ndo panzi tininda pinde mine nâ. ¹² Tamâta tonje muŋga imora Maro Kindeni, ande tia. Andeta miki kaloŋo ŋga; ambo kinda ilonda ndo keno panzi

tininda pinde, ande ñinde itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni imo kinda ilonda. Aku i ne tini-mwasa ñinde ma ipânga ñalae ndo lâ nenda vetâña.

¹³ Maro Kindeni i tamwata ne Koroani Sapâña ilua kinda lâ. Mine kala kinda tasama tu kinda tapaipa kuku i lâ, aku i kala ipaipa ku kinda mine nâ. ¹⁴ Kinda Tamânda io Natu indue imâ ñana iyaute kinda tâno tamâta rârâni piti lâ kondoma ilo. Ñinde kinda tamora lâ, aku uru tatula ñgua pwataki ñana vetâña ñinde kâ. ¹⁵ Tamâta ea ipatula ne kalo-tawana pwataki mine tu, “Yesu nde Maro Kindeni Natu”, ande Maro Kindeni ipaipa kuku tamâta ñinde, aku i kala ipaipa kuku Maro Kindeni mine nâ. ¹⁶ Mine nde kinda tasama ku kalonda tawana mine tu Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pa kinda.

Maro Kindeni nde tini-mwasa warika, aku tamâta ea uru tini mwasa ndo panzi i tini pinde, ande ipaipa kuku Maro Kindeni, aku Maro Kindeni kala ipaipa kuku i. ¹⁷ Ambo kinda ma tamo mine, ande mâsi ñana tini-mwasa kâ ma ipânga ñalae ndo lâ nenda vetâña. Aku kinda ma taruru ñana zo muli ñinde Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ, ande ma tia. Kinda ma taruru tia, ñana tu lâ zo ñana kinda tamo tâno ñine kulu, ande kinda tamo togo Yesu Kirisi tamwata imo mine. ¹⁸ Mine nde kinda ma taruru tia. Ambo tamâta tonje tini mwasa panzi i tini pinde, ande i ma iruru tia. Ambo tini-mwasa ne mâsi ma ipânga ñalae ndo lâ tamâta tonje ne vetâña, ande mâsi ñinde ma isoki mâsi ñana ilo-ruruña kâ piti. Mâsi ñana ilo-ruruña kâ ñinde nde ãuvi mine; ambo tamâta tonje isama tu i ma muli ikai kulu ñana ne vetâña sakamao kâ, ande i ma iruru. Ambo tamâta tonje iruru, ande kinda tasama tu tini-mwasa ne mâsi ñandai ikeno kaika lâ i ne vetâña ñga.

¹⁹ Nanayoni, Maro Kindeni ne tini-mwasa nde ikeno pa kinda lâ. Mine kala kinda uru taponu muli pa mâsi ñana tini-mwasa kâ. ²⁰ Ambo tamâta tonje ma iporo tu, “Ñaña ilongu ndo keno pa Maro Kindeni”, andeta i uru wisi nâna papa ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta tonje,

andeta tamâta ñinde i nde lañeña tamwata. Kinda tamo kunzi ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta, aku uru tapamurai. Andeta tamâta tonje munga imora Maro Kindeni, ande tia. Mine kala ambo tamâta tonje ñandai tini mwasa pa i ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta tonje, ande i ma ikura tu tini mwasa pa Maro Kindeni, ande tia. ²¹ Munga Yesu Kirisi itula tukuña ñine pa kinda; ambo tamâta tonje ilo ndo keno pa Maro Kindeni, ande i ma ilo ndo keno panzi ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta mine nâ.

5

Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta sipole tâno ne walo marumbu lâ

¹ Tamâta ea kalonzi tawana tu Yesu nde Maro Kindeni ne Pateâña Tamâta Kirisi, ande kinzi ñinde rârâni simo Maro Kindeni natu wukale. Ambo tamâta tonje ilo ndo keno pa tamâta tonje, ande i ma ilo ndo keno panzi tamâta ñinde natu wukale tona. ² Ambo kinda ma tao ilonda ndo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni ku taponu muli pa i ne tukuña, ande mâsi ñinde ma itula pwataki tu ilonda ndo keno panzi Maro Kindeni natu wukale tona. ³ Ambo kinda tao ilonda ndo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, ande kinda ma taponu muli pa i ne tukuña rârâni. Aku i ne tukuña ñinde uru iveta malia pa kinda, ande tia. ⁴ Tamâta ea kinzi simo Maro Kindeni natu wukale, ande kinzi ñinde sikura tu sipole tâno ñine ne walo. Kinda nenda kalo-tawana isuka kinda ñana tamandi kaika tapole kazâña ku tatawa tâno ñine ne walo ndue.

Maro Kindeni itula i Natu kilala pwataki

⁵ Ea ikura tu ipole tâno ñine ne walo ku itawa walo ñinde ndue, a? Tamâta ea kalonzi tawana tu Yesu nde Maro Kindeni Natu, kinzi tamâta ñinde simbonzi nâ sikura tu sipole tâno ñine ne walo. ⁶ Yesu Kirisi indue imâ lâ, aku vetâña rua situla i kilala pwataki. I ne lââ-liliña itula i kilala pwataki, aku i see ñinde ipaliñi lâ kâi popole tini, ande ñinde kala itula i kilala pwataki tona. Lââ simbo nâ itula i kilala pwataki, ande tia. I see ñinde itula i

kilala pwataki tona. Koroani Sapâña nde ngua mao warika, aku nana duvi ninde kâ i uru itula ngua mine nana Yesu Kirisi kâ. ⁷⁻⁸ Koroani Sapâña, anga lââ, anga see, kinzi nato ninde silâ taitu sipasuka ku situla ngua pwataki nana Yesu Kirisi kilala kâ. Aku kinzi nato siporo ngua kana taitu nâ.

⁹ Kinda uru kalonda tawana tamâta kawanzi ngua. Andeta Maro Kindeni itula ngua nana i Natu kâ, aku i ne ngua ninde nde kekeleke nalae tina, ipole tamâta nenzi ngua ndo, nana tu ninde nde Maro Kindeni tamwata kawa ngua. ¹⁰ Tamâta ea kalo tawana Maro Kindeni Natu, ande ipakâe kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ninde marumbu lâ. Ambo tamâta tonge tini pwâka tu kalo tawana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ninde, ande ninde itogo iporo tu Maro Kindeni nde lanenja tamwata, nana tu i nandai kalo tawana ngua ninde Maro Kindeni itula nana i Natu kâ. ¹¹ Maro Kindeni itula ngua mine; i via mao ilua kinda lâ, nana ma tamo viânda ku tamo nâ, aku via mao ninde nde ikeno papa i Natu. ¹² Tamâta ea ipaipa ndo kuku Maro Kindeni Natu, ande tamâta ninde ikai via mao ninde marumbu lâ. Anga tamâta ea nandai ipaipa kuku Maro Kindeni Natu, ande tamâta ninde ikai via mao ninde, ande tia.

Kinda tasama njine; kinda ma tamo viânda ku tamo nâ

¹³ Nana angere ngua njine imâ pa miki tamâta ninde uru kalomi tawana Maro Kindeni Natu, nana miki ma kakura tu kasama sondu tu miki kakai via mao ninde marumbu lâ, kala ma kamo viami ku kamo nâ. ¹⁴ Lâ zo ndia kinda tano pa Maro Kindeni tu ma iveta vetâña tonge, ande kinda ma taruru nana tamandi i nao, ande tia. Ninde nde duvi mine; ambo kinda tano pa i tu ma iveta pa kinda ikura i tamwata nâ ne pateâña mine, ande i ma ipaloño pa nenda noña. ¹⁵ Kinda tasama tu i ipaloño pa nenda noña. Mine kala tasama tu i iveta pa kinda ikura nenda noña rârani mine.

¹⁶ Kiesaka tonge ikura tu isae via ne nzâla nananzi tamâta kâ, andeta kiesaka pinde sikura tu siveta mine tia. * Ambo tamâta tonge imora ninambwe kalo-tawana tamâta tonge iveta kiesaka, andeta kiesaka ninde nandai nana isae via ne nzâla nga, ande ara nana tamâta ninde ma ikai noña pa Maro Kindeni nana ninambwe ninde kâ, nana i ma ikai via mao. Nana nandai aporo tu miki ma kakai noña mine nana tamâta tonge iveta kiesaka ninde ikura tu isae via ne nzâla kâ. ¹⁷ Vetâña sakamao kie-kie rârani nde kiesaka nâ, andeta kiesaka pinde sikura tu sisae via ne nzâla nananzi tamâta kâ, ande tia.

¹⁸ Kinda tasama tu tamâta ea simo Maro Kindeni natu wukale, kinzi ninde sipu mulinzi pa kiesaka ne vetâña. Maro Kindeni Natu, i tamwata uru ikea sondu ndo nananzi kalo-tawana tamâta ninde. Mine kala Sadana ikura tu iveta vetâña sakamao tonge panzi, ande tia. ¹⁹ Kinda tasama tu kinda tamo Maro Kindeni natu wukale. Andeta Sadana uru ikai poe kaika panzi tâno tamâta rârani. ²⁰ Aku mine nâ, kinda tasama tu Maro Kindeni Natu nde imâ ipânga lâ, aku itula ilo-kalo ara nâ pa kinda marumbu lâ. Mine kala kinda takura tu tasama Maro Kindeni kilala sondu, inani kala vetâña mao warika. Maro Kindeni nde vetâña mao warika, aku kinda tapaipa kuku i nga i Natu Yesu Kirisi rua. I nde Maro mao kanaño, aku i nde via mao warika.

²¹ Nana natungu wukale, miki ma kapakatona sondu, aku tinimi piti ndo nananzi maro lanenja kâ.

* **5:16** 16 Ambo tamâta tonge ipu muli pa Yesu Kirisi, ande kiesaka ninde isae via ne nzâla nana i kâ.

2 YOANE

Pepa Yoane ingere muli panzi kalo-tawana tamâta

Yesu ne pâri tamâta Yoane ingere ngua panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu (1Yoane), aku zo pinde ilâ lâ, ninennga ingere ngua nîne nana ileleanzi pananâna tamâta laheha pinde simo ngu ngininzi. Tiambo ingere ngua nîne ilâ pa taine tonje tâku isia ngua nâ ku ingere pa ngu tonje tâ (1,4,5); nîne kinda tasama tia. Yoane ne ngua njalae nde mine; kinda ma tapakatonona sonde nananzi tamâta ninde situla ngua laheha nana Yesu Kirisi kâ, ku ma tapaveta kuku ngua mao ninde Yesu munga ipanananzi tamâta.

¹ Naja amo kalo-tawana tamâta ngu nenzi katonâna. Naja angere ngua lâ pepa nîne tini imâ pa noko taine njalae tavanzi noko natu wukale. Maro Kindeni mungani ipateami tu ma kamo i ne ngu sonde. Naja aporo ngua mao nâ mine tu naja ilongu ndo keno pami. Andeta naja simbongu nâ ilongu keno mine, ande tia. Kinzi tamâta râranî kala uru sipaveta kuku ngua mao, kinzi ninde kala ilonzi ndo keno pami. ² Ngua mao ninde uru imo ku kinda, ma imo mine ku imo nâ. Mine nde maka iloma ndo keno pami. ³ Kinda uru tapaveta kuku ngua mao, aku uru tininda mwasa panzi tininda pinde tona. Mine kala Tamânda Maro Kindeni anja Yesu Kirisi, ina Tamânda Natu, kinzi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa kalo-sukâna wa wisi-pisi wa imo ku kinda.

Ara nana kinda ma tapono muli pa tini-mwasa ne vetâna

⁴ Naja alonjo noko natu pinde paranzi tu kinzi uru sipono muli pa ngua mao, ikura kinda Tamânda munga iporo pa kinda tu ma taveta mine. Aku naja ilongu ndeka ndo nana ninde kâ. ⁵ Aku taine njalae, kala nîne naja ano pano tu ma kupaveta kuku ngua tukuja nîne; kinda râranî taitu-taitu ma tininda mwasa ndo panzi tininda pinde. Naja angere ngua tukuja wasaseki tonje

imâ pano, ande tia. Mungani, lâ nia ndoyo, kinda takai ngua tukuja ninde lâ. ⁶ Ambo tini-mwasa ne vetâna ninde ma ikeno kaika pa kinda, ande kinda ma tapono muli pa Maro Kindeni ne tukuja râranî. Nia ndoyo, aku imâ lee ipângga lâ zo nîne, ande miki kalonjo i ne tukuja ndainani nâ tu kinda ma tininda mwasa ndo panzi tininda pinde.

Kinzi laheha tamâta nenzi mâsi kilala

⁷ Kinzi laheha tamwatanzi râra nde silâ sikura nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu, aku sitogo tu silane kinda. Kinzi nenzi kalo-tawana nde ikeno mine; “Yesu Kirisi nde koroani nâ, i nandai tamâta mao nga.” Kinzi tamâta mine nde laheha tamwatanzi, aku simo Yesu Kirisi ne kazâna tamâta. ⁸ Mine nde miki kapakatonona sonde nga. Tia ma wurâta ninde miki uru kamakâsa nana kaveta kâ, ande ma kanoja tia. Ambo miki ma kamandi kaika, ande muli Maro Kindeni ma kulu njalae ilami, ipakura kuku nemi wurâta ninde. ⁹ Ambo tamâta tonje nandai ipaveta sonde kuku Yesu Kirisi ne ngua, aku isonga ilâ wa imâ wa nana ikai ngua pinde kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ipaipa kuku tamâta ninde, ande tia. Anja tamâta ea kinzi uru sipaveta sonde kuku Yesu Kirisi kawa ngua, ande kinda Tamânda ku Natu rua sipaipa kunzi tamâta ninde. ¹⁰ Ambo tamâta tonje ma imâ pami ku ipananami nana ngua pinde kâ, andeta ngua ninde ikeno piti lâ Yesu Kirisi kawa ngua ninde, ande miki ma kawami “kari ara” pa tamâta ninde wa kakai imâ imo kumi lâ nemi luma ilo, mine ndimo. ¹¹ Tamâta ea kawa “kari ara” pa tamâta mine, ande ninde itogo ivila i nana ne wurâta sakamao ninde kâ.

Katonâna ilo ndo tu ma imoranzi

¹² Naja ilongu tu angere ngua râra imâ pami, andeta naja tiningu pwâka tu ao ngua ninde lâ pepa tini. Naja ilongu tu naja warakângu ma amâ amora miki. Ninennga kinda ma takura tu taporo wa tapalonjo wa, aku nenda ndekâna ma ipângga njalae ndo. ¹³ Maro Kindeni mungani ipatea noko tua taine

pa i tamwata. Aku noko tua ṇinde natu
wukale kawanzi kari ara pano.

3 YOANE

Pepa Yoane ingere muli ndo panzi kalo-tawana tamâta

Yesu ne pâri tamâta Yoane ingere ngua pinde panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu (1-2 Yoane), aku zo pinde ilâ lâ, njineŋga ingere ngua pinde kilo. Ingere ngua njine ku io ilâ pa ninambwe tonje, i ŋa tu Gaius. Gaius nde tamâta ŋalae lâ kalo-tawana tamâta ngu tonje, aku Yoane indekana i ŋana kie ara iveta panzi kalo-tawana tamâta soka lombo simâ sipâŋga i ne lawea njinde. Andeta Yoane iporo ngua kaika ilelea tamâta tonje imo kunzi ngu njinde, i ŋa tu Diotrefes, ŋana tu i ipu muli panzi tamâta lombo ku ipasuka tamwata tini.

¹ Naŋa amo kalo-tawana tamâta ngu nenzi katonâŋa. Naŋa angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa noko, Gaius. Noko nde naŋa ninngu-nambwe sonde, aku naŋa aporo mao nâ tu naŋa ilongu ndo keno pa noko.

² Ninngu-nambwe, naŋa ilongu tu vetâŋa rârâni noko uru kuveta njinde ma ipâŋga sonde nâ. Aku naŋa ilongu tu pukonja kie-kie rârâni ma ingenge ŋanano tona. Naŋa asama tu noko ne ilo-kalo tava ne kalo-tawana nde ikeno ara nâ. ³ Munja, ninda-nambwe pinde nde simâ ŋana simora naŋa kâ, aku situla noko parina pa naŋa mine tu noko uru kupono muli pa ngua mao nâ. Kinzi siporo tu noko kupile vetâŋa mao njinde tia ndo. Naŋa alonjo ngua mine, aku wisingu ara ndo. ⁴ Lâ zo ndia naŋa alonjo ngua tu naŋa natungu uru sipono muli pa ngua mao nâ, ande njinde iveta ilongu ara ndo, aku ndekâŋa njinde ipole nanengu ndekâŋa pinde rârâni.

Gaius iveta wurâta ara

⁵ Ninngu-nambwe, noko uru kupono muli pa vetâŋa ara, aku uru kuveta kie ara ndo ŋana kuvilanzi kalo-tawana tamâta njinde soka lombo simâ pano. Noko munja kusamanzi tia, andeta kuveta kie ara nâ panzi. ⁶ Tamâta njinde

sitapâri panzi maka nema ngu ŋana noko ne tini-mwasa njinde kâ. Aku lâ zo ndia tamâta lombo mine situ soka nzalanzi kilo silâ kâ, ande ara ŋana noko ma kuvilanzi kilo ŋana kelekele pinde ŋana nenzi yokâŋa kâ. Maro Kindeni ilo pa vetâŋa mine. ⁷ Munja, tamâta lombo njinde ilonzi tu siveta wurâta ŋana situla Yesu parina kâ, aku sipile warakanzi nenzi lawea ku silâ ŋana siveta mine kâ. Andeta kinzi sinonzi tinikoa pinde ŋana kelekele silanzi kâ, ande tia. ⁸ Mine nde ara ŋana kinda kalo-tawana tamâta ma tavilanzi tamâta njinde uru siveta wurâta pa Yesu. Ambo kinda ma taveta mine, ande kinda ma tapâŋga nenda wurâta taitu kunzi, ŋana tatula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua mao kâ.

Diotrefes uru iveta vetâŋa sakamao

⁹ Naŋa munja angere ngua pinde lâ pepa tini imâ panzi tamâta lâ noko ne ngu. Andeta Diotrefes itu i ma ipâŋga tamâta mbâna-mbâna panzi, aku ipu muli pa maka nema ngua njinde. ¹⁰ Mine kala ambo naŋa ma amâ amo kumi, ande naŋa ma aporo pwataki ŋana mâsi njinde i uru iveta. I uru iporo ngua nao-muli wa ngua soki-soki rârâ ŋana maka kâ. Andeta njinde nâ tia; i tini pwâka tu ikainzi kalo-tawana tamâta soka lombo njinde ku ionzi lâ i ne luma ilo. Aku lâ zo ndia tamâta pinde sikainzi lombo njinde ŋana sionzi lâ warakanzi nenzi luma ilo, ande i uru isilikananzi kaika, aku injaranzi piti lâ ngu njinde.

Demitrius uru iveta vetâŋa ara

¹¹ Ninngu-nambwe, noko ma kupaveta kuku mâsi sakamao mine ndimo. Ara ŋana noko ma kupaveta kuku vetâŋa ara nâ. Tamâta ea kinzi uru sipaveta kuku vetâŋa ara, ande kinzi simo Maro Kindeni natu wukale. Anja tamâta ea kinzi uru sipaveta kuku vetâŋa sakamao, kinzi njinde sisama Maro Kindeni kilala, ande tia.

¹² Tamâta rârâni uru situ Demitrius parina tu i nde tamâta ara ndo. Aku i tamwata ne vetâŋa itula pwataki tu ngua njinde nde mao nâ. Aku maka kala katula ngua pwataki ŋana i ne vetâŋa ara njinde

kâ, aku miki kasama tu maka uru kaporo
ngua mao nâ.

Katonâŋa ilo ndo tu ma imora Gaius

¹³ Naŋa ilonŋu tu anŋere ngua rârâ imâ
pano, andeta tiningu pwâka tu ao ngua
ninde lâ pepa tini. ¹⁴ Naŋa ilonŋu tu amâ
amora noko walele nâ, aku lâ zo ninde
kinda rua ma taporo wa tapalonŋo wa.

¹⁵ Wisi-pisi imâ pano. Ninda-nambwe
lâ maka nema ngu nîne nde kawanzi
kari ara pano. Aku ara nana noko kala
ma kuporo wisi-ara ne ngua mine nâ ilâ
panzi ninda-nambwe taitu-taitu simo lâ
noko ne ngu ninde.

JUT

Pepa Jut ingere panzi kalo-tawana tamâta

Jut nde Yesu tai tonge (Matai 13:55, Malaka 6:3), aku ingere ngua njine panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu pinde. Jut isama tu kinzi pananânga tamâta lajeja pinde nde sikai wurâta kaika jana siyaula kinzi tamâta nenzi kalo-tawana, kala ingere ngua kaika ileleanzi tamâta njinde. Kinzi lajeja tamâta njinde uru siveta mâsi sakamao, ku sipanananzi kalo-tawana tamâta jana soka mulinzi. Jut itula pwataki tu Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ikeno panzi tamâta njinde, aku muli nga kinzi ma sikai pareja-nia sakamao.

¹ Naja Jut, naja nde Yesu Kirisi ne wurâta tamâta, aku Yamesi tai kala nanani. Naja angere ngua lâ pepa njine tini imâ pa miki tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni mungani isarawami lâ. Kinda Tamânda Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pami, aku Yesu Kirisi tamwata uru ikatona miki sondo ndo. ² Maro Kindeni ne kalo-sukânga wa wisi-pisi wa tini-mwasa wa ipânga njalae lâ ilomi kalomi.

Pâri ara ne kazânga tamâta nde simâ sipânga lâ kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu ngininzi

³ Ningunambwe wukale, nia ndoyo naja ilongu patea tu ma angere ngua lâ pepa tini jana kinda rârâni nenda kalo-tawana kâ. Aku naja aluku lâ jana angere ngua njinde lâ pepa tini ku ao imâ pami. Andeta kala njine naja ilongu patea tu naja ma angere ngua kaja tonge lâ pepa tini imâ walele nâ pami. Naja ilongu tu apu tini kaika pami, jana miki ma kamandi kaika jana katingi pâri ara ne kazânga tamâta nenzi ngua kâ. Singani, Maro Kindeni kalo-tawana ndainani nâ ilua i ne tamâta kinda. Aku tamâta tonge ikura jana ilele kalo-tawana njinde ipânga kie tonge, ande tia. ⁴ Tamâta pinde nde sipavea nâ ku sipânga simo lâ kalo-tawana tamâta ngu ngininzi. Nia ndoyo, Maro Kindeni ipa

ngua tu i ma ipare nia panzi tamâta sakamao njinde. Kinzi uru silele ngua jana Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi kâ ipânga kie tonge, njingga siporo ngua lajeja tu Maro Kindeni isâu panzi jana sipalulua tininzi potomule kâ. Kinzi tamâta njinde sipu mulinzi pa nenda Maro Njalae Yesu Kirisi, ina simbo nâ imo koipu njalae.

⁵ Mungani Maro Njalae iyautenzi Isrel ngu piti lâ Isip tâno, aku ivetanzi simo ara nâ. Andeta muli nga, ande izavarunzi Isrel tamâta njinde kalonzi tawana i tia. Miki kasama njinde lâ, andeta naja atu apaŋo ilomi kalomi tu miki ma kalomi ngere kilo jana mâsi njinde kâ. ⁶ Aku ara jana miki ma kalomi ngere njananzi aŋelo tona, kinzi njinde munga silaja sipole Maro Kindeni ne tukuja ku sipile nianzi. Nana nenzi vetânga njinde kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ipanzi lâ wâlo kaika ku ionzi silâ mbââ ilo. Kinzi ma simo mine lâ nia kondoma naja ndo ku simo nâ. Kinzi nde sindamwa Maro Kindeni ne zo njalae, aku lâ zo njinde i ma ipare nia sondo panzi. ⁷ Aku ara jana miki ma kalomi ngere njananzi tamâta munga simo lâ Sodom lawea wa Gomora lawea wa lawea pinde keno nia njinde tona. Tamâta njinde uru siveta mâsi potomule kie taituni, itogo kinzi aŋelo sakamao njinde munga siveta mine. Kinzi sipaveta kuku mâsi sakamao ndo, aku sipalulua warakanzi tininzi potomule ndo. Opopo, kinzi tamâne sipalulua tininzi kunzi tamâne! Mine kala Maro Kindeni isupwa yââ kaika jana izavarunzi kâ, aku mâsi njinde itula pwataki tu kinzi tamâta mine ma muli simo yââ njalae ne mbââ ilo ikura zo rârâni. Maro Kindeni ilo tu kinda ma kalonda ngere jana vetânga njinde rârâni, aku tanŋenge jana mâsi potomule njinde.

⁸ Andeta kala njine tamâta pinde simâ sipânga lâ, kala simo lâ kalo-tawana tamâta ngu ngininzi. Kinzi tamâta njinde uru sipaveta kuku vetânga sakamao ndainani nâ. Kinzi nenzi mbupuleja kiekie uru ipaŋo ilonzi kalonzi, kala sitambira karaenzi ilâ tu siveta mâsi sakamao ndo, aku njinde iveta muso njalae panzi. Kinzi tininzi pwâka tu Maro Kindeni

ma ikai maro panzi, aku siporo ngua pavaligiŋa panzi samba ne aŋelo. ⁹ Taitu kinzi aŋelo uru siporo ngua soki mine ilâ pa nenzi kazâŋa tamâta, ande tia. Munġani, lâ zo ŋinde aŋelo nenzi koipu Maikel ipawa ngua kuku Sadana ŋana Mose karae kâ tu ma ea ikai, ande Maikel imege nâ. Mine kala i ŋandai isowe ngua soki tonġe lâ Sadana tini ŋga. Iporo mine tu, “Maro Nġalae ma ipare nia pa noko!”. ¹⁰ Aŋga tamâta ŋinde uru siporo ngua soki ilâ pa kelekele ndia rârâni sizizâla ŋana ŋinde. Kinzi sipânġa sitogonzi ŋgoa ŋgoi mine, nenzi ilo-kalo tia ndo. Mine kala kinzi uru siveta vetâŋa ndia warakanzi ilonzi papa ŋinde. Aku nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde ma izavaru warakanzi ndo lâ.

¹¹ Opopo, mâsi sakamao ndo ma ipânġa panzi tamâta ŋinde! Kinzi sipaveta kuku Adam natu Kein ne vetâŋa. Kinzi ilonzi tu sikai mbaliŋa nâ. Mine kala sitambira warakanzi silâ ŋana siveta vetâŋa potomule ŋinde ngua-tulâŋa tamâta laŋeŋa Balam muŋga iveta. Aku kinzi taŋanzi kaika pa Maro Kindeni, itogo Kora muŋga taŋa kaika mine. Nana nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde kâ, ande Maro Kindeni ma izavarunzi ndo lâ.

¹² Lâ zo ŋana miki kalo-tawana tamâta kapasau kamâ taitu ŋana kaka kâŋa-nuŋa kâ, ande kinzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde uru sika kumi, aku ŋinde iyaula nemi kâŋa-nuŋa ŋinde. Kinzi mainzi tia ndo, kala uru sika wa sinu ŋalae tina. Kinzi ilonzi keno pa warakanzi nâ. Tamâta ŋinde sitogo take-take iyoka kaa nâ, karâzi tia, aku lawea itapala ilâ wa imâ wa. Aku kinzi sitogo kâi tonġe, i ne zo ŋana ipula kanaŋo kâ ipânġa lâ, andeta ipula kanaŋo tonġe tia, kala itogo kâi ŋinde imâte lâ. Kâi mine ma duvi mburuŋa kâki lâ, kala ma imâte ndo lâ. ¹³ Tamâta ŋinde uru siveta vetâŋa potomule kie-kie lâ tamâta naonzi. Mine kala kinzi sitogo tâi isuka kâki imbware ku inele toa, aku nenzi vetâŋa potomule ŋinde ipânġa nia yo, itogo tâi imbwa ku ne maka ipânġa tâi kulu mine. Aku kinzi simo sitogonzi pitu pinde lâ samba tini uru sikai nenzi nzâla sondo tia. Mine kala

Maro Kindeni ipatea nia kondoma ŋaŋa ndo panzi, ŋana ma silâ simo nia ŋinde ku simo nâ.

¹⁴ Munġani, ngua-tulâŋa tamâta Enoko, ina ipânġa lâ Adam ne vâsa ŋgu, ande itula ngua pwataki ŋana vetâŋa ŋine ma muli ipânġa panzi tamâta sakamao ŋinde kâ. Iporo mine tu, “Maro Nġalae ma iyoka tavanzi ne aŋelo kambwanenzi ŋalae tina simâ. ¹⁵ Maro Nġalae ma imâ ŋana ionzi tamâta rârâni silâ pa i ne ngua nia, ŋana ma ipare nia panzi kâ. I ma ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni ŋinde muŋga sipu mulinzi papa i, ŋana vetâŋa soki rârâni siveta ŋinde. Aku i ma ipare nia mine nâ panzi kiesaka tamwatanzi ŋana ngua pavaligiŋa rârâni muŋga siporo papa i.” Enoko itula ngua mine. ¹⁶ Tamâta ŋinde uru wisinzi nâna ŋana vetâŋa ndia ipânġa panzi, aku siporo ngua soki-soki ŋananzi tamâta rârâni. Kinzi sipaveta kuku vetâŋa potomule ndia ilonzi papa ŋinde. Kinzi kawanzi kâki sipandekâna warakanzi nâ, aku situ ngua mâru-mâru panzi tamâta ŋana sitapa nenzi mbaliŋa saŋenzi.

Ara ŋana kinda nenda kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika nâ

¹⁷ Niŋgu-nambwe wukale, ara ŋana miki ma kalomi ŋgere kilo ŋana ngua rârâni nenda Maro Nġalae Yesu Kirisi ne pâri-tamâta muŋga situla pami ŋinde. ¹⁸ Kinzi sipaimi tu, “Muli ŋga, lâ zo ŋana tâno ne zo laiti ŋana marumbu kâ, ande tamâta pinde ma simâ sipânġa, ku ma siporo ngua pavaligiŋa pami. Kinzi ma taŋanzi kaika pa Maro Kindeni, ku ma sipaveta kuku vetâŋa potomule ndia warakanzi ilonzi papa ŋinde.” ¹⁹ Tamâta ŋinde uru sipu kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋgu simo pwapwataki. Kinzi nenzi ilo-kalo potomule nâ ikai poe kaika pa nenzi vetâŋa, aku Koroani Sapâŋa ŋandai imo ilonzi ŋga.

²⁰ Aŋga miki, niŋgu-nambwe wukale, ara ŋana nemi kalo-tawana ma ipânġa kaika ndo lâ ilomi kalomi. Miki nemi kalo-tawana ŋinde nde imo sapâŋa lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Aku lâ zo ndia

miki kakai noŋa, ande ara ŋana Koroani Sapâŋa ne walo ma ikai poe pa nemi noŋa ŋinde. ²¹ Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno pami. Mine kala miki ma kapatâpa warakami piti lâ i ne tini-mwasa ŋinde ilo ndimo. Aku muli ŋga nenda Maro Ŋalae Yesu Kirisi, ina kalo-sukâŋa warika, ma via mao ilami, ma kamo ara mine ku kamo nâ. Ara ŋana miki ma kamo kao tinimi nâ ŋana zo ŋinde i ma iveta mine pami.

²² Tamâta pinde nenzi kalo-tawana ikeno kaika tia. Ara ŋana miki ma kalomi sukâŋa ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde. ²³ Anŋa tamâta pinde, ande itogo kinzi simo yââ ŋalae ne mela-mela tini laiti. Ara ŋana miki ma walele nâ kakainzi piti kilo ku katula nzâla ara panzi. Anŋa tamâta pinde nde sipaveta kuku ilo-kalo sakamao ne vetâŋa muso. Ara ŋana miki ma kalomi sukâŋa ŋananzi tamâta ŋinde tona. Andeta kapakatona sondo, aku kamo malawae ndo ŋana nenzi vetâŋa potomule ŋinde kê. Tia ma vetâŋa ŋinde iveta muso ipâŋga lâ miki ilomi kalomi tona.

Kinda ma tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki

²⁴ Maro Kindeni ikura tu ikatona miki sondo nâ, ŋana nemi kalo-tawana ma imbe tia kê. Ikura tu ikaimi kalâ tava ilomi mbâra-mbâra ndo kamandi i tamwata nao, aku miki ma kamo tava ndekâŋa ŋalae tina. ²⁵ Ara ŋana kinda ma tapanea nenda Maro Kindeni, ina kala nenda Yautâŋa Tamwata taituni. Ŋana nenda Maro Ŋalae Yesu Kirisi ne ara kê, ande kinda takura tu tapanea Maro Kindeni tasuka i ŋa kâki, ŋana tu i nde nenda koipu ŋalae. Ina Walo Tamwata, aku ikura tu iveta vetâŋa rârâni. I imo ikai maro pa kelekele rârâni. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde i ŋandai ipulia tâno ipâŋga ŋga, ande i imo mine, kala zo ŋine uru imo mine nâ, aku i ma imo mine ikura zo muli-muli ku imo nâ. Mao.

ZO MULI

Yesu itula ngua pa Yoane ñana zo muli kê

Rom nenzi koipu njalanala sikai kazânga njalae tina panzi kalo-tawana tamâta, kala sio Yesu ne pâri-tamâta Yoane imo luma sakamao nia lâ Patmos sia kulu. Yoane itu ipu tini kaika panzi Maro Kindeni ne ngu simo Esia tâno, kala ingere ngua njine panzi. Yesu Kiriisi itula mâsi wa mbupuleŋa kie-kie pa Yoane njana vetânga pinde ma ipânga lâ zo muli. Mine kala ngua rârâ ikeno lâ pepa njine tini nde ngua tambirânga nâ, aku ne duvi ndandai ipânga nia yo nga. Andeta njine ipânga nia yo; Yesu ne kaika nde njalae ndo, kala lâ zo muli i ma ipole Sadana marumbu lâ, kala kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni ma tamo ara ndo kuku nenda Maro Njalae lâ samba ilo ku tamo nâ.

¹ Ngua njine nia ndoyo ikeno paveânga nâ, kala njinennga Yesu Kiriisi itula pwataki ipânga nia yo. Maro Kindeni io ngua njine lâ Yesu kawa njana i kala ma itula panzi ne wurâta tamâta, njana kinzi ma sisama vetânga rârâni nao laiti njana ipânga kê. Mine kala Yesu isupwa ne aŋelo tonje imâ itula ngua njine pa i ne wurâta tamâta naŋa Yoane. ² Naŋa Yoane amora vetânga njinde lâ, ande kala atula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, ngua njinde Yesu Kiriisi itula pwataki lâ. Aku naŋa aporo mine: ngua njine nde mao kanaŋo. ³ Ngua njine nde Maro Kindeni kawa ngua. Mine nde tamâta ea ipono ngua njine panzi tamâta pinde, ande i ma ikura tu indeka nâ. Aku tamâta ea kinzi siloŋo ngua njine ku sipaveta kuku, ande kinzi njinde tona ma sindeka nâ, njana tu zo njalae njana vetânga rârâni njine ma ipânga kê, ande imâ ipânga laiti lâ.

Yoane ingere ngua panzi ngu lima kanaŋonzi rua

⁴ Naŋa Yoane aŋgere ngua njine imâ pa miki tamâta lâ ngu lima kanaŋomi rua kamo lâ Esia tâno njinde. Maro Kindeni uru imo, kala siŋgani imo mine nâ, aku

muli i ma imâ ipânga. I ne wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami. Aku kinzi koroani ara lima kanaŋonzi rua nenzi wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa kala imâ pami mine nâ. Koroani njinde uru simo Maro Kindeni ne saŋonânga nia nao. ⁵ Yesu Kiriisi nde tamâta njana itula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki kê. Ina imunga panzi tamâta rârâni njana imandi lâ mateja nianzi imo via kilo, aku imo mbâna-mbâna panzi koipu njalanala rârâni lâ tâno kulu. I tamwata ne wisi-wisi wa wisi-pisi wa imâ pami mine nâ. I ilo ndo keno pa kinda, aku i tamwata see njinde izavaru nenda kiesaka rârâni piti marumbu lâ. ⁶ Aku nanayoni i iveta kinda tapânga tamo koipu njalanala lâ i kalo, aku tamo patarawânga tamâta njalanala njana taveta wurâta papa i Tama Maro Kindeni kê. Ara njana kinda ma tapanea Yesu Kiriisi ŋa tasuka kêki. I ne walo nde njalae tina, uru imo mine ku imo nâ. Mao.

⁷ Miki kalonjo nga; i ne zo laiti njana ma iyoka take-take ilo indue imâ. Tamâta rârâni ma simora njine lâ matanzi, aku kinzi tamâta njinde munga ua nâ sisowe i, ande kinzi njinde kala ma simora i imâ mine nâ. Aku tamâta rârâni simo lâ ngu ndoni lâ tâno kulu ma kalonzi ngere njana i kê, ku ma siveta kalo-kalo ku sita pâta kanaŋo. Vetânga njine ma ipânga mine nâ. Mao.

⁸ Maro Njalae Kindeni, i Walo Tamwata, ande iporo mine; “Naŋa warakângu amo mungani lâ, kala ma amo muli ndo.” Inani kala njine imo, aku siŋgani imo mine nâ, aku muli i ma imâ ipânga.

Yoane imora Yesu Kiriisi

⁹ Naŋa Yoane, miki nimi-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta naŋa. Kinda nenda kalo-tawana nde keno pa Yesu, aku naŋa amo miki nawalami njana takai malia tava nâna kie-kie njana nenda kalo-tawana njinde kê. Maro Kindeni ikai koipu njalae pa kinda rârâni, aku kinda rârâni uru tamandi kaika tapasuka njana takale malia kê. Mungani, naŋa atula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua, aku apatula ilongu kalongu pwataki tu naŋa kalongu tawana Yesu. Nana duvi njinde kê, ande kinzi siŋara naŋa ku siona amo sia tonje kulu,

i ŋa tu Patmos. ¹⁰ Naŋa amo Patmos sia lee, ŋinenŋa lâ pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa tonŋe, ande Koroani Sapâŋa ipanando naŋa kaika lâ. Aku naŋa alonŋo kawa tonŋe isarâwa kaika pa naŋa muliŋgu, itogo tando ita mine. ¹¹ Kawa ŋgua ŋinde imâ pa naŋa mine tu, “Vetâŋa wa kekelele ndia noko ma kumora, ande kungere ŋgua ŋana vetâŋa wa kekelele ŋinde lâ pepa tini. Aku kuo pepa ŋinde ilâ panzi ŋgu simo lâ lawea lima kanaŋo rua ŋine: Efesus, ŋga Smerna, ŋga Pergamum, ŋga Taiataira, ŋga Sardis, ŋga Filadelfia, ŋga Laodisia.”

¹² ŋinenŋa naŋa apupulia tu ma amora ea kala iporo ŋgua ŋine pa naŋa. Naŋa apupulia lâ, aku namora sinâla lima kanaŋo rua, muŋga siveta lâ mira “gol”. ¹³ Aku amora tamâta tonŋe itogo Tamâta Natu mine imandi lâ sinâla ŋinde ŋgininzi. Ipasawa pasawaŋa luandondo indue ikeno kie kumbu, aŋga lalava mota tonŋe nde ilelea lâ kondondoni tona. Kinzi muŋga sisuta lalava mota ŋinde lâ kaimbo “gol”. ¹⁴ I kulu pwau nde pâne ndo, itogo wâke pwau wa take-take pâne mine. Aŋga i mata nde itogo yââ ŋalae tina ne mela-mela mine. ¹⁵ Aŋga i kie nde salaga-salaga, itogo “baras” uru simomo lâ yââ ŋalae kulu ku ipânŋa zuli-zuli ndo. Aŋga i kana nde nduŋeŋa ŋalae, itogo lââ ŋalae isowe indue ne nduŋeŋani mine. ¹⁶ I nde isaŋa pitu lima kanaŋo rua lâ mbau wia kâ. Aŋga pila kazâŋa kâ, mata âla mwasina, ande ikeno i kawa ilo ku iyâti imâ. I tamwata nao nde salaga ndo, itogo kari ne sinâla mine.

¹⁷ Naŋa amora i lâ, ŋinenŋa patana ndue lâ i kie tini, atogo tamâta imâte lâ mine. Andeta io mbau wia kâ lâ naŋa kulungu, aku iporo mine tu, “Noko kururu ndimo. Naŋa warakâŋgu amo muŋgani lâ, aku ma amo muli ndo. ¹⁸ Naŋa nde Via Tamwatâŋgu! Muŋga naŋa amâte, andeta kumora ŋga; kala ŋine naŋa amo viânŋu mine ku amo nâ. Aku naŋani nde tamâta ŋana akai poe pa matera wa matera nianzi wa.

¹⁹ Mine kala noko ma kungere ŋgua lâ pepa tini ŋana vetâŋa wa kekelele râranî

noko kumora lâ, aku ŋana vetâŋa wa kekelele râranî kala ŋine ipânŋa, aku ŋana vetâŋa wa kekelele râranî noko ma muli kumora tona. ²⁰ Noko muŋga kumora pitu lima kanaŋo rua ikeno pa naŋa mbaunŋu wia kâ, aku kumora sinâla lima kanaŋo rua tona. Vetâŋa paveâŋa ŋinde kie ikeno mine: pitu lima kanaŋo rua ŋinde nde itogo kinzi ŋgu lima kanaŋonzi rua nenzi aŋelo. Aŋga sinâla lima kanaŋo rua ŋinde nde itogo ŋgu lima kanaŋonzi rua ŋinde warakanzi.”

2

Ŋgua ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋgu simo Efesus lawea

¹ Tamâta ŋinde iporo mine tu, “Noko ma kungere ŋgua pinde lâ pepa tini ilâ pa Efesus ŋgu ne aŋelo. Ŋgua ŋine nde mine: ‘Naŋa uru asaŋa pitu lima kanaŋo rua ŋinde pa mbaunŋu wia kâ, aku uru ayoka sinâla lima kanaŋo rua ŋinde ŋgininzi. Naŋani ao ŋgua ŋine imâ pa miki. ² Naŋa asama lâ ŋana nemi vetâŋa arara râranî wa nemi wurâta kaika uru kaveta ŋinde. ŋinde itula kilalami pwataki tu miki uru kamandi kaika. Aku naŋa asama tu miki tinimi pwapwaka ndo panzi tamâta sakamao. Kinzi muŋga siporo ŋgua pami mine tu, “Maka nde pâri-tamâta”. Andeta kinzi nde pâri-tamâta laŋeŋa nâ, aku miki kasamanzi lâ ku kamora nenzi ŋgua kilala pwataki. Aku ŋinde itula pami tu kinzi nde laŋeŋa tamwatanzi. ³ Tamâta pinde sisama tu miki uru kaponi muli pa naŋa, aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ siveta kenzi sakamao pami. Andeta naŋa asama tu miki uru kamandi kaika ku kakale malia ŋinde, aku miki uru kalomi loko ŋana malia ŋinde kâ, ande tia.

⁴ ŋinde nde ara ndo. Taitu naŋa ilonŋu ŋgua pinde pami ŋana aleleami kâ. Lâ zo ŋana nemi kalo-tawana ipânŋa wasaseki yo, ande miki ilomi ndo keno pa naŋa. Aŋga lâ zo ŋine, ande miki ilomi keno mine, ande tia. ⁵ Muŋga, miki kaveta vetâŋa ara nâ. Aŋga lâ zo ŋine, ande miki kapile nemi vetâŋa ara ŋinde lâ,

aku patami marumbu lâ. Mine kala naŋa apaimi tu miki ma kalomi ŋgere kilo ŋana vetâŋa ara muŋga kaveta ŋinde, aku kapalele ilomi kalomi ku kaveta vetâŋa kilo, itogo muŋga kaveta mine. Ambo miki ma kaveta mine tia, ande naŋa ma amâ apâŋga pami, ku ma atikia nemi sinâla piti lâ ne ninia. ⁶ Andeta miki nemi vetâŋa ara tonŋe nde keno mine: miki uru kakai nânâo pa Nikolas ne ŋgu nenzi vetâŋa. Naŋa kala mine nâ uru akai nânâo pa nenzi vetâŋa ŋinde.

⁷ Ambo miki taŋami keno, ande kalonjo ŋgua ŋine Koroani Sapâŋa itula panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋgu rârâni. Tamâta ea ipole kazâŋa ŋinde, ande naŋa ma asâu papa i tu ma ika via ne kâi ŋinde kanaŋo. Kâi ŋinde ikeno samba lawea, lâ Maro Kindeni ne tâno ara ŋinde.’ ”

Ŋgua ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋgu simo Smerna lawea

⁸ Tamâta ŋinde iporo mine tu, “Noko ma kuŋgere ŋgua pinde lâ pepa tini ilâ pa Smerna ŋgu ne aŋelo. Ŋgua ŋine nde mine: ‘Naŋa warakâŋgu nde amo muŋgani lâ, aku ma amo muli ndo. Muŋga naŋa amâte, kala ŋine amo viâŋgu kilo. Naŋani ao ŋgua ŋine imâ pa miki. ⁹ Naŋa asama lâ ŋana malia kie-kie uru ipâŋga pami, aku asama mine tu miki uru kamo togo sugorai tamwatami mine. Andeta samba ne kekeleke rârâ ŋinde nde keno pami! Naŋa asama tu tamâta pinde uru siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa miki. Kinzi tamâta ŋinde uru siporo tu, “Maka nde Juda tamwatama”. Andeta kinzi nde Juda tamwatanzi mao, ande tia. Kinzi nde Sadana ne ŋgu nâ. ¹⁰ Tini nâ miki ma kakai nâna, andeta miki ma kururu ŋana ŋinde kâ ndimo. Miki kalonjo ŋga; Sadana ma igagatinzi tamâta pinde ilonzi kalonzi, kala ma sio miki pinde lâ luma sakamao ilo. Aku ŋana vetâŋa ŋinde kâ, ande i ma ikai samâŋa pa nemi kalo-tawana. Miki ma kakale malia wa nâna ŋinde ikura kari saŋao. Noko tamâta ea kalo tawana naŋa kaika ndindi nâ lee, ambo sipu noko pâta kumâte ŋana ne kalo-tawana ŋinde kâ, ande naŋa ma via mao alano, itogo noko ne kulu mine.

¹¹ Ambo miki taŋami keno, ande kalonjo ŋgua ŋine Koroani Sapâŋa itula panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋgu rârâni. Tamâta ea imandi kaika ku ipole kazâŋa ŋinde, ande lâ zo muli, mateŋa mao ma ikura ŋana izavaru i kâ, ande tia ndo kanaŋo.’ ”

Ŋgua ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋgu simo Pergamum lawea

¹² Tamâta ŋinde iporo mine tu, “Noko ma kuŋgere ŋgua pinde lâ pepa tini ilâ pa Pergamum ŋgu ne aŋelo. Ŋgua ŋine nde mine: ‘Naŋa akai pila kazâŋa kâ, mata âla mwasina. Naŋani ao ŋgua ŋine imâ pa miki. ¹³ Lawea miki uru kamo ŋinde, ande naŋa asama kilala pwataki lâ. Sadana nde ipâŋga koipu ŋalae lâ lawea ŋinde. Andeta miki uru kalomi tawana naŋa kaika ndindi ku kamo nâ, aku miki ŋandai kavea nemi kalo-tawana ŋinde ŋga. Muŋga, tamâta tonŋe imo kumi, i ŋa tu Antipas. I ilo ndo keno pa naŋa, aku ipono muli mao nâ pa nanenŋu ŋgua. Aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ, ande sipu i pâta imâte lâ nemi lawea, laweani ndaina Sadana uru imo ŋinde. Andeta lâ zo sakamao ŋinde wa, ande miki kalomi tawana naŋa kaika ndo, aku ŋandai kapile nemi kalo-tawana ŋga.

¹⁴ Ŋinde nde ara ndo. Taitu naŋa ilonŋu ŋgua pinde pa miki ŋana aleami kâ. Miki nemi tamâta pinde simo Pergamum lawea ŋinde, ande sikai ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta laŋeŋa Balam ne ilo-kalo kaika lâ. Balam ne ilo-kalo nde mine: muŋga, Balam itula nzâla pa koipu tonŋe, i ŋa tu Balak, ŋana i ma ilaŋenzi Juda tamâta tu ma simbe ŋana kiesaka kâ. Ninenŋa Balak ilaŋenzi, kala siveta kiesaka mine: sika simbi muŋga tamâta pinde sipatarâwa panzi maro laŋeŋa, aku siveta mâsi sakamao ŋana sipalulua warakanzi tininzi kâ. ¹⁵ Andeta ŋinde nâ tia; tamâta pinde uru simo kumi, aku kinzi ŋinde sipono muli pa Nikolas ne ŋgu nenzi ilo-kalo sakamao. ¹⁶ Mine nde miki kapalele ilomi kalomi ŋga! Ambo miki ma kapalele tia, ande tini nâ naŋa ma amâ apâŋga pami, aku ma apunzi tamâta ŋinde lâ pila kazâŋa kâ ŋine ikeno kawâŋgu ilo.

¹⁷ Ambo miki tanjami keno, ande kalonjo ngua njine Koroani Sapâña itula panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni. Tamâta ea imandi kaika ku ipole kazâña njinde, ande naña ma samba ne kâpwa paveâña alua i. Kâpwa njinde nde ña tu “mana”. Aku mira pâne tonje ma nalua i tona, aku ma angere ñoa wasaseki lâ mira njinde tini. Tamâta pinde ma sisama ñoa njinde, ande tia; tamâta tamwata ikai mira njinde, ande i simbo nâ ma isama.’ ”

Ngua ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu simo Taiataira lawea

¹⁸ Tamâta njinde iporo mine tu, “Noko ma kungere ngua pinde lâ pepa tini ilâ pa Taiataira ngu ne anjelo. Ngua njine nde mine: ‘Naña nde Maro Kindeni Natu, aku matângu nde itogo yâa mela-mela ñalae mine. Anja kenju nde salaga-salaga, itogo “baras” munja sikai “brosi” ku sipua wa siyosi wa, kala zuli-zuli ndo. Nanani ao ngua njine imâ pa miki. ¹⁹ Naña asama lâ ñana vetâña rârâni miki uru kaveta njinde. Naña asama tu miki ilomi ndo keno panzi tinimi pinde, aku miki uru kalomi tawana naña ndindi nâ. Miki uru kaveta wurâta kie-kie ñana kavilanzi tamâta kâ. Naña asama tu miki uru kamandi kaika ñana kakai malia rârâni uru ipânga pami njinde. Aku asama tu munja miki kaveta vetâña ara pinde. Aku lâ zo njine, ande nemi vetâña ara nde ipânga ñalae ndo, ipole vetâña njinde munja kaveta.

²⁰ Njinde nde ara ndo. Taitu naña ilongu ngua pinde imâ pami ñana aleami kâ. Miki munja kasâu papa taine sakamao tonje, kala imo kumi. Taine njinde nde itogo taine munjâña tonje, i ña tu Jesebel. I uru iporo tu, “Naña nde ngua-tulâña taine”. Andeta ilanjenzi nanenju wurâta tamâta, aku ñana i kawa ngua kâ, ande kinzi uru siveta mâsi sakamao mine: kinzi sipalulua warakanzi tininzi, aku sika simbi munja tamâta pinde sipatarâwa panzi maro lanjeña tona. ²¹ Naña ilongu tu taine njinde ma ipalele ilo kalo. Mine kala naña ñandai

atoto i ne vetâña nga. Andeta i tini pwâka tu ipalele, kala ipile ne mâsi ñana tini-paluluâña kâ njinde, ande tia. ²² Mine nde miki kalonjo; naña ma pukonja ñalae alua taine njinde, aku i ma ikai nâna ñalae tina. Anja tamâta pinde uru sipalulua tininzi kuku i. Ambo tamâta njinde ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi tia, aku ma sipile i ne vetâña njinde tia, ande naña ma nâna ñalae tina wa malia alua kinzi tona. ²³ Aku naña ma apunzi taine njinde ne vâsa pâta sipamateteu, ñana kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni ma sisama tu naña asama tamâta rârâni nenzi ilo-kalo marumbu lâ. Aku naña ma apare nia pa miki rârâni taitu-taitu, ikura vetâña ndia miki kaveta njinde. ²⁴ Kala njine naña aporo ngua tonje imâ pa miki tamâta pinde kamo lâ Taiataira ngu, miki njinde ñandai kapaveta kuku taine njinde kawa ngua nga. Miki njinde tinimi pwâka tu kapanâna ñana ilo-kalo sakamao njinde uru sipatu ña tu “Sadana ne Ngua Paveâña”, aku njinde nde ara ndo. Naña ma ao tukuña pinde kilo imâ pa miki ñana iveta malia pami kâ, ande tia. ²⁵ Naña ao tukuña taitu njine nâ imâ pami; vetâña ara rârâni miki uru kaveta njinde, ande miki ma kaveta vetâñani ndaina lee, ikura lâ zo njinde naña ma amâ apânga.

²⁶ Tamâta ea imandi kaika ku ipole kazâña njinde, aku ipaveta kuku naña kawângu ngua lee tâno njine ne zo marumbu lâ, ande naña ma walo alua i. Aku i ma ikai naña ndamwângu ku ma imo koipu panzi ngu njinde uru kalonzi tawana naña tia.

²⁷ “I ma ikai poe kaika ndo panzi tamâta rârâni, aku ma ipunzi pwapwataki, itogo tamâta ipu kulo pwapwataki kala punu-punu nâ ikeno.”

Naña kala munja akai Mama ndamwa ñana aveta vetâña mine nâ. ²⁸ Andeta njinde nâ tia; tamâta ea ipaveta kuku naña kawângu ngua, ande naña ma Pitu Mboi njinde alua i tona. * ²⁹ Ambo miki tanjami keno, ande kalonjo ngua njine

* 2:28 28 Yesu isia ngua ñana i tamwata kâ lâ Pitu Mboi tini.

Koroani Sapâña itula panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni.' ”

Sapâña itula panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni.' ”

3

Ngua ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu simo Sardis lawea

¹ Tamâta njinde iporo mine tu, “Noko ma kungere ngua pinde lâ pepa tini ilâ pa Sardis ngu ne aŋelo. Ngua njine nde mine: ‘Naŋa uru akai poe panzi Maro Kindeni ne koroani lima kanaŋonzi rua, aku asaŋa pitu lima kanaŋo rua njinde lâ mbaunŋu. Naŋani ao ngua njine imâ pa miki. Naŋa asama lâ ŋana vetâŋa rârâni miki uru kaveta njinde. Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu pinde uru situla parinami tu miki kamo viami nâ. Andeta tia; miki kamâte lâ. ² Miki kakeno ndimo! Kamandi sânda ŋga! Miki nemi vetâŋa ara pinde nde laiti ŋana imâte kê. Miki ma kapaveta kaika kuku vetâŋa njinde, ŋana tu nanenŋu morâŋa mine: miki nemi vetâŋa ŋandai ikeno sondo ndo lâ nanenŋu Maro Kindeni nao. ³ Ara ŋana miki ma kalomi ngere kilo ŋana ngua njinde munŋa kalonŋo ku kapaveta kuku. Kapono muli sondo pa ngua njinde, aku kapalele ilomi kalomi! Ambo miki ma kakeno nâ, aku ma kamandi sânda tia, ande naŋa ma walele nâ amâ apâŋga pami, itogo nzanzare tamwata imâ ipâŋga mine. Aku miki ma kazizâla ŋana nanenŋu zo ŋana amâ apâŋga pami kê.

⁴ Andeta tamâta pinde lâ nemi ngu lâ Sardis lawea, ande kinzi njinde ŋandai siveta nenzi pasawaŋa muso ŋga, aku njinde nde ara ndo. Mine kala lâ zo muli, ande kinzi ma sipasawa pasawaŋa pâne, ku ma soka kuku naŋa. ⁵ Tamâta ea imandi kaika ku ipole kazâŋa njinde, ande naŋa ma asawa pasawaŋa pâne mine nâ lâ i tini tona. Naŋa ma azavaru i ŋa piti lâ via ne pepa tini, ande tia ndo. Naŋa ma atula ngua pwataki lâ naŋa Mama nao, aŋga lâ i ne aŋelo naonzi tona. Naŋa ma aporo mine tu, “Tamâta njine nde nanenŋu tamâta”. ⁶ Ambo miki taŋami keno, ande kalonŋo ngua njine Koroani

Ngua ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu simo Filadelfia lawea

⁷ Tamâta njinde iporo mine tu, “Noko ma kungere ngua pinde lâ pepa tini ilâ pa Filadelfia ngu ne aŋelo. Ngua njine nde mine: ‘Naŋa nde sapâŋa tamwatâŋgu, aku naŋa nde ngua mao tamwatâŋgu. Naŋa asaŋa koipu ŋalae Daviti ne “ki”, aku kekekele ndia naŋa akai nzâla piti ŋana, ande tamâta tonŋe ikura ŋana isae nzâla kê, ande tia ndo. Aŋga kekekele ndia naŋa asae nzâla giri ŋana, ande tamâta tonŋe ikura ŋana ikai nzâla piti kê, ande tia ndo. Naŋani ao ngua njine imâ pa miki. ⁸ Naŋa asama lâ ŋana vetâŋa rârâni miki uru kaveta njinde. Miki kamora ŋga; naŋa akai nzâla tonŋe piti lâ miki naomi, aku tamâta tonŋe ikura ŋana isae kê, ande tia ndo. Naŋa asama tu nemi walo tini mwata nâ keno, andeta miki uru kapaveta kuku nanenŋu ngua. Miki ŋandai kapu mulimi pa naŋa ŋga. ⁹ Tamâta pinde simo kumi, aku uru siporo tu kinzi simo lâ Juda ngu. Andeta kinzi nde laŋeŋa tamwatanzi, ŋana tu kinzi simo lâ Sadana ne ngu. Miki kalonŋo ŋga; naŋa ma aonzi tamâta njinde simâ sipare tukunzi lâ miki kemi tini, aku ma siporo situla pwataki tu naŋa ilongu ndo keno pami. ¹⁰ Naŋa munŋa atu ngua kulu kaika pami tu miki ma kamandi kaika ku kakale malia kie-kie njinde ma muli ipâŋga pami. Aku miki munŋani kapaveta kuku naŋa kawâŋgu ngua njinde. Mine kala lâ zo muli, ande naŋa ma akea ŋanami, lâ zo njinde samâŋa ŋalae ma imâ ipâŋga panzi tamâta rârâni lâ tâno kulu ŋana itogonzi kê.

¹¹ Tini nâ naŋa ma amâ apâŋga pami. Mine nde vetâŋa ara rârâni miki uru kaveta njinde, ande kakai njinde kaika ndindi nâ. Tia ma tamâta tonŋe imâ, ku ma ikai nemi vetâŋa ara njinde ne kulu saŋemi. ¹² Tamâta ea imandi kaika ku ipole kazâŋa njinde, ande naŋa ma aŋgunu i itogo ŋgunu-ŋgunu ŋana isuka nanenŋu Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa kâki mine. Aku i ma ipile Maro Kindeni

ne luma sapâña ku iyâti ilâ pa nia yo kilo, ande tia ndo. Naña ma angere nanengu Maro Kindeni ña lâ i tini, aku ma angere nanengu Maro Kindeni ne lawea ña lâ i tini tona. Lawea ñinde nde Jerusalem Lawea Wasaseki, aku muli lawea ndainani ma iyoka pa nanengu Maro Njalae Kindeni lâ samba lawea indue imâ. Aku naña ma angere naña warakângu ñangu wasaseki lâ tamâta ñinde tini tona. ¹³ Ambo miki tanjami keno, ande kalonjo ñgua ñine Koroani Sapâña itula panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni.’ ”

Ngua ilâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu simo Laodisia lawea

¹⁴ Tamâta ñinde iporo mine tu, “Noko ma kungere ñgua pinde lâ pepa tini ilâ pa Laodisia ngu ne aŋelo. Ngua ñine nde mine: ‘Maro Kindeni ne ñgua pâña rârâni nde ipânga kanaño lâ naña tiningu. Naña uru atula i kawa ñgua sonde nâ. Naña nde kelekele rârâni warika, kelekele rârâni ñinde Maro Kindeni munga ipulia ipânga lâ. Nanani kala ao ñgua ñine imâ pa miki. ¹⁵ Naña asama lâ ñana vetâña rârâni miki uru kaveta ñinde. Naña asama tu miki nemi kalo-tawana nde kaika koña tia. Naña ilongu tu nemi kalo-tawana ma ikeno kaika tâku ma imbe ndo tâku. ¹⁶ Andeta tia. Miki nemi kalo-tawana nde keno kaika koña tia. Miki nemi kalo-tawana nde soki-soki. Mine kala naña ma azavarumi. ¹⁷ Miki uru kaporo mine tu, “Naña nde mbaliña warika tamwatângu. Nanengu kelekele rârâ ñinde keno pana. Naña uru aroto ñana kelekele tonge tia.” Andeta tia ndo. Miki kamo sakamao ndo, ikura ñana tamâta ma kalonzi sukâña ñalae tina ñanami. Miki nde sugorai tamwatami, aku matami leva-leva lâ. Miki kamo tinimi kaa nâ. Mao nâ, miki uru kamo mine, andeta miki warakami nde kazizâla ñana ñine kâ. ¹⁸ Mine kala naña ilongu tu atula ilo-kalo ñine pwataki pa miki kalonjo: nanengu mira “gol” keno, munga yââ kana ku izavaru ne muso rârâni piti lâ tini. Mine nde ara ñana miki ma kako mira “gol” ñinde sañe naña, ñana miki ma kamo mbaliña

warakami mao. Aku ara ñana miki ma kako pasawaña pâne sañe naña ñana katura karaemi kâ, ñana kinzi tamâta ma sikura tu simora miki tinimi kaa ku siveta manjeti pami, ande tia. Aku ara ñana miki ma kako “marasini” sañe naña ñana kavala lâ matami kâ, ñana iveta matami kamora pwataki.

¹⁹ Naña uru aleleanzi tamâta rârâni ñinde naña ilongu ndo keno panzi, ñana nenzi vetâña ma ikeno sonde ndo. Mine nde ara ñana miki ma kamandi kaika ñana kaveta warakami nemi vetâña sonde, aku kapalele ilomi kalomi. ²⁰ Miki kamora nga; naña amandi lâ luma ne nzâla kawa, aku amo apitikina nzâla. Ambo tamâta tonge ma ilonjo kawângu ñgua ku ikai nzâla piti, ande naña ma amâ luma ilo, aku ma amo kuku i. Aku naña ma aka kâpwa kuku i, aku i kala ma ika kâpwa kuku naña mine nâ.

²¹ Nia ndoyo naña apole kazâña lâ, kala asaŋona kuku Mama lâ i ne saŋonâña nia ñana koipu ñalae kâ. Aku mine nâ, tamâta ea imandi kaika ku ipole kazâña ñinde, ande i ma ikai naña ndamwângu ku ma isaŋona kuku naña lâ nanengu saŋonâña nia ñana koipu ñalae kâ. ²² Ambo miki tanjami keno, ande kalonjo ñgua ñine Koroani Sapâña itula panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni.’ ”

4

Kinzi siwâŋgi sipanea Maro Kindeni lâ samba lawea

¹ Ninenga naña matângu ilâ, aku amora nzâla tonge lâ samba lawea, kawa maa nâ keno. Aku sarawâña ñinde munga alonjo iporo pana itogo tando ita mine, ande kala sarawâña ñinde imâ pa naña kilo mine tu, “Noko pwâki kumâ ñai, aku naña ma atula vetâña pinde pano. Maro Kindeni ipatea tu vetâña ñinde ma muli ipânga”. ² Ninenga walele nâ Koroani Sapâña ipaŋando naña, aku amora koipu ñalae ne saŋonâña nia tonge ikeno samba lawea. Aku tonge nde isaŋona kulu. ³ I nde tini ipane nia itogo mira arara pinde, tininzi yaŋaño wa ñinji wa. Aku kelekele tonge itogo Noa ngunu

lakia mine nde inge sajonâña nia njinde mbwaliu lâ, ku ipane nia itogo mira geza-geza ara tonje, i na tu “emeral”.

⁴ Anja sajonâña nia pinde, kamb-wanzenzi tamâta taitu kanao napa (24), ande sinje koipu njalae ne sajonâña nia njinde mbwaliu lâ, aku anelo mbâna-mbâna tonje isajona njinde taitu-taitu kulunzi. Kinzi sipasawa pasawana pâne luandondo, aku loki-loki “gol” tonje, itogo koipu njalajala nenzi loki-loki mine, ande ikeno kinzi taitu-taitu kulunzi. ⁵ Lâ koipu njalae ne sajonâña nia, ande nana amora loloa salaga ilâ wa imâ wa, aku alono ndunja njalae ipanga, ku mbamba ipu. Aku lâ koipu njalae ne sajonâña nia njinde nao, ande sinâla lima kanao rua mela-mela nâ keno. Sinâla njinde nde Maro Kindeni ne koroani lima kanajonzi rua.

⁶ Aku lâ koipu njalae ne sajonâña nia njinde nao, ande kelekele tonje itogo tâi njalae mine nde ikeno tona. Nana amora njinde itogo ndungu mine, aku pâne salaga ndo. Anja kelekele napa vianzi kâ nde simandi lâ ngini, lâ koipu njalae ne sajonâña nia njinde tini laiti, aku sinje mbwaliu lâ. Kelekele napa vianzi kâ njinde nde matanzi rârâ ingenzi mbwaliu lâ pa naonzi wa mulinzi wa.

⁷ Kinzi kelekele napa vianzi kâ njinde tonje nde itogo mbwambwa saka “leve” mine, anja tonje nde itogo bulmakao tamâne njalae mine, anja tonje nde nao itogo tamâta naonda mine, anja tonje nde itogo sii malabogi njalae mine, ititilo nâ imo. ⁸ Kinzi kelekele napa vianzi kâ njinde rârâni taitu-taitu mbaninzi lima kanao taitu keno, aku matanzi rârâ sinje tininzi rârâni pa naonzi wa mulinzi wa mbaninzi kalo wa. Aku lâ kari wa mbo wa, kinzi uru sipwarea tia. Kinzi simo nâ siwângi wângi mine tu,

“Maro Njalae Kindeni Walo Tamwata ande i sapâña, i sapâña, i sapâña!
I mungani imo, kala njine imo mine nâ, aku muli nga i ma imâ!”

⁹ Kelekele napa vianzi kâ njinde nde uru sindeka mine nâ nana i kala isajona koipu njalae ne sajonâña nia njinde kâ, inani nana imo via ku imo nâ. Aku ikura

zo rârâni, kinzi sipanea i wa sisuka i na kâki wa kawanzi ndanje papa i wa. ¹⁰ Aku lâ zo nana kinzi siveta mine, ande kinzi anelo mbâna-mbâna 24 njinde uru sipare tukunzi ndue lâ i kala isajona koipu njalae ne sajonâña nia njinde nao, inani nana imo via ku imo nâ, ku siwawa wa sipanea i. Aku sikai nenzi loki-loki “gol” piti lâ warakanzi kulunzi, ku sionzi ndue i nao lâ koipu njalae ne sajonâña nia, aku siwângi wângi mine:

¹¹ “Maka nema Maro Njalae Kindeni, nokoni kumo âta ndo, nana tamâta rârâni simo noko kalo, aku noko ne walo nde njalae ndo. Mine kala maka

‘kapaneano ku kasuka noko na kâki. Nokoni munga kupulianzi kelekele rârâni sipanga lâ, ikura noko tamwata nâ ne pateâña mine. Mao nâ, noko kupulianzi kelekele rârâni sipanga lâ, aku kelekele rârâni njinde kala njine simo vianzi.”

5

Yoane imora pepa tonje munga sipa kaika lâ keno

¹ Njingga nana alea pa i kala isajona koipu njalae ne sajonâña nia njinde, aku amora pepa tonje ikeno i mbau wia kâ ilo. Pepa njinde nde itogo pepa lalau luandondo tonje, munga siviviki sinzuku lâ, aku ngerenja keno pa tini pinde ruaruni. Anja pepa nganje ande munga sisipa kaika ndo lâ “kandel” sinji lima kanao rua, aku sio kilala tonje ikeno lâ “kandel” sinji rârâni njinde taitu-taitu tininzi. ² Njingga nana amora anelo tonje, i ne walo njalae tina. Aku isarâwa kawa njalae kâki mine tu, “Ea imo njalae lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ikura nana isiki ‘kandel’ sinji piti ku imazara pepa njine.”

³ Andeta lâ samba lawea wa tâno kulu wa mateja nianzi wa, ande tamâta tonje imo njalae, ikura nana imazara pepa njinde ku ipono ngua ikeno tini, ande tia ndo kanao. ⁴ Nana amora mine tu tamâta tonje imo njalae lâ Maro Kindeni nao, kala i ma ikura nana imazara pepa njinde ku ipono ngua keno tini, ande tia.

Mine kala naŋa kalongu sukâŋa, kala ata pâta.

⁵ Ninenŋa aŋelo mbâna-mbâna ninde tonŋe nde ipai naŋa tu, “Noko kuta ndimo. Kulonŋo; tamâta tonŋe imo, i ŋa mine ‘Juda ŋgu Nenzi Mbwâmbwa “Leve’”, aŋga i ŋa tonŋe tu ‘Koipu Njalae Daviti ne Vâsa’. Inani ipole kazâŋa lâ, ku itawanzi ne kazâŋa tamâta rârâni marumbu lâ. Mine kala ikura ŋana isiki ‘kandel’ siŋi lima kanaŋo rua ninde piti, aku ikura ŋana imazara pepa ninde.”

Yoane imora Lama

⁶ Ninenŋa naŋa amora lama tonŋe imandi koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia ninde ngini. Naŋa amora Lama ninde kilala itogo muŋga sipu i pâta imâte, ninenŋa imo via kilo. Aku kekeleke ŋapa vianzi kâ ninde sitavanzi aŋelo mbâna-mbâna ninde, ande siŋge i mbwaliu lâ. Lama ninde kulu tando lima kanaŋo rua keno, aŋga i mata lima kanaŋo rua keno tona. Ninde nde Maro Kindeni ne koroani lima kanaŋonzi rua, kinzi ninde Maro Kindeni muŋga isupwanzi silâ sikura nia nia lâ tâno ndoni. ⁷ Ninenŋa Lama ninde nde ilâ ikai pepa ninde piti lâ i mbau wia kâ ilo, ina kala isaŋona koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia ninde.

⁸ Ikai pepa ninde lâ, ninenŋa kinzi kekeleke ŋapa vianzi kâ sitavanzi aŋelo mbâna-mbâna 24 ninde nde sipare tukunzi ndue lâ Lama tini laiti. Kinzi aŋelo mbâna-mbâna taitu-taitu nde sisaŋa nenzi kekeleke ŋana wâŋgiŋa kâ tonŋe, aku kinzi taitu-taitu sisaŋa nenzi kondo “gol” tonŋe tona, mundo kuwae ara keno ilo. Mundo ninde nde Maro Kindeni ne tamâta nenzi nonja. ⁹ Ninenŋa kinzi siwâŋgi wâŋgiŋa wasaseki tonŋe mine tu,

“ ‘Noko simbo nâ pwura ŋana pwai pepa ninde ku kusiki ‘kandel’ siŋi rârâni piti, ŋana tu kinzi muŋga sipu noko pâta kumâte, aku kupaliŋi noko tamwata see ŋana kukonzi tamâta pinde lâ ŋgu rârâni simo tâno ndoni, nenzi ŋgua piti-piti wa tininzi kie-kie wa, ŋana ma simo Maro Kindeni

‘ne ŋgu. ¹⁰ Noko kupateanzi tu ma simo patarawâŋa tamâta, aku kupateanzi tu ma simo tamâta mbâna-mbâna lâ noko kalo, ku ma siveta wurâta pa nenda Maro Kindeni tona. Aku muli, ninenŋa kinzi ma sikai poe panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu.”

Kinzi sipanea Lama sisuka i ŋa kâki

¹¹ Ninenŋa matâŋgu ilâ, aku alonŋonzi aŋelo rârâ ninde kawanzi. Kinzi aŋelo ninde kambwanenzi ŋalae tina, ikura ŋana tamâta tonŋe ma isowe kambwanenzi kâ, ande tia ndo. Kinzi simandi siŋgenzi koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia wa kinzi kekeleke ŋapa vianzi kâ wa kinzi aŋelo mbâna-mbâna wa. ¹² Kinzi aŋelo ninde simo siwâŋgi kawanzi ŋalae kâki mine tu,

“ ‘Ara ndo ŋana kinda ma tapanea Lama nine muŋga sipu pâta imâte, ŋana tu ikai walo kaika wa ilo-kalo sondo tava kekeleke arara rârâni marumbu lâ! Ara ndo ŋana kinda ma tapanea i ŋa tasuka kâki, tandeka wa kawânda ndaŋge papa wa!”

¹³ Ninenŋa naŋa alonŋonzi kekeleke kiekie rârâni, muŋga Maro Kindeni ipulianzi kala simo vianzi sikura nia nia lâ samba ilo wa tâno kulu wa matera nianzi wa tâi ilo wa. Naŋa alonŋonzi kekeleke rârâni ninde siwâŋgi siporo mine tu,

“ ‘Tapanea i kala uru isaŋona koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia ninde ikura zo rârâni, aku tapanea Lama tona mine nâ! Kekeleke ndoni nde uru simo kinzi rua kalonzi. Kinzi rua ŋanzi keno ŋalae, aku simo tava walo kaika. Tapanea kinzi rua mine ku tamo nâ!”

¹⁴ Ninenŋa kekeleke ŋapa vianzi kâ ninde nde siporo tu, “Mao!” Aku kinzi aŋelo mbâna-mbâna nde sipare tukunzi ndue, ku sipaneanzi Maro Kindeni kuku Lama rua.

6

Lama isikinzi “kandel” siŋi piti lâ pepa tini

¹ Naŋa amora Lama ikai pepa ninde muŋga sisipa “kandel” siŋi lâ ŋgaŋe,

ņinenņa isiki “kandel” siņi tonģe piti. Ninenņa naņa aloņo kelekele ņapa vianzi kâ ņinde tonģe iporo ņgua. I kaņa nde itogo mbamba ipu mine. Iporo mine tu, “Noko kumâ!”² Ninenņa naņa amora kilo, aku amora hosi tonģe, i tini pâne, aku tamâta tonģe isaņona kumbu ikai temba lâ mbalau. Kinzi loki-loki tonģe ņana ipole paraņa kâ silua tamâta ņinde, aku ilâ itogo tamâta tonģe uru ipara ipolenzi kazâņa rârâ.

³ Ninenņa Lama isiki “kandel” siņi tonģe kilo piti, aku aloņo kelekele ņapa vianzi kâ ņinde tonģe iporo tu, “Noko kumâ!”⁴ Ninenņa hosi tonģe, i tini ņiņi, kala iyâti imâ ipâņa. Kinzi walo silua tamâta isaņona hosi ņinde kumbu. Walo ņinde nde ņana iveta kinzi tamâta simo tâno kulu nenzi moņa ara ņinde marumbu kâ, aku walo ņinde nde ņana ivetanzi sikai kazâņa pa warakanzi tu sipamateteu kâ. Pila kazâņa kâ ņalae tonģe silua i ņana ma iveta wurâta ņinde kâ.

⁵ Ninenņa Lama isiki “kandel” siņi tonģe kilo piti, aku naņa aloņo kelekele ņapa vianzi kâ ņinde tonģe iporo tu, “Noko kumâ!” Ninenņa naņa amora kilo, aku amora hosi tonģe, i tini mâmâņa. Aņa tamâta isaņona hosi ņinde kumbu nde ikai kelekele tonģe lâ mbau ilo, ņana iloe kâpwa ne malia kâ.⁶ Ninenņa naņa aloņo nduņeņa tonģe ipâņa lâ kelekele ņapa vianzi kâ ņinde ņgininzi, itogo tamâta iporo itula ņgua mine. Kawa ņinde nde iporo mine tu, “Noko kulâ kuveta wurâta, ņana kinzi tamâta ma sindolo ņana kâpwa kâ. Mine kala mbumbu ndoni wurâta tamâta uru sikai ņana nenzi wurâta kâ lâ kari taitu, ande ņinde ma ikura ņana siko kâpwa ‘wit’ ikeno lâ kulo mota taitu nâ ilo. Aku mbumbu ņinde ma ikura ņana siko kâpwa ‘barli’ ikeno lâ kulo kiri-kiri ņato nâ ilonzi. Andeta noko ma kulâ kuyaulanzi kâi oliv wa kâi waini wa ndimo.”

⁷ Ninenņa Lama isiki “kandel” siņi tonģe kilo piti, aku naņa aloņo kelekele ņapa vianzi kâ ņinde tonģe iporo tu, “Noko kumâ!”⁸ Naņa amora kilo, aku amora hosi tonģe, i tini itogo yaņâņo

mwasina. Aku tamâta tonģe isaņona hosi ņinde kumbu, i ņa tu Mateņa. Aņa tamâta tonģe kala isaņona hosi ņinde kumbu pa Mateņa muli, aku tamâta ņinde ņa tu Mateņa Nianzi. Kinzi walo silua kinzi rua ņana sipateanzi tamâta sionzi ņgu ņapa ņapa, aku walo silanzi ņana sipu ņgu tonģe pâta simâte kâ. Kinzi nenzi vetâņa ņana sipunzi tamâta simâte kâ, ande mine: pila kazâņa kâ, aņa putole ņalae, aņa pukonja ņalanjala, aņa ņgoa ņgoi silâ sizavarunzi.

⁹ Ninenņa Lama isiki “kandel” siņi tonģe kilo piti, aku amora kinzi tamâta pinde korananzi, kinzi tamâta ņinde muņa simâte. Kinzi simo patarawâņa nia tini laiti. Kinzi tamâta ņinde muņa kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni kawa ņgua, aku uru situla ņgua ņinde. Mine kala nenzi kazâņa tamâta sipunzi pâta simâte lâ.¹⁰ Kinzi korananzi ņinde nde sisarâwa kaika mine tu, “Maro ņalae, noko Walo Tamwata, noko uru kuveta vetâņa sondo ku kumo nâ. Noko nde sapâņa, aku noko ne mâsi rârâni nde ara ndo kanaņo. Taitu noko ņandai kupare nia panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu ņana vetâņa soki siveta pama ņga. Maka ma kao tinima pa noko ikura zo ņapia kilo ņana kuveta mine panzi tamâta ņinde muņa sipu maka pâta kamâte, a?”¹¹ Ninenņa sikai pasawaņa pâne luandondo pinde ku siwae panzi korananzi ņinde taitu-taitu. Aku sipainzi tu, “Miki kamo tini ņga. Kinzi kazâņa tamâta ma sipunzi nawalami pinde sitavanzi nimi-nambwe pinde simâte muņa lâ ņga, itogo muņa sipu miki warakami pâta kamâte mine. Maro Kindeni nde ipateanzi tamâta ņana simâte kâ ņinde kambwaņenzi marumbu lâ. Mambo kinzi kazâņa tamâta sipunzi tamâta ņinde rârâni simâte lâ ņga, ņinenņa Maro Kindeni ma ipare nemi mbuku nia panzi.”

¹² Ninenņa Lama isiki “kandel” siņi tonģe kilo piti, aku naņa amora kilo, aku amora ogigi ņalae tina ipâņa lâ tâno kulu. Aku kondoma ņalae ipâņa lâ kari mata, itogo pasawaņa mâmâņa itura mine. Aņa nzimona mata nde ipâņa

njini ndo, itogo see mine. ¹³ Aku samba ne pitu nde simbe sindue pa tâno kulu, itogo lawea ikai kâi mbimu yâti taulo, aku kapula garo-garo nde siyauru sindue. ¹⁴ Aku nia maa kala ikâwa ilâ mine nâ, itogo moe siviviki lâ ku sipa kaika mine. Aku tuu wa sia rârâni nde sipile nianzi nianzi ku sikâwa pwapwataki silâ.

¹⁵ Ninennga tâno ne koipu njalanjala rârâni, anga tamâta mbâna-mbâna rârâni, anga zugu tamâta nenzi koipu rârâni, anga mbaliŋa warakanzi rârâni, anga tamâta kaika rârâni, anga tamâta rârâni uru sikai wurâta koa tia nâ, anga tamâta rârâni uru sikai mbumbu lâ nenzi wurâta tini; kinzi tamâta njinde rârâni nde sikâwa silâ ku simuna lâ ngânza ilo wa lâ mira njalanjala keno tuu kulu njinde tininzi wa. ¹⁶ Aku sisarâwa panzi tuu wa mira njalanjala njinde mine tu, “Miki kanzuku maka, aku kavea maka njana i kala isaŋona koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia njinde! Aku kavea maka njana Lama ne wisi-nâna njalae tina njinde tona! ¹⁷ Njana tu zo sakamao njana kinzi rua nenzi wisi-nâna njalae kâ nde imâ ipânŋa lâ. Mine kala kinzi ma sipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni. Tamâta ea ikura njana itinggi kinzi rua nenzi kaika njinde ku imo ara kâ, a? Tia ndo!”

7

Kinzi Isrel tamâta 144,000 sikai Maro Kindeni ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi

¹ Njana amora vetâŋa njinde marumbu lâ, njinennga amoranzi aŋelo njapa simandi simo lâ tâno ne nŋaŋe njapa. Kinzi sisaŋa tâno ne mbwera-lawea njapa lâ mbaunzi ilo. Mine kala mbwera-lawea ikura njana imbana nia lâ tâno kulu wa tâi kulu wa kâi tininzi wa, ande tia. ² Ninennga amora aŋelo tonge kilo iyoka pa mbwera kâ ikâki imâ. I ikai kekekele tonge njana io Maro Kindeni Via Tamwata ne mâsi kilala lâ tamâta tininzi kâ. Aku isarâwa kawa njalae panzi aŋelo njapa, kinzi njinde Maro Kindeni munŋa kaika ilanzi njana siyaulanzi tâno wa tâi wa. ³ Aku ipainzi tu, “Miki ma kapasusu nâ njana kayaulanzi tâno wa tâi wa kâi wa, mine ndimo. Maka ma kao mâsi

kilala tonge lâ nenda Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta ndamwanzi munŋa lâ nŋa, njinennga miki ma kalâ kayaula nia.”

⁴ Ninennga nana aloŋo tamâta njinde kambwanenzi, kinzi njinde sikai Maro Kindeni ne mâsi kilala lâ ndamwanzi. Kinzi aŋelo sisowe mâsi kilala njinde lâ Isrel ngu tamâta 144,000 tininzi. Tamâta njinde nde lâ Isrel ngu saŋao kanaŋonzi rua rârâni taitu-taitu; ⁵ tamâta 12,000 nde lâ Juda ne ngu, anga 12,000 lâ Ruben ne ngu, anga 12,000 lâ Gad ne ngu, ⁶ anga 12,000 lâ Aser ne ngu, anga 12,000 lâ Naptali ne ngu, anga 12,000 lâ Manase ne ngu, ⁷ anga 12,000 lâ Simeon ne ngu, anga 12,000 lâ Livai ne ngu, anga 12,000 lâ Isakar ne ngu, ⁸ anga 12,000 lâ Sebulun ne ngu, anga 12,000 lâ Yosepe ne ngu, anga 12,000 lâ Benjamin ne ngu. Kinzi tamâta njinde rârâni nde sikai Maro Kindeni ne mâsi kilala lâ ndamwanzi.

Tamâta ngu njalae tina nde sipanea Maro Kindeni

⁹ Njana amora njinde marumbu lâ, njinennga matânŋu ilâ, aku amoranzi tamâta ngu njalae tina. Tamâta tonge ikura njana isowe kinzi kambwanenzi kâ, ande tia ndo kanaŋo. Kinzi tamâta njinde simo lâ ngu rârâni lâ tâno ndoni, nenzi ngua piti-piti wa tininzi kie-kie wa. Kinzi njinde nde simandi lâ koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia nao, aku simandi lâ Lama nao tona. Kinzi sipasawa pasawaŋa pâne luandondo lâ, aku sikai tumba lau lâ mbaunzi ilo. ¹⁰ Aku kinzi simo sisarâwa kawanzi njalae mine tu,

“Kinda nenda Maro Kindeni isaŋona koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia, aku i kuku Lama rua nde sikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo, kala siveta kinda tamo ara nâ!”

¹¹ Kinzi aŋelo rârâni nde simandi singe koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia, aku singenzi aŋelo mbâna-mbâna sitavanzi kinzi kekekele njapa vianzi kâ njinde tona. Aku kinzi njinde rârâni nde sipare tukunzi ndue lâ koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia nao, ku sipanea Maro Kindeni. ¹² Kinzi sipanea i siporo mine tu,

“Mao nâ! Kinda nenda paneâŋa ilâ pa nenda Maro Kindeni, aku tasuka

i ŋa kâki! I ne ilo-kalo nde ŋalae ndo. Kinda kawânda ndange papa i, aku tapare tukunda papa. Inani nde walo warika. Kinda ma tapanea nenda Maro Kindeni, taveta mine ku tamo nâ! Mao.”

Kinzi ŋgu ŋinde nenzi nâna marumbu lâ

¹³ Ninennga aŋelo mbâna-mbâna ŋinde tonge nde ikasona naŋa mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta kala sipasawa pasawaŋa pâne luandondo ŋinde, ande ea kinzi. Kinzi soka pa sinia simâ.” ¹⁴ Andeta naŋa atu lâ i kawa tu, “Tamâta ŋalae, naŋa asama ŋine tia. Noko tamwata kusama lâ.” Aku ipai naŋa mine tu, “Kinzi tamâta ŋgu ŋine muŋga sikai nâna wa malia ŋalae tina. Kinzi sipua nenzi pasawaŋa lâ Lama see marumbu lâ, kala siveta pasawaŋa ŋinde sipâŋga pâne ndo. ¹⁵ Mine kala kinzi uru simandi Maro Kindeni nao lâ koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia. Aku lâ kari wa mbo wa, ande kinzi uru siveta patarawâŋa tamâta nenzi wurâta papa i lâ i ne luma sapâŋa ilo. Inani kala uru isaŋona lâ koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia ŋinde, ande i ma imo kunzi wa ikea ŋananzi wa. ¹⁶ Putole ma ipunzi kilo tia ndo, aku ma sirakoŋa kilo ŋana lââ kâ tia ndo. Aku kari ne nâna ŋalae ma ikananzi kilo tia ndo. ¹⁷ Nana tu Lama uru imandi lâ koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia ŋgini, aku i ma imo nenzi katonâŋa. I ma ikainzi silâ pa lââ bwalika ŋinde via ne lââ uru isâko ikeno. Aku Maro Kindeni tamwata ma ipu matanzi sulu piti. Mao nâ, kinzi ma sita kilo, ande ma tia.”

8

Lama isikinzi “kandel” siŋi rârâni piti marumbu lâ

¹ Ninennga Lama isiki “kandel” siŋi tonge kilo piti, aku nduŋeŋa kiri-mwata tonge ipâŋga tia ndo lâ samba ilo lee, ikura kari tai taitu pinde marumbu lâ.

² Ninde ilâ lâ, ninennga naŋa amoranzi aŋelo lima kanaŋonzi rua ŋinde uru simandi Maro Kindeni nao. Aku sikai tando lima kanaŋo rua ku siwae panzi aŋelo ŋinde taitu-taitu.

³ Ninennga aŋelo tonge kilo nde imâ ku imandi patarawâŋa nia nao. Aŋelo ŋinde nde ikai kondo “gol” tonge, mundo kuwae ara uru ikeno ilo. Ninennga mire kuwae ara rârâ ŋinde silua i ŋana i ma igema tava Maro Kindeni ne kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni nenzi noŋa. Ninennga iveta patarawâŋa mine nâ pa Maro Kindeni, lâ patarawâŋa nia “gol” ikeno koipu ŋalae ne saŋonâŋa nia ŋinde nao. ⁴ Aku mire kuwae ara ŋinde ne mundo nde iyoka pa aŋelo ŋinde mbau ikâki pa Maro Kindeni, tava i ne kalo-tawana tamâta nenzi noŋa. ⁵ Ninennga aŋelo ŋinde mbau ilâ ikai yââ lâ patarawâŋa nia, aku izeze lâ kondo “gol” ŋinde ilo. Ninennga itambira kondo ndue lâ tâno kulu. Itambira kondo ndue lâ, ninennga mbamba ipu, aku nduŋeŋa ŋalae ipâŋga. Loloa salaga ilâ wa imâ wa, aku ogigi iririŋo tâno.

Kinzi aŋelo ŋapa simbana tando

⁶ Ninennga kinzi aŋelo lima kanaŋonzi rua ŋinde nde sipaveta sondo ŋana simbana tando lima kanaŋo rua ŋinde kâ. ⁷ Kinzi sipaveta sondo lâ, ninennga aŋelo tonge imbana ne tando. Aku walele nâ mira “ais” wa yââ ipâŋga ku imaliŋi indue tava see pa tâno kulu. Ninde itogo siwaenzi tâno rârâni tava kâi rârâni sipâŋga ŋgu ŋato ŋato, aku yââ kana tâno ne “ŋgu” tonge wa kâi ne “ŋgu” tonge wa. Aku yââ kana unza kenza-kenza rârâni marumbu lâ tona.

⁸ Ninennga aŋelo tonge kilo kala imbana ne tando, aku kekekele tonge itogo tuu ŋalae tina mine, yââ ikeno tini, ande imbe indue tâi ilo. Ninde itogo siwaenzi tâi sipâŋga ŋgu ŋato ŋato, aku tâi ne “ŋgu” tonge ipalele ku ipâŋga see. ⁹ Aku itogo siwaenzi iŋa rârâni simo tâi ilo ŋinde sipâŋga ŋgu ŋato ŋato, aku iŋa “ŋgu” tonge nde sipamateteu lâ. Aku wâŋga ŋalaŋala rârâni kala mine nâ, itogo siwaenzi sipâŋga ŋgu ŋato ŋato, aku wâŋga “ŋgu” tonge nde sipayaula lâ.

¹⁰ Ninennga aŋelo tonge kilo kala imbana ne tando, aku walele nâ, pitu ŋalae tonge, yââ mela-mela keno tini itogo tâmba mine, ande imbe piti lâ samba tini ku indue lâ lââ kulu. Ninde itogo

siwaenzi lââ rârâni tava lââ bwalika rârâni sipânga ngu nato nato, aku pitu ninde imbe ndue lâ lââ “ngu” tonge kulu. ¹¹ Pitu ninde na mine tu “Makisa Ndo”. Pituni ndaina nde imbe indue lâ lââ “ngu” tonge kulu, aku iveta lââ ninde kana ipânga makisa ndo. Tamâta rârâ sinu lââ ninde kana ipalele ipânga makisa, aku sipamateteu lâ.

¹² Ninennga anelo tonge kilo kala imbana ne tando, aku walele nâ kari wa nzimona wa pitu wa nde sipayaula. Ninde itogo siwaenzi mbo wa kari wa sipânga ngu nato nato mine. Aku kari ipânga nana ikura kari tai napa lâ zo zo, anga nzimona wa pitu kala sipânga nana ikura kari tai napa lâ mbo mbo mine nâ.

¹³ Ninennga nana amora sii malabogi nalaie tonge ilou lâ nia maa. Aku alonjo sii ninde isarâwa kawa nalaie mine tu, “Kinzi anelo nato kilo kala sipaveta sonde lâ nana simbana nenzi tando, aku malia nalaie tina nato nde laiti nana ipânga kâ! Kalo sukâna, kalo sukâna, kalo sukâna nalaie tina ma ipânga panzi tamâta simo tâno kulu!”

9

Anelo tonge kilo kala imbana ne tando

¹ Ninennga anelo tonge kilo kala imbana ne tando, aku nana amora pitu tonge munga imbe piti lâ samba tini aku indue tâno kulu ikeno lâ. Kinzi munga “ki” tonge silua pitu ninde, aku “ki” ninde nde nana mbâa nalaie tonge ne nzâla. Mbâa ninde ne maa nde indue ilâ nâ, aku ne lambu tia.

² Pitu ninde nde ilâ ikai mbâa ninde ne nzâla kawa piti. Ninennga mundo nalaie ikâki, itogo yâa nalaie tina ne mundo mine. Mundo ninde nde iyoka pa mbâa ninde ilo ikâki imâ, aku ipono kari wa nia maa wa. Mine kala nia ndoni ipânga nana lâ. ³ Ninennga kelekele pinde itogo ndemu-ndemu mine, kambwanenzi rârâ ninde, ande soka pa mundo ilo ku sindue simâ pa tâno kulu. Kinzi munga sikai walo itogo niño-niño nenzi walo mine.

⁴ Maro Kindeni munga indi kaika panzi ndemu-ndemu ninde tu ma siyaulanzi unza wa kâi kie-kie rârâni ndimo. Andeta

isâu panzi nana siyaulanzi tamâta pinde, kinzi ninde nandai sikai Maro Kindeni ne mâsi kilala lâ ndamwanzi nga. ⁵ Kinzi ndemu-ndemu ninde nenzi walo ikura nana sipunzi tamâta pâta simâte kâ, ande tia. Kinzi nenzi walo ikura nana nâna nalaie silanzi tamâta ikura nzimona lima nâ. Aku nâna ninde nde itogo nâna nana niño-niño ika tamâta mine. ⁶ Pa zo ninde, ande tamâta ma siroto nana nzâla ninde ilâ pa matenja kâ, andeta ma sisânda kulu tia. Kinzi ma ilonzi ndo tu simâte, andeta matenja ma ingengeana nananzi.

⁷ Nana amoranzi ndemu-ndemu ninde kilalanzi itogo hosi siluku lâ nana silâ paranja ilo mine. Kelekele pinde itogo koipu nalanala nenzi loki-loki “gol” mine nde ikeno lâ kinzi taitu-taitu kulunzi, aku naonzi nde itogo tamâta naonda mine. ⁸ Kinzi kulunzi pwau nde luan-dondo, itogo taine kulunzi pwau mine. Anga niñonzi nde itogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” niñonzi mine. ⁹ Ndemu-ndemu ninde nde sipasawa pasawana “aini” lâ kondondonanzi. Anga mbaninzi nde iveta ndunenja nalaie tina, itogo ndunenja ninde hosi ngu nalaie siveta lâ zo nana sitapanzi nenzi kareta ku sipalilu silâ paranja ilo. ¹⁰ Kinzi iunzi mata-mata nâ, itogo niño-niño iunzi mine, aku walo ikeno lâ iunzi nana nâna nalaie silanzi tamâta ikura nzimona lima. ¹¹ Mbâa nalaie ninde ne anelo nde imo koipu nalaie panzi ndemu-ndemu ninde. Lâ Hibru ngua, ande kinzi sipatu anelo ninde na tu, “Abadon”, anga lâ Grik ngua, ande sipatu i na tu “Apolion”. Noa nine ne duvi mine tu, “Zavaruna Tamwata”.

¹² Malia nalaie tina nana ipânga munga kâ ninde, ande kala marumbu lâ. Andeta miki kalonjo nga; malia nalaie tina rua nde keno mo nai yo.

Anelo tonge kilo kala imbana ne tando

¹³ Ninennga anelo tonge kilo kala imbana ne tando, aku nana alonjo sarawâna tonge iyoka pa patarawâna nia “gol” imandi Maro Kindeni nao ninde ne ngane-ngane imâ. ¹⁴ Ngua ninde nde imâ pa anelo ninde, inani kala munga

imbana ne tando, aku iporo mine tu, “Noko ma kuyautenzi aŋelo napa ninde silâ, kinzi ninde Maro Kindeni munga ipanzi kaika lâ simo nâna nia lâ Yufretis Lââ tini laiti.” ¹⁵ Ninennga aŋelo ninde ilâ ku iyautenzi aŋelo napa ninde, aku silâ nana siveta nenzi wurâta kâ. Mungani, kinzi simo sio tininzi nana kari tai ndainani nâ lâ zo ninde, lâ nzimona ninde, lâ mbwera ninde, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateânga mine. Aku nenzi wurâta nde mine: itogo kinzi siwaenzi tamâta rârâni sipânga ngu nato nato, aku aŋelo nenzi wurâta nde nana sipunzi tamâta ngu tonge pâta simâte. ¹⁶ Nana alononzi siporo sisowe zugu tamâta kambwanenzi, kinzi ninde uru sisaŋona hosi kumbunzi. Aku zugu tamâta ninde kambwanenzi ipânga lâ “200 milion”.

¹⁷ Lâ nanengu mbupuleŋa nîne, ande nana amora kinzi hosi sitavanzi kinzi tamâta sisaŋona hosi kumbunzi ninde kilalanzi. Kinzi kilalanzi mine: kinzi tamâta nde sipasawa pasawaŋa “aini” lâ kondondonanzi, aku pasawaŋa ninde tininzi nde njiŋi wa geza-geza wa yaŋâŋo wa. Anŋa kinzi hosi kulunzi nde itogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” kulunzi mine. Aku yââ wa mundo wa mira ndimoro wa nde ipânga lâ kawanzi ilo ku iyâti imâ. ¹⁸ Ninde itogo kinzi siwaenzi tamâta rârâni sipânga ngu nato nato, aku kelekele kazâŋa kâ nato nde sipunzi ngu tonge pâta sipamateteu. Kelekele kazâŋa kâ nato ninde nde yââ, anŋa mundo, anŋa mira ndimoro. Ninde iyoka pa hosi kawanzi ilo ku iyâti imâ. ¹⁹ Kinzi hosi ninde nenzi walo nde keno lâ kawanzi ilo wa iunzi tini wa, nana tu iunzi nde itogo mwâta mine, aku mwâta ninde kulunzi nde nana iyaulanzi tamâta kâ.

²⁰ Andeta kelekele kazâŋa kâ nato ninde nde ingengeana nananzi tamâta ngu rua, kala tamâta ninde simo vianzi nâ. Taitu kinzi nandai sipalele ilonzi kalonzi nŋa, aku nandai sipu mulinzi panzi maro laŋeŋa nenzi pareŋa-mâsi nŋa. Kinzi warakanzi munga siveta pareŋa-mâsi ninde sipânga. Kinzi tamâta ninde nandai sipile nenzi mâsi

nana siwâŋgi sipaneanzi koroani saka tava pareŋa-mâsi siveta lâ “gol” wa “silva” wa “aini” wa mira kie-kie wa kâi wa. Andeta pareŋa-mâsi kaa kaa ninde sikura nana siporo ngua wa simora nia wa soka wa, ande tia ndo. ²¹ Munga tamâta ninde sipaveta kuku mâsi nana sipunzi tamâta pâta simâte kâ, anŋa mâsi nana siveta nzâmbe sakamao kie-kie kâ, anŋa mâsi nana sipalulua tininzi potomule kâ, anŋa mâsi nana sipanawe tamâta nenzi kelekele kâ. Aku kinzi nandai sipalele ilonzi kalonzi nŋa, aku nandai sipu mulinzi pa vetâŋa sakamao ninde nŋa.

10

Anŋelo pepa tonge ilua Yoane nana ika kâ

¹ Ninennga nana amora aŋelo tonge iyoka pa samba ilo indue imâ. I ne walo nde nŋalae ndo. Ipatura tini lâ take-take, aku Noa ngunu lakia nde ikeno i kulu inge mbwaliu lâ. I nao nde isinala nia itogo kari mine, anŋa i kie rua nde mela-mela nâ, itogo yââ mine. ² Aŋelo ninde nde ikai pepa mota tonge lâ mbau ilo. Pepa ninde kinzi munga simazara lâ keno. Aku aŋelo ilâ ingunu kie pa wia kâ imandi tâi kulu, anŋa kie pa nâsi kâ nde ingunu imandi tâno kulu. ³ Ninennga aŋelo ninde isarâwa kawa nŋalae tina, itogo mbwâmbwa saka “leve” uru ita mine. Isarâwa lâ, ninennga mbamba lima kanaŋonzi rua nde sipu ku siporo nenzi ngua taulo. ⁴ Kinzi mbamba lima kanaŋonzi rua ninde sipu lâ, ninennga nana ilonŋu pateu tu ma nangere ngua siporo ninde lâ pepa tini. Andeta nana alonŋo sarawâŋa tonge iyoka pa samba ilo imâ mine tu, “Noko ma kuŋgere mbamba lima kanaŋonzi rua nenzi ngua lâ pepa tini ndimo! Ninde ma keno paveâŋa nâ lâ noko ilo.”

⁵ Ninennga aŋelo ninde nana munga amora imandi tâi kulu wa tâno kulu wa, ande io mbau wia kâ kâki pa samba, ⁶ aku iporo ngua kaika lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ina kala imo mine ku imo nâ, aku ina kala mungani ipulianzi samba wa tâno wa tâi wa kelekele rârâni simo

vianzi lâ nia ndoni wa. Anelo ninde iporo mine tu, “Zo nga imâ ipânga lâ. Maro Kindeni ma isenge zo kilo, ande tia ndo kanao! ⁷ Andeta lâ zo nana anelo tonge kilo ma imbana ne tando, ninenga vetânga paveânga ndia rârâni Maro Kindeni munga ipatea tu ma iveta, ande i ma iveta ninde ipânga mao kanao. Ninde ma ipânga ikura munga Maro Kindeni iporo wa itula panzi i ne ngua-tulânga tamâta, i ne wurâta tamâta kinzi.”

⁸ Ninenga sarawânga ninde nana munga alono iyoka pa samba ilo imâ pa nana, ande iporo ngua pa nana kilo. Iporo tu, “Noko kulâ pwai pepa ninde ikeno anelo ninde mbau ilo, inani kala imandi tâi kulu wa tâno kulu wa.”

⁹ Mine kala nana alâ pa anelo ninde, aku apai tu, “Noko pepa mota ninde kulana”. Aku anelo nde iporo taulo tu, “Noko pwai, aku kuka. Nine ma kana mona-mona ara ndo lâ noko kawa ilo, itogo sipa sinji kana mine. Anga lâ noko kapwa ilo, ande ma kana makisa ndo.” ¹⁰ I iporo ngua nine lâ, ninenga nana akai pepa mota ninde saje, ku aka. Ninde kana mona-mona ara ndo, itogo sipa sinji kana mine, lâ kawângu ilo. Andeta apanando indue lâ kapwângu ilo, ninenga imakisia kapwângu ilo. ¹¹ Ninenga ngua imâ pa nana kilo mine tu, “Noko kulâ, aku kutula Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki kilo. Kutula ngua nana vetânga rârâni ma muli ipânga panzi tamâta ngu râra pinde simo tâno kulu, nenzi ngua piti-piti wa tininzi kie-kie wa, sitavanzi nenzi koipu nalanala.”

11

Tamâta rua situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua pwataki

¹ Ninenga taumbwa tuka tonge silua nana nana aloe kelekele ne luandondo kê. Aku ngua imâ pa nana kilo mine tu, “Noko kulâ, aku kuloe Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga tava luma ninde ne patarawânga nia. Aku kusowe tamâta kambwanenzi tona, kinzi ninde uru simo lumani ndaina ilo siwânggi sipanea Maro Kindeni. ² Taitu noko ma kuloe pasauja

nia ikeno nzâmba ngame ninde ndimo. Kupile imo, nana tu Maro Kindeni nia ninde ilanzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ngu. Aku kinzi ngu ninde ma kenzi nâ sipale Maro Kindeni ne lawea sapânga Jerusalem sinukia tona nia. Kinzi ma siveta mine lee, ikura nzimona tamâta rua kanao rua (42) ilâ lâ nga.

³ Aku kinzi tamâta rua ma sikai nana ndamwângu, aku ma asupwanzi silâ nana siporo situla ngua lee, ikura lâ nzimona tamâta rua kanao rua ninde. Kinzi rua ma sipasawa pasawana nana kalo-kalo kê lâ tininzi.” ⁴ Tamâta rua ninde nde sitogo kêi “oliv” rua nga sinâla rua ninde uru simandi Maro Nalae nao, inani kala imo koipu nalae panzi tamâta ngu ndoni lâ tâno kulu. ⁵ Ambo tamâta tonge ma iveta tu ikai kazânga panzi rua, ande yâa ma ipânga lâ rua kawanzi ilo, ku ma iyâti ilâ ikananzi kazânga tamâta ninde marumbu lâ. Nana tu Maro Kindeni ne pateânga ikeno mine: tamâta ea ipatogo nana nana ilua kinzi rua kê, ande i ma imâte mine nâ. ⁶ Kinzi tamâta rua ninde nenzi walo ikura nana sipono nia maa tu karâzi ma imbe tia kê. Nenzi walo ma ikeno mine lee ikura zo rârâni kinzi rua simo situla ngua. Aku mine nâ, kinzi rua nenzi walo ikura nana siveta lâa ipalele ipânga see, aku ikura nana siveta kazânga kie-kie ipânga nana izavarunzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu. Kinzi rua nenzi walo nana siveta vetânga mine kê nde keno panzi. Lâ zo ndia ilonzi tu siveta mine, ande ma siveta.

⁷ Kinzi rua ma situla Maro Kindeni kawa ngua lee marumbu lâ, ninenga ngoa ngoi nalae ninde, ina uru imo mbâa nalae ilo, ande ma ipile mbâa ninde ku ikâki imâ nana ipara kunzi. Mbâa ninde indue ilâ, aku ne lambu tia. Ngoa ngoi ninde ma ipara kunzi rua, aku ma ipunzi pâta simâte. ⁸ Kinzi rua karaenzi ma ikeno Jerusalem lawea ne nzâla-kawa. Kinda uru taporo ngua tambirânga nana lawea nalae ninde kê, aku tapatu i na tu “Sodom” wa “Isip” wa. Munga kinzi ngua-tulânga tamâta rua ninde nenzi Maro Nalae kala itâra lâ kêi popole tini ku imâte lâ laweani ndaina. ⁹ Aku tamâta pinde lâ ngu rârâni simo

tâno ndoni, nenzi ngua piti-piti wa tininzi kie-kie wa, kinzi njinde ma matanzi silea pa kinzi rua karaenzi ikura lâ kari nato nga pinde. Andeta kinzi ma tininzi pwâka tu sikeanzi kâ. ¹⁰ Tamâta rârâni simo tâno kulu ma sindeka nâ nana kinzi rua nenzi matera kâ, aku ma sika waija ku sipalulua nenzi wisi-ara ilâ pa tininzi pinde, nana tu munga kinzi ngua-tulâja tamâta rua njinde nâna silanzi tamâta simo tâno kulu.

¹¹ Kari nato nga pinde njinde marumbu lâ, njenga Maro Kindeni imbana ko-roani ilâ kinzi rua ilonzi, aku kinzi rua simo vianzi kilo, kala simandi sânda. Kinzi tamâta nde simoranzi rua, aku siruru pâta kanao. ¹² Njenga ngua-tulâja tamâta rua njinde nde silonjo kawa njalae tonge ne sarawâja iyoka pa samba ilo imâ panzi mine tu, “Miki rua kakâki kamâ nai!” Njenga take-take tonge imâ ituranzi rua lâ, aku kinzi rua sikâki silâ samba ilo lâ nenzi kazâja tamâta naonzi.

¹³ Aku lâ zo ndainani nâ, ande ogigi iririyo njalae. Njinde itogo siwaenzi lawea njinde ne luma rârâni sipânga ngu saŋao saŋao, aku luma “ngu” tonge nde saputi ndue. Mine kala tamâta 7,000 nde sipamateteu lâ. Anja kinzi tamâta simo vianzi yo njinde nde siruru pâta lâ, aku sipanea Maro Kindeni, ina kala imo samba ilo.

¹⁴ Malia njalae tina rua njinde nga marumbu lâ. Andeta miki kalonjo nga; zo mbwana-mbwana nâ nana malia njalae tina tonge kilo kala ma imâ ipânga kâ.

Anjelo tonge kilo kala imbana ne tando

¹⁵ Njenga anjelo tonge kilo kala imbana ne tando. Aku naja alonjo ngu njalae simo samba ilo sisarâwa kwanzi njalae mine tu,

“Kala njine nenda Maro Njalae tava ne Pateâja Tamâta Kirisi rua nde sikai koipu njalanala panzi tamâta simo tâno ndoni marumbu lâ! Aku i ma imo koipu njalae mine ku imo nâ!”

¹⁶ Njenga kinzi anjelo mbâna-mbâna 24, kinzi njinde uru sisaŋona nenzi saŋonâja nia lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande sipare

tukunzi ku naonzi tundu sipanea Maro Kindeni. ¹⁷ Kinzi siporo tu,

“Maro Njalae Kindeni, noko Walo Tamwata, noko kumo mine, aku mungani kumo mine nâ. Maka kawama ndange pano, nana tu noko pwai ne walo njalae lâ tini marumbu lâ, aku kumandi njana pwai maro panzi tamâta kâ.

¹⁸ Kinzi tamâta

‘lâ tinikoa ngu nde wisinzi nâna njalae pa noko. Kala njine noko ne zo njana wisi-nâna kâ nde imâ ipânga lâ. Mine kala zo njana noko ma kupare nia panzi tamâta munga simâte njinde, ande imâ ipânga lâ. Aku zo ipânga lâ njana noko ma kulu ara kulanzi noko ne wurâta tamâta kinzi ngua-tulâja tamâta, sitavanzi tamâta rârâni uru sipaneano ku simege njanano, kinzi tamâta njalanala wa tamâta kaa kaa wa. Aku zo njana noko ma kuyaulanzi tamâta njinde munga siyaula tâno, ande imâ ipânga lâ.”

¹⁹ Kinzi anjelo mbâna-mbâna siporo ngua njine lâ, njenga anjelo tonge ikai Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâja ne nzâla piti, lumani ndaina ikeno samba ilo. Aku lâ luma sapâja ilo, ande naja amora Juda nenzi sopi sapâja, kekeleke njana Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâja mungâja ikeno ilo njinde. Aku mâsi njalanala pinde ipânga; loloa salaga ilâ wa imâ wa, anja mbamba ipu, anja nia ndunja njalae ipânga, anja ogigi ririyo njalae, anja karâzi ipagema tava “ais” aku imbe ndue.

12

Yoane imoranzi taine ku mwâta rua

¹ Njenga mâsi njalae kie tonge nde ipânga lâ nia maa. Mâsi njinde nde kilala mine: taine tonge imo, * aku isawa kari itogo ne pasawa mine. Nzimona nde ikeno i kie kalo, anja pitu saŋao kanao rua nde keno i kulu, itogo ne loki-loki mine. ² Taine njinde nde kapwa, aku i kumbu nâna njana ipagugua lâlu kâ. Zo

* **12:1** 1 Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ taine njinde nde itogonzi Maro Kindeni ne kalo-tawana tamâta ngu rârâni, anja lâlu nde itogo Kirisi tamwata.

ñana ipagugu kâ nde ipângga lâ. Mine kala isama nâna njalae tina, aku isunja kawa njalae.

³ Njineŋga mâsi njalae kie tonje kala ipângga lâ nia maa tona. Mâsi njinde nde kilala mine: mwâta njalae tonje imo, i tini nji. I kulu lima kanaŋo rua, anja tando saŋao nde keno i kulu. Aku loki-loki tonje, itogo koipu njalanala nenzi loki-loki mine, ande ikeno lâ i kulu njinde taitu-taitu. ⁴ Mwâta njinde iu nde ilâ ku itakanzi pitu pinde piti lâ samba tini ku itambiranzi simbe sindue pa tâno kulu. Njinde itogo siwaenzi pitu rârâni sipângga ngu nato nato, aku pitu “ngu” tonje nde simbe sindue mine. Aku mwâta ilâ imandi taine njinde nao, ina kala imo laiti njana ipagugua lâlu kâ. Mwâta io tini pa taine njinde tu mambo ipagugu lâ, ande i ma ika lâlu njinde.

⁵ Njineŋga taine ipagugua natu tamâne ipângga, ina tamâtani ndaina Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ma isanja tukâla “aini” njana ikai poe kaika panzi tamâta ngu rârâni kâ. Taine ipagugua natu ipângga lâ, njineŋga walele nâ sikai natu kâki ilâ pa Maro Kindeni lâ i ne saŋonâŋa nia njinde. ⁶ Anja taine nde ikâwa ilâ pa nia bilimu tonje Maro Kindeni munga ipatea tu ma iveta sondo papa. Pateâŋa keno lâ tu taine njinde ma imo niani ndaina ikura kari 1,260, aku kinzi ma sikatona i wa kâpwa silua wa.

⁷ Aku marumbu. Paraŋa njalae tina nde imandi lâ samba lawea. Maikel, ina kinzi anjelo nenzi kulu-kâmba, tavanzi i ne anjelo, ande sipara kuku mwâta njalae njinde. Aku mwâta tavanzi i ne anjelo kala simandi sipara kuku kinzi mine nâ. ⁸ Andeta mwâta ne kaika tonje njana ipolenzi kâ, ande tia. Tia ku i tavanzi ne anjelo njinde nde sikura tu simo samba lawea kilo, ande tia. ⁹ Njineŋga Maro Kindeni ne anjelo kinzi nde sitambira mwâta njalae njinde imbe ndue lâ tâno kulu. Mwâta njinde nde singani imo, aku i na tu Sadana. Anja i na tonje nde mine; “I njana italeanzi tamâta kâ”. I uru ikai laŋeŋa panzi tamâta ndoni lâ tâno kulu. Kinzi sitambira imbe indue lâ tâno kulu,

aku sitambiranzi i ne anjelo simbe sindue tona.

¹⁰ Njineŋga nana alonjo sarawâŋa kaika tonje iyoka pa samba ilo imâ mine tu, “Nainani nâ Maro Kindeni ma iyautenzi ne tamâta piti lâ kazâŋa ilo! I ne walo njalae nde ipângga nia yo lâ, kala imo koipu njalae! Aku i ne Pateâŋa Tamâta Kirisi nde ikai Maro Njalae lâ. Nana tu kinzi anjelo nde sitambira Sadana imbe indue lâ, ina kala uru italeanzi ninda-nambwe kalo-tawana tamâta lâ Maro Kindeni nao ikura kari wa mbo wa. ¹¹ Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta njinde munga ilonzi kona njana warakanzi nenzi via kâ, ande tia. Kinzi siruru njana simâte kâ, ande tia. Kinzi sikai walo lâ Lama see, aku sikaika njana situla i ne ngua mao njinde pwataki kâ. Aku njana nenzi vetâŋa njinde kâ, ande kinzi sipole nenzi kazâŋa tamâta njinde marumbu lâ. ¹² Mine kala miki ngu ndoni kamo samba ilo, ande miki ma kandeka nâ. Anja miki ngu njine kamo tâno kulu wa tâi ilo wa, ande miki ma kalomi sukâŋa ndo. Malia njalae tina nde imâ ipângga pami, njana tu Sadana nde indue imâ pami lâ. Isama tu i ne zo tini-mwata nâ keno mo nai yo. Mine kala i wisi nâna njalae ndo.”

¹³ Mwâta njinde nde isama tu kinzi sitambira i ndue ndo lâ tâno kulu. Mine kala ilâ itangula taine njinde munga ipagugua natu tamâne. ¹⁴ Andeta sikai malabogi njalae tonje mbani rua ku sio lâ taine njinde tini, njana i ma ikura tu ilou ilâ nia bilimu tonje munga siveta nia papa ikeno njinde. Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa ikeno mine: taine njinde ma imo malawae ndo njana mwâta njinde kâ ikura mbwera nato nga nzimona lima kanaŋo taitu, aku kinzi ma sikatona i wa kâpwa silua wa. ¹⁵ Njineŋga mwâta njinde ilata lââ lâ kawa ilo. Lââ njinde ipângga itogo lââ njalae mine, aku irere itangula taine ilâ. Mwâta itu lââ njinde ma ilâ ipatuku taine ku ma iyaula i ndo. ¹⁶ Andeta tia. Tâno nde ivila taine njinde. Tâno kawa nzaŋa, aku inzema lââ njinde mwâta ilata lâ kawa ilo. ¹⁷ Tia ku mwâta wisi nâna njalae ndo njana taine njinde kâ, aku ilâ tu iveta paraŋa kunzi taine njinde ne vâsa, kinzi

ņinde uru sipaveta kuku Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ku situla Yesu parina. ¹⁸ Aku mwāta ilā imandi sāwaneka, lā tāt pwali.

13

Ŋgoa ŋgoi rua simā sipānga

¹ Ninennga naŋa amora ŋgoa ŋgoi tonge pusu kākī tāt ilo ku iyātī imā. I kulu lima kanaŋo rua, aŋga tando saŋao nde imandi kulu. Aku ikundu loki-loki tonge, itogo koipu ŋalaŋala nenzi loki-loki mine, lā i ne tando taitu-taitu kulunzi. Aŋga ŋoa pinde keno lā i kulu taitu-taitu, aku ŋoa ŋinde ne duvi nde ŋana ivaligi Maro Kindeni kā. ² Ŋgoa ŋgoi naŋa amora ŋinde nde itogo mbwāmbwa ŋgoi ŋalae tonge, i ŋa tu “lepat”. Aŋga i kie nde itogo ŋgoa ŋgoi “bea” kie mine, aŋga i kawa nde itogo mbwāmbwa saka “leve” kawa mine. Aku mwāta ŋalae ŋinde walo kaika ilua ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde, itogo i tamwata ne walo kaika mine. Iveta ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde tu imo koipu ŋalae itogo i tamwata mine, aku i ne kaika ilua ŋana ikai poe panzi tamāta kā. ³ Naŋa amora mine tu itogo kinzi muŋga sisowe ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde kulu tonge, aku nzimba tonge silua ŋana imāte kā. Andeta nzimba sakamao ŋinde nde māt lā, aku ara kilo. Aku tamāta rārāni nde wisinzi motu ndo ŋana simora ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde, kala sipono muli papa i. ⁴ Kinzi sisama tu mwāta ŋalae ŋinde tamwata ne walo kaika ilua ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde lā. Mine kala siwāŋgi sipanea mwāta ŋalae, aku sipanea ŋgoa ŋgoi tona. Kinzi siporo tu, “Tamāta tonge ipakura kuku ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋine, ande tia, aŋga tamāta tonge ikura ŋana ipara kuku i, ande tia ndo.”

⁵ Ninennga Maro Kindeni isāu pa ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde tu i kawa pakāe-pakāe potomule iporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa Maro Kindeni kā. I ne kaika ŋana imo koipu kā keno ikura nzimona tamāta rua kanaŋo rua (42). ⁶ Mine kala ŋgoa ŋgoi imandi ŋana iporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa Maro Kindeni kā. Iporo ŋgua sakamao ŋana iyaula Maro Kindeni ŋa wa ne lawea wa, aku iporo ŋgua sakamao ŋana iyaulanzi ŋgu rārāni simo samba ilo ŋinde tona.

⁷ Aku Maro Kindeni isāu papa i tu ma ipara kunzi i ne tamāta ku ipolenzi. Mine kala ipara kunzi ipolenzi lā, aku ipunzi ndue. Aku ikai walo kaika ŋana imo koipu panzi tamāta ŋgu rārāni lā tāno ndoni, nenzi ŋgua piti-piti wa tininzi kie-kie wa. ⁸ Mine kala tamāta rārā ŋinde lā tāno kulu ma sipanea ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde. Aŋga tamāta pinde ma sipanea i tia. Singani, lā zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni ŋandai ipulia tāno ipānga ŋga, ande tamāta ŋinde ŋanzi ikeno lā via ne pepa tini. Pepa ŋinde nde Lama ne pepa, Lama ŋinde muŋga sipu pāta imāte.

⁹ Ambo miki taŋami keno, ande kalonjo ŋgua ŋine sonde. ¹⁰ Ambo Maro Kindeni ipatea tamāta tonge tu ma ilā luma saka-mao ilo, ande i ma ilā luma sakamao ilo mine nā. Ambo ipatea tamāta tonge tu ma pila nā sipu pāta imāte, ande ma pila nā sipu pāta imāte mine nā. Mine kala lā zo ŋana vetāŋa ŋinde ipānga kā, ande ara ŋana Maro Kindeni ne tamāta ma simandi kaika ku kalonzi tawana i kaika ku simo nā.

¹¹ Ninennga naŋa amora ŋgoa ŋgoi tonge kala ipu tāno pwataki ku iyātī imā pa nia yo. Tando rua nde simandi lā i kulu, itogo lama ne tando mine. Aku iporo ŋgua itogo mwāta ŋalae uru iporo mine. ¹² Ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde nde ikai ŋgoa ŋgoi ipānga muŋgāŋa ŋinde ndamwa. Aku lā i nao, ande ikai wurāta ŋana ivetanzi tamāta rārāni simo tāno kulu tu sipanea ŋgoa ŋgoi muŋgāŋa ŋinde, ina kala muŋga ikai nzimba sakamao ŋana imāte kā, ninennga nzimba ŋinde māt lā. ¹³ Ŋgoa ŋgoi kala ipānga muli ŋinde nde iveta māsī kaika kie-kie. Māsī ŋalae kie tonge nde mine: iveta yāā ipile samba ku indue imā tāno kulu lā tamāta naonzi. ¹⁴ Maro Kindeni isāu papa i tu ma iveta māsī kaika kie-kie lā ŋgoa ŋgoi muŋgāŋa ŋinde nao. Aku ŋana i ne māsī ŋinde kā, ande ŋgoa ŋgoi ilanenzi tamāta rārāni simo tāno kulu. I itu kaika panzi tamāta tu ma sipare ŋgoa ŋgoi muŋgāŋa ŋinde tai lā kāt tini, ŋana ma sipare tukunzi situndu papa. Ina kala ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde muŋga pila nā sipu, andeta imāte tia, imo via

nâ. ¹⁵ Aku Maro Kindeni isâu papa ngoa ngoi ipângga muli njinde tu koroani via ma ilua ngoa ngoi mungânga ne parenga-mâsi njinde. Mine kala parenga-mâsi njinde nde iporo ngua. Ambo tamâta tonge tini pwâka tu ipanea parenga-mâsi njinde, ande parenga-mâsi tamwata ne kaika keno nana io tamâta njinde ilâ nana sipu pâta imâte kê. ¹⁶ Ninenga ngoa ngoi ipângga muli njinde nde itu kaika tu kinzi ma sisowe mâsi tonge lâ tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu tininzi. Tamâta pinde sikai mâsi njinde lâ mbaunzi wia kê, anga pinde nde sikai lâ ndamwanzi. Kinzi sisowe mâsi njinde lâ tamâta rârâni tininzi, kinzi tamâta kaa nâ wa kinzi tamâta njalanala wa, kinzi mbaliņa warakanzi wa kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa, kinzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta nana mbaliņa kê wa kinzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta koa tia nâ wa. ¹⁷ Ambo mâsi njinde ikeno tamâta tonge tini tia, ande tamâta njinde ikura tu ipalulua mbumbu kunzi tamâta pinde nana sipako kelekele kê, ande tia. Mâsi njinde nde ngoa ngoi njinde nâ, aku i nde ngoa njinde ne kambwane tona.

¹⁸ Tamâta ea nenzi ilo-kalo ara, ande kinzi njinde nâ ma sikura tu sisama vetânga njine kilala sonde. Ambo tamâta tonge imo tava ilo-kalo ara, ande ara nana i ma isowe ngoa ngoi njinde ne kambwane sonde, nana tu kambwane njinde nde itogo tamâta tonge nâ. Kambwane njinde nde mine: 666. *

14

Lama ne tamâta siwânggi wânggiņa wasaseki

¹ Ninenga nana amora kilo, aku matânggu amora Lama imandi Saion Tuu kulu, tuu njinde Jerusalem lawea imandi kulu. Aku tamâta 144,000 nde simandi simo kuku Lama. * Maro Kindeni munga ingere Lama nâ anga Lama Tama nâ lâ kinzi taitu-taitu ndamwanzi. ² Aku nana alonjo ndunęa tonge ipângga lâ samba lawea. Njinde nde itogo lââ njalae ne

ndunęa mine, anga itogo mbamba ipu ne ndunęa tona. Nana alonjo ndunęa njinde, ande itogo tamâta sipu wânggiņa ne kelekele tonge mine. ³ Kinzi tamâta 144,000 njinde nde simandi Maro Kindeni ne sajonânga nia nao, aku siwânggi wânggiņa wasaseki tonge lâ kelekele njapa vianzi kê njinde naonzi, anga lâ kinzi njelo mbâna-mbâna naonzi tona. Maro Kindeni munga ikonzi tamâta 144,000 njinde piti lâ tamâta rârâni ngininzi, aku kinzi simbonzi nâ sikura nana siwânggi wânggiņa njinde sonde. Tamâta tonge ikura tu iwânggi wânggiņa njinde sonde, ande tia. ⁴ Kinzi tamâta njinde munga njandai sitambira tininzi potomule kunzi taine nga. Kinzi simo ilonzi mbâra-mbâra ndo. Aku nia ndia Lama itu ilâ papa, ande tamâta njinde uru soka i muli silâ. Maro Kindeni munga ikonzi ngu njinde piti lâ tamâta rârâni ngininzi, aku simo Maro Kindeni kuku Lama rua nenzi ngu. Kinzi sitogo tâno wasaseki ne kâpwa ara ipângga mungânga mine, kâpwa njinde tamâta uru sipatarâwa pa Maro Kindeni. ⁵ Kinzi siporo ngua lanęa tonge tia ndo. Kinzi nenzi vetânga soki tonge keno tininzi, ande tia.

Kinzi njelo njato situla ngua

⁶ Ninenga nana amora njelo tonge ilou lâ nia maa. I ne wurâta nde nana itula pâri ara panzi tamâta ngu rârâni lâ tâno ndoni, nenzi ngua piti-piti wa tininzi kiekie wa. Pâri ara njinde ma marumbu tia, ma ikeno mine ku imo nâ. ⁷ Njelo njinde isuna kawa kâki njalae mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ne zo nana ipare nia panzi tamâta kê, ande imâ ipângga lâ! Mine kala miki ma kamege nana i kê, aku kasuka i nâ kâki! Miki kapanea Maro Kindeni, inani kala munga ipulia samba wa tâno wa tâi wa lââ duvi wa!”

⁸ Ninenga njelo tonge kala iyoka njelo mungânga njinde muli imâ. Njelo njinde nde iporo tu, “Lawea njalae Babilon nde zavaruna marumbu lâ! † Mao nâ, lawea njinde zavaruna ndo lâ. Lawea

* **13:18** 18 Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ njine nde ngua tambirânga nana koipu njalae tonge ikai kazânga njalae tina panzi kalo-tawana tamâta. * **14:1** 1 Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta situ njine nde ngua tambirânga nana kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni. † **14:8** 8 Yoane isia ngua njananzi Maro Kindeni ne kazânga tamâta lâ Babilon lawea tini.

njinde munnga ivetanzi tamâta ngu ndoni sipaveta kuku vetânga sakamao nana sipalulua tininzi potomule kâ. Vetânga njinde itogo lawea njinde waini kaika ilanzi tu sinu kâ, kala sidauda.”

⁹ Njineŋga aŋelo tonje kala iyoka aŋelo rua njinde mulinzi imâ, aku itara kaika mine tu, “Tamâta ea ipare tuku pa ngoa ngoi tava ne pareŋa-mâsi, aku ikai ngoa ngoi ne mâsi kilala lâ ndamwa tâku mbau tâku, ¹⁰ ande tamâta njinde kala ma inu waini kaŋa tonje. Waini njinde nde Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna, aku i ma igema lââ tava waini njinde nana ikai waini ne makisa pinde piti kâ, ande tia. I ma ipaliŋi ne wisi-nâna njinde lâ pareŋa-nia ne kâmba ilo, aku tamâta ea munnga ipare tuku pa ngoa ngoi, ande i ma inu. Aku lâ Lama tavanzi Maro Kindeni ne aŋelo naonzi, ande tamâta njinde ma ikai nâna ŋalae tina lâ mira ndimoro ne yââ. ¹¹ I ma ikai nâna lâ yââ njinde, aku yââ ne mundo ma ikâki mine ku imo nâ. Mao nâ, tamâta ea munnga sipare tukunzi pa ngoa ngoi tava ne pareŋa-mâsi, aku sikai i ŋa ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi, kinzi njinde ma sisama nâna ikura kari wa mbo wa, ma sikai nâna mine ku simo nâ.” ¹² Andeta Maro Kindeni ne tamâta uru sipaveta kuku i kawa ŋgua, aku sio nenzi kalotawana ikeno kaika pa Yesu. Mine kala lâ zo nana vetânga kie mine ma ipânga panzi ngoa ngoi ne tamâta, ande kinda Maro Kindeni ne tamâta ma tambariri ndimo, ma tamandi kaika nâ.

¹³ Njineŋga naŋa aloŋo sarawânga tonje iyoka pa samba imâ pa naŋa mine tu, “Noko ma kuŋgere ŋgua lâ pepa tini mine tu, ‘Lâ zo njine aŋga lâ zo mulimuli wa, ambo tamâta tonje kalo tawana Maro ŋalae, njineŋga imâte, ande tamâta njinde ma indeka’.” Aku Koroani Sapânga kala iporo mine tu, “Mao nâ, kinzi tamâta mine sikura tu sindeka ŋalae, nana tu kinzi ma sipile malia wa nâna kie-kie uru ipânga panzi lâ tâno kulu, aku ma sipwarea. Kinzi ma sikai pwareânga ara, nana tu vetânga ara ndia munnga siveta njinde ma ipânga nia yo.”

nde imâ ipânga lâ

¹⁴ Njineŋga naŋa amora kilo, aku amora take-take pâne tonje. Aŋga tamâta tonje, i nde itogo kinda tâno tamâta mine, ande isaŋona imo take-take njinde kulu. I ikundu loki-loki “gol” tonje lâ kulu, aku isaŋa pila tonje, mata ruru ndo, lâ mbau ilo. ¹⁵ Njineŋga aŋelo tonje iyoka pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ilo iyâti imâ. Aku isarâwa kaika ndo pa tamâta njinde isaŋona take-take kulu mine tu, “Noko pwai ne pila, aku kulâ kugona kaniŋa. Kaniŋa ndoni ikeno tâno ilo njinde nde ilâ nia lâ. Mine kala zo njine nde kaniŋa gonânga ne zo.” ¹⁶ Njineŋga tamâta isaŋona take-take kulu njinde nde ikai ne pila, aku ilâ igona kaniŋa rârâni ikeno tâno ilo.

¹⁷ Njineŋga aŋelo tonje kala iyoka pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapânga ilo aku iyâti imâ pa nia yo. I kala isaŋa pila tonje mata ruru ndo. ¹⁸ Njineŋga aŋelo tonje kala iyoka pa luma sapânga ne patarawânga nia iyâti imâ. I ne wurâta nde nana ikatona yââ lâ patarawânga nia. Isarâwa kaika pa aŋelo njinde isaŋa pila mata ruru ndo, aku ipai tu, “Kâi waini kanaŋo rârâni ikeno lâ tâno ilo ande wula-wula lâ. Mine kala noko pwai ne pila njinde mata ruru ndo, aku kulâ kutoto waini kanaŋo piti lâ kâi tininzi, aku kugona kanaŋo njinde lâ nia tonje.”

¹⁹ Njineŋga aŋelo njinde ikai ne pila, aku ilâ tâno ilo ku itoto waini kanaŋo piti lâ kâi tininzi. Itoto lâ, njineŋga igona kanaŋo njinde lâ nia tonje, aku itambira ilâ kondo mira ŋalae tonje ilo, nana kinzi ma sipale lâ kenzi kâ. Kondo njinde nde itogo Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna mine. ²⁰ Aku kenzi nâ sipale waini kanaŋo njinde ikeno kondo mira ŋalae ilo. Kondo njinde uru ikeno niaka nana Jerusalem lawea ne ŋgumbi ŋgaŋe kâ. Kinzi sipale, aku see ipânga kondo ilo, aku imaliŋi iyâti imâ pa nia yo. Aku see njinde irere ilâ isala tâno ndoni, ilâ ikura nia mbuku 300 mine. Aku see njinde ipondi kâki ikura ipaŋando tamâta mine.

Kinzi aŋelo lima kanaŋonzi rua sisana kelekele sakamao lima kanaŋo rua

¹ Ninenŋa naŋa amora māsī kilala kie tonŋe ipāŋga lâ samba tini, aku wiŋingu motutu. Naŋa amoranŋi aŋelo lima kanaŋonzi rua simo, sisana kelekele sakamao lima kanaŋo rua ŋana sizavarunzi tamāta kâ. Aku lâ zo ŋana vetāŋa sakamao ŋinde ma marumbu lâ, ŋinenŋa Maro Kindeni ne wiŋi-nāna ma marumbu ndo lâ. ² Ninenŋa naŋa amora kelekele tonŋe itogo tâi ŋalae mine, muŋga siveta lâ nduŋgu tava yââ. Aku tamāta pinde nde simandi tâi ŋinde pwali, kinzi ŋinde muŋga sipole kazāŋa kala sipolenzi ŋgoa ŋgoi ŋinde tava i ne pareŋa-māsī wa i ŋa ne kambwaŋe wa. Kinzi tamāta ŋinde taitu-taitu sisana kelekele tonŋe ŋana wāŋgiŋa kâ, ŋinde muŋga Maro Kindeni ilanŋi. ³ Kinzi simo siwāŋgi wāŋgiŋa tonŋe. Wāŋgiŋa ŋinde nde Maro Kindeni ne wurāta tamāta Mose kuku Lama rua nenzi wāŋgiŋa. Wāŋgiŋa ŋinde nde mine;

“Maro Ŋalae Kindeni, noko Walo Tamwata. Vetāŋa ŋalaŋala rārāni noko kuveta ŋinde ande ara ndo. Noko kumo pwai koipu ŋalae panzi tamāta rārāni, aku noko ne vetāŋa rārāni nde sondo ku mao kanaŋo. ⁴ Maro Ŋalae, noko simbo nâ kumo sapāŋa. Mine kala tamāta ŋgu ndoni ma simege ŋanano ku sisuka noko ŋa kâki. Tamāta ŋgu ndoni ma simā sipare tukunzi

‘pano, ŋana tu noko ne vetāŋa sondo nde ipāŋga nia yo lâ.”

⁵ Kinzi siwāŋgi wāŋgiŋa ŋinde marumbu lâ, ŋinenŋa naŋa amora kilo, aku amora Maro Kindeni ne luma sapāŋa i kawa maa ikeno. Luma sapāŋa ŋinde nde ŋana itula Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua mao pwataki kâ. ⁶ Aŋga aŋelo lima kanaŋonzi rua ŋinde nde sipile luma sapāŋa ku siyāti simā pa nia yo. Kinzi aŋelo ŋinde sisana kelekele sakamao lima kanaŋo rua ŋana sizavarunzi tamāta kâ. Kinzi sipita lalava pāne ara ndo, aku lalava ŋinde salaga ndo. Aku silelea lalava mota muŋga sisuta lâ kaimbo “gol” ipono kondondonanŋi tona.

⁷ Ninenŋa kelekele ŋapa vianŋi kâ ŋinde tonŋe nde ikai kondo “gol” lima kanaŋo rua, aku kondo tonŋe ilanŋi aŋelo lima kanaŋonzi rua ŋinde taitu-taitu. Aku Maro Kindeni, inani ŋana imo via ku imo nâ, ande i ne wiŋi-nāna nde ipipi ndo ikeno lâ kondo lima kanaŋo rua ŋinde ilonŋi. ⁸ Ninenŋa Maro Kindeni ne sināla tava ne walo ŋalae nde iveta mundo ipāŋga ku ipipi ndo lâ i ne luma sapāŋa ilo. Mine kala tamāta tonŋe ikura ŋana ilâ luma sapāŋa ilo tia ndo lee, ikura lâ zo ŋana kinzi aŋelo lima kanaŋonzi rua ŋinde ma siveta nenzi wurāta ŋana sizavarunzi tamāta kâ marumbu lâ.

16

Kinzi aŋelo sipaliŋi Maro Kindeni ne wiŋi-nāna ndue lâ tâno kulu

¹ Ninenŋa naŋa aloŋo sarawāŋa ŋalae tonŋe iyoka pa Maro Kindeni ne luma sapāŋa imā panzi aŋelo lima kanaŋonzi rua ŋinde. Aku ŋgua imā panzi mine tu, “Miki kakai kondo lima kanaŋo rua ŋinde Maro Kindeni ne wiŋi-nāna ipipi ikeno ilo, aku kalâ kapaliŋi ndue lâ tâno kulu.”

² Ninenŋa aŋelo tonŋe ilâ ipaliŋi ne kondo ndue lâ tâno kulu, aku mbwatakâe kaika kie-kie sakamao ndo ipāŋga lâ tamāta pinde tininŋi, kinzi ŋinde muŋga sikai ŋgoa ŋgoi ne māsī kilala lâ tininŋi ku uru sipare tukunzi pa i ne pareŋa-māsī.

³ Ninenŋa aŋelo tonŋe kala ilâ ipaliŋi ne kondo ndue lâ tâi ilo, aku tâi nde ipalele ipāŋga itogo mateŋa tamāta seenzi mine. Ninenŋa iŋa rārāni sitavanŋi kelekele ndoni simo vianŋi lâ tâi ilo, ande sipamateteu lâ.

⁴ Ninenŋa aŋelo tonŋe kala ilâ ipaliŋi ne kondo ndue lâ lââ ŋalaŋala wa lââ sâko keve ilonŋi, aku lââ rārāni ŋinde nde ipalele ipāŋga see. ⁵ Ninenŋa naŋa aloŋo aŋelo tonŋe, inani uru ikai katōŋa panzi lââ rārāni, ande iporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni, noko siŋgani kumo, kala ŋine noko kumo mine nâ. Noko Sapāŋa Tamwata, aku noko kupare nia panzi tamāta simo tâno kulu marumbu lâ. Vetāŋa rārāni noko kupatea tu kuveta panzi, ande vetāŋa ŋinde nde sondo ndo.

⁶ Kinzi tamâta ñinde muŋga sipunzi noko ne tamâta sitavanzi noko ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta, sipunzi pâta simâte lâ. Kala ñine noko pwatu see ñinde itaulo panzi tamâta sakamao ñinde tu sinu kê, aku noko ne vetâŋa sondu ñine nde iyoke nenzi vetâŋa soki muŋga siveta ñinde.”

⁷ Ñinenŋa naŋa aloŋo sarawâŋa tonŋe iyoka pa patarawâŋa nia imâ mine tu, “Mao nâ! Maro Ñalae Kindeni, noko Walo Tamwata, noko uru kupare nia panzi tamâta ñana nenzi vetâŋa kê, aku noko ne pareŋa-nia ñinde nde mao ku sondu ndo!”

⁸ Ñinenŋa aŋelo tonŋe kala ilâ ipaliŋi ne kondo ndue lâ kari kulu, aku Maro Kindeni isâu pa kari ne yââ ñiŋi kaika ndo tu ilâ kananzi tamâta. ⁹ Kari mata ipâŋga nâna ñalae ndo, aku kananzi tamâta pâta kanaŋo. Mine kala siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa Maro Kindeni, ñana tu i ikai poe pa kelekele sakamao ñinde kê. Andeta tamâta ñinde tininzi pwâka tu sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku sipanea i ña.

¹⁰ Ñinenŋa aŋelo tonŋe kala ilâ ipaliŋi ne kondo ndue lâ ŋgoa ŋgoi ñinde ne saŋonâŋa nia kulu, aku kondoma ipâŋga ku ituranzi ŋgoa ŋgoi ne tamâta ŋgu rârâni. Nâna ñalae tina nde ilâ ipâŋga panzi lâ. Mine kala simo siŋiri memelanzi. ¹¹ Tamâta ñinde kalonzi ŋgere ñana nenzi nâna wa mbwatakê ñinde muŋga ipâŋga lâ tininzi, ñinenŋa siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa Maro Kindeni, inani imo samba ilo. Andeta tininzi pwâka tu sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ñana sipile vetâŋa soki uru siveta ñinde.

¹² Ñinenŋa aŋelo tonŋe kala ilâ ipaliŋi ne kondo ndue lâ Yufretis Lââ ñalae kulu, aku lââ mâsa-mâsa lâ, ñana iveta nzâla panzi koipu ñalaŋala rârâ ma soka pa mbwera kê simâ.

¹³ Ñinenŋa naŋa amoranzi koroani saka ñato simâ sipâŋga. Kinzi sitogonzi piri-iri mine. Tonŋe nde iyoka pa mwâta ñalae kawa ilo iyâti imâ, aŋga tonŋe nde iyoka pa ŋgoa ŋgoi kawa ilo iyâti imâ, aŋga tonŋe nde iyoka pa ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta laŋeŋa kawa ilo iyâti imâ. ¹⁴ Kinzi koroani saka ñinde uru siveta mâsi kaika ñalaŋala. Kinzi silâ panzi koipu ñalaŋala

pa nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu. Kinzi nenzi wurâta nde ñana sisowe koipu ñalaŋala ñinde ilonzi kalonzi, ñana kinzi ma sikainzi zugu tamâta simâ sipasau lâ taitu. Ñinenŋa zugu tamâta ñinde ma silâ siveta paraŋa pa Maro Kindeni, i Walo Tamwata, lâ i ne zo ñana ipare nia panzi tamâta kê.

¹⁵ Maro Ñalae iporo mine tu, “Miki kalonzi ŋga; naŋa ma amâ walele nâ, itogo panawe tamwata uru imâ mine. Tamâta ea ika mâsa ku io ne pasawaŋa ndue ikeno i tini laiti, ñana i ma ikura tu isawa walele nâ, ande tamâta ñinde ma indeka, ñana tu i ma iyoka wulo-wulo nâ lâ tamâta naonzi, ande tia. Aku kinzi ma sikura tu simora i ne maŋeti, ande tia.”

¹⁶ Ñinenŋa koroani saka ñinde nde sigonanzi koipu ñalaŋala simâ sipasau lâ nia tonŋe, sipatu ña lâ Hibru ŋgua mine tu, “Armagedon”.

¹⁷ Ñinenŋa aŋelo tonŋe kala ilâ ipaliŋi ne kondo ndue lâ nia maa, aku sarawâŋa kaika tonŋe nde iyoka pa saŋonâŋa nia ikeno Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa ilo ñinde imâ. Aku ŋgua imâ mine tu, “Kala marumbu lâ!” ¹⁸ Ñinenŋa loloe salaga ilâ wa imâ wa, aku nduŋeŋa ñalae tina ipâŋga. Mbamba ipu, aku ogigi ririŋo ñalae. Ogigi ñinde nde ñalae ndo, aku ogigi kie mine muŋga ipâŋga panzi tamâta simo tâno kulu, ande tia.

¹⁹ Ñinenŋa Babilon lawea ñalae nde ipwa pwataki mo ñato, aku tamâta ŋgu ndoni nenzi lawea ñalaŋala nde zavaruŋa ndo. Maro Kindeni kalo ŋgere ñana tamâta simo Babilon lawea ñinde nenzi vetâŋa soki kê, aku ipaliŋi ne wisi-nâna ñalae tina ilâ pa lawea ñinde, itogo ipaliŋi waini lâ kâmba ilo mine. ²⁰ Ñinenŋa sia rârâni sipile nianzi ku sikâwa silâ marumbu lâ. Aku tuu rârâni kala naonzi tia mine nâ. ²¹ Aku mira “ais” ñalaŋala rârâ nde soka pa nia maa simbe sindue itogo karâzi mine panzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu. Mira “ais” ñinde rârâni taitu-taitu ne malia nde ikura malia tamâta rua kanaŋo saŋao (50) mine. Mira “ais” ñinde nde iyaulanzi tamâta ndo. Mine kala kinzi siporo ŋgua pavaligiŋa pa Maro

Kindeni, nana tu isupwa mira “ais” saka-mao ninde imâ panzi.

17

Maro Kindeni ipare nia pa Babilon lawea, lawea ninde itogo taine itambira tini potomule

¹ Ninennga aŋelo tonje imâ pa nana. I nde tonje lâ kinzi aŋelo lima kanaŋonzi rua ninde isaŋa kondo lima kanaŋo rua. Imâ ku ipai nana tu, “Noko kumâ. Nana ma atula Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa tonje pano. I ma ipare nia pa nzâla taine ŋalae, inani kala uru isaŋona lââ ŋalaŋala tininzi laiti. * ² Kinzi koipu ŋalaŋala lâ tâno kulu munŋa sipalulua tininzi potomule kuku taine ninde. Aku mine nâ, kinzi tamâta lâ tâno kulu kala siveta vetâŋa sakamao ndainani kuku i, aku vetâŋa ninde ivetanzi sipâŋga kapa, itogo tamâta idauda mine.”

³ Ninennga Koroani Sapâŋa ipaŋando nana ndo lâ, aku aŋelo ninde ikai nana alâ pa nia bilimu tonje. Aku lâ nia ninde, nana amora taine tonje isaŋona ŋgoa ŋgoi tonje kumbu. Ŋgoa ŋgoi ninde tini nde ŋiŋi, aku ŋoa sakamao râra ikeno lâ i karae tini. Ŋoa ninde nde nana iveta ŋgua pavaligiŋa kie-kie papa Maro Kindeni kâ. Ŋgoa ŋgoi ninde i kulu lima kanaŋo rua keno, aŋga kulu tando saŋao nde simandi i kulu. ⁴ Taine ninde isawa pasawaŋa ŋiŋi pinde, aku isiŋga siŋgâra arara râra lâ tini, mira “gol” wa mira arara mâsi ŋgere-ŋgere wa mbote-mbote wa. Siŋgâra râraŋi ninde nde kulu ŋalae tina. Aku isaŋa kâmba “gol” tonje lâ mbalau, aŋga vetâŋa sâmbu sakamao kie-kie nde pipi pâŋga ndo lâ kâmba ninde ilo. Ninde nde itogo i ne mâsi nana itambira tini potomule kâ ne muso. ⁵ Aŋga kinzi munŋa siŋgere ŋoa tonje lâ taine ninde ndamwa, itogo ŋgua paveâŋa tonje. Ŋoa ninde nde mine, “Babilon lawea ŋalae, i nde nzâla taine râraŋi tinanzi mao, aku i munŋa ipulianzi tâno ŋine ne vetâŋa sakamao ndoni sipâŋga.” ⁶ Taine ninde munŋa ipunzi

Maro Kindeni ne tamâta pâta simâte, kinzi ninde uru kalonzi tawana Yesu ku situla i parina. Aku taine ninde munŋa inu tamâta ninde seenzi, aku ninde iveta i ipâŋga kapa, itogo tamâta inu lââ kaika ku idauda mine. Nana matâŋgu amora ninde, aku wiŋgu motutu lâ.

⁷ Ninennga aŋelo ninde ikasona nana mine tu, “Mana mana ŋga noko wisi motu mine, a? Taine ninde, aŋga ŋgoa ŋgoi ninde isaŋona kumbu, i kulu lima kanaŋo rua wa kulu tando saŋao wa, ande kelekele ninde nde itogo mâsi paveâŋa. Kala ŋine nana ma atula mâsi ŋine ne duvi pwataki pano. ⁸ Ŋgoa ŋgoi noko kumora ninde, ande i munŋa imo via, aŋga zo ŋine imo via tia. Andeta muli, ninennga i ma ipile mbââ ŋalae ninde, ne lambu tia, ku ma ikâki imâ âta. Ninennga kinzi ma sizavaru i ndo lâ. Tamâta râra lâ tâno kulu ma simora ŋgoa ŋgoi ninde. Kinzi tamâta ninde ŋanzi ŋandai ikeno lâ via ne pepa tini lâ zo munŋa Maro Kindeni ipulua tâno ipâŋga tia yo. Kinzi ma simora i, aku ma wiŋinzi motutu, nana tu munŋa i imo via, kala ŋine imo via tia, aŋga muli nde i ma imâ ipâŋga.

⁹ Tamâta ea nenzi ilo-kalo ara, ande kinzi ninde nâ sikura tu sisama mâsi ŋine kilala sondo. Kulu lima kanaŋo rua ninde nde sitogonzi tuu lima kanaŋo rua, tuu ninde taine uru isaŋona kulu. ¹⁰ Aku mine nâ, kulu lima kanaŋo rua ninde nde sitogonzi koipu ŋalaŋala lima kanaŋonzi rua. Kinzi lima nde simâte lâ, aŋga tonje nde imo via yo, aŋga tonje nde ŋandai imâ ipâŋga ŋga. Lâ zo nana koipu ŋalae ninde ma imâ ipâŋga tâno kulu, ande Maro Kindeni ipatea tu koipu ninde ma ikai poe ikura zo mbuku taitu nâ. ¹¹ Aŋga ŋgoa ŋgoi ninde, ina munŋa imo via, kala ŋine imo via tia, ande i itogo koipu ŋalae tonje. I nde koipu ŋalaŋala lima kanaŋonzi rua ninde nawalanzi, aku i ma ilâ pa zavaruŋa nia.

¹² Aŋga kulu tando saŋao ninde munŋa kumora simandi ŋgoa ŋgoi ninde kulu, ande sitogonzi koipu ŋalaŋala saŋao. Kinzi ninde sipâŋga koipu tia yo, andeta

* **17:1** 1 Ŋine nde ŋgua tambiraŋa ŋananzi Maro Kindeni ne kazâŋa tamâta.

muli ma sikai walo njalae kuku ngoa ngoi njinde, ku ma simo koipu njalanala ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ. ¹³ Kinzi koipu njalanala njinde ma sio ilonzi kalonzi ilâ taitu, ku ma sio warakanzi nenzi kaika wa walo ndoni ilâ pa ngoa ngoi. ¹⁴ Kinzi ma siveta paraña kuku Lama, andeta Lama ma ipolenzi ndo, njana tu i imo Maro Njalae panzi maro rârâni, aku imo Koipu Njalae panzi koipu njalanala rârâni. Aku tamâta pinde ma simo kuku Lama, kinzi njinde i tamwata munja ipateanzi ku isarawanzi lâ. Kinzi njinde uru sipono muli sondo papa i.”

¹⁵ Njenga anjelo njinde iporo pa naja kilo mine tu, “Noko munja kumora lââ njalanala pinde, nzâla taine njalae uru isaona tininzi laiti njinde. Lââ njinde nde sitogonzi tamâta ngu rârâni simo tâno ndoni, nenzi ngua piti-piti wa tininzi kie-kie wa. ¹⁶ Aku ngoa ngoi munja kumora njinde ma ilâ taitu kunzi kulu tando saña, ku ma sikai kazâna pa nzâla taine njinde, aku ma siyaula i ndo lâ. Kinzi ma sikai i ne pasawana ndoni piti lâ i tini, kala i ma imo tini kaa nâ, njenga kinzi ma sika i mbatu ku ma simomo i karae lâ yââ kulu kana lâ. ¹⁷ Maro Kindeni tamwata ma ilo-kalo ilanzi koipu njalanala njana siveta vetâna njinde, ikura i munja ipatea mine. Mine kala kinzi ma sio ilonzi kalonzi ilâ taitu, aku ma sio warakanzi nenzi kaika wa walo ndoni ilâ pa ngoa ngoi njinde. Kinzi ma siveta mine lee, ikura lâ zo njana Maro Kindeni kawa ngua ma ipanga kanao lâ. ¹⁸ Anja taine noko munja kumora njinde nde itogo lawea njalae njinde uru imo mbâna-mbâna panzi tâno njine ne koipu njalanala rârâni.”

18

Babilon lawea nde zavaruna lâ

¹ Njine ilâ lâ, njenga naja amora anjelo tonge ipile samba ku indue imâ. I ne walo njalae njinde, aku i tini nde salaga isinala tâno ndoni.

² Aku isarâwa kawa kâki njalae ndo mine tu, “Babilon lawea njalae nde zavaruna lâ! Mao nâ, i zavaruna ndo lâ! Kala njine Babilon ipanga koroani

saka nenzi lawea, aku ipanga kinzi barawe nianzi. Aku sii sakamao kie-kie simo ndaina tona, kinzi sii rârâni njinde uru sika tamâta mbatunzi. ³ Zavaruna njine nde duvi mine; tamâta ngu ndoni munja sipalulua tininzi potomule kuku lawea njinde, aku nenzi vetâna njinde ivetanzi sipanga kapa, itogo tamâta inu lââ kaika ku idauda mine. Aku kinzi koipu njalanala lâ tâno kulu kala sipalulua tininzi potomule kuku i mine nâ. Kinzi tamâta rârâni uru ilonzi njalae kona pa kelekele arara nâ. Mine kala tamâta njinde uru sikai nenzi kelekele silâ njana sipako kâ, ande kinzi sikai mbaliña rârâ njana lawea njinde ne ilo-kalo potomule kâ.”

⁴ Njenga naja alono sarawâna tonge iyoka pa samba imâ mine tu, “Miki nanengu tamâta, kapile lawea njinde ku kayâti kamâ nia yo. Tia ma miki kaveta kiesaka itogo i uru iveta mine, aku Maro Kindeni ne pareña-nia ma imâ pa miki tona. ⁵ I ne kiesaka nde sipasenge nâ sikâki silâ lee sikatu samba tini puu, aku Maro Kindeni kalo ngere njana lawea njinde ne vetâna potomule kâ.” ⁶ Njenga sarawâna njinde imâ kilo mine tu, “Miki kalomi ngere njana vetâna potomule rârâni i munja iveta njinde, aku kakatu vetâna kie mine papa. Ambo i munja iveta vetâna potomule taitu pami, ande miki ma kaveta vetâna rua kilo itaulo papa i. Ambo i munja iveta miki kanu lââ pinde ne makisa kaika mwasa, ande ara, miki kala ma kaveta i inu lââ pinde ne makisa kaika ndo. ⁷ I munja ipasuka taine tini ku itambira mbaliña njana iveta vetâna ndia i ilo papa njinde. Aku mine nâ, miki ma kakatu nâna wa malia itaulo papa i, ipakura kuku i ne vetâna mungâna njinde, aku kaveta i ita pâta kanao. I uru iporo lâ i taine ilo mine tu, ‘Naja nde koipu taine njalae, aku uru asana koipu njalae ne sanonâna nia. Naja njandai atogo taine mwala kala amo kaa nâ, ande tia. Aku naja ma kalongu sukâna itogo taine kalonzi sukâna njalae njanani kaiwanzi simâte lâ, ande tia ndo.’ ⁸ Mine kala vetâna kie-kie sakamao ndo ma ipanga papa i walele

nâ. Pukonja kie-kie wa kalo-sukâŋa ŋalae wa putole ŋalae ma imâ ipâŋga papa i. Ninenŋa Babilon lawea ŋinde ma yââ kana ndo lâ, ŋana tu Maro Ŋalae Kindeni, i Walo Tamwata, ande ipa ŋgua lâ ŋana i ne pareŋa-nia kâ.

⁹ Tâno ŋine ne koipu ŋalaŋala ma simora yââ ne mundo ikâki lâ Babilon lawea, kinzi koipu ŋinde muŋga sipalulua tininzi potomule kuku i ku siveta vetâŋa kiesaka pinde kuku i. Kinzi ma simora yââ ne mundo ŋinde, aku ma kalonzi sukâŋa ŋalae tina, ma sipataiŋa wa ilonzi malia ŋana wa. ¹⁰ Kinzi ma matanzi simora i ikai nâna ŋalae tina mine, aku ma siruru pâta kanaŋo. Kinzi ma simandi malawae ku ma sisarâwa mine tu, 'Opopo, Babilon, noko lawea ŋalae, noko ne kaika ŋalae tina! Andeta Maro Kindeni ne pareŋa-nia ŋana noko ne kiesaka kâ nde imâ ipâŋga walele nâ pano!'

¹¹ Aku kinzi tamâta ŋinde lâ tâno ndoni uru sikai nenzi kelekele silâ ŋana sipako kâ, kinzi ŋinde ma sita wa sikai kalo-sukâŋa ŋalae ŋana Babilon lawea kâ, ŋana tu tamâta tonŋe ŋana iko nenzi kelekele kilo kâ, ande tia. ¹² Muŋga, kinzi tamâta lâ Babilon lawea uru sipako nenzi kelekele arara kie-kie: mira 'gol' wa, mira 'silva' wa, mira tini ŋgere-ŋgere kie-kie ne kulu ŋalae wa, mbote-mbote kulu ŋalae wa, lalava pâne aŋga ŋinji kaŋa-kaŋa wa, kâi kie-kie ne kuwae ara ndo wa, kelekele kie-kie muŋga siveta lâ ŋgoa ŋalae 'elefan' ne sanjiri wa, kâi arara kie-kie ne kulu ŋalae wa, 'baras' ŋga 'aini' wa, mira ne tini mâsi wa, ¹³ kâi lau kiri-kiri kie-kie ŋana iveta kâpwa mona-mona kâ wa, kâi lau kiri-kiri kie-kie ne kuwae ara ndo wa, 'waini' wa, kâi 'oliv' kanaŋo sinji ara wa, puroŋa ŋga kâpwa 'wit' wa, bulmakao wa, lama wa, hosi tava nenzi kareta wa, kinzi tamâta pinde wa. Kelekele rârâni ŋinde, ande tamâta tonŋe lâ Babilon lawea ŋana iko kilo kâ, ande tia.

¹⁴ Kinzi tamâta uru sikai nenzi kelekele silâ ŋana sipako kâ ŋinde ma siporo pa Babilon lawea mine tu, 'Opopo, kelekele arara rârâni muŋga noko ilo yosi tu pwai

ŋinde, ande kelekele ŋinde nde nao tia lâ. Noko ne mbaliŋa wa sinŋâra arara rârâni kala naonzi tia lâ, aku noko ma kumora kelekele ŋinde kilo, ande tia ndo.'

¹⁵ Kinzi tamâta ŋinde ma simora lawea ŋinde ikai nâna sakamao ndo, aku ma siruru pâta kanaŋo. Kinzi ma simandi malawae, ku ma sita wa sikai kalo-kalo ŋana, ku ma kalonzi loko. ¹⁶ Kinzi ma sisarâwa mine tu, 'Opopo, noko lawea ŋalae! Noko muŋga kupita lalava arara nâ, lalava pâne wa ŋinji kaŋa-kaŋa wa. Aku noko muŋga kusingara mira arara nâ lâ tini, mira "gol" wa, mira tini ŋgere-ŋgere kie-kie ne kulu ŋalae wa, mbote-mbote wa. ¹⁷ Andeta walele nâ noko ne mbaliŋa ŋinde ndoni nde naonzi tia lâ.'

Aku wâŋga ŋalaŋala nenzi poe tamâta, sitavanzi nenzi wurâta tamâta wa, kinzi tamâta rârâni uru sipânza lâ tâi kulu wa, kinzi tamâta rârâni uru sikai wurâta ŋana mbaliŋa kâ lâ tâi kulu wa, kinzi tamâta ŋinde kala ma simandi malawae. ¹⁸ Kinzi ma simora yââ ne mundo ikâki lâ Babilon lawea, ninenŋa ma siporo mine tu, 'Muŋgani, aku imâ lee ipâŋga lâ ŋine, ande lawea ŋalae tonŋe ipakura kuku Babilon lawea, ande tia ndo!' ¹⁹ Tamâta ŋinde ma siliŋi tâno ne gawura kâki kulunzi ŋana itula nenzi kalo-sukâŋa pwataki kâ. Kinzi ma sipataiŋa, matanzi sulu ndue, aku ma sisarâwa mine tu, 'Opopo, noko lawea ŋalae! Muŋga, kinzi tamâta pinde uru sikai wurâta ŋana mbaliŋa kâ lâ tâi kulu, ande kinzi ŋinde rârâni nde sipâŋga mbaliŋa warakanzi ŋana noko ne mbumbu kâ! Andeta walele nâ, ande noko nao tia ndo lâ!'

²⁰ Miki tamâta rârâni kamo samba ilo, ande miki kandeka ŋana lawea ŋinde ne zavaruŋa kâ! Miki tamâta rârâni uru kaponi muli sondo pa Maro Kindeni, aŋga miki pâri-tamâta, aŋga miki ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta, miki rârâni kandeka nâ! Ŋana tu Maro Kindeni kalo ŋgere ŋana vetâŋa rârâni lawea ŋinde muŋga iveta pa miki, ande kala ipare nia papa lâ, ikura lawea ŋinde ne vetâŋa potomule mine."

²¹ Ŋgua ŋinde rârâni marumbu lâ, ninenŋa aŋelo tonŋe, i ne walo kaika,

ande ikai mira ḡalae tonge kâki ku itambira ilâ indue tâi ilo. Mira ḡinde ne malia nde ḡalae tina. Ḣinenḡa aḡelo ḡinde iporo mine tu, “Maro Kindeni ma iveta vetâḡa kaika mine nâ papa noko Babilon lawea. I ma izavaruno, kala noko ma nao tia lâ! ²² Mine kala tando kie-kie nenzi nduḡeḡa ma ipâḡga kilo lâ noko ne ḡgumbi ilo, ande tia ndo. Aku wâḡḡiḡa tonge kala ma ipâḡga kilo tia mine nâ. Aku wurâta tamâta tonge ma iveta wurâta ḡana mbaliḡa kâ kilo lâ noko ne ḡgumbi ilo, ande tia ndo. Aku mira ma iveta nduḡeḡa kilo ḡana ipopo kâpwa ‘wit’ vâsa kâ, ande tia ndo. ²³ ‘Lamu’ ne sinâla ma ipane nia kilo lâ noko ne ḡgumbi ilo, ande tia ndo. Aku taine kuku tamâne rua nenzi pakâeḡa ma ipâḡga kilo tia mine nâ. Muḡga, tamâta pinde uru sikai nenzi kelekele silâ ḡana sipako lâ noko ne ḡgumbi ilo, aku tamâta ḡinde ḡanzi ḡalae ndo, sipolenzi tamâta ḡalaḡala râranî lâ tâno kulu. Aku noko muḡga kuveta nzâmbe sakamao kie-kie ḡana kulaḡenzi tamâta lâ nia ndoni.” ²⁴ Lawea ḡinde muḡga ipunzi ḡgua-tulâḡa tamâta pâta simâte, aku ipunzi tamâta ḡinde uru sipono muli pa Maro Kindeni simâte mine nâ, kinzi ḡinde muḡga simo lâ nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu. Maro Kindeni ipare nia papa lawea ḡinde ḡana tamâta sonḡo ḡinde râranî nenzi mateḡa kâ.

19

Kinzi tamâta sindeka ḡana Babilon lawea zavaruḡa kâ

¹ Ḣinde ilâ lâ, ḡinenḡa naḡa aloḡo nduḡeḡa ḡalae tina ipâḡga lâ samba ilo, itogo tamâta ḡgu ḡalae kawanzi pakâepakâe mine. Aku sisarâwa mine tu, “Tapanea Maro Kindeni ḡa! I nde kinda nenda Yautâḡa Tamwata! I ḡa ḡalae ndo, aku ne walo kaika nde ḡalae tina! ² Maro Kindeni ne vetâḡa ḡana ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ, ande mao ku sonḡo ndo. I ipa ḡgua ḡana ipare nia pa nzâla taine ḡalae, inani kala muḡga iyaulanzi tamâta ndoni lâ

tâno kulu ḡana i ne vetâḡa potomule kie-kie kâ. Taine ḡinde ne soki ḡalae ḡana ipunzi Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta pâta simâte. Mine kala Maro Kindeni ipare nia papa i marumbu lâ.”

³ Ḣinenḡa kinzi sisarâwa kilo mine tu, “Tapanea Maro Kindeni ḡa! Yââ kana lawea ḡalae ḡinde kala ne mundo kâki, ma ikâki mine ku imo nâ!”

⁴ Aku kinzi aḡelo mbâna-mbâna ²⁴, sitavanzi kelekele ḡapa vianzi kâ ḡinde, ande kinzi râranî sipare tukunzi ku sipanea Maro Kindeni, ina isaḡona koipu ḡalae ne saḡonâḡa nia. Kinzi sisarâwa mine tu, “Mao nâ! Tapanea Maro Kindeni ḡa!”

⁵ Ḣinenḡa sarawâḡa tonge nde iyoka pa Maro Kindeni ne saḡonâḡa nia imâ mine tu, “Miki Maro Kindeni ne wurâta tamâta râranî, miki tamâta ḡalaḡala wa tamâta kaa kaa wa, miki ḡinde uru kamege ḡana i kâ, ande miki râranî ma kapanea nenda Maro Kindeni!”

Lama ne waiḡa pakâeḡa kâ ne kâḡanunḡa ḡalae ipâḡga

⁶ Ḣinenḡa naḡa aloḡo nduḡeḡa tonge, itogo tamâta ḡgu ḡalae tina sisuḡa kawanzi mine. Nduḡeḡa ḡinde itogo lââ ḡalae isonḡa ndue ne nduḡeḡani, aku itogo mbamba ipu kaika mine. Kinzi sisarâwa kaika siporo mine tu,

“Tapanea Maro Kindeni ḡa! Kinda nenda Maro Ḣalae Kindeni, i Walo Tamwata, ande imo Maro Ḣalae!

⁷ Kala ḡine kinda ilonda ara ku tandeka ḡalae tina, aku tapanea i ḡa. Ḣana tu Lama ne zo ḡana ikâe kâ nde imâ ipâḡga lâ, aku i kaiwa iluku lâ kala imo io tini ḡana. ⁸ Maro Kindeni pasawaḡa kanḡeti tonge ilua pakâeḡa taine ḡinde ḡana isawa lâ tini kâ. Pasawaḡa ḡinde nde pâne ndo, aku muso tonge keno tini tia ndo.”

(Pasawaḡa kanḡeti ḡinde nde itogo vetâḡa ara Maro Kindeni ne tamâta uru siveta.)

⁹ Ḣinenḡa aḡelo ḡinde ipai naḡa tu, “Noko kuḡgere ḡgua mine lâ pepa tini:

‘Tamâta njinde Maro Kindeni munja isarawanzi tu ma sika kâna-nuna njalae njana Lama ne wainja pakâenja kâ, kinzi tamâta njinde ma sindeka.’” Aku ipai naja kilo mine tu, “Ngua njine nde Maro Kindeni kawa ngua mao.”

¹⁰ Anjelo iporo mine lâ, njineja naja atundu ndue i kie tini laiti njana apanea i kâ. Andeta ipai naja mine tu, “Noko kuveta mine ndimo! Naja kala nde noko nuwala wurâta tamâta, tavanzi noko nimbawe njinde kalonzi tawana Yesu kawa ngua. Noko ma kupanea Maro Kindeni simbo nâ! Ngua rârâni Yesu munja iporo itula njinde, ande njana igagati tamâta ilonzi kalonzi njana situla i parina.”

Yoane imora tamâta tonge isajona hosi pâne tonge kumbu

¹¹ Njineja naja amora samba ipwa, aku amora hosi pâne tonge imandi naongu. Anja tamâta tonge nde isajona hosi njinde kumbu, i nj mine tu, “Naja uru aveta ikura nanengu ngua pâna mine”, anja i nj tonge ikeno mine tu, “Naja uru aveta vetâna mao nâ”. I uru iveta vetâna sondu nâ, lâ zo njana ipa ngua njana ipare nia panzi tamâta kâ, anja lâ zo njana iveta paranja kâ tona.

¹² I mata nde itogo yââ mela-mela mine, aku ikundu koipu njalanala nenzi loki-loki arara rârâ njinde lâ kulu. Aku ngua njereja tonge ikeno lâ i tini. Ngua njinde nde njoa tonge, aku i tamwata simbo nâ isama njoa njinde kilala. Kinzi tamâta sikura tu sisama njoa njinde kilala, ande tia. ¹³ I isawa pasawana luandondo ara tonge lâ tini, aku tamâta seenzi ikeno pasawana njinde tini. Kinzi sipatu i nj mine tu, “Maro Kindeni Kawa Ngua”.

¹⁴ Aku naja amoranzi samba ne zugu tamâta soka i muli simâ. Kinzi zugu tamâta njinde taitu-taitu nde isajona nenzi hosi pâne kumbunzi. Kinzi sisawa pasawana pâne ara ndo lâ tininzi, kala salaga-salaga ndo. ¹⁵ Pila kazâna kâ tonge, mata âla mwasina, ande ikeno tamâta iyoka imunga panzi njinde kawa ilo. Pila njinde nde njana ipunzi tamâta ngu lâ tâno kulu kâ. “I ma ikai poe kaika ndo panzi tâno tamâta rârâni.”

Maro Kindeni Walo Tamwata ne wisi-nâna njalae tina nde ikeno panzi ne kazâna tamâta njinde. Mine kala i ma ipalenzi pâta, itogo tamâta sipale waini kano lâ kondo njalae ilo mine. ¹⁶ Aku ngua njereja pinde nde ikeno lâ tamâta njinde ne pasawana luandondo njinde tini, aku ikeno i kie tini mine nâ. Ngua njinde nde njoa tonge, aku ikeno mine tu, “Naja amo Koipu Njalae panzi koipu njalanala rârâni, aku amo Maro Njalae panzi maro rârâni”.

¹⁷ Njineja naja amora anjelo tonge imandi kari tini laiti. I isarâwa kaika panzi sii rârâni uru silou lâ nia maa, aku ipainzi mine tu, “Miki rârâni kamâ taitu njana kaka Maro Kindeni ne kâna-nuna njalae kâ! ¹⁸ Miki ma kaka tamâta rârâ mbatunzi, kinzi koipu njalanala wa, kinzi zugu tamâta nenzi koipu wa, kinzi tamâta kaika wa, kinzi zugu tamâta uru isajona hosi kumbunzi wa. Aku miki ma kaka zugu tamâta njinde nenzi hosi mbatunzi tona. Miki ma kaka tamâta rârâni mbatunzi, kinzi tamâta uru siveta wurâta koa tia nâ wa kinzi tamâta uru sikai mbumbu lâ nenzi wurâta tini wa, kinzi sugorai tamwatanzi wa kinzi mbaliwa warakanzi wa.”

¹⁹ Njineja naja amora njoa ngoi njinde. I imo kunzi tâno ne koipu njalanala sitavanzi nenzi zugu tamâta. Kinzi simâ taitu sipasau lâ njana sipara kuku tamâta njinde isajona hosi kumbu tavanzi i ne zugu tamâta. ²⁰ Aku marumbu. Tamâta njinde ilâ ikale njoa ngoi kaika lâ, aku ikale ngua-tulâna tamâta lanja njinde kaika tona, inani kala munja ikai njoa ngoi ndamwa ku iveta mâsi kaika njalanala pinde. Nana ngua-tulâna tamâta lanja njinde ne vetâna njinde kâ, ande i munja ilanenzi tamâta pinde, kala sikai njoa ngoi ne mâsi kilala lâ tininzi ku sipare tukunzi pa i ne pareja-mâsi tona. Andeta tamâta njinde ikainzi njoa ngoi kuku i ne ngua-tulâna tamâta lanja njinde kâki, aku itambiranzi sindue silâ yââ njalae ne mbââ ilo, nia njinde mira ndimoro ipipi lâ ikeno ilo ku imo kana nâ.

²¹ Njineja tamâta isajona hosi kumbu njinde nde ikai pila njinde munja ikeno i

kawa ilo, aku ipunzi ngoa ngoi ne zugu tamâta ndoni sipamateteu marumbu lâ. Aku kinzi sii rârâni sika tamâta njinde rârâni mbatunzi lee kapwanzi pupuro ndo.

20

Kinzi wâlo kaika nâ sipa Sadana kaika ikura mbwera tamâta tamâta (1,000)

¹ Aku naŋa amora aŋelo tonje ipile samba ku indue imâ. Aŋelo njinde ikai “ki” tonje lâ mbalau ilo. “Ki” njinde nde ŋana mbââ ŋalae, ne lambu tia njinde. Aku isaŋa wâlo kaika ŋalae tonje tona.

² Aŋelo njinde ilâ ku ikale mwâta ŋalae njinde kaika. Ina mwâta sinŋa ndainani uru imo koroani saka nenzi koipu ŋalae, i ŋa tu Sadana. Ninenŋa aŋelo njinde ipa mwâta kaika lâ wâlo njinde. Mwâta ma imo mine lee ikura lâ mbwera tamâta tamâta (1,000). ³ Ninenŋa aŋelo itambira mwâta indue ilâ mbââ ŋalae ne lambu tia njinde ilo. Ninenŋa aŋelo isae mbââ ne nzâla, ku ipa giri lâ. Mine kala Sadana ma ikura tu ilaŋenzi tamâta kilo tia lee, mbwera tamâta tamâta (1,000) njinde marumbu lâ ŋa. Ninenŋa kinzi ma siyaute i piti, ikura Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa mine, aku Sadana ma iyoka ilâ wa imâ wa ikura zo mbwana-mbwana nâ.

⁴ Aku naŋa amora saŋonâŋa nia pinde sitogo koipu ŋalaŋala nenzi saŋonâŋa nia mine, ande ŋgua-samâŋa tamâta pinde sisaŋona kulu. Aku naŋa amora tamâta rârâ korananzi tona, kinzi kalotawana tamâta njinde muŋga simandi kaika ŋana situla Yesu parina wa Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua wa. Nana nenzi vetâŋa njinde kâ, ande nenzi kazâŋa tamâta sipunzi pâta simâte lâ. Kinzi tamâta njinde ŋandai sipare tukunzi pa ngoa ngoi tava i ne pareŋa-mâsi ŋa, aku ŋandai sikai i ne mâsi kilala lâ mbaunzi wa ndamwanzi ŋa. Kinzi tamâta njinde simâte lâ, njinenŋa simandi sânda simo vianzi kilo, aku Maro Kindeni i ndamwa ilanzi ŋana simo koipu ŋalaŋala kâ. Kinzi simo koipu ŋalaŋala mine nâ lâ Kirisi kalo, ikura mbwera tamâta tamâta (1,000). ⁵ Pa zo njinde, kinzi tamâta njinde simbonzi nâ ma simandi sânda simo

vianzi kilo. Mine kala kinzi ma simuŋga panzi tamâta ndoni ŋana simo vianzi kilo kâ. Aku muli, mbwera tamâta tamâta (1,000) njinde marumbu lâ, njinenŋa kinzi mateŋa tamâta rârâni ma simandi simo vianzi kilo tona. ⁶ Kinzi tamâta njinde kala simuŋga ŋana simo vianzi kilo kâ, kinzi njinde ma sindeka ŋalae, ŋana tu Maro Kindeni ipateanzi tu ma simo i ne ŋgu. Aku muli, lâ zo ŋana Maro Kindeni ma ipare nia panzi tamâta ku ma ipunzi pâta, ande mateŋa njinde ma ikura ŋana izavarunzi i ne tamâta njinde kâ, ande tia ndo. Kinzi ma simo Maro Kindeni kuku Yesu Kirisi rua nenzi patarawâŋa tamâta, ku ma simo sikai koipu ŋalae lâ Kirisi kalo ikura mbwera tamâta tamâta (1,000).

Maro Kindeni izavaru Sadana ndo lâ

⁷ Mbwera tamâta tamâta (1,000) njinde ma marumbu lâ, njinenŋa kinzi aŋelo ma sikai nzâla ŋana mbââ ŋalae ne lambu tia njinde piti, aku Sadana ma iyâti imâ pa nia yo. ⁸ Ninenŋa Sadana ma ilâ ŋana ilaŋenzi tamâta ŋgu ndoni lâ tâno kulu. Kinzi ŋgu njinde ŋanzi paveâŋa rua ikeno mine tu, “Gok” aŋga “Magok”. Sadana ma ilaŋenzi, ku ma igonanzi ŋana sinŋoloe paraŋa kâ. Kinzi zugu tamâta ŋgu njinde kambwaŋenzi nde ŋalae ndo, itogo paulo ikeno sâwaneka ndoni mine. ⁹ Kinzi ma soka pa nia ndoni lâ tâno kulu simâ, aku ma sinŋe lawea njinde Maro Kindeni ilo ndo keno papa. Aku kinzi ma sinŋenzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni simo lawea njinde ilo tona. Andeta yâa ma iyoka pa samba indue imâ, ku ma kananzi zugu tamâta njinde rârâni sipamateteu lâ.

¹⁰ Aku kinzi aŋelo ma sikai Sadana, ina muŋga ikai laŋeŋa panzi tamâta, aku ma sitambira indue ilâ yâa ŋalae ne mbââ ilo, nia njinde mira ndimoro ipipi lâ ikeno ilo ku imo kana nâ. Kinzi aŋelo muŋga sitambiranzi ngoa ngoi kuku ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta laŋeŋa rua sindue silâ pa niani ndaina. Aku kinzi ŋato, Sadana aŋga ngoa ngoi aŋga ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta laŋeŋa, kinzi njinde ma

sikai nâna njalae tina ikura kari wa mbo wa, ma simo mine ku simo nâ.

Maro Kindeni ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni

¹¹ Njineŋga naŋa amora Maro Kindeni isaŋona koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia. Saŋonâŋa nia njinde nde njalae tina, aku pâne ndo. Aku tâno tava nia maa nde sipile nianzi lâ i nao ku sikâwa silâ, kala naonzi tia lâ. ¹² Njineŋga naŋa amoranzi tamâta rârâni muŋga simo vianzi, kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi wa sugorai tamwatanzi wa, kinzi rârâni simandi simo koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia nao. Njineŋga kinzi aŋelo simazara pepa pinde, ngua ŋana tamâta rârâni nenzi vetâŋa muŋga siveta njinde nde ikeno lâ tini. Aku simazara pepa tonje tona, aku njinde nde via ne pepa. Aku i njinde uru isaŋona koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia, ande i mata ilea pa ngua ikeno lâ pepa rârâni njinde tininzi. Njineŋga ipa ngua ŋana ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu, ikura vetâŋa ndia muŋga siveta njinde. ¹³ Tamâta ea kinzi muŋga simâte lâ tâi ilo, ande tâi isâu ŋana kinzi rârâni tu ma silâ pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua nia njinde. Aku Mateŋa nga Mateŋa Nianzi, kinzi rua kala mine nâ sisâu panzi tamâta rârâni simo njinde tu ma silâ pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua nia njinde tona. Aku i njinde uru isaŋona koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia, ande ipa ngua ŋana ipare nia panzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu, ikura vetâŋa ndia muŋga siveta njinde. ¹⁴ Aku muli, njineŋga itambiranzu Mateŋa kuku Mateŋa Nianzi rua sindue silâ pa yââ njalae ne mbââ ilo, nia njinde mira ndimoro ipipi lâ ikeno ilo ku imo kana nâ. Yââ njinde nde mateŋa ŋana ipânŋa muli kâ. ¹⁵ Aku tamâta ea kinzi ŋanzi ŋandai ikeno lâ via ne pepa tini, ande kinzi aŋelo sitambiranzu tamâta njinde rârâni sindue silâ pa yââ njalae ne mbââ ilo.

21

Maro Kindeni iveta samba wa tâno wasaseki sipânŋa

¹ Njineŋga naŋa amora samba wa tâno wasaseki sipânŋa. Samba wa

tâno muŋgâŋa njinde nde sikâwa silâ marumbu lâ, kala naonzi tia lâ. Aku tâi kala nao tia lâ mine nâ.

² Njineŋga naŋa amora Maro Kindeni ne lawea sapânŋa, i ŋa tu Jerusalem lawea, andeta ipânŋa wasaseki. Lawea njinde nde imo kuku Maro Kindeni, aku ipile samba indue imâ. I ne siŋgâra ara ndo, itogo pakâeŋa taine isiŋga siŋgâra arara ku iluku ŋana ikai kaiwa tamâne kâ. ³ Njineŋga naŋa aloŋo sarawânŋa kaika tonje iyoka pa koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia imâ mine tu, “Kala njine Maro Kindeni imo kunzi tamâta. I ma imo ngininzi, aku kinzi ma simo i ne ngu. Mao nâ, Maro Kindeni tamwata ma imo kunzi, aku ma imo nenzi Maro Njalae. ⁴ I ma itare matanzi sulu piti lâ tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu matanzi. Kinzi ma simâte kilo tia, aku ma siveta kalo-kalo wa sita kilo, ande tia. Aku kinzi ma sikai nâna tonje kilo tia, ŋana tu zo muŋgâŋa ne vetâŋa rârâni njinde nde marumbu ndo lâ.”

⁵ Aku i njinde uru isaŋona koipu njalae ne saŋonâŋa nia, ande iporo mine tu, “Noko kulonjo nga; naŋa apulia kelekele ndoni sipânŋa wasaseki ndo!” Njineŋga iporo kilo mine tu, “Noko ma kungere ngua njine lâ pepa tini, ŋana tu ngua njine nde mao kanaŋo. Ara ŋana tamâta rârâni ma kalonzi tawana ngua njine.”

⁶ Aku ipai naŋa kilo mine tu, “Kala vetâŋa rârâni nde ipânŋa marumbu lâ. Naŋani warakânŋu amo muŋgani lâ, kala ma amo muli ndo. Tamâta ea irakonja ŋana lââ kâ, ande naŋa ma asâu papa i tu ma inu via ne lââ, lââ njinde uru isâko lâ lââ bwalika ilo. Aku lââ njinde ne kulu ŋana tamâta ma iko kâ, ande tia. ⁷ Tamâta ea kinzi sipole kazâŋa, ande kelekele arara rârâni njinde ma naŋa alanzi. Naŋa ma amo tamâta njinde nenzi Maro Njalae, aku kinzi ma simo naŋa natunŋu wukale. ⁸ Andeta tamâta rârâ ma sikai kelekele arara njinde, ande tia. Kinzi tamâta ea uru siruru kala sivea nenzi kalo-tawana, aŋga tamâta ea kalonzi tawana tia, aŋga tamâta ea uru siveta vetâŋa sakamao lâ Maro Kindeni nao, aŋga tamâta ea uru sipunzi tamâta

pâta simâte, anga tamâta ea uru sipalulua tininzi potomule, anga tamâta ea uru siveta nzâmbe sakamao, anga tamâta ea uru sipare tukunzi nana sipaneanzi maro lanenja kâ, anga tamâta ea uru siporo ngua lanenja; kinzi tamâta ninde rârâni ma silâ pa yâa njae ne mbâa ilo, nia ninde mira ndimoro ipipi lâ ikeno ilo ku imo kana nâ. Niani ndaina ande kinzi tamâta ninde nianzi. Ninde nde matenja nana ipânnga muli kâ.”

Yoane imora Jerusalem lawea wasaseki

⁹ Ninennga anelo tonge imâ pa naja. Anelo ninde nde kinzi anelo lima kananonzi rua ninde nenzi tonge, kinzi ninde munga sisa kondo lima kano ru kekele sakamao nana izavarunzi tamâta kâ ikeno ilo. Aku anelo ninde ipai naja mine tu, “Noko kumâ, aku naja ma atula pakâenja taine pano, inani kala ma imo Lama kaiwa.” ¹⁰ Ninennga Koroani Sapâna ipanando naja ndo lâ, aku anelo ikai naja alâ tuu njalae tonge kulu. Tuu ninde nde ikâki ilâ âta ninde. Ninennga anelo ninde itula Maro Kindeni ne lawea sapâna pa naja, i ja tu Jerusalem lawea. Lawea ninde nde imo kuku Maro Kindeni, aku ipile samba indue imâ. ¹¹ Maro Kindeni ne walo kaika nde isinala lawea njalae ninde ndo lâ. Lawea ninde ne sinâla nde salaga kie tonge ndo, itogo mira kanajeti tonge ja mine “jaspa”, ne kulu njalae. Opopo, lawea ninde nde isalaga itogo ndungu mine! ¹² Lawea ninde ne ngumbi nde inge ikâki lâ âta ninde. Aku nzâla kawa sanjo kano ru nde ikeno ngumbi ninde tini. Anelo tonge nde imandi io lâ nzâla kawa sanjo kano ru ninde taitu-taitu. Isrel ngu kambwanenzi sanjo kano ru simo, aku ngu tonge ja ikeno lâ nzâla kawa ninde taitu-taitu tininzi. ¹³ Lawea ninde ne nganje napa, aku nzâla kawa nato nde ikeno lâ ngumbi tini lâ nganje napa ninde taitu-taitu. Nzâla kawa nato nde keno lâ ngumbi tini pa mbwera kâ, anga nzâla kawa nato nde keno lâ ngumbi tini pa wâra kâ, anga nzâla kawa nato nde keno lâ ngumbi tini pa lâmbu kâ, anga nzâla kawa nato nde

keno lâ ngumbi tini pa âta kâ. ¹⁴ Lawea ninde ne ngumbi nde imandi lâ mira njalanala sanjo kano ru kulunzi. Aku Lama ne pâri-tamâta tonge ja ikeno lâ mira sanjo kano ru ninde taitu-taitu tininzi.

¹⁵ Aku anelo ninde, inani kala iporo ngua pa naja, ande isanja tukâla “gol” nana iloe lawea ninde tava ne ngumbi wa ne nzâla kawa wa. ¹⁶ Lawea ninde ne nganje napa nenzi luandondo nde rege-rege nâ. Anelo ninde ikai ne tukâla ku iloe lawea ninde, aku lawea ne nganje napa taitu-taitu nenzi luandondo nde ipânnga ikura nia mbuku 2,400 mine. Aku mine nâ, lawea ninde kala ikâki âta ikura nia mbuku 2,400 mine. ¹⁷ Anelo ne tukâla ninde nde irerege kuku kinda tamâta nenda tukâla nana taloe kekele kâ. Aku anelo iloe lawea ne ngumbi tona, aku ngumbi ninde ikâki âta ikura “mita” tamâta nato kano lima (65) mine. ¹⁸ Maro Kindeni iveta lawea ninde ne ngumbi lâ mira ara tonge, i ja tu “jaspa”. Anga lawea ninde ilo ndoni, ande iveta lâ mira “gol” nâ. Mira “gol” ninde nde zuzuli ndo, kala lawea ninde nde isalaga itogo ndungu mine. ¹⁹ Aku singâra arara nâ nde ikeno lawea ninde ne ngumbi duvi tini. Singâra ninde nde mira arara kie-kie, nenzi kulu njalae tina. Mira kanajeti tonge, i ja mine “jaspa”, ande ikeno lâ ngumbi duvi tini. Anga mira tonge nde ja mine “sapaia”, i tini geza-geza; anga tonge nde ja mine “aget”; anga tonge nde ja mine “emeral”, i tini kenza; ²⁰ anga mira tonge nde ja mine “sardonis”, i tini ngere-ngere wa pâne ipu tutu; anga tonge nde ja mine “konilian”, i tini ngere-ngere; anga tonge nde ja mine “krisolait”, i tini yanânjo; anga mira tonge nde ja mine “beril”, i tini geza-geza; anga tonge nde ja mine “topas”, i tini yanânjo; anga tonge nde ja mine “krisopres”; anga mira tonge nde ja mine “haiaasin”; anga tonge nde ja mine “amētis”, i tini ngere-ngere. ²¹ Maro Kindeni iveta ngumbi ninde ne nzâla kawa lâ mbote-mbote tonge, i ja mine “pel”, i ne kulu

ḡalae tina. Iveta nzâla kawa taitu-taitu lâ mbote-mbote “pel” taitu-taitu. Anḡa nzâla ḡalae ikeno lawea ḡinde ilo, ande iveta lâ mira “gol” nâ. Mira “gol” ḡinde nde zuzuli ndo, kala isalaga itogo ndunḡu mine.

²² Naḡa amora luma sapâḡa tonge imandi lawea ḡinde ilo, ande tia, ḡana tu Maro ḡalae Kindeni, i Walo Tamwata, kuku Lama rua, kinzi rua simo lawea ilo ikura zo zo. Mine kala tamâta sikura tu siwânḡi sipanea kinzi rua lâ nia ndoni.

²³ Aku kari ḡa nzimona nenzi wurâta ḡana sisinala lawea ḡinde kâ, ande tia, ḡana tu Maro Kindeni tamwata ne walo kaika uru isinala lawea ḡinde. Aku Lama kala imo itogo lawea ḡinde ne sinâla tona.

²⁴ Tamâta ḡu ndoni ma soka lawea ḡinde ne sinâla ḡalae ilo. Anḡa koipu ḡalaḡala lâ lawea ndoni lâ tâno kulu ma sikai nenzi mbaliḡa silâ lawea ḡinde ilo.

²⁵ Aku nzâla râranî ikeno lawea ḡinde ne ḡumbi tini nde ma ikeno kawa maa nâ. Kinzi ma sisae nzâla kawa ḡinde, ande tia, ḡana tu kondoma tonge ma ikura ḡana ipânḡa lâ lawea ḡinde, ande ma tia. ²⁶ Tamâta ḡu ndoni ma sikai nenzi mbaliḡa wa singâra arara ndoni silâ lawea ḡinde ilo. ²⁷ Andeta kelekele ndia ikeno muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kelekele mine ma ikura ḡana ilâ lawea ḡinde ilo, ande tia ndo. Aku mine nâ, tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta vetâḡa potomule wa siporo ḡua lanḡa wa, ande kinzi tamâta mine kala ma sikura ḡana silâ lawea ḡinde ilo, ande tia ndo. Tamâta ea ḡanzi ikeno lâ Lama ne pepa ḡana via kâ tini, ande kinzi ḡinde nâ ma sikura ḡana silâ lawea ḡinde ilo.

22

Yoane imora via ne lââ tava via ne kâi

¹ Ninenḡa aḡelo ḡinde itula lââ ḡalae tonge pa naḡa. Lââ ḡinde nde via ne lââ, aku isalaga ndo, itogo ndunḡu mine. Lââ ḡinde nde isâko lâ Maro Kindeni kuku Lama rua nenzi saḡonâḡa nia kalo, ² aku irere indue ilâ lâ lawea ne nzâla ḡalae ḡini. Anḡa via ne kâi nde imandi lâ lââ ḡinde ne pânḡa pwali rua-ruani. Kâi ḡinde nde uru ipula kanaḡo mbwani

saḡao kanaḡo rua ikura mbwera taitu-taitu. I uru ipula kanaḡo ikura nzimona râranî. Aku kâi ḡinde ne lau nde ḡana ivetanzi tamâta lâ ḡu ndoni tininzi ara kâ. ³ Anḡa kelekele ndia ikeno ara tia lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kelekele mine ma ikeno lawea ḡinde ilo, ande tia ndo. Maro Kindeni kuku Lama rua nenzi saḡonâḡa nia ma ikeno lâ lawea ḡinde ilo, aku Maro Kindeni ne tamâta râranî ma simo sipanea i. ⁴ Kinzi matanzi ma simora Maro Kindeni nao, aku i ma ḡgere i ḡa lâ kinzi tamâta ḡinde taitu-taitu ndamwanzi. ⁵ Kondoma ma ipânḡa kilo tia, ḡana tu Maro ḡalae Kindeni tamwata ma imo tamâta nenzi sinâla. Mine kala wurâta ma ikeno kilo panzi kari wa “lamu” ḡana sipane nia kâ, ande tia. Maro ḡalae Kindeni kuku Lama rua ma sikai koipu ḡalaḡala ikura zo zo, ma simo mine ku simo nâ.

Yesu ne zo ḡana itaulo imâ kilo kâ, nde imâ ipânḡa laiti lâ

⁶ Aḡelo ḡinde nde ipai naḡa mine tu, “ḡgua ḡine nde mao kanaḡo. Ara ḡana tamâta râranî ma kalonzi tawana ḡgua ḡine. Maro ḡalae Kindeni, ina uru Koroani Sapâḡa ilanzi ne ḡgua-tulâḡa tamâta, ande io ne aḡelo imâ ḡana itula ḡgua panzi i ne tamâta, ḡana vetâḡa râranî ipatea tu ma tini nâ ma imâ ipânḡa.”

⁷ Aku Yesu iporo tu, “Zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ḡinenḡa naḡa ma amâ apânḡa.” Tamâta ea kalonzi tawana ḡgua ḡana zo muli kâ ikeno lâ pepa ḡine tini, ande kinzi ḡinde ma sindeka.

⁸ Naḡa Yoane warakânḡu aloḡo ḡgua ḡinde lâ, aku amora vetâḡa ḡinde tava. Naḡa aloḡo wa amora marumbu lâ, ḡinenḡa apare tukunḡu lâ aḡelo ḡinde kie tini laiti, ina kala munḡa itula vetâḡa ḡinde pa naḡa. Naḡa atu ma apanea i. ⁹ Andeta aḡelo ipai naḡa mine tu, “Noko ma kuveta mine ndimo! Naḡa kala amo noko nuwala wurâta tamâta, tavanzi noko ninambwe ḡgua-tulâḡa tamâta. Aku tamâta ea kalonzi tawana ḡgua râranî ikeno lâ pepa ḡine tini, ande naḡa kala amo kinzi tamâta ḡinde nawalanzi

tona. Noko ma kupanea Maro Kindeni simbo nâ!”

¹⁰ Ninennga anelo iporo pa naŋa kilo mine tu, “Noko ma kusilikana ngua ŋana zo muli kâ ikeno lâ pepa ŋine tini ndimo, ŋana tu zo imâ ipânga laiti lâ ŋana vetâŋa rârâni ŋinde ma ipânga kâ. ¹¹ Mine kala tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta vetâŋa potomule, ande kinzi ma simo siveta vetâŋa potomule ndainani nâ. Anŋa tamâta ea uru siveta vetâŋa pinde muso lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kinzi ma simo siveta vetâŋa muso ndainani nâ. Anŋa tamâta ea uru siveta vetâŋa ara lâ Maro Kindeni nao, ande kinzi ma simo siveta vetâŋa arara ndainani nâ. Anŋa tamâta ea Maro Kindeni ipateanzi tu simo sapâŋa, ande kinzi ma simo sapâŋa mine nâ.”

¹² Yesu iporo ngua mine tu, “Miki kalonjo ŋga; zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ŋinennga naŋa ma amâ apânga. Aku naŋa ma koa alanzi tamâta ndoni. Naŋa ma akatu kulu panzi tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu, ikura vetâŋa ndia muŋga siveta ŋinde. ¹³ Naŋani warakâŋgu amo muŋgani lâ, kala ma amo muli ndo. Naŋa amo ikura zo rârâni, uru amo mine ku amo nâ. ¹⁴ Tamâta ea kinzi muŋga sipua nenzi pasawaŋa luandondo kala sipânga pâne ndo, ande kinzi ŋinde ma sindeka, ŋana tu kinzi ma sikura ŋana sika kanaŋo ŋinde ikeno via ne kâi tini. Aku kinzi ma sikura ŋana soka pa nzâla kawa ikeno lawea ŋinde ne ngumbi tini, aku ma silâ lawea ilo. ¹⁵ Anŋa tamâta ea kinzi uru siveta vetâŋa kaa-kaa sakamao wa, siveta nzâmbe sakamao kie-kie wa, sipalulua tininzi potomule wa, sipunzi tamâta pâta simâte wa, sipare tukunzi ŋana sipaneanzi maro laŋeŋa wa, tininzi mwasa pa vetâŋa laŋeŋa ku soka muli, ande kinzi tamâta ŋinde rârâni ma simo niaka ndo ŋana Maro Kindeni ne lawea ŋinde kâ.

¹⁶ Naŋa Yesu ao nanenngu anelo imâ pa miki kalo-tawana tamâta lâ ngu lima kanaŋomi rua lâ, ŋana i ma itula ngua ŋine rârâni pami. Naŋani warakâŋgu nde Koipu Njalae Daviti ne Vâsa, aku naŋa

nde Pitu Mboi njalae ŋinde uru ipane nia ndo lâ mbwale-mbwale kâ.”

¹⁷ Koroani Sapâŋa kuku Lama kaiwa rua siporo mine tu, “Noko kumâ!” Aku tamâta ea ilonjo kinzi rua nenzi ngua ŋine, ande ara ŋana i kala ma iporo nguani ndaina nâ tu, “Noko kumâ!” Aku tamâta ea irakonja ŋana lââ kâ, ande ara ŋana i ma imâ. Tamâta ea itu inu via ne lââ, ande ara, i ma inu lââ ŋinde, aku ma iko tia.

Yoane itu ngua kaika panzi tamâta ea silonjo ngua ikeno lâ pepa ŋine tini

¹⁸ Naŋa atu ngua kaika pa noko ea kulonjo ngua ŋana zo muli kâ ikeno lâ pepa ŋine tini. Ambo tamâta tonje ma isenge ngua wasaseki tonje lâ ngua ŋine, ande Maro Kindeni ma isenge vetâŋa sakamao ndo ipânga pa tamâta ŋinde. Ngua ŋana vetâŋa sakamao ŋinde nde ikeno lâ pepa ŋine tini. ¹⁹ Ambo tamâta tonje ma imora ngua ŋana zo muli kâ ikeno lâ pepa ŋine tini, aku ma ikai ngua tonje piti, ande Maro Kindeni ma ikai kelekele ara saŋe i, kala i ma ikura ŋana ika kanaŋo ŋinde ikeno via ne kâi tini, ande tia. Aku i ma ikura ŋana imo Maro Kindeni ne lawea ŋinde ilo, ande tia. Ngua ŋana vetâŋa ara ŋine kâ nde ikeno lâ pepa ŋine tini.

²⁰ Yesu itula ngua pwataki ŋana vetâŋa ŋine rârâni kâ. Aku i tamwata iporo mine tu, “Mao nâ, zo mbwana-mbwana nâ, ŋinennga naŋa ma amâ apânga.” Ngua ŋine nde mao nâ. Maro Yesu, kumâ ŋga!

²¹ Maro Yesu ne wisi-wisi imo kunzi Maro Kindeni ne tamâta rârâni. Mao.

Ngua Kanaŋo

1. Abel

(Matai 23:35; Luka 11:51; Hibru 11:4, 12:24) — Abel nde Adam nату, aku i nde Kein tai. Kein ipu Abel pâta imâte (Stat 4:1-8). Kumora KEIN.

2. Abraham

— Abraham nde kinzi Isrel ngu timbunzi. Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ipa ngua kuku Abraham tu i ma tâno wasaseki ilua i. Maro Kindeni ipai tu ma ipile ne tâno ku ilâ pa tâno wasaseki ninde. Mine kala iyoka lee ipânga tâno ninde. Ninenŋa Maro Kindeni ipa ngua kuku Abraham kilo tu i ne vâsa ngu ma sipânga kambwanzenzi n̄alae ninde ku ma simo Maro Kindeni ne ngu. Ambo kinzi ma kalonzi tawana Maro Kindeni, ande i ma ikatonanzi (Stat 15; Rom4; Hibru 6:13-15; Wânŋiŋa Paneâŋa kâ 105).

Abraham ikai taine tonge, i ŋa tu Sara. I nde taine n̄inga, aku simo lee sipânga koŋa lâ, ku natunzi tia. Ninenŋa Maro Kindeni ivila Sara kala ipagugua nату tamâne ipânga, i ŋa tu Isaka (Stat 16; Hibru 11:17-19).

Isaka ipânga n̄alae ku ikai taine tonge, i ŋa tu Rebeka, aku natunzi rua Iso ku Yakopu rua sipânga. Yakopu ŋa tonge nde Isrel, kala kinzi Juda ngu ŋanzi tonge nde Isrel ngu (Stat 28:13-15; Stat32:22-32; Rom 9:10; Hibru 11:21). Muli ŋa Iso ne vâsa ngu simo sikai kazâŋa pa Yakopu ne vâsa ngu.

Yakopu ikainzi taine rua, Lea ku tai Rasele rua. Ninenŋa ikainzi kinzi rua nenzi kuleŋa taine rua. Aku ipulianzi nату tamâne san̄ao kanaŋonzi rua. Kinzi ninde nenzi vâsa ngu sipânga Isrel ngu san̄ao kanaŋonzi rua (Zo Muli 7:4-8). Sipulianzi vâsa rârâ ninde, aku vâsa rârâni ninde nde Isrel ngu.

3. Adam

(Luka 3:38; Rom 5:12-21; 1 Korin 15:22,45; 1 Timoti 2:13-14; Jut14) —

Nia ndoyo Maro Kindeni ikai tâno ku iveta Adam ipânga. Adam ŋa n̄inde nde duvi mine tu, “Ipânga munŋa”. Adam kuku kaiwa Eva rua sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni ne ngua tukuŋa kala siveta kiesaka. Mine kala kiesaka ipânga panzi tâno tamâta rârâni.

Lâ 1 Korin 15:45, Paulo iporo tu Yesu Kirisi nde Adam ŋana ipânga muli kâ. Ngua n̄inde nde duvi mine; ŋana Adam ne kiesaka kâ, ande kiesaka tava mateŋa imâ pa kinda rârâni. Andeta ŋana Yesu Kirisi ne mateŋa kâ, ande via mao ipânga pa kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni.

4. Aisaia

(Matai 3:3, Pâri Tamâta 8:30, Rom 9:27-29) — Aisaia nde Maro Kindeni ne ngua-tulâŋa tamâta n̄alae tonge. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo n̄inde Yesu Kirisi imâ ipânga tâno kulu tia yo yo, ande Aisaia itula ngua rârâ n̄inde ŋana vetâŋa pinde ma muli ipânga pa Kirisi.

5. Aleluya

— N̄ine nde Hibru ngua. Lâ zo ŋana kinzi situ sipanea Maro Kindeni, kinzi ma sisarâwa tu, “Aleluya!” Ngua n̄ine nde duvi mine tu, “Tapanea Yova!”

6. An̄elo

(“Ensel”) — Kinzi an̄elo nde ko-roani simo samba ilo kuku Maro Kindeni. Kinda uru tamoranzi tia, andeta kinzi sikura tu sipatua panzi tamâta. Maro Kindeni uru isupwanzi ne an̄elo tu sikai kuleŋa papa i. Nenzi wurâta n̄alae nde ŋana sikatonanzi Maro Kindeni ne ngu (Pâri Tamâta 12:6-11, 27:23; Hibru 1:14). Zo pinde Maro Kindeni isupwanzi tu situla ngua panzi tamâta (Matai 2:13; Luka 1:26, 2:9). Kinzi an̄elo nenzi kulu-kâmba nde Maikel (Jude 9), aku an̄elo n̄alae tonge nde Gabriel (Luka 1:19,26).

7. Aron

(Luka 1:5; Pâri Tamâta 7:40; Hibru 5:4, 7:11, 9:4) — Aron ipânga lâ Livai ne vâsa ngu, an̄a Livai nde Yakopu nату tonge. Aron

imunga panzi Isrel tamâta rârâni nana iveta patarawâŋa tamâta ne wurâta. Maro Kindeni iporo tu Aron ne vâsa ngu nâ ma sipânga patarawâŋa tamâta panzi Isrel ngu (Kisim Bek 28). Aron nde Mose tua, ku kinzi rua sikai poe panzi Isrel ngu lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ikainzi piti lâ Isip tâno.

8. Babilon Lawea

— Nîne nde lawea ŋalae tonge. Nia ndoyo kinzi Babilon ngu sipara kunzi Isrel ngu ku sipolenzi. Nînenŋa sikainzi Isrel tamâta rârâ kaika silâ simo Babilon lawea nana siveta wurâta koa tia nâ panzi. Kinzi Isrel simo nenzi sugorai kuleŋa tamâta ikura mbwera tamâta ŋato kanaŋo saŋao (70). Yoane isia ngua ŋananzi Maro Kindeni ne kazâŋa tamâta kê lâ Babilon lawea tini (ZoMuli17-18).

9. Bal

(Rom 11:4) — Bal nde maro laŋeŋa tonge. Kinzi tinikoa ngu simo Isrel tâno nde uru siwâŋgi pa Bal, aku silaŋenzi Isrel ngu kala sip-ile nenzi mâsi nana siwâŋgi pa Maro Kindeni, ku siwâŋgi pa Bal tona. Nana nenzi kiesaka ninde kê, ande Maro Kindeni wisi nâna ŋalae panzi Isrel ngu.

10. Balam

(2 Petero 2:15; Jut 11; Zo Muli 2:14) — Balam nde ngua-tulâŋa tamâta tonge. Zo tonge kinzi Moap ngu sikai kazâŋa panzi Isrel. Nenzi koipu ŋalae, i ŋa tu Balak, ino Balam tu ma itu nzâmbe sakamao panzi Isrel, nana i ma ipolenzi. Mine kala Balam ilâ nana itu nzâmbe sakamao panzi. Andeta aŋelo tonge ipono nzâla. Balam ne donki imora aŋelo ninde ku imandi nâ, iyoka tia. Mine kala Balam ipu donki pâta tu ma iyoka. Nînenŋa donki kawa ipwa ku imbita Balam (Namba22-24).

Balam ikura nana itu nzâmbe sakamao panzi Isrel ngu nde tia, nana tu Maro Kindeni itu nzâmbe ara panzi. Balam ilo yosi nana mbaliŋa

kâ, ande nana duvi ninde kê isâu pa Balak.

11. Barak

(Hibru 11:32) — Barak nde Isrel nenzi koipu ŋalae tonge. Ipolenzi nenzi kazâŋa tamâta lâ paraŋa ilo (Hetman 4-5).

12. Bea

(Zo Muli 13:2) — Bea nde ngoa ŋalae tonge imo dugu ilo lâ nia pinde. Mbaunzi sili nde luandondo ŋalae, ku mata mata. Bea simo Papua Niugini ande tia.

13. Belsebul

(Matai 12:24) — Nîne nde kinzi ko-roani saka nenzi koipu ŋalae, i ŋa tonge tu Sadana. Kumora Sadana.

14. Benjamin

(Pâri Tamâta 13:21; Rom 11:1; Pilipai 3:5; Zo Muli 7:8) — Benjamin nde Yakopu natu tonge, aku i nde Isrel ngu tonge timbunzi. Kumora Abraham.

15. Daviti

(“Devit”) (Matai 1:1-17; Luka 3:31) — Daviti nde Isrel ngu nenzi koipu ara ndo, ipolenzi koipu rârâni. I nde Jesi natu pwete-pwete, aku munga iveta wurâta nana ikatonanzi lama kê (1Samyuel 16:11). Zo tonge itave kazâŋa tamâta ŋalae tonge lâ tawâŋa imâte, i ŋa tu Goliata (1Samyuel 17). Daviti ilo ndo keno pa Maro Kindeni. Aku isia wâŋgiŋa paneâŋa kê rârâ ninde (kumora lâ Wâŋgiŋa Paneâŋa kê). Maro Kindeni ipa ngua tu Kirisi ma ipânga tamâta lâ Daviti ne vâsa ngu, aku ngua ninde ipânga kanaŋo (Rom 1:3; Zo Muli 6:6).

16. Elisa

(“Ilaisa”) (Luka4:17) — Elisa nde Maro Kindeni ne ngua-tulâŋa tamâta mungâŋa tonge. Ikai Ilia nia. I parina ikeno lâ miti singa (2King 2-8).

17. Eva

(“Iv”) (2 Korin 11:3; 1 Timoti 2:13) — Eva nde Adam kaiwa. Lâ zo ninde Maro Kindeni ipulia samba wa tâno wa, ande iveta tamâne Adam munga. Nînenŋa ikai Adam rageni tuka ku iveta taine Eva

ipâŋga. Eva kalo tawana mwâta ne ŋgua, i ŋa Sadana, kala ika kâi kanaŋo ŋinde Maro Kindeni muŋga itu kaika panzi tu ma sika tia. Ninenŋa ikai kanaŋo pinde ilua kaiwa ku ika tona. Mine nde kinzi rua simuŋga ŋana sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua. Adam kuku Eva rua sipulianzi natunzi Kein, anŋa Abel, anŋa Set, anŋa natunzi pinde.

18. Gideon

(Hibru 11:32) — Gideon nde Isrel nenzi koipu ŋalae tonge. I ne kalo-tawana nde ŋalae ŋinde, kala ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni tu ma ikai poe papa i. Gideon ikai poe panzi Isrel nenzi zugu tamâta, kala sipolenzi nenzi kazâŋa tamâta. Lâ zo ŋinde Isrel nenzi zugu tamâta kambwanenzi nde mota-mwata, anŋa nenzi kazâŋa tamâta kambwanenzi nde ŋalae ŋinde. Taitu Maro Kindeni ivila Gideon, kala sipolenzi lâ paraŋa ilo (Hetman 6-8).

19. Gomora Lawea

(Kumora Sodom Lawea)

20. Grik

— Kinzi Grik tamâta nde ŋgu ŋalae tonge simo tâno tonge. Nenzi lawea ŋalae nde Atens lawea, anŋa Korin lawea ikeno tâno ŋinde tona. Kinzi Grik nde ilo-kalo tamwatanzi, kala ŋgu pinde simege ŋananzi. Tamâta râra ŋinde siporo Grik ŋgua. Lâ zo ŋinde Yesu Kirisi imo tâno kulu, ande ilo-kalo tamâta rârani siporo Grik ŋgua. Kinzi nia ndoyo singere Yesu Kirisi ne pâri ara lâ Grik ŋgua muŋga lâ.

21. Hagar

(Galesia 4:24-25) — Hagar nde Abraham kaiwa Sara ne kuleŋa taine. Lâ zo ŋinde Sara nde taine ninŋa, ande ipai Hagar tu ma ilâ ikeno kuku kaiwa Abraham, ŋana ma sipulia vâsa. Sara itu Hagar ma natu ŋinde ilua i. Mine kala Hagar ipagugua Abraham natu tamâne ipâŋga, i ŋa tu Ismael. Taitu Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua pâŋa ikeno pa

lâlu ŋinde, ande tia. I ne ŋgua pâŋa ikeno pa Abraham kuku Sara rua natunzi. Aku muli ŋga Sara ipagugua Abraham natu tamâne ipâŋga, i ŋa tu Isaka.

Sara ipagugua Isaka ipâŋga lâ, ninenŋa i wisi nâna kala inaranzi Hagar kuku Ismael rua sikâwa silâ pa Sinai Tuu. Aku muli ŋga, lâ tuu ndainani kulu, ande Maro Kindeni ipatua pa Mose ku itula ne ŋgua tukuŋa papa. Nana duvi ŋinde kâ Paulo isia ŋgua lâ Hagar tini ŋananzi tamâta simo ŋgua tukuŋa kalo. Kumora Isaka.

22. Herot

— Lâ pepa ŋine tini, ande sipatu tamâta ŋapa ŋanzi tu Herot: âSUB-GLOSS Koipu Herot ande ikai poe panzi tamâta simo Judia tâno lâ zo ŋinde Yesu ipâŋga. Kinzi ilo-kalo tamâta soka pa mbwera warika kâ silâ pa Koipu Herot, ku sikasonŋa i ŋana Yesu kâ (Matai 2:1-22; Luka 1:5). âSUB-GLOSS Herot Antipas ikai poe panzi tamâta simo Galilaya tâno lâ zo ŋinde Yesu itula Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua ku iveta mâsi ŋalanala pinde. Ina itoto Yoane Lâa-Liliŋa Tamwata ŋandola utu lâ, ŋana tu i kaiwa Herodias tini pwâka ŋana Yoane kâ (Malaka 6:14-29). Lâ zo ŋana kinzi sikai Yesu silâ pa ŋgua nia, ande imandi Herot Antipas nao (Luka23:6-12). âSUB-GLOSS Koipu Herot Agripa 1 ikai kazâŋa panzi tamâta ŋinde kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi. Ipu pâri-tamâta Yamesi pâta imâte, ina pâri-tamâta Yoane tua (Pâri Tamâta 12:1-23). âSUB-GLOSS Koipu Herot Agripa 2 nde ŋgua-samâŋa tamâta tonge. Iloŋo Paulo ne ŋgua, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi sio Paulo ilâ pa Rom lawea ŋana imandi Kaisara nao (Pâri Tamâta 25:13-26, 26:19, 27-32).

23. Hibru

— Hibru nde Juda ŋgu nenzi ŋoa tonge. Kinzi Juda tamâta rârani timbunzi nde Abraham, anŋa timbunzi tonge nde Ibur. Mine kala

zo pinde sipatu warakanzi ŋanzi tu “Hibru ŋgu”. Aku nenzi ŋgua nde sipatu ŋa tu “Hibru ŋgua”.

24. Ilia

(“Ilaija”) (Matai 11:14; Malaka 9:4; Rom 11:2; Yamesi 5:17-18) — Ilia nde Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta muŋgâŋa tonje. Iveta mâsi ŋalaŋala kie-kie, ŋana tu Maro Kindeni ne kaika ikeno i tini (1 King 17-19; 2 King 2:11-12). Yesu isia ŋgua ŋana Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata kâ lâ Ilia tini (Matai 17:9-13, Malaka 9:9-13, Luka 1:17).

25. Isaka

(Pâri Tamâta 7:8; Rom 9:7; Hibru 11:9) — Isaka nde Abraham kuku Sara rua natunzi, aku i nde Yakopu tama. Lâ Hibru ŋgua, ŋoa “Isaka” nde duvi mine tu, “Injele”. Kumora Abraham.

26. Isip

(Pâri Tamâta 7:34-48; Hibru 11:27; Wâŋgiŋa Paneâŋa Kâ 105) — Isip nde tâno tonje ikeno Isrel tâno tini laiti. Muŋgani kinzi Isrel ŋgu simo nâna nia lâ Isip tâno ikura mbwera râra ŋinde. Ninenŋa Maro Kindeni iyautenzi piti, ku Mose ikainzi silâ pa warakanzi nenzi tâno, kala simo ara nâ.

27. Iso

(Rom 9:13; Hibru 11:20, 12:16-17) — Isaka ipulianzi natu tamâne rua sâsâŋa rua sipâŋga, ŋanzi tu Iso ku Yakopu rua. Iso ipâŋga muŋga, kala i ma ikai tama nia tava ne kelekele râra. Taitu zo tonje putole ipu pâta, aku i tai Yakopu imbwea kâpwa ku itu ika. Andeta Yakopu ipai Iso tu ambo nzâmbe ara ŋana natu nzâla-kulu kâ ma ilua i, ande kâpwa ma ilua Iso. Aku Iso isâu papa kala ipile ne nzâmbe ara (Stat 25:29-34; 27). Mine kala muli ŋga Iso ne vâsa ŋgu simo sikai kazâŋa pa Yakopu ne vâsa ŋgu.

28. Isrel

— Njine nde ŋoa tonje Maro Kindeni ilua Juda timbunzi Yakopu (Stat 32:22-28). Lâ Hibru ŋgua, ŋoa “Isrel” nde duvi mine tu, “Ipara kuku Maro Kindeni”. Yakopu ipulianzi

natu tamâne saŋao kanaŋonzi rua sipâŋga, aku nenzi vâsa ŋgu râra. Sipatu warakanzi ŋanzi tu, “Isrel ŋgu” (aŋga ŋoa tonje nde “Juda ŋgu”). Lâ zo ŋana sipile Isip ku silâ sikai tâno ŋinde Maro Kindeni muŋga ipa ŋgua tu ma ilanzi Abraham ne vâsa ŋgu, ande sipile ŋoa siŋga Kenan tâno, ku sipatu tâno ŋinde ŋa tu “Isrel tâno”.

29. Jeremaia

— Jeremaia nde Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta ŋalae tonje. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni ne Pateâŋa Tamâta Yesu Kiriŋi imâ ipâŋga tia yo yo, ande Jeremaia itula ŋgua râra ŋana vetâŋa pinde ma muli ipâŋga lâ Yesu ne zo.

30. Juda

— Abraham ne vâsa râra. Nde sipatu ŋanzi tu “Juda ŋgu”. Juda nde Yakopu natu tonje, aku i ne vâsa ŋgu nde tonje lâ kinzi ŋgu saŋao kanaŋonzi rua. Yesu Kiriŋi ipâŋga tamâta lâ Juda ne vâsa ŋgu. Kinzi sikai tâno tonje sipatu ŋa tu “Judia tâno”, ande Jerusalem lawea ikeno lâ tâno ŋinde. Andeta muli ŋga, kinzi sio ŋoa “Juda ŋgu” ikai kinzi ŋgu saŋao kanaŋonzi rua ŋinde râra. Njine nde Maro Kindeni ne ŋgu, aku ŋanzi tonje nde “Isrel ŋgu”.

31. Juda Nenzi Kumbwa Sapâŋa

— Kinzi Juda ŋgu sipatea zo pinde tu kumbwa sapâŋa. Lâ zo ŋinde kinzi uru sipanea Maro Kindeni ku kalonzi ŋgere ŋana vetâŋa arara i muŋga iveta panzi. Juda nenzi kumbwa sapâŋa pinde nde mine: âSUB-GLOSS Kumbwa ŋana zo ŋinde sikai luma sapâŋa ŋalae ne nzâla piti kâ: (Yoane 10:22) — Lâ kumbwa njine kinzi Juda tamâta kalonzi ŋgere ŋana zo muŋgâŋa ŋinde tamâta tonje, i ŋa tu Judas Makabea, iveta Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa sondo. Muŋga Juda nenzi kazâŋa tamâta siyaula nenzi luma sapâŋa, aku tamâta

ŋinde ikai muso piti, ŋana kinzi Juda tamâta ma sikura tu silâ siwâŋgi ilo kilo. Kumbwa ŋine ŋa tonŋe nde “Kumbwa ŋana Sinâla kâ”. Zo tonŋe, lâ kumbwa ŋine, ande Yesu isia ŋgua lâ tamwata tini ku iporo tu, “Naŋa nde tâno ŋine ne sinâla” (Yoane9:5). âSUB-GLOSS Kumbwa Pasova: (Matai 26:2,5,17-19) — Kumbwa ŋine nde Juda nenzi kumbwa ŋalae. Nŋoa “Pasova” nde duvi mine; “iŋgeŋge ŋana”. Lâ kumbwa ŋine kinzi Juda tamâta kalonzi ŋgere ŋana zo ŋinde kinzi sikâwa ŋana nenzi kazâŋa tamâta lâ Isip tâno. Lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni isupwa ne aŋelo tu ipunzi Isip natunzi tamâne nzâla-kulu râŋani. Taitu ipainzi Juda tamâta tu ma sipunzi lama simâte, ku sikai seenzi simbu lâ nenzi luma nzâla kawa tini, ŋana aŋelo ma imora. Ambo aŋelo imora lama see ikeno nzâla kawa tini, ande i ma “iŋgeŋge ŋana” luma ŋinde kâ, ku ma ipu natunzi nzâla-kulu tia (Kisim Bek 12). Nana duvi ŋine kâ, ande lâ Kumbwa Pasova kinzi Juda tamâta uru sipu lama imâte ku sika. Aku kinda kalo-tawana tamâta taporo tu Yesu Kiriŋi nde Pasova ne Lama, ŋana tu tamâta ea kalo tawana i, ande Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna ma ilâ pa tamâta ŋinde, ande tia. âSUB-GLOSS Kumbwa ŋana sika puroŋa ne yisi tia: (Matai 26:17; Luka 22:1) — Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi Isrel ŋgu sikâwa ŋananzi nenzi kazâŋa tamâta lâ Isip tâno, ande zo keno ŋana ma sio tininzi pa puroŋa tu ma pondi kâki kâ, ande tia. Nana duvi ŋine kâ kinzi Juda tamâta uru sika puroŋa ne yisi tia lâ kumbwa ŋine. Kumbwa ŋine ipânŋa lâ Kumbwa Pasova ne zo (KisimBek12:14-20). âSUB-GLOSS Kumbwa ŋana simo pâla ilo ikura sânda taitu: (Yoane 7:2-52) — Lâ kumbwa ŋine kinzi Juda tamâta sindeka nâ, ŋana tu sigona kâpwa marumbu lâ. Kinzi

siveta pâla ku simo ilo ikura sânda taitu, aku kalonzi ŋgere ŋana zo ŋinde timbunzi simo pâla ilo lâ nia bilimu ikura mbwera tamâta rua (Wok Pris 23:33-36; Lo16:13-15). âSUB-GLOSS Kumbwa Pentikos: (Pâri Tamâta 2:1, 20:16; 1 Korin 16:8) — Kumbwa ŋine nde Juda nenzi kumbwa ŋalae tonŋe. Nŋoa “Pentikos” nde duvi mine: “kambwanenzi tamâta rua kanaŋo saŋao”. Kumbwa Pasova marumbu lâ, aku kari tamâta rua kanaŋo saŋao ilâ lâ, ŋinenŋa Kumbwa Pentikos ipânŋa. Lâ kumbwa ŋine kinzi Juda tamâta sindeka nâ, ŋana tu sigona kâpwa “wit” marumbu lâ. Aku kinzi kalonzi ŋgere ŋana zo muŋgâŋa ŋinde Maro Kindeni itula ne ŋgua tukuŋa panzi lâ Sinai Tuu. Anŋa lâ zo kala kinda tamo ŋine, ande kinda kalo-tawana tamâta uru kalonda ŋgere ŋana zo ŋinde Koroani Sapâŋa indue imâ panzi kalo-tawana tamâta (Pâri Tamâta2:1-4).

32. Kâi Fik

(“Diwai Fik”) — Kâi fik ipula kanaŋo mona-mona ndo, aku kanaŋo ŋinde nde ara ŋana taka kâ. Kâi fik tai keno lâ pepa lalau81.

33. Kâi Mastet

(Matai 13:31-32, 17:20; Malaka 4:31-32; Luka 13:19, 17:6) — Mastet nde kâi tonŋe, ne kapula kiri-mwata nâ. Lâ nia pinde kinzi uru sipau kapula ŋine lâ tâno ilo, aku ipânŋa ŋalae itogo kâi mine. Kinzi uru sikai kapula siŋi ku sio lâ kâpwa tini, ŋana iveta kâpwa mona-mona kâ. Yesu isia ŋgua pinde lâ kâi mastet tini ŋana Maro Kindeni ne mâsi ŋana ikai maro panzi tamâta kâ. Kâi mastet tai keno lâ pepa lalau 137.

34. Kâi Oliv

(Rom 11:17,24; Yamesi 3:12; Zo Muli 11:4) — Oliv nde kâi tonŋe ikeno nia pinde. Kâi ŋinde uru ipula kanaŋo, aku sikai siŋi siveta kelekele tonŋe itogo samimi mine. Samimi ŋinde ne wurâta kie-kie

keno, kala kinzi Juda tamâta ilonzi papa. Tuu tonje imandi Jerusalem lawea tini laiti, kâi oliv rârâ simandi tini, kala sipatu tuu nŋinde ŋa tu Oliv Tuu. Kâi oliv tai ikeno lâ pepa lalau 55.

35. Kâi Popole

(“Diwai Kros”) (Yoane 19:17; Pâri Tamâta 2:23) — Rom nenzi mâsi nde mine: ambo tamâta tonje iveta vetâŋa sakamao ndo, ande kinzi ma sipu lâ kâi popole tini imâte. Kinzi sitâra ku sikai nâna ŋalae lee simâte, aku materja kie mine iveta maŋeti ŋalae panzi tamâta nŋinde. Materja mine ne nâna kilala ipânŋa nia yo lâ Wânŋiŋa Paneâŋa kâ 22.

36. Kâi Waini

(“Diwai Wain”) (Yoane 15; Matai 21:33-43) — Kâi waini ipula kanaŋo mona-mona ndo, ande ara ŋana taka kâ. Kinzi uru sikai kanaŋo ku kenzi nâ sipale lâ kondo ŋalae ilo ku siveta waini. Kinzi Juda tamâta uru sipatea tâno tonje ŋana ma sipau kâi waini. Kâi waini tai ikeno lâ pepa lalau 385.

37. Kaisara

(“Sisa”) (Matai 22:21) — Kaisara nde ŋoa tonje kinzi Rom tamâta uru silua tamâta nŋinde imo nenzi koipu ŋalae. Lâ Yesu ne zo, kinzi Rom ŋgu sipolenzi ŋgu rârâ nŋinde lâ paraŋa ilo, kala sikai nenzi tâno ku sikai poe panzi.

38. Kalo-Tawana Tamâta

(“Bilipman; Disaipel”) — Kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta nde tamâta nŋinde kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi ku sipono muli sondo pa i kawa ŋgua.

39. Kamel

(Matai 3:4; 19:24; Malaka 10:25; Luka 18:25) — Kamel nde ŋgoa ŋalae tonje uru simo nia bilimu lâ tâno pinde. Kinzi tamâta uru sisaŋona kumbunzi soka silâ, aŋga zo pinde sio kelekele malia lâ kumbunzi tava. Zo pinde kinzi sikai kamel karae ku siveta pasawaŋa kaika. Kamel tai ikeno lâ pepa lalau 75.

40. Karae-Veŋa Ne Mâsi

(“Katim Skin”) (Rom 2:25, 2:29; Gale-sia 5:2; 1Korin 7:19) — Kinzi Juda tamâta uru sivenzi natunzi tamâne karaenzi. Natunzi tamâne sipânŋa lâ ku simo sânda taitu, nŋinenŋa ma sivenzi karaenzi, ŋana situla tu kinzi nde Juda nenzi vâsa. Maro Kindeni ipai Abraham tu ma iveta mâsi nŋinde (Stat 17:9-14).

Lâ zo nŋinde kinzi pâri-tamâta situla Yesu ne pâri ara panzi tamâta, ande Juda tamâta pinde ilonzi tu kinzi tamâta lâ tinikoa ŋgu ma sikai karae-veŋa ne mâsi lâ tininzi muŋga lâ, nŋinenŋa ma sikura tu sipânŋa kalo-tawana tamâta mao. Andeta Paulo ileleanzi ŋana nenzi ilo-kalo nŋinde kâ. Ipainzi tu ambo tamâta tonje ilo tu Maro Kindeni ma ikai i piti lâ kondoma ilo, ande nzâla taitu nâ ikeno: i ma kalo tawana Yesu Kirisi nâ. Karae-veŋa ne mâsi ikura tu ivilanzi tamâta, ande tia.

41. Kein

(Hibru 11:4; 1 Yoane 3:12; Jut 11) — Kein nde Adam kuku Eva rua natunzi nzâla-kulu. I tai Abel nde ipatarâwa lama pa Maro Kindeni, aŋga Kein nde ipatarâwa kâpwa nâ papa. Maro Kindeni ilo ara ŋana Abel ne patarawâŋa kâ, andeta tini pwâka ŋana Kein ne patarawâŋa kâ. Mine kala Kein wisi nâna pa tai ku ipu pâta imâte. Ŋana i ne vetâŋa sakamao nŋinde kâ, ande Maro Kindeni io mâsi lâ Kein tini ŋana tamâta rârâni ma simora ku sipu mulinzi papa i (Stat4:1-16).

42. Kenan

(Wânŋiŋa Paneâŋa Kâ 105:11; Pâri Tamâta 13:19) — Maro Kindeni ipa ŋgua tu ma tâno tonje ilanzi Isrel ŋgu, i ŋa tu Kenan tâno. Kinzi sikai lâ, nŋinenŋa sipatea ŋoa wasaseki mine tu “Isrel tâno”.

43. Kiesaka

(“Sin; Pasin Nogut”) — Ambo kinda talaŋa tapole Maro Kindeni ne tukuŋa, ande kinda taveta kiesaka. Aku mine nâ, ambo kinda kalonda ngere ŋana vetâŋa ara tonje, an-

deta taveta tia, ande ŋinde nde kiesaka tona (Yamesi 4:17). Kinda rârâni taitu-taitu taveta kiesaka rârâ ikura zo zo, kala takura tu tamandi Maro Kindeni nao, ande tia. Taitu Yesu ne mateŋa izavaru nenda kiesaka piti lâ tininda. Mine nde tamâta ea kalo tawana Yesu mao, ande i ne kiesaka rârâni nde piti lâ tini marumbu lâ, kala muli i ma imo kuku Maro Kindeni lâ samba ilo ku imo nâ (Pâri Tamâta 2:38; Kolosi 2:13-14; 1 Yoane 1:9-10).

44. Kirisi

(“Krais”) (Matai 1:16; 16:16; Yoane 1:41; Pâri Tamâta 5:42; 9:22) — Kirisi ŋa tonje nde Mesia, andeta ŋoa rua ŋinde nde duvi taituni. Kirisi nde Grik ŋgua, aŋga Mesia nde Hibru ŋgua. Ŋoa rua ŋine duvi nde mine: “Tamâta ŋinde kinzi sipaliŋi samimi lâ kulu.” Isrel nenzi mâsi nde mine: lâ zo ŋana Maro Kindeni ipatea tamâta tonje tu ipâŋga koipu panzi Isrel ŋgu, ande ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta ma ipaliŋi samimi lâ tamâta ŋinde kulu, ŋana itula Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa pwataki panzi ŋgu. Maro Kindeni ipa ŋgua tu ma isupwa Yautâŋa Tamwata imâ ŋana ikai maro panzi i ne tamâta. Kinzi sipatu tamâta ŋinde ŋa tu Kirisi, ŋana tu i nde Maro Kindeni ne Pateâŋa Tamâta. Kinzi Juda tamâta rârâni sio tininzi ŋana Kirisi tu ma imâ ipâŋga panzi. Andeta lâ zo ŋinde Yesu imâ ipâŋga lâ, ande kinzi pinde nâ kalonzi tawana tu i nde Kirisi.

45. Koipu Nalae ne Saŋonâŋa Nia

(“Sia King”) — Kinzi ŋgu pinde nenzi koipu ŋalaŋala uru sisaŋona lâ saŋonâŋa nia (“sia”) ara ndo. Singâra arara kie-kie ikeno lâ saŋonâŋa nia ŋinde tininzi. Kinzi ma sisaŋona lâ saŋonâŋa nia ŋinde lâ zo ŋana siloŋo tamâta nenzi ŋgua lâ ŋgua nia, aŋga lâ zo ŋana sipasau kunzi tamâta ŋalaŋala, aŋga lâ zo ŋana siporo nenzi ŋgua tukuŋa pwataki. Mine kala koipu

ŋinde nenzi ŋgu uru simege ŋana koipu nenzi saŋonâŋa nia, ŋana tu nia ŋinde itula pwataki tu koipu simo tava nenzi kaika (Zo Muli 4:1-11).

46. Kora

(Jut 11) — Kora nde tamâta tonje imo lâ Mose ne zo. Lâ zo ŋinde kinzi Isrel simo nia bilimu, ande Kora ikai kazâŋa panzi Mose ku Aron rua, kala Maro Kindeni iveta tâno ipaŋando i tavanzi ne ŋgu ndoni (Namba 16).

47. Koroani

(“Spirit”) — Kelekele ŋato iveta kinda tapâŋga tamâta; karaenda, aŋga ilonda, aŋga koranânda. Lâ zo ŋana kinda tamo tâno kulu, ande koranânda imo ilonda. Aŋga zo ŋana kinda kalo-tawana tamâta tamâte, ande koranânda ipile ilonda ku ilâ imo kuku Maro Kindeni lâ samba ilo (Luka 23:46; Pâri Tamâta 7:59; Wâŋgiŋa Paneâŋa kâ 31:5).

48. Koroani Saka

(“Spirit Nogut”) (Matai 17:14; Malaka 5:1-20; Luka 4:33-36; 1 Timoti 4:1) — Kinzi koroani saka nde Sadana ne ŋgu. Kinzi sikai kazâŋa panzi tamâta simo tâno kulu, aku sisowe ilonzi kalonzi tu ma sipu mulinzi pa Maro Kindeni ku sipono muli pa Sadana. Zo pinde koroani saka ma ipakâe kuku tamâta tonje, kala tamâta ŋinde ma iveta vetâŋa sakamao. Aŋga zo pinde koroani saka ma ipagagara tamâta tonje ndo lâ, kala tamâta ŋinde imo ara tia ndo. Kinda kalonda tawana tu Maro Kindeni ne walo ipole kinzi koroani saka nenzi walo ndo lâ (1Yoane 4:4).

49. Koroani Sapâŋa

(“Holi Spirit”) — Ŋine nde Maro Kindeni tamwata Koroani, kala sipatu i ŋa tu “Koroani Sapâŋa”. I imo kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni taitu-taitu ilonda, aku ne wurâta nde ŋana isuka kinda ŋana kalonda tawana ŋgua mao (Yoane 16:13); ŋana ikai noŋa pa Maro Kindeni ŋana kinda

kâ (Rom 8:26); ŋana itula Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa pa kinda (Pâri Tamâta 13:2, 16:6,7); aku ŋana walo kaika ilua ninda ŋana tatula Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua wa tavilanzi ninda-nambwe kalotawana tamâta wa (1Korin2:4,5; 12; 14). Koroani Sapâŋa uru igagati ilonda kalonda ŋana taveta vetâŋa ara kâ (Galesia 5:22,23).

50. Lââ-Liliŋa

(“Baptais”) — Yoane Lââ-Liliŋa Tamwata ililinsi tamâta râra lâ Jodan Lââ. Ipainzi tu ma sipalele ilonzi kalonzi ku sipile nenzi kiesaka munŋa lâ, ŋinenŋa ma sikai lââ-liliŋa lâ tamâta naonzi, ŋana itula pwataki tu sipalele ilonzi kalonzi lâ.

51. Lama

— Lama nde ŋgoa tonge kinzi Juda tamâta pinde uru sikatona. Kinzi lama uru simo lawea ilo tia; nenzi katonâŋa tamâta ma sikainzi silâ nia ndamwa, ku ma sika leu simo ŋinde. Kinzi nenzi kaika tia, kala nenzi katonâŋa tamâta nenzi wurâta nde ŋana sikea ŋananzi. Tia ma mbwâmbwa saka simâ sikanzi. Kinzi lama uru sipaloŋo pa nenzi katonâŋa tamâta kawanzi ŋgua. Ambo tu isarâwa panzi, ande kinzi ma walele nâ soka muli silâ. Kinzi Juda tamâta uru sipunzi lama ku siveta patarawâŋa pa Maro Kindeni ŋana nenzi kiesaka kâ, andeta lama see ikura ŋana izavaru kiesaka piti kâ, ande tia (Hibru 10:3,4). Mine kala Yesu Kirisi ipatarâwa tamwata ŋana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti ikura zo râraŋi (Hibru 9:28), aku ŋana duvi ŋinde kâ Yoane ipatu Yesu ŋa tu “Maro Kindeni ne Lama” (Yoane 1:29,36). Lama tai ikeno lâ pepa lalau 272 ŋga 996.

52. Lepat

(Zo Muli 13:2) — Lepat nde mbwâmbwa saka tonge itogo leve mine. Kinzi lepat simo Papua Niugini tia.

53. Leve

(“Laion”) (Zo Muli 4:7, 5:5) — Leve nde mbwâmbwa saka tonge imo Afrika tâno. I niŋo nde mata-mata, aku uru io ŋananzi simbi ŋana ma ikanzi kâ. Anŋa zo pinde i ma ikanzi tamâta. Leve ne kaika nde nalae ŋinde, kala ipolenzi mbwâmbwa saka wa simbi ngoi kie-kie râraŋi. Mine kala Yoane ipatu Yesu Kirisi ŋa tonge tu “Juda ŋgu Nenzi Mbwaŋmbwa Leve”. Aku Petero isia ŋgua ŋana Sadana kâ lâ leve tini tona, ŋana tu Sadana uru iroto ŋananzi tamâta tu izavarunzi kâ (1 Petero 5:8).

54. Livai

(Hibru 7:5,9,10; Zo Muli 7:7) — Livai nde Isrel ŋgu timbunzi Yakopu natu tonge, aku i ne vâsa ŋgu nde tonge lâ kinzi Isrel ŋgu saŋao kanaŋonzi rua. Maro Kindeni ipateanzi Livai ne vâsa ŋgu ŋana siveta wurâta papa i lâ i ne luma sapâŋa ilo. Mine nde kinzi patarawâŋa tamâta râraŋi nde simo lâ Livai ŋgu. Aku Yesu ne pâri-tamâta tonge kala ŋa tu Livai, anŋa sipatu i ŋa tonge tu Matai (Matai 9:9-13; Malaka 2:14; Luka 5:27-29).

55. Loto

(“Lot”) (Luka 17:28-32; 2 Petero 2:7) — Loto nde Isrel ŋgu timbunzi Abraham tai. Iyoka kuku Abraham lâ zo ŋinde Abraham ipile ne tâno ku ilâ pa tâno ŋinde Maro Kindeni ipa ŋgua tu ma ilua i. Andeta Loto ilo patepa tu ma imo lawea sakamao tonge, i ŋa tu Sodom lawea. Maro Kindeni ipai Loto tu ma ipile Sodom ku ikâwa ilâ, ŋana tu i ma isupwa yâa indue ikana lawea ŋinde, aku indi kaika papa tu ma ilea pa mâsi ŋinde ndimo. Mine kala Loto ikai kaiwa, aku rua sikâwa. Andeta i kaiwa itale ku mata ilâ imora lawea ne zavarunŋa, kala ipalele ipânŋa itogo mira mine (Stat 18-19).

56. Mâsi Kaika/Mâsi Nalae

(“Mirakel”) — Yesu tavanzi ne pâri-tamâta siveta mâsi kaika kie-kie lâ zo ŋinde kinzi simo tâno kulu.

Ambo Maro Kindeni walo ilua tamâta tonje kala iveta mâsi tonje kinda tamâta takura tu taveta tia, ande kinda ma taporo tu njinde nde mâsi njalae.

57. Mana

(Yoane 6:31,49; Hibru 9:4; Zo Muli 2:17) — Lâ zo njinde kinzi Isrel ngu soka potomule lâ nia bilimu ikura mbwera tamâta rua, ande sisânda kâpwa tonje tia. Andeta Maro Kindeni io kâpwa tonje imbe indue tâno kulu panzi ikura zo zo, kala sikai sika. Kinzi sipatu kâpwa njinde na tu “mana”. Lâ Hibru ngua, joa “mana” nde duvi mine tu, “Njine nde sâ” (Kisim Bek 16).

58. Maro Kindeni ne Luma Sapâña Njalae

(“Tempel”) — Kinzi Isrel tamâta sipa luma njalae tonje kâki lâ Jerusalem lawea ilo, aku njinde nde Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâña. Kinzi uru siwângi pa Maro Kindeni lâ luma njinde ilo, aku ma silâ pa luma njinde ikura nenzi kumbwa rârâni. Kinzi patarawâña tamâta siveta nenzi wurâta lâ luma njinde ilo. Aku lâ luma ilo ngini, ande luma kisiña pwataki tonje ikeno, i na tu Nia Sapâña Ndo. Ikura mbwera mbwera, kinzi patarawâña tamâta nenzi tamâta njalae simbo nâ ma ilâ nia njinde mbwani taitu nâ, nana iveta patarawâña nana Isrel nenzi kiesaka rârâni kâ. Lalava matatola njalae ipono nia njinde nzâla kawa, aku lâ zo nana Yesu imâte, ande Maro Kindeni isaraka lalava njinde lâ âta indue pa lâmbu mo rua (Matai 27:51; Malaka 15:38; Luka 23:45). Mâsi njinde itula pwataki tu Yesu ikai nzâla piti pa kinda kalo-tawana tamâta rârâni tu ma talâ tamandi Maro Kindeni nao. Aku lâ zo njine kinda kalo-tawana tamâta tamo tatogo Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâña mine, nana tu Koroani Sapâña imo ilonda (1Korin3:16-17). Luma Sapâña tai ikeno lâ pepa lalau 97.

59. Melikisede

(“Melkisedek”) (Hibru 5-7) — Zo tonje Abraham ilâ ipara kunzi kazâña tamâta ku ipolenzi. Itaulo pa ne lawea, ande ipakâtu kuku patarawâña tamâta tonje, i na tu Melikisede. Abraham ikai mbaliña munga ikai lâ paraña ilo, aku pinde ilua Melikisede (Stat 14:17-20).

60. Mesia

(“Mesaia”) Kumora Kiri

61. Mose

(“Moses”) — Nia ndoyo, lâ zo njinde kinzi Isrel ngu sikai nâna njalae simo Isip tâno, ande Maro Kindeni ipatea tamâta tonje tu ma ikainzi silâ pa tâno njinde munga ipa ngua tu ma ilanzi Abraham ne vâsa ngu. Tamâta njinde nde na tu Mose. Maro Kindeni ipatua pa Mose lâ kâi mota tonje yâa ikeno tini kana andeta kâi imandi yo, aku isupwa i itaulo ilâ pa Isip ku ikainzi Isrel ngu piti. Maro Kindeni iveta mâsi kaika kie-kie ipânga lâ Mose mbau, kala Isip nenzi koipu isâu panzi Isrel tu ma silâ. Mose ikainzi soka mâsa-mâsa nâ lâ Tâi Njini ilo simbwaliu silâ, aku imo nenzi poe tamâta ikura mbwera rârâni njinde simo nia bilimu. Maro Kindeni itula ne ngua tukuña pwataki pa Mose. Aku Mose ingere ngua rârâ ikeno lâ Miti Singa ne pepa tini (Stat, Kisim Bek, Wok Pris, Namba, nga Lo).

62. Ngua Pâña

(“Tok Promis; Kontrak”) — Tamâta rua ma siveta ngua pâña nana ma muli siveta vetâña tonje. Aku Maro Kindeni ne ngua pâña nde mine: ambo tamâta ma sipono muli sonde pa i, ande kinzi ma sipânga i ne ngu.

Maro Kindeni iveta ngua pâña rârâ, aku i ne ngua pâña rua nde njalae tina. Iveta ngua pâña mungâña (“olpela kontrak”) kuku Mose. Itula ngua tukuña pa Mose, ku ipai tu ambo kinzi Isrel ngu ma soka ikura ne ngua tukuña rârâni, ande kinzi ma simo i ne ngu. Andeta tamâta tonje ikura nana iyoka

ngua-tukuŋa rârâni muli ikura zo rârâni, ande tia. Mine kala tamâta tonje ikura tu ipâŋga ilo mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao lâ nzâla ŋinde, ande tia (KisimBek 19:4-6; Luka 1:72; Pâri Tamâta 3:25, 7:8; Galesia 3:17; Hibru9:1).

Mine kala muli ŋga, Maro Kindeni iveta ŋgua pâŋa wasaseki tonje (“nupela kontrak, nupela testamen”). Ipa ŋgua tu tamâta ea kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi, ande kinzi ŋinde ma sipâŋga ilonzi mbâra-mbâra lâ i nao (Matai 26:28; Malaka 14:24; Luka 22:20; Rom11:27; 1 Korin 11:25; 2 Korin 3:6; Hibru 7:22, 8:6-13, 9:15; 10:16,29; 12:24, 13:20).

63. Ngua Pâŋa Ne Sopi

(“Bokis Kontrak”) (Hibru 9:4; Zo Muli 11:19; Wâŋgiŋa Paneâŋa kâ 78:61, 132:6-8) — Nia ndoyo kinzi Isrel ŋgu sikai kâi ku sisape sopi ara tonje, ŋinenŋa sio mira ‘gol’ lâ tini itura lâ. Kelekele sapâŋa ndo ŋana Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua pâŋa kâ ikeno ilo: mira rua ŋinde Maro Kindeni muŋga ŋgere ne ŋgua tukuŋa lâ tini, aŋga Aron ne tukâla, aŋga belo tonje samba ne kâpwa ‘mana’ ikeno ilo. Kinzi Isrel ŋgu uru sikale sopi ŋinde ilâ kunzi ikura nia nia. Sopi ŋinde tai ikeno lâ pepa lalau 818 ŋga 1082.

64. Ngua-Samâŋa Tamâta

(“Jas”) — Tamâta pinde nenzi wurâta nde ŋana sisaŋona lâ ŋgua nia ku siloŋo tamâta nenzi ŋgua, aku tasarawanzi tamâta ŋinde tu “ŋgua-samâŋa tamâta”. Kinzi siloŋo ku sisama ŋgua marumbu lâ, ŋinenŋa sipatea tu tamâta ea iveta soki, aŋga tamâta ea iporo ŋgua laŋeŋa. Aku ma sipa ŋgua ŋana pareŋa-nia kâ panzi tamâta ŋinde siveta soki.

65. Ngua Tukuŋa

(“Lo”) — Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa ikeno lâ Miti Singa, lâ Stat aku ilâ imotu lâ Lo. Itula ŋgua tukuŋa ŋine pa Mose, ŋana i ne ŋgu ma sipono muli papa. Kinzi

Isrel ŋgu situ ambo ma sipono muli sonde pa ŋgua tukuŋa rârâni, ande ma sipâŋga mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Andeta tamâta tonje ikura tu iveta mine, ande tia. Kala zo ŋine kinda kalo-tawana tamâta tamo ŋgua tukuŋa kalo tia; kinda tamo Yesu Kirisi ne wisi-wisi kalo, aku i ne ŋgua tukuŋa rua ŋine sinzukunzi ŋgua tukuŋa rârâni; kinda ma tao ilonda ndo ilâ pa Maro Kindeni, ku ma tininda mwasa panzi tininda pinde (Matai 5:17; Yoane 1:17, 15:1-17; Pâri Tamâta 13:39, 15:24,28; Rom 5:18, 10:4; Galesia 2-6; Efesus 2:15; Kolosi 2:14; Hibru7).

66. Ngua-Tulâŋa Tamâta

(“Profet; Poropete”) — Muŋga Maro Kindeni ipateanzi tamâta pinde ŋana sikai i tamwata kawa ŋgua ku silâ situla panzi tamâta. Kinzi sipatu tamâta ŋinde ŋanzi tu ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta. Maro Kindeni itula ŋgua panzi ŋana vetâŋa pinde ma muli ipâŋga, aku ionzi tu silele i ne tamâta naonzi sitaulo papa i. Kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta pinde nde ŋanzi mine; Samyuel, Aisaia, Jeremaia, aŋga Esekiel. Kinzi ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta nenzi ŋgua rârâ ikeno lâ Miti Singa ne pepa tini.

67. Neman

(Luka 4:27) — Neman nde tamâta tonje, i parina ikeno lâ Miti Singa (2 King 5:1-15). I nde Isrel tamâta tia; imo lâ kinzi Siria ŋgu, aku i nde zugu tamâta nenzi tamâta ŋalae. Ikai pukonja tini saga-saga, andeta Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta Elisa ilâ papa, aku Maro Kindeni iveta i tini ara kilo.

68. Ninive

(Matai 12:41; Luka 11:32) — Ninive nde lawea ŋalae tonje Maro Kindeni isupwa ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta Yona ilâ ŋana itula i kawa ŋgua panzi. Maro Kindeni iporo tu i ma izavaru nenzi lawea, ŋana tu kinzi nde kiesaka tamwatanzi. Andeta sipalele ilonzi kalonzi, kala

Maro Kindeni ɳandai izavarunzi ɳga (Yona 1-4). Kumora Yona.

69. Noa

(Matai 24:37-38; Luka 3:36, 17:26-27; Hibru 11:7; 1 Petero 3:20; 2 Petero 2:5) — Noa nde tamâta tonje imo lâ nia ndoyo. Lâ zo ɳinde kinzi tamâta rârâni siveta kiesaka nâ, kala Maro Kindeni ipatea tu ma iveta lââ pondi kâki ku izavarunzi tamâta ndoni. Andeta Noa nde tamâta ara, kala Maro Kindeni ikea ɳana i tavanzi kaiwa-natu. Ipai Noa tu ma isape wâŋga ɳalae tina, ɳinennga ionzi simbi wa mwâta wa sîi kie-kie rârâni lâ wâŋga ilo. Marumbu, ɳinennga isupwa karâzi ɳalae, aŋga lââ isâko lâ tâno ilo iyâti imâ tona. Mine nde kinzi tamâta rârâni sipamateteu, aŋga Noa see kinzi simo ara (Stat 6-9).

70. Pâri Ara

(“Gutnius”) — Yesu ionzi ne pâri-tamâta tu ma silâ situla pâri ara panzi tamâta rârâni (Malaka 16:15). Pâri ara nde mine; Maro Kindeni isupwa Natu Yesu Kirisi indue imâ tâno kulu ku imâte ɳana izavaru nenda kiesaka piti lâ tininda. Mine nde tamâta ea ipalele ilo kalo ku kalo tawana Yesu, ande i ikai via mao, kala ma imo via mine ku imo nâ (Yoane 3:16).

71. Pâri Tamâta

(“Aposel, Aposolo”) — Yesu ipateanzi tamâta saŋao kanaŋonzi rua tu sipâŋga i ne pâri-tamâta (Matai 10:1-4; Malaka3:13-19; Luka 6:12-16). Kinzi simo kuku Yesu ku ipanananzi. Aku lâ zo ɳana Yesu imâte ɳinennga imandi sânda imo via kilo, ande kinzi pâri-tamâta matanzi simora Yesu imo via. ɳinennga Yesu isupwanzi tu silâ situla pâri ara panzi tamâta rârâni (Matai28:18-20). Kinzi pâri-tamâta ɳinde sipâŋga katonâŋa panzi kalo-tawana tamâta ɳgu.

Aku Paulo ku Banabas rua, sitavanzi tamâta pinde, kala sipâŋga pâri-tamâta tona. Yesu Kirisi ipateanzi tamâta ɳinde tu situla pâri ara tona

(Pâri Tamâta 9:1-19; Galesia 1).

72. Pananâŋa Tamâta ɳana Ngua Tukuŋa kâ

(“Saveman Bilong Lo”) — Kinzi Juda tamâta pinde sikai wurâta ɳana sipanananzi tamâta ɳana ɳgua tukuŋa ɳinde Maro Kindeni ilua Mose ɳana itula panzi Isrel ɳgu. Kinzi nawalanzi rârâ simandi kunzi Parisai ɳgu ku sikai kazâŋa pa Yesu Kirisi.

73. Parisai Ngua

(“Parisi”) — Lâ Juda ɳgu, kinzi tamâta pinde ilonzi ndo keno pa Mose ne ɳgua tukuŋa. Kinzi tamâta ɳinde sipâŋga ɳgu tonje, sipatu ɳanzi tu Parisai ɳgu. Kinzi uru sipono muli sondo pa ɳgua tukuŋa, ku sipanananzi tamâta ɳana siveta mine nâ. Kinzi uru sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, aku sipamorai tu kinzi nde tamâta ara lâ Maro Kindeni nao, sipolenzi tamâta pinde rârâni. Andeta kinzi nde lanjeŋa tamwatanzi, ɳana tu nenzi vetâŋa ɳandai rege-rege kuku kawanzi ɳgua ɳga. Kinzi Parisai sikai kazâŋa ɳalae pa Yesu. Yesu ne pâri-tamâta Paulo tamwata muŋga imo lâ kinzi Parisai ɳgu (Pâri Tamâta 23:6, Pilipai 3:5-6).

74. Pasova

(Kumora Juda Nenzi Kumbwa Sapâŋa)

75. Patarawâŋa Nia

(“Alta; Aridara”) (Matai 5:23) — Muŋga kinzi Juda tamâta uru sikainzi bulmakao wa lama wa meme wa sîi wa, aku sipatarâwa pa Maro Kindeni, ikura i ne ɳgua tukuŋa mine. Kinzi sio mira kâki siveta patarawâŋa nia, ɳinennga sipu simbi simâte lâ ɳinde kulu. Patarawâŋa nia nde ikeno lâ luma sapâŋa ilo.

76. Patarawâŋa Tamâta

(“Pris”) — Kinzi Juda tamâta pinde sikai wurâta lâ luma sapâŋa ilo, aku sipatu tamâta ɳinde ɳanzi tu patarawâŋa tamâta. Kinzi

rârâni simo lâ Livai ne vâsa ngu, aku nenzi wurâta ŋalae nde ŋana siveta patarawâŋa kie-kie pa Maro Kindeni kâ. Ikura mbwera mbwera sipatea tamâta taitu nâ tu imo patarawâŋa tamâta rârâni nenzi tamâta ŋalae (“hetpris”), aku i simbo nâ ilâ pa Nia Sapâŋa Ndo mbwani taitu nâ ŋana iveta patarawâŋa ŋana Isrel nenzi kiesaka rârâni kâ. Andeta Yesu Kirisi ipatarâwa i tamwata mbwani taitu mai nâ, aku i see ŋinde izavaru kiesaka piti lâ kinda kalotawana tamâta tininda ikura zo rârâni (Hibru 5-10). Patarawâŋa tamâta tai ikeno lâ pepa lalau 806.

77. Pentikos

(Kumora Juda Nenzi Kumbwa Sapâŋa)

78. Pwareâŋa ne Zo Sapâŋa

(“Sabat”) — Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni ipulia tâno ipâŋga lâ, ande ŋgua ikeno lâ Miti Singa tu iveta wurâta lee kari lima kanaŋo taitu ilâ lâ, ŋinenŋa lâ kari lima kanaŋo rua iveta wurâta tonge tia (Stat 2:1-3). Aku muli ŋga itu ŋgua tukuŋa panzi Isrel ngu tu ma siveta nenzi wurâta mine nâ, ku ma sipwarea lâ zo taitu ikura sânda rârâni. Andeta kinzi Juda tamâta mbâna-mbâna sisenge ŋgua tukuŋa kiri-kiri rârâ ŋinde lâ Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua tukuŋa ŋine, kala siveta malia panzi Juda tamâta tu soka muli. Zo pinde Yesu iveta mâsi kaika lâ pwareâŋa ne zo sapâŋa, aku kinzi Parisai ngu situ ilaŋa ipole nenzi tukuŋa. Andeta tia (Luka 6:1-11, 13:10-17, 14:1-5).

79. Rahap

(Hibru 11:31; Yamesi 2:25) — Nanayoni, lâ zo ŋinde kinzi Isrel ngu simo nia bilimu lee mbwera tamâta rua ilâ lâ, kala siluku ŋana sikai tâno ŋinde Maro Kindeni ipa ŋgua tu ma ilanzi Abraham ne vâsa ngu, ande Isrel tamâta rua simunga panzi ŋana simora nenzi kazâŋa tamâta nenzi lawea wa kekelele

wa. Rahap nde nzâla taine tonge imo tâno ŋinde, andeta iveta kie ara panzi Isrel tamâta rua ŋinde, kala iveanzi lâ ne luma ilo. Isama tu Maro Kindeni ilo ara panzi Isrel ngu. Mine nde lâ zo ŋana Isrel sipara kunzi ngu ŋinde, ande kinzi ŋandai sipu Rahap pâta imâte ŋga (Yosua 2:1-21). Kinzi tamâta pinde situ Rahap nde taine ŋinde i ŋa ikeno lâ Matai 1:5 (Yesu timbu wukale ŋanzi).

80. Rasele

(“Resel”) (Matai 2:18) — Rasele nde Isrel ngu timbunzi Yakopu kaiwa taine tonge, aku i nde Yosepe ku Benjamin rua tinanzi. Yakopu ilo ndo keno pa taine ŋine (Stat 29-35).

81. Rebeka

(Rom 9:10-13) — Rebeka nde Isrel ngu timbunzi Isaka kaiwa taine tonge, aku i nde Yakopu ku Iso rua tinanzi. I parina ikeno lâ Stat 25-27.

82. Rom Lawea

— Rom nde lawea ŋalae tina ikeno Itali tâno. Lâ Yesu Kirisi ne zo, kinzi Rom ngu nde sipolenzi ngu rârâ ŋinde kala sikatona tâno ŋalae tina. Kinzi simo sikai poe kaika panzi Juda ngu, kala kinzi Juda tamâta wisinzi nâna panzi ku situ siŋaranzi lâ nenzi tâno. Rom nenzi koipu ŋalae ande sipatu ŋa tu Kaisara.

83. Sadana

(“Seten”) — Sadana nde kinzi ko-roani saka nenzi koipu ŋalae. Nia ndoyo i imo Maro Kindeni ne aŋelo tonge, andeta ikai kazâŋa pa Maro Kindeni, kala Maro Kindeni isoki i ikâwa imâ tâno kulu (Luka 10:18; Zo Muli 12:7-9). I uru ilaŋenzi tamâta ku isowe ilonzi kalonzi ŋana siveta kiesaka kâ. Aku i uru italeanzi kalo-tawana tamâta ŋana kiesaka kie-kie muŋga siveta ŋinde, ŋana kinzi ma sipile nenzi kalo-tawana. Yesu ipole Sadana marumbu lâ, aku lâ zo muli i ma izavaru i ndo lâ (Zo Muli 20).

84. Sadyusi Ngu

— Kinzi Juda tamâta pinde ilonzi pateo tu ma sipono muli sondo

pa Mose ne ngua tukuŋa rârâni, aku sipâŋga ngu tonŋe sipatu ŋa tu Sadyusi ngu. Kinzi nenzi ilo-kalo nde rege-rege kunzi Parisai ngu, ambo taitu sipwa pwataki ŋananzi mateŋa tamâta. Kinzi Sadyusi ngu kalonzi tawana tu ambo tamâta imâte, ande i ma muli imandi imo via kilo tia (Matai 22:23; Pâri Tamâta 23:6-8). Andeta ŋine nde ilo-kalo lanŋe nâ (1 Korin 15:20,21; 1 Tesalonaika 4:13-14).

85. Saion Tuu

(Matai 21:5; Yoane 12:15; Rom 9:23, 11:26; 1Petero2:6; Wânŋiŋa Paneâŋa kâ) — Saion nde tuu tonŋe Jerusalem lawea imandi kulu. Maro Kindeni ne luma sapâŋa imandi lâ tuu ŋine kulu, kala zo pinde sipatu Jerusalem lawea ŋa tu “Saion lawea”. Aku zo pinde sisia ngua ŋana samba lawea kâ lâ Saion Tuu tini (Hibru12:22; Zo Muli 14:1).

86. Samaria

— Samaria nde tâno tonŋe ikeno Juda tâno tini laiti. Nia ndoyo kinzi Samaria tamâta timbunzi nde Juda tamâta, andeta sipakâe kunzi tinikoa kala sipâŋga sitogo ngu tonŋe. Kinzi Juda tamâta tininzi pwâka ndo ŋananzi Samaria tamâta (Luka 10:25-37; Yoane 4:4-42).

87. Samba

(“Heven”) — Samba lawea nde nia ara ŋinde Maro Kindeni uru imo (Matai 5:16; Malaka 11:25; Luka 11:13). Yesu Kirisi ipile nia ara ŋinde ku indue imâ tâno kulu ipâŋga tamâta (Yoane 3:13, Pilipai 2:5-7). Aku lâ zo ŋana kinda kalotawana tamâta nenda via lâ tâno kulu ma marumbu, ande kinda ma talâ tamo ara ndo lâ samba lawea kuku nenda Maro Ŋalae (Matai 5:12; Yoane 14:1-3; 2 Korin 5:1; Pilipai 3:20). Yoane imora mâsi pinde ipâŋga samba ilo, kala ingere ngua rârâ ŋana mâsi ŋinde kâ lâ pepa tini (Zo Muli).

88. Samson

(Hibru 11:32) — Nanayoni Sam-

son ikai poe panzi Isrel ngu. Maro Kindeni iveta Samson ipâŋga tamâta kaika ndo. I parina ikeno lâ Miti Singa (Hetman 14-16).

89. Samyuel

(Pâri Tamâta 3:24, 13:20; Hibru 11:32) — Samyuel nde Maro Kindeni ne ngua-tulâŋa tamâta ŋalae tonŋe. Ina itula Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa pwataki tu Daviti ma ipâŋga Isrel nenzi koipu ŋalae. I parina ikeno lâ Miti Singa (1-2Samyuel).

90. Sara

(Rom 4:19, 9:9) — Sara nde Isrel ngu timbunzi Abraham kaiwa taine. I nde nŋga, aku imo lee ipâŋga koŋa lâ, andeta Maro Kindeni iveta ikura ne ngua pâŋa mine, kala Sara ku Abraham rua sipulia natunzi Isaka ipâŋga (Stat 15-23). Kumora Abraham.

91. Sinai Tuu

(“Sainai”) (Galesia 4:21-31) — Sinai Tuu nde tuu tonŋe imandi nia bilimu. Nia ndoyo, Maro Kindeni itula ne ngua tukuŋa pwataki pa Mose lâ tuu ŋine kulu (Kisim Bek 19-20). Kumora tai ikeno lâ pepa lalau 1079.

92. Sodom Lawea

(Matai 10:15, 11:23-24; Luka 17:29; Zo Muli 11:8) — Nia ndoyo, Abraham tai Loto imo Sodom lawea. Kinzi tamâta simo Sodom lawea ŋa Gomora lawea ŋinde nde siveta kiesaka ŋalae tina, kala Maro Kindeni isupwa yââ indue imâ ikananzi lâ (Stat13:13, 18:20-19:24).

93. Solomon

(Matai 1:6-7, 6:29, 12:42; Luka 11:31, 12:27; PâriTamâta7:47) — Solomon nde Isrel ngu nenzi koipu ŋalae Daviti natu. Ikai tama nia ku imo koipu ŋalae panzi Isrel ngu. Maro Kindeni ipa ngua tu ambo Solomon ilo pa kelekele tonŋe, ande ŋinde i ma ilua. Solomon ino tu ma ikai ilo-kalo sondo, aku Maro Kindeni isâu papa, ŋinenga mbaliŋa rârâ ŋinde tava ilo-kalo ara wa ŋoa ŋalae nde ilua tona. Solomon ipa Maro Kindeni ne luma

sapâŋa ŋalae kâki. I parina ikeno lâ Miti Singa (1 King).

94. Tâi Njini

(“Retsi”) — Tâi ŋine ikeno lâ Isip tâno nga Isrel tâno ŋgininzi. Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde Isrel ŋgu sipile Isip tâno ku siyâti silâ, ande Mose ikainzi soka mâsa-mâsa nâ lâ tâi ŋine ilo simbwaliu silâ. Simbwaliu lâ, ŋinenŋa tâi ipatukunzi Isip zugu tamâta rârâni sipamateteu (Kisim Bek 14).

95. Tamâta Natu

(“Pikinini Bilong Man”) — Nia ndoyo, Maro Kindeni ne ŋgua-tulâŋa tamâta Taneli itula ŋgua ŋana tamâta tonŋe Maro Kindeni ma muli isupwa tu iyautenzi Isrel ŋgu piti lâ kazâŋa ilo, ku ivetanzi simo ara. Kinzi uru sipatu tamâta ŋinde ŋa tu Kirisi, andeta Taneli ipatu i ŋa tu “Tamâta Natu” (Daniel 7:13-14). Aku Yesu kala ipatu i tamwata ŋa tu “Tamâta Natu” mbwani rârâ ŋinde, aku ŋinde itula pwataki tu ina nde Kirisi. Ipâŋga tamâta, andeta imo Maro Kindeni Natu tava. Kumora Kirisi.

96. Tapalele Ilonda Kalonda

(“Tanim Bel”) — Njine nde nzâla taituni ŋana kinda ma tapâŋga ilonda mbâra-mbâra lâ Maro Kindeni nao. Ambo tamâta tonŋe ne ilo-kalo ipâŋga tu i nde kiesaka tamwata, kala ilo tu ipile ne mâsi singa ku iyoka Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua muli, ambo i ma kalo tawana tu Maro Njale Yesu Kirisi imâte ŋana izavaru ne kiesaka piti lâ tini, aku ino pa Maro Kindeni tu ma via wasaseki ilua i, ande tamâta ŋinde ipalele ilo kalo mao kanaŋo (Pâri Tamâta 3:19, 20:21, 26:20).

97. Tinikoa Ngu

(“Ol Haiden”) — Kinzi tamâta ea ŋandai Juda nenzi vâsa ŋga, ande kinzi Juda tamâta uru sipatu tamâta ŋinde ŋanzi tu “tinikoa”. Mine nde kinzi Juda ma simora kinda rârâni tu tinikoa nâ. Kinzi sipasuka warakanzi tininzi, ŋana tu muŋgani Maro Kindeni

ipateanzi tu ma sipâŋga i tamwata ne ŋgu. Mine kala kinzi tininzi pwâka ŋananzi ŋgu pinde rârâni. Taitu Yesu Kirisi imâ ŋana ikai nânâo ŋinde piti, ŋana kinzi Juda ŋgu aŋga kinda ŋgu pinde rârâni ma takura tu tamo Maro Kindeni ne ŋgu taitu (Luka 2:32; Rom 1:5; 3:29; Efesus 3:6).

98. Via Wasaseki

(“Laip i Stap Gut Oltaim Oltaim”) — Yesu ne ŋgua pâŋa ikeno mine; tamâta ea kalo tawana i, ande i ikai via wasaseki, kala zo muli i ma imo ara kuku Maro Njale ku imo nâ (Matai25:46; Luka 10:25-28; Yoane 3:14-16,36; 5:24,39-40; 6:40,47; 11:25-26). Andeta via wasaseki nde ŋana takai lâ zo muli nâ, ande tia; kinda takai via ŋinde lâ zo ŋine tamo tâno kulu yo (Yoane10:10,28; 17:1-3; 20:31), kala takura tu tapu mulinda pa ilo-kalo singa ne vetâŋa rârâni, ku tapono muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa ŋgua (2 Korin 5:17; Efesus 4:22-24).

99. Wisi-Wisi

(“Marimari”) — Kinda tamâta rârâni taveta kiesaka rârâ ŋinde, kala nenda ara keno ŋana Maro Kindeni ma iveta kie ara pa kinda, ande tia ndo. Andeta i ilo ndo keno pa kinda, kala iveta kie ara ndo ŋana ikai kinda piti lâ kondoma ilo (Titi 3:4,5). Aku ikura zo zo i uru iveta vetâŋa arara kie-kie pa kinda kiesaka tamwatânda. Kinda uru taporo ŋana Maro Kindeni ne vetâŋa arara ŋinde tu, “Njinde nde Maro Kindeni ne wisi-wisi”.

100. Wit

(Matai 12:1, Malaka 2:23, Luka 6:1, 22:31) — Wit nde kâpwa tonŋe kinzi tamâta lâ tâno rârâ ŋinde uru sika. Ipâŋga itogo paulo mine, kala zo pinde kinzi sisiki karae piti ku sika kanaŋo. Aŋga zo pinde sigema wit tava yisi, ku simomo kanzi puroŋa. Wit tai ikeno lâ pepa lalau 219 nga 306.

101. Wurâta Tamâta Kaa nâ

(“Slev”) — Muŋga, lâ tâno pinde, kinzi mbaliŋa warakanzi sitavanz

tamâta nŋalanala ma sikainzi tamâta pinde kaika, ku tamâta nŋinde ma sipâŋga wurâta tamâta panzi. Andeta kinzi siveta wurâta koa tia nâ, ku sikai kulu tonŋe tia ndo. Kinzi sikura tu sipile nenzi koipu ku silâ sikai wurâta tonŋe, ande tia. Ambo tu taŋanzi kaika pa nenzi tamâta nŋalanala, ande nenzi koipu nŋinde ma sipunzi pâta simâte. Nia ndoyo, kinzi Isrel ŋgu simo Isip tâno, ande siveta wurâta mine nâ panzi Isip ŋgu, kala sikai nâna nŋalae (Kisim Bek 1-2). Aku lâ Yesu ne zo, ande mâsi nŋinde ikeno mo nŋai yo, kala Paulo ingere ŋgua pinde panzi wurâta tamâta kaa kaa nŋinde (1 Korin 7:20-24; Efesus 6:5-9; Kolosi 3:22-25).

102. Yââ Nŋalae ne Mbââ

(“Hel, Yââ Nia”) — Kinzi tamâta pinde kalonzi tawana Yesu Kirisi tia, kala nenzi kiesaka ikeno tininzi yo. Mine nde lâ zo nŋana simâte, ande kinzi ma sikai nenzi kiesaka nŋinde ne pareŋa-nia lâ nia saka-mao tonŋe. Nia nŋinde nde mbââ nŋalae, aku yââ mela-mela ku imo nâ (Malaka 9:47-48; Zo Muli 19:20, 20:11-15). Kinzi tamâta simo nia nŋinde nde sikai nâna sakamao ndo, andeta nenzi pavilâŋa tamâta imo nŋana ivilanzi, ande tia (Luka 16:19-31).

103. Yakopu

(“Jekop”) — Yakopu nde Isrel ŋgu timbunzi Isaka natu tonŋe, aku i nŋa tonŋe nde Isrel. Kumora Abraham.

104. Yautâŋa Tamwata

(“Man Bilong Kisim Bek Yumi”) — Yesu Kirisi nŋa tonŋe nde Yautâŋa Tamwata, aku nŋoa nŋine nde duvi mine; ina iyaute kinda kalo-tawana tamâta piti lâ kondoma ilo ku ikai nzâla piti pa kinda tu ma tamo ara kuku Maro Kindeni. Maro Kindeni ne wisi-nâna nŋalae tina ikeno pa kinda nŋana nenda kiesaka kâ, andeta lâ zo nŋinde Yesu ikai niânda ku imâte lâ kâi-popole tini, ande Maro Kindeni ipare nia papa i nŋana

nenda kiesaka rârâni kâ. Mine kala tamâta ea kalo tawana Yesu, ande Maro Kindeni imora i tu imo ilonda mbâra-mbâra.

105. Yesu

(“Jisas”) — Yesu nde Maro Kindeni Natu nŋa. Lâ Hibru nŋua, nŋoa nŋine nde duvi mine tu, “Yautâŋa Tamwata” (Matai 1:21). I nŋa pinde nde mine; Yesu Kirisi, Tamâta Natu, Maro Kindeni Natu (Luka 1:35), Daviti ne Vâsa, Emanyuel (Matai 1:23), Tâno ne Sinâla (Yoane 9:5), Lama Nenzi Katonâŋa Ara (Yoane 10:14), Via Mao Warika (Yoane 11:25), Maro Kindeni Kawa Ngua (Yoane 1:1, Zo Muli 19:13), Maro Kindeni ne Lama (Yoane 1:29), Juda Ngu Nenzi Mbwâmbwa Leve (Zo Muli 5:5), Koipu Nŋalae panzi Koipu Rârâni, aŋga Maro Nŋalae panzi Maro Rârâni (Zo Muli 19:16).

106. Yisi

(“Yis”) (Matai 13:33, 16:6,12; 1 Korin 5:6-8; Galesia 5:9) — Ambo kinda tatu tamomo puroŋa, ande kinda uru tagema yisi tava puroŋa nŋana iveta puroŋa pondi kâki. Yisi kirmwata nâ ikura tu iveta puroŋa nŋalae ipondi kâki. Aku mine nâ, tamâta taitu ne kiesaka ikura tu iyaula kinzi tamâta râra nenzi kalo-tawana.

107. Yona

(“Jonah”) (Matai 12:39-41, 16:4; Luka 11:29-32) — Yona nde Maro Kindeni ne nŋua-tulâŋa tamâta tonŋe. I parina ikeno lâ Miti Singa (Yona 1-4). Maro Kindeni isupwa Yona tu ilâ pa Ninive lawea nŋana itula i kawa nŋua panzi, andeta i tini pwâka kala ikâki wâŋga tonŋe kulu ikâwa pa nia tonŋe. Andeta Maro Kindeni iveta kâla kâki nŋalae. Kinzi tamâta simo wâŋga kulu nde sisama tu Maro Kindeni wisi nâna pa Yona, kala sikai sitambira lâ tâi ilo, aku kumbu-kusa tonŋe imâ ipanando. Yona imo iŋa kapwa ilo ikura kari nŋato lâ, nŋinŋa iŋa ilata itoa tina tini. Nŋinŋa Yona ipono muli pa Maro Kindeni kawa nŋua, ku ilâ itula nŋua panzi lâ Ninive lawea.

108. Yosepe

(“Josep”) — Lâ peŋa ŋine, ande sipatu tamâta lima kanaŋonzi rua ŋanzi tu Yosepe; âSUB-GLOSS Kinzi Isrel ŋu timbunzi Yakopu natu tamâne saŋao kanaŋonzi rua simo, aku nenzi vâsa ŋu rârâni nde sipâŋga Maro Kindeni ne ŋu. Yakopu natu tonje nde Yosepe, aku i parina ipâŋga nia yo lâ Stat 37-48 (Yoane 4:5; Pâri Tamâta 7:9-14; Hibru 11:21-22; ZoMuli 7:8, Wâŋgiŋa Paneâŋa kâ 105:16-22). âSUB-GLOSS Kinzi sipatu Yesu tina Maria kaiwa tamâne ŋa tu Yosepe (Matai1:18-25; Luka 2). âSUB-GLOSS Kinzi sipatu Yesu tai tonje ŋa tu Yosepe (Matai 13:55; Malaka6:3). âSUB-GLOSS Kinzi sipatu pâri-tamâta Yamesi tai tonje ŋa tu Yosepe (Matai27:56; Malaka 15:40,47). âSUB-GLOSS Yosepe i Arimatea lawea warika nde Juda nenzi tamâta mbâna-mbâna tonje. I nde tamâta ara, aku ipono muli pa Yesu Kirisi. Ina ikai Yesu karae piti lâ kâi popole tini ku io lâ tamwata ne kuru ilo (Matai 27:57-60; Malaka 15:42-46; Luka23:50-53; Yoane 19:38-42). âSUB-GLOSS Yosepe Basabas nde tamâta tonje ipono muli pa Yesu Kirisi. Lâ zo ŋinde kinzi kalo-tawana tamâta situ sipatea tamâta tonje tu ikai pâri-tamâta Judas Iskariot nia, ande sipateanzi Yosepe kuku Mataias rua. Andeta Maro Kindeni ne pateâŋa

ikeno pa Mataias (Pâri Tamâta 1:23). âSUB-GLOSS Kalo-tawana tamâta tonje io ne tâno pinde panzi tamâta tu siko, ŋinenŋa ikai mbumbu imâ ilanzi pâri-tamâta. I ŋa nde Yosepe, aŋga kinzi pâri-tamâta sipatu i ŋa tu Banabas (PâriTamâta4:36-37).

109. Yosua

(“Josua”) (Pâri Tamâta 7:45; Hibru 4:8) — Yosua nde tamâta ŋinde ikai Mose nia ku ikainzi Isrel ŋu sipile nia bilimu ku sikai tâno ŋinde Maro Kindeni ipa ŋgua tu ma ilanzi Abraham ne vâsa ŋu. Ikai poe panzi lee, sipunzi kazâŋa tamâta rârâni marumbu lâ, ŋinenŋa ikisi tâno ne keri panzi ŋu saŋao kanaŋo taitu (Livai ne vâsa ŋu sikai tâno tonje tia). Yosua nde tamâta ara ndo, aku ipono muli sondo pa Maro Kindeni. I parina ikeno lâ Miti Singa (Josua)

110. Yova

(“Jehova”) — Nia ndoyo, lâ zo ŋinde Maro Kindeni ipatua pa Mose, ande ipatu i tamwata ŋa tu “Yova”. Lâ Hibru ŋgua, ŋoa ŋinde nde duvi mine tu “Naŋani Warakâŋgu Kala Ŋine”. Kinzi Juda tamâta simege ndo ŋana Maro Kindeni, kala simora i ŋa tu sapâŋa (Kisim Bek 3:13-15, 20:7). Zo pinde Yesu ipatu i tamwata ŋa tu “Naŋani Warakâŋgu Kala Ŋine”, aku ŋinde itula pwataki tu i imo rege-rege kuku Maro Kindeni (Luka 22:70, Yoane 8:58, 18:5).